Über dieses Buch

Dies ist ein digitales Exemplar eines Buches, das seit Generationen in den Regalen der Bibliotheken aufbewahrt wurde, bevor es von Google im Rahmen eines Projekts, mit dem die Bücher dieser Welt online verfügbar gemacht werden sollen, sorgfältig gescannt wurde.

Das Buch hat das Urheberrecht überdauert und kann nun öffentlich zugänglich gemacht werden. Ein öffentlich zugängliches Buch ist ein Buch, das niemals Urheberrechten unterlag oder bei dem die Schutzfrist des Urheberrechts abgelaufen ist. Ob ein Buch öffentlich zugänglich ist, kann von Land zu Land unterschiedlich sein. Öffentlich zugängliche Bücher sind unser Tor zur Vergangenheit und stellen ein geschichtliches, kulturelles und wissenschaftliches Vermögen dar, das häufig nur schwierig zu entdecken ist.

Gebrauchsspuren, Anmerkungen und andere Randbemerkungen, die im Originalband enthalten sind, finden sich auch in dieser Datei – eine Erinnerung an die lange Reise, die das Buch vom Verleger zu einer Bibliothek und weiter zu Ihnen hinter sich gebracht hat.

Nutzungsrichtlinien

Google ist stolz, mit Bibliotheken in partnerschaftlicher Zusammenarbeit öffentlich zugängliches Material zu digitalisieren und einer breiten Masse zugänglich zu machen. Öffentlich zugängliche Bücher gehören der Öffentlichkeit, und wir sind nur ihre Hüter. Nichtsdestotrotz ist diese Arbeit kostspielig. Um diese Ressource weiterhin zur Verfügung stellen zu können, haben wir Schritte unternommen, um den Missbrauch durch kommerzielle Parteien zu verhindern. Dazu gehören technische Einschränkungen für automatisierte Abfragen.

Wir bitten Sie um Einhaltung folgender Richtlinien:

+ *Nutzung der Dateien zu nichtkommerziellen Zwecken* Wir haben Google Buchsuche für Endanwender konzipiert und möchten, dass Sie diese Dateien nur für persönliche, nichtkommerzielle Zwecke verwenden.

+ *Keine automatisierten Abfragen* Senden Sie keine automatisierten Abfragen irgendwelcher Art an das Google-System. Wenn Sie Recherchen über maschinelle Übersetzung, optische Zeichenerkennung oder andere Bereiche durchführen, in denen der Zugang zu Text in großen Mengen nützlich ist, wenden Sie sich bitte an uns. Wir fördern die Nutzung des öffentlich zugänglichen Materials für diese Zwecke und können Ihnen unter Umständen helfen.

+ *Beibehaltung von Google-Markenelementen* Das "Wasserzeichen" von Google, das Sie in jeder Datei finden, ist wichtig zur Information über dieses Projekt und hilft den Anwendern weiteres Material über Google Buchsuche zu finden. Bitte entfernen Sie das Wasserzeichen nicht.

+ *Bewegen Sie sich innerhalb der Legalität* Unabhängig von Ihrem Verwendungszweck müssen Sie sich Ihrer Verantwortung bewusst sein, sicherzustellen, dass Ihre Nutzung legal ist. Gehen Sie nicht davon aus, dass ein Buch, das nach unserem Dafürhalten für Nutzer in den USA öffentlich zugänglich ist, auch für Nutzer in anderen Ländern öffentlich zugänglich ist. Ob ein Buch noch dem Urheberrecht unterliegt, ist von Land zu Land verschieden. Wir können keine Beratung leisten, ob eine bestimmte Nutzung eines bestimmten Buches gesetzlich zulässig ist. Gehen Sie nicht davon aus, dass das Erscheinen eines Buchs in Google Buchsuche bedeutet, dass es in jeder Form und überall auf der Welt verwendet werden kann. Eine Urheberrechtsverletzung kann schwerwiegende Folgen haben.

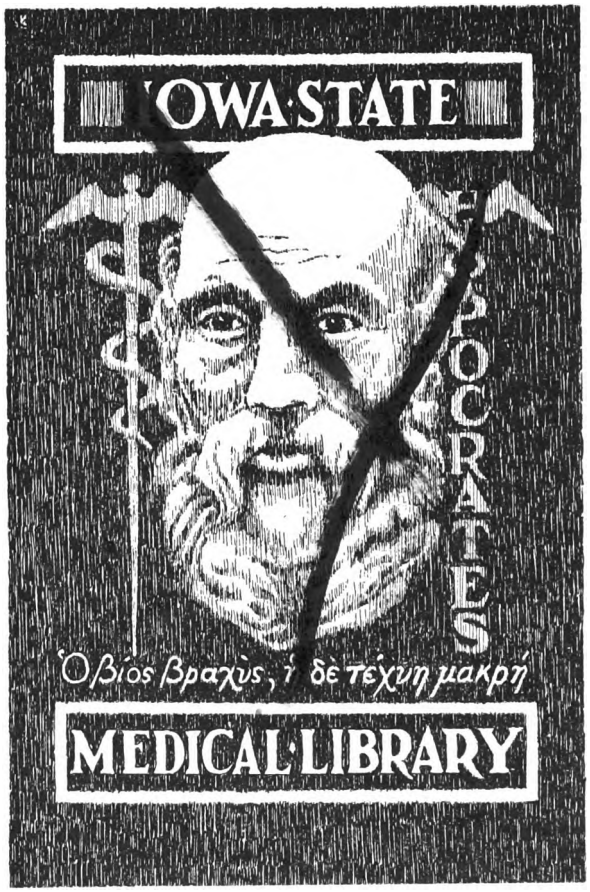
Über Google Buchsuche

Das Ziel von Google besteht darin, die weltweiten Informationen zu organisieren und allgemein nutzbar und zugänglich zu machen. Google Buchsuche hilft Lesern dabei, die Bücher dieser Welt zu entdecken, und unterstützt Autoren und Verleger dabei, neue Zielgruppen zu erreichen. Den gesamten Buchtext können Sie im Internet unter `http://books.google.com` durchsuchen.

This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.

Google™ books

https://books.google.com



UNIVERSITY OF IOWA
LIBRARIES
HEALTH SCIENCES

Digitized by Google

UNIVERSITY OF IOWA
3 1858 019 765 316

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

APRIL 5, 1941

ST. LUKES HOSPITAL STAFF LIBRARY

THE LANCET

Offices: 7, ADAM STREET, ADELPHI, W.C.2.

Telegrams: LANCET, RAND, LONDON. Telephone: TEMPLE BAR 7228 and 7229.

No. XIV. OF VOL. I., 1941. LONDON, SATURDAY, APRIL 5, 1941. Pp. 88—Price 1s.
No. 6136. VOL. CCXL. Founded 1823. PUBLISHED WEEKLY. Registered as a Newspaper. Annual Subscription: Inland £2 2s. Abroad £2 10s.

H. K. LEWIS & CO. LTD
MEDICAL PUBLISHERS AND BOOKSELLERS
MEDICAL AND SCIENTIFIC LENDING LIBRARY
EASTER HOLIDAYS, 1941.
All Departments will be closed April 11th, 12th, 13th & 14th.
London: 136 & 140 Gower Street, W.C.1.

In Two Volumes. SELECTED WRITINGS OF
JOHN HUGHLINGS JACKSON. M.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.S.
I.—EPILEPSY AND EPILEPTIFORM CONVULSIONS.
II.—EVOLUTION AND DISSOLUTION OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM: SPEECH: VARIOUS PAPERS: ADDRESSES AND LECTURES.
Edited by JAMES TAYLOR, M.D., F.R.C.P.
With the advice and assistance of GORDON HOLMES, M.D., F.R.C.P., and F. M. R. WALSHE, M.D., F.R.C.P.
Over 500 pages in each vol. Price 25s. net each; postage extra (inland 9d., abroad 10d.).
Hodder & Stoughton Ltd., 20, Warwick-square, E.C.4.

THE CLINICAL INTERPRETATION OF AIDS TO DIAGNOSIS.
Vols. I and II. Price 10s. 6d. each. Postage extra.
Volume I.—"Each of the 45 Sections included in the book is contributed by an experienced worker. . . ."
Volume II.—"We may say that the success of the first volume is here repeated. . . ."—BRITISH MEDICAL JOURNAL.
"Physicians and surgeons cannot afford to omit the knowledge here outlined. . . ."—BIRMINGHAM MEDICAL REVIEW.
The Lancet Limited, 7, Adam-street, Adelphi, London, W.C.2.

Free to the Medical Profession on request. Cloth bound Ed. 5s.
ARTIFICIAL LIMBS.
"SOLVITUR AMBULANDO."
A Symposium on Prosthetic Achievement.
Pp. 72. 37 Coloured Plates.
"I congratulate you on this interesting, instructive, and artistic production. I consider it to be a very great addition to my library."—M.B., Ch.B., F.R.C.S.
J. E. Hanger & Co., Ltd., 7, Roehampton House, Roehampton, S.W.15.

Second Edition. Pp. 190 + viii. 6s. net. Recently Published.
PRINCIPLES OF MEDICAL STATISTICS
By A. BRADFORD HILL, D.Sc., Ph.D.
The Lancet Limited, 7 Adam-street, Adelphi, London, W.C.2.

RADIOTHERAPY IN THE DISEASES OF WOMEN.
By MALCOLM DONALDSON, B.A. (Cantab.), F.R.C.S. (Eng.), M.B., Ch.B. (Cantab.)
Physician Accoucheur with Charge of Out-patients, St. Bartholomew's Hospital; Consulting Gynæcologist, Royal Northern Hospital, &c.
Demy 8vo. 148 pages. 11 Illustrations in the Text; 2 Plates, one in Colour. Price 7s. 6d. net; postage 7d.
Hodder & Stoughton Ltd., 20, Warwick-square, E.C.4.

DISEASES OF THE THYROID GLAND.
WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THYROTOXICOSIS.
By CECIL A. JOLL, M.S., B.Sc., F.R.C.S. (Eng.).
Crown 4to. Fully Illustrated. £3 3s. net.
"Mr. Joll has presented his fellow practitioners and students with a monumental volume. They need not trouble to search the literature published up to the time this volume went to press, for they will find everything relevant within its covers."—BRITISH JOURNAL OF SURGERY.
William Heinemann (Medical Books) Ltd., 99, Great Russell-street, London, W.C.1.

PROBLEMS OF
ANÆSTHESIA
IN GENERAL PRACTICE
By D. H. LUKIS, M.D., B.S.Lond.,
Late Hon. Anæsthetist, South London Hospital; late Clinical Assistant, Ear, Nose, and Throat Department, Queen's Hospital for Children; Hon. Medical Officer, Kingston Victoria Hospital.
Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d. net (postage extra). 158 + vi pages.
Hodder & Stoughton Ltd., 20, Warwick-square, E.C.4.

SECOND EDITION.
UROLOGY IN WOMEN.
A HANDBOOK OF URINARY DISEASES IN THE FEMALE SEX.
By E. CATHERINE LEWIS, M.S. (Lond.), F.R.C.S. (Eng.), Surgeon to the Royal Free Hospital; Surgeon and Urologist to the South London Hospital for Women.
¶"*This book should certainly make and keep for itself a place in urological literature.*"—LANCET.
Pp. viii + 100. With 4 Coloured Plates and 27 other Illustrations. Price 6s.; postage 5d.; abroad 9d.
Baillière, Tindall & Cox, 7 & 8, Henrietta-street, London, W.C.2.

AN AYLESBURY BROADSIDE
Now Ready. From all Booksellers. Price 3d.
Setting out, from the medical standpoint, the grounds, social, economic and physiological, for the immediate grant of family allowances on a national scale.
The Lancet Limited, 7, Adam-street, Adelphi, London, W.C.2.

9 Plates and 135 Text Illustrations. 15s. net; postage 6d.
DISEASES OF THE
EAR, THROAT AND NOSE.
By J. DOUGLAS McLAGGAN, F.R.C.S. Eng. and Edin.
London: H. K. Lewis & Co. Ltd., 136, Gower-street, W.C.1.

Second Revised Edition. 82 Illustrations. 30s. net.
CANCER OF THE BREAST
AND ITS TREATMENT.
By W. SAMPSON HANDLEY, M.S., F.R.C.S.
John Murray, Albemarle-street, W.

PROGNOSIS. VOLS. ONE AND TWO
Price 10s. 6d. each net (postage 7d. each extra).
Companion Volumes to the "Modern Technique in Treatment" and "Clinical Interpretation of Aids to Diagnosis" Series.
The 124 articles of the series have been collected in book form in two volumes, which are fully indexed under titles, authors, and broadly classified into groups to facilitate quick reference.
The Lancet Limited, 7, Adam-street, Adelphi, London, W.C.2.

INDISPENSABLE
CLINICAL METHODS
By
Sir ROBERT HUTCHISON, Bart., M.D., F.R.C.P.
AND
DONALD HUNTER, M.D., F.R.C.P.
Eleventh Edition, thoroughly revised and brought up to date. Recently Published.
"No student will regret having bought this book for he will have occasion to refer to it throughout his professional life."—LANCET.
F'cap 8vo, 620 pp. With 18 Colour Plates, 10 Half-tone Plates, and 106 Text-figures. Price 13s. 6d. net.
CASSELL & CO., LTD., LA BELLE SAUVAGE, LONDON, E.C.4

Digitized by Google

SURGICAL, CORRECTIVE, AND ALL FORMS OF SPECIAL FOOTWEAR

Recommend D & M to your patients whenever they are in trouble with their feet. Good footwear *properly fitted* is essential. D & M have been personal and professional bootmakers to Medical Men during 116 years.

Special terms are available for wounded Officers and Men

DOWIE & MARSHALL LIMITED (CIVIL, MILITARY AND SURGICAL CORDWAINERS, POSSESSING 116 YEARS' REPUTATION)

16, GARRICK STREET, COVENT GARDEN, W.C.2

INCORPORATING A. MISTEL & SON TEMPLE BAR 5587

D&M LONDON·1824

ARCHANIUM

for RHEUMATISM, NEURITIS and FEVERS

Free Samples and Literature from :—

THE PHENOLAINE COMPANY, 34, WOODLAND WAY, WEST WICKHAM, KENT

(Regd. Office: 59, Brewer Street, Piccadilly, W.1) Springpark 4949

SUPRARENAL CORTEX

the only tissue essential to life in all mammals

'CORTIRON'

a synthetic crystalline body actively reproducing all the known biological activities of the cortical tissue

New hormone treatment of suprarenal cortex deficiency by intramuscular injection

Indicated in Addison's Disease, Toxæmia of Burns, Muscular Exhaustion, War Neurosis, Infectious Diseases, Traumatic Shock

Literature gladly sent on request

SCHERING LIMITED, 185-192 High Holborn, London, W.C.1

28076

Digitized by Google

APRIL 5, 1941

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6136 LONDON: SATURDAY, APRIL 5, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Effort Syndrome: Diagnostic and Therapeutic Value of Exercises: Muscle and Mind—Physical Basis of Symptoms. By Sir ADOLPHE ABRAHAMS, F.R.C.P... 437

The Prognosis of Acute Intestinal Obstruction: Experiments with Intraperitoneal Sulphanilamide. By RUPERT VAUGHAN HUDSON, F.R.C.S., RODNEY SMITH, F.R.C.S., and F. R. SELBIE, M.D. (*with chart*) 438

Preservation of Blood for Sugar Analysis. By R. D. LAWRENCE, F.R.C.P. 442

Treatment of Bacterial Endocarditis with Heparin and Sulphapyridine. By S. SEVITT, M.B..... 443

Failure of Heparin in Subacute Bacterial Endocarditis. By C. M. FLETCHER, M.B. 444

Calcification in Muscles of Forearm. By RALPH SHACKMAN, F.R.C.S., and C. J. LONGLAND, F.R.C.S. (*Illus.*) 445

Epanutin and Electric Convulsion Therapy. By R. E. HEMPHILL, M.D., and W. GREY WALTER, M.A. (*with charts*) 446

MEDICAL SOCIETIES

ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE: Dyspepsia in the Forces 448

LEADING ARTICLES

GETTING A MOVE ON..... 451

EPIDEMIOLOGY OF YELLOW FEVER..... 451

MILITARY STOMACH TROUBLE..... 453

ANNOTATIONS

Leucopenia..... 454

Smoker's Dyspepsia..... 454

Hours of Work in Germany 455

Induction of Labour with Urosclectan B 455

The Brain-stem in Concussion 456

Social Hygienist Wanted.. 456

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

The Art of Surgery: A Textbook for Students and Practitioners. By H. S. Souttar, F.R.C.S... 450

Experimental Physiology. By George H. Bell, M.B. 450

Weight Reduction: Diet and Dishes: with tables and recipes suitable for diabetics. By E. E. Claxton, M.B..... 450

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 461

PUBLIC HEALTH

From the Annual Reports: Tunbridge Wells—Liverpool — Somerset Bermondsey — Stirling Bury — Macclesfield — 463

Infectious Disease in England and Wales..... 464

SPECIAL ARTICLES

U.S.A. *versus* A.M.A..... 457

Plan to Check Rheumatism: Rheumatic Disease in Childhood..... 457

Medicine and the Law: Aortic Disease an Accident—Inadmissibility of Coroner's Verdict—Workman's Denial of Disease 459

Scotland: Polish Medical Faculty in Edinburgh—Paratyphoid Outbreak in the Highlands..... 459

British Orthopædic Association..... 460

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Feeding of the Young (Prof. V. H. Mottram)..... 466

A Hundred Cases of Breech Presentation (Mr. Alan Gairdner, F.R.C.S., Dr. Margaret Hadley Jackson and Dr. L. N. Jackson).. 466

The Neurological Approach to Mental Disorder (Dr. J. R. Rees, Dr. H. V. Dicks, Dr. Edward Glover, Dr. H. Crichton-Miller, Major E. A. Bennet, R.A.M.C.)..... 467

Price of Insulin Preparations (Dr. R. D. Lawrence) 468

Diagnosis of Tuberculosis (Dr. John C. Roberts)... 468

Deduct Misfits at Source (Dr. W. E. Hick)..... 468

Toxicity of Sulphathiazole (Dr. Leon Schwartz).... 468

OBITUARY

Colonel Edward Meredyth Middleton, M.R.C.S..... 468

Arthur Douglas Webster, F.R.C.P.E. 469

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics: Evacuation Debts — Kitchen Waste — The Budget 464

Question Time: Coroners and Air-raid Casualties—Distribution of Medical Man-power—Alien Doctors—Impure Milk at Newcastle—After-care of Tuberculous Patients 465

MEDICAL NEWS

University of Sheffield.... 469

University of Liverpool.... 469

University of Dublin..... 469

University of Birmingham 470

Epsom College..... 469

Care of Cripples..... 470

War-time Standards..... 470

British Hospitals Association 469

Awards for Distinguished Services 470

Medical War Relief Fund.. 470

North-Western Tuberculosis Society..... 470

Society of Chemical Industry 470

NOTICES

To Hospital by Air..... 470

Hospital Guide to the Purchase Tax..... 470

Sensitivity to Carrots..... 444

Universal Electrostat..... 460

Alpine Sun Lamp 465

Appointments — Births, Marriages and Deaths... 469

Recently Published:

PHARMACOLOGY

By **J. H. GADDUM**, Sc.D., M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P.

Professor of Pharmacology in the University of London

Contents include:—Diet: Inorganic Salts and Fats—Vitamins—Hormones of Known Structure—Hormones of Unknown Structure—Central Nervous System: Stimulants; Narcotics; Other Depressants—Body Temperature—Sensory Nerves—Motor Nerve-endings—Muscles—Alimentary Canal—Circulation—Blood—Kidney—Respiration—Proteins—Heavy Metals and Metalloids—Drugs which destroy Life—Chemotherapy: Worms and Protozoa; Bacteria—General Pharmacology—Index.

Pp. 417 74 Illustrations 15 Tables 17s. 6d. net

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

Digitized by Google

DOWN BROS. LTD.

SURGICAL INSTRUMENT AND HOSPITAL FURNITURE MANUFACTURERS

All Correspondence to

TABARD WORKS, TABARD STREET, LONDON, S.E.1

HOP 1160

Showrooms and Fitting Rooms

22a, CAVENDISH SQUARE, LONDON, W.1

MAYfair 0406

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6137 LONDON: SATURDAY, APRIL 12, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Wounds of the Knee-joint: Wounds seen within six hours — Wounds seen later — Sepsis — Closed Plaster.
By Colonel W. H. OGILVIE, F.R.C.S. (*illus.*) 471

Idiopathic and Traumatic Narcolepsy.
By A. WILSON GILL, M.R.C.P. 474

Action of Eserine and Prostigmin on Epileptic Cerebral Discharges.
By Squadron Leader DENIS WILLIAMS, M.R.C.P., and Major W. RITCHIE RUSSELL, F.R.C.P.E. (*with charts*) 476

Meningitis with Nasal Disease due to *Strep. viridans*.
By D. R. CAMERON, M.D. 479

Hodgkin's Disease in the Bladder.
By RALPH PHILLIPS, F.R.C.S. 480

Staphylococcal Osteomyelitis of the Spine.
By E. C. B. BUTLER, F.R.C.S., I. N. BLUSGER, F.R.C.S., and KENNETH M. A. PERRY, M.R.C.P. 480

MEDICAL SOCIETIES

ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE: Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine: Pulmonary Tuberculosis in the Royal Navy 481

LEADING ARTICLES

TUBERCULOSIS AND WAR.. 483
ASSAY OF ANALGESICS.... 483
HYPEREMESIS GRAVIDARUM 484

ANNOTATIONS

St. Thomas's in the Country 485
Symptoms of Threadworms 485
The Significance of Cervical Metaplasia 486
Chemotherapy in America. 486
Peritoneal Fluid as an Aid to Diagnosis..... 487
Calcium and Iron 487
Autopsies in Rural Practice 488
Burns of the Eyelids..... 488
Anæsthesia for Chest Surgery..... 488

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

Man on his Nature: The Gifford Lectures. By Sir Charles Sherrington, O.M. 482
Microscopic Anatomy of Vertebrates. By James I. Kendall, D.SC..... 482
Synopsis of Materia Medica, Toxicology and Pharmacology. By F. R. Davison, M.B..... 482
Black's Medical Dictionary. By J. D. Comrie, F.R.C.P.E. 482

OBITUARY

David Diamond, M.R.C.P... 497

SPECIAL ARTICLES

Students in Conference: The Curriculum—Teachers and Taught... 489
Medicine and the Law: Damages against Chiropodist 490
Scotland: Paratyphoid in the Highlands 494

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Air-raid Strain in Mental-Hospital Admissions (Dr. T. Atkin) 492
A Psychiatric Casualty (Dr. T. M. Cuthbert)..... 492
Injuries to Tendons (Dr. R. M. Jones) 492
The Neurological Approach to Mental Disorder (Dr. William Brown, Sir John Parsons, F.R.S., F.R.C.S.) 493
Infected Dust (Dr. Robert Cruickshank) (*with chart*) 493
Feeding of the Young (Dr. Fraser Brockington) 493

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 490
Infectious Disease in England and Wales 498
Lancet Crossword 498

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics: Sunday Opening—The Budget 494
Question Time: Salaries for Nurses—Superannuation of Service Nurses—Removal from the Nursing Register—Rehabilitation of Injured Workers—Health of the A.T.S.—Alien Doctors—Emergency Treatment of Insured Patients—Night Rotas for Doctors—Special Food for Children—London Children killed by Enemy Action 495

MEDICAL NEWS

University of London..... 497
Royal College of Physicians of London 497
Society of Apothecaries of London 497
University of Edinburgh .. 497

NOTICES

A Library Seeks Sanctuary 497
Pictures of Health 497
Doctor and Farmer too ... 497
An X-ray Stretcher 498
Glossary of Psychological Terms 498
Plasters without Tears.... 481
Phenothiazine 492

Appointments—Births, Marriages and Deaths .. 498

THE LONDON AND COUNTIES
MEDICAL PROTECTION SOCIETY, Ltd.

President: SIR CUTHBERT S. WALLACE, K.C.M.G., C.B., F.R.C.S.

Members receive UNLIMITED INDEMNITY (subject to the Articles of Association) against damages and costs in cases undertaken on their behalf and advice and assistance in all matters of professional difficulty.

The estate of a deceased member is similarly protected.

Assets exceed £80,000

Annual Subscription £1

Entrance Fee 10s.
(REMITTED TO RECENTLY QUALIFIED PRACTITIONERS)

Full particulars and application form from :—
Dr. R. W. DURAND, Secretary, VICTORY HOUSE, LEICESTER SQUARE, W.C.2. Gerrard 4553. 4814.

Digitized by Google

REG. TRADE MARK
CANDA

"TANNOL"

TRADE MARK BRAND

for BURNS & SCALDS

The Tannic Acid Treatment in an Improved Form

Tannol is a combination of Tannic Acid (10%) with an emulsion of Acriflavine (an antiseptic which is itself of value in the treatment of burns—*vide* N. H. Mummery, "The Lancet," March 25th, 1933).

TANNOL treatment of Burns and Scalds combines the antiseptic properties of Acriflavine with the healing and non-scarring characteristics of Tannic Acid. On re-dressing with Tannol the newly formed tissue is not damaged, thus ensuring rapid healing.

TANNOL keeps indefinitely and is always ready for immediate use. Supplied in convenient bottles for the surgery and the home.

Samples and Medical Literature supplied on request.

CLAY & ABRAHAM LTD.

Manufacturing Chemists, LIVERPOOL

Est. 1813 OT 105

OXO LABORATORIES PREPARATION

IMPORTANT

"LIVEROID"

BRAND

Preparation of Liver

for ANÆMIA

PRICE:

3/11 and 6/6 per bottle

PLUS PURCHASE TAX

OXO LIMITED,

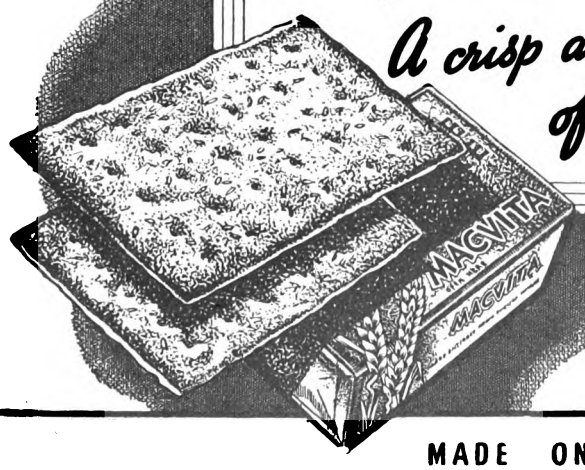
Thames House, London, E.C.4

OXO LABORATORIES PREPARATION

RECOMMENDED BY DIETITIANS AS A GOOD DIGESTIVE AND SOURCE OF ENERGY

MACVITA

A crisp and nourishing product of English Wheat!



B.A. 21

MADE ONLY BY McVITIE AND PRICE

Digitized by Google

APRIL 19, 1941

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6138 LONDON: SATURDAY, APRIL 19, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

The Modern Troglodyte: Evolution of the Shelter—Abuse of the Protective Principle—Primary Dangers Headed Off—The Absence of Illness—The Shelterer Himself—Democracy in Action.
By LORD HORDER, F.R.C.P. (*with chart*) ... 499

Fat-embolism: Two Fatal Cases—A Case which Recovered—Ætiology—Mechanism—Post-mortem Appearance—Symptoms and Physical Signs—Differential Diagnosis—Treatment.
By Temporary Surgeon Rear-Admirals R. A. ROWLANDS, F.R.C.P., and CECIL P. G. WAKELEY, F.R.C.S. (*illus.*) 502

Evipan Hypnosis in Psychiatric Outpatients: Technique—Case-records.
By ELLIS STUNGO, L.R.C.P.E. 507

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

Practical Orthoptics in the Treatment of Squint. By Keith Lyle, F.R.C.S., and Sylvia Jackson 510

Text-book of Ophthalmology. Vol. III. Diseases of the Inner Eye. By Sir Stewart Duke-Elder, F.R.C.S. 510

LEADING ARTICLES

SHARING THE BURDEN 511
INFECTION FROM DUST 511
THE CASE FOR MASS RADIOGRAPHY 512
REPEAL OF THE MEDICINE STAMP DUTIES 513

ANNOTATIONS

Mental Disease in a General Hospital 513
Dr. Alison Glover's Retirement 514
Hypnosis by Hypnotics ... 514
Electrophoretic Components of Diphtheria Antitoxin. 514
Controlled Counterirritation 515
Sharing our Risks 515
The Mortality of Husbands and Wives 515
Blood Sedimentation 516
Stamping Out Head Lice .. 516
Minimal Health Reports .. 516

SPECIAL ARTICLES

Allocation of Medical Manpower: Hospital Staff—Public-health Officers .. 517
United States of America: Malformed Babies—Wireless Interference by Diathermy 517

MEDICAL SOCIETIES

ROYAL ACADEMY OF MEDICINE IN IRELAND: Causes of Maternal Death shortly after Delivery... 509

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Any Substitute for Liquid Paraffin? (Dr. T. Izod Bennett) 522
The Neurological Approach to Mental Disorder (Drs. W. S. Maclay and A. P. Stokes, Dr. C. P. Symonds, Sir Henry Bashford, F.R.C.P.) 522
Myoglobinuria and the Crush Syndrome (Dr. J. R. Gilmour) 524
Infected Dust (Dr. V. Glass) 524
Narcolepsy (Dr. F. J. Nattrass) 525

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics: Mistake in the Budget Report—A Balanced Agriculture 521
Question Time: Medical Grading of Recruits—Fees of Recruiting Medical Boards—Women Officers in the R.A.M.C.—Aid for Doctors in Danger Zones—Distribution of Medical Manpower—Local Authorities' Finance—Vaccination—Superannuation of Nurses—N.H.I. Capitation Fees—Phytic Acid in Wholemeal 521

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 518

OBITUARY

Arthur Stanley Griffith, M.D. (*with portrait*)..... 525
Sir William Smyly, F.R.C.P. 526
Sir George Turner, F.R.C.S. (*with portrait*) 526
Ruby Thomson, M.B. 527

PUBLIC HEALTH

Health of London County in 1939 520
Chester Water 520
From the Annual Reports. 520

MEDICAL NEWS

Society of Apothecaries of London 527
Royal Society of Medicine. 527
Medico-Legal Society 527
Naval Medical Compassionate Fund 527
Royal Appointments 527
Eireann Civil Defence 527

NOTICES

A Pharmacist Looks Forward 527
The Right to Fitness 527
Hospital Reading 527
New Form of Chadwick Lecture 528
Subcutaneous Implantation of Thyroxine 528
Indian Birthday 519
Oxylan (B.W. & Co.) 528
Crookes Lemon Powder .. 525

Appointments, Births, Marriages and Deaths .. 528

LANCET Crossword Solution 528

THE LONDON AND COUNTIES
MEDICAL PROTECTION SOCIETY, Ltd.

President: SIR CUTHBERT S. WALLACE, K.C.M.G., C.B., F.R.C.S.

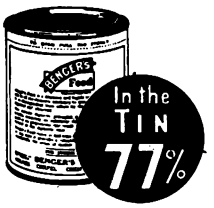
Members receive UNLIMITED INDEMNITY (subject to the Articles of Association) against damages and costs in cases undertaken on their behalf and advice and assistance in all matters of professional difficulty.
The estate of a deceased member is similarly protected.

Assets exceed £80,000
Annual Subscription £1
Entrance Fee 10s.
(REMITTED TO RECENTLY QUALIFIED PRACTITIONERS)

Full particulars and application form from :—
Dr. R. W. DURAND, Secretary, VICTORY HOUSE, LEICESTER SQUARE, W.C.2. Gerrard 4553, 4814.

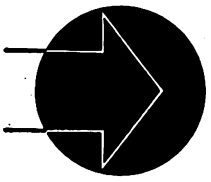
Digitized by Google

Wheat-starch conversion by BENGER'S FOOD



Benger's Food is a specially prepared wheaten powder containing adequate quantities of natural pancreatic enzymes of which the proteolytic enzyme known as trypsin and the starch converting amylases are of first importance. The wheaten powder serves two highly important functions (1) it acts as conveyor of these enzymes (2) in preparation of the Food by the admixture of hot milk it is converted into dextrins, dextri-maltoses and maltose.

When the hot milk meets the cold mixture the resulting temperature is correct for the enzyme action. Within two minutes the starch of the wheaten powder has been made soluble so that prepared Benger's Food contains only 0.5% of insoluble starch. As the digestion proceeds the trypsin modifies the milk protein so that when it comes in contact with the gastric juices, it separates into fine flocculi, as compared to the heavy tough curd formed by milk itself. Both actions take place whilst the Food is too hot to drink.



For Infants, Invalids and those suffering from severe digestive weakness, the time for pre-digesting Benger's Food should be extended to 15 minutes and upwards to 45 minutes. At the end of this period the wheaten powder is converted to dextrins, dextri-maltoses and maltose, and the milk proteins modified so that the finest possible curd is formed on contact with the gastric juices.

Sole Manufacturers: **BENGER'S FOOD LTD.**
Holmes Chapel, Cheshire, Eng.

The Benger Laboratories are always at the disposal of the medical profession in any of their dietetic problems. Physicians' samples of Benger's Food are always available.

OXO LABORATORIES PREPARATION

"OXOID" BRAND HORMONES

OESTRIN Menopause; Menstrual Irregularities; Amenorrhoea; Pruritus Vulvae; Uterine Inertia; Suppression of Lactation.
Tablets: 1,000 I.U. Oestrone *Ampoules:* 1,000—50,000 I.B.U. (Oestradiol Benzoate)

STILBOESTROL Menopause; Amenorrhoea; Dysmenorrhoea; Menorrhagia; Sterility.
Tablets: 0.5 mg. 1.0 mg. and 5.0 mg. *Ampoules:* 1.0 mg. and 5.0 mg.

ADRENALIN (Natural) Asthma; Epistaxis; Tonsillitis; Hay Fever; Surgical Shock; Influenzal Crisis.
Solution: 1 in 100 and 1 in 1,000. *Ampoules:* 1 in 1,000

"PITOXYLIN" (PITUITARY EXTRACT—POSTERIOR LOBE) Induction of Labour; Uterine Inertia; Post-partum Haemorrhage; Surgical Shock; Diabetes Insipidus.
Ampoules: 5, 10 and 20 I.U.

Glandular Therapy Booklet and "OXOID" Price List supplied on application

OXO LIMITED, Thames House, London, E.C.4

OXO LABORATORIES PREPARATION

The Scientific Contraceptive

Destroys spermatozoa effectively.
Contains no quinine or cacoa butter.
Non-toxic if resorbed into the system.

Can be recommended with confidence by the Medical Profession.

Samples and literature on request

GYNOMIN

formerly known as SPETON

Stockists throughout the world. *Tubes of 12 Tablets*

Manufactured by

COATES & COOPER LTD.
LONDON

Communications to 21, EASTBURY RD., NORTHWOOD, MIDDX

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6139 LONDON: SATURDAY, APRIL 26, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

The Lymphatic Pathway for Absorption from the Nasopharynx: Absorption of Dyes—Absorption of Proteins—Absorption of Viruses and Bacteria. By J. M. YOFFEY, F.R.C.S. (*illus.*) 529

Effort Syndrome: Method—Personality Types—Predisposing and Precipitating Factors—Ætiology. By E. WITTKOWER, M.D., Major T. F. RODGER, M.R.C.P.E., and Major A. T. MACBETH WILSON, M.D. 531

Rejection of Psychiatrically Unfit Recruits. By HARRY STALKER, M.R.C.P.E. 535

Separation of Serum in Bulk. By G. A. HARRISON, M.D. and L. E. R. PICKEN, PH.D. (*illus.*). 536

Closed Technique for Fixation of Fractured Carpal Scaphoid. By Squadron-Leader J. R. ARMSTRONG, F.R.C.S. (*illus.*) 537

Immunity Reactions after Ultra-violet Irradiation of the Skin: Hay-Pollen Toxin—T.A.B. Vaccine. By ALBERT EIDINOW, M.B. 540

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 549

LEADING ARTICLES

SALVAGE 543

TYPHOID PROPHYLAXIS ... 543

THE BIOLOGICAL APPROACH TO MENTAL DISORDER .. 544

VEGETABLES FOR THE NATION 545

ANNOTATIONS

Seed and Soil in Cancer Research 546

Bone-grafting the Scaphoid 546

Sacral Anæsthesia in Obstetrics 547

An Acute Form of Chagas's Disease 547

Deciphering Charred Documents 548

Prosperity and Weaning .. 548

Control of Typhus 548

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

The Child's Discovery of Death. By Sylvia Anthony, M.A. 542

Office Urology. By P. S. Pelouze, M.D. 542

Anxiety and its Treatment. By John Yerbury Dent, L.M.S.S.A. 542

PUBLIC HEALTH

From the Annual Reports: Four Towns—Colchester — Northamptonshire — Eccles—Birkenhead—East Kent 553

From the School Reports: Walthamstow — Chelmsford 554

Health of Ceylon 554

Infectious Disease in England and Wales 554

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

The late Sir Frederick Banting (Mr. E. J. King, PH.D.) 551

Tuberculosis and War (Dr. B. G. Rigden) 551

Repeal of the Medicine Stamp Duties (Sir E. Graham Little, F.R.C.P., M.P.) 551

Any Substitute for Liquid Paraffin? (Dr. Geoffrey Evans, Dr. Franklin Bicknell) 552

Insulin Kinase (Prof. H. P. Himsworth, F.R.C.P.) ... 552

Sterilising Vaseline Dressings (Dr. A. T. Forbes) . 553

The Case for Mass Radiography (Dr. G. Jessel) 553

Induction of Labour with Uroselectan B (Dr. F. J. Burke) 553

OBITUARY

David Forsyth, F.R.C.P. (*with portrait*) 555

William Mitchell Smith, M.D. 555

Colonel Thomas Boswall Beach, M.R.C.S. 556

Captain Anthony Alfred Ferro, M.D. (*with portrait*) 556

Gordon Colebrook Gillison, M.B. 556

Frederick John McCann, F.R.C.O.G. 556

SPECIAL ARTICLES

More Work on Diphtheria Toxin 555

NOTICES

Boils: Views of a General Surgeon. By HAROLD DODD, F.R.C.S. 558

Care for the Raided 559

The Chiropody Group Council 557

Training Helpers 557

A Rural School Canteen .. 560

Memorial to R. Fortescue Fox 560

Storage of Antitoxins 560

New Preparations: Wellcome Brand Anti-typhoid-paratyphoid Vaccine with Tetanus Toxoid (T.A.B.T.)—Wellcome Brand Anti-typhoid-paratyphoid A, B and C Vaccine (T.P.3) 560

MEDICAL NEWS

Royal College of Surgeons of England 556

Scottish Conjoint Board .. 556

University of Glasgow 557

Medical War Relief Fund.. 556

Paddington Medical Society 557

Shaftesbury Military Hospital Medical Society ... 557

Royal Society of Medicine: Section of Odontology .. 557

Honyman Gillespie Lectures 557

Milk Restriction 557

Royal Society of Arts 545

Incorporated Orthopædic Hospital of Ireland 550

Royal Institution 554

Medical Society for the Study of Venereal Diseases 554

Births, Marriages and Deaths—Appointments . 557

A favourite textbook in new format

THE ART OF SURGERY

by H. S. SOUTTAR, D.M., M.Ch., F.R.C.S.

Hon. M.D. (Trinity College, Dublin)

Member of Court of Examiners, Royal College of Surgeons

"The production of a fourth edition in two handy-sized volumes, printed in a clear modern type, makes this the most attractive issue that has yet appeared, while the thorough revision which the text has undergone in order to bring it up to date should make a wide appeal to students everywhere."—*British Medical Journal.*

"The change (in format) is welcome . . . the popularity of the work is due to the fresh and interesting way in which the various subjects are presented. The clinical descriptions are a pleasure to read, and the classification and arrangement clear and explanatory."—*The Lancet.*

Now 2 vols Flexible binding 779 pages 26 plates 25s net

A valuable new work

OUTLINE OF FRACTURES

by J. GRANT BONNIN, M.B., B.S., F.R.C.S., M.R.C.O.G.

First Assistant to the Injury Clinic, West London Hospital; Orthopædic Registrar, St. John's Hospital, Lewisham; Acting Registrar, Royal National Orthopædic Hospital

This manual provides a complete guide to all the common fractures, including fractures of the skull, and some description of the less common. It is designed as an ideal textbook for students, in succinct style and carefully classified arrangement, so that the essentials of the subject can be readily grasped and memorised.

Throughout, many practical details are given, embodying the latest knowledge in treatment, technique and complications of fractures, so that the book will be invaluable for practitioners and medical men in the Services. The numerous photographs and diagrams have been specially chosen by the author to reduce text description as well as to clarify as many points as possible.

Small royal 8vo Pages xii+507 19 plates 575 illus 25s net

HEINEMANN (MEDICAL BOOKS) LTD 99 GREAT RUSSELL STREET LONDON WC1

Digitized by Google

OXFORD MEDICAL PUBLICATIONS

THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF DIPHTHERIA IMMUNIZATION
By J. TUDOR LEWIS, M.D., D.P.H. Pp. 170 13 Illustrations **8s. 6d. net**

ACROCEPHALY AND ACROCEPHALOSYNDACTYLY
By DAVID FERRIMAN, D.M., M.R.C.P.
Pp. 130 8 Illustrations **10s. 6d. net**

SULPHANILAMIDE, SULPHAPYRIDINE, AND ALLIED COMPOUNDS IN INFECTIONS
By MAURICE A. SCHNITKER, M.D. Pp. 72 **8s. 6d. net**

THE EARLY DIAGNOSIS OF THE ACUTE ABDOMEN
By ZACHARY COPE, M.D., M.S., F.R.C.S.
8th Edition Pp. 272 36 Illustrations **10s. 6d. net**

A PRACTICAL MANUAL OF DISEASES OF THE CHEST
By MAURICE DAVIDSON, M.D., F.R.C.P.
2nd Edition Pp. 590 200 Illustrations **42s. net**

FRACTURES
By GEORGE PERKINS, M.Ch., F.R.C.S. Pp. 394 401 Illustrations **20s. net**

PHARMACOLOGY
By J. H. GADDUM, Sc.D., M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P.
Pp. 417 74 Illustrations **17s. 6d. net**

THE HEALTH AND EFFICIENCY OF MUNITION WORKERS
By H. M. VERNON, M.D. Pp. 144 15 Illustrations **8s. 6d. net**

THE SEXUAL PERVERSIONS AND ABNORMALITIES
BY CLIFFORD ALLEN, M.D., M.R.C.P., D.P.M. Pp. 205 **7s. 6d. net**

DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM
By W. RUSSELL BRAIN, D.M., F.R.C.P.
2nd Edition Pp. 970 76 Illustrations **30s. net**

BLOOD TRANSFUSION
By VICTOR HORSLEY RIDDELL, M.D., F.R.C.S.
Pp. 384 65 Illustrations (9 in Colour) **21s. net**

TUBERCULOSIS OF BONE AND JOINT
By G. R. GIRDLESTONE, B.M., F.R.C.S. Pp. 277 217 Illustrations **30s. net**

PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS
By G. G. KAYNE, M.D., M.R.C.P., D.P.H., W. PAGEL, M.D., and the late L. O'SHAUGHNESSY
Pp. 580 365 Illustrations **42s. net**

VIRUS DISEASES OF MAN
By C. E. VAN ROOYEN, M.D., and A. J. RHODES, M.B., B.Ch., M.R.C.P.E.
Pp. 950 59 Illustrations 4 Colour Plates **63s. net**

Oxford University Press

Digitized by Google

MAY 3, 1941

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6140 LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 3, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Sciatica: Methods of Examination — Case-histories. By J. H. KELLGREN, F.R.C.S. (*illus.*) 561

Absorption of Iso-Agglutinins from Pooled Plasma or Serum. By B. L. DELLA VIDA, M.D. and S. C. DYKE, F.R.C.P. 564

Peptic Ulcer in the Royal Navy: Symptoms and Pathology — Laboratory and Radiological Findings. By Surgeon Commanders R. S. ALLISON, F.R.C.P. and A. ROBINSON THOMAS, B.CHIR., D.M.R.E. 565

Prevention of Experimental Fibroids by a Cortical Hormone: Experiments with Desoxycorticosterone. By ALEXANDER LIPSCHÜTZ, M.D. and LUIS VARGAS, JUN., M.D. (*illus.*) 568

Composition of Diphtheria Antitoxic Sera. By R. A. KEKWICK, M.SC., B. C. J. G. KNIGHT, D.SC., M. G. MACFARLANE, PH.D. and B. R. RECORD, PH.D. 571

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 583

LEADING ARTICLES

FUNCTIONAL DISORGANISATION OF THE KIDNEY... 573

EVACUATION OF ARMY CASUALTIES 573

THE HÆMORRHAGIC DISEASES 574

IS ALCOHOL A STIMULANT? 575

ANNOTATIONS

Knock on the Head..... 576

Intraperitoneal Chemotherapy 576

Calling up the Pharmacists 577

Veratrum in Eclampsia ... 577

The Place of Biopsy in Diagnosis 578

G. W. Clarkson Kaye, D.Sc., F.R.S. 578

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

Hemorrhagic Diseases: Photo-electric study of blood coagulability. By Kaare K. Nygaard, M.D. 572

Psychiatric Clinics for Children. By Helen Leland Witmer, PH.D. 572

Treatment of Diabetes Mellitus. By Elliott P. Joslin, Howard F. Root, Priscilla White and Alexander Marble 572

SPECIAL ARTICLES

Medical Organisation in the R.A.M.C. and Spanish Republican Army (*illus.*) 579

A Week-end of Industrial Medicine 581

Women into Industry 581

Medicine and the Law: Noise: An Injunction Refused 582

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Glandular Fever (Prof. John R. Paul, M.D.)..... 584

Infected Dust (Dr. R. M. Fry)..... 584

Defibrination: Transfusion Simplified (Dr. G. A. Harrison and Mr. L. E. R. Picken, PH.D.) 585

A Hundred Cases of Breech Presentation (Dr. Mary Mayeur) 585

Bone Grafting the Scaphoid (Mr. R. Watson-Jones, F.R.C.S.)..... 585

The Case for Mass Radiography (Dr. James F. Brailsford) 585

Eserine and Prostigmin (Dr. L. P. E. Laurent) .. 586

Experiences of Blast..... 586

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics 586

Question Time: Distribution of Medical Manpower—E.M.S. Hospitals—Essex County Sanatoria—More Pay for Service Nurses—Food Examination and Public Health—Diet for Diabetics—Coalminers and Silicosis—Notices in the Medical Press—Deaths from Tuberculosis..... 587

Infectious Disease in England and Wales.... 587

OBITUARY

William McDonald Scott, M.D. (*with portrait*)..... 588

Frederick Griffith, M.B. (*with portrait*) 588

Dudley Macaulay Stone, M.R.C.S. 589

Captain William Bradford Foster, M.B..... 589

James Graham Forbes, F.R.C.P. (*with portrait*)... 589

NOTICES

New Scope for the Almoner. By MARGARET W. EDMINSON 591

War Rhythm Established. 582

Anethaine (Glaxo Laboratories) 589

Tabloid Ammonium Chloride (B.W. & Co.).. 592

Vitamin C Tablets (B.D.H.) 592

MEDICAL NEWS

University of Cambridge.. 590

University of London..... 590

University of Wales 590

Royal College of Physicians of London..... 590

Royal Society of Medicine: Therapeutics and Pharmacology 590

Harveian Society 590

Cardiac Society 590

Medical Training in South Africa 590

Central Medical School, Fiji 590

Appointments 592

Births, Marriages and Deaths 592

"LANCET" WAR PRIMER

WOUND INFECTION

Edited by W. H. OGILVIE

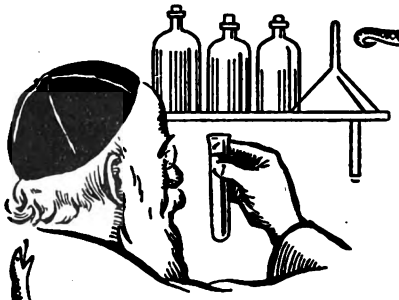
Contributors: G. A. H. BUTTLE, M.R.C.S., ROBERT CRUICKSHANK, M.D., LAWRENCE P. GARROD, M.D., W. H. OGILVIE, M.Ch., and L. E. H. WHITBY, *C.V.O.*, M.D.

...."a well-timed publication ... should be one of the compulsory books for study in the Army Medical Corps curriculum." *Canadian Med. Ass. Journal.*

96 Pages 2*s.* 6*d.* net, plus 3*d.* postage

THE LANCET LTD., 7, ADAM STREET, ADELPHI, W.C.2

Digitized by Google



Dependable Analgesic Action

Through Local and Systemic Influence

Myalgia

Rheumatoid Conditions

Lumbago

Influenza

In rheumatoid conditions, in myalgia, lumbago and influenzal infections, Bengué Balsam usually produces rapid relief from pain.

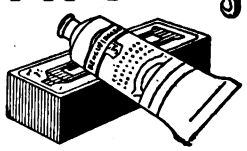
Through local decongestive action and systemic salicylate influence, Bengué Balsam quickly allays joint and muscle discomfort. Swelling subsides, and greater motion becomes possible; resolution is promoted and restoration of function is hastened.

The systemic action of Bengué Balsam, produced by cutaneous absorption of Methyl Salicylate, never leads to the gastric irritation so often encountered in the oral administration of Salicylates.

A generous sample will be sent upon request.

BENGUÉ BALSAM

BENGUÉ & CO. LTD., MOUNT PLEASANT, ALPERTON, WEMBLEY, MDX.



Useful & tempting, in cases where biscuits may be taken –

McVITIE & PRICE'S

DIGESTIVE BISCUITS

MADE FROM DAIRY-FRESH BUTTER AND WHOLESOME BRITISH WHEAT

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS; PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6141 LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 10, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Apparently Trivial Head Injuries: Preliminary Treatment and Examination—Results and Pathology — Practical Points in Treatment.
By WYLIE MCKISSOCK, F.R.C.S., and BRIAN BROWNSCOMBE, M.B. (*with charts*) 593

"Substance B" of Diphtheria Toxin and Diffusing Factor: Materials and Methods.
By DOUGLAS MCCLEAN, M.R.C.S. 595

Peptic Ulcer in the Royal Navy: Ætiology.
By Surgeon Commander R. S. ALLISON, F.R.C.P. (*with chart*)... 596

Influence of Œstrogens on Experimental Canine Diabetes Mellitus.
By F. G. YOUNG, D.SC. 600

Human Diabetes treated with Œstrogens.
By R. D. LAWRENCE, F.R.C.P., and KATE MADDERS, M.B. 601

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

Surgery of Modern Warfare. Part IV. Edited by Hamilton Bailey, F.R.C.S. 602

Thorpe's Dictionary of Applied Chemistry. Vol. IV: Digallic acid—Feeding stuffs. By Sir Jocelyn Thorpe, F.R.S., and M. A. Whiteley, D.SC. 602

LEADING ARTICLES

THE SHORTAGE OF DOCTORS 603

PITUITARY EXTRACT IN OBSTETRICS 603

WHERE TOBACCO MOSAIC HAS LED US..... 604

ANNOTATIONS

Gastric Acidity in Infancy 605

Hospitals in Air-raids..... 605

Positive Syphilitic Tests in Healthy People..... 606

A Coroner Looks Back.... 606

Phonocardiography 607

Respect for the Injured Head 607

Hospital Quarters for Mental Patients..... 608

Talcum Granuloma..... 608

SPECIAL ARTICLES

The Prevalent Diseases of Italian East Africa: Malaria — Leishmaniasis —Trypanosomiasis.
By PHILIP MANSON-BAHR, F.R.C.P. (*illus.*) 609

Gas Casualties: Diagnosis and Treatment: Vesicants—Lung Irritants—Other Gases..... 613

British Equivalents of Foreign Drugs..... 614

Why Not Now? 614

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents..... 615

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Evacuation of Army Casualties (Dr. L. Crome)..... 618

Narcolepsy (Surg. Capt. Macdonald Critchley, R.N.V.R.) 618

Boils (Dr. Rupert Hallam). 618

Malaria on Board Ship (Surg. Lieut.-Comm. Martin Stratford, R.N.V.R.) 619

Hyperemesis Gravidarum (Sir Arthur Hurst, F.R.C.P.) 619

Treatment of Presbyacusis (Mr. Macleod Yearsley, F.R.C.S.)..... 619

Eserine and Prostigmin (Squadron-Leader Denis Williams, R.A.F.V.R.).... 619

Medical Planning (Drs. T. H. Whittington and John Crawford, and Dr. G. A. E. Roberts)..... 619

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics: The Honourable Ladies' Prayer..... 616

Question Time: Employment of Alien Doctors—Destroyed N.H.I. Cards —No Extra Rations for Pregnant Women—Special Food for Young Children—Children Under Five—Central Medical War Committee Staff..... 617

PUBLIC HEALTH

Whooping-cough in Glasgow 614

From the Annual Reports: Hornsey and East Ham —Chadderton 614

Infectious Disease in England and Wales..... 614

OBITUARY

Prof. John Smyth Macdonald, L.R.C.P.E., F.R.S. (*with portrait*)..... 620

Lieut.-Colonel Percy Hildebrand Collingwood..... 620

Thomas Hood Wilson Alexander, F.R.C.S.E..... 621

MEDICAL NEWS

University of Oxford..... 621

Linacre Lecture..... 621

Royal Medical Benevolent Fund..... 621

Royal College of Surgeons: Lecture-demonstrations. 621

Royal Society of Arts..... 621

Bristol and District Divisional Hospitals Council. 621

Association of Industrial Medical Officers..... 621

Fellowship of Medicine.... 621

Medical Sickness, Annuity and Life Assurance Society 621

Royal Society of Medicine. 621

NOTICES

Mental Welfare in Liverpool 622

A Century of Pharmacy... 622

A Short-wave Screening Cubicle 622

In Search of an Ethic..... 622

Sulphanilamide and Tannic Acid 612

Guide to St. Dunstan's.... 620

Glaxo Laboratories 622

Roche Products Ltd. 622

Appointments 622

Births, Marriages and Deaths 621

THE LONDON AND COUNTIES
MEDICAL PROTECTION SOCIETY, Ltd.

President: SIR CUTHBERT S. WALLACE, K.C.M.G., C.B., F.R.C.S

Members receive UNLIMITED INDEMNITY (subject to the Articles of Association) against damages and costs in cases undertaken on their behalf and advice and assistance in all matters of professional difficulty.

The estate of a deceased member is similarly protected.

Assets exceed £80,000

Annual Subscription £1

Entrance Fee 10s.
(REMITTED TO RECENTLY QUALIFIED PRACTITIONERS)

Full particulars and application form from :—
Dr. R. W. DURAND, Secretary, VICTORY HOUSE, LEICESTER SQUARE, W.C.2. Gerrard 4553, 4814.

Digitized by Google

OXFORD MEDICAL PUBLICATIONS

Just Published

GYNÆCOLOGICAL OPERATIONS

By **J. LYLE CAMERON**, M.D., F.R.C.S. (Eng.)

Senior Gynæcological Surgeon Royal Waterloo Hospital

Pp. 212 — 26 Illustrations — **21s.** net

TECHNIQUE OF GASTRIC OPERATIONS

By **RODNEY MAINGOT**, F.R.C.S. (Eng.)

Senior Surgeon Southend General Hospital, and the Royal Waterloo Hospital, London

Pp. 256 — 54 Illustrations — **15s.** net

Published Recently

THE COLLECTED PAPERS OF WILFRED TROTTER, F.R.S.

Pp. 202 — **10s. 6d.** net

THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF DIPHTHERIA IMMUNIZATION

By J. TUDOR LEWIS, M.D., D.P.H. — Pp. 170 — 13 Illustrations — **8s. 6d.** net

A PRACTICAL MANUAL OF DISEASES OF THE CHEST

By MAURICE DAVIDSON, M.D., F.R.C.P.

2nd Edition — Pp. 590 — 200 Illustrations — **42s.** net

FRACTURES

By GEORGE PERKINS, M.Ch., F.R.C.S. — Pp. 394 — 401 Illustrations — **20s.** net

PHARMACOLOGY

By J. H. GADDUM, Sc.D., M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P.

Pp. 417 — 74 Illustrations — **17s. 6d.** net

THE HEALTH AND EFFICIENCY OF MUNITION WORKERS

By H. M. VERNON, M.D. — Pp. 144 — 15 Illustrations — **8s. 6d.** net

DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM

By W. RUSSELL BRAIN, D.M., F.R.C.P.

2nd Edition — Pp. 970 — 76 Illustrations — **30s.** net

BLOOD TRANSFUSION

By VICTOR HORSLEY RIDDELL, M.D., F.R.C.S.

Pp. 384 — 65 Illustrations (9 in Colour) — **21s.** net

TUBERCULOSIS OF BONE AND JOINT

By G. R. GIRDLESTONE, B.M., F.R.C.S. — Pp. 277 — 217 Illustrations — **30s.** net

Oxford University Press

Digitized by Google

MAY 17, 1941

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6142 LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 17, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Absorption of Bacteria, Toxins and Snake Venoms from the Tissues: Importance of the Lymphatic Circulation: Absorption of Chemical Substances—Snake Venoms—Bacterial Toxins—Lymph Flow in Inflammation. By J. M. BARNES, M.B. and J. TRUETA, M.D... 623

Tuberculous Obstructive Emphysema in Children: Incidence and Clinical Picture — Diagnosis — Case-reports. By BERYL BARSBY, M.R.C.P. (*illus.*)..... 627

Recovery from the Infection of Subacute Bacterial Endocarditis without Sulphonamides. By F. PARKES WEBER, F.R.C.P..... 630

Epileptics in Air-raids. By J. TYLOR FOX, M.D..... 631

Effects of Air-raids on the Incidence of Fits in Epileptics. By J. SHAFAR, M.R.C.P. 632

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

Practical Neurological Diagnosis: With special reference to neurosurgery. By Prof. R. Glen Spurling, M.D..... 632

Canning Practice and Control. By Osman Jones, F.I.C. and T. W. Jones, B.SC. 632

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 643

LEADING ARTICLES

MEASURING UP THE MISFITS 633

ATYPICAL PNEUMONIA..... 634

PERIODIC PARALYSIS..... 635

ANNOTATIONS

Discharge from the Nipples 636

Acrocephaly..... 636

Anoxic Phenomena 636

Ruptured Urethra..... 637

Virulence of the Tubercle Bacillus in Man and Animals 637

Hand-made versus Machine-made Pills 638

Healing of Tendons..... 638

Tumours and Protozoa.... 638

Special Rations 638

SPECIAL ARTICLES

Postwar Hospital Services: Regionalisation — Medical Staffs — Administration, Nursing and Technical Staffs. By ALISTAIR HUNTER, M.R.C.P., K. M. A. PERRY, M.R.C.P. and J. M. VAIZEY, M.R.C.P. 639

United States of America: Rheumatic Fever Drive—Bureau of Pneumonia Control..... 640

Scotland: Medical Missionary Centenary..... 640

Behaviour of some Common Fevers in War-time (*with charts*) 641

The Bleeder and the Laboratory..... 642

Memorandum on Amputations: Immediate Amputation — Late Amputation 649

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Bone-grafting the Scaphoid (Mr. H. Osmond Clarke, F.R.C.S.)..... 646

Medical Service in New Zealand (Mr. Douglas Robb, F.R.C.S.)..... 646

"Sciatica" (Dr. F. M. R. Walshe) 647

A Hundred Cases of Breech Presentation (Prof. Andrew M. Claye, F.R.C.O.G.)..... 647

The Case for Mass Radiography (Surg.-Comm. W. Fitzpatrick, R.N., Dr. G. T. Hebert) 647

Glandular Fever (Dr. R. F. L. Logan) 648

Myohæmoglobinuria (Dr. E. G. L. Bywaters and Mr. G. E. Delory)..... 648

Boils (Mr. Harold Dodd, F.R.C.S.)..... 648

Talcum Granuloma (Mr. A. Wohlgemuth, D.SC.) 649

Carbon Monoxide (Mr. E. A. Lum, PH.C.) 649

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics.. 650

Question Time: Sugar for Children—Additional Milk for Invalids—Rations for Heavy Workers—Surgical Corsets 650

OBITUARY

Prof. George Lovell Gulland, F.R.C.P.E. (*with portrait*) 650

James Hogarth Pringle, F.R.C.S. 651

Dennis Salmon Page, M.B. 651

PUBLIC HEALTH

Is School Medicine Decadent? 644

From the Annual Reports: Croydon — Ipswich — Leicestershire..... 645

Infectious Disease in England and Wales 645

MEDICAL NEWS

University of Cambridge.. 651

Royal College of Physicians of London 651

Royal College of Surgeons of England 651

University of Sheffield.... 651

General Medical Council .. 651

Medical Society for the Study of Venereal Diseases 651

Royal Society of Medicine 651

Faculty of Radiologists ... 651

Worcester County Council and Shortage of Nurses.. 652

British Postgraduate Medical School: Allen Students 635

High-tension Batteries for Hearing-aids 654

NOTICES

A Plan for Cancer Control 652

Thailandic Twins 653

Colour Preferences of Flies and Mosquitoes 653

Suffering and Guilt 654

German Drug Trade Ramifications 654

Selix (B.D.H.)..... 626

Appointments 652

Births, Marriages and Deaths 652

LANCET Crossword 654

12/6 net

INTRODUCTION TO

12/6 net

DISEASES OF THE CHEST

By

JAMES MAXWELL, M.D. (Lond.), F.R.C.P. (Lond.)

Assistant Physician and Demonstrator of Practical Medicine, St. Bartholomew's Hospital; Physician, Royal Chest Hospital; Consulting Physician, Royal National Sanatorium, Bournemouth

Demy 8vo 328 + xii Pages 37 Chapters with 95 Illustrations

HODDER & STOUGHTON LTD. 20, WARWICK SQUARE, E.C.4

Digitized by Google

H. K. LEWIS & Co. Ltd.

JUST PUBLISHED. Revised and Enlarged. THIRD EDITION. Demy 8vo. 142 Illustrations. **21s.** net; postage 8d.

A TEXT-BOOK ON THE NURSING & DISEASES OF SICK CHILDREN FOR NURSES

BY VARIOUS AUTHORS

Edited by ALAN MONCRIEFF, M.D., F.R.C.P.Lond.

Physician to the Children's Department, Middlesex Hospital; Physician to Out-patients, The Hospital for Sick Children, Great Ormond Street; Pædiatrician, Queen Charlotte's Maternity Hospital; late Rockefeller Medical Fellow

PRINCIPAL CONTRIBUTORS:

P. G. Doyne, F.R.C.S., T. Twistington Higgins, O.B.E., F.R.C.S., E. H. Vere Hodge, C.I.E., M.D., F.R.C.P., Lieut.-Col., I.M.S. (Retd.), Eric I. Lloyd, F.R.C.S., Alan Moncrieff, M.D., F.R.C.P., W. W. Payne, M.R.C.P., Bernard Schlesinger, M.D., F.R.C.P. With the collaboration of Miss M. Hainsworth, S.R.N., D.N., and J. Wiclife Peck, Ph.C., F.C.S.

Extract from Preface: "Complete revision has been carried out for this edition, which is about fifty pages longer than its predecessor.... It is sincerely hoped that in its new version this record of the current views on the nursing of sick children will prove as popular and useful as in the past."

A TEXT-BOOK OF X-RAY DIAGNOSIS

BY BRITISH AUTHORS

Edited by S. COCHRANE SHANKS, M.D., M.R.C.P., F.F.R.; PETER KERLEY, M.D., M.R.C.P., F.F.R., D.M.R.E.; and E. W. TWINING, M.R.C.S., M.R.C.P., F.F.R., D.M.R.E.

Volume I. Pp. xii+590. With 398 Illustrations. Crown 4to. **50s.** net
Volume II. Pp. xii+456. With 307 Illustrations. Crown 4to. **42s.** net
Volume III. Pp. xiv+800. With 710 Illustrations. Crown 4to. **63s.** net
} postage abroad extra.

"This excellent text-book will be welcomed . . . the reproduction is so good that all the points referred to in the text are clearly visible."
—THE LANCET.

Prospectus of the Work, with Specimen Pages, post free on application

Lewis's Publications are obtainable of all Booksellers

London: H. K. LEWIS & Co. Ltd., 136 Gower Street, W.C.1

HAMISH HAMILTON

MASSAGE, MANIPULATION AND LOCAL ANÆSTHESIA

By JAMES CYRIAX, M.D.

Assistant Medical Officer, Physiotherapeutic Department, St. Thomas's Hospital

Pp. xiv+302 26 Illustrations **12s. 6d.**

A critical, scientific and, above all, practical guide to the technical procedures and the conditions in which they should be adopted. The applications of local anæsthesia in diagnosis and as a supplement or alternative to the forms of treatment practised by the masseuse are described in detail for the first time.

A TEXTBOOK OF DIETETICS

By L. S. P. DAVIDSON, M.D., F.R.C.P. and IAN ANDERSON, M.B., Ch.B.

Pp. xviii+324 54 Diet Sheets **10s. 6d.**

"... a book whose practical and sound teaching will command the confidence not only of students of dietetics but of practitioners in medicine."—*The Lancet.*

"... in these 300 pages is all the up-to-date knowledge which [the reader] can obtain from a book twice its size."
—*Post-Graduate Medical Journal.*

STAMMERING: PROBLEMS AND TREATMENT

By WINIFRED KINGDON WARD, M.S.S.T.

Director of Speech Therapy, West London Hospital

Pp. ix+328 **15s.**

Particular attention is drawn to the complexity of the ætiological factors and the corresponding need for precise diagnosis and the adaptation of treatment to the individual patient. These problems are fully dealt with and new ground is broken on the subjects of attention and the conditions of speech liberation.

HAMISH HAMILTON MEDICAL BOOKS
90, Great Russell Street, London, W.C.1

A POWERFUL ALLY

. . . in all cases where a simple and safe restorative is required either as a routine stimulant or in an emergency.

. . . in demonstrating to your guests that you have a high regard for their powers of discrimination and enjoyment.

OTARD'S BRANDY

FAMOUS SINCE 1795

The Only Brandy bottled actually at the Chateau de Cognac

Digitized by Google

MAY 24, 1941

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6143 LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 24, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

An Address to the Royal College of Physicians
By the President, Sir CHARLES WILSON ... 655

Diphtheria Bacilli in Floor Dust: Strains Found—Contamination of Air from Floor Dust—Disinfection of Floor Dust.
By W. E. CROSBIE, M.B. and Prof. H. D. WRIGHT, M.R.C.P.E. ... 656

Measurement of the Heart in Angular Degrees: Measurements in Health—Cardiothoracic Ratio and Heart Angle—Abnormal Heart Angles.
By F. C. EVE, F.R.C.P. (*with charts*) 659

Prognosis of Congenital Pyloric Stenosis treated with Eumydrin: Cases Cured Medically—Operations—Deaths.
By RICHARD H. DOBBS, M.R.C.P. 661

Allergic Reaction to Liver Extract.
By C. T. ANDREWS, M.R.C.P. 664

Bulbar Palsy due to an Atheromatous Vessel.
By H. J. ANDERSON, M.B. and C. P. PETCH, M.R.C.P. 665

Meningitis due to Salmonella London.
By K. F. WILSDON, B.M. and ANNE GIBSON, M.D. 665

Infectious Disease in England and Wales..... 676

LEADING ARTICLES

PAROXYSMAL HÆMOGLOBINURIA 667

THE PHYSICIAN AS COMFORTER 668

EUMYDRIN IN CONGENITAL PYLORIC STENOSIS..... 669

MEDICAL PLANNING COMMISSION..... 669

ANNOTATIONS

Whey 670

A Quinine Derivative for Pneumonia..... 670

Guy's in the Country..... 670

Meningococci in the Pharynx 671

Village Repair Shop..... 671

Measuring Aptitude 672

Liver in Pernicious Anæmia 672

Carbon Monoxide 672

SPECIAL ARTICLES

Fluorosis in England: The Geological Aspect as a Guide to Prevention: The Oxford Clay—Other Jurassic Clays.
By C. N. BROMEHEAD, B.A., F.G.S. 673

Medicine and the Law: The Wrong Cylinder—A Question of Infection—Mental Hospital Kitchen not a Factory..... 674

The A.M.A. Convicted.... 675

Protein Needs: The Growing Child—The Manual Worker 676

Ireland: A Hospital Bed Bureau for Dublin—A Hospitals Sweepstake... 682

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

"Effort Syndrome" (Dr. Felix Brown) 680

Pituitary Shock (Dr. C. Horwitz) 680

Zinc Chloride for Fire Fighting (Dr. G. Roche Lynch) 680

Sulphadiazine (Dr. W. Harry Feinstone) 681

"Sciatica" (Mr. J. H. Kellgren, F.R.C.S.)..... 681

Endocarditis Lenta (Dr. Magnus Haines) 681

Carbon Monoxide (Dr. A. G. Sanders) 681

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

An X-Ray Atlas of Silicosis. By A. J. Amor, M.D. ... 666

Personality and Mental Illness. By John Bowlby, M.D. 666

Architecture of the Kidney in Chronic Bright's Disease. By Prof. Jean Oliver 666

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents..... 677

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics.. 678

Question Time: Medicine-Stamp Duties—Paper Supplies for Scientific Journals—Horseflesh as Food — Grievances of Scottish Male Nurses—Vaccination Deaths—Deaths from Smallpox—Family Allowances 679

OBITUARY

Surgeon Lieutenant George Theodore Robertson Watt, M.B. (*with portrait*) 681

Lieutenant John Murdoch McKillop, M.B. (*with portrait*) 681

MEDICAL NEWS

University of Oxford 682

Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh 682

War-time Formulas 682

Lebanon Hospital for Mental Diseases, Syria.. 682

The Hanbury Medal 684

Medical War Relief Fund . 684

German Food Rations 684

Royal Society of Medicine: Section of Psychiatry... 672

A Hospital for A.R.P. Workers 679

Licences for Manufacture or Sale of Vitamin C ... 681

NOTICES

The Impetigococcus: A Specific Causal Organism.
By R. E. HOPE SIMPSON, M.R.C.S. 683

A Yardstick for Nutrition. 684

Solution to LANCET Crossword 684

Appointments 684

Births, Marriages and Deaths 682

THE LONDON AND COUNTIES
MEDICAL PROTECTION SOCIETY, Ltd.

President: SIR CUTHBERT S. WALLACE, K.C.M.G., C.B., F.R.C.S

Members receive UNLIMITED INDEMNITY (subject to the Articles of Association) against damages and costs in cases undertaken on their behalf and advice and assistance in all matters of professional difficulty.

The estate of a deceased member is similarly protected.

Assets exceed £80,000

Annual Subscription £1

Entrance Fee 10s.

(REMITTED TO RECENTLY QUALIFIED PRACTITIONERS)

Full particulars and application form from :—

Dr. R. W. DURAND, Secretary, VICTORY HOUSE, LEICESTER SQUARE, W.C.2. Gerrard 4553. 4814.

Digitized by Google

Let us now praise famous men

. . . and particularly those who have responded to our appeal not to hoard cylinders of Oxygen and Nitrous Oxide in excess of immediate requirements

To them we say thank you for making easier our task of ensuring that ample reserves of both gases are instantly available day and night all over the country to meet any emergency.

To the others—and we regret to have to record that such still there are—we repeat:

The total volume of gas that The British Oxygen Company Ltd. supplies for medical purposes is only a fraction of what it supplies to Industry. It holds ample reserve stocks at strategic points all over the British Isles. It can, and will, take all your Medical requirements in its stride, provided only that you do your part and . . . .

DON'T HOARD CYLINDERS

THE BRITISH OXYGEN CO LTD

MEDICAL SECTION

WEMBLEY

Branches all over the British Isles and Empire

Digitized by Google

MAY 31, 1941

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6144 LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 31, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Quantitative Aspects of Transfusion: Transfusion for Hæmorrhage and Wound Shock—Dangers of Transfusion—Control of Dosage.
By G. A. HARRISON, M.D., and L. E. R. PICKEN, PH.D. 685

Civilian Psychiatric Air-raid Casualties: Acute Transient Hysterical Reactions—Psychoneuroses—Reaction of Established Psychoneurotics — Psychoses Developing in Apparently Normal Patients—Depressive Psychosis—Recurrence of Psychoses—Senile Dementia Precipitated by Air-raids.
By FELIX BROWN, M.R.C.P. 686

Absorption and Excretion of Sulphonamides Applied Locally: Observations in Rabbits.
By L. G. GOODWIN, B.SC., and G. M. FINDLAY, M.D. (*with charts*) 691

Thoracoplasty for Pulmonary Tuberculosis: Procedure—General Results—Causes of Death—Sequelæ—Cases with Secondary Infections.
By JOHN V. HURFORD, M.R.C.P. 693

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 704

LEADING ARTICLES

FRIENDLY FOREIGN DOCTORS 697

THE SCOPE OF THORACOPLASTY 698

THE NATIONAL LOAF 698

ANNOTATIONS

A German Way of Detecting Metallic Foreign Bodies 699

The Stored Blood-cell 699

Unrecognised Cysticercosis 700

The Mind of the Cretin 700

Jugular Compression in Diagnosis 701

The Right Amount of Fluorine 701

Trichiniasis in Animals and Man 702

SPECIAL ARTICLES

National Flour: A Second Memorandum—The Two Selected Flours—Calcium and Iron 703

Scotland: Thoracic Surgery—Adult Cripples ... 704

Sliding Scale for Nurses ... 711

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

La thoracoplastie élective. By J. Angirany, L. Michon and A. de Micheaux 696

Toracoplastias. By Jorge A. Taiana 696

General Bacteriology. By Prof. D. B. Swingle 696

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

The Strangers Within Our Gates (Prof. Major Greenwood, F.R.C.P., F.R.S.) 706

Postwar Hospital Services (Dr. W. Snell, Dr. A. F. Foster-Carter and others) 706

Local Application of Sulphathiazole (Dr. Erwin Neter) 707

Endocarditis Lenta (Dr. F. Parkes Weber) 707

Congenital Pyloric Stenosis (Dr. James Burnet) 707

Casualty Organisation by the Home Guard (Dr. Gordon Ward) 708

Epilepsy and Air-raids (Dr. N. G. Hulbert) 708

Paroxysmal Hæmoglobinuria (Dr. M. C. G. Israëls) 708

OBITUARY

Sir D'Arcy Power, F.R.C.S. (*with portrait*) 709

Surgeon Lieut.-Commander John Widdicombe Oliver, M.R.C.S. (*with portrait*) .. 709

Major-General Alexander Arthur Sutton, L.R.C.P.E. 710

Herbert Elwin Harris, F.R.C.S. 710

Mr. J. H. Pringle 710

Infectious Disease in England and Wales 712

PARLIAMENT

Care of the Merchant Seamen—A National Fire Service—National Health Insurance 710

Question Time: Diphtheria Immunisation—Vitamin Biscuits — Conscription of Doctors in Northern Ireland 711

MEDICAL NEWS

University of Oxford 712

National University of Ireland 712

Biochemical Society 712

Royal Medical Benevolent Fund 712

Voluntary Hospitals and Civilian Beds 712

Katherine Berkan Judd Prize 712

Medical Research Council Grant 712

Dr. Jessie Macgregor Prize 712

Records of Tuberculous Persons 712

Pharmacists and Military Service 712

Geviflex (A. & H.) 708

Appointments 712

Births, Marriages and Deaths 712

"LANCET" WAR PRIMER

WOUND INFECTION

Edited by W. H. OGILVIE

Contributors: G. A. H. BUTTLE, M.R.C.S., ROBERT CRUICKSHANK, M.D., LAWRENCE P. GARROD, M.D., W. H. OGILVIE, M.Ch., and L. E. H. WHITBY, C.V.O., M.D.

...."a well-timed publication .... should be one of the compulsory books for study in the Army Medical Corps curriculum." *Canadian Med. Ass. Journal.*

96 Pages 2s. 6d. net, plus 3d. postage

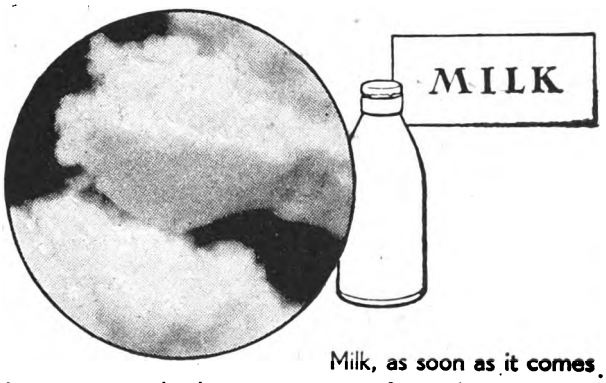
THE LANCET LTD., 7, ADAM STREET, ADELPHI, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

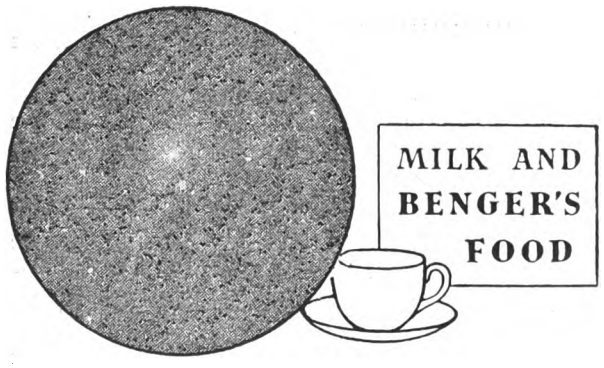
ILLUSTRATING

the Breakdown of Milk Protein

by Benger's Food



Milk, as soon as it comes in contact with the gastric juice, forms heavy curds. Many children and adults cannot properly digest these curds, and they cause pain and discomfort to persons with impaired digestion. For this reason many who most need milk are denied its great benefits.



As soon as hot milk is poured on to Benger's Food the active pancreatic enzymes, held dormant in its wheaten base become active. Within a very short period — less time than it takes the milk and Food to become cool enough to drink — the milk protein is modified so that only very finely divided curds can form upon contact with the gastric juice. At the same time the starch in the wheaten base of Benger's Food has been rendered soluble with the formation of dextrins, dextri-maltoses and maltose. By virtue of these active digestive enzymes Benger's Food, prepared with fresh milk, forms in the stomach finely divided flocculi, which present a huge surface area for digestion.

Sole Manufacturers: BENGER'S FOOD, Ltd., Holmes Chapel, Cheshire, Eng.

The Benger Laboratories are always at the disposal of the medical profession in any of their dietetic problems.

Ethical Pharmaceuticals

(BRITISH MANUFACTURE)

IDOZAN
neutral colloidal iron solution containing 5% Fe. Non-constipating—does not discolour the teeth
Packings, 4–8–40–80 oz. Bottles.

VALERIAN DRAGÉES
sedative — soporific — containing extract equivalent to 25 mins. B.P. Tinct.
Packings, 100–1000 Dragées.

OTOSEDAN
formerly OTOSCLEROL
in internal ear affections of sclerotic origin.
Packings, 50–500–1000 Tablets.

NULEPSI
formerly SALEPSI
in epilepsy and allied conditions.
Packings, 30 Pills.

Literature on request

Manufactured by

COATES & COOPER Ltd.

LONDON

Communications to 21, EASTBURY RD., NORTHWOOD, MDX.

OXO LABORATORIES PREPARATION

IMPORTANT

"LIVEROID"

BRAND

Preparation of Liver

for ANÆMIA

PRICE:

3/11 and 6/6 per bottle

PLUS PURCHASE TAX

OXO LIMITED,

Thames House, London, E.C.4

OXO LABORATORIES PREPARATION

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6145 LONDON: SATURDAY, JUNE 7, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Casualties from the Western Desert and Libya arriving at a Base Hospital: Flesh Wounds—Hæmorrhage—Chemotherapy—Fractures—Amputations—Wounds involving the Body Cavities.
By Major G. A. G. MITCHELL, CH.M., Major N. J. LOGIE, F.R.C.S., and Major R. S. HANDLEY, F.R.C.S. (*illus.*) 713

Reduction of Dust-borne Infection by Treatment of Bedclothes: Experiments with Antiseptics—Treatment of Textiles with Dust-laying Preparations.
By M. VAN DEN ENDE, M.B., D. G. ff. EDWARD, M.D., and DORA LUSH, M.SC. 716

Four Cases of Abdominal Aneurysm; Case-records—Diagnosis—Ætiology—Prognosis—
By G. H. JENNINGS, M.R.C.P. (*illus.*) 719

Preservation of Organic Phosphorus Compounds in Stored Blood by Glucose.
By MONTAGUE MAIZELS, F.R.C.P. 722

Estimation of Prothrombin.
By T. K. OWEN, M.R.C.P. and M. TOOHEY, M.R.C.P. 724

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 734

LEADING ARTICLES

BLOOD-PRESSURE IN SHOCK 725

RESEARCH IN THE E.M.S. . 725

A DIMINISHING MENACE . 726

WORKERS IN THE CARDROOM 727

ANNOTATIONS

Prevention of Neonatal Hæmorrhage 728

Hyperventilation in Airmen 728

Surgery and the Common Law 729

The Blackcurrant 729

This Trifle, War 730

Economy in Spirit 730

SPECIAL ARTICLES

The Milling Aspects of Fortified Flour: Addition of Aneurine—Addition of Chalk—Fortified Flour in America.
By D. W. KENT-JONES, PH.D., F.I.C. and A. J. AMOS, PH.D., F.I.C. ... 731

General Medical Council: Presidential Address: Reservation of Medical Students — Replenishment of the Register—American Contacts—Revision of Reciprocity—Lax Certification 732

New Zealand: Obstetrics and Gynæcology—Social Security and Medical Benefits 731

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

"Sciatica" (Mr. A. S. Blundell Bankart, F.R.C.S.) 735

E.M.S. 736

The Impetigococcus (Dr. Philip Evans) 737

Postwar Hospital Services. 737

Gastric Acidity in Infancy (Mr. Hermon Taylor, F.R.C.S.) 738

Absorption of Bacterial Toxins (Surgeon Lieutenant K. M. Tomlinson, R.N.V.R.).... 738

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics: Rations *v.* Rackets 738

Question Time: Our National Loaf—Exchange of Prisoners—Examination of Returned Prisoners—Physiotherapy in E.M.S. Hospitals—Supply of Saccharin 739

PUBLIC HEALTH

From the Annual Reports: Glasgow—Finsbury 741

From the School Reports . 741

Infectious Disease in England and Wales 742

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

Medicolegal Ophthalmology. By Albert C. Snell, M.D. 724

Synopsis of Obstetrics and Gynæcology. By Aleck W. Bourne, F.R.C.S. 724

OBITUARY

Surgeon Lieutenant John Mortimer Watson, M.R.C.S. (*with portrait*) .. 740

Surgeon Lieutenant William Boyd, M.B. (*with portrait*) 740

Surgeon Lieutenant Hugh Marks, L.R.C.P.I. 740

James Ferguson Harper, M.B. (*with portrait*) 740

Robert Hall, L.R.C.P.E. ... 740

Harry Oliphant Nicholson, F.R.C.P.E. 741

Mary Louisa Gordon, L.R.C.P.E. 741

Dr. John Michael Dewar . 741

MEDICAL NEWS

University of Cambridge .. 739

Society for Relief of Widows and Orphans of Medical Men 730

Medical Insurance Agency. 739

Royal Society of Medicine: Section of Proctology .. 739

Royal Cripples Hospital, Birmingham 739

NOTICES

Non-infective Catarrh. By A. J. COPELAND, M.D. 742

Leprosy Control 733

Coarctation of the Aorta . 743

The Cardroom Eighty Years Ago 744

Nasty Medicine 744

Michel Skin Clips (A. & H.) 744

Portable X-ray Apparatus (Watson & Sons) 742

Appointments, Births, Marriages and Deaths .. 744

THE LONDON AND COUNTIES
MEDICAL PROTECTION SOCIETY, Ltd.

President: SIR CUTHBERT S. WALLACE, K.C.M.G., C.B., F.R.C.S

Members receive UNLIMITED INDEMNITY (subject to the Articles of Association) against damages and costs in cases undertaken on their behalf and advice and assistance in all matters of professional difficulty.

The estate of a deceased member is similarly protected.

Assets exceed £80,000

Annual Subscription £1

Entrance Fee 10s.

(REMITTED TO RECENTLY QUALIFIED PRACTITIONERS)

Full particulars and application form from :—

Dr. R. W. DURAND, Secretary, VICTORY HOUSE, LEICESTER SQUARE, W.C.2. Gerrard 4553, 4814.

Digitized by Google

BURNS OF THE HANDS AND FACE

Recent instructions from authoritative sources stress the dangers of treating burns of the hands and face with coagulant preparations, such as tannic acid. T.C.P. is an ideal preparation to use for such burns. It has no drastic coagulating action but stimulates the formation of a natural pliable coating.

The high efficiency of T.C.P. as a powerful yet safe antiseptic prevents the development of sepsis, this efficiency being unimpaired in the presence of serum or blood. T.C.P. stimulates the flow of leucocytes to the burn and its analgesic action enables the patient to gain the necessary rest.

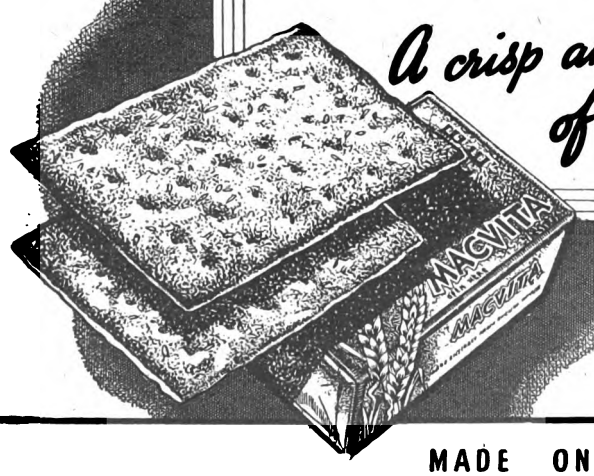
T.C.P. promotes a rapid and healthy granulation of the damaged tissues and assists **natural** and normal healing. A clinical sample and literature on request to :— British Alkaloids Ltd., 69, Old Broad Street, London, E.C.2.

A UNIVERSAL BURN DRESSING

RECOMMENDED BY DIETITIANS AS A GOOD DIGESTIVE AND SOURCE OF ENERGY

MACVITA

A crisp and nourishing product of English Wheat!



B.A.21

MADE ONLY BY McVITIE AND PRICE

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6146 LONDON: SATURDAY, JUNE 14, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Brain and Mind: The Philosophical Approach to Psychiatry — Psychophysical Parallelism — Interactionism—Physical and Mental Causes—The Nominalist Solution. By W. RUSSELL BRAIN, F.R.C.P. 745

The Undescended Testicle: Age-incidence — Descent in relation to Puberty—Possible Indications of Future Descent—Risks of Leaving the Testicle Undescended — Rôle of Surgery and Endocrinology. By R. E. SMITH, F.R.C.P. 747

Reduction of Dust-borne Bacteria in a Ward by treating Floor and Bedclothes. By M. VAN DEN ENDE, M.B., and E. T. C. SPOONER, M.R.C.S. (*with charts*) 751

An Outbreak of Poliomyelitis: Use of Sulphapyridine and Convalescent Serum in Treatment. By SINCLAIR MILLER, M.R.C.P., and STANLEY WRAY, M.B. 753

Fixation of Fractured Vertebræ. By H. H. GREENWOOD, F.R.C.S. (*with diagram*) 755

MEDICAL SOCIETIES

ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE: Section of Psychiatry: Metabolic Changes in Periodic Catatonia 755

LEADING ARTICLES

WAR AND INFECTIOUS DISEASE 757

SULPHONAMIDE RASHES .. 757

RESPONSIBILITY IN A MUNICIPAL HOSPITAL 758

ANNOTATIONS

Punch with Care 759

By, With or From Women 759

Treatment of Tetanus 760

Canadian Blood-serum ... 760

Neglected Opportunity ... 760

Silage 761

Women Workers and Broken Time 761

Impending Drug Legislation 762

SPECIAL ARTICLES

The Future of General Practice: Those who must operate the Scheme—Chaotic Growth of the Health Services — The Educational Background of Practice—The Regional Pattern. By Dr. HARRY ROBERTS 763

Medicine and the Law: Concerning Coroners — The Reconciliation of Medical Evidence 765

United States of America: Contaminated Sulphathiazole Tablets—Voluntary Health Insurance—American Eugenics Society 766

General Medical Council: Charges against Medical Practitioners—An Educational Problem—The Pharmacopœia 766

Looking after the Underfives 775

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Research in the E.M.S. (Dr. Louis Minski) 769

Congenital Pyloric Stenosis (Dr. R. H. Dobbs; Dr. Pearse Williams and Mr. F. W. M. Pratt, F.R.C.S.) 769

"Shock" (Dr. William A. Brend) 769

Thoracoplasty (Dr. G. Gregory Kayne) 770

Renal Lesions resulting from Sulphathiazole (Drs. D. R. Climenko and O. W. Barlow) 770

Gastric Acidity in Infancy (Sir Arthur Hurst, F.R.C.P.) 771

Rapidly Developing Silicosis (Dr. Robert Ritterhoff) 771

Casualty Organisation by the Home Guard 771

Atypical Pneumonia (Dr. Christopher Hardwick) .. 772

Postwar Hospital Services 772

Resistance of the New Recruit (Dr. B. F. Sampson) 772

Friendly Foreign Doctors 773

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

Lectures on War Neuroses. By T. A. Ross, F.R.C.P. 756

The Medical Aspects of Boxing. By E. Jokl, M.D. 756

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 767

PARLIAMENT

Shared Homes 775

Appointments 776

Births, Marriages and Deaths 776

OBITUARY

Robert Percy Smith, F.R.C.P. 774

Sir James Reid Roberts, C.I.E. 762

William Gray, F.R.C.S.E. (*with portrait*) 774

Major Hugh Emrys Bonnell, M.R.C.S. (*with portrait*) 774

Dr. John Gerald Rogers ... 774

PUBLIC HEALTH

From the Annual Reports: Birmingham 774

Infectious Disease in England and Wales 775

MEDICAL NEWS

University of Oxford 773

University of Cambridge .. 773

University of Manchester 773

Society of Apothecaries of London 773

E.M.S. Fracture Departments 762

Medical War Relief Fund .. 773

Paddington Medical Society 773

Chadwick Lecture 773

British Institute of Philosophy 773

Imperial Cancer Research Fund 773

Royal Society of Medicine: Section of Neurology 773

Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine 773

NOTICES

The Behaviour of Nations 776

An East End Hospital Carries on 776

From Sheep to Surgery 776

Another Buggy Ride 746

Congo Doctor 767

Alerts let in Air 768

★ J. & A. C. ★ *New Books of 1941* ★ J. & A. C. ★

A SHORT TEXTBOOK OF MIDWIFERY
By G. F. GIBBERD, M.S., F.R.C.S., F.R.C.O.G., Assistant Obstetric Surgeon, Guy's Hospital; Obstetric Surgeon to In-patients, Queen Charlotte's Maternity Hospital. *New (Second) Edition.* 194 Illustrations. **18s.**

A TEXTBOOK OF SURGICAL PATHOLOGY
By C. F. W. ILLINGWORTH, M.D., F.R.C.S.Ed., Regius Professor of Surgery, University of Glasgow; and B. M. DICK, M.B., F.R.C.S.Ed., Lecturer in Clinical Surgery, University of Edinburgh. *New (Fourth) Edition.* 300 Illustrations. **38s.**

PRACTICAL PUBLIC HEALTH PROBLEMS
By SIR WILLIAM SAVAGE, M.D., Past President of the Society of Medical Officers of Health; late County Medical Officer of Health, Somerset. **10s. 6d.**

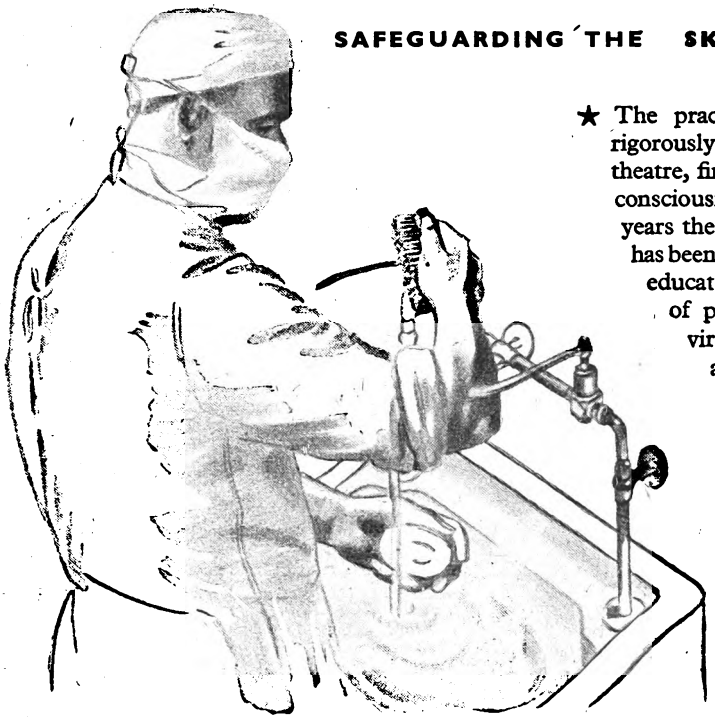
THE SCIENCE AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY
By W. H. C. ROMANIS, M.B., F.R.C.S., and PHILIP H. MITCHINER, *C.B.E., T.D.*, M.D., M.S., F.R.C.S., Surgeons, St. Thomas's Hospital. *Seventh Edition.* 810 Illustrations. 2 Volumes. **30s.**

A TEXTBOOK OF GYNÆCOLOGY
By WILFRED SHAW, M.D., F.R.C.S., F.R.C.O.G., Physician Accoucheur, with Charge of Out-patients, St. Bartholomew's Hosp. *New (Third) Edition.* 4 Coloured Plates and 255 Text-figures. **21s.**

MEDICAL ORGANISATION AND SURGICAL PRACTICE IN AIR RAIDS
By PHILIP H. MITCHINER, *C.B.E., T.D.*, M.D., M.S., F.R.C.S., Brig. (A.M.S.), D.D.M.S. Command; and E. M. COWELL, *C.B., C.B.E., D.S.O., T.D.*, M.D., F.R.C.S., Brig. (A.M.S.), D.D.M.S. Corps. *New (Second) Edition.* 58 Illustrations. **12s. 6d.**

★ J. & A. CHURCHILL LTD. 104 Gloucester Place LONDON W.1 ★

Digitized by Google



SAFEGUARDING THE SKIN FROM INFECTION

★ The practice of surgical cleanliness, so rigorously observed in the operating theatre, finds a reflection in the everyday consciousness of the layman. Of recent years the use of Wright's Coal Tar Soap has been growing—largely as a result of the education of the public in the elements of protection against infection. By virtue of its well-known antiseptic and antipruritic properties Wright's Coal Tar Soap has been used and recommended by Doctors for more than 70 years. Its therapeutic property is combined with a gentleness of action acceptable to the most sensitive skin.

WRIGHT'S COAL TAR SOAP PROTECTS WHILE IT CLEANSES

W.7

"An After-Fitting Service to meet changing Aural Conditions"

OUR SERVICE TO DOCTORS AND THEIR DEAF PATIENTS!

— NUMBER TWO —

IN prescribing "Ardente" for your deaf patients when an aid becomes necessary, you are safe because they can obtain service in most important towns throughout Great Britain—to meet any change in their aural condition. As an additional safety factor, each "Ardente" is covered by its maker's guarantee.

There are a full range of "Ardente" types—electrical and non-electrical, bone-conduction, granule, valve, and phantom—which are individually suited, after testing by Aurameter, to the needs of each case—no expense being incurred until hearing satisfactorily.

Particulars gladly sent and Tests are made at Aurists, Doctors' patients Hospitals, or any of our addresses.
Medical Press Reports are interesting
10 MEDALS, 5 DIPLOMAS.
Supplied under National Health Insurance.

R. H. Dent
M. Inst. P. I.

ARDENTE LTD.—309 OXFORD ST., LONDON, W.1.
(Between Oxford Circus and Bond Street) 'Phones: Mayfair 1380/1718/0947
BIRMINGHAM BRISTOL GLASGOW LIVERPOOL
CARDIFF EXETER LEEDS MANCHESTER NEWCASTLE

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6147. LONDON: SATURDAY, JUNE 21, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

The Nature of Disease in Infancy: Types of Disease—Neuromuscular Disorders—Infective Diseases. By J. C. SPENCE, F.R.C.P. 777

Compression Treatment of Crush Injuries of Limbs: Theories of the Cause of Renal Failure. By DAVID H. PATEY, F.R.C.S. and J. DOUGLAS ROBERTSON, M.D. 780

Xanthomatosis of the Skeleton in an Adult (Lipoidosis of the Schüller-Christian Type). By E. L. GWEN. HILTON, M.B., D.M.R. & E. and KENNETH EDEN, F.R.C.S. (*illus.*) 782

A Pelvic Hydatid Cyst. By EDWARD L. NICOLSON, M.B. 784

A Case of Hysteria: Theory and Practice in the Two Wars. By JOHN RICKMAN, M.D. 785

Local Concentration of Sulphonamide Compounds inserted into Wounds: Maximum Concentration in Wound Fluids — Concentration in Distal Parts of a Wound and in Tissues around a Wound. By FRANK HAWKING, D.M. (*with charts*)..... 786

Hair-line Suturing in Casualty Work. By JOHN GORDON, M.R.C.S. 788

MEDICAL SOCIETIES

FACULTY OF RADIOLOGISTS: Gastritis and Duodenitis 789

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 798

LEADING ARTICLES

THE STUDY OF NEONATAL DISEASE 791

TOTAL WAR AND THE INDIVIDUAL 791

SULPHONAMIDES LOCALLY . 792

MEDICAL PLANNING RESEARCH 793

ANNOTATIONS

Birthday Honours 793

A Biological Measure of X-radiation 793

American Medicine Musters 794

Human Toxoplasmosis.... 794

Sister Professions 795

Bovine Tuberculosis..... 795

Herb Gathering..... 795

Blood-transfusion in Russia 796

Multiple Peritoneal Hydatids 796

Masseuse into Occupational Therapist 796

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

Gynæcological Operations. By J. Lyle Cameron, F.R.C.S. 790

Textbook of Gynæcology. By Wilfred Shaw, F.R.C.S. 790

Experimental Physiology for Medical Students. By Prof. D. T. Harris, M.D.. 790

Modern Treatment Year Book 1941. Edited by Cecil P. G. Wakeley, F.R.C.S. 790

Orthopædic Surgery for Nurses and Orthopædic Nursing Care. By Philip Lewin, M.D. 790

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics: Civil Defence—Family Allowances..... 805

Question Time: Milk Rationing Scheme—Alien Doctors—Zone Medical Advisers—Protecting the Soldiers' Eyes—Army Bread—Prison Dietary—Commotional Nervous Shock 806

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

The Future of General Practice (Dr. Henry H. MacWilliam) 801

Medical Planning Research (Dr. Kenneth Perry and others) 801

Sulphonamide Rashes (Dr. David Erskine) 802

"Sciatica" (Dr. F. M. R. Walshe) 803

E.M.S. (Mr. Gerald Alderson, F.R.C.S., and another) 803

Hypnosis by Hypnotics (Dr. Ellis Stungo) 804

Meningococci in the Pharynx (Surgeon-Lieutenant R. M. Heggie and Surgeon-Commander J. F. Heggie)..... 804

Abdominal Aneurysm and Syphilis (Dr. M. H. Pappworth)..... 804

Vitamin C and Fatigue (Mr. F. W. Fox, D.SC.) .. 804

Mustard-gas Lesions of the Eye (Mr. F. A. Juler, F.R.C.S., and Mr. Maurice Whiting, F.R.C.S.) 805

Blackcurrant Preparations for Children (Dr. Cécile Asher)..... 805

SPECIAL ARTICLES

Action of Diffusion Factors on Tissue Permeability: Mechanism of the Diffusion Effect—Their Part in Bacterial Infections. By DOUGLAS MCCLEAN, M.B. 797

Birthday Honours 800

United States of America: Milk-borne Epidemics—Conscription of Medical Students—Medical Care for the Unfit..... 805

PUBLIC HEALTH

Tuberculosis and the War. 809

From the Annual Reports: Manchester..... 809

Infectious Disease in England and Wales 806

OBITUARY

Harry Edward Mansell, F.R.C.P. (*with portrait*)... 807

Prof. John William Cormack Gunn, M.B. 807

Charles William Laird, M.D. 807

Major James Edward Colleton Rouse, M.B. (*with portrait*) 807

Surgeon-Lieutenant Christopher Henry Congreve Dent, M.B. (*with portrait*) . 808

MEDICAL NEWS

Royal College of Surgeons of England..... 808

Endowment of Research Professorship 796

University of Wales..... 808

Rolleston Prize 808

Royal Air Force: Specialist Appointments 808

Association of Special Libraries and Information Bureaux..... 808

Trinity College, Dublin.... 809

Medical Association of Eire 809

Lady Tata Memorial Fund 809

Royal Society of Medicine. 809

Shaftesbury Military Hospital Medical Society ... 809

British Medical Students Association 809

Alien Doctors in Hospitals. 809

Medico-Legal Society..... 809

NOTICES

Clinics for Reception Areas 810

The Elements of Physiology 810

Fire without Smoke 784

Calling up the Pharmacist. 810

Silage 809

LANCET Crossword 810

Appointments, Births, Marriages and Deaths... 810

12/6 net

INTRODUCTION TO

DISEASES OF THE CHEST

12/6 net

By

JAMES MAXWELL, M.D. (Lond.), F.R.C.P. (Lond.)

Assistant Physician and Demonstrator of Practical Medicine, St. Bartholomew's Hospital; Physician, Royal Chest Hospital; Consulting Physician, Royal National Sanatorium, Bournemouth

Demy 8vo 328 + xii Pages 37 Chapters with 95 Illustrations

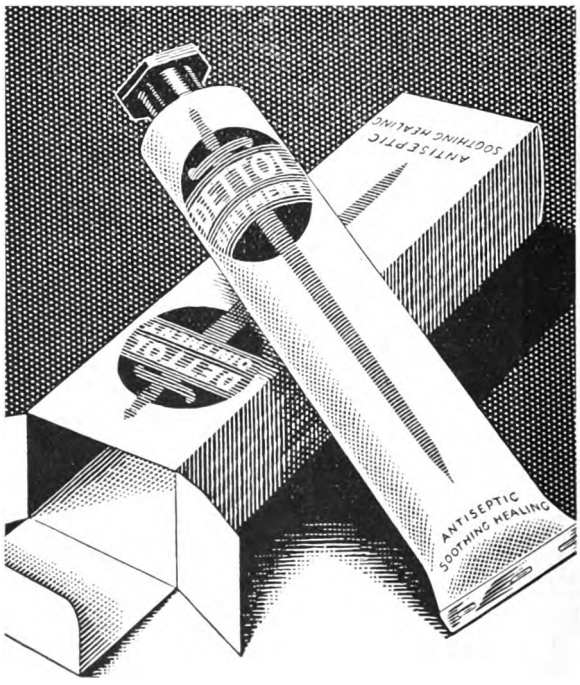
HODDER & STOUGHTON LTD. 20, WARWICK SQUARE, E.C.4

Digitized by Google

And now Dettol Ointment

The difficulties of compounding an unguent with a clinically antiseptic action will be well understood. But the makers of Dettol have now prepared such an ointment—Dettol Ointment. It embodies the active germicidal principle of Dettol.

The widest use of this new ointment is to prevent secondary infection in those skin conditions where an ointment form is preferable to a liquid, and to protect the surrounding skin in the presence of suppuration. Clinical reports give evidence of ample bactericidal activity and of the healing properties of the emollient base.



Packed in Tubes. Also in 1-lb. Jars for Hospital and Surgery use.

RECKITT AND SONS, HULL AND LONDON. (PHARMACEUTICAL DEPT., HULL)

RECOMMENDED BY DIETITIANS AS A GOOD DIGESTIVE AND SOURCE OF ENERGY

MACVITA

A crisp and nourishing product of English Wheat!

O.A. 26

MADE ONLY BY McVITIE AND PRICE

Digitized by Google

JUNE 28, 1941

THE LANCET

A JOURNAL OF BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICINE, SURGERY, OBSTETRICS, PHYSIOLOGY, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACOLOGY, PUBLIC HEALTH, AND NEWS

No. 6148 LONDON: SATURDAY, JUNE 28, 1941 CCXL

CONTENTS

THE WHOLE OF THE LITERARY MATTER IN THE LANCET IS COPYRIGHT

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

Cutaneous Anthrax: Exposure to Infection—Diagnosis—Treatment—Complications. By ALBERT E. HODGSON, M.D. (*illus.*) 811

Effort Syndrome: the Phenomena—Mechanism—External and Internal Causes—Nature of the Disorder—Treatment—Prognosis and Outcome. By MAXWELL JONES, M.R.C.P. and AUBREY LEWIS, F.R.C.P. 813

Intravenous Ascorbic Acid in Experimental Acute Hæmorrhage. By C. P. STEWART, PH.D., J. R. LEARMONTH, F.R.C.S.E. and G. A. POLLOCK, F.R.C.S.E. (*illus.*)..... 818

A Case of Coronary Hæmorrhage. By JOHN MACKAY, M.D. 820

REVIEWS OF BOOKS

A Short Textbook of Midwifery. By G. F. Gibberd, F.R.C.S..... 820

Anatomy of the Eye and Orbit. By Eugene Wolff, F.R.C.S. 820

The Extra-ocular Muscles. By Prof. Luther C. Peter, M.D..... 820

IN ENGLAND NOW

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents 829

LEADING ARTICLES

SIGN PLEASE 821

URINARY DISINFECTION .. 821

LAX CERTIFICATION 822

SURGICAL TREATMENT OF RETINAL DETACHMENT.. 822

ANNOTATIONS

A Re-draft of the Drug Bill 823

Mothercraft for Schoolgirls 824

Sulphur and Sulphanilamide 824

Housing and Disease 825

Ocular Complications in Hyperemesis 825

What are we Aiming at in Collapse Therapy? 825

Tuberculous Pericarditis.. 826

Birthday Honours..... 826

SPECIAL ARTICLES

Hospitals and Gas: Reception and Management of Gas Casualties: Vesicant Gases—Pulmonary Irritant Gases.. 827

Medicine and the Law: Divorce for Incurable Unsoundness of Mind—Alleged Nuisance from Flies 828

Scotland: Nutrition in War-time — Gunshot Wounds—The Tennent Chair 828

Fortified Bread: Effect of Calcium Supplements on Invalids 837

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

The Philosophical Approach (Dr. Maurice B. Wright) 831

Medical Planning Research (Dr. Frederick Dillon and another) 831

The National Loaf (Sir E. Graham-Little, M.P., F.R.C.P.) 831

The Crush Syndrome (Dr. John Gibbens) 832

Postwar Hospital Services (Prof. Charles Pannett and others)..... 832

Medical Benevolence (Sir Arnold Lawson, F.R.C.S.) 833

Punch with Care (Dr. C. E. Winterstein Lambert)... 833

The Shortage of Doctors... 833

Thoracoplasty (Dr. J. V. Hurford) 834

PARLIAMENT

Notes on Current Topics: Economy of Medical Personnel 834

Question Time: Clothing Coupons — The Wholemeal Loaf — Medical Equipment for the Home Guard—Evacuation of the Chronic Sick—Shortage of Male Nurses—Deferred Medical Examinations — Deaths from Encephalitis—Medicine Stamp Duties—Sick Bay Service—E.M.S. Advisory Committees—Rehabilitation. 834

Infectious Disease in England and Wales.... 829

OBITUARY

Surgeon Lieutenant John Ffrangcon Roberts, M.R.C.S. (*with portrait*)... 836

Richard Edmund Symes-Thompson, M.R.C.S. (*with portrait*) 836

Squadron-Leader Harry Winton Dryerre, F.R.C.P.E. (*with portrait*)..... 836

Prof. R. Robison, F.R.S.... 836

MEDICAL NEWS

Rockefeller Medical Studentships 1941 837

Hospitals and Petrol 837

Ling Physical Education Association 837

Socialist Medical Association 834

British Postgraduate Medical School 834

Civil Defence Awards 837

Tuberculosis Association .. 837

Royal Medico-Psychological Association 837

Auxiliary R.A.M.C. Funds 838

NOTICES

Preparing Green Vegetables for the Table 838

Fresh Air 838

A Manual of Herb Gathering..... 838

Solution of LANCET Crossword 838

Births, Marriages and Deaths 837

Appointments 838

THE LONDON AND COUNTIES
MEDICAL PROTECTION SOCIETY, Ltd.

President: SIR CUTHBERT S. WALLACE, K.C.M.G., C.B., F.R.C.S

Members receive UNLIMITED INDEMNITY (subject to the Articles of Association) against damages and costs in cases undertaken on their behalf and advice and assistance in all matters of professional difficulty.

The estate of a deceased member is similarly protected.

Assets exceed £80,000

Annual Subscription £1

Entrance Fee 10s.

(REMITTED TO RECENTLY QUALIFIED PRACTITIONERS)

Full particulars and application form from :—

Dr. R. W. DURAND, Secretary, VICTORY HOUSE, LEICESTER SQUARE, W.C.2. Gerrard 4553, 4814.

Digitized by Google

Ethical Pharmaceuticals

(BRITISH MANUFACTURE)

IDOZAN
neutral colloidal iron solution containing 5% Fe. Non-constipating—does not discolour the teeth
Packings, 4–8–40–80 oz. Bottles.

VALERIAN DRAGÉES
sedative — soporific — containing extract equivalent to 25 mins. B.P. Tinct.
Packings, 100–1000 Dragées.

OTOSEDAN
formerly OTOSCLEROL
in internal ear affections of sclerotic origin.
Packings, 50–500–1000 Tablets.

NULEPSI
formerly SALEPSI
in epilepsy and allied conditions.
Packings, 30 Pills.

Literature on request

Manufactured by

COATES & COOPER Ltd.
LONDON
Communications to 21, EASTBURY RD., NORTHWOOD, MDX.

A POWERFUL ALLY

. . . in all cases where a simple and safe restorative is required either as a routine stimulant or in an emergency.

. . . in demonstrating to your guests that you have a high regard for their powers of discrimination and enjoyment.

OTARD'S
BRANDY

FAMOUS SINCE 1795
The Only Brandy bottled actually at the Chateau de Cognac

Milk Intolerance

Milk in various forms, both modified and unmodified, and the curd formations consequent upon contact with the gastric juices.

RAW MILK

PASTEURISED MILK

BOILED MILK—*The milk was momentarily brought to boiling point.*

DILUTED MILK — 1 *part milk and* 1 *part water*

LACTIC ACID MILK (Special) — *Lactic Acid B.P. added drop by drop until milk just begins to curdle.*

LACTIC ACID MILK — 30 *drops of lactic acid B.P. added per pint of milk.*

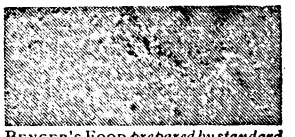
CITRATED MILK — 1.5 *grains of sodium citrate added to* 1 *fl. oz. of raw milk.*

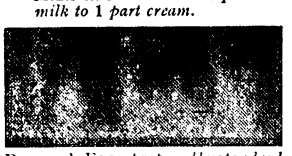
CITRATED MILK (Boiled)—1.5 *grains of sodium citrate added to* 1 *fl. oz. of raw milk and the mixture brought to the boil*

DILUTED MILK — 1 *part milk and* 2 *parts water.*

MILK AND BARLEY WATER — 1 *part milk to* 1 *part Barley Water.*

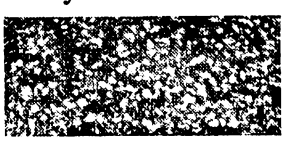
MILK AND CREAM — 1 *part milk to* 1 *part cream.*


BENGER'S FOOD *prepared by standard formula and self-digested for* 5 *mins.*


BENGER'S FOOD *prepared by standard formula and self-digested for* 15 *mins.*

BENGER'S FOOD *prepared by standard formula and self-digested for* 30 *mins.*

An infant's gastric juice contains the enzyme rennin rather than pepsin.


This photograph shows the effect of rennet on Human Milk adjusted to pH 4.6.

Here is shown the effect of rennet on Benger's Food prepared by Formula 1 *and adjusted to pH* 4.6.

A short monograph on this subject has been published by Benger's Food Ltd., Holmes Chapel, Cheshire, and is available to any member of the medical profession forwarding his or her card.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

EFFORT SYNDROME
DIAGNOSTIC AND THERAPEUTIC VALUE OF EXERCISES

By Sir ADOLPHE ABRAHAMS, O.B.E., M.D. Camb., F.R.C.P.
PHYSICIAN TO THE WESTMINSTER HOSPITAL

THE term effort syndrome is one which we employ, in default of a better, appreciating that none will be universally acceptable. It meets the generally established definition of the condition as one of ill health in which the signs and symptoms produced in normal subjects by excessive exercise are called forth by lesser amounts and in which no physical signs of structural disease are discovered. Alternatively, it may be defined as an abnormal physiological reaction to effort with the production of breathlessness, disproportionate or premature exhaustion, palpitations, precordial pain, faintness, dizziness and blurred vision.

Were such definitions unexceptionable, it would be reasonable to regard the subjects as exhibiting merely a depressed capacity for exertion. The cause of such an incapacity might be matter for investigation but at least it could be agreed that since physical ability is only relative the subjects under consideration are merely those who stand at the bottom of the scale. To such conclusions there are cogent objections, the first being to the question-begging adjective "excessive" as applied to exercise for normal individuals. I would prefer strenuous, severe, violent or extreme. Secondly, no degree of exercise however strenuous will produce in a healthy person the outstanding symptoms which are produced as the result of a minor degree of effort in a subject of this syndrome, and which are, moreover, to some extent present in him even without antecedent effort.

Graduated exercises have been recommended as a kind of universal treatment. The differences in individual athletic ability are well recognised, but it is argued that by exercise some degree of improvement is possible to everybody and that the grading which in consequence results will be of practical value. On this reasoning effort syndrome would be equivalent to the "out of condition" state, and would demand a course of training more or less analogous to that of an athlete preparing for a contest. Exercises have their use but their application is limited. A course of physical training will usually benefit the under-developed, ill-nourished youth who has lived under bad conditions, physical and hygienic, and who partly from disinclination, partly from lack of opportunity has never taken exercise. In him the reduced capacity for exertion is a real example of "unfitness" and he may be trained in the orthodox sense. It is often forgotten that under service conditions all sorts of advantageous circumstances are operating simultaneously: good and plentiful food, regularity in living, absence of anxiety about employment and a feeling of security on this score, discipline, and an ordered life which ensures moderation in tobacco and alcohol, and the avoidance of bad habits. The rapid improvement in physique and capacity for effort which occur in such a type are advanced as evidence of the universal value of "P.T.," but though P.T. plays a part the part is not the whole.

Subjects of postinfective asthenia often exhibit an incapacity for effort, and some infections are particularly potent in this respect, especially trench fever and influenza. It is sometimes maintained that myocardial weakness is the cause of such incapacity, but it is far more likely that the infection has affected the vasomotor system. Vasomotor stability will return in time without treatment, but its return will be hastened by such exercises as can be carried out without distress.

The toxæmic element in such cases has encouraged the belief that all, or most, sufferers from effort syndrome are victims of chronic sepsis, the eradication of which is of primary importance. Teeth and tonsils are the commonest sources of infection, followed by more remote possibilities such as the appendix, the gall-bladder and the prostate, or such nebulosities as "intestinal toxæmia." If the net cast is sufficiently fine, the instruments of precision sufficiently sensitive, and the investigation sufficiently exacting, it is possible to find some plausible abnormality in almost anybody. Latent tuberculosis and thyrotoxicosis have their adherents; while extrinsic toxins such as tobacco are indicted as additional rather than primary influences. As in the practice of medicine generally, the enthusiasts for focal sepsis occasionally score brilliant successes but encounter far more disappointments. It is well to eradicate an obvious source of sepsis, but it is the experience of most observers that the number of cases of effort syndrome which can be attributed to this cause is exceedingly small.

MUSCLE AND MIND

If properly organised, exercises have a psychological value. Their character must be varied, they must be intrinsically interesting instead of mere monotonous repetitions of stereotyped movements, and they must demand unremitting attention. In this way it is possible to ensure half an hour's sustained activity in a man who would fall out in five minutes of the tedious procedure comprehended under the one-time P.T. The man who has entertained the conviction that he has a cardiac defect, or at least a constitution, which must not be subjected to the hazards of exertion may be reassured by discovering that exercise does not lead to calamity, and not even, after a time, to symptoms which he had supposed to indicate "heart weakness" or "heart strain." As a member of a suitable class he will have the advantage of encouragement, competition and emulation, and may come in due course to take a pride in achievement and the cultivation of fitness. At the same time it is best that he should be occupied in a useful and interesting manner for most of the day, so that he has no time for introspection or for undesirable habits which are often the consequence of boredom.

Exercises serve a useful purpose in grading. If a man can accomplish half an hour of systematic vigorous exertion and at the end exhibit no distress and no undue delay in deceleration of the cardiac rate, his circulatory integrity is established and there is no reason why the physical requirements of an ordinary military life should not be met. But no system of exercises can test the reaction to unalluring or distasteful circumstances, or guarantee that symptoms and even physical signs will not be forthcoming when escape is sought from an intolerable situation. This is a psychological problem and it must be left to the psychiatrist, not to the clinical physician, to assess the individual's probable reaction to circumstances and responsibilities.

It is comparatively easy to recognise the subject of post-infective debility and the under-developed type that can be improved in the manner described. But the crucial problem is in respect of the fundamentally unsound: is the essential fault ascertainable and eradicable or must a fatalistic view of complete failure be accepted? Exercise is a complicated process into which enter a variety of factors, including the myocardium, the blood, the respiration, the muscles in their biochemical aspect, the nervous system and the mental outlook. It is a simple but defeatist conclusion to regard the nervous as the essential factor in effort syndrome, when jerky maladjustment displaces orderly coördination. In such cases, exercises, far from producing any improvement, are likely to aggravate the symptoms. This applies at any rate to exercises of the usual P.T. type, although it has been suggested that better results might be expected by a system more minutely graduated in which encouragement would presumably play a great part.

The exercise-tolerance test is often condemned as inadequate or useless, although it is not easy to ascertain what exactly the critics have in mind or what they suppose it is intended to test. All that can be determined is the capacity for exertion as indicated by circulatory efficiency. But nothing can test the willingness of the man, and here those responsible for the disposal of subjects of effort syndrome have an obvious difficulty. A man may exercise vigorously without distress and demonstrate the integrity of his circulation, and may yet complain of various subjective sensations

Digitized by Google

(exhaustion, giddiness or precordial pain) either soon after or sometimes two or three hours after completing the effort.

In the last war I was familiar with one of the greatest athletes in the world, capable on the running track of extreme exertion, who evaded military service by presenting symptoms and even physical signs, such as fainting, whenever military duties were demanded. What attitude should be taken in such circumstances? Psychologists maintain that to ignore complaints in the absence of physical accompaniments, and perhaps to enforce strict military discipline, is only to court the production of more and worse symptoms; but the modern medical officer has sufficient sense of duty, confidence in his clinical knowledge, and courage to take trivial risk, instead of referring all cases for special investigation. More rarely the converse problem arises, that of a man who at the end of his exercise has a protracted tachycardia despite his assertion of well-being. Subjectively considered, he is fit to be returned to his unit where he may well carry on; but he may report sick under stress, especially emotional stress, when objective signs will be discovered which cannot be ignored.

PHYSICAL BASIS OF SYMPTOMS

Since there is often tachycardia, the influence of the thyroid is naturally invoked and in a few instances there is evidence in favour of this explanation. On investigation, however, fundamental objections appear. At rest, the circulation of the hyperthyroidic patient resembles that of a normal person during exercise: there are tachycardia, increased cardiac output and accelerated blood flow. These factors are absent in the patient with effort syndrome, and he also fails to exhibit that constant feature of the hyperthyroidic, persistence of tachycardia during sleep.

Normally exercise results in a slight acidosis, a relative reduction of blood alkalinity which is the stimulus for increased respiratory effort. It has been thought that the patient with effort syndrome may be hypersensitive to an acid intoxication of a degree which in a normal person will produce no respiratory distress or overactivity. This might be explained by a constitutional deficiency in the buffer substances of the blood—sodium bicarbonate, sodium phosphate and proteins—which normally combine with carbon dioxide and other metabolic acids. Even at rest the subject of effort syndrome may display shallow ineffective respiration. He gives the impression, not of dyspnœa but of lazy breathing, of never having acquired the habit of accumulating enough CO_2 to afford the respiratory centre the necessary stimulus. As would be expected, response to the breath-holding test is exceedingly poor. The effects of hyperventilation in healthy subjects have naturally encouraged the expectation that some of the symptoms of effort syndrome might be explained in this way. But Guttman and Jones (1940) have satisfied themselves that when patients with effort syndrome practise hyperventilation, the cardinal symptoms are produced in very few cases; no patient in their series complained of suffocation, palpitation and left-chest pain.

The respiratory phenomenon of effort syndrome can only be described in general terms as an expression of disordered metabolism, possibly the result of suprarenal dysfunction. The abnormal sweating has provoked speculation both on the chemical side and the relation to heat loss. It is another indication of the sympathetic imbalance which characterises the syndrome and which is associated, in some instances, with vagotonia, in others with vagal insufficiency and with a general want of muscular tone especially of the abdomen. The interaction of the sympathetic nervous system with the endocrines is of course familiar.

To attempt to establish a uniform ætiology in cases of effort syndrome is fallacious. In typical examples we recognise many of the physical accompaniments of anxiety, and the chief hope of amelioration lies with the psychotherapist whose task must be to identify the chronic emotional state—conflict, fear and the like—which may be responsible. The difficulty of investigation, great enough in ordinary circumstances, is substantially enhanced by the circumstances of military service where the perpetuation of the disability is to the patient's advantage.

SUMMARY

Effort syndrome is a term vaguely employed to describe a symptomatology which may arise from various causes, some of which are constitutional and ineradicable, some pathological and amenable to treatment.

Exercises, combined with good food and a regular life, will benefit cases of postinfective debility or underdevelopment, but even in these their psychological value must not be overlooked.

In cases of effort syndrome which seem to arise from constitutional inferiority and to have no responsible physical defect the results of physical therapy have been disappointing. Their ætiology and treatment are the concern of the psychiatrist.

THE PROGNOSIS OF ACUTE INTESTINAL OBSTRUCTION

EXPERIMENTS WITH INTRAPERITONEAL SULPHANILAMIDE

BY

RUPERT VAUGHAN HUDSON, F.R.C.S.
SURGEON TO MIDDLESEX HOSPITAL

AND

F. R. SELBIE, M.D. ABERD.
RESEARCH ASSISTANT IN THE BLAND-SUTTON INSTITUTE OF PATHOLOGY AT THE HOSPITAL

RODNEY SMITH, M.B. LOND., F.R.C.S.
ACTING SURGICAL REGISTRAR AT THE HOSPITAL

DURING the last twenty years important advances have been made in the treatment of many acute abdominal conditions, and fatality-rates have correspondingly fallen. In acute intestinal obstruction, however, while progress has certainly been made, the fatality-rate in most published figures is still between 20% and 30%. In an attempt to ascertain the factors responsible for this high figure a series of 670 consecutive cases has been analysed at this hospital, and the results have been compared with those of Burgess (1923) and Warthen (1936) because their classification is sufficiently similar to the one we have adopted.

Burgess published a series of 1278 cases, with a fatality-rate of 28·8%. In our series the rate is 22·4%. In both these series the two commonest single causes of obstruction were strangulated external hernia and carcinoma of the colon. The fatality-rate of acute on chronic obstruction from carcinoma of the colon was 34·1% in Burgess's series; in our series it is 31·6%. In Burgess's figures the fatality-rate of strangulated external hernia was 23%; in our series it is 14%, and the fatality-rate of all small-gut obstructions is only slightly higher, 16·7%. There is, then, a great improvement in the prognosis of strangulated external hernia and of obstruction of the small gut, but very little in the prognosis of acute on chronic large-gut obstruction. Of the factors responsible for the improved outlook in obstruction of the small gut probably the main one is earlier diagnosis and earlier operation. Holt (1928), urging the importance of the time factor in acute obstruction, says that in his cases there was a fatality-rate of about 60% in the late cases exhibiting systemic signs. Warthen found that among white patients the fatality-rate was 19·5%, while it was 42·3% in blacks, and that, on an average, the time elapsing between onset of symptoms and admission to hospital in blacks was about double that in whites.

It is generally agreed that the high fatality in late cases is due to complications. Is there a single complication which is sufficient to alter the entire outlook? The complications which may arise are:—

1. Dehydration and chloride loss.
2. Absorption of toxins.
3. Vascular damage to the gut wall, the final result of which is gangrene, perforation, and if the gut is lying in the general peritoneal cavity peritonitis.

Of these, vascular damage to the gut is of vital importance because, even in the absence of gangrene, it often means that simple release of the obstructed gut is not sufficient and that further operative measures have to be taken. Dehydration and toxæmia are not difficult to treat per se, provided that simple release is the sole

Digitized by Google

operative measure necessary to relieve the obstruction. In Warthen's series simple release was practicable in only 37% of cases, compared to our 66·5%, and his total fatality was correspondingly higher, 34% to our 22·4%.

THE DANGERS OF RESECTION

In 62 out of our 670 cases part of the gut was not considered viable and a resection was carried out; 48 of these died, a fatality-rate of 77·4%. Of our 300 cases of strangulated external hernia 30 required a resection of gut and 24 of these died, a fatality-rate of 80%. Of the 270 cases in which simple release was practised only 18 died, a fatality-rate of 6·7%. Why should there be this appalling difference in the prognosis when the gut changes from viable to non-viable? It has been claimed that patients in whom a resection is necessary are already desperately ill, that they are suffering from the effects of extreme dehydration and absorption of toxins and are therefore unable to stand the effects of an operation, or that although able to stand a short operation they cannot stand the necessary gut resection. If this were so one would expect that in the vast majority of fatal cases the patient would die at any rate within a day or so of operation. In actual fact this explanation of the high fatality is entirely false. In a few of our 62 cases of resection the patient was in extremis on admission, and, in spite of efforts at resuscitation and an operation carried out as speedily as possible at what was considered to be the optimum moment, died soon afterwards. In a considerable number of cases, however, the patient was not in extremis and there were no systemic signs whatever, the discovery of non-viable gut being apparently quite unexpected. This was particularly common where the strangulated gut was outside the general peritoneal cavity—in an external hernial sac. In the majority of cases there was a moderate degree of dehydration or toxæmia but certainly not enough to render the patient unfit to stand a resection of gut, which need not cause much operative shock if certain technical details are observed. Nor does the patient necessarily die soon after operation. A certain number, of course, do die rapidly, overwhelmed by toxæmia or general peritonitis present before operation as a result of perforation of gangrenous gut. But the majority survive the immediate hazards of operation and the next few days. These may die at any time up to six weeks after operation, the commonest danger periods being about the fifth and about the tenth day. The symptoms are typical of an increasing mechanical obstruction—colicky pains, exaggerated peristalsis, vomiting and increasing distension. At autopsy the cause of death is found to be a plastic peritonitis of a variable but fatal degree, with much adhesion of gut to gut, and gut to abdominal wall, and an œdematous intestine full of foul material, with multiple sites of obstruction.

THE CAUSE OF LOCAL PERITONITIS

Were it possible to eliminate this local peritonitis the fatality of gut resections would drop considerably. It seems certain that the organisms producing it must have come from inside the gut. They may reach the peritoneal cavity before, during, or after operation. Before operation, organisms might conceivably pass through the damaged gut wall before actual gangrene had occurred, and clearly the peritoneum will be flooded with organisms if a gangrenous coil of gut lying in the peritoneal cavity perforates. At operation, however good the aseptic technique, organisms are bound to escape when the gut is opened. After operation, since only undamaged gut is left, organisms are only likely to escape if the anastomosis leaks.

It seems unlikely that in most cases fatal contamination of the peritoneum takes place before operation.

Thus, in our series actual perforation was rarely found; it was only in these few cases that obvious signs of peritonitis were present and then only if the perforated gut was lying in the general peritoneal cavity. Moreover, the fatality-rate after resection of a coil of gut lying in an external hernial sac and sealed off from the general peritoneal cavity was 80%, while the mortality after resection of a coil which had been lying in the general peritoneal cavity was actually slightly less, 75%. If the passage of organisms through the gut wall was of significance one would imagine that the fatality would be much higher in cases where the gut was inside the peritoneal cavity.

Contamination of the peritoneum by leakage of the anastomosis after operation is also not of importance in the majority of cases, for at a second operation or autopsy there was asserted to be evidence of leakage in only one case in our series. The areas of plastic peritonitis, although in the region of the anastomosis in most cases, are not necessarily so, and the area around the anastomosis is sometimes free from adhesion or peritonitis, which is centred in another part of the abdomen.

Some organisms probably do pass through the gut wall before operation but not to a great extent unless gangrene and perforation have occurred; the main contamination of the peritoneum probably takes place at operation and is due to the gut being opened. In support of this view, 3 of the cases of gangrene in our series were treated by exteriorisation, with the intention of performing a subsequent operation for the reconstruction of the normal intestinal tract. Of these, 2 survived, but both of them died after the second operation for closure of the fistula, the surgeon being forced to open the peritoneal cavity and the gut. If we divide our 670 cases into two groups according to whether the gut was opened or not we find that of 224 cases in which the gut was opened 137 died, a fatality of 61·2%; 68 of these were small gut, 54 dying, a fatality-rate of 79·4%; 156 were large gut, with 83 deaths, a fatality-rate of 53·2%. But of the 446 cases where only simple release was necessary 23 died, a fatality-rate of 5·2%. The prognosis in the cases requiring opening of the gut was necessarily much worse, but nevertheless the difference is so great as to suggest that opening the gut provides a new lethal factor sufficient to weigh the scales against the patient.

THE PROGNOSIS

This, then, is the prognosis of acute intestinal obstruction. If simple release can be practised the outlook is good, the fatality in our series being only 5·2%. If the gut has to be opened, either to perform an anastomosis, to drain the gut or to perform a resection, the prognosis is much worse, in our series the fatality being 53·2% in large-gut and 79·4% in small-gut obstruction. In cases requiring resection of gut the rate was 77·4%. A reduction in the deaths from acute intestinal obstruction can be attained in two ways, by earlier diagnosis and by more successful treatment and prevention of the lethal complications which result from delay in diagnosis. With a view to preventing such complications we have carried out a series of animal experiments.

Experiments with Intraperitoneal Sulphanilamide

We have employed oral chemotherapy in the treatment of postoperative peritonitis, but to our disappointment it was unsuccessful and in one or two cases even seemed to have a deleterious effect. We therefore devised experiments on rabbits with the object of ascertaining (1) whether deliberate contamination of the peritoneal cavity with the contents of the gut does in fact cause a plastic peritonitis of the kind often found in man after a resection of gut; (2) if so, whether there is one causative organism which can be recovered later from the infected peritoneum and grown in pure culture; (3) whether such a peritonitis can be prevented or modified by the local application of sulphanilamide into the peritoneal cavity; and (4) if so, whether oral sulphanilamide is as effective as intraperitoneal sulphanilamide.

FIRST EXPERIMENT

As a preliminary investigation, a suspension in saline of 300 mg. of sulphanilamide per kg. body-weight was injected into the peritoneal cavity of each of two rabbits, a dose equivalent to about 15 g. in man. Blood was taken at intervals and its sulphanilamide content estimated. It was found that absorption was completed in 30 hours, and the drug produced no ill effects or local reaction in the peritoneum.

SECOND EXPERIMENT

The next experiment was carried out to ascertain the effect of intraperitoneal sulphanilamide on the reaction of the peritoneum of rabbits to the organisms inside their own gut. The abdomen of each of 12 rabbits was opened and intestinal contents withdrawn through a small

Digitized by Google

puncture in the cæcum. Although we were primarily interested in the organisms in the small gut, contents were withdrawn from the cæcum because the small gut was nearly always found at operation to be empty, and it was not considered probable that the organisms living just distal to the ileo-cæcal valve would differ from those just proximal. Moreover, the puncture in the cæcum could be easily closed, while the lumen of the small gut was so small that it was feared that any attempt to make certain that the puncture did not leak after operation would result in undue narrowing of the gut. The puncture was closed with a fine catgut purse-string suture and the intestinal contents withdrawn were then injected into the right half of the peritoneal cavity, from the right hypochondrium to the right iliac fossa. In 3 of the rabbits the abdomen was then closed. In 6 others, before closing the abdomen, a suspension in saline of 300 mg. of sulphanilamide per kg. body-weight was injected into the peritoneal cavity. In 3 others the abdomen was closed and the rabbit was then given the same dosage of sulphanilamide through a stomach-tube. After a week each rabbit was killed and the abdomen opened and examined. The findings are summarised in the table.

CONTROLS; NO SULPHANILAMIDE

Rabbit No. 1.—Gut adherent to anterior abdominal wall at site of the puncture, over area ½ in. × ½ in. Abscess ½ in. × 1 in. in right flank; at this point large gut was adherent to small with kinking of the latter and gut was adherent to anterior abdominal wall over area 2 in. × 1 in.

No. 2.—Gut not adherent to abdominal wall. At site of puncture, not in contact with abdominal wall, there was an abscess 1 in. × 1½ in. from which had spread a local peritonitis involving several coils of gut over area of 3½ in. × 2½ in. Multiple small abscesses on posterior surface of anterior abdominal wall, from right iliac fossa to right hypochondrium. Under pylorus large gut adherent to small with small abscess. Scattered flakes of lymph throughout left side of abdomen. Injection of mesentery of whole of small gut.

No. 3.—Gut adherent to abdominal wall over site of puncture with localised abscess 2 in. × 1 in. Small localised abscesses in liver. Abscesses throughout abdomen, localised by adherent coils of gut and mesentery. Injection of whole peritoneum—general peritonitis.

INTRAPERITONEAL SULPHANILAMIDE

No. 4.—Localised peritonitis, ½ in. × ½ in. around site of puncture, where gut was adherent to anterior abdominal wall. No spread outside immediate locality of puncture.

No. 5.—No adherence of gut to anterior abdominal wall, but abscess ¼ in. × ¼ in. on surface of gut at site of puncture and abscess ¼ in. × ½ in. on posterior surface of anterior abdominal wall under incision. Some injection of pelvic peritoneum but no adhesion. A few tiny flakes of lymph on posterior surface of anterior abdominal wall on right side, and two small flakes on anterior surface of left lobe of liver.

No. 6.—Gut adherent to abdominal wall at site of puncture over area 1 in. × ¾ in. No abscesses, no lymph, no adhesion of gut to gut and no peritonitis.

No. 7.—Gut adherent to abdominal wall at site of puncture where an abscess ¾ in. × ½ in. was surrounded by zone of local peritonitis 1 in. × 1½ in. Mesentery of a coil of gut in this zone rather injected. Elsewhere no peritonitis, no adhesions and no abscesses.

No. 8.—Gut not adherent to abdominal wall, but under incision there was an abscess ¼ in. × ¼ in. which had discharged through wound. At site of puncture very slight reaction and piece of catgut still undissolved; mesentery of one coil of small gut in contact with this rather injected, but no adhesion there or elsewhere and no distant abscesses or peritonitis.

No. 9.—No adhesion of gut to abdominal wall. Inflammatory reaction on posterior surface of anterior abdominal wall under incision and at site of puncture, where localised peritonitis ¼ in. × ¼ in. Nothing else abnormal found.

ORAL SULPHANILAMIDE

No. 10.—Gut adherent to abdominal wall over site of puncture. No abscess there, but much adherence of gut to gut with nodules of lymph. Many distant small abscesses with obstructive adhesions and peritonitis. Whole of small gut and its mesentery injected.

No. 11.—Gut adherent to abdominal wall over area 1 in. × ¾ in. and small gut adherent to large and obstructed in this area. Injection of mesentery of this coil of small gut. A few scattered small abscesses elsewhere, and in region of pylorus gut firmly adherent to gut with much injection of mesentery of small gut.

No. 12.—Obvious general peritonitis and intestinal obstruction. Multiple small abscesses ¼ in. × ¼ in. connected by strings of mucopus across general peritoneal cavity. Gross dilatation of one coil of gut which was deep purple.

TABLE I: SECOND EXPERIMENT

FINDINGS AT AUTOPSY A WEEK AFTER PUNCTURE AND CLOSURE OF CÆCUM AND SOILING OF RIGHT SIDE OF ABDOMINAL CAVITY WITH CÆCAL CONTENTS

Treatment	Rabbit no.	Lesions at site of puncture into cæcum		Lesions in or under incision		Lesions elsewhere in peritoneal cavity			
						Localised			Evidence of spread to general peritoneal cavity
		Abs.	Ad.	Abs.	Ad.	Abs.	Ad.	Obs.	
None	1	−	+	−	+	++	++	−	Injection of mesentery of small gut
	2	++	−	−	−	++	+	−	
	3	++	++	++	++	++	+	−	General peritonitis
Intraperitoneal sulphanilamide 300 mg./kg.	4	−	+	−	+	−	−	−	None
	5	+	−	+	−	−	−	−	None
	6	−	+	−	−	−	−	−	None
	7	+	+	−	−	−	−	−	None
	8	−	−	+	−	−	−	−	None
	9	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	None
Oral sulphanilamide 300 mg./kg.	10	−	++	−	++	++	++	+	Injection of mesentery of small gut
	11	−	++	−	++	++	++	+	
	12	+	+	+	+	++	++	++	General peritonitis

Abs. = abscess; Ad. = adhesion; Obs. = obstruction.

The only organism which could be grown from the abscesses or from the peritoneal fluid was a pure culture of *Bacillus coli*.

CONCLUSIONS FROM SECOND EXPERIMENT

The conclusions which may be drawn from these experiments are:—

(1) Liberation of intestinal contents into the peritoneal cavity of a rabbit is followed by the development of a plastic peritonitis, the causative organism of which is the *B. coli*. It is characterised by abscesses and areas of adhesion of gut to gut and gut to abdominal wall which may produce intestinal obstruction. If localisation is poor general peritonitis may result. The post-mortem finding in the rabbit exactly parallels the findings at operation or autopsy on patients with peritonitis.

(2) The injection of sulphanilamide into the peritoneal cavity at the same time as the contamination with intestinal contents prevents the development of this peritonitis, the pathological changes in the rabbits so treated being limited to a localised reaction in the immediate vicinity of the puncture in the gut and the abdominal incision.

(3) The administration of sulphanilamide by mouth in one dose of 300 mg. per kg. body-weight at the time of operation has no effect on the development of this peritonitis.

The experiments described deal only with contamination of the peritoneum with gut contents in the absence of intestinal obstruction. We have pointed out that if the gut has to be opened at an operation for acute intestinal obstruction the prognosis is very poor, because there is a great probability that a type of fatal peritonitis will develop which is an exact parallel to that we have produced experimentally in the absence of obstruction. It seems likely that the prognosis in this type of case may be considerably improved by the use of intraperitoneal sulphanilamide, while the not uncommon complication of an abscess in the wound may be rendered less likely by the use of sulphanilamide implanted in the deeper layers of the incision.

THIRD EXPERIMENT

It remained to be seen whether this *B. coli* peritonitis did in fact occur frequently after a gut resection in an experimental animal, and if so whether it could be

Digitized by Google

TABLE II—THIRD EXPERIMENT. Operation: resection of part of terminal ileum; ileo-cæcostomy

Treatment	Rabbit no.	Killed or died	Post-mortem findings			
			Wound	Anastomosis	Peritonitis	
					Local	General
None	13	D. in 36 hrs.	..	..	..	+ + + (Culture: *B. coli*).
	14	K. after 3 wks.	Adherent to gut.	Patent. Inflamed.	Abscess 1 × ¼ in. at blind end.	+ +. (Culture: *B. coli*.)
	15	K. after 3 wks.	Abscess 2 × 2 in. discharging through wound.	Patent. Much inflammation.	Blind end covered with lymph, adherent to small gut.	+ +. A few small abscesses. Gut adherent. (Culture: *B. coli*.)
	16	D. in 36 hrs.	..	..	..	+ + +. (Culture: *B. coli*.)
	17	K. after 3 wks.	Abscess 2 × 1 in. in and behind wound.	Patent but surrounded by peritonitis.	Abscess ½ × ½ in. round blind end with much adhesion of gut.	+ + involving small gut, mesentery and omentum. (Culture: *B. coli*.)
	18	K. after 3 wks.	Gut adherent to abdominal wall behind wound.	Patent but surrounded by peritonitis.	Abscess ½ × ½ in. round blind end, with much adhesion round it.	+ + involving small gut, mesentery and omentum. (Culture: *B. coli* and *Staph. albus*.)
Intraperitoneal sulphanilamide, 300 mg./kg.	19	K. after 3 wks.	Normal.	Patent; pin's head abscess on suture line.	None at blind end.	None.
	20	K. after 3 wks.	Normal.	Patent, not inflamed.	Inflammation round blind end. (Culture: *B. coli*.)	None.
	21	K. after 3 wks.	Abscess 2 × 1 in. in and behind wound. (Culture: *Staph. aureus*.)	Patent.	Blind and adherent to wound.	No general spread.
	22	D. in. 36 hrs.	..	..	..	+ + +. (Culture: *B. coli*.)
	23	D. in. 36 hrs.	..	..	..	+ + +. (Culture: *B. coli*.)
	24	K. after 3 wks.	Normal.	Patent. One flake of lymph on suture line.	Blind end not inflamed.	None. (Culture sterile.)

prevented or modified in the same way by intraperitoneal sulphanilamide. In these experiments the animal used was again the rabbit. End-to-end or side-to-side anastomosis after a resection of small gut was found to be technically difficult, owing to the extremely small size of the gut. The first few rabbits in which this was the technique adopted all died rapidly of obstruction or leakage at the anastomosis. Ultimately, it was found much simpler to resect several inches of terminal ileum, close the lower end, and implant the upper end into the cæcum. This was our standard procedure in 12 rabbits. In 6 of them the operation concluded with the intraperitoneal injection of a suspension in saline of 300 mg. per kg. of sulphanilamide. The other 6 received no sulphanilamide. After three weeks all the surviving rabbits were killed and a note was made of the signs of inflammation in the wound, at the anastomosis, at the blind end and in the general peritoneal cavity. Cultures were taken from each case.

Of the 12 rabbits, 4 died within 36 hours of operation of general peritonitis, the *B. coli* alone being grown from the peritoneum in every case; 2 had received sulphanilamide, 2 had not. The remaining untreated rabbits (4) developed inflammation in the wound, at the anastomosis and at the blind end, as well as widespread peritonitis. It was remarkable to note the degree of peritonitis compatible with survival in the rabbit; the organism in every case was the *B. coli*. Of the 4 surviving rabbits treated with sulphanilamide, 2 had insignificant local lesions and nothing else; in 1 there was considerable inflammation round the blind end of the ileum, from which region *B. coli* was grown, and one had a large abscess posterior to the wound, giving a growth of *Staph. aureus*. In none of these 4 was there any general peritoneal spread. These results are shown in table II.

We next tried to assess the value of intraperitoneal sulphanilamide when a coil of strangulated and gangrenous gut is resected. Strangulation with gangrene was easily produced in rabbits by bringing a coil of gut through the linea alba, closing the incision round the gut and suturing the skin over it. Unfortunately, the subsequent resection of the gut proved to be far more lethal than we had hoped. Only one of many operated on survived more than 24 hours. It is noteworthy, however, that this rabbit, which received no sulphanilamide, lived for 9 days and died of *B. coli* peritonitis with many adhesions and several sites of obstruction. The high fatality in rabbits suggests that further experiments on these lines might usefully be performed on animals better able to stand the immediate hazards of operation. Nevertheless, granted that the bacterial content in strangulated gut is higher and the organisms are more virulent than in normal gut, they are the same organisms and cause the same type of peritonitis. It follows that any prophylactic measure which will prevent or modify *B. coli* peritonitis after resection in the absence of gangrene will have a similar value in cases of resection of gangrenous gut.

CASE-RECORDS

During the course of these experiments we had the opportunity of using intraperitoneal sulphanilamide in 2 cases in which a resection of small gut for acute obstruction was necessary.

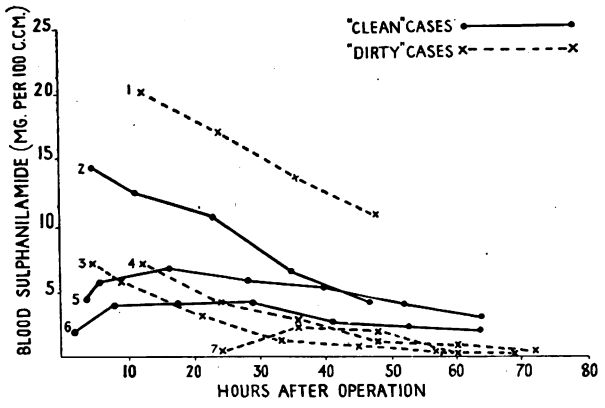
CASE 1.—A man of 67 was admitted with signs, symptoms and radiological evidence of acute obstruction of the terminal ileum. Operation by one of us (R. S.) revealed a new growth which had almost obliterated the lumen of the gut. Resection of 11 in. of ileum was followed by the performance of an end-to-side anastomosis with an ileostomy just proximal, and 10 g. of sulphanilamide suspended in saline was left in the peritoneal cavity. Postoperatively continuous gastric suction ensured that depression of peristalsis should not lead to distension of the gut. Convalescence was complicated by the development of *B. coli* abscess in the wound, but from the first day the physical signs and symptoms, the study of the fluid-balance chart and routine straight radiograms of the abdomen demonstrated that the anastomosis was patent and that there was no hold up anywhere along the small gut. Five weeks after operation the patient died suddenly from a massive hæmatemesis from an œsophageal varix caused by

Digitized by Google

back pressure from secondaries in the liver, and at autopsy the line of anastomosis was already nearly invisible and there was no evidence of past or present peritonitis or adhesion.

CASE 2.—A woman of 62 was admitted with a strangulated femoral hernia of 30 hours' duration, vomiting, distended, but with only moderate signs of toxæmia. Operation (R. S.) disclosed 2 in. of gangrenous terminal ileum. Resection and side-to-side anastomosis with a proximal ileostomy were performed through a paramedian incision and 15 g. of sulphanilamide was inserted, 5 g. powdered around the anastomosis and ileostomy, 2 g. into the deeper layers of the wounds, and 8 g. suspended in saline in the peritoneal cavity. Postoperatively, continuous gastric suction was again employed, and a high concentration of blood sulphanilamide was maintained by the postoperative administration first into an intravenous drip and later by intramuscular injection of sulphapyridine. After 8 days the physical signs, the fluid-balance chart, and straight radiography showed that there was no hold-up at the anastomosis or elsewhere, and the ileostomy drainage for 24 hours diminished to 3 oz. Gastric suction was stopped and the ileostomy tube was removed. The patient was transferred to a convalescent home with both wounds firmly healed 13 days after operation.

It is unwise to draw conclusions from only 2 cases, but we do feel that it is encouraging that the first patients



treated with intraperitoneal sulphanilamide should escape completely the peritonitis which we know is so common.

Sulphanilamide, used as described above, constitutes a prophylactic but not a therapeutic measure. We do not yet know whether or not it can have a therapeutic action in cases of established peritonitis. We have, however, used intraperitoneal sulphanilamide in a number of cases other than acute obstruction with the object both of assessing a possible therapeutic value and of investigating the effect on the concentration in the blood of sulphanilamide. The following cases were treated by the injection of sulphanilamide into the peritoneal cavity at the conclusion of operation:—

1. Pancreatic abscess, drained by a tube through the gastro-colic omentum and traversing the peritoneal cavity (organism, *B. coli*).
2. Perforated appendix with free pus in the peritoneal cavity (organism, *B. coli*).
3. Appendix abscess, poorly localised, with free pus in the peritoneal cavity (organism *B. coli*).
4. Perforated gastric ulcer of 19 hours' duration, with considerable contamination of the peritoneum by gastric contents.

Uneventful recovery followed in 3 cases. The patient with the pancreatic abscess died; this was not remarkable since prior to surgery she was also contending with portal pyæmia, diabetic coma with renal failure, and bilateral bronchopneumonia; at autopsy she was found to have severe mitral stenosis. In each case the blood sulphanilamide was estimated after the operation at intervals up to 72 hours.

In order to compare the rate of absorption from normal peritoneum, sulphanilamide was introduced at operation into the peritoneal cavity in the following clean cases:—

1. Strangulated hernia without gangrene.
2. Partial gastrectomy.
3. Cholecystectomy.

The dose in every case except one was 10 g. suspended in saline; the case with the pancreatic abscess was given 15 g. The figure shows the levels of blood sulphanilamide in these 7 cases from the time of operation up to 72 hours. The rate of absorption varied considerably from case to case, but there was no obvious difference between the absorption in clean and contaminated cases.

SUMMARY

Analysis of 670 consecutive cases of acute intestinal obstruction showed that the fatality-rate in cases where simple release could be practised was 6·7%, whereas the rate was 77·4% when resection was necessary.

The high fatality in cases in which the gut has to be opened, whether for resection, anastomosis or enterostomy, is mainly attributed to a postoperative plastic peritonitis leading to mechanical obstruction.

The causative organism of this plastic peritonitis is the *B. coli* and the peritoneum is infected by contamination with gut contents when the gut is opened at operation.

Experiments with rabbits demonstrated (1) that sulphanilamide introduced into the peritoneal cavity was well absorbed and caused no local inflammatory reaction; (2) that contamination of the peritoneal cavity with contents of the cæcum produced a plastic peritonitis with the formation of abscesses and adhesions, and sometimes general peritonitis; (3) that this plastic peritonitis could be prevented by introducing sulphanilamide into the peritoneal cavity at the time of the contamination, but not by a single large dose of sulphanilamide given at that time by mouth.

Further experiments with rabbits showed (4) that *B. coli* peritonitis followed resection of gut with great regularity; (5) that prophylactic use of intraperitoneal sulphanilamide usually reduced, and in some cases even eliminated, the inflammatory process; but (6) that in the presence of a fulminating infection intraperitoneal sulphanilamide in the doses which we employed was valueless.

So far 2 cases of resection of gut for acute intestinal obstruction in man have been treated with intraperitoneal sulphanilamide. In neither of these was there any postoperative obstruction or peritonitis, local or general.

Our thanks are due to Prof. James McIntosh for providing us with the facilities to carry out these experiments in the Bland-Sutton Institute of the Middlesex Hospital, as well as for his counsel and interest.

REFERENCES

Burgess, A. H. (1923) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 547.
Holt, R. L. (1928) *Lancet*, **2**, 61.
Warthen, H. J. (1936) *Virginia med. (semi-)Mon.* **63**, 99.

PRESERVATION OF BLOOD FOR SUGAR ANALYSIS

BY R. D. LAWRENCE, M.D. Aberd., F.R.C.P.
PHYSICIAN WITH CHARGE OF THE DIABETIC DEPARTMENT, KING'S COLLEGE HOSPITAL

Dr. E. J. King and his colleagues have lately described a simple method for preventing glycolysis (*Lancet*, March 8, 1941, p. 310). For those who use the common Folin-Wu method or modifications the following is of interest and value as preservation is ensured without any extra solutions or manipulations. After the collection of 0·1 or 0·2 ml. of blood into water and the usual precipitation of proteins by 2/3N. H_2SO_4 and 10% sodium tungstate, the resultant mixture can be left safely up to a week at room temperature without any change in sugar content, which is often very convenient in war-time delays. The following figures show this:

Days	Sugar mg. per 100 ml. in Sample 1	Sample 2
1	218	69
3	206	72
5	215	72
7	206	61

These figures show minor variations of no practical magnitude which are due to war-time difficulties with heating apparatus. I have found that the preservation of sugar in whole blood by fluoride is shorter and lasts only 2–3 days.

I wish to express my thanks to Mr. H. R. Millar for these estimations.

Digitized by Google

TREATMENT OF BACTERIAL ENDOCARDITIS WITH HEPARIN AND SULPHAPYRIDINE

By S. Sevitt, M.B., M.Sc. Dubl.

HOUSE-PHYSICIAN AND RESIDENT ASSISTANT PATHOLOGIST AT THE GENERAL HOSPITAL, WALSALL

Kelson and White in America (1939) seem to have been the first to suggest and use heparin to reduce the coagulability of the blood in infective endocarditis, their aim being to prevent deposition of fibrin on the vegetations on the heart valves, and thus to deprive the organisms of the defence offered by it; they also suggested the use of sulphapyridine to augment the antibacterial power of the blood. Cases submitted to this treatment have been described by Friedmann and others (1939) in America and by Witts (1940) and Fletcher (1940) in England.

TECHNIQUE

Two cases were treated; in one, heparin infusion was given on two occasions. Sulphapyridine was given before the commencement of the heparin infusion in both; in one it was given concurrently with the heparin. Dosage started with 2 g., thereafter 1 g. was given four-hourly for four days, 1 g. four times daily for four days and 1 g. thrice daily for two days. Heparin was employed in the form of Liquemin (Roche) in solution of 5 mg. per c.cm. Blood-coagulation time was measured by the method of Lee and White, as described by Whitby and Britten (1937). The patient's leg was fixed in a Thomas splint; a gold cannula tied into the internal saphenous vein with silk ligature, and the drip infusion started with normal saline. Not more than 1½ litres of fluid was given by the drip per day. The rate of 42 c.cm. per hour can be maintained by regulating a Baxter drip at about 16 drops per minute. The heparin is added in solution to the normal saline in the flask. In this way the number of mg. of heparin per hour can readily be adjusted without altering the rate of the drip, and the clotting-time closely watched; this was observed three or four times during the 24 hours. Heparin, 15–20 mg. per hour, was found to raise the clotting-time to many times its resting value in one case; in the other it only doubled or trebled it. It seems sufficient to raise the clotting-time to half an hour, though some workers recommend an hour or more. The treatment should be carried on for 10–14 days. Among the technical difficulties is that of maintaining a constant slow rate of drip. This may need to be regulated at least every ¼ hour, and for this the coöperation of the nursing staff is essential. Because of its antihæmorrhagic properties vitamin C in the form of ascorbic acid 50 mg. thrice daily was given throughout.

CASE-HISTORIES

Case 1.—A moulder, aged 28, was admitted to hospital on July 9, 1940. He gave a history of influenza three weeks previously and being in bed since, with weakness, malaise and sweating particularly at night; past illnesses included "rheumatics" at 15 years and 3–5 attacks of influenza. He was pale, with a peculiar yellow tinge in his face; skin warm and moist; rather wasted; temperature 100·5° F.; pulse-rate 120, regular, Corrigan type; clubbing of fingers with increased curvature of nails. On July 10 his urine contained albumin and urobilin, a few pus cells and red cells; no organisms. On July 12 he was seen to have petechiæ under the nails and on the abdomen; intermittent temperature between 98° and 102° F. Spleen not palpable, but splenic dullness increased in area. Heart enlarged to the left; localised presystolic mitral murmur, and pulmonary second sound accentuated. Blood-pressure 130/70. The second sound soon became reduplicated in the mitral area and later a diastolic murmur appeared outside the apex-beat. On the 22nd his presystolic murmur had spread towards the tricuspid valve and there was an added systolic murmur at the apex. Blood-count on July 12 gave red cells 3,200,000; Hb. 56%; white cells 18,600; polymorphs 82%. Blood-cultures on July 10 and 15 gave short chained gram-positive streptococci showing neither α nor β hæmolysis.

A ten-day course of sulphapyridine was begun on July 15; his temperature came down and remained below 99° F. until the 22nd. Pulse varied between 80 and 120, averaging about 100. On July 19 blood-culture was still positive. A course of ascorbic acid was begun on July 22, and the intravenous heparin drip set up. Blood-coagulation time before this treatment was 5¾ min. In the first 24 hours he received 1 litre of saline, and about 230 mg. heparin (about 10 mg. per hour). Blood-coagulation varied between 6 and 6½ min. The temperature rose to between 100° and 101° F. on the 22nd, and next day to 104·3° F.; pulse-rate rose to 160 and he developed a dry, painful, irritating cough with pain in right chest. A pulmonary embolism was diagnosed, but in spite of this the treatment was continued, and in the next 18 hours about 360 mg. of heparin was given (about 20 mg. per hour). The clotting-time rose to 8½ min. and later to 10 min. On the morning of the 24th the patient was seized with acute œdema of the lungs and died.

Autopsy.—Numerous white infarcts in spleen and kidneys. No microscopic evidence of nephritis. Embolus in right pulmonary artery and severe œdema of right lung; microscopically, the lungs showed œdema and heart-failure cells. Brain normal. Liver friable and brownish-yellow; microscopically, the liver cells were degenerate and the whole liver infiltrated with round cells, largely periportal in distribution. Heart showed vegetations on mitral and tricuspid valves; mitral valve stenosed. Vegetations small, brownish and friable, and not abundant; microscopically, fibrosis at base of vegetations, some fibrin on the surface; no organisms seen. Urine: no red cells or casts: film showed scanty streptococci.

Case 2.—A man admitted on June 15, 1940, complaining of tiredness, malaise and sweats. He gave a history of "influenza" in March with lassitude and pains in the legs, and was in bed for a month. Returned to work (as a turner) for a week but had not been well since. Before admission had œdema of his ankles but no dyspnœa. He was a well-built man but had recently lost weight; yellowish tinge to skin; no Osler's nodes; no clubbing of fingers. Slight œdema of ankles present which soon disappeared. Purpuric spots on legs which faded in a week. The temperature irregularly intermittent from 97°–99° F. to 100°–102° F. Pulse-rate varied between 80 and 100; regular, full and collapsing. Liver and spleen never palpable. On July 2 he had a sudden severe attack of pain over the splenic area and a friction rub developed. The heart was normal in size. At first there was a loud systolic murmur at the apex transmitted outwards and the pulmonary second sound was accentuated. On June 27 a localised mitral presystolic murmur was added and later this became generalised. Urine: heavy albuminuria every day; film showed numerous casts and red cells; deposit contained streptococci, hyaline and granular casts. Blood-urea 50 mg. per 100 c.cm.; urea clearance low normal. Blood-picture showed a slowly progressive normochronic anæmia, and a polymorphonuclear leucocytosis. Blood-culture: several positive cultures obtained of a gram-positive non-capsulated, non-motile, short-chain streptococcus giving neither α nor β hæmolysis on blood-agar.

On July 3 a ten-day course of sulphapyridine was begun. Within 24 hours the temperature was normal, but on the night of the 10th it rose to 102·2° F. Blood-culture was positive on July 4; on the 11th a course of vitamin C was begun. The intravenous heparin drip was set up on July 12; clotting-time then 4½ min. In the first 20 hours patient received less than ¾ pint of saline and 100–120 mg. heparin (5–6 mg. per hour). The clotting-time was 9, 10 and 9½ min. at various times that day. The rate of the drip was then doubled, giving about 1 litre of saline in the next 24 hours, and 10–12 mg. heparin per hour. As the clotting-time was still only 10 min. the heparin was increased to 16 mg. per hour in the evening of the second day. This rate was maintained for the next 36 hours, and on July 14 clotting-time was longer than 5 hours. All this time the patient appeared better, with a pulse-rate between 80 and 100. The first two days his temperature was normal; on the third day it rose to 101° F.; and on the fourth he had a rigor and it went up to 103° F. Soon air-hunger developed, then coma and in 2–3 hours a left hemiplegia was found. Treatment was discontinued after 72 hours. The patient regained consciousness, but developed œdema of his ankles. This increased and spread to legs, face and back. Urine still contained red cells and streptococci. The hemiplegia gradually passed away, and by July 30 muscular power was almost normal, but the mitral presystolic murmur became diffuse and pulse-rate averaged 100. The intravenous heparin drip was recommenced on July 31 and sulphapyridine given concurrently. Vitamin C was given as before. Blood-coagulation time before treatment was 3 min.

Digitized by Google

The drip was begun at 10 mg. in 42 c.cm. of saline per hour. Two hours later the temperature rose from 101° to 104° F. and the patient had a rigor lasting an hour. The clotting-time varied between 9, 11½ and 9½ min. that day; the temperature remained up at 102° F. Next day the patient seemed better, and his facial œdema disappeared. The coagulation-time remained at about 10 min. that day, and the heparin was then increased to 20 mg. per hour. His urine still contained red cells and streptococci. Blood-count: red cells 2,200,000; Hb 40%. Blood transfusion of 1 pint was given the next day. The clotting-time was then 21½ min.; patient was visibly improving; presystolic murmur again localised; blood-culture still positive; heparin maintained at 20 mg. per hour. On Aug. 3 condition the same, but the clotting-time fell to 10 min. and later rose to 14 min. That evening there was a sudden change; coma came on rapidly; eyelids and right arm twitched and he died later that night. The course of treatment lasted 80 hours.

Autopsy.—Heart of normal size; fibrous stenosis of mitral valve. Small brownish vegetations attached to cusps on ventricular surface near free border of valves: also attached to chordæ tendineæ, but endocardium not involved, and major area of valves free. Microscopically, vegetations showed fibrosis at their bases, some fibrin near surface, and numerous streptococci in deeper layers of fibrin. Lungs: free fluid in both pleural sacs; pulmonary œdema and brown induration present; microscopically, alveolar walls congested and alveolar spaces full in many places with red cells and heart-failure cells. Liver normal in size, colour and consistence; microscopically, cloudy swelling and degeneration of liver cells with some leucocytic and round-cell infiltration between liver cells. Spleen enlarged to three times normal size; two large, white infarcts near surface; microscopically, congested otherwise structure normal. Kidneys, both enlarged and somewhat pale; typically "flea-bitten"; microscopically, diffuse glomerulonephritis showing glomeruli in subacute and chronic stages of inflammation, but none in acute hæmorrhagic stage; in the lumina of tubules red cells present, and in others hyaline casts. Brain: large area of softening involving under surface of right occipital lobe, superior temporal lobe, and internal capsule; no hæmorrhage; no embolus found; microscopically, degenerated area infiltrated with pus cells and round cells near cortical surface.

DISCUSSION

Outstanding features of these two cases are the deaths of both patients from embolism, in one pulmonary and the other cerebral; the rapid clinical improvement in case 2 during both courses of treatment before the embolism; and the appearance of the valvular vegetations, which were much smaller than is usual and contained less fibrin. In case 1 no organisms were seen microscopically on the vegetations. Neither case underwent a full 10–14 day course of treatment; had this been possible the results might have been different. The treatment is undoubtedly highly dangerous; Kelson and White, and Witts and Fletcher have reported cerebral accidents similar to those in the two cases reported here. The treatment nevertheless seems justifiable for what is invariably a fatal disease.

I wish to thank Dr. S. C. Dyke and Dr. M. B. Baines for permission to publish these cases. Dr. Dyke also helped me in the treatment of the cases and in drawing up this report.

REFERENCES

Fletcher, C. M. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 512.
Friedman, M., Hamburger, W. W. and Katz, L. N. (1939) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **113**, 1702.
Kelson, S. R. and White, P. D. (1939) *Ibid*, p. 1700.
Whitby, L. E. Hand Britton, C. J. C. (1937) Disorders of the Blood, London.
Witts, L. J. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 484.

SENSITIVITY TO CARROTS.—Now that carrots are to take a more prominent place in our dietary, whether as a vegetable or as a diluent for marmalade, we may hear more of them as an occupational hazard. H. R. Vickers (*Brit. J. Derm.* February, 1941, p. 52) reports seven cases of dermatitis in girls employed in the canning of carrots. Sensitisation did not develop until they had been handling raw carrots for some time. Vickers did not identify the responsible constituent, but he decided that it was not the essential oil. Thus another substance has been added to the ever-growing list of skin sensitisers.

FAILURE OF HEPARIN IN SUBACUTE BACTERIAL ENDOCARDITIS

BY C. M. FLETCHER, M.B. Camb.
NUFFIELD RESEARCH STUDENT AT THE RADCLIFFE INFIRMARY, OXFORD

SINCE Kelson and White (1939) first described the treatment of subacute bacterial endocarditis with sulphapyridine and heparin several other cases treated by their method have been recorded.

Witts (1940), Fletcher (1940) and Miller (1940) have reported cases which died of cerebral hæmorrhage during the treatment. Petch (1940) reported 2 such cases and 1 dying of toxic jaundice. Sevitt (1941) treated 2 cases which died of embolism (pulmonary and cerebral) during the treatment. Klieber (1940) reported a case in which treatment had to be stopped owing to hæmaturia. The only successful cases were 1 of Petch's (well for six months) and 1 of Weeks's (1940), but in the latter the diagnosis was not proved. Thus it is clear that treatment with heparin carries with it a serious risk of cerebral and other vascular accidents, and it was in view of this that I suggested (Fletcher 1940) that it should only be given to cases in which there were no embolic signs.

Swain (1940) suggested that, before heparinisation is embarked on, the infecting organism should be shown to be susceptible to chemotherapy in vitro. If, however, heparin acts in the way postulated by Kelson and White it should be effective in the absence of sulphapyridine, for the blood of patients suffering from subacute bacterial endocarditis is known to be rich in antibodies to the infecting organism; if heparin can abolish the bacterial breeding ground the patient's blood should be capable of dealing with the circulating bacteria. The essential question is whether heparin, given intravenously for 14 days in dosage sufficient to prolong the clotting time by four or five times its usual length, does or does not inhibit the formation of vegetations on the valves of the heart. This information has been provided recently by a case treated with heparin alone, in which the patient died on the 14th day of heparinisation. It was thus possible to observe the valves at the completion of treatment.

CASE-HISTORY

A housewife, aged 40, had had rheumatic heart disease in childhood. She had coryza and a dental extraction 4 months before admission and since that time had felt unwell; 3 months before admission she found herself feverish. At this time she noticed painful spots at the tips of her fingers for a few days, became breathless on slight exertion, and had some swelling of her ankles. From that time until her admission she remained in bed, being continuously febrile but not feeling particularly unwell.

When examined on Nov. 19, 1940, she was pale and slightly sallow. She had many flat pigmented spots all over her body, some of which she said had been present since childhood, but some she thought had appeared since her present illness. No recent petechiæ were seen on this or any subsequent occasion. There was clubbing of the fingers and a palpable spleen. Cardiac enlargement was moderate; murmurs indicating mitral stenosis and aortic regurgitation were present. Blood-count: red cells 3,130,000, Hb. 60%, white cells 5800. No red cells were found in the urine. Blood-culture showed a *Streptococcus viridans*; this organism was tested for susceptibility to sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole by Mr. R. L. Vollum, D.Phil., who found that it grew readily in blood when a concentration of 50 mg. per 100 c.cm. of either substance was present.

In view of her good general condition and absence of embolic signs the patient was considered to be suitable for heparin therapy. Since her infecting organism was not susceptible to chemotherapy it was decided to try heparin alone. Liquemin (Roche) was used. The powder was dissolved in normal saline in a strength of 1 mg. per c.cm. This standard solution was then diluted with normal saline for the actual infusion according to the needs of the patient. The total volume of saline given daily was restricted to 1 litre. The infusion was started on Dec. 4 and was continued for 14 days. Throughout this period 300 mg. of ascorbic acid was given daily after an initial course of 1000 mg. daily for 3 days. For the first 2 days clotting times (Lee and White)

Digitized by Google

were estimated twice daily; subsequently they were estimated daily. These clotting times and the dosage of heparin for each period between estimations are given in the table. It will be seen that the clotting time remained at or above four times its normal value except on the 5th day, when the vein

Date in Dec. 1940	Dose of heparin (mg. per hr.)	Clotting time (min.)	Date in Dec. 1940	Dose of heparin (mg. per hr.)	Clotting time (min.)
3	..	6½	9	8·3	9
4	..	6½	10	7	28
5 A.M.	4	8½	11	7·8	25
5 P.M.	8	28	12	13	48
6 A.M.	10	77	13	13	50
6 P.M.	10	50	14	10	31
7	6·7	55	16	11·3	50
8	9·2	31	17	12·5	51

through which the heparin was being given became occluded and the infusion was stopped for a few hours. On the 12th day the patient complained of slight headache and mistiness of vision in the left eye. The next day this was worse, and on the morning of the 14th day she rapidly became comatose and died. The heparin infusion was stopped 6 hours before death. Throughout the period of treatment the patient's temperature swung between 99° and 101° F. There were no rigors.

At autopsy there were small bilateral pleural effusions; the lungs were œdematous with some hypostatic pneumonia. There was a small pericardial effusion; the heart weighed 390 g. and was dilated on the right side. There was slight stenosis of the tricuspid valve with no vegetations; the mitral orifice was narrowed by old rheumatic infection. There were numerous large friable vegetations on the valve surface, the chordæ, and the wall of the left auricle. The left ventricle and aortic valves showed no change. The spleen weighed 616 g. and showed old and recent infarcts. The kidneys contained a number of old infarcts. The brain showed an extensive subdural hæmorrhage on the right side, evidence of old subarachnoid hæmorrhage, and a mass of blood-clot exuding from the right occipital pole which arose from a hæmorrhagic cavity in the white matter. There were also a few cortical hæmorrhages in this region. There were no other gross abnormalities.

Microscopically, the mitral valve and auricular endocardium presented the typical appearances of subacute bacterial endocarditis and differed in no recognisable way from those seen in untreated cases. There was evidence of old rheumatic scarring in the myocardium and valves. The mitral valve was vascularised, and on the auricular surface near the point of closure there were bacterial vegetations covered with a fibrin thrombus and lying on a granulation-tissue base. Much of the fibrin appeared to be of recent deposition. In the brain, near the hæmorrhage, there was considerable proliferation of the capillary endothelium, and ring hæmorrhages but no thrombi were detected.

SUMMARY

Heparin treatment of subacute infective endocarditis carries with it a risk of cerebral and other vascular accidents.

A case is reported in which heparinisation was adequately maintained for 14 days, the patient then dying of cerebral hæmorrhage.

At autopsy the vegetations in the heart were in no way different from those seen in untreated cases. There were recent depositions of fibrin and no signs of healing. It may be concluded that the heparin treatment of subacute bacterial endocarditis is both dangerous and ineffective.

I wish to thank Prof. L. J. Witts for his advice and his permission to publish this case, and Dr. A. H. T. Robb-Smith for his report of the autopsy.

REFERENCES

Fletcher, C. M. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 512.
Kelson, S. R. and White, P. D. (1939) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **113**, 1700.
Klieber, E. E. (1940) *Ibid*, **115**, 1713.
Miller, E. R. (1940) *Delaware St. med. J.* **12**, 155.
Petch, C. P. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 637.
Sevitt, S. (1941) *Ibid*, April 5, p. 443.
Swain, R. H. A. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 722.
Weeks, DeF. (1940) *J. Maine med. Ass.* **31**, 200.
Witts, L. J. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 484.

CALCIFICATION IN MUSCLES OF FOREARM

By Ralph Shackman, M.B. Lond., F.R.C.S.
SURGEON, MINISTRY OF PENSIONS WAR EMERGENCY SCHEME; FIRST ASSISTANT IN THE DEPARTMENT OF SURGERY, BRITISH POSTGRADUATE MEDICAL SCHOOL; AND
C. J. Longland, M.B. Lond., F.R.C.S.
JUNIOR SURGEON, MINISTRY OF PENSIONS SCHEME

In October, 1917, a patient sustained a severe gunshot wound of the right upper arm; much of the deltoid muscle was torn away and the humerus was fractured at this level. He was lying out in the field for two days before he was brought to a casualty clearing station where the wound was cleaned up, the arm splinted on a hinged wooden elbow-splint with the elbow flexed to 90°, and the arm bandaged to the side of the chest. After about a week an operation was carried out on the wound, and a plaster was applied from the knuckles to the middle of the upper arm, with the elbow flexed to a right angle. This plaster was applied (the patient says) because the wrist had dropped during the week immediately following the accident. He remembered no pain, swelling or numbness of the forearm or hand but, as he says, he was so ill during the first week that the statement has little value. The gunshot wound became infected and two years later was still discharging pus, while the patient himself showed evidence of amyloid disease. By the end of the third year the wound had healed satisfactorily with union of the humerus; shoulder movements were improving, elbow movements were returning, but pronation and supination of the forearm were almost absent and the wrist was fixed in flexion. Some finger movements were possible. In 1922 the electrical reactions showed no response to faradic stimulation of the dorsal interosseous nerve, but the median and ulnar nerves responded normally. A radiogram of the wrist showed no abnormality.

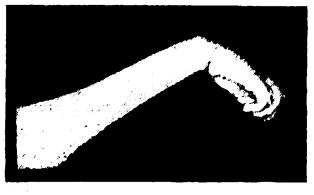


Fig. 1—Position of wrist and fingers.

We saw him in July, 1940, when he was a healthy man, aged 47 years, working as a cycle engineer. He complained of a recent attack of pain in the right forearm. The scar of the upper arm was soundly healed and was not tender or abnormal. The forearm was considerably wasted, and the skin of the back of the wrist and hand was thin and shiny. The shoulder could be abducted against gravity to beyond a right angle despite great loss of the deltoid muscle. The elbow could be flexed and extended powerfully over a range of 45° to 135°. The forearm was held in a position midway between supination and pronation, and only about 10° of supination was possible. Some small hard nodules were felt among the wasted muscles of the forearm, but the majority of the calcified tissue shown in a radiogram was impalpable. The brachio-radialis muscle acted powerfully. The wrist was held flexed at 80° (fig. 1) and could be further flexed passively for a few degrees. No extension of the wrist was possible. All metacarpophalangeal joints were extended and held straight except the fourth, which was hyperextended. The interphalangeal joints were all flexed. The middle finger was strongly flexed. The thumb was held straight and adducted. Slight active flexion of all the fingers was possible and the forearm muscles could be seen contracting when this was carried out. No extension of the fingers was possible, and no flexion or extension of the thumb. Adduction and abduction were present in the fingers. There was no anæsthesia to light touch in the forearm and hand. The radial, brachial and axillary arteries pulsated normally, but the right hand was obviously colder than the left and its temperature was 22° C. as opposed to 29° C. of the left hand (room temperature 14° C.). Faradic stimulation of the median and ulnar nerves at the elbow gave normal reactions in the flexor muscles, but there was no response to faradic stimulation of the posterior interosseous nerve.

Digitized by Google

The patient thus had a partial radial-nerve lesion affecting the forearm extensor muscles. The forearm muscles of the flexor group were contracted and wasted but their nerve-supply was intact. The radiogram (fig. 2) shows that the muscle bellies of the flexor and extensor aspects of the forearm are infiltrated by calcium deposits which give an approximate rendering of the size and shape of the extensor indicis proprius, extensor

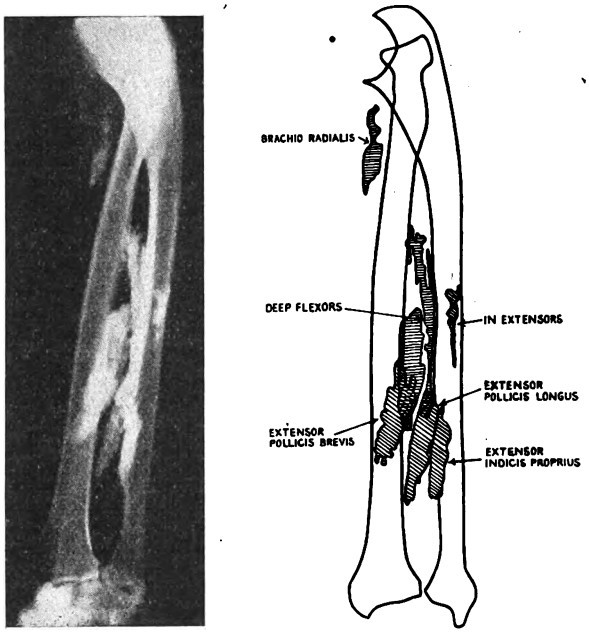


FIG. 2—Anteroposterior radiogram of forearm, with key.

pollicis longus and brevis, while other deposits are to be seen in the flexor digitorum profundus, flexor pollicis longus and in the radial extensors of the wrist. These deposits are apparently extra-periosteal. Radiograms of the upper arm and hand showed a united fracture of the humerus and disuse atrophy of the bones of the hand.

DISCUSSION

The most arresting feature of this case is the widespread deposition of calcium in the forearm muscles. The conformation of the deposits in the thumb extensors shows that the muscle-fibres have been largely replaced by calcium, and by analogy it is probable that the more irregular deposits have also originated in muscle. The paralysis of the dorsal interosseous nerve may represent a partial nerve lesion occurring at the level of the wound, or more probably an unusual sequel of an ischæmic paralysis of the Volkmann type. That such an ischæmia occurred is probable from the history and present condition of the limb, and it was doubtless due to some injury of the brachial artery. The distribution of the calcium deposits indicates that both flexor and extensor groups were affected by the ischæmia. Calcification of muscle after pure nerve injuries sustained in the last war was described by French writers and more recently by Voss,[1] but a radial-nerve lesion alone cannot be held responsible for the widespread deposits in this case. This ischæmic involvement of the extensor group differs from the usual account of Volkmann's contracture in which there is described a contracture of the flexors only. The extended posture of the metacarpo-phalangeal joints indicates that the extensors were affected by the ischæmia.

This case is an example of dystrophic calcification such as is found in old tuberculous glands, scars and other unabsorbed devitalised tissue; the muscle devitalised by ischæmia would also seem to be a likely site for the laying down of calcium.

We wish to thank Dr. Herbert Lightstone, director general of medical services, Ministry of Pensions, for permission to record this case.

1. Voss, H. *Fortsch. Röntgenstr.* 1937, 55, 423.

EPANUTIN AND ELECTRIC CONVULSION THERAPY

BY

R. E. HEMPHILL, M.D. DUBL., D.P.M.
W. GREY WALTER, M.A. CAMB.

(*Bristol Mental Hospital and Burden Neurological Institute, Bristol*)

THE anti-convulsant properties of disodium diphenyl hydantoinate (Epanutin) were discovered experimentally by Putnam and Merritt (1938), who found that it remarkably raised the threshold for electrically induced fits in animals. The rise was often of the order of 100% or more while the effect of Luminal and bromide was much less striking.

Encouraged by these discoveries Merritt and Putnam (1939) tested the drug on epileptic patients and found a very satisfactory reduction both of major and of minor attacks even in patients who had been unresponsive to luminal. At the same time there was little or no hypnotic or depressant action, though in certain cases there were troublesome side-effects. The drug is now accepted as a valuable addition to our armoury against epilepsy. The pharmacology of the compound is still incomplete and the nature of its anticonvulsant action is quite obscure. Although resembling the barbiturates slightly in composition its action seems very different since it is not a cerebral sedative, and, from electroencephalographic studies, it seems to affect the local epileptic abnormality rather than the tendency of the disturbance to spread over the cortex which appears to be the basis of action of luminal.

Acting on the suggestion of Dr. F. L. Golla that epanutin might act through improvement of the cerebral circulation, it was decided to try the effect of administering the drug to a series of patients suffering from a variety of mental disorders. There seemed a possibility that normal cortical function might be encouraged even in patients not liable to typical epileptic attacks. The results were irregular but not altogether unpromising. Pushing the dosage evoked side-effects, and the treatment was discontinued. At the same time a number of similar patients were being treated with convulsions induced by brief electrical stimuli; for accounts of the technique see Cerletti and Bini 1935, Golla, Fleming and Walter 1939, 1940, Shepley and MacGregor 1939, 1940, Walter 1940, Fox 1940. There seemed a possibility that a combination of this treatment with small doses of epanutin might produce good results. Moreover, although the results of the electrical treatment are excellent and accidents few, there are occasional mildly unpleasant transitory sequels, such as poorness of memory and orientation and sometimes considerable confusion. Since epanutin often has an excellent effect upon similar complaints in epileptics, it was decided to try the effect of the drug on patients undergoing electric convulsion therapy. It was known, of course, that the electric convulsion threshold was likely to be raised by this procedure, but the margin of safety in the electrical treatment is so great that dangerous consequences were not anticipated, even if twice the usual dose of current had to be given. As it turned out, this confidence was justified.

FIRST TRIAL

A group of six patients was selected for the first trial. They were all chronic schizophrenics with some degree of dementia and of fair physical condition. None presented any distinctive clinical features. Their respective ages, weights and lengths of history are given in fig. 1, which also shows the variation of threshold during and after the period of epanutin dosage. It will be seen that treatment was given three times a week.

In this series both voltage and duration of stimulus were varied to obtain a threshold. The voltage was set to an average value, usually 130 volts. The time switch was then adjusted to a fairly short duration, usually 0·2 sec. If a convulsion resulted immediately without latency the dosage was reduced slightly on the next occasion—for example, duration dropped to 0·15 sec. If there was a definite latency of more than 3 sec. the dose was taken as threshold and the same was given next time. If there was no convulsion

Digitized by Google

further increased doses were given until the result was obtained (e.g. 0·2 sec. at 135 volts, then 0·25 sec. at 135 volts, then 0·25 sec. at 140 volts and so on).

A sub-threshold shock raises the threshold to a subsequent one so that the true threshold, after a series of unsuccessful stimuli, is slightly lower than would seem likely from the effective setting. After the first determination of threshold the patient becomes slightly more fit-resistant each day, as with Cardiazol, but, as the curves show, the rise is slight and is most definite during the first few days. In several hundred other patients there was no continuous rise of threshold.

In the curves of fig. 1 the ordinate is the product of voltage and duration. It has been found that, on the whole, the cerebral-excitability curve for convulsions shows a constant quantity relation; if the duration is halved the current must be doubled to have the same effect, so that if in a series of test stimuli both time and strength are varied the product of the two can be regarded as a suitable quantity for plotting. The electrical resistance of each patient varies little from day to day so that the current was roughly proportional to the voltage. Moreover, resistance variations are mostly illusory, since the skin resistance, which provides nearly the whole of the measured resistance, disappears altogether with the strong current used to induce the convulsion. Measurement of the brief stimulating current itself is unreliable, since the power factor is uncertain; measurements with cathode-ray indicators have shown that the actual current passing can be assessed accurately by assuming in any given patient a proportionality with voltage.

The nature of the convulsion and of the recovery stages were noted on each occasion. On the 16th, 17th and 18th days three capsules of epanutin were given by mouth. As the curves show, the effect on the convulsion threshold was not visible for several days. Possible reasons for this delayed action and its clinical significance will be discussed later. The effect of the epanutin on the patients' mental state and on recovery from the convulsions cannot usefully be discussed until more observations have been made over a longer time. The cases selected for these preliminary trials were not of a type to give a very clear account of their feelings. This paper is concerned rather with the effect of the drug on the convulsive process and with the clinical inferences that can be drawn.

After the few days' latency the threshold rose considerably in all patients. In two of them the rise was so great that it became impossible to induce a convulsion at all. This is striking objective evidence of the protective power of the drug. A second series of doses was given on the 21st, 22nd and 23rd days. This time six capsules

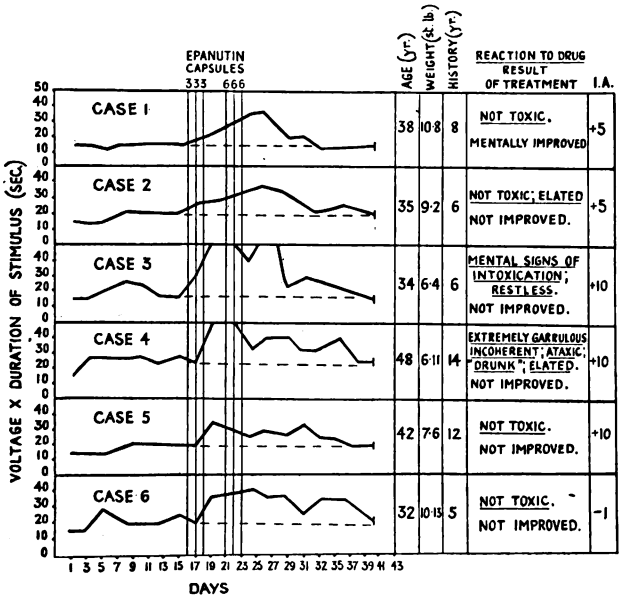


FIG. 1—First trial, showing variation in threshold produced by epanutin. Voltage and duration of stimulus were varied to obtain a threshold. I.A., impedance angle.

were taken every day, and after a few days they caused a second hump in the curves, but the effect was little greater than after the smaller doses. After this second peak the decline in threshold was very slow and irregular, some of the patients taking 14 days to return to the pre-dosage level. During the height of the drug-action

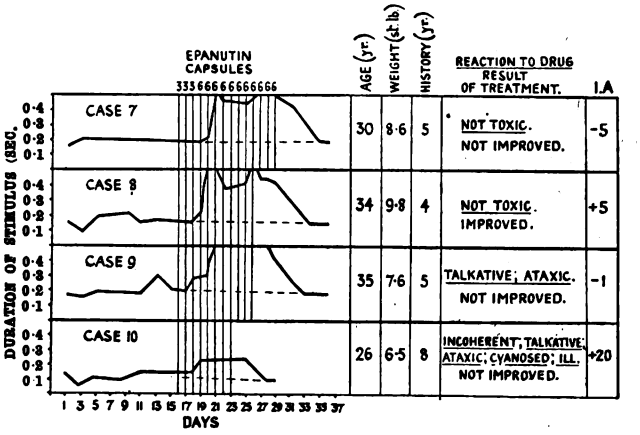


FIG. 2—Second trial. Voltage was kept constant except when threshold became extremely high.

period it was noticed that the convulsions in all patients were more ragged and variable in duration than usual; the tonic stage was often particularly abbreviated. Recovery was usually more rapid and mental confusion seemed less frequent. Two patients seemed intoxicated by the drug and one of them babbled incoherently, but there were only mild physical signs of epanutin intoxication.

SECOND TRIAL

A second series of four patients also undergoing electric-convulsion therapy was then selected for a further trial. They were of the same type as those in the previous group.

In these cases the voltage was kept constant, only the duration was varied, except when the threshold became extremely high and the maximum dosage was administered to prove complete resistance to convulsions. Fig. 2 shows the duration threshold changes, together with the physical features and responses of the patients. As in the previous series, there is a definite latency followed by a sharp and dramatic rise. Administration of epanutin was begun on the 16th day with three capsules daily, and from this day convulsions were given daily in order to observe the detail of the threshold changes. On the 19th day dosage was increased to six capsules daily and was continued for the varying periods shown on the curves. Again two of the patients became completely resistant to fits; one showed a 100% rise in threshold and the one with the poorest physique only a 50% increase. This patient also exhibited severe toxic symptoms—ataxia, increased cyanosis and confusion—and the drug was withheld on the 23rd day. In the other patients withdrawal was followed by a decline in threshold which reached the pre-dosage level in 4–7 days. In the first series the fall was much slower and it is tempting to explain this difference as an effect of the more frequent convulsions. In the second series the day-to-day fall in threshold after withdrawal was more rapid, but the decline after each convulsion was about the same as in the first series.

DISCUSSION

As the curves clearly show, the convulsion threshold was significantly raised in all the patients. In the smaller patients the rise was so great that no convulsion could be induced, nor in these cases was there any sign of cortical spread or persistence suggestive of an abortive epileptic process. This confirms the claims of Putnam and Merritt regarding the dramatic effects of the drug on animals. The other striking point is the delayed action of the drug. There is a latent period of 4–6 days, after which the effect develops rapidly to its maximum. On withdrawal there is an almost immediate but gradual decline, varying in rate apparently with the number of

Digitized by Google

convulsions. With these data alone no satisfactory explanation of the time relation of action can be given. There is unfortunately not yet any satisfactory test for epanutin in the blood or other body fluids, so that it is impossible to decide whether the shape of the time curve is due to delayed absorption, accumulation or to some slow cellular change. Evidently the dosage is even more critical than experience with epileptics would suggest, since the smaller patients show the greater effects, both protective and toxic. The dose of three capsules a day seemed to be about optimal, since doubling this dose did not double the effect but did aggravate the toxic signs. The one patient who showed a threshold rise of only 50% with several toxic signs (case 10) was very emaciated. Her impedance angle (Brazier 1933, 1934, Brazier and Grant 1934) was plus 20, well outside the normal range, and suggestive of some degree of hyperthyroidism.* It is conceivable that the raised metabolism associated with this condition might have something to do with the patient's apparent idiosyncrasy. In using epanutin for the treatment of epilepsy it seems likely that patient trial of small doses is necessary to obtain good fit-control without delayed toxic actions. In nearly all the patients discussed here the ataxia and other signs appeared well after the threshold had reached its height.

No drug can be properly used until it is fully understood. The action of epanutin is by no means clear and its application is therefore largely a matter of trial and error. In its effect on electrically induced fits we can see a suggestion of the manner in which it surpasses a sedative such as luminal. Electro-encephalography of essential epileptics shows that, whereas luminal limits to some extent the spread of an abnormal electrical process over the cortex, epanutin actually reduces the size and intensity of the focal trigger mechanism. Now in the induction of convulsions by electricity the stimulus consists of a pulse or burst of alternating current. Variation of the duration of stimulus actually varies the number of waves or number of stimuli which the brain receives. Variation of voltage varies the area of cortex subjected to an effective stimulus. When a very low-voltage (say 60 volts) stimulus is used, lasting about 0·5 sec., the type of fit is not as stereotyped in character nor as constant in duration as when a larger briefer stimulus is given. Both stimuli may be above threshold, in that a convulsion follows, but the convulsive process is not identical in the two cases. When a weak, long stimulus is used the convulsion is often delayed in onset, focal in extent and may last much longer or shorter than the average. This is presumably because only a small area of cortex is stimulated effectively, so that the epileptic process does not develop simultaneously in all places, as it does when a strong stimulus is applied and the whole frontal cortex is thrown into synchronous maximal activity. The effect of epanutin in doses insufficient to prevent fits altogether is very similar to that of reduction of voltage—the convulsion is more ragged and localised and its length is more variable. As a working assumption epanutin may be considered as raising the electrical threshold of the cortical cells so that a stimulus of fixed strength will affect fewer cells. But that is not all; the duration of the stimulus must also be increased to compensate for the effect of the drug, which must therefore have some action on the cells which affects their tendency to repetitive discharge. In electro-physiological terms this may be attributed to a decrease in the time constant of accommodation of the excitable structure, and it is probably this action which is the more important in fit-control, rather than the simpler threshold raising effect. If this is so, it helps to account for the absence of a sedative or hypnotic action, since a moderate increase in accommodation would not necessarily impair the normal functioning of the excitable tissues, although it would decrease their liability to repetitive activity. This may be compared with the reverse effect of excitatory drugs, such as tetra-ethyl ammonium iodide (Cowan and Walter 1937). If epanutin increases the accommodation rate in normal brains there is no reason why it should not also have this effect in epileptic brains, and it may well be that the specific anticonvulsant action of the drug is due to this property. This theory is speculative, but it accounts for the facts discovered so far; it is hoped to test the hypothesis by prediction of results in a further series of observations.

* The "impedance angle" is an electrical measurement. It might be called an electro-histological test of thyroid activity. Introduced by Brazier in 1933, it has been adopted by centres in many countries as a substitute for or supplement to measurements of basal metabolic rate. The whole body of the patient is made an arm in a modified Wheatstone bridge and measurements are made with a very small alternating current at about 10,000 cycles per sec. At this frequency the body behaves not merely as a simple resistance but also as an electrical condenser. The impedance angle is a gauge of the magnitude of this condenser attribute. It is not a "skin effect" but is a characteristic of the body cells as a whole. It is not affected by exercise or drugs, except thyroid extract or thyroxin. It has been found a very trustworthy test of thyroid activity, being probably a measure of the average electrical thickness of the cell membranes. Brazier devised an arbitrary scale, corresponding with the clinical B.M.R. scale. A reading of plus 20 is therefore above the normal range for women.

SUMMARY

Epanutin in various doses has been administered to ten mental patients undergoing electrical convulsion therapy.

In all patients the electrical convulsion threshold was significantly raised. In the smaller patients the rise was so great that it became impossible to induce a convulsion at all.

The margin between maximum therapeutic and minimum toxic dose is small. Six capsules a day had little more effect on the convulsion threshold than three a day, but toxic signs were more prominent.

The full effect of the drug may not appear for up to 6 days after the first dose. After withdrawal the effect may persist for up to 14 days depending on the frequency of induced convulsions.

Even when the convulsions were not entirely inhibited by the drug they were made more variable and ragged, less typically epileptic. Partial seizures of the Jacksonian type were more common.

REFERENCES

Brazier, M. A. B. (1933) *Lancet*, **2**, 742.
— (1934) *Ibid*, **2**, 869.
— and Grant, F. M. (1934) *Ibid*, **1**, 125.
Cerletti, U. and Bini, L. (1938) *Boll. Accad. med., Roma*, **64**, 36.
Cowan, S. L. and Walter, W. G. (1937) *J. Physiol.* **91**, 101.
Fleming, G. W. T. H., Golla, F. L. and Walter, W. G. (1939) *Lancet*, **2**, 1353.
— — — (1940) *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* **33**, 261.
Fox, F. E. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 807.
Merritt, H. H. and Putnam, T. J. (1939) *Arch. Neurol. Psychiat.* **42**, 1053.
Putnam, T. J. and Merritt, H. H. (1938) *Ibid*, **39**, 1003.
Shepley, W. H. and McGregor, J. S. (1939) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 1269.
— — (1939) *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* **33**, 267.
Walter, W. G. (1940) *Brit. J. phys. Med.* **3**, 146.

Medical Societies

ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

AT a meeting of the Section of Medicine on March 25, with Sir MAURICE CASSIDY, the president, in the chair, a discussion on

Dyspepsia in the Forces

was opened by Colonel H. LETHEBY TIDY. From the time of the first arrival of the British Expeditionary Force in France, he said, attention was focused on the amount of dyspepsia in the Army. Of all cases diagnosed on the nominal roll, 50% were said to have some type of dyspepsia. He expected to find in his investigations some form of neurosis, or a conventional diagnosis used for convenience in invaliding, but he was surprised to find that almost all the cases had peptic ulcers. This great prevalence of dyspepsia and peptic ulcer continued in the military hospitals. Nevertheless, gastric disease is not the largest cause of invalidism or of invaliding in the Army. The chief causes of dyspepsia are peptic ulcer, including duodenitis and duodenal spasm; a group generally called gastritis but also known as functional dyspepsia; and an important group of transient dyspepsias. Patients in the last group are not often seen in hospital, but it outnumbers by several times the other two groups together. The remaining cases are divided among reflex disorders, malingering (this is extremely rare), and patients who are primarily psychoneurotic. During last August the proportion of gastric cases in all military hospitals was 17·3%. In recent months the proportion has become lower, and it does not seem to be increasing now that older men are coming into the service. Of the organic cases, peptic ulcer accounts for 51·9%, gastritis for

Digitized by Google

35%, appendicitis for 2·3% and cholecystitis for 0·8%. The last two figures agree closely with those of the Mayo Clinic. According to C. E. Newman, 92% of Army dyspeptics had symptoms before joining, and a more recent examination of recruits by Colonel J. Gibson Graham indicated that 94% of patients with peptic ulcer previously had symptoms of an average duration of seven years; in the more shadowy group of gastritis 80% had a previous history averaging nine years. Little attention has been paid to the large increase in dyspepsia in the civilian population during the last twenty years. Army rations are undoubtedly heavier than those to which most recruits have been accustomed as civilians, but considering the small amount of organic disease that begins in the Army and the remarkable health of the men in the training centres, it can be said that the Army diet is entirely satisfactory for healthy men who have not previously suffered from dyspepsia. The cooking, though it left much to be desired in earlier days, has improved out of all knowledge. These men would have relapsed just as certainly, though possibly a little later, on the best diet and cooking. Army routine is not compatible with the maintenance of health in chronic dyspeptics. A busman can take many light meals throughout the day—practically a Sippy diet. But in the Army, even in peace-time, a man with a peptic ulcer cannot live the routine life, and a regulation has for many years been in force that men with organic lesions or peptic ulcers shall be invalided. Those who have recently advocated the invaliding of all peptic ulcer cases have forgotten that this is the ordinary practice.

Many men who report sick with dyspeptic symptoms are classed as psychoneurotic and sent to psychiatrists and psychiatric wards. These have not been included in the medical returns as dyspeptic. If psychological factors are not often found in the medical ward, the exclusion of these cases is the reason. Newman, and also Graham, concluded that there is very little psychological disturbance in peptic ulcer and similar conditions. Peptic ulcer cases in hospital lose their symptoms purely on rest and dietetic treatment; psychological disturbances—unless they were gross—do not delay recovery.

The findings in gastritis cases are negative on admission. They correspond largely to the cases seen in outpatient departments who are investigated fully without any cause being found and are then sent back to their doctor. In the Army such patients have to go into hospital. The gastroscope might advance knowledge of them, but the Army does not provide gastroscopes. These cases cannot be dealt with by short courses of treatment. They are far more resistant than peptic ulcer cases and have far more of a "psychological aura." They should be sent back to their units. In the earlier months it was the practice to mark them down to lower categories, but that course completely failed; they relapsed and their symptoms continued just as definitely. They are capable of carrying on in spite of their discomforts and of making useful and efficient soldiers. It is the duty of medical officers to keep them in their units as long as possible; but when they have been twice in hospital it is useless to start them on a shuttle-service, and they should be boarded out.

Transient dyspepsia is nearly always discussed in terms of cases in hospital. The cases which never get there are far more numerous. A healthy man may report sick with dyspepsia during the second fortnight in his training centre, and a wise medical officer will reassure him and give him a bottle of medicine to avert the stigma of malingering. The man may report sick twice more in the next fortnight, perhaps once in the next, and then he becomes acclimatised. A weak medical officer would send such a patient to see a physician in hospital or a medical specialist. A good specialist would send him back with a strong hint not to refer such cases; but if he has had too much experience of consulting practice he will admit the man to hospital, where he will be fully examined with negative results, rapidly lose his symptoms and be discharged "cured." If a man comes into hospital twice for the same complaint he is unlikely to develop into a useful soldier; he has been converted into a case of incurable gastritis. Special hospitals, though they may offer the advantage of research, are not to be recommended for gastric cases; the work in the smaller hospitals has reached a very high standard.

Dr. C. E. NEWMAN described the investigation he undertook with Mr. R. T. Payne early in the war. The Army then consisted largely of old reservists and was faced with the dietetic problems of an expeditionary force. Later investigations, however, showed that organic lesions bulked large. Another group consisted of men with "gastric stomach"—one which always went back on them in times of stress. A good many of these men owed their symptoms to psychological trouble; on investigation they turned out to be cases of gastritis of the real Alexis St. Martin type. In the radiogram they showed nothing but sometimes a layer of residual secretion lying above the contrast meal; the test-meal showed an excess of hydrochloric acid, a high rising acid curve and an associated excess of mucus. Dr. Newman wondered whether the clinical picture of a year ago was not utterly different from that seen now. A good deal depends on the diagnosis between duodenal ulcer and duodenitis. The physician should assess the clinical evidence before he considers the radiogram, and should make the diagnosis as a clinician and not as a machine. The majority of cases diagnosed as duodenitis would, if clinical factors were taken into consideration, be called an ulcer. He found no evidence that neurotic factors played an important part in the genesis and maintenance of the ulcers he saw a year ago. Psychological factors are admittedly important in the causation of gastric disorder, but hardly any such factors were operating last winter, and the patients were damaged by their Army diet long before psychological factors could come into play. The distinction between organic and neurotic dyspepsia cannot always be made; many organic cases are neurotic and the ordinary gastric-ulcer case shows a certain mental abnormality. If both factors are present, both should be treated. A certain number of gastric cases in the Army ought to be fully investigated. It is unwise to let difficult cases go in and out of hospital; they are only spreading gastric notions and being useless soldiers. Without proper investigation there is a risk that medical officers are not behaving as physicians at all. There is a tendency to treat a soldier as a peculiar sort of animal. Unless some mechanism for examination exists the gastric case will not always get a fair deal.

Major J. G. SCADDING communicated a paper which was read by Dr. J. L. LIVINGSTONE, the hon. secretary. Major Scadding had investigated cases of digestive disorders referred as outpatients by unit medical officers in the autumn of 1940. They contained a preponderance of recent recruits, and in the majority the symptoms had started in civil life. Of a large group with gastro-duodenal symptoms who were examined radiologically, nearly half proved to have peptic ulcers. Some of the patients with proved ulcers had been very young at the first onset of symptoms—the average age was 26. In general the clinical picture of the proved ulcer group corresponded to that usually attributed to peptic ulcer, but some of the histories were far from conforming to the accepted picture. The real difficulty arose in cases where the radiological evidence was equivocal. Temporary dyspepsia might account for a number of the cases not considered clinically to be organic. Many who showed a smooth gastric outline with a normal duodenal cap gave histories highly suggestive of peptic ulcer. The discrepancy between radiological data and conclusions on clinical grounds is one of the most difficult problems of the specialist. The diagnosis of gastritis can perhaps only be established by gastroscopy; the diagnosis of duodenitis seems even less capable of actual proof. The only justifiable diagnosis in these cases is the non-committal one of dyspepsia. Vomiting seems to bear little if any relation to the gastric condition and does not mark any special type of Army dyspepsia. In very few cases in this series were psychological factors regarded as the principal cause of the symptoms. The atmosphere of uncertainty which surrounds dyspeptic cases without radiological examination has a very unfavourable effect. A special unit should be established to deal with doubtful cases.

Sir ARTHUR HURST remarked that in civil outpatients gastric outnumber duodenal ulcers by four to one; in the Army the proportion is reversed, though he could not say why. More than half the gastric cases admitted to the Radcliffe Infirmary during the past year were referred

Digitized by Google

for hæmorrhage, but Colonel Tidy said that this and perforation were extremely rare in the Army. The radiologists may be misleading the profession to some extent, and the clinician believes too much in radiological reports. Many soldiers may be diagnosed on radiological grounds as duodenal ulcer because of a healed crater. He supposed that if a gastric patient is doing important work and the Army wishes to keep him, it will be considered worth while to give him strict treatment and to return him to duty subject to definite instructions for aftercare. He wished some arrangement could be made between Army and civilian hospitals for the continuation of treatment. All the men invalided for gastric trouble should return as soon as possible to civil employment; he hoped they were receiving strict treatment during the weeks before they were boarded.

Lieut.-Colonel S. J. HARTFALL said he was distressed to hear that the Army did not propose to provide specialists with gastroscopes. Gastritis can be diagnosed gastroscopically, and the instrument also enables a large proportion of definitely negative reports to be given. He could not understand how Newman and Payne found so few neurotics; the incidence of a neurotic basis among his dyspeptics was about 60%—patients who were entirely negative to gastroscopic examination and could be handed over to the psychiatrist. Some 20% had a superficial patchy gastritis which he treated by keeping them in bed for ten days to a fortnight and washing out the stomach every morning with hydrogen peroxide a drachm to a pint, followed by 2 drachms of one of the aluminium hydroxide preparations, and a teaspoonful of the same drug every four hours between meals, which should be light. Unsuspected chronic gastritis is not likely to be the explanation of many cases of dyspepsia which give negative findings on examination.

Mr. REGINALD PAYNE admitted that the picture of the dyspepsia which he and Newman saw was largely different from the present one. He found considerable dislike of gastro-duodenal patients and a tendency to regard them too easily as malingerers. He thought that this discussion had demonstrated the need for an absolutely accurate diagnosis whenever possible. An adequate history cannot be stated in two or three lines. It is important that one person should summarise all the evidence and that the diagnosis should not be left to the radiologist or to anyone who has not all the evidence before him. Very few of the cases he investigated with Newman should have been accepted for the Army.

Colonel E. B. MARSH said he was that rare person, a regular Army physician who had been practising medicine in the Army all over the world since the beginning of the last war. Only one question has to be answered in dealing with a dyspeptic soldier: is he fit to be a soldier, and if so, in what category? To lose sight of this aspect is to waste much time. The incidence of ulcer is greatest between 19 and 22 in the Army instead of between 30 and 35 in civil life, because cases are reported earlier. He and his regular colleagues do not use the term gastritis except as a precise description. He has been accustomed to divide these patients into bun-eaters and beer-drinkers. He does not recognise the term "soldier's stomach." The gastroscope cannot be obtained anywhere, and to try to produce it specially seems unnecessary. Clinical evidence should be sufficient to decide whether or not a man is fit for duty.

Reviews of Books

The Art of Surgery

A Textbook for Students and Practitioners. (4th ed.) By H. S. SOUTTAR, D.M., M.Ch. Oxfd, F.R.C.S. London: William Heinemann. Pp. 779. 2 vols. 25*s.*

Mr. Souttar explains that his object in changing the format of his textbook has been to encourage its use as a companion for the student, rather than as an unwieldy book of reference. This change is welcome, for the popularity of the work with students is due in the first place to the fresh and interesting way in which the various subjects are presented, carrying the attention on from paragraph to paragraph. The thumb-nail illustrations have increased in number since the last edition, and are an excellent method of focusing attention. The author has had in the forefront of his mind the importance of developing in students a sense of proportion; he avoids dwelling on the details of surgical operations and allows himself to linger longer where he is dealing with fundamental principles. The section on fractures is the weakest, containing passages that will confuse, and may even mislead, the student brought up in the modern regime of exact and prolonged control of fractures by splinting—for example, the recommendation that in treating fractures of the arm or below the knee the splints used should be in almost all cases removable, so that the limb can be daily exposed for inspection and massage. However, Mr. Souttar quotes the Winnett Orr method of closed plaster treatment of compound fractures, where the splint is certainly not removed daily. Fracture of the neck of the femur, on the other hand, is described without reference to any method by which union can be obtained—he mentions neither the Smith-Petersen pin nor the Whitman plaster. Other omissions are probably more deliberate, serving an educational purpose such as the lack of any reference to the delayed treatment of acute appendicitis. The clinical descriptions are a pleasure to read, and the classification and arrangement clear and explanatory.

Experimental Physiology

(2nd ed.) By GEORGE H. BELL, M.B. Glasg. Glasgow: John Smith and Son. Pp. 192. 6*s.*

THIS book has been enlarged and the arrangement altered to a systematic one in place of the programme based on the Glasgow courses of experiments. It is still scarcely comprehensive enough to constitute a standard practical textbook, and is likely to be more use to Glasgow students than to others, but the experiments have been carefully selected so as to be representative, and most of them are clearly explained. The book is certainly good value for the money.

Weight Reduction: Diet and Dishes

With tables and recipes suitable for diabetics. (2nd. ed.) By E. E. CLAXTON, M.B. Lond. London: William Heinemann. Pp. 201. 8*s.* 6*d.*

WAR conditions have altered our outlook on weight reduction—it may even be, as it was in the last war, that we shall undergo compulsory slimming, though we hope not. There certainly has been and will be a qualitative change in the nature of the foods we can obtain. This book will be of use to those who want a brief dogmatic statement of how to obtain the vitamins which changes in the foods available may remove from our diet though the Ministry of Food has already knocked one of the recommendations on the head. It is that one pint of milk, a liberal helping of green vegetables and an orange should be used to satisfy the daily requirements of vitamins and inorganic elements. Today watercress, mustard and cress, radishes, and raw cabbage or turnip salad must take the place of the orange. It is a pity that Miss Lucy Burdekin in her interesting recipes has included none for raw, vitamin-C-containing vegetable salads.

This book will find a new and useful place in supplying the ordinary housewife with recipes for dishes made with little fat and no sugar. She is naturally chary of replacing sugar with saccharin for she does not know the proportions. Here she will find recipes for such things as sugarless marmalade and sugarless jams, and throughout the recipes the quantities of saccharin and a butter substitute (Lister's Golden Spread) are given. Moreover there are recipes for pickles, chutneys and sauces with little or no calorie value which would be useful in "getting down" the diets to which we may have to accustom ourselves. This edition has not lost any of its original value to doctor and patient by becoming more useful to the ordinary housewife. Dr. Claxton is firm on the point that any weight reduction by whatever means should be done under the guidance of a doctor, and he does not advise people to think of reduction unless they are 15–20% above the average weight. Slimming for slimming's sake is a mistake, but if anyone for his health's sake has to slim this is the book to tell him how to do it.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, APRIL 5, 1941

GETTING A MOVE ON

IT was one of the lessons of the last war, confirmed in this, that the life of a seriously wounded man often depends on how soon he reaches the hands of the surgeon. Delay may mean that sepsis and more particularly gas gangrene gain a footing from which no subsequent treatment can dislodge them. In the case of air-raid casualties time may be lost at the incident, during the journey to hospital, and at the hospital itself, and the likelihood of delay is not reduced by the division of authority which still exists. The teams which gather the wounded from the street, care for them throughout their treatment and return them to their homes should be made up of colleagues owning but one master. Moreover, it was not at first realised that the successful treatment of casualties is the business of the whole of the A.R.P. services, and not least of the fire brigades, police and wardens. Nor was it appreciated that though an admirable system of central and sub-control posts and report centres had been designed and brought into being success would often be thwarted by failure of coördination at the site of a major incident. For reasons of finance some of the services were established without non-commissioned or commissioned officers, and without these, even after long and rigorous acquisition of discipline, troops may fail in a crisis. The "incident officer," when he exists and when he is of the right stuff, is invaluable: he quickly brings order from disorder; he directs priority of services; he parks his vehicles so that none embarrasses the action of another; he keeps his area free for manœuvre; he acts upon and implements the advice of his specialist officers—police, fire, engineer and medical. The "incident doctor," now recognised as an indispensable entity, can inspire the activities of his first-aid parties and ambulances, and of those members of rescue and other services who find themselves actually tending the wounded, but "command" must leave him an unimpeded field for his own work. His presence gives confidence; his experience is a stand-by, most appreciated by the most competent of his party leaders; his syringe is at hand where needed; he is there for appeal when the difficult case leaves first-aid men in doubt. He knows when a single case demands the immediate dispatch of an ambulance; he knows when a casualty can safely wait for the full complement of stretcher cases to fill the vehicle.

With the incident officer and the incident doctor functioning as they should, it is certain that a wounded man will start his journey to hospital at the earliest moment feasible. It will not be at the site of bombing that time will be lost, and the time saved must not be wasted in hospital. There is nothing to be gained by rushing at the operative task. None but minor injuries are ready for immediate operation, and even the more lightly wounded are often so begrimed that, apart from the need for warmth and rest, time must elapse before they are ready for the theatre. But delay at this stage should be intentional—when the patient is ready for the theatre the theatre should be ready for him. This means that no hospital should be sent, or should accept if sent, more patients than it can cope with efficiently within a given number of hours. Some 10–12 cases for each operating-theatre seems to be the limit. A sure means must be found for intimating to those who direct the ambulances that a given hospital has taken in as many casualties as it can deal with. As a peripatetic correspondent urges, hospitals must not let pride in their competence and willingness for a long spell of work affect their estimate of what each link in the chain of their organisation can stand. When the breaking point looks like being reached it should be the routine to notify the central control of A.R.P. services, so that other casualties are diverted to other and less busy hospitals, and there should be no false shame in calling for the help of visiting teams in good time so that when they come exhaustion will not cloud their welcome.

EPIDEMIOLOGY OF YELLOW FEVER

FOR three centuries at least yellow fever has periodically ravaged the larger seaboard towns and cities of West Africa and tropical and subtropical America. Whether the disease was originally one of West Africa, and was conveyed thence by ships to the West Indies and to South America, or whether it has flourished in South America from remote times, is doubtful. From the African and American endemic areas it is known to have been transferred to Mexico, the United States, the Canary Islands, Spain and Portugal, Italy, and the small islands of Ascension and St. Helena in the South Atlantic. In 1865 an outbreak even occurred in Swansea, but the disease, so far as is known, has never invaded Asia or Australasia, although it was feared that the opening of the Panama Canal might facilitate the invasion, and more recently the development of rapid air transport has occasioned alarm as a potential method of spread.

An American commission in Cuba at the beginning of the present century established that a mosquito, *Aedes ægypti* (*Stegomyia fasciata*), served as an intermediate host for yellow fever, and that this mosquito, feeding on a patient during the first three days of his illness, could, after a lapse of about twelve days, transfer the infection by its bite to non-immune people. *Aedes ægypti* is essentially a domestic, or house-haunting, species of mosquito and is of world-wide distribution. The commission demonstrated that mosquito transfer was the normal method by which the disease spread from one individual to another and showed that contact infection did not occur in nature. They therefore postulated that the disease could be effectually controlled by measures directed towards the destruction of mosquitoes and the protection of the sick against the bites of these insects. Two theories—that yellow fever was primarily a disease of the large maritime towns, and that it was in nature conveyed from man to man solely by *Aedes ægypti*—determined the policy of the Rockefeller Foundation in combating the disease in South America. A vast amount of labour and large sums of money were expended on destroying what were believed to be the "seed-beds of infection," in the belief that these seed-beds were few in number and that their sterilisation would result in the disappearance of the disease not from them alone but also from the tributary areas periodically reinfected from them. The improved sanitation of Panama and Havana

Digitized by Google

resulted in the disappearance of the disease from these two cities, and also from many other cities of the Gulf of Mexico and the Caribbean Sea; the clearing of Santos, Rio de Janeiro and Nichtheroy was followed by the apparent disappearance of yellow fever from the whole of South Brazil; while anti-mosquito campaigns in the principal ports of the Amazon Valley led to its elimination from this vast region. After a campaign in Guayaquil, and another in Northern Peru in 1920, no further cases were recorded on the Pacific coast of South America. Similar results were later obtained in Colombia, Mexico and Central America, and during 1925 only three cases were reported from all the Americas; the complete eradication of the disease from America appeared to be in sight. In 1926, however, the movement of non-immune troops through north-east Brazil was attended by the temporary reappearance of the disease in several states. In 1928, yellow fever again broke out in Pernambuco and Sergipe, and shortly afterwards it appeared, after a lapse of twenty years, in Rio de Janeiro. The fact that Rio was about a thousand miles from the nearest point known to be infected during the preceding year did not escape notice, and the origin of the outbreak was not determined. During the height of this latter outbreak cases were recognised, attributable to it, at various points over a 4000 mile stretch of coast, from Buenos Aires to Belém, at Pará and up the Amazon river. The theory that the destruction of the large seed-beds of infection alone would suffice to eliminate the disease had, therefore, to be abandoned, and steps were taken to include smaller towns and rural villages in the campaign. Thus "rural" yellow fever was recognised as a factor in epidemiology in addition to the "urban" type.

Within the next few years the introduction of two methods of diagnosis profoundly altered the previous conception of the epidemiology of yellow fever. These were viscerotomy and the mouse-protection test. The first depended on the fact that certain specific changes occur in the livers of people dying of yellow fever. An instrument, the viscerotome, was devised to obtain samples of liver from cadavers without the necessity of performing an autopsy. This instrument could be used by laymen, and its employment was insisted on in certain areas whenever a person died within 11 days of the onset of a febrile condition, whatever the clinical diagnosis. The viscerotomy services examined specimens from many thousand bodies over considerable areas of South America, and demonstrated that many people were dying of yellow fever in the absence of "visible" outbreaks of the disease. They also showed that the distribution of the disease in "silent" endemic areas was much more extensive than had been expected, and further that yellow fever caused a considerable mortality among children, thus dispelling the idea that the disease was a mild one when it attacked children in endemic areas. The mouse-protection test, devised about the same time as viscerotomy, depends on the fact that the serum of people who have recovered from yellow fever contains specific immune bodies. If such serum is injected into a mouse at or about the time that the mouse is infected intracerebrally with a neurotropic strain of yellow fever virus, normally lethal to it, the mouse is protected against the effects of the virus. The test, therefore, shows if an individual has previously had yellow fever (or has been artificially immunised against it). The application of the test in South America again demonstrated that the disease was far more widespread than had been thought, and that it was occurring in areas where it had not previously been clinically recognised. A further use of the mouse-protection test is in dating the time of the occurrence of the disease. For example, if no children under six years give positive tests it can be assumed that the disease has not been present in that district for the last six years. The test also established the fact that yellow fever was occurring in the complete absence of the accepted vector, *Aedes ægypti*. The aedes-free endemic areas were chiefly jungle districts, and the disease was found among workers in the forests; this was an entirely unsuspected aspect in the epidemiology of yellow fever. It has now been established that in South America today yellow fever is primarily a jungle infection of which *Aedes ægypti* is not the vector, and that man is not an important reservoir of the virus. What the most important reservoir is has not yet been finally established, but it has been observed that the American howler and other monkeys die in considerable numbers at times when human infections are occurring in the forests. Three species of American jungle mosquitoes, naturally infected with the virus, have been captured.

The present position in South America is that there are three types of yellow fever—the *ægypti*-transmitted urban and rural types, and the non-*ægypti*-transmitted jungle type. The first two are acquired indoors, are likely to involve non-immune people of all ages in the vicinity, and tend to spread along the routes of human travel. They are dependent for their maintenance on the close association of man and *Aedes ægypti*. The third, or jungle, type is only acquired by forest workers, does not spread to other members of the community in the absence of *Aedes ægypti*, and spreads through jungle irrespective of routes of human travel. The first two are relatively readily controlled by anti-*ægypti* measures, but the last, which now dominates the epidemiological picture in South America, can apparently only be brought under control by individual immunisation of the exposed members of the population. In the laboratory the jungle virus is readily transmissible by *Aedes ægypti*, and thus if this virus is introduced to an *ægypti* district it can give rise to the epidemic *ægypti*-borne form of the disease; conversely, the *ægypti*-borne virus can be conveyed by the appropriate forest mosquitoes. Clinically, pathologically and immunologically the various types of the disease are indistinguishable.

In Africa the position much resembled that in South America. Yellow fever ravaged the maritime cities of West Africa, and, in view of the American work, attempts were made to clear up those foci of infection where *Aedes ægypti* was present in large numbers. Freetown, Lagos, Port Harcourt, Calabar and other cities were efficiently sanitated, and the severe urban and rural epidemics of the disease were controlled; but the sanitary work done in these cities did not prevent outbreaks in Mamfe, Kano and other remote places. The mouse-protection test was employed extensively in Africa, with the result that immune people of all ages were found over a large area

Digitized by Google

extending from the West coast to the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, Uganda and Abyssinia in the east, and from the Sahara in the north to Angola and the Belgian Congo in the south. Over large tracts of country in which positive mouse-protection tests were obtained no clinically recognised yellow fever had ever been recorded. Silent endemic areas were demonstrated in Africa just as in South America. The extension of the test to domestic animals (cattle, sheep, camels, horses and monkeys) has revealed that certain individuals possess immunity to the virus, though it is known that the African monkeys in the endemic areas do not show any clinical manifestations when artificially infected with it. A disturbing feature has been the rapid rise in the number of immune persons in certain districts. In a district of the southern Sudan the proportion of natives whose blood gave positive protection tests rose from 0 to 18% within four years, without any clinically recognised yellow fever. In this district *Aedes ægypti* is almost non-existent. It has not yet been established that jungle yellow fever exists in Africa, but these facts suggest that it does. The potential danger of the situation is obvious, and is illustrated by a serious epidemic in the Nuba Mountain district of Kordofan Province of the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. This epidemic, the greatest so far recorded in any part of Africa, occurred in a district where up to October, 1940, no case of the disease had ever been recognised clinically, although a mouse-protection-test survey conducted there some years before had shown the presence of the infection. The outbreak involved an area of 6000 square miles, there were 1600 deaths among the 15,000 recognised cases, and it lasted a couple of months before being brought under control. In so far as risk to an immigrant European population is concerned, the solution is easy. The artificial production of immunity with attenuated strains of virus is both effective and simple; and the protection afforded is of considerable duration. To deal with the indigenous population is a very different matter, as it is obviously impracticable to immunise them all. The most that can be done is to deal with outbreaks as they arise and above all to forestall the advent of the disease in the towns, particularly those on the East coast of Africa, by efficient sanitation and mosquito control. This is already being seen to.

MILITARY STOMACH TROUBLE

THE main facts about dyspepsia in the Army are becoming clearer as the number of published reports increases. The problem presents itself very differently to the various types of medical officer in the Army, and each of these has his own difficulties. The variety of clinical approach was illustrated in the discussion at the Royal Society of Medicine reported on another page. The unselected cases come first to the regimental M.O.; he finds among the total sick a large number of dyspeptics, and he has to decide which cases to refer to the medical specialist, and which to treat himself in the unit. We badly need reports from representative regimental M.O.s on the material which they see; no single report would be final, because the nature of the M.O. determines, to some extent, the number and nature of the patients he sees. An over-strict M.O. will find that his patients tend to be few and seriously ill, a new M.O. will see a good many who are "trying it on," a slack or over-conscientious one will find himself flooded with trivial complaints. But in order to get a notion of what dyspepsia in the Army means it is essential to find out how it presents itself in the first instance. It would probably be difficult to compare these findings with what was ultimately discovered about the patients, unless the survey was completed by a medical specialist, who could complete the record with the subsequent hospital findings.

The problem as it appears to a medical specialist is again not the same as it appears in hospital; the type of case found in the wards depends on what he selects for admission. Moreover, he determines to some extent the nature of the material he sees. If he admits too many trivial cases the regimental M.O. feels justified in sending more of the same sort, and if he is known to be interested in some specialty cases of this type will tend to predominate. Most of the information available is derived, naturally, from hospital material, because cases there are most completely investigated and seem to be most worth publishing. There is an opportunity here for the medical specialist to arrange with regimental M.O.s to keep records and publish with him a combined survey giving a complete picture of the cases. This would reduce to their true proportions estimates of the incidence of the different types of dyspepsia with which the Army is troubled.

The doctor in charge of the patients in hospital is well advised to have his dyspeptic patients examined as thoroughly as possible; his difficulty is the balancing of all the information in the light of the case-history in order to arrive at a diagnosis. Once the diagnosis is settled, treatment and disposal are not so difficult, although they present their own special problems. The difficulty is to deal properly with an inadequately diagnosed case. In weighing up the evidence, it is important not to allow any one item more than its due importance; X rays present a special difficulty. If an ulcer crater is visible, is it an active ulcer or a scar? And still more, is a duodenal distortion an active ulcer or a scar? And if no crater is visible, but all the other evidence points to the diagnosis of ulceration, how is the medical board to be convinced, tending, as it so often does, to require ocular demonstration? There are, and it is right that there should be, differences between different radiologists in their attitudes towards the interpretation of results; the only uniformity to be desired is uniform accuracy. But a responsibility rests on the radiologist, because he, and he alone, has had the advantage of seeing the screening. He is the first to gibe at the clinician who insists on interpreting the radiograms for himself. The value of real coöperation between radiologists and clinicians is illustrated by SAFFLEY'S[1] recent paper in which he compares the radiological with the clinical findings in over 300 dyspeptic soldiers. Ulcers were demonstrated radiologically in about 40%, which corresponds with the general run of figures since the heavily ulcerated population of reservists investigated by PAYNE and NEWMAN was discharged from the Army. Only 2·2% were diagnosed radiologically as "duodenitis." Half the patients examined showed no radiological abnormality, and although these include three "normal" gastro-enterostomies and a few other hardly normal appearances, the figure suggests that many unnecessary cases were being admitted for investigation.

1. Saffley, R. *Brit. J. Radiol.* 1941, **14**, 96.

Digitized by Google

Annotations

LEUCOPENIA

LEUCOPENIA was always a useful diagnostic pointer, but recent advances in chemotherapy have brought it into prominence as an indication that the dose of a sulphonamide is approaching the limits of safety. Lawrence[1] urges physicians to "put more thought to leucopenia" and points out five possible mechanisms for its production: diminished manufacture of cells, increased elimination, increased destruction, redistribution in the vascular channels, and redistribution in the body as a whole. When we speak of leucopenia we nearly always imply a lack of polymorphonuclear leucocytes (lymphopenia is only of importance in the control of radium treatment) and Lawrence deals mostly with granulopenia. Diminished manufacture of granulocytes has received most attention since examples of it are now well known; it occurs as part of a general disturbance of blood-forming tissue in classical aplastic anæmia and probably also in pernicious anæmia and splenic anæmia. Acute agranulocytosis, which is apparently a primary disease of the granulocyte-forming tissue, has been extensively studied and the disappearance of the granulocytes has been traced to failure of the myeloblasts (the stem cells) or the myelocytes (the intermediate stage) to mature into adult cells. The actual marrow picture varies according to the stage of the disease but at times myeloblasts may be the only representatives of the granulocyte series. The cause of this arrest of maturation is most often a drug to which the patient is unusually sensitive, amidopyrin and the sulphonamides being the chief offenders. Plum[2] was actually able to demonstrate in a patient the disappearance of myelocytes from the bone-marrow after a dose of amidopyrin. But this is not the whole story; in some cases, after prolonged administration of a drug, especially one of the sulphonamides, agranulocytosis appears fairly quickly. If myelocyte-formation ceases development of agranulocytosis must, of course, be rapid, since the life of the polymorphonuclear leucocyte is only about 2–4 days, and R. L. Haden has estimated that some 5–10 billion new cells are required every day. But Plum and others have shown that in some patients only a few minutes elapse between giving a small dose of amidopyrin and the disappearance of granulocytes from the blood, and Vejlens[3] found that certain hydrophile colloids like globulin, which produce a leucopenia when injected intravenously, do so by causing the white cells to take up a marginal position in the venules of internal organs such as the liver, spleen, and omentum; they cause a sort of "leucocytic shock," since such leucocytes are temporarily out of the circulation. This seems a possible explanation of the sudden disappearance of circulating granulocytes in sensitive patients, and fits in with Israëls and Wilkinson's[4] observations that after a single test-dose infection can call back some of the granulocytes into the blood and that the rate of recovery seems uninfluenced by pentnucleotide. Lawrence and his co-workers have found this mechanism at work in the omental vessels of cats which had been given the virus of an infectious agranulocytosis—a disease which also arrests maturation of the granulocytes in the bone-marrow. This combination closely resembles that found in human agranulocytosis, and the mechanisms may be the same. There is no evidence, however, that virus infection is responsible for even those few cases of the human disease not traceable to drugs. Another condition which probably falls in the "diminished manufacture" group is the chronic neutropenia of which Piney[5] has reminded us. As originally described it presented a distinctive clinical syndrome of apparently causeless fatigue and lassitude; the only pathological finding was a granulopenia of less than 200 cells per c.mm. The disease is rare, but all who have reported cases agree on the usual failure of treatment, including pentnucleotide, to influence the leucopenia; Piney's case recovered after receiving Hepatex-T, a fact for which he can offer no explanation. When referring to redistribution of granulocytes in the body Lawrence has in mind the paradox seen best in some cases of acute leukæmia, when the tissues are packed with leucocytes but the blood contains fewer than normal. Robertson and Yu[6] have suggested that redistribution in the internal organs is the cause of the leucopenia of typhoid fever, since they were able to produce this effect with toxic filtrates of *Bacterium typhosum*; the missing leucocytes were found in the vessels of the lungs, spleen, and other organs. Convincing clinical examples of increased destruction or increased elimination of leucocytes have yet to be produced; such events are not easy to demonstrate. The researches quoted warn us that toxic inhibition of leucocytes may be brought about in a variety of ways among which redistribution is important.

SMOKER'S DYSPEPSIA

THERE are still differences of opinion about how far smoking interferes with gastric digestion; your moderate smoker will maintain that his cigarette after meals helps by putting him in the right frame of mind for efficient digestion, but at the other extreme there is a lot of evidence that smoking raises gastric acidity and so both increases the chances of duodenal ulceration and delays the healing of established ulcers.[7] This is to some extent a war-time problem, for smoking becomes more popular under war conditions, especially among those who serve by standing and waiting, and Beattie[8] has lately gone so far as to suggest that the kind friend who sent a million cigarettes to the troops in France might have done their gastric mucosa more good by sending a million glucose sweets or malted milk tablets instead. Ehrenfeld and Sturtevant[9] have reviewed current opinions and carried out test-meals on 33 normal people and 23 patients with peptic ulceration; on the first day the subjects took their meals without smoking, and next day after two cigarettes. We are not told whether they were smokers or not, neither are we given any particulars about the type of ulceration in the ulcer group, and the smoking was always done before the meal. Moreover, for some reason the picture was complicated by giving each subject 200 c.cm. of 7% alcohol (the equivalent of a glass of old ale) as soon as the fasting juice had been removed. The results therefore compare the gastric acidity after an alcoholic drink with those after an alcoholic drink plus two cigarettes. It was found that in 25 of the 33 normal people (76%) and 20 of the 23 ulcer patients (87%) smoking raised the gastric acidity. In 10 subjects (presumably ulcer patients) analyses were done on three successive mornings—first without smoking, next after smoking two ordinary cigarettes, and last after smoking two partially denicotinised cigarettes. In 9 of these 10 there was a definite rise in acid values after ordinary cigarettes, whereas after the denicotinised ones 5 showed no change and 5 only a slight increase in acidity. This suggested, though by no means proved, that it was the nicotine rather than other substances in the tobacco which was responsible.

The incidence of dyspeptic symptoms directly due to smoking, as shown by their disappearance after complete

1. Lawrence, J. S. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* Feb. 8, 1941, p. 478.
2. Plum, P. Clinical and experimental investigations in agranulocytosis, London, 1937.
3. Vejlens, G. *Acta path. microbiol. scand.* 1938, suppl. 33, p. 1.
4. Israëls, M. C. G. and Wilkinson, J. F. *Quart. J. Med.* 1937, **6**, 35.
5. Piney, A. *Lancet*, March 15, 1941, p. 348.
6. Robertson, R. C. and Yu, P. H. *Caduceus*, 1940, **19**, 73.
7. See Ryle, J. A. Gastric Function in Health and Disease, London, 1926, p. 111; and Hurst, A. F. Medical Essays and Addresses, London, 1924, pp. 4 and 33.
8. Beattie, N. *Brit. med. J.* Feb. 15, 1941, p. 257.
9. Ehrenfeld, I. and Sturtevant, M. *Amer. J. med. Sci.* January, 1941, p. 81.

Digitized by Google

abstinence, is not high; Ryle, indeed, regards it as very low. Probably susceptibility to tobacco sufficient to produce dyspepsia in an otherwise normal stomach is exceptional, most people being immune, though tolerance may diminish with advancing years or after an illness. There is some reason to regard intolerance as limited to those with the ulcer diathesis, but this is a complex subject, and in spite of the amount of work done on it would still repay investigation. We do not yet know, for instance, whether the gastric symptoms produced by tobacco, which may closely simulate peptic ulceration, are primarily due to pyloric spasm, as might be supposed from the vigorous peristalsis and diarrhœa sometimes seen in young smokers, or to hyperchlorhydria which excites pyloric spasm. Nicotine acts on the synapses of both the sympathetic and the parasympathetic systems, first as an excitant and later as a depressant. The results of a dose will depend on the balance between sympathetic and parasympathetic effects. The para-sympatheticotonic person, who normally has a free flow of gastric juice, an active gut and relaxed sphincters, will presumably begin by showing an increase in these characteristics, followed by spasm of the sphincters and inhibition of bowel movements; the reverse picture will be seen in the sympatheticotonic person. Irregular action between the two systems, however, might presumably produce any combination of symptoms, including the pyloric spasm, active gastric motility and hyperacidity of the dyspeptic. Various other poisonous constituents of tobacco have been blamed for its ill effects—carbon monoxide, pyridine, ammonia, collidine, pectin, and even prussic acid and arsenic—but it is hard to ignore an observation made some years ago by Henry Moll[10] of Leeds. He was giving gr. 1/10–1/5 of nicotine thrice daily hypodermically to cases of post-encephalitic parkinsonism in an attempt to reduce spasticity, and in 6 cases fractional test-meals were done before and after a 2–3 weeks' course of this treatment. Of these, 1 showed no change in gastric acidity, but in the other 5 there was a definite rise; in 1 patient, indeed, whose acidity had been normal before treatment, there was a gross hyperacidity after 10 days on nicotine gr. 1/5 three times a day. This fits in with the clinical experience that there is a wide variation in the response of the individual stomach to smoking.

HOURS OF WORK IN GERMANY

WHEN the National Socialist government came into power normal working hours in Germany were fixed at 8 in the day and 48 in the week and could be altered only by agreement between the employers' and workers' organisations. With the suppression of the latter the government became the sole authority, and, by means of the regulations it introduced, a 10-hour day gradually replaced the 8-hour. By 1936, according to Waelbroeck and Bessling,[11] the 10-hour day had become usual in the metal-working, building and similar industries, and the practice extended in turn to most of the industries working for rearmament. Similarly, early in 1939 the length of the shift for miners was extended by 45 minutes to 8¾ hours. With the outbreak of war all restrictions on normal hours of work for adult men were abolished, as were the increased rates of pay for overtime and night work and for work on Sundays and holidays. Holidays, in fact, whether paid or not, were to be done away with. How far the authorities made use of their wide powers is not known but it is significant that less than 3 months after the outbreak of war it was found necessary to restore the regulations at least partially. "He who wishes to work for the reconstruction of the Reich," Marshal Goering had said in 1938, "must not only work 8 hours a day but must work as he has never done before." But the disadvantages of excessive hours of work were pointed out as early as the beginning of 1939 and by the end of that year the government restored a limit to the working of overtime in excess of the normal 8-hour day (10 hours being the general rule) and reintroduced annual holidays. The reason given for the reversal is that the care of the worker's health must be a fundamental object of labour protection even in war-time, and that the relaxation of regulations was justified only in an initial period. It seems likely, Waelbroeck and Bessling conclude, that the use made of the facilities for extending hours of work was excessive. Germany too has probably re-learnt the lessons of the last war only by practical experience.

INDUCTION OF LABOUR WITH UROSELECTAN B

WHEN amniography was first employed to obtain a radiogram of the placental situation in suspected cases of placenta prævia, various substances were used to render the amniotic fluid radiopaque. Among these was Uroselectan B and the operators who employed it were quick to notice that a high proportion of their cases went into labour soon after its intra-uterine injection. Playfair[1] has now used the drug as a deliberate method of inducing labour.

Uroselectan B is an iodine compound of complex nature combined with an organic base, so that in theory the iodine is not free to exert toxic effects on the body tissues, and this contention appears to hold good so far as intra-uterine introduction is concerned since it has been used for many years in cases of suspected placenta prævia without any harm to the mothers having been reported. Serial radiograms of the uterus after the introduction of uroselectan demonstrate that its maximum concentration lasts about half an hour, and no shadow of the amniotic cavity is to be seen after thirty-six hours; Burke[2] has been able to show that half of the drug is recoverable from the maternal urine at the end of this time. The fœtus in many cases shows a well-defined shadow of the stomach and colon, proving that it drinks its own amniotic fluid in sufficient quantities to render its alimentary tract radiopaque. The exact method of action of uroselectan remains obscure; it is more likely to be a local than a general one, since labour has not been observed to be prematurely induced by this drug in cases in which it was used for intravenous pyelography. Another reason for supposing the action to be local is that hypertonic saline and hypertonic glucose solutions when injected into the amniotic cavity will induce labour with a fair degree of certainty, the solutions employed being 10 c.cm. of 30% saline or 50% glucose.

Playfair found the optimum dose of uroselectan to be 10 c.cm. (half the one recommended for amniography), though he originally employed double this dose. After emptying the bladder, if necessary by a catheter, a point is chosen midway between the symphysis and the umbilicus; this point must be carefully palpated to exclude the interposition of maternal gut between the abdominal parietes and the uterus, and the exact fœtal position should be defined. Any operation scar in this region is a contra-indication to the use of uroselectan, for it increases the likelihood of maternal gut having become adherent, and though the risk of puncturing the intestine is probably exaggerated it is not one to be needlessly invited. Local anæsthesia and a fine lumbar-puncture needle are used. No uroselectan must be injected unless liquor amnii dribbles readily from the needle after removal of the stilette. Before and immediately after the injection it is important to count the fœtal heart-rate. If the placenta is inadvertently encountered it has been found to be safe to traverse this with the needle. Playfair advises that the best and quickest results are to be expected if the patient is kept up and about.

10. Moll, H. and Flint, E. R. *Brit. J. Surg.* 1928, **16**, 283.
11. *Internat. Lab. Rev.* February 1941, p. 127.

1. Playfair, P. L. *J. Obstet. Gynæc.* February, 1941, p. 41.
2. Burke, F. J. *Ibid*, 1935, **43**, 1096.

Digitized by Google

Any method of inducing labour must be assessed by its comparative speed, certainty and morbidity-rate for both mother and child. Out of his 115 cases, Playfair reports 4 failures, and the average time between injection and the onset of labour was roughly 29 hours—slightly longer than after artificial rupture of the membranes. His corrected fœtal mortality for uroselectan induction was 3·6%, while a similar series of controls, in which artificial rupture of the membranes was performed, had a fœtal mortality of 4%. His incidence of puerperal pyrexia was 5 out of 115—1 due to tonsillitis, 2 to urinary infection, 1 to red degeneration of a myoma and 1 to a local infection of an episiotomy. When it is considered that none of these was a true case of uterine infection this method compares favourably with other surgical methods, where an average infection rate of 10–15% is to be expected. One point strongly in favour of uroselectan is that it is no contra-indication to a subsequent cæsarean section, which was successfully performed in 2 of Playfair's cases; whereas it is a bold obstetrician who would consider section after surgical induction. The length of the various stages of labour was not appreciably different when uroselectan was compared with the other methods of induction.

THE BRAIN-STEM IN CONCUSSION

Denny-Brown [1] lately called attention to the cases of head injury which, after a latent period, develop collapse associated with bradycardia, headache and a variable degree of neck rigidity. The blood-pressure remains normal and the clinical developments do not seem to be directly related to raised intracranial pressure or to subarachnoid hæmorrhage, though the latter was present in some cases. The eventual recovery of Denny-Brown's patients made it impossible to study the underlying pathology, but, mainly on account of the prominence of bradycardia, he tentatively ascribes the condition to contusion of the medulla oblongata. Slowing of the pulse was associated with other evidences of vasomotor instability and was observed only with the patient absolutely at rest; any activity was always followed by acceleration of the pulse, which was maintained for 2–3 hours after return to bed. Denny-Brown's experience of gunshot wounds of the head in the present war, taken in conjunction with records of similar cases in the war of 1914–18, leads him to postulate that the entry into the skull of small fragments of metal communicates little momentum to the brain as a whole; but the high velocity of such fragments transmits pressure to the foramen magnum and leads to concussion or contusion of the medulla oblongata. This suggestion may turn out to be fundamentally important in the pathology of concussion in general, and may explain why so many victims of head injury die within the first 24 hours. The brain in these subjects often shows an amount of trauma which seems insufficient to have caused death. In this connexion Denny-Brown and W. R. Russell [2] have found, by experiments on cats under Nembutal anæsthesia, that concussion, even resulting in death, associated with cessation of respiration and rise of blood-pressure without macroscopic lesions in the brain-stem, may be produced by a blow when the head is free to move and yet will not be produced by the same blow when the head is firmly fixed; they justly argue that the concussion must therefore have been due to the acceleration imparted to the nervous tissues. Possibly microscopic examination would have supplied further information.

Schaller, Tamaki and Newman [3] have studied the distribution of petechial hæmorrhages by serial sections in a number of rats which were severely but not fatally concussed. The petechiæ were widely distributed throughout the brain but were noted particularly in the deeper tissues, including the basal ganglia and the brain-stem. There were no large hæmorrhages or softenings. In animals surviving for long periods such foci showed evidence of repair. These workers stress the vascular basis of concussion and trace the production of petechiæ from vasodilatation leading to stasis, anoxæmia and permeability of the vessel wall. They found no evidence of damage to the myelin sheaths, no gliosis remote from the vessels, and no progressive pathological involvement of the vascular system. Although they did not lay any special emphasis on damage to the brain-stem their finding of petechiæ in this situation in so many examples fits in with Denny-Brown's conception. Possibly the control of consciousness may turn out to be situated in this part of the brain. Thus Cairns,[4] in his account of gunshot wounds of the head in 1940, says "it is remarkable that cases of foreign body penetrating the frontal and parietal lobes showed no loss of consciousness, whereas a foreign body passing through the petrous bone into the cerebellum produced unconsciousness which lasted several days. Is the unconsciousness (concussion) of closed head injuries of civil life due," he asks, "to commotion of the whole brain, or to damage to some part of it, such as the brain-stem?"

1. Denny-Brown, D. E. *Lancet*, March 22, 1941, p. 371.
2. *J. Physiol.* 1940, 99, 153.
3. Schaller, W. F., Tamaki, K. and Newman, H. W. *Arch. Neurol. Psychiat.* January, 1941, p. 1.

SOCIAL HYGIENIST WANTED

Sir Drummond Shiels, who has been medical secretary of the British Social Hygiene Council for some years, is retiring from this post, though he will still act as medical adviser. As announced in our advertisement columns, the council are in need of a successor, who must be a doctor familiar with the problems of sex education and of venereal disease. Much of the council's work is now concentrated on teaching young people between 16 and 25 the elements of sex knowledge and guiding them on sex behaviour. The medical secretary's duties, which are part-time, are to travel on the council's behalf in the provinces, discussing their difficulties with medical officers of health and V.D. officers, giving lectures, and keeping a professional eye on the council's courses of instruction.

Dr. J. E. A. UNDERWOOD has been appointed senior medical officer to the Board of Education in succession to Dr. J. Alison Glover, who reaches the age of retirement on April 10. Dr. Underwood had served for four years in the R.A.M.C. and was an experienced school medical officer before joining the board's staff in 1925. In that year he was secretary to the Departmental Committee on defective vision in children and since 1928 he has been chiefly responsible for advising the board on schools for blind and deaf children. The 1931 report on partially sighted children was largely his work and he represented the board at the world conference in New York on the welfare of the blind. He takes up his new responsibility with a wide knowledge of the school medical service generally and of the work of special schools.

Dr. JOHN SMYTH MACDONALD, F.R.S., who died on Saturday last at Bridge-of-Allan, held the Holt professorship of physiology at Liverpool University from 1914 to 1932 after having occupied the similar chair at Sheffield for 12 years. His work on the function of muscle and nerve was widely known. He was in his 74th year.

THE following have been appointed honorary physicians to the King for three years: Sir HENRY BASHFORD, chief medical officer at the Post Office; Sir WELDON DALRYMPLE-CHAMPNEYS, deputy chief medical officer at the Ministry of Health; Dr. J. M. MCCLOY, chief medical officer at the ministry of home affairs for Northern Ireland; Prof. W. W. C. TOPLEY, F.R.S., head of the emergency public-health laboratory service; Dr. R. VEITCH CLARKE, medical officer of health for Manchester; Dr. W. G. CLARK, medical officer of health for Edinburgh; Dr. JAMES FERGUSON, medical officer of health for Surrey.

4. Cairns, H. *J. R. Army med. Cps*, January, 1941, p. 14.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

U.S.A. *VERSUS* A.M.A.

THE great trial in which the American Medical Association has to defend its attitude towards certain methods of "group medical practice" is shown to be well under way by an instalment (just received) of the verbatim report which the association is publishing in its journal.[1] Two counsel have made opening statements for the prosecution. The first has explained how the Home Owners Loan Corporation initiated the project of Group Health Association, Inc., because H.O.L.C. (if we may adopt the convenient use of initials so well developed in America) found that its borrowers needed so many loans to meet doctors' bills, and thought that an ampler and better medical service, preventive as well as curative, could be furnished coöperatively through G.H.A. The defendants include not only the A.M.A. but also the Medical Society of the District of Columbia, the Harris County Medical Society, the Washington Academy of Surgeons and 21 named individuals. Counsel alleged a conspiracy to prevent the 800 or more doctors of the Medical Society of the District of Columbia from accepting employment with G.H.A., to obstruct G.H.A. in its efforts to obtain doctors from practitioners who were not members of the society, to attack doctors who joined G.H.A. and to persuade them to abandon the connexion under threat of professional discredit in their practices and in their hospital work, and lastly to induce all local private hospitals to join in the boycott of G.H.A. by refusing to admit Group Health doctors to hospital privileges. A subcommittee of the A.M.A., it was said, had reported that G.H.A. was unethical and that participation in it by any member of the District of Columbia Medical Society would make him liable to disciplinary action as well as deprive him of courtesy facilities at various hospitals which the A.M.A. had coerced into the boycott.

The additional opening statement by a second counsel for the prosecution was mainly concerned with what, without any intended disrespect, might be called blue-book material. He outlined the general developments of preventive medicine, bacteriology, radium, cardiography and X-ray examination and dealt with the report of the American expert Committee on the Cost of Medical Care. His object was to show that families in the lower income-groups receive too little medical service and find the cost of illness disastrous. This information was material to indicate that Group Health Association and similar organisations improved the distribution of medical care and spread the cost by a system of periodical payments. The American College of Surgeons, said counsel, had recommended in 1934 the continuance of experiments with periodic prepayment plans because they gave hope of more adequate medical care for the low-income groups. A week later the A.M.A. had passed a resolution condemning the college for its recommendations. The A.M.A. insisted that any such plan should comply with its own general principles. One of these was that the plan should embrace all the qualified physicians within the locality; another required the cost of medical service in any plan to be borne by the patient who could afford to pay at the time when it was rendered. The A.M.A., alleged counsel, was hostile to group practice on the prepayment basis and had gone beyond peaceful persuasion in its methods.

It may be convenient at this point to note that these proceedings are criminal, not civil. There is an indictment, running into 30 pages, alleging conspiracy and violation of the so-called Sherman Anti-Trust Law. This statute, named after its sponsor John Sherman (the younger brother of the famous general of the Civil War), was passed in 1890 and has since been modified. Not content to rely on the common-law doctrine which makes agreements "in restraint of trade" unenforceable, it prohibits under heavy penalties any contract, combination or conspiracy which restrains trade or attempts to establish monopoly. In England we should expect a case of this nature to be dealt with not by a criminal prosecution but by an application to a Chancery judge for an injunction and a declaration of the rights of the parties. Our classic authorities on the law of restraint of trade are mostly decisions in civil proceedings—the Mogul Steamship case in 1892, the Maxim-Nordenfeldt case in 1893, and the pronouncement by Mr. Justice Astbury in the Firemen's Union case in 1926 which exercised no small influence upon the general strike. It is perhaps unnecessary to explain that the District of Columbia is (like Canberra in Australia) a federal area lying outside the jurisdiction of the separate states. It was carved out of Maryland on the north and Virginia on the south, and it accommodates the federal government of the whole country. There are in America many towns called Washington; this one is distinguished as "Washington, D.C."—Washington in the District of Columbia. Its great and growing population is largely official. The American law-courts are of two kinds—those belonging to the several states and those of the federal government. In the latter class is the famous Supreme Court of the United States at Washington which says the last word upon all constitutional disputes and upon the validity of all legislation (whether state or federal). The trial of the A.M.A. is proceeding at Washington in one of the district courts of the federal system. American forensic procedure often strikes English observers as old-fashioned; but the deliberate efforts to secure a jury which will eschew all bias are doubtless necessary in this case where so many Washingtonians may be members of G.H.A. or patients or friends of the defendant doctors. The court has patiently examined all the prospective jurors to find out whether they are subject to any such influence and even whether they (or members of their families) are officials of the United States, the prosecutor. Jurors have been asked by the court if they or any members of their families have ever been sued by a physician, or if they have ever "had any occurrence which has aroused any antagonistic feelings towards a doctor, a physician, or any group of doctors or physicians"; had they formed any opinion about the right of hospitals to select doctors for their staff, or about the right of doctors to organise themselves in associations with rules and regulations governing professional practice? And so on.

To return to the trial, the two opening addresses for the prosecution were followed by a spirited opening address by counsel for the defendants. He explained the constitution and standards of the A.M.A.; its formulated ethics were derived, he said, from an Englishman named Thomas Percival who in 1803 framed them for the College of Surgeons in the City of Manchester in England. The code, based on the oath of Hippocrates, had been proved to be the only safe standard for distributing medical care to the public and the patient. The great developments in medicine, outlined by the prosecution, had been due to the efforts of the A.M.A. to prevent the destruction of progress by quacks and charlatans who advertised their wares in such language as the G.H.A. was using—"You can't sell medical service as you sell baked beans."

1. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* 1941, **116**, 601-630.

PLAN TO CHECK RHEUMATISM

RHEUMATIC disease, though widespread, painful, disabling and responsible for great economic loss, has never roused public sympathy or conscience as keenly as tuberculosis, cancer or venereal disease. For one thing it presents no clear-cut picture; how can it, when the word has been used to cover at least two, and probably more, distinct disease entities? The acute and subacute rheumatism of childhood, manifesting itself as rheumatic fever, tonsillitis, chorea and growing pains and bringing in its train heart damage, invalidity and often death, has probably nothing in common with the disabling muscular rheumatism, fibrositis or osteo-arthritis of later life; and these again may prove to be distinct from rheumatoid arthritis, and even from each other. To devise a plan which will ensure the diagnosis, treatment and aftercare of all these is not simple, but Lord Horder, in collaboration with the Empire Rheumatism Council, has some practical suggestions to make.[1] Their plan was almost ready in 1939 but it seemed

1. Rheumatism: A Plan for National Action. London: H. K. Lewis. 2*s*.

Digitized by Google

doubtful whether the time was then opportune to publish it; now Lord Horder feels that "considerations of humanity, of national safety and true economy plead for some immediate effort to check rheumatic disease." What he has to say is addressed to all who are interested in public health, and he writes without using unnecessary scientific terms.

THE PUZZLE

In stating the extent of the problem he notes that adults with rheumatism in England and Wales can be conservatively estimated at over a million, and the economic loss among insured workers at £17,000,000 a year. Cases of juvenile rheumatic disease, calculated on the basis of the statistics of the L.C.C. medical service, he puts at 200,000 in Great Britain.

Our knowledge of the ætiology of rheumatic disorders is still vague. Discussing possible factors in its causation, Lord Horder shows how far our questions were ahead of our knowledge, and pleads on almost every page for more research. In juvenile rheumatism we can say that infection, bad housing and perhaps heredity, defective diet and scanty clothing play a part. In adult rheumatic disorders occupations figure largely, especially those which invite small injuries, bruising, repetitive movements and cramped attitudes. Climate, of course, does its share: "the old man carries the almanack in his bones." Other factors suspected of contributing are focal sepsis, glandular dystrophy, some inherited or acquired biochemical flaw, diet, heredity, mental or emotional disturbance, housing, injury and geological conditions. Against most of these can be set a question mark; we do not know how much or how little they act as rheumatic provocants. Uniform record-keeping and a thorough study of cases should settle some of these questions; others require intensive work in the laboratory.

WHAT CAN BE DONE

Little as we know about the cause of diseases grouped under the heading of rheumatism we can—contrary to common belief—do a good deal for them. Juvenile rheumatism presents a problem of its own, calling for early diagnosis, determined treatment and steady aftercare. For the chronic rheumatic diseases of adults much can be done by physical treatment in its several forms, massage, pyrotherapy and shock therapy, physical exercises, drug therapy, orthopædic measures, colonic lavage and vaccines. Lord Horder assesses the relative value of the various remedies cautiously but is able to quote figures from many treatment centres showing the excellent results obtained by a judicious and persistent attack on the symptoms; no claim is made that any treatment now in use strikes at the unknown cause.

At the Devonshire Royal Hospital 3062 patients were admitted in 1937–38, of whom 2617 were discharged cured or much improved. At the Royal Mineral Water Hospital at Bath 62% of patients were cured or relieved in the eighteenth century, 88% in the nineteenth, and 95% (so far) in the twentieth. The British Red Cross Clinic, treating out-patients only, claims that 60·3% of patients are freed from objective symptoms and 29% improved, leaving a balance of 11%. An American treatment centre reports that 75% of cases are cured or improved, 20% are refractory and 5% hopeless.

This is an encouraging picture, suggesting that if we can place appropriate treatment within reach of all who need it the practical problem is largely solved.

THE PLAN

Lord Horder suggests that this could be done by setting up, on a regional basis, specialised treatment centres each of which would supervise a number of local centres in its own area. The special centres would diagnose and treat both inpatients and outpatients referred by local treatment centres, hospitals or private doctors. Each special centre would be under the charge of a whole-time permanent medical officer with special experience of rheumatic disease, and would be staffed by qualified assistants, paid or voluntary, including workers in every branch of physical therapy, radiology, hydrology and chiropody. The centre would also have access to a full consultant staff of physicians and surgeons, including an orthopædic and manipulative surgeon, a dental surgeon, a gynæcologist, a rhino-laryngologist, a pathologist and a radiologist. Ten to fifteen such centres, it is estimated, would be sufficient for Great Britain.

Local treatment centres should of course be much more numerous, and would treat outpatients only, each centre being equipped to deal with anything from 50 to 250 patients a day, depending on local needs. The local centres would provide massage, remedial exercises and the simpler heat and electrical treatments. The staff would be trained in massage, one of them having in addition a qualification in hydrology, and one a full nursing qualification. Patients would be received on the recommendation of their own doctor, remaining under his treatment for everything except their rheumatic symptoms. Is it, perhaps, questionable policy to divide the patient up according to his diseases in this way? In theory it seems unsound and though in practice it might work out fairly well, it deserves careful preliminary consideration. The medical officer in charge of a local treatment centre would not necessarily be on whole-time service but might have charge of two or three centres; he should have special experience in the diagnosis and treatment of rheumatic disease. Through close liaison with the special treatment centres, consultants would visit the local centres when their advice is needed.

One aim of the plan is to educate the patient in the understanding and care of his own disease, and this will be achieved at the special treatment centres, by lectures, and films, which will instruct him in the importance of such things as diet, rest, clothing and exercises. It will even be possible for some patients to carry on a simple course of treatment at home, thus avoiding frequent visits to the local centres; in this they will naturally need the supervision of skilled social workers. This system has worked well as organised by the Mayo Clinic arthritis department.

Another aim of the plan is to train sufficient medical personnel in the diagnosis and care of rheumatism by arranging special postgraduate courses and lectures, not only for those who are staffing the clinics but for school medical officers and any other doctors who are interested. Some of the special centres, it is hoped, will be attached to university medical schools; and the medical staffs of all of them should be equal to the teaching task required of them.

The plan will divide patients into three sections: a large group who after a short period of institutional treatment and an educational course would be able to carry on home treatment with periodic visits to a local centre; another large group who could attend regularly at a treatment centre; and a small group who would need inpatient care or treatment which could only be given at a special centre.

The cost of the scheme would not be as great as appears at first sight. The special centres would be accommodated in existing hospitals, clinics and spas which could provide the necessary equipment; the local centres could be housed in hospitals, pit-head baths, public baths, welfare premises of factories or if necessary in huts put up for the purpose.

The cost of treatment could be met in full by those who could afford it, at a concession rate (for example, through the Hospital Saving Association) by those with less means, and by an extension of the National Health Insurance system for insured workers. At present there are very few rheumatism treatment centres at which approved societies can arrange treatment for their members, and it is scarcely just that a man in London or Sheffield should have opportunities for treatment which are denied to his fellow in some other part of the country. All contributors, as Lord Horder points out, should be on an equal footing. He sees no need for elaborate centres or equipment, believing that research will shortly give us fuller knowledge and thus more control of the diseases treated, and that early diagnosis and treatment will reduce the morbidity from rheumatism.

RHEUMATIC DISEASE IN CHILDHOOD

The problem presented by juvenile rheumatism is of course entirely different. Here Lord Horder believes the best hope lies in a national plan on the lines of the L.C.C. rheumatism scheme, which has helped to reduce the incidence of recorded heart disease in the L.C.C.

Digitized by Google

school medical service from 2% in 1926 to 0·77% in 1926. This scheme provides supervisory centres to which children suspected of rheumatic diseases are referred. Children who are fit for ordinary education return to school but are kept under supervision; those who need treatment are referred to rheumatism units outside London, and those cardiac cripples who can benefit by appropriate education (about 16%) are sent to special schools. In a standard year there are usually about 2000 children attending such schools.

A similar scheme in its full range could be applied by local authorities to all state schools, and impoverished areas should receive grants from national funds for the purpose.

RESEARCH

There remains research: the most urgent need of all. For this the Empire Rheumatism Council is willing to assume responsibility, with what help can come from the Medical Research Council, the various medical research foundations and the medical schools. In addition, the treatment centres, once in action, would become a source of statistics capable of answering many of the questions still left teasingly open.

MEDICINE AND THE LAW

Aortic Disease an Accident

IN the case of Tyler *v.* New Hucknall Colliery, mentioned lately in this column, the Mansfield county-court judge held that the perforation of a duodenal ulcer was not an accident within the Workmen's Compensation Act. More recently, in Tennant *v.* Coppice Colliery Co., the Walsall county-court judge decided in the workman's favour where a blow, received in the course of his work, was said to have accelerated the disease of the aorta. The man worked for two days afterwards, stayed away on the third day, gave up work after a brief attempt on the fourth day and went to hospital where he was X rayed. He died suddenly about a fortnight later. The pathologist who made a post-mortem examination for the purpose of the inquest gave evidence before the county-court judge which was consistent with the death being in no way due to the blow. There was, said two medical witnesses, a failure of the blood-supply in consequence of the blocking of the arteries. The calcification of the aorta was exceptional; the calcareous matter had been accumulating over a long period and the accident had no effect upon it. The judge, however, pointed out that the employers had been unable to explain why the workman, having had nothing wrong with him before the blow, had suffered pain after it. Drawing the inference that the accident had markedly accelerated the development of the condition of the aorta, he awarded £600 compensation.

Inadmissibility of Coroner's Verdict

In Tennant's case, mentioned above, the coroner's verdict had attributed death to the occlusion of the right coronary artery. The verdict of an inquest is, of course, of no value in other courts. This was clearly illustrated in the tragic case of Pollock *v.* Pollock this year. Last June a devoted husband, worried and oppressed by the war news, shot his wife and then shot himself. His wife had left her estate to him, but the law does not allow a murderer (or anyone who claims through him) to profit by his crime. The husband had killed his wife. If he was insane at the time, it was not a murder; but the burden of proving insanity lay upon the husband's representatives and, the husband being dead, they were not likely to be able to discharge it. The wife's executors applied to a Chancery judge for advice. They were told that they should act on the assumption that the husband had murdered his wife, and they should not hand the wife's estate over to the husband's representatives. A coroner's verdict had recorded that the husband killed his wife while his mind was unhinged; but Mr. Justice Farwell was unfortunately prevented by law from taking note of the facts determined by the inquest.

Workman's Denial of Disease

A workman, on entering a mining company's employment, untruthfully made a written statement that he had never suffered from nystagmus. The disease appeared and he qualified for compensation on the certificate of the examining surgeon who fixed the date of the disability. The company exercised its right to have the workman examined by a surgeon to whom the patient admitted that he had previously suffered from nystagmus. This surgeon reported the disability to be a severe case and recorded the patient's admission. The Workmen's Compensation Act purports to disqualify a claimant who has made a false denial on entering employment. The company nevertheless paid the man compensation at the full rate until, many months later, payment was discontinued on the ground of the false representation. What the Act says (in paragraph (*b*) of section 43 (1)) is that "if it is proved that the workman has, at the time of entering the employment, wilfully and falsely represented himself in writing as not having previously suffered from the disease, compensation shall not be payable." The county-court judge held that there was false and wilful misrepresentation, but he also held that the paying and receiving of compensation formed a binding and concluded agreement between the parties and that all questions of liability were thereby settled. The Court of Appeal has upheld the county court. Section 43 (1) (*b*) is not an absolute prohibition. Those initial words "if it is proved" create an issue of fact for an arbitrator to try. This issue can be the subject of an agreement between the parties. If the employers chose to pay compensation without availing themselves of such precautionary safeguards as the lawyerlike words "without prejudice," and if they offered no explanation, their generosity was fatal.

SCOTLAND

POLISH MEDICAL FACULTY IN EDINBURGH

THE discussions which have been in progress between the British and Polish governments and the university and municipality of Edinburgh regarding the institution of a Polish medical faculty in Edinburgh achieved their end in the McEwan Hall of the University on March 22. Monsieur Wladyslaw Raczkiewicz, president of the Polish Republic, formally constituted the faculty and named its members. Sir Thomas Holland, vice-chancellor of the university, said that though wars had occurred in every century, countries had been invaded, and local institutions had been brought under the control of conquerors, never before, since their rise in the fourteenth century, had universities in any country been ruthlessly destroyed. For precedent it was necessary to go back another eight centuries to the time when the schools of the Roman Empire were swept away by other Teutonic savages, who by that means inaugurated the Dark Ages. Among the first of the universities founded with the revival of learning was the Jagiellonic University of Cracow which maintained its reputation as a great home of liberal education for just 540 years until, along with its sister universities, it was lately destroyed. The Polish universities had produced poets and historians of great distinction, of whom, because of our linguistic limitations, we knew too little. But of those Poles who had published their works in the universal language of music, everyone knew of Chopin and Paderewski. The scientific and a wider world, too, revered the names of two famous Cracow graduates, Nicolaus Copernicus, who in a double sense revolutionised astronomy in the sixteenth century, and Marie Sklodowska, known to fame as Madame Curie. Round a nucleus of a dozen professors and about fifty students he said, would grow a school of medicine so vigorous that its Edinburgh cradle would barely be large enough to hold it until it was free to return again to its native land, there to inaugurate a new era as the foundation faculty of the rejuvenated Universities of Poland. Sir John Anderson conveyed to the new faculty the best wishes of the British Government; in reply Professor Kot, the Polish minister of the interior, traced many academic associations between Poland and Scotland in the past. Prof. Sydney Smith, dean of the faculty of medicine, also welcomed the newcomers. Professor Jurasz, the newly appointed dean of the Polish faculty, looked forward to a time when they would all meet as free men, in free

Digitized by Google

countries, in a free Europe. The honorary degree of LL.D. was conferred on President Raczkiewicz.

It was subsequently announced that the public-health committee of Edinburgh town council had approved a proposal that, in connexion with the Polish medical school, Polish patients should be treated at the Western General Hospital. The Department of Health for Scotland was prepared to allocate up to 150 beds under the Emergency Hospitals Scheme for the purpose. The beds set aside for Polish patients would be staffed by Polish doctors and tended by Polish and British nurses. Thus the Polish school receives an important addition to the teaching facilities which are already available, and indeed in use, in the Royal Infirmary.

PARATYPHOID OUTBREAK IN THE HIGHLANDS

A considerable outbreak of paratyphoid fever has occurred in the counties of Moray, Nairn, Inverness, Ross and Cromarty. The primary wave is largely over and a secondary wave is now expected. The incidence of the epidemic has been greatest in Ross-shire, particularly at Alness, where Bridgend School has been closed. It is thought that the organism has been spread by food rather than by the water-supply, but so far the source has not been identified.

BRITISH ORTHOPÆDIC ASSOCIATION

THE postponed 1940 annual meeting* of this association was held in Oxford on Jan. 3, under the presidency of Prof. T. P. MCMURRAY, when the following short papers were read.

Mr. A. L. EYRE-BROOK and Mr. K. H. PRIDIE (Bristol) had reviewed by clinical and X-ray examination the progress after one year of 47 patients out of 75 treated for *fracture of the neck of the femur* by manipulative reduction and the insertion of a Smith-Petersen nail (Hey-Groves technique). Bony union was proved in 58% of patients and in the whole series of 75 there had been a fatality of 5·3%. Aseptic necrosis of the capital fragment had occurred more often in patients under thirty. The importance of the fracture shaft angle of Pauwels was emphasised. If this angle was low (below 30°) the results from nailing alone were poor and a fibular graft should be inserted as well.

Mr. NORMAN ROBERTS'S (Liverpool) description of the indications for *excision of the patella* was based on a series of 20 cases. He discussed the uses of the patella and emphasised the following points :—

1. Recovery of function after excision is not so rapid as is often thought, though it is more rapid than after suture of the patella.

2. After excision flexion movement is usually full or is possible at least to the right angle ; there is often a limitation of full extension and the quadriceps is often weaker than normal.

3. Excision is advisable in all comminuted fractures in both young and old patients ; and in transverse fractures in middle-aged and old patients.

4. Transverse fractures in young patients should be sutured. If the fragments are very unequal in size it is easier to excise the smaller fragment and to suture the rectus or patellar tendon efficiently to the larger fragment.

5. Derangement of the knee due to recurrent dislocation of the patella cannot usually be cured by excision of the patella.

6. Good results sometimes, but not always, follow excision in osteoarthritis of the knee, particularly if the arthritic changes are mainly in the patello-femoral compartment of the joint.

Mr. G. E. THOMAS (Liverpool) had achieved *correction of scoliosis* in 16 patients ; usually by recumbency on a Thomas frame with longitudinal traction and counter traction applied via the head and legs and three-point pressure on the apex of the convexity and the extremities of the concavity. To exert lateral pressure special pads operated slowly by a screw mechanism of the Thomas wrench type was employed. Failure to achieve correction had occurred in very high and very low curves, in severe long-established curves, and in those cases in which there was gross rotation out of all proportion to the lateral curvature.

* This report was delayed by enemy action.

Mr. W. S. DIGGLE (Liverpool) reviewed a series of *fractures of the external tuberosity of the tibia*. For those cases in which there was gross comminution and depression of the fragments he had found open operation, replacement of the fragments and screw-fixation the most effective treatment. Most of his patients treated in this way had been able to return to work in about six months.

Mr. G. K. MCKEE (Norwich), who spoke on the treatment of *compound fractures of the leg*, advocated fixed skeletal traction on a Thomas splint for both tibial and femoral fractures, simple and compound. For tibial fractures a Steinmann pin was inserted transversely through the upper tibial fragment and through the os calcis or the lower fragment. The pins were fixed firmly, after reduction by manual traction, to the lateral bars of the Thomas splint by a special clamping device. For femoral shaft fractures one pin below the fracture, fixed in a similar way to the Thomas splint, was employed. To avoid undue pressure on the ischial tuberosity or groin the splint was tied to the end of the bed which was then elevated. The advantage of this method, in contrast with the closed-plaster technique, was discussed in the light of its success in 30 compound and 20 simple fractures.

Mr. F. C. DWYER (Liverpool) considered that *Kienböck's disease* is probably due to a fibrosis, resulting usually from trauma, of the dorsal ligaments attached to the carpal semilunar. From an experience of 34 patients, in 10 of whom the damaged semilunar had been removed, Mr. Dwyer felt that conservative treatment offered the best results in a condition which always left a permanently damaged wrist.

Mr. J. Z. YOUNG (Oxford) outlined the preliminary results of the experimental work now in progress at Oxford on *nerve regeneration and nerve grafting* in rabbits. At the start he warned against applying completely to man experimental findings, even though they had been very accurately demonstrated in animals. The need for a qualitative method of comparison between different procedures for nerve repair was emphasised. The rate of growth of new fibres was adopted as a criterion and a method of estimating it developed. The rate for rabbits, found to be about 4 mm. a day, was the same in all nerves and approximately the same at all levels. Certain suture material gave severe reactions—e.g., catgut and pigmented silk. White silk, woman's hair sutures, and fibrin "glue" produced the least reaction. Return of function was often rapid and rapid recoveries occur even after full Wallerian degeneration. They are not due to physiological interruptions such as arise after ischæmia but which clear up even more rapidly. Mr. Young pointed out that the delay between interruption and recovery of a nerve's conduction has three parts :

1. In the junction scar—probably about 20 days in man.

2. In the nerve itself, during the growth of fibres down it, which probably takes place at the rate of 2·5 mm. a day in man.

These two phases comprise the anatomical delay.

3. In the muscle—the functional delay—about 40–60 days in man. The delay in the muscle seems to be shorter if the muscle has been denervated only for a short time, a finding strongly in favour of early suture.

The problems of bridging gaps were discussed. It had been demonstrated that nerves could not be stretched suddenly more than 10% of their total length ; and that increase in length from gradual stretching was probably due to growth in length of the nerve rather than to stretching. Autografts had given most success in rabbits and there were some encouraging results from homografts.

MEDICAL SUPPLY ASSOCIATION, Ltd., draw attention in their catalogue to a new electromedical switch-table (Universal Electrostat, series III). This incorporates a metal rectifier and is claimed to have none of the disadvantages of motor generators or valve rectification. A treatment-table (Panapoise) combines maximum stability in all positions with wide range of adjustment and ease in movement of individual sections. Their featherweight Schnee baths are constructed of metal with moulded rubber linings ; they are unbreakable and should prove much easier to handle than the cumbersome earthenware type in common use.

Digitized by Google

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

We still don't seem to be getting full value from the visiting-team system, and the faults are not wholly on either the hosts' or the visitors' side. When a hospital is threatened with a big take-in it bursts with pride over its unlimited capacity. "Want assistance? Good Lord, no! We can deal with anything. Ask for a visiting team—surgical, resuscitation or nursing? We should think not!" Then when after 48 hours' continuous work they at last send for help the team finds them tired and cross; nobody receives them or tells them what they are wanted for or where things are kept. There is no cup of tea, no handshake. The visiting team, on their part, making no allowances for exhaustion, utter loud criticisms of the lack of welcome, of house-men and nurses, and of the deference which "consulting surgeons" are used to. Keenness is all very well, but no-one is going to do his best work when he is asleep on his feet, and it is mere foolishness to try when relief can be got. The hospital staff—medical, nursing, or lay—should knock off before they are compelled to by sheer fatigue, and those in charge should realise that their job is to foretell when this limit is likely to be reached and ask for help in time. When the team arrives there will then be juniors fresh enough to serve the strangers and make them free of the hospital's resources. The visiting team can help by putting themselves in their hosts' place, mentally as well as physically, and by bringing with them some dog's-bodies of their own, students or probationers, to fetch and carry.

* * *

The lights in the train suddenly went out, and we knew that there was an air-raid in progress, but we ran on at a good pace in the bright moonlight, and I got to my home town only a little late. The station was in darkness, save for the shaded light belonging to the ticket collectors, and so we passed out into the streets to the noise of gunfire, the zoom of planes and the frequent crumps of bombs. There were no taxis, and I did not care at all for the prospect of walking the two or three miles home; so I decided to hurry along to my hospital, which was a good deal nearer, and give a hand in whatever was doing. I caught up with a soldier—an "old sweat"—and we walked in step together. "What a bloody party," he said as a sudden brilliance lit up the sky, and we saw a "Molotov chandelier" dropping down. "That's so-and-so," he went on, pointing to a huge fire behind us, "Jerry knows where he bloody well is." (I found out later that it was nowhere near the important so-and-so.) Our ways parted and he clumped off into the moonlight, with a five-mile walk in front of him.

At hospital no casualties had yet come in, and my houseman took me to the residents' room for tea and toast. One of the other housemen came in from his shift of fire-watching, and we discussed where the fires in the town might be. Then came the news that a casualty had come in, and we trooped down to the reception hall. It was rather an anticlimax to find that he was an old man with a cerebral hæmorrhage. But soon a real air-raid victim came in—a man who, standing at his door watching for incendiaries, had been thrown out into the street by the collapse of the house under a H.E. bomb. He had a fractured tibia and fibula, and he was covered with dust and dirt, his face as black as a coolie's. The next was a middle-aged Roman Catholic priest who, being unable to find a bag of sand in the street, had jumped on an incendiary bomb to put it out and had found it explode as he landed on it. Then came a couple of walking cases—bruised ribs from falling bricks, and a fire-watcher whose tendo achillis had been trodden on by a horse. He sat indignantly in a chair, nursing his sore heel and appealing to me. "Why need the chap have interfered with the rope?" he said. "What chap and what rope?" I asked. "Well, when the bomb fell, I went to get the three horses out of the stable, and I'd got two out all right, and then this fellow comes along and grabs hold of the rope and mucks everything up. He'd no cause to get hold of the rope, I was managing it all nicely." "Were they your horses, then?" I asked. "No, they'd nothing to do with me, you know; but I knew they were there and had to be got out, and I was managing nicely. He'd no cause to get hold of the rope." I looked at his foot, rather for form's sake, because as a physician I know little about these things; obviously he was not badly hurt, only bruised and sore. "Just like another famous chap," I said. He looked at me quizzically; "What famous chap?" "A fellow called Achilles." "Never heard of him," he said, with the generous air of letting me have my little joke, and an obvious relief that things were not beyond a joke.

An air-raid warden white with dust, who had brought in the man with the fractured tibia, then tackled me. "Eh doctor, d'you think there's any chance of my getting my best Sunday tie back again, it's round that first-aid splint? I expect I'll get a George Medal for tying up that leg! But I'd like that tie back again, I feel so untidy without a tie round my collar." Even the fractured tib.-and-fib. on the stretcher ("Records" were just finishing his particulars) had to smile. Then came an elderly woman from the same incident, with great raw gaps of flesh torn out of her arm and leg, badly shocked, with a strange, uncanny look of puzzled questioning. Soon more cases were coming in, and I went along to the resuscitation ward. Already the tib.-and-fib., the priest and the elderly woman were being got into bed and warmed up. More cases arrived in the ward. There was an oldish man with a head wound, his clothes wringing wet, profoundly shocked, dazed and shivering. I never found out why he was soaked, and he could not tell me; but when I gave a hand with the surprisingly awkward task of taking off his wet and clinging trousers, he roused up and said angrily, "Here, what are you doing that for?" Two policemen out of a posse of four who had been sent out to clear the streets round an unexploded bomb were carried in, nearly dead, with the skin blasted from their faces. One of our policemen had been blown a distance of fifty yards or more, and three days later they were still finding in the mass of rubble pieces of uniform and limbs belonging to the other two, as well as the bodies of other poor folk who had been buried. Happily our two constables still survive.

A middle-aged warden carried in a bundle, telling us that it was an unidentified child rescued from what had been a group of modern tenement dwellings. It was a little boy about a year old, his face waxen where it was not black with grime, with a pulpy wound on the back of the head, and a great gash across the forehead. For several hours we watched the baby's life ebb, and then slowly come back again with the appropriate resuscitation measures. An auxiliary fireman came with one of his mates, who had a deep wound into the knee-joint. They had been fighting one of the big fires in the town, playing their hoses from an adjoining building. An H.E. bomb hit their building, and my informant found himself standing on a beam high in mid-air. He grabbed at his pal and held him for a second or two; when the man slipped out of his grasp, he fell on the debris of brick and building and not underneath it, and this saved his life, for three or four other A.F.S. men were crushed to death on the spot. His friend turned to me with savagely clenched fist. "Shooting's too good for That Man," he said.

All this time confident young registrars and housemen, sisters and nurses were getting on with their various jobs, and the emergency theatre was now in action. The tib.-and-fib., the priest, the elderly woman and others were back in bed, recovering from their anæsthetics. I was in the anteroom of the theatre, having a cigarette with my houseman, when suddenly there was a heavy explosion. My houseman dived under the theatre trolley, and rather like a slow-motion picture I dropped on to the floor on my face, listening to what sounded like the roof falling in, and foolishly aware that after all I had not even the cover of the thin aluminium top of the trolley. Then we got up again, and looked around the hospital to see where it had been hit. But it had not been hit; a very heavy bomb had landed on a building across the way. I rushed up to my own wards; glass and dust were all about the corridors, all the windows of one of my wards were broken and some in the other, but the patients were all safe. The night nurses had the situation in hand, the patients were steady and some could even crack a grim joke about it. It was the same throughout the hospital—glass and dust and soot, no casualties and no panic.

Digitized by Google

I went back again to the resuscitation ward, which was nearly full. We got some more beds in, and admitted more. The baby with the head wounds did not seem to be rallying. A woman who had been sitting in front of her kitchen fire had been badly burnt on the face, legs and abdomen when the blast of a bomb blew the fire out into the room. A young man, bending over the kettle to make some tea for his old mother had suffered a fracture of the spine when the roof fell in on him. A strapping young soldier, caught in the middle of the town when the raid began, was brought in unconscious after being hit by falling masonry. An old woman had several ribs cracked and a nasty shoulder wound; she died soon afterwards. There were more children, crushed under falling houses. Two old people who were still alive when put into the ambulance were dead when it reached hospital. A couple of young Roman Catholic priests came in and flitted about the ward, doing their offices for the gravely injured and comforting the others of their flock. I came to the bedside of a white-faced, motionless young woman, and felt her pulse. On the other side of the ward the baby with the head wounds started to whimper protestingly under the electric warming cradle—rather a hopeful sound to the professional ear. The young woman opened her eyes and said "Is my baby very badly hurt?" "He's got a nasty gash or two," I replied, "but I think he's going to be all right." A ghost of a smile passed over her face and was gone, and she closed her eyes again. It was her baby, and she too had been dug out of the debris, badly crushed, an hour or two after the child. She still survives, but her baby died thirty hours later.

My colleague the honorary surgeon had arrived, and we went round the beds together, weaving our way in and out of the stretchers which with their occupants were now filling up a large part of the floor. Such cases as were fit for operation in the course of the next hour or two could well be left to the younger men, so we made a tour of the wards. As we were doing this the all-clear went, so we could use our torches a little more freely. The moonlight was streaming in through gaps which had once been windows, making odd glinting patterns on the floors of the wards. Outside it was a lovely night, and some imp of memory flashed on the screen of my mind the scene of Lorenzo and Jessica's love-making:

> Sit, Jessica. Look how the floor of heaven
> Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold;
> There's not the smallest orb which thou behold'st
> But in his motion like an angel sings,
> Still quiring to the young-ey'd cherubims:
> Such harmony is in immortal souls;
> But whilst this muddy vesture of decay
> Doth grossly close it in, we cannot hear it."

We took a provisional decision on the extent to which the hospital could continue to function, and gave our instructions for the coming day's evacuation of a large proportion of our patients to hospitals elsewhere. Downstairs the work still went on, and would go on well into the afternoon, before the resuscitation ward could be cleared and tidied up and made ready again for the hazards of the next night. There was nothing more for us to do at the moment, and two of the ward sisters who were making a brew of tea called us in to share it. They had both got up and had been busy settling their own patients to sleep in the little corridors leading to the wards, and now all was quiet. We sat over sister's fire and chatted. The blitz had already fallen into its place and proportion in the life of our hospital; for our recollections of the night were not only of torn and crushed bodies, of shattered wards and narrow escapes, but also of old Daddy P., who somewhere about 3 A.M. was found putting his thin legs out of bed. "Here, Dad, where do you think you're going?" one of our party had said to him. The thin legs were slowly withdrawn again under the bedclothes. "I'm sorry," was the sleepy reply. "I thought it was time to get up."

* * *

Your peripatetic correspondent in the R.A.F.V.R. does not give the whole story. Perhaps you would like to hear the other side of it. My main reason for joining was that I liked aeroplanes and I wanted to fly. My biggest regret in life was that I could not get parental permission to join the University Air Squadron at Cambridge. Other reasons for joining were that my fiancée liked the uniform, and that I wanted to do something for the people whom I most admired. I spent the summer at a big recruits' centre doing F.F.I.s and inoculations and a lot of dull but essential work, and admiring the physique and spirit of the bronzed young men drilling on the promenade. My only experience of aviation was a pleasant two days on a high-altitude course at an experimental research station. There is a large pressure chamber there, which holds six people. The pressure can be varied to correspond with any height up to about 45,000 feet. In it the effects of oxygen lack and "the bends" can be studied at first hand.

In the autumn I was posted to an operational station somewhere in the south of England. Here at last I came into contact with pilots and aeroplanes and trained men. It was grand to hear the booming beat of a squadron of Spitfires circling the drome before climbing away to shoot down the enemy (on one day as many as fourteen for the loss of none). Grand to learn all about the planes and their achievements; to climb into them, and eventually to fly in them. My work consists of taking sick parade of about twenty to thirty men (rising to fifty or sixty in the influenza season), who have to be sorted out, and either given stock misturæ or sent to see specialists at the nearest big hospital. I wish I had the service mentality and the strength of mind to order ol. ric. or duty (in red ink) as often as my senior medical officer would. This said S.M.O., who takes sick parade once in six months, and sits in his office writing vitriolic letters all day, becomes something of a public warning. One has to steer the middle course between being a complete "stooge," as the R.A.F. call it, on the one hand, or becoming like him a slave to the rules, refusing to see anyone except at the proper time and on the proper form, and passing one's work on to other departments. At the end of sick parade one sees the W.A.A.F.s, who at least give one the illusion that one is keeping in touch with female ailments. After this there is an interval for a cup of tea and a chat with the other M.O.s, the dental officer, and any officers who may have dropped in for advice. During the morning there are "special sick"—men who have fallen ill since getting up, or who have been injured. There are "sick in billets" occasionally, and the patients in the ward to be seen. Now and then there are air-raid alarms during which one has to retire to a bomb-proof shelter and dressing station, and sit under much concrete and several hot-water pipes awaiting casualties. After a decent lunch interval one comes back and inoculates a score of men, or examines some airmen who wish to become pilots or air gunners, or who have to go overseas. Occasionally one meets some interesting condition, such as Adie's syndrome: and it is always fascinating to detect colour-blindness by means of Ishihara's plates. After tea one is more or less free, unless one is orderly medical officer, when one has to stay on the camp in case of accidents. Sometimes sick quarters echoes with the shout "crash on the drome!" The ambulance springs to life. One leaps in and is driven away furiously, usually to find a plane that has tipped up on its nose or landed with its undercarriage up, and a pilot swearing that he is unshaken and does not want to be examined. Occasionally one is called out at night and told to proceed to the scene of a crash, say five miles north-west of the drome. This is the most unpleasant part of one's job, searching masses of wreckage for bodies, possibly those of people one has known well. Fortunately it does not happen often. Once weekly one does a sanitary round of the camp and makes a report. In my medical education I suppose I am wasting my time. I prescribe stock mixtures and applications for minor complaints; but anything serious is sent to a hospital and whirled into the maw of transference which seems to be the joy of the E.M.S., and contact is impossible to maintain. Where now, I wonder, is that tuberculous epididymitis, that possible actinomycosis, that magnificent gumma, and that leukæmia that got better so mysteriously? I shall never know. It is six months since I saw an X-ray plate, and I have forgotten what a microscope looks like. Higher examinations are out of the question; but do I care? The aim of everyone in the R.A.F. should be to keep the planes and pilots in the air, and for that end it is my privilege to work.

Digitized by Google

Public Health

From the Annual Reports

TUNBRIDGE WELLS

Dr. F. C. Linton's report of the borough of Royal Tunbridge Wells is fairly comprehensive. Tunbridge Wells covers 6034 acres, has a population of about 35,000 and in 1939 its birth-rate was 11 9 and its crude death-rate 15 6, which on multiplication by the comparability factor of 0·73 becomes 11 4. Cancer mortality was 2 1 and tuberculosis mortality 0 37. Here we have another "artificial" population, departing from normal in the reverse way to that of Dagenham. Comparison of the two brings out the truth that differences in health statistics which occur naturally in populations of different compositions are much greater than those between the best and worst services, or the healthiest and most unhealthy years and places which are met with in Britain. In the closing years of the last century the age-distribution of all deaths in Tunbridge Wells was roughly: one-fifth under one year, two-fifths between one and 65 and two-fifths over 65 years of age. In 1939 the distribution was: 9 under one year, 164 between one and 65, and 379 over 65 years of age. The infant-mortality rate in 1939 was 21, the lowest recorded in the borough and less than half the average rate of 46 1 for the past ten years. So many districts have recorded infantile mortalities below what we formerly feared was the irreducible minimum that these extraordinarily low rates cannot be due to chance. They are the resultant of low rates for deaths from all the principal causes including malformations.

LIVERPOOL

Fourth in population of the cities of Great Britain, and itself the metropolis of the port of Mersey, Liverpool has always been of particular interest to students of public health, for it was the first place to appoint a medical officer of health and at the outbreak of the present war was the centre of the controversy over the reform of units of health administration. Its population at present is 822,000 but it is not a self-contained unit, being continuous with Bootle on the north and joined to, rather than separated from, Birkenhead by the Mersey. The annual reports of Liverpool have always been comprehensive, and though that of Dr. W. M. Frazer for 1939 is cut down to about half, it is still one of the most complete local reports for that year. Reduction has been steady in all causes of infant death since the beginning of the century, but greatest in diarrhœal diseases, from 57 to 7; in tuberculosis from 6 to 0·8, and in nervous diseases, from 22 to 8·7; the last presumably includes convulsions. The least reduction was in deaths due to prenatal causes, from 51 to 33. Since 1871, the percentage of total deaths due to infectious diseases, other than diarrhœa and influenza, has fallen from 19·2 to 2·7; that of tuberculosis from 13·5 to 7; that of respiratory diseases from 20·2 to 11·1; that of diarrhœal diseases from 10 to 4·5. On the other hand, the percentage of all deaths due to cancer has risen from 1·4 to 12·1. The reduction of deaths from what were formerly called zymotic diseases has been almost regular during the 70 years; that of diarrhœal diseases started only at the beginning of the present century, and that from respiratory diseases only since 1930. This illustrates the course of preventive medicine during the period. Hygienists in 1870 knew that fevers could be prevented; it was not until the severe epidemic of infantile diarrhœa in 1899 that they were convinced that that disease too could be prevented, and the prevention of respiratory diseases, other than phthisis, did not seem to be practicable until modern health practice had made considerable progress. The increase in cancer is admittedly a black spot on preventive medicine, even though the increase is partly artificial, being due in large measure to the higher proportion of old people in the population and improvements in diagnosis. Preventive medicine never assumed that it could prevent us from dying; it was determined to prevent us from dying young and has largely succeeded in doing so. But it did not pay much attention to the aged until recently; at the outbreak of the present war it was considering what could be done to help the aged to die comfortably.

In 1939 there were 8 cases of anthrax in Liverpool; all were treated with serum and all recovered. Only 1 was on the arm, 4 were on the back of the neck and 2 on the temple; in view of this distribution, the success of treatment is remarkable. A comprehensive table of the comparative case-rates of diphtheria, 1933–39, in inoculated and uninoculated subjects brings out that in the uninoculated the annual incidence in persons under 10 years of age was 11·3 per 1000; in the inoculated it varied from 1·5 in those treated by F.T. to 3 in those treated by A.P.T. The numbers are sufficiently large to give significant results. The unfavourable results with A.P.T. may have been due to the "one-shot" method, which has now been discarded. There were 70 cases of cerebrospinal fever, about the average annual number in recent years; the fatality was 40%, the lowest in the past 10 years, but still much higher than what is expected with recent methods of treatment. Encephalitis lethargica has died out; the last notification of an acute case was in 1937 and the last death in the acute phase in 1934; since 1935 there have been 51 deaths of old cases.

SOMERSET

The physiography of Somerset is as diverse as that of any county in Britain, but its industries, though varied, are mainly agricultural. Those who know Somerset will be surprised to hear that, judged from the comparable death-rate, which in theory is a good guide, Street comes out as the healthiest district. Ilminster, which comes out at the bottom of the list, had no infantile mortality, a distinction it shared with Wells and Wellington. The county now has five clinics for mental cases under the Mental Treatment Act, 1930. Although 118 sessions were held, the total number of patients seen was only 73, which leads Dr. Davidson to say that the facilities available are being comparatively little used by practitioners. Neither the general public nor the medical profession has yet got acclimatised to the Mental Treatment Act; this is hardly surprising seeing that the act is but ten years old and reverses what may be called the ideology of mental disease which had been current in the country for centuries. Both patients and doctors are inclined to look on mental clinics as means of getting people into institutions, instead of keeping them out, which is what the clinics are intended for.

BERMONDSEY

Dr. D. M. Connan in his report of this metropolitan borough tells us that 90·8% of fatal cases of phthisis were notified prior to death, but of fatal other tuberculosis only 25% were notified; there were, however, only 4 cases of the latter. In these days, apart from phthisis the only manifestation of tuberculosis in which direct fatality is at all common is meningitis, which for obvious reasons is infrequently notified before death. In Bermondsey the Minister of Health has sanctioned the free supply of insulin by the public-health department to diabetics in poor circumstances; in American cities such a provision is usual and it should be here, but up to the present it has been exceptional. In the obstetrical department there was only one call for the opinion of the consulting obstetrician and none for bacteriological examination. The latest puerperal pyrexia order requires a bacteriological examination of the lochia in all cases notified; but the order was born dead, for it does not say who is responsible for the examination, so it is always somebody else's business and is consequently left undone. In 1939 the infantile mortality-rate fell to the low level of 37, which will surprise those who know Bermondsey, though the rate usually compares favourably with those of other London boroughs. Bermondsey has a solarium for light treatment, electrotherapy and massage. In the first seven months of 1939 the number of persons who received treatment was 1482, and they made 30,693 attendances. Unfortunately the clinic was closed in August and did not reopen until December.

STIRLING

Dr. D. M. Grant, interim medical officer of health, mentions the difficulty which may arise of obtaining sufficient supplies of insulin during the war; we hope this matter is receiving the attention it needs. In September, 1939, Stirling received 2300 evacuees from the Glasgow district. Of these, 827 children were examined at the

Digitized by Google

time of handing over to the receiving householders. The result of inspection showed 95 to be verminous, 12 infected with scabies, 94 with septic spots, 48 with dirty bodies, 153 with dirty clothing and 310 with insufficient clothing. This is an exceptionally bad consignment, but it tells us what every medical officer knows full well (and many have been far from inarticulate on the subject) that we are only at the beginning of the social reforms initiated by the medical inspection of school-children in 1907.

BURY

Dr. George Lobban tells us that the average annual rates, in the last five quinquennia, of deaths from pulmonary tuberculosis per 1000 population were 1·18, 0·81, 0·73, 0·59, 0·44. The rate for 1939 (0·36) was the lowest recorded. The population has fallen during the past six years, from 60,100 in 1934 to 58,600 in 1939. During this period the net births were 4533 and the net deaths 5192, giving a natural decrease of 659 out of the recorded decrease of 1470. The number of cases of phthisis notified in 1939 was 31, the lowest in 25 years and little more than a quarter of the number in 1915 (120). Other tuberculosis, on the other hand, has not fallen conspicuously, for the annual average numbers notified in the five quinquennia were 26, 29, 35, 22, 23. The fall in mortality, however, was: 0·31, 0·19, 0·18, 0·18, 0·13. The epidemiology of phthisis is still obscure, differing from that of other forms of tuberculosis and also from that of other respiratory infections. The low phthisis rates and their rapid reduction in Lancashire are two of its most puzzling features.

MACCLESFIELD

In this borough, with an estimated population of 36,350, there were 384 births in 1939. The infantile mortality was 57·2 and the stillbirth-rate 57·3, but the maternal mortality was nil. Dr. J. H. D. Lawrie, medical officer of health, gives the birth-rate as 10·5, the lowest ever recorded. In the four years 1936–39, the stillbirth-rates were very high: 56·5, 55, 70·7, 57·3. The neonatal death-rates were also high: 40·7, 43·0, 31·7, 36·4. The combined rates, which give the mortality of fœtuses carried to viability (97·2, 93, 102·4, 93·7), show a loss of potential lives of 10% which can ill be spared in a town with a low and declining birth-rate.

Two analyses of swimming-bath water, one from a bath used by men, the other from a women's bath, agree in absence of *B. coli* in 100 c.cm. but differ considerably in total counts of aerobes. In the sample from the men's bath the counts were 3700 per c.cm. at 22° C. and 4400 at 37° C.; in that from the female bath, 4 at 22° C. and 3 at 37° C. As *B. coli* is the most resistant organism of its class, its absence ensures the absence of all intestinal bacteria capable of causing disease by ingestion. The rise in the popularity of swimming raised doubt whether the benefits of the exercise might not be offset by the spread of intestinal infections through swallowing bath-water; it is satisfactory to know that this risk can be abolished. We say "can be," and might add "must be," but cannot yet say that it always is.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED MARCH 22

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1205; whooping-cough, 4319; diphtheria, 1064; enteric fever, 24; measles (excluding rubella), 14,888; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 1177; puerperal pyrexia, 123; cerebrospinal fever, 330; poliomyelitis, 8; polio-encephalitis, 0; encephalitis lethargica, 2; dysentery, 128; ophthalmia neonatorum, 83. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on March 21 was 1797, including: scarlet fever, 238; diphtheria, 337; measles, 428; whooping-cough, 259; enteritis, 26; chicken-pox, 109; erysipelas, 38; mumps, 1; poliomyelitis, 1; dysentery, 39; cerebrospinal fever, 80; puerperal sepsis, 7; enteric fevers, 2; german measles, 12; glandular fever, 2; other diseases (non-infectious), 88; not yet diagnosed, 110.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox or enteric fever, 2 (0) from scarlet fever, 30 (2) from whooping-cough, 21 (0) from measles, 44 (4) from diphtheria, 38 (2) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 116 (9) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

Liverpool reported 5 deaths from whooping-cough and in the same week at Glasgow there were 14, Liverpool had 6 fatal cases of diphtheria, and Wolverhampton 4. There were 8 deaths from influenza at Bradford and 7 at Birmingham.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 228 (corresponding to a rate of 41 per thousand total births), including 16 in London.

Parliament

PARLIAMENT has spent a humdrum but useful week. The royal assent was given to the War Damage Act which should do much to help those who have suffered through air-raids. It is not often that the House of Commons goes into the division lobbies in these days of the party truce, but members did so last week on the New National Service Bill, which seeks to introduce compulsory recruitment for the civil defence services and to amend certain amendments of the National Service (Armed Forces) Act where experience has shown it to be necessary. Mr. ERNEST BEVIN in moving the second reading explained that compulsion was necessary because of the shortage in certain districts of whole-time workers for civil defence. But the original conception of the citizen force remains unimpaired, and has been fortified by the response of volunteers all over the country. Men liable for service in the armed forces and men registered as conscientious objectors on condition that they take up civilian work under civilian control will become liable for civil defence service. Women are not included in the bill. It was proposed to draw mainly from men over 30 or possibly 35 years of age, and there was also a suggestion to review the cases of men who had been placed in medical grade 3 but who might be quite capable of giving civil defence service. Mr. C. G. AMMON and Mr. E. HARVEY paid tribute to the steps the Government had taken to protect the citizen's rights of conscience even when it believed that conscience to be mistakenly informed, but Mr. MCGOVERN denounced the bill in a speech which Mr. L. SILKIN described as "interesting, abusive, irrelevant and muddle headed," and when the division took place 176 voted for the second reading and only 4 against. Mr. Maxton and Mr. McGovern acted as opposition tellers.

Evacuation Debts

When the Liabilities (War-Time Adjustment) Bill was read a second time in the House of Lords the Lord Chancellor explained that the shifting of the population had placed many honest people in a position of extreme financial difficulty. Innocent people, such as doctors whose patients had moved elsewhere, were subject to an immediate financial strain. The remedy as prescribed in the bill is to set up simple machinery to bring together the debtor and his creditors. Lord SIMON said that the long-sighted creditor—to say nothing of the merciful creditor—would see the advantage of making a bargain from which he does not get twenty shillings in the pound. One of the difficulties of leaving such cases to voluntary action was that a creditor who is willing to compromise may be chary of making an agreement while other creditors are free to exact the full payment. The bill provides for the appointment in each district where it is deemed necessary of a liabilities-adjustment officer whose services should make it unnecessary for most cases to go to the court.

Kitchen Waste

In the House of Lords on March 19 Lord DAVIES called attention to the deplorable fact that even now, after eighteen months of war, only some 40% of the kitchen waste of the urban population is salvaged and turned into feeding material for pigs. Taking as a basis the results obtained by the Tottenham local authority he showed that a group of urban authorities, including Sheffield, Huddersfield, Croydon and Wembley, collected during the month of January a bare 42% of what they might have salvaged. Nor did the Government spokesman deny the urgency of the problem or criticise the figures brought forward by Lord DAVIES except by putting the total possible salvage a little lower. He admitted that "it must be a very bad thing at this time

Digitized by Google

if we are only able to collect 50% or 60% of the refuse of this country." This is no academic problem, for the loss of kitchen waste represents potential pigs and poultry. One ton of the salvage product in Tottenham, it is estimated, would feed one pig for one year, and if the whole of the urban authorities collected it with equal diligence the salvage would suffice to maintain half a million pigs or one-seventh of the prewar population of pigs. Putting it another way we can say that such salvage is equivalent to one-sixth of the prewar importation of animal feeding stuffs. Now owing to the difficulty of importing such feeding stuffs animals are being slaughtered and there is already a shortage of first-class protein.

Of course it may be argued that there should be no kitchen waste and the thing to do is to educate the "openhanded British public," as Ruskin called them, to cut out their kitchen waste. Dr. G. E. Friend in "The School Boy" points out that the table wastage at Christ's Hospital became vanishingly small during the rationing years 1917–19 and that by training in that school it is as low as 1% even in more prosperous times. And be it remembered that puberty is a wasteful age. We have, however, to take things as they are, and while it may be admitted that the public as a whole, including the Services, need education in preventing wastage of food, it is none the less wrong not to put what wastage there is to the production of home grown food material.

In the same debate Lord BLEDISLOE expressed a fear that still further wastage of food material would result from the avowed policy of the Ministry of Food of diverting a portion of the fluid milk to the manufacture of cheese. From a dietetic point of view it would be much better if the whole of the fluid milk of the country were used as fluid milk. Unfortunately the convenience of cheese and its keeping properties must weigh against its smaller food value than that of the milk from which it is manufactured. It is difficult to convey milk down a coal-mine or into the fields, nor would it be easily possible to persuade miners and agricultural labourers that milk is as satisfying as cheese. None the less the loss is a considerable one. Most of the lactalbumin and lactose of the milk together with some protein split from the caseinogen is apt to be lost in cheese manufacture. In the past it has been largely lost by turning the whey into the sewers. The effluent from cheese factories has in fact proved as detrimental to the livestock in our rivers as crude sewage, for it is an admirable pabulum for micro-organisms which rob the water of its oxygen. All this waste protein, approximately 1% of the whey, and the lactose (4%) can and should be recovered. There are manufacturing plants in this country which have produced dried whey for human consumption and if in peaceful times these products made little headway it is essential that we should use them now, especially in view of the lack of first-class protein in our war-time dietary. All skilled manufactories find a use, often a very profitable use, for their by-products.

The Budget

The Chancellor of the Exchequer will open his budget on the first sitting day of the House of Commons after April 6.

QUESTION TIME

Coroners and Air-raid Casualties

Major J. MILNER asked the Home Secretary whether he was aware that coroners' inquests were not now being held in the case of casualties apparently due to air-raids; that administration of the new procedure was in the hands of mortuary attendants usually without any special qualifications or experience; and whether, having regard to the difficulties arising in regard to identification and other matters, and to the possibility of deaths by violence other than by air-raids being undiscovered, he would consider reversion to the system of coroners' courts with any necessary modifications.—Mr. HERBERT MORRISON replied: In view of the impossibility of arranging for a coroner's inquest in every death due to war operations, a defence regulation was made at the outbreak of war which placed on the clerk of the local authority the responsibility for certifying to the registrar that death was due to war operations. There is a responsibility on the local authority to see that the superintendents of mortuaries are competent persons; and unless it is clear that the death was due to war operations the case must be referred to the coroner for investigation. The question of making special provision in cases where there are difficulties of identification has recently been under the consideration of the Government, and by a new regulation which came into force on March 14 provision has been made for special inquiries by the coroner in such cases.

Distribution of Medical Man-power

Mr. T. E. GROVES asked the Minister of Health what procedure was adopted by the Central Medical War Committee and the local medical war committees in order adequately to decide the relative claims for doctors of the armed forces and civilian practice.—Mr. E. BROWN replied: The procedure adopted by these committees in selecting doctors for recruitment to the Forces provides for a full investigation in each case of the needs of civilian practice. The local committee invites representations both from the doctor himself and from interested parties, such as his partners, or, if he is an assistant, his principal, a hospital or any public authority by whom he is employed, and, if he is an insurance practitioner, the insurance committee. These recommendations are fully considered and if so desired are made orally. If the local committee recommends recruitment, objecting parties may make representations to the central committee in the same way.

Alien Doctors

Sir HENRY MORRIS-JONES asked the Minister whether, as the present arrangements for allowing alien allied doctors in this country to help in the joint cause by becoming temporarily registered medical practitioners were slow and unsatisfactory, the committee which made these recommendations would now accept, and recommend, the names sent to them by the allied government concerned in London.—Mr. BROWN replied: The Central Medical War Committee, which acts as a clearing house for supplying alien doctors to hospitals and other authorities desiring to employ them, has received a large number of names from various sources and will, of course, be glad to receive others from the Allied Governments concerned. The procedure necessarily took some time to set in motion, including as it does the steps necessary for registration with the General Medical Council and for satisfying the general requirements relating to aliens. I am informed that it is now working smoothly.

Impure Milk at Newcastle

Mr. DAVID ADAMS asked the Minister whether he was aware that samples of undesignated milk collected and submitted to bacteriological examination by the Newcastle-upon-Tyne corporation during last month, showed: satisfactory 15, unsatisfactory 14, total 29; and what steps were being taken to improve the quality of this class of milk supplied for food into the Newcastle area.—Mr. BROWN replied: I have received recent reports on samples from the corporation though I cannot identify the particular figures referred to. Local investigations have been made and I understand that as a result more effective supervision is likely to be secured.

After-care of Tuberculous Patients

In answer to a question Mr. BROWN said: According to the latest information in my possession, 121 tuberculosis authorities out of 174 in England and Wales have made aftercare arrangements. The number of new cases attending dispensaries is well maintained in urban areas, having regard to the effects of evacuation from those areas.

Actinotherapeutic apparatus embodying some interesting new features is described by HANOVIA in their catalogue. The model VI (type 220) Alpine Sun lamp has a self-starting arc-tube with greater ultraviolet emission than the older standard model. Constant intensity of output is maintained by rheostatic control. With this type of high-pressure mercury-arc burner a smaller tube is used, the cost of apparatus and running expenses are reduced and replacements are simplified. The telescopic pillar and well-designed control unit give greater ease in the adjustment of the apparatus. A new Kromayer lamp, model V, embodies improvements on earlier models. The burner starts automatically and can be operated in any position. An intensity-stabiliser ensures constant output, and greater intensity of ultraviolet emission is secured by operation at higher pressure.

Digitized by Google

Letters to the Editor

FEEDING OF THE YOUNG

SIR,—That the feeding of the young is difficult under rationing no-one will deny. A little calculation will show that to give them adequate amounts of first-class protein is almost impossible for the great majority of the nation. Let us assume that the League of Nations figure of 60 g. of total protein per day for the child of 9-10 years is reasonable. Of this a definite proportion should be first-class protein. Even those who deny the necessity for first-class protein in the diet of the adult admit that growing animals do better on first-class protein than on vegetable and cereal proteins. I have seen young laboratory rats on casein show double the rate of growth the controls showed on the same amount and proportion of wheat gluten. There are no adequate data concerning how much of the 60 g. should be first-class protein. I am assuming half—i.e., 30 g. If a child gets his full ration of meat, his aliquot share of the milk produced in the country, his ration of bacon and cheese, and in addition one egg and about 1 lb. of fish per week his total first-class protein will, it is true, be over 30 g. a day. Thus:

	(g.)
2 oz. meat (taken as raw beef steak) ..	11
⅔ pint milk	12
¼ oz. bacon	2·3
⅛ oz. cheese	1·1
⅛ egg	1
2⅞ oz. herrings	6·6
	34·0

In this calculation the figures have been weighted in favour of obtaining the requisite amount. For example, if mutton chop, as purchased, is substituted for beef steak the value of the meat sinks to 4 g. (with scrag end it would sink still lower wiping out the surplus and bring it to a deficit. If more than ⅔ pint of milk is taken someone else has to have less; there is not enough milk produced to give more. We thus see that a middle-class child of 9–10 years, unless his parents go to the extravagance of more eggs, white fish, game and poultry, will only just cover the assumed need. What the deficit for his older brothers and sisters will be can be imagined and we cannot offset his younger relatives against them, for their needs are proportionately greater. Now if middle-class children are likely to suffer deficit, how much more will the children of the poorer classes suffer. The position is more than disturbing. I may, it is true, have overestimated the need for first-class protein, or imagined the middle-class folk too thrifty with eggs and fish, but that still makes one doubt whether the working classes will get enough first-class protein for their children and fear that after the war we shall meet with a lowered stature and physique of the rising generation which will take, as it did after the war of 1914–18, many years to wipe out.

The remedies are free milk in the elementary schools, cheap milk for the young up to 18 years of age, and a voluntary sacrifice by the adults of their ration of first-class protein in favour of the young.

V. H. MOTTRAM.

King's College of Household and Social Science.

A HUNDRED CASES OF BREECH PRESENTATION

SIR,—Professor Claye asks what useful purpose is served by our article on breech presentation in your issue of March 1. One obvious answer is that it was written with provocative intent to stimulate discussion of a problem on which, despite its antiquity, the last word has not been spoken. In this, at least, we have succeeded. Like Mr. Walker we want to know, and no less than Professor Claye we deplore the sketchiness of the case-notes; but we cannot be held responsible for the sins of omission of a long series of harassed and probably overworked hospital residents. No doubt they order these things better in Leeds. We described case 3 as "alleged contracted pelvis" for the excellent reason that these were the actual words used in the hospital notes. This paper was not based on a planned investigation, in which accurate notes would have been kept from the outset; it was written with the idea that the recording of some honest facts, representing perhaps a fair average of obstetric practice in this country, would be both salutary and instructive. Many of these patients come from widely scattered country districts and the notes date back for several years. It was not feasible to trace and interview all these women, nor did we feel that the omission of the unknown factors mentioned by Professor Claye altered the issue, since there was no reason to suppose that they differed materially in the two series.

The treatment of 26 out of 64 cases by cæsarean section can scarcely be described as "wholesale resort to laparotomy," and the reason that the hydrocephalic was so delivered was that, regrettably enough, it was not diagnosed as such. We did not state whether the classical or lower uterine segment operation was employed in any particular case because we did not consider the type of operation relevant to the issue. In point of fact the classical operation was performed in every case. In discussing the subject we do not pose as authorities, nor do we hold any final brief for a particular method of treatment; but we are concerned with facts and not with impressions. Professor Claye tells us that version at the 34th week is usually easy; it would be interesting to know, if he can tell us, what proportion of breeches diagnosed at the 34th week turn spontaneously if left alone. He tells us that, as a result of version under anæsthesia, a certain (unspecified) number of placental separations will occur, that breech delivery per vaginam "remains the best treatment for most cases" and that cæsarean section "though technically easier kills more mothers." Without substantiation these statements are mere expressions of opinion. Could not Professor Claye furnish us with the facts and figures from his own experience on which he bases these assertions?

Dr. Violet Russell has formed the impression that most practising midwives would get a fœtal mortality in breech cases much lower than 25%. Until we came to examine the figures we thought our mortality was less. We would emphasise, however, that our fœtal-mortality figures are quite "uncorrected," and include not only stillbirths but also deaths within a few hours of delivery, whereas in many papers on the subject the fœtal mortality has been "corrected" according to the whim of the author concerned. Moreover we cannot accept with complacency the "unavoidable" fœtal mortality to which Dr. Russell refers.

Mr. James Riddell, though he gives us no figures, contributes much wise advice on how to determine the best method of treatment in any given case. He does not share Dr. Russell's misgivings about abdominal scars, which he thinks are to be preferred to the damage to the genital canal which may follow a difficult vaginal delivery.

In his valuable letter Mr. J. W. Burns has misinterpreted our sentence "maternal mortality in this series was nil, infant mortality 10." This refers to the whole group of 53 hospital cases remaining after deducting the 11 cases treated successfully by version. The figure 10 which should, in fact, read 9 (the error was ours) is the actual number of fœtal deaths in this group and not a percentage mortality figure. In quoting our statement "if version fails then cæsarean section is the treatment of choice," he omits our provisos which bring our tentative opinion very nearly into line with his own views. His observation on the hazards and difficulties of external version are in interesting contrast with those of Professor Claye. With regard to his helpful figures on fœtal mortality in breech presentation, we should like to know if they have been in any way "corrected"; in any case it may be noted that, although Mr. Burns's fœtal-mortality figure for vaginal delivery is decidedly better than ours, it is still more than double that for his own series of cases delivered by cæsarean section.

In conclusion, we can assure Professor Claye that we all take a real pleasure in our obstetrics; we only wish that our experience of breech delivery gave us greater cause for pride.

ALAN GAIRDNER,
MARGARET HADLEY JACKSON,
L. N. JACKSON.

Crediton.

Digitized by Google

THE NEUROLOGICAL APPROACH TO MENTAL DISORDER

SIR,—At first sight I doubted the necessity for discussing Group Captain Symonds's article. The fanciful picture there drawn of the medical psychologist—a designation which is not a product of this century, coupled with the devastating description of the training of the "sound psychotherapist," calls however for comment. The postgraduate teaching at the Tavistock Clinic, for which I can speak, has, however imperfectly, been evolved in order to obviate the very situation, amateur and dangerous, which Group Captain Symonds is advocating. His ominous sounding but undocumented criticisms of the results of psychological treatment mean just as much as the statements which we could all make about patients misdiagnosed and mishandled by neurologists.

Something more constructive is happening in the United States. The *American Journal of Psychiatry* of January, 1941 (pp. 780–804), reports a discussion at the American Psychiatric Association, attended by the heads of the research foundations, Dr. Adolf Meyer and many others, on present-day trends in neuropsychiatric research. One may perhaps usefully abstract three points from the chairman's summary of that discussion :—

5. Neuropsychiatrists need to be not only psychologically trained, but should be better oriented in the basic sciences.

6. Conversely, internists and pediatricians need a psychologic orientation.

7. In the field of psychotherapy there is need for postgraduate schools to teach and test the various psychotherapeutic methods. Such schools should be established under university ægis.

In the discussion a curriculum of three or four years was suggested for training in psychotherapy. Most psychiatrists in this country will be inclined to agree with the American opinion.

Wimpole Street, W.1. J. R. REES.

SIR,—Since Group Captain Symonds has elected to use the occasion of a presidential address, when debate is barred, for his assault on the psychological approach to mental disorders, he compels some of us to take up your valuable space. He also betrays thereby the weakness of his position, one of increasing isolation from modern medical opinion, even in his own specialty.

The spectacle of the organic neurologist, with his interest focused on the purely material substratum of nervous—not even mental—phenomena, still claiming the sole prerogative to conduct psychotherapy by the magical virtue of his "sound training" in reflex levels is almost pitiful in this year of grace. He is himself compelled to admit that human understanding and values are the keys to this branch of healing; but in the next breath denies them the right to a special discipline and method of their own. We all know how sterile the organic approach, with "bromide and a sea voyage" as the chief therapeutic standby, has been. And we can also imagine the uproar in the neurological camp if a psychotherapist had the temerity to stand up and proclaim that a knowledge "of a few fundamental principles" of anatomy of the C.N.S. and the ownership of a reflex hammer made him a competent neurologist.

As to theory, Dr. Symonds is in the position of a man trying to convince us that the quality of music will be understood by patient investigation of the physics of horse-hair scraping on cat's intestine. With this conclusion Sir Charles Sherrington, according to his latest book, appears to be in complete agreement.

London, S.W.1. H. V. DICKS.

SIR,—Several of your readers have expressed the hope that I will take formal exception to what they regard as a psychologically "reactionary" article. Although I sympathise with their indignation, I do not feel called upon to enter the jousts on their behalf. After all, Group Captain Symonds is entirely within his rights in endeavouring to describe what he calls a neurological approach to mental disorder, even if by his use of the term "mental" he cuts the ground from under his own feet. In any case it is common knowledge that whereas the stress of war usually contributes to the advancement of science it likewise calls from their sleepy Victorian hollows many a Rip Van Winkle. Nor does Dr. Symonds's brief but inglorious incursion into medical psychology call for any particular comment. This is evidently a subject concerning which he knows little and cares less. On the other hand his open incitement to the practice of psychotherapy by unqualified persons is a more serious matter. Here, to say the least of it, is an indiscretion which should not have exceeded the limits of privately expressed prejudice. Just in case any of your readers should regard his statement as authoritative, I should like to draw attention to the fact that it is the fixed policy of all recognised psychological institutes to insist on increasingly stringent standards of qualification. In the case of the Institute of Psycho-analysis, for example, this involves a minimum of four years' training, particulars of which can be had on application to the secretary's office.

Gloucester Place, W.1. EDWARD GLOVER, Director, London Clinic of Psycho-analysis.

SIR,—In his presidential address Group Captain Symonds gave persuasive expression to a number of very controversial opinions. His views have already been challenged by several of your correspondents. Their criticisms seem to me to be, for the most part, sufficiently pertinent to allow one to hope that Dr. Symonds will think fit to reply, despite the tradition that a presidential address is immune from discussion. In this hope I venture to submit a few further questions.

Dr. Symonds says "sleep is controlled by a compact and localised mechanism in the hypothalamus. When this is disturbed sleep is disordered." Would he proceed to state that when sleep is disturbed the localised mechanism is necessarily disordered? If so how does the localisation of the mechanism affect the treatment?

Again, let me submit the following typical case. A woman washes her hands twenty times a day. She consults a present-day neurologist. After careful examination he pronounces her as being "organically sound" and recommends her to seek treatment at the hands of a medical psychologist, adding—paradoxically enough—that her trouble is all due to her "nerves." The assumption is therefore justified that this particular affection of the "nerves" is beyond the frontiers of present-day neurology. I am concerned to know from Dr. Symonds

1. Whether the neuropsychiatrist of the future will still tell the patient that it is all due to her "nerves."

2. Whether he will treat the case himself (seeing that there will be no more medical psychologists).

3. Whether, in that case, he will attempt to "lay bare the patient's spirit."

4. And, if so, will his chances of therapeutic success rest exclusively on his personal, apart from his professional, qualifications?

Dr. Symonds has laid us all under a debt for his brilliant and learned address. I, for one, would be further indebted to him for answers to these questions.

London, W.1. H. CRICHTON-MILLER.

SIR,—The concept of the unconscious has been accepted by most lay and medical psychologists as a valuable and even necessary hypothesis. Despite many connotations, it has played a central part in the development of modern psychology and psychopathology. Surely no psychiatrist nowadays questions the fact of unconscious mental life. Group Captain Symonds says that the "gap between psychology and physiology is still so wide that it is beyond imagination to pass it"; and asserts that "unconscious activity for the neurologist means physiological activity and no more." The neurological approach to mental disorder would seem to have nothing to offer the psychiatrist. What can the neurologist say of hallucinations, phantasy, dreams, memory? Are they related to "the anatomical substrata of consciousness" or are they an indication of "unconscious cerebral function?" And, if so, are we much further on?

We are told in this paper that some medical psychologists—the modest ones—claim that it is because of their technique that they are successful. If this claim could be supported, then any intelligent person, having

Digitized by Google

been told how, could be a successful psychotherapist. It is not quite so simple as that. Yet the author goes a stage further when he maintains that the sound psychotherapist in addition to having the qualities of a good doctor needs only "the aid of personal experience and a few fundamental principles to guide him." The "few fundamental principles" is the rub. Even if we could define them to our own satisfaction they might well prove to be a hindrance in the hands of another. Group Captain Symonds holds that the gap between neurology and psychiatry, unlike that separating psychology and physiology, is narrower than it has ever been. But neurology, as here depicted, and psychiatry (including medical psychology) seem to have nothing in common. Indeed the link between psychiatry and disorders of the circulatory or digestive systems is more obvious than that between psychiatry and neurology.

E. A. BENNET.

PRICE OF INSULIN PREPARATIONS

SIR,—You were good enough to publish recently a plea for the use of the stronger solutions of insulin (40 and 80 units per c.cm. instead of 20 units) on the ground of national economy: fewer bottles would be needed, less packing and less labour. Now the price of insulin has, I suppose inevitably, been raised to cover increased costs and the argument of personal economy has been added. The following figures show that the retail increase is much greater in the weakest solution of insulin and that the increased price can be largely offset by changing to more concentrated insulins.

Strength. Units per c.cm.	Cost per 100 units of soluble insulin	
	Old price	New price
20	1*s.*	1*s.* 5*d.*
40	11½*d.*	1*s.* 2*d.*
80	11*d.*	1*s.* 0½*d.*

It is clear that the increase in price can largely be avoided by using the stronger concentrations in appropriate dosage.

Harley Street, W.1. R. D. LAWRENCE.

DIAGNOSIS OF TUBERCULOSIS

SIR,—The letter of Dr. Sinclair R. Wilson in your issue of March 22 contains some statements which appear to me contrary to generally accepted opinion. While all clinicians would agree that it is wrong to apply the label tuberculous without careful assessment of clinical, pathological, and radiological findings, I find it hard to believe that in army recruits the commonest cause of hæmoptysis is bronchiectasis. From general experience soldiers invalided out on account of tuberculosis usually have fairly definite and in many cases extensive disease. Pulmonary infarction from mitral disease presents clinical features sufficiently definite to make the diagnosis easy. Idiopathic pleurisy with clear lymphocytic pleural effusion must still be regarded, in the majority of cases, as of tuberculous origin, though obviously every means such as sputum examination, culture of the fluid and serial radiography should be employed to establish the diagnosis. Most clinicians will have seen many cases of frank pulmonary tuberculosis which have given a history of pleurisy with or without effusion, even when complete examination of the fluid failed to reveal tubercle bacilli. Those who are meticulous enough to employ gastric lavage for the investigation of suspected cases of tuberculosis are unlikely to do so without good reason, and therefore this is not the only criterion on which the diagnosis is being based.

While I am in complete agreement with Dr. Wilson that the diagnosis of tuberculosis should not be made on insufficient grounds, it is surely a dangerous practice to relegate tuberculosis to third place in the causation of hæmoptysis in young army recruits.

County Sanatorium, Harefield, Mdx. JOHN C. ROBERTS.

DEDUCT MISFITS AT SOURCE

SIR,—One of the most popular ways of wasting public money at present is for medical boards to pass into the Army men with definite disabilities, physical or mental. I do not suggest that the boards are either careless or incompetent. Evidently they have neither the time nor the facilities for the full investigations necessary to prevent these mistakes. Yet the investigations have to be made sooner or later. Often it is later, after much money has been spent in equipping the man, attempting to train him, or find some work that he is fit for, or sending him to this and that hospital or specialist (at the cost of untold "ambulance-miles"). Finally vast quantities of paper and time are expended by all sorts of people, important and otherwise, in getting him discharged. Is it worth it?

Granted that the present boards have a lot of men to examine in a limited time, but why not have more boards? It will be objected that there are not enough doctors. But there are—hundreds. They wear expensive uniforms and sit at wooden tables trying to cope with the chronics which have been missed by the boards. Let us have more civilian boards with plenty of time to consider each case. They need not be large, or composed of highly experienced practitioners, but they should have the best possible facilities for obtaining specialists' opinions. Given clear instructions as to what is expected of them, even the least experienced doctors are capable of passing the obviously fit men and referring the doubtfuls to their more senior colleagues. Surely this would be more economical than the present system, though perhaps less impressive as regards the rate of intake into the Army.

Brancepeth, co. Durham. W. E. HICK.

TOXICITY OF SULPHATHIAZOLE

SIR,—It was with considerable interest that I read your annotation of Jan. 11 (p. 49) concerning the investigations of S. Moeschlin and H. Hurschler (*Schweiz. med. Wschr.* Oct. 12, 1940, p. 972). These workers reported the presence of toxic granules in red blood-cells of subjects getting sulphonamides other than sulphathiazole. On the basis of these findings it was thought that sulphathiazole was probably less toxic to red blood-cells, although the reason for this remained unexplained.

Recent studies by our committee for the study of pneumonia at the Philadelphia General Hospital (see Reinhold, J. G., Schwartz, L., Flippin, H. F. and Bethlahmy, S. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol., N.Y.* 1940, **45**, 317) furnish a logical explanation for this finding. Thus, whereas sulphanilamide and to a lesser extent sulphapyridine penetrate red cells readily, this is not the case with sulphathiazole. We have found that sulphathiazole shows a marked disproportion between concentrations in cells and plasma when analysed by the method of Bratton and Marshall. In 13 convalescent patients the mean ratio of whole blood free sulphathiazole to serum free sulphathiazole was $0{\cdot}74 \pm 0{\cdot}09$ standard deviation. Ten patients treated with sulphapyridine showed a ratio of $0{\cdot}89 \pm 0{\cdot}07$. This difference between the drugs is highly significant. When the concentration of sulphathiazole in the blood-cells was calculated, the ratio to the concentration in blood plasma was $0{\cdot}437 \pm 0{\cdot}19$ as compared with $0{\cdot}645 \pm 0{\cdot}18$ for sulphapyridine, likewise a significant difference.

Philadelphia General Hospital. LEON SCHWARTZ.

Obituary

EDWARD MEREDYTH MIDDLETON

O.B.E., M.B. TORONTO, M.R.C.S.; COLONEL, R.A.M.C.

Colonel Middleton, who was killed on active service in March, was the eldest son of the Rev. F. E. Middleton, rector of Haynford, Norfolk. He was born in 1880 and educated in Canada. After graduating M.B. Toronto in 1905, he returned to England and the following year took his English qualification from St. Thomas's Hospital. He obtained a commission in the R.A.M.C. at the beginning of 1907. He was taken prisoner early in the last war and a fellow officer who shared his year's imprisonment has said "the breadth and depth of a man's character was searched in such circumstances. It is enough to say my affection for him was deepened at the end of what seemed to be an interminable incarceration." Middleton afterwards served in Macedonia and in Palestine, and he was twice mentioned in dispatches. He retired in 1927 with the rank of colonel and was appointed officer in charge of the reception station at

Digitized by Google

Chiseldon. At the outbreak of this war he rejoined and was appointed an A.D.M.S.

Fruity Middleton, as he was known to his friends, was an attractive and genial personality, yet when he felt a course was right he had the courage of his convictions. He was well versed in the administrative problems of the army and the welfare of the soldier was safe in his hands.

ARTHUR DOUGLAS WEBSTER

O.B.E., M.D. MCGILL, D.SC. EDIN., F.R.C.P.E.

Dr. Arthur Webster who died in Edinburgh on March 15 at the age of 85, was born in Nova Scotia and educated at Montreal. He graduated at McGill University in 1878 and shortly afterwards went to Edinburgh where he took the Scottish conjoint qualification. In 1884 he was elected a fellow of the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh, and four years later he obtained his B.Sc. in public health at Edinburgh University. He practised as a physician in the city for nearly 60 years. Before the last war he was medical officer of the 4th battalion Royal Scots (Queen's Edinburgh), and in 1914 he became medical officer to the 1st Edinburgh battalion (Kitchener's Army) 15th Royal Scots, and afterwards to the 16th, 17th, and 18th battalions during their mobilisation. He described his experiences in "Kitchener's Army" and was awarded the O.B.E. for his services. Dr. Webster's wife died eight years ago, and he is survived by two daughters and two sons, the elder of whom is Dr. J. Douglas Webster, director of the institute of radiotherapy at the Middlesex Hospital.

Appointments

BEADNELL, LOUIE L. M., M.R.C.S.: asst. M.O.H. for Barking.
CRONIN, J. D., M.B. Lond.: resident asst. registrar at the Royal Free Hospital, London.
HARVERSON, E. S., M.B. Lond.: R.S.O. at St. John's Hospital, Lewisham.
HOROWITZ, W. E., M.D. Vienna: house-officer at St. Mary's Hospital for Women and Children, Plaistow.
LEWIS, MAURICE, M.R.C.S.: asst. M.O.H. for Barking.
LIPMANN-KESSEL, A. W., M.R.C.S.: R.M.O. at the Royal Cancer Hospital (Free), London.
NAZ, L. P., M.R.C.S.: resident surgeon at Grove Road Hospital, Richmond.
O'CALLAGHAN, DESMOND, M.B. Lond.: R.S.O. at Grimsby and District Hospital.
ROB, C. G., M.Chir. Camb., F.R.C.S.: resident asst. surgeon at St. Thomas's Hospital, Godalming.
SCOTT, T. H., M.B. Edin., late Colonel A.M.S.: physician superintendent at the Princess Louise Scottish Hospital, Renfrewshire.
SHARPE, DOROTHY A., M.B. Lond., F.R.C.S., M.R.C.O.G.: obstetric surgeon to the Royal Free Hospital, London.
THOMPSON, SOPHIA M. R., M.B. Edin.: temp. asst. M.O. (civil defence) for Stratford.
WENGER, R. A. L., M.A. Camb., F.R.C.S.E.: general S.O. at Woodend and Old Mill Hospitals, Aberdeen.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

CARTER.—On March 23, at Londonderry, the wife of Surgeon-Lieutenant B. M. F. Carter, R.N.V.R.—a son.
HUGHES.—On March 25, at Woking, the wife of Dr. Stephen Hughes—a son.
RAPER.—On March 22, at Salisbury, the wife of Major Alan Raper, R.A.M.C.—a son.
TEARE.—On March 29, at Windsor, the wife of Dr. Donald Teare—a daughter.
WIENER.—On March 29, at High Wycombe, the wife of Mr. R. A. Kilgour Wiener, F.R.C.S.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

BALLANCE—ANSTIE.—On March 29, at Speen, Gerard Alaric Ballance, M.B., to Bridget Mary Anstie.
CASSON—COOK.—On March 26, at Kampala, Arthur H. Casson, M.R.C.S., to Clarice E. Cook.
NEUSTATTER—CLUTTON-BROCK.—On March 29, at Tandridge, Walter Lindesay Neustatter, M.R.C.P., to Mary Alice Clutton-Brock.
PAULLEY—GAVIN-JONES.—On March 2, at Oxford, Probationary Officer J. W. Paulley, M.B., R.A.F., to Deirdre Gavin-Jones.
WIGGINS-DAVIES—GILBERT.—On March 29, at Chelsea, Walter Wiggins Wiggins-Davies, F.R.C.S., to Ann Destine Gilbert.

DEATHS

GROSVENOR.—On March 25, at Stevenage, Herts, Alfred Augustus Grosvenor, M.D. Dubl.
MACDONALD.—On March 29, at Bridge-of-Allan, Stirlingshire, John Smyth Macdonald, B.A. Camb., L.R.C.P.E., F.R.S., aged 73.
MCDOUALL.—On March 25, at Honiton, Devon, John Crichton Stuart McDouall, O.B.E., M.R.C.S., D.T.M. & H., sometime director of medical sanitary services, Sierra Leone.

Medical News

University of Sheffield

At recent examinations the following were successful:—

M.D.—M. B. Brody.

FINAL EXAMINATION M.B., CH.B.

Parts II and III.—E. H. Jones and Martin Laird (with second-class honours); C. H. Foggitt, P. S. D. Gowers, J. D. Hopewell, J. R. Horn, N. R. Marshman, Joan Pattison, Fritz Rudnicki, C. H. B. Sparrow and Per Turner.

University of Liverpool

At recent examinations the following were successful:—

FINAL EXAMINATION FOR M.B. AND CH.B.

Part I.—D. Annis, A. Ansell, E. R. Banner, Beryl R. Bentley, Margaret J. Blackburn, K. W. Boggis, H. O. M. Bryant, E. Burman, E. F. B. Cadman, Eva V. Cooper, K. H. Dalrymple, A. S. Davidson G. Davies, J. N. Dearnaley, J. F. Doherty, K. E. Donnellan, Ann Donnelly, I. H. Foy, H. Francis, H. G. Frank, H. Friend, S. M. Green, F. D. Griffiths, Elizabeth M. Harper, A. Jolleys, Eirwen M. Jones, S. E. Keidan, H. Lewis, I. P. Madhok, Margaret L. Magee, A. W. Merrick, A. F. Murphy, R. C. Nairn, K. H. Oldfield, C. Pownall, N. E. Raybould, R. L. B. Roberts, A. J. Robertson, P. L. Robinson, M. J. R. Ryan, Betty Schofield, E. Scott, E. R. Shepherd, K. H. Slatter, Hugh O. Williams and Margaret Woolfenden.

Part II.—E. H. Annels, A. S. Beadel, J. J. Bligh, S. Bradshaw, Hilda E. Bullen, E. R. Carter, W. P. Clothier, V. L. Cooper, H. V. Cross, J. G. K. Dean, P. J. Devlin, Jean M. Frazer, K. C. Fulton, Patricia F. M. B. Gould, Joan O. Grant, T. C. Highton, M. Horwich, R. D. Hotston, H. P. Hughes, F. A. H. Inman, W. B. E. Jones, J. J. Lieben, J. Littler, M. L. P. Lyons, Jane C. S. Maclachlan, L. Mandel, A. J. Marsden, R. H. Martin, R. H. Maudsley, Betty W. Morris, P. D. Moss, J. C. V. Murphy, S. P. C. O'Reagain, C. Pownall, G. J. Rees, Hilda M. Reeve, G. C. Roberts, C. D. Rosenwald, D. I. Rowlands, J. M. G. Sarson, T. L. Schofield, Irene W. Simpson, R. V. Tracy Forster, Amabel M. Turner, D. C. Watson, R. H. Watts, G. A. Wetherell, D. W. Wilson, H. S. L. Young and Rosalind Zalin.

D.T.M.—P. Austin, P. R. Cooper, U. K. Menon, L. Merrill, G. Prasad and W. B. Young.

University of Dublin

At recent examinations at the School of Physic, Trinity College, the following were successful:—

M.D.—G. J. Dixon, R. T. Jackson and P. A. McNally.

FINAL EXAMINATION FOR M.B., B.CH. AND B.A.D.

Medicine.—B. W. Wyllie, E. D. Kerr, Alicia G. Pike (second-class honours); M. E. Weiner, W. G. Caldwell, A. F. Crowley, H. H. Robinson, J. R. Healy, H. B. Houston, W. J. Thompson and Isadore Shribman.

Surgery.—M. A. Majekodunmi, J. L. Handelman, Kathleen M. Patterson, N. H. Stewart, A. H. H. Guilbride, L. C. Jacobson, Simon Smullen, A. F. Crowley and C. D. MacCarthy.

Midwifery.—G. B. Gibson and Elizabeth D. L. Simpson (first-class honours); S. T. McCollum, G. S. Prince, Maude F. P. Bigger, Emmeline P. Crowe, Kathleen M. J. Morphy, P. C. Smyly, Margaret F. Y. Dixon, J. B. Dunlop, J. R. Hassard, M. J. M. Solomons (second-class honours); J. P. Hearne, J. P. Walsh, Helen S. Watson, T. A. H. Black, C. R. Griffin, Ivy K. Bayne, Ethna M. MacCarthy, L. H. Shrago, Gladys M. Byers, L. H. Citron, A. C. MacA. Hobson, G. F. Shaw, Bernard Kernoff, A. M. Russell, R. O. D. Reid, J. N. Greene, T. L. Kelly, A. G. Lee, Dorothy H. Webster, C. E. Williams, A. C. McReynolds, T. J. N. Bates, Harvey Lesselbaum, C. W. Lloyd, A. R. B. Jackson and D. J. Naughton.

D.P.H.—*Part I.*: William Hayes and F. W. Crook.

Epsom College

Scholarships.—The council of the college will shortly proceed to award St. Anne's scholarships to girls attending Church of England schools. Candidates must be fully 9 and under 16 years of age, and must be orphan daughters of medical men who have been in independent practice in England or Wales for not less than 5 years. The value of each scholarship is dependent upon the means of the applicant and the locality and fees of the school selected.

Pension.—The conjoint committee of the college will in May award a Christie pension of £89 a year to a necessitous medical man, fully 55 years of age, who has been registered for five years, and who is in need of help.

Forms of application for the scholarships and pensions can be had from the secretary's office, Epsom College, Surrey, and must be completed and returned by April 25.

Sir Bernard Docker presided over the annual meeting of the British Hospitals Association on March 28, when Mr. R. H. P. Orde, who has retired after 20 years from the post of hon. secretary, was elected a vice-president. In moving the adoption of the annual report Sir Bernard Docker explained the arrangements which had been made to ensure liaison with the Nuffield trustees in the development of the regionalisation scheme. He afterwards introduced the newly appointed secretary, Mr. J. P. Wetenhall, house governor of the West End Hospital for Nervous Diseases, to the meeting.

Digitized by Google

Care of Cripples

Speaking at the annual general meeting of the Central Council for the Care of Cripples, Mr. Ernest Brown, Minister of Health, said that the Government had accepted responsibility for looking after people injured by enemy action, or in the course of their military or civil defence services. But he relied upon the council to see to it that we were not allowed to forget or neglect the ordinary "civilian" cripple. Under the Emergency Hospital Scheme 19 orthopædic centres had been established in England and Wales, to which the majority of serious fracture cases, whether military or civilian, were transferred. At each of these centres there were skilled and experienced surgical staff—in one centre there was an American team and a physiotherapy department with trained masseuses. Facilities for physical training, games and occupational therapy were also being developed, and other hospitals are being brought into the scheme.

Mr. Brown asked what would be the effect of this scheme on the care of cripples after the war? Some of these special hospitals would disappear as the buildings in which they were housed returned to their normal uses; but some of them would make a permanent addition to the country's orthopædic services. The new hutment hospitals were not a collection of the old army huts, doomed to dilapidation. They were soundly constructed pavilions, built often in brick and concrete, and designed to endure for many years, full of light and air.

The meeting was presided over by Sir Geoffrey Peto, who said there must be a water-tight scheme for the continuous and expert treatment of every war-disabled casualty from the day of injury till his restoration to the Forces or to industry. This involved seven Government departments and was far from complete, but great progress had been made lately.

War-time Standards

On the outbreak of war the British Standards Institution realised that its peace-time procedure was inadequate to deal effectively with the new demands. A number of small executive committees were therefore set up for the various sections of its work, who were made fully responsible for the preparation of any war emergency specifications. They were given authority to restrict the usual wide consultation of industry to those interests directly concerned, and the reduction of the time usually given for comment on draft standards. Any British standards issued under war-time procedure will of course be reviewed directly peace comes again. Government departments are employing the institution's machinery for the preparation of war emergency specifications. The institution is invited to send a representative to appropriate meetings of the materials committee of the Production Executive, which is representative of all Government departments. The first issue of the war emergency specifications for tins and cans for food products and other commodities is estimated to have saved 40,000 tons of steel in the first year. The institution has also provided the Government, in connexion with the Purchase Tax, with definitions which give the dividing line between babies', children's, and adults' clothing.

Lieutenant J. M. Muir, M.B. Edin., R.A.M.C., has been awarded the D.S.O. for gallant and distinguished services in the field at Sidi Barrani.

The following awards have been made in recognition of distinguished services in the Middle East from August to November last year:—

O.B.E. (military division).—Major (temporary Lieut.-Colonel) A. O. Bekenn, M.R.C.S., R.A.M.C.; Major Devendra Nath Chakravarti, M.B. Lucknow, I.M.S.; Major (temporary Lieut.-Colonel) J. M. Macfie, M.C., M.B. Glasg., R.A.M.C.; Lieut.-Colonel James Melvin, M.C., M.B. Aberd., R.A.M.C.; Lieut.-Colonel (temporary Colonel) F. G. A. Smyth, M.B. Lond., R.A.M.C.; and Lieut.-Colonel (temporary Colonel) Q. V. B. Wallace, M.C., M.B. Dubl., R.A.M.C.

M.B.E. (military division).—Lieutenant H. R. Hartnell, M.R.C.S., R.A.M.C., and Lieutenant (acting Captain) Gerard Lorriman, M.B. Durh., R.A.M.C.

On April 13, at 6.45 P.M., Mr. Walter Deacon, president of the Pharmaceutical Society, which is celebrating its centenary, will give a talk in the home service on One hundred years of Pharmacy.

Since publication of the last list of subscriptions to the Medical War Relief Fund over £900 has been received, bringing the total to over £20,000.

A meeting of the North Western Tuberculosis Society will be held at the Tuberculosis Offices, 352, Oxford Road, Manchester, on Thursday, May 8, at 3 P.M., when Dr. S. Vere Pearson will speak on What are we aiming at in Collapse Therapy?

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

TO HOSPITAL BY AIR

SWEDEN has a service of air ambulances which fly to the help of sick people in remote districts whence other means of transport are slow and exhausting. In the past those living in such regions had to travel by Lapp sledge or boat and sometimes took several days to arrive at the nearest hospital—often too late for their lives to be saved. Surgeon-General Fritz Bauer reports[1] that there are now four aircraft in the ambulance service, operating from Stockholm, Östersund and Boden. Three are single-engine Junkers, the fourth a double-engine Beechcraft. In addition to the pilot and mechanic (who are members of the Swedish air force) each plane can carry two stretcher patients and has seating accommodation for two more people. Wheeled landing carriages, pontoons or skis can be fitted to the aircraft as required. No aerodromes await them in the lonely mountainous regions to which they penetrate; in summer they alight upon lakes, in winter on the snow fields. The first Swedish ambulance plane was bought in 1924 at the suggestion of Prince Charles, funds being provided by the Swedish Red Cross and the State. Since 1932 the service has been maintained entirely by the State. Experience shows that patients stand the journey well, and that most disorders can bear the light strain of flying in modern aircraft. Up to August, 1940, some 1700 people had benefited by the service; accidents have been few. There are now hopes of providing helicopters or autogyros adapted for stretcher cases; these of course would greatly simplify the problem of landing. The Swedish Red Cross and the government are persuading owners of private aircraft to adapt their machines to carry stretchers; subsidies will be given for this purpose provided that the machines are placed at the disposal of the nation in times of war. A committee set up by the Royal Aero-Club (K.S.A.K.) suggests that an international agreement would be welcome whereby builders of transport aeroplanes would be obliged to equip them to carry stretchers. International agreement on this or any other point would indeed be welcome.

A HOSPITAL GUIDE TO THE PURCHASE TAX

Mr. W. E. C. Baynes, barrister-at-law of the Inner Temple, has codified the purchase tax for the hospital administrator in a leaflet of four pages.[2] He sets out briefly the six general principles governing the application of the tax, lists the goods likely to be needed by a hospital which are subject to the tax or exempt from it, and even finds room for an appendix giving the simple drugs and simple chemical compounds which go free. No relaxation of the act is made for hospitals or other charitable institutions, though many of their needs are included in the list of exemptions, and where a hospital obtains goods from the wholesaler at a cheap rate the tax will often have to be paid on the higher rate which would be charged to the ordinary purchaser. An exception to this will be goods which are put up in special packs exclusively for hospitals. Surgical requirements are not subject to the tax, but some of them crop up unexpectedly under other headings—thus tax will have to be paid on india-rubber gloves along with every other kind from fur-lined to fabric, and bandages if they are not made up will, as textiles, have to pay the full 33⅓%.

Mrs. Clerke Brown of Hester's Cottage, Kingston Blount, near Oxford, whose son 2nd Lieutenant Charles Clerke Brown was reported missing in June 1940, and later killed, is anxious to get in touch with the relatives of any British doctor who was at the Hôpital Riband, St. Omer, last June.

The Society of Chemical Industry will hold the third of its discussion meetings on the nation's food at B.M.A. House, Tavistock Square, London, W.C.1, at 11 A.M. on Wednesday, April 9, when the subject will be vegetables as food.

Six lectures on industrial medicine for medical officers appointed to factories will be held in the medical school of the University of Birmingham on April 19 and 20. Further particulars may be had from the dean of the faculty of medicine, The Medical School, Birmingham 15.

---

1. *Bull. Leag. Red Cr. Socs.* 1940, **21**, 102.
2. Central Bureau of Hospital Information. **Memorandum No. 158.** Obtainable from the director of the bureau, 12, Grosvenor Crescent, London, S.W.1. 3½*d.* post free.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

WOUNDS OF THE KNEE-JOINT*

By W. H. Ogilvie, M.Ch. Oxfd, F.R.C.S.
COLONEL, A.M.S.; SURGEON TO GUY'S HOSPITAL

THE last war saw the re-establishment of the simple outlook on infection and wound healing that had been taught by Hunter and Lister, but obscured by later discoveries. The outlook remains unchallenged, but the actual methods of 1918 are not necessarily applicable to the changed conditions, both of war and of surgery, that are met today. Then nearly all wounds were caused by fragments of high explosive in exhausted and mud-soaked men; now they are inflicted by many different weapons, often under almost sterile conditions. Then early excision was the only sure safeguard against infection or gangrene, but new therapeutic agents have since appeared—particularly improved sera, the sulphonamide drugs, and preserved blood and plasma—that can help the resistance of the tissues so powerfully that less drastic surgery is often possible. Then casualty clearing stations had all the refinements and immobility of a civil hospital; today the aeroplane prohibits elaboration in front-line units, and discourages the use of methods that demand a large staff and constant supervision, or whose success would be jeopardised by sudden evacuation. Thus the surgery of this war promises to be more complex and yet more simple than that of the last; there will be more therapeutic alternatives, more conservative operations and fewer destructive ones, but all methods must be straightforward and foolproof.

Where wounds of joints differ from those of non-articular parts of the skeleton they differ for the worse. A joint is a cavity of complex shape, lined by structures whose resistance to infection is below the average. It cannot be laid widely open for surgical toilet without destroying its mechanism, it cannot be cleansed and washed out easily, and it cannot be drained efficiently. If infected it becomes a deep pocket from which toxic absorption takes place readily, and from which pus tracks along tissue planes when the capsule is ruptured. In the middle of a limb nerves are scattered and there are alternative blood channels; round a joint nerves and vessels are bundled together and often destroyed by the missile that wounds the joint. A bone will function as long as it has continuity, and if the ends are in their correct relationship it will work well however bizarre its shape may be between, but a small amount of damage will render a joint useless. Moreover, a bad joint is worse than no joint; in other words, pain and instability are worse than ankylosis.

The knee is the largest articulation, and therefore gives most opportunities for conservative and reconstructive surgery. While important structures are grouped round other joints, in the knee they are all placed behind, so that uncomplicated articular injuries are more common; on the other hand, its size renders any infection particularly dangerous. The synovial membrane lining the knee-joint is very extensive. It resists infection poorly, but it has antibacterial powers, and can also form adhesions and limit sepsis to part of the cavity. The main compartments are the subcrureal pouch above and in front, and the two condylar pouches behind; the ligamenta alaria seal the first from the second two, the cruciate ligaments and the ligamentum mucosum the two posterior pockets from each other. These folds when inflamed can limit the spread of infection, unless movement or tension force their barriers. Immobilisation of an injury of the knee, from the earliest moment until infection has been averted or overcome, is therefore the key to success.

In a forward area, local treatment is limited to cleansing the skin, applying an abundant sterile dressing and immobilising the limb for transport. The Thomas is the best primary splint, but Cramer's wire or a wooden splint may be applied or the legs may be tied together. Any form of immobilisation is better than none. The first dose of a prophylactic course of sulphanilamide, three tablets crushed and taken with a drink of hot lemonade, should be given if possible, and the amount and time noted on the card.

WOUNDS SEEN WITHIN SIX HOURS

At the casualty clearing station or the first operating centre reached, every wound of the knee-joint must be regarded as an urgent case for examination and probable operation. The most important group will be those seen within the "pre-infective" or "grace" period of six hours. Such cases may be roughly divided into (1) those without bone injury; (2) those with injury to the patella only or partial injury of femur or tibia; and (3) those with complete fracture of femur or tibia or complicated by vascular injury. In the first group, through and through bullet wounds with punctured entry and exit holes do not usually require operation; wounds with low-velocity projectiles often come in the same category. At times of stress these can be evacuated further, temporary immobilisation being replaced by something efficient, and the course of sulphanilamide continued. If however they can be retained they must be watched carefully; the joint must be aspirated if it gets at all tense, and immobilisation must be continued till infection is clinically overcome. The early movement of injured joints is as unsound as the early movement of fractures. Movement will be regained more certainly if we aim at preserving the apparatus of movement, that is the integrity of the joint, than if we practise the desired movements before the joint has settled down. Where evacuation is a pressing need, it must be remembered that bullet wounds are always less serious than shell wounds of a similar nature, and that an open wound of a joint with escaping synovial fluid is less likely to go wrong if properly immobilised than a valvular wound or a damaged joint distended with fluid or blood.

Apart from the group that are left alone for preference and those that are left under stress, the majority of penetrating wounds of the knee-joint of the first class, and all those of the second class with injury to the patella or partial injury to the other bones, should be operated on. Before operation every case must be radiographed to detect and localise foreign bodies and to determine the amount of bone damage. During the period of investigation and preoperative skin preparation the limb should be moved as little as possible. Operation should be done under a tourniquet with the strictest aseptic precautions. The wound track, if a simple one, is excised in one piece down to and including the hole in the synovial membrane. Where conditions permit, it is well to change instruments at this stage. The joint is then opened along anatomical planes sufficiently to allow inspection and cleansing of its interior. Foreign bodies are picked out. The cavity is irrigated thoroughly with 1/1000 flavine, which will remove the blood clot and will often wash out bits of cloth or fragments of metal. Local injuries to bone are treated as radically as possible. A patella splintered by a projectile should usually be removed completely. Holes in the femoral condyles or the articular surface of the tibia may be scraped with a curette or trimmed with a small gouge till they are smooth cavities lined with apparently healthy bone. It was a common practice in the last war to dry such cavities with spirit and rub them lightly with bipp. Today the place of bipp would be taken by powdered sulphanilamide, dry or mixed in a paste with Vaseline, and such a practice is thoroughly sound.

After excision the difficult question of subsequent treatment must be decided. Up to the present our experience and that of the French has been that primary suture, even under the most favourable conditions of wound, patient, surgeon and hospital, is a risky experiment, one that has more often been disastrous than successful. In the knee, however, suture, or at any rate partial suture, should be tried if at all possible, for a

* Based on a lecture delivered at the British Postgraduate Medical School.

Digitized by Google

drained knee nearly always means limited movement and often complete stiffness afterwards. Where a knee wound in a fit patient is received by the surgeon within 6 hours and is treated by thorough debridement including the removal of all foreign bodies, the synovial cavity at least should be closed by interrupted sutures of the finest catgut. In closing it, any bone lesion should if possible be exteriorised by mobilising or turning down flaps of synovial membrane; owing to the size and mobility of the subcrureal pouch this is often possible with partial lesions of the femoral condyles. Some writers advise that the capsule should be closed as well, but this step is not without risk, since suture of a defect in such a tough structure leads to tension which is inimical to clean healing. The skin may be closed with interrupted sutures in a favourable case, but if there is any doubt it is better to pack the outer layers of the

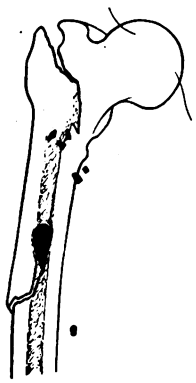


FIG. 1—Sketch of radiogram showing bullet and splinters. These were not removed and did not interfere with union. Some of the fragments emerged through the perinæum.

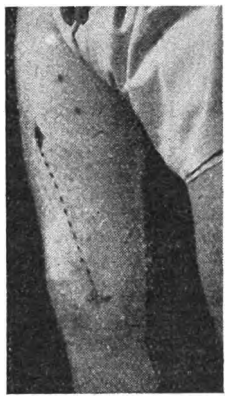


FIG. 2—Limb after removal of plaster. Ink line marks route of bullet. Six months after the injury there was full extension of the knee-joint and flexion to a right angle.

wound with vaseline gauze down to the synovial membrane, rather than to risk a subcutaneous infection which will later invade the joint. After a well-planned and well-executed operation, well-planned and well-executed immobilisation is equally important, and careful supervision even more so. The only apparatus that gives 100% immobilisation of the knee is a plaster spica, and it is therefore better to use this method than to retain the advantages of inspection and extension that a Thomas splint allows. Sulphanilamide should be given for a full 4 days in every case. The progress is judged by the condition of the patient, his chart and the comfort of his leg, and the dressings are left alone for at least 10 days. If evacuation is imperative before this time, no joint wound should be allowed to travel with sutured skin. Whatever grounds there may be for optimism the surface stitches should be removed and the skin wound packed lightly open before the patient is allowed to leave.

Of the third class, wounds with complete fracture of the tibia or femur, little need be said. Such wounds are often complicated by injury to vessels or nerves and demand primary amputation. Where there is no such injury, a debridement as thorough as possible should be done under a tourniquet. The synovial membrane should again be closed as completely as the defect will allow, but further suture is unwise. The wounds are therefore packed with vaseline gauze, and the limb immobilised in a plaster spica. An injury to the head of the tibia is usually more serious than one to the femoral condyles; the bone lesion cannot be excluded from the synovial cavity as can one in the femur, it can less often be excluded from the surface, and the softer cancellous bone is more liable to infection.

WOUNDS SEEN LATER

Wounds of the knee-joint received between 6 and 24 hours after infliction require anxious consideration. Some will be clean enough for debridement, as judged by the appearance of the wound and its surroundings, the condition of the patient, his temperature and pulse, and possibly the kind of fluid that flows or is aspirated from his joint; but at this period the skin should not be sutured. Others will be frankly infected. In between will be cases where the wound is a little angry but the joint is not really septic, where drainage must be established and foreign bodies removed. In these, limited debridement designed to cleanse the track and remove foreign bodies and loose bone fragments should be done, but it is necessary to work cautiously, incising undamaged tissue as little as possible and keeping the dissection to the already damaged zone. The joint should be washed out with weak flavine solution and afterwards the whole track should be packed with vaseline gauze, the synovial hole being left open or closed in part. The limb is immobilised as before in a plaster spica, and the patient put on a course of sulphanilamide.

After 24 hours the bacteria have established their entry and the tissues have established their defences. The time for debridement is past, and the alternatives are expectancy or drainage. The decision will above all depend on whether infection is being overcome or is likely to be overcome, or whether it is getting the upper hand, in short whether the patient is doing well or doing badly. Many cases which, had they arrived earlier would undoubtedly have been taken to the theatre, now appear to have combated their infection. Among such may even be wounds where the projectile is still in the body but out of the joint.

A soldier, wounded at Dunkirk, reached hospital in England five days later with an entry wound on the inner side of the right knee, and synovial fluid pouring out. The bullet had passed up, struck and fractured the femur and was lying in pieces all round the upper part of the thigh (figs. 1 and 2); no attempt was made to remove any of the fragments. With drainage and plaster and a course of sulphanilamide he recovered with nearly full knee movement.

A fit patient, good immobilisation, smooth transport and prophylactic chemotherapy may all have contributed to the result. Here the wise policy is to continue immobilisation and sulphanilamide, watch carefully the condition of the patient and the wound, aspirate the joint if need be, be ready to drain or to cut down on a foreign body—in short to pray for the best and watch for the worst.

SEPSIS

As in all wounds, the first and most important indications of infection are to be found in the general condition of the patient, his temperature, his pulse and his appearance. A man with a wound of the knee-joint that is doing well looks well and feels well. If the wound is becoming infected he begins to look ill, and an experienced ward-sister will often notice the change before the patient or the doctor. Pain is the most important single symptom; a joint that is painful is an indication for alarm. Examination of the dressing will tell us more, and the indications of mischief are in the surroundings rather than in the wound itself. If the surrounding skin is soft and cool and the joint is not tender, there is little cause for alarm whatever the appearance of the wound itself. Redness, heat, œdema and tenderness of the skin over the joint and pain when the patella is moved sideways indicate infection. Aspiration will usually be performed to aid the decision, for a recently injured joint, whether infected or not, always contains fluid. Clear or opalescent fluid indicates a healthy reaction, turbid or purulent fluid a failure to react. Some blood is to be expected and has no significance, but hæmolysed blood is of grave import since it betokens a streptococcal infection. A moderate number of mononuclear cells indicates no more than a healthy reaction; but polymorphs suggest that infection is getting the upper hand. Organisms can be identified from the fluid in a few hours. *Clostridium welchii* is the least serious if the infection is purely articular. A staphylococcal infection is grave, but will usually yield to energetic treatment. Infection with a hæmolytic streptococcus is the most dangerous.

As soon as infection has been recognised, the knee should be drained, for it is in the infected but undrained

Digitized by Google

joint that danger lies. The anterior compartment should be opened by two parallel incisions starting opposite the midpoint of the patella on each side and ¾ in. away from it, and extending to the top of the subcrureal pouch, whose extent is determined with a finger. The condylar pouches may be opened as well, by cutting on the point of a pair of hæmostats passed back into them through the lateral incisions; these openings are necessarily too small to drain freely, but they are advisable in severe infections. In the last war it was common practice, after opening the joint, to pass rubber tubes down to the opening in the synovial membrane but not into the cavity, and to rest the limb in a Thomas splint slung from a balkan frame, with an extension of 8–10 lb. pulling through strapping or glue on the leg. The modern practice of packing the drainage incisions with vaseline gauze and immobilising the whole limb in a closed plaster hip spica including the foot and the pelvis appears to be sounder. The aim of extension was to overcome spasm of the muscles, give rest to the limb and prevent pressure necrosis of the articular cartilages. But the rest provided by suspension with extension is that of two cancelled forces and not the complete immobility imposed by a plaster case. The weight removes the pressure from the cartilages, but in doing so tends to open the joint, preventing localisation of the infection and encouraging its spread to the condylar pouches. In any case the battle for a septic knee-joint is virtually decided in 4 days—if the infection is overcome within that period, the joint is saved before the cartilage has had time to suffer; if it is not, joint and cartilage are lost together.

After drainage and fixation, the patient must be watched anxiously. His general condition and his own estimate of the progress of the leg are the only reliable guides. If all goes well, the plaster case should be left undisturbed for a minimum period of 3 weeks; if the patient is not better at the end of 4 days, it is usually better to amputate the leg. The great danger in septic knee-joints is to hang on too long. Most surgeons with experience of the last war would agree that, with this particular injury, there were more lives lost unnecessarily by late amputation than limbs lost unnecessarily by too early amputation. In amputating for sepsis in a patient who is gravely ill, the guiding principles are to do as simple and rapid an operation as possible, to leave the divided tissues widely open, and to arrange things so that the permanent stump which will be obtained by a secondary operation later in a clean field can be made as long as possible. Disarticulation at the knee with a long anterior flap consisting of skin only is the simplest method, but it leaves a vascular bundle practically unprotected by muscles at the most posterior part of the stump, and in these septic cases is very prone to be followed by secondary hæmorrhage. Amputation through the femur just above the condyles, with a long anterior and short posterior flap, is better. The flaps should be approximated by two or three stitches over wide slabs of vaseline gauze covering the divided bone and muscles.

Infected wounds of the knee-joint were responsible in the last war for a high proportion of fatalities at base hospitals, and it is not surprising that a number of alternative methods for dealing with them were evolved. Willems claimed good results by encouraging active movements from the time of drainage; the method is in direct opposition to the basic principle of surgery that injured and infected tissues require rest, and it failed singularly in the hands of other surgeons. Jaboulay's plan of postural drainage aimed at making the suprapatellar pouch, opened in the usual manner, the most dependent part of the joint, thus preventing the pus from distending the condylar pouches, where it is very apt to burst into the popliteal space and track into the calf or thigh along the vascular sheaths. This was attained by nursing the patient on his face, or with the limb projecting vertically from the bed. It is difficult to nurse a patient who is gravely ill and wounded elsewhere in the prone position without moving his septic joint; with a plaster spica the difficulties are less, and the device may often prove useful. The vertical position of the limb is most uncomfortable, and involves some degree of circulatory deficiency in the foot. Open arthrotomy was tried extensively during the middle period of the war. Using a horseshoe incision, like that for a classical excision of the joint, the patella was thrown upwards, and the whole joint laid widely open by dividing the cruciate and lateral ligaments and splinting it in a position of flexion. It was hoped that with unrestricted drainage infection would be overcome rapidly, and that a useful stiff leg could then be secured by excision. In practice the dressing of these large sensitive surfaces proved very exhausting to the patient, and a state sufficiently clean to justify excision was seldom reached; the majority went on to amputation after about a week. Irrigation with Carrel tubes had many advocates, but did not give results comparable to those now obtained by packing the incisions with vaseline gauze and immobilising the limb in plaster. The Carrel method is too elaborate for use in military surgery under the conditions prevailing at present; it does not wash out a complicated cavity like the knee-joint, but rather tends to set up eddies that carry infection to fresh recesses, distend the posterior part of the capsule and lead to sinus formation.

CLOSED PLASTER

Closed plaster is firmly established as the best method of treating the majority of wounds of the limbs under the circumstances of the present war, but it must confer real immobility or it is worse than useless. The surgeon who assumes responsibility for the welfare of his patient must also be responsible for the plaster case that is applied afterwards, though he may not always be able to make it himself. Many bad plasters are put on, not through ignorance but because the surgical teams are so hard pressed in coping with the wounded awaiting attention that they cannot give the time necessary for good plaster work. A second team, trained by the surgeon, working in tandem with him, and showing him their cases at the end of an operating spell is a satisfactory solution. The one-piece plaster case, described by Trueta, made from layers of material cut to pattern and soaked in plaster cream, promises to simplify the application of good casts, for the materials can be brought to the side of the table on a special trolley by a trained sister, and the application is then a matter of minutes only.

A good case must immobilise well enough, far enough and long enough. It can immobilise well only if it is skin tight over the greater part, with no more padding than a little thin felt over the vulnerable bony points, particularly the acromion, the anterior superior iliac spines and the sacrum. Bony points that were formerly considered to be in need of protection, such as the malleoli, remain comfortable if the cast is moulded round them so closely that no movement takes place between them and the plaster. A case must extend far enough to include the joint above and below the injured one. A plaster for the ankle must include the knee, for the knee a hip spica is required. To immobilise the hip-joint a double hip spica is essential, but it need not extend above the iliac crests; the long Witman plaster extending to the nipples is based on the erroneous assumption that the spinal column can be used, like the stick in the toffee apple, to immobilise the pelvis. A plaster for the wrist must go well above the elbow, and one for the elbow or shoulder must include the trunk on a shoulder spica. The case must immobilise the joint uninterruptedly for at least 3 weeks—the shortest time in which it can be assumed that an infective process is overcome and not merely localised. Failure to ensure this is a frequent cause of failure in the surgery of infected joint wounds, for even the slight movement that is unavoidable in changing a plaster may lead to a flare-up of an infection that was walled off, and to the destruction of a joint that might have recovered with movement. Changes of plaster are usually undertaken, not because the patient is ill or uncomfortable, but because the discharge has become offensive or has softened one segment of the plaster and destroyed immobilisation. A good dressing of fluffed gauze should therefore be applied over the vaseline packs, covered by one or two layers of wool firmly bandaged, and the case should be so constructed that its strongest strut is well away from the wound. These measures will protect the plaster, and, if the rest of the case is unpadded, will not interfere with immobilisation.

Digitized by Google

IDIOPATHIC AND TRAUMATIC NARCOLEPSY

By A. Wilson Gill, M.D. Edin., M.R.C.P.
PHYSICIAN TO THE NORTH STAFFORDSHIRE ROYAL INFIRMARY

Today the term narcolepsy is reserved for cases in which there are attacks of uncontrollable sleep, often without known cause. The name was first used in this connexion by Gelineau (1800) and similar cases were described by Westphal (1877) and Fischer (1878). In Gelineau's case, the attacks of sleep were associated with attacks of sudden weakness of the legs, to which Henneberg (1916) gave the name cataplexy. This is the combination of symptoms still occasionally known as Gelineau's disease and now implied by the term narcolepsy. Kinnier Wilson (1928) records that he saw one case in 1907 and failed to find another typical case in the next twenty years, and Spiller (1926) had the same experience. Adie (1926), on the other hand, was able to collect 20 cases, and described the disease as by no means very rare; later (Adie 1930) he reported 50 cases. Within the last few years, cases have become more common and it is doubtful if this increase can be explained merely by more frequent recognition. At the Mayo Clinic a steady increase is reported in the last 10 years.

Hypersomnia is often a symptom in organic disease of the brain, especially in tumours of the third ventricle and in the region of the hypothalamus. In the serious epidemic of encephalitis of 1917, sleep disturbance was such a frequent concomitant, that it was not surprising to find pathological changes in the hypothalamic region (Economo 1923). Dubois (1896) first suggested that there was an actual "sleep centre" in the floor of the aqueduct and third ventricle. Recently a third-ventricle syndrome has been postulated which includes, in addition to hypersomnia and sudden attacks of weakness of the legs, a series of vegetative symptoms due to involvement of the adjacent nuclei of the hypothalamus; these may be disturbances of temperature or of water balance producing polydipsia and polyuria, of the appetite causing bulimia, of the reproductive system causing disturbances in menstruation, and of fat storage causing adiposity. It is rare to find all these symptoms present in any one case. Certainly typical cases, similar to Gelineau's case, have followed in the wake of genuine encephalitis, though they are few (Hall 1924, Adie 1926).

If the syndrome of narcolepsy with cataplexy can be a direct sequel to organic disease—such as tumours or encephalitis in the region of the third ventricle—we should also expect to find it occasionally, after trauma to the skull, as a result of minute hæmorrhages and subsequent softening of the hypothalamic region. I am able to add 3 cases of traumatic narcolepsy to the few already recorded.

SO-CALLED IDIOPATHIC NARCOLEPSY

Gelineau's case was a cooper, aged 38, who had an intense inclination to fall asleep even during meals, and would suddenly lose the power of his legs on laughing heartily or on feeling any other pleasurable emotion. He could be awakened from his sleep if shaken violently, and at once he was wide awake, his head clear. This shows the usual picture. The association of the cataplectic attacks with emotion (laughter, anger) are common but seizures can occur independently of emotion. In the attacks the patient is utterly powerless to move, he becomes a "mass of toneless muscle"; usually the paresis is general, sometimes localised (one arm, both legs, jaw). The attacks seldom last long enough for a full neurological examination to be made, but Kinnier Wilson (1928) was able to record in one case that the pupils reacted to light, slightly but definitely, no corneal reflex was present, the knee-jerks were completely abolished on both sides and the plantar reflex on one exposed foot was extensor. These are remarkable observations considering the attack only lasted about 90 seconds. Attacks lasting 15 min., as reported by Quensel (1925) and others, are unusual. Attacks of cataplexy are so commonly brought on by laughter that many patients hold themselves in check and will not dare a hearty laugh. It is doubtful whether the narcoleptic attacks are really sleep attacks; most patients are completely unconscious during then, but some can afterwards report all that went on though they had been powerless to answer or speak except for an occasional grunt. Superficially the patients appear to be in a natural sleep; some will awake to a light touch or a call, others require more strenuous stimulation. Most on awakening declare they are quite fresh and are at once wide awake, but some are irritable, mentally dull or even angry, as if their needs had not been duly satisfied. The attacks usually come on without warning, but anything tending to induce sleep—such as a heavy dinner or the monotonous hum of a motor-car—will cause sleep more readily than normally. The patient usually feels an imperious desire to sleep which cannot be resisted and is often dreamless. The usual nocturnal sleep is not influenced and dreams occur as usual. An attempt to resist the narcoleptic attack may bring on an attack of cataplexy. Usually both attacks coincide, but either may occur without the other. Certain personality changes have been noted in cases of narcolepsy. Depression is exceptional, but irritability and argumentativeness, poor memory and poor concentration are common. The following case is typical.

Case 1.—A woman, aged 30, training to be a teacher, while on holiday at the seaside in July, 1929, suddenly developed attacks of uncontrollable sleep and weakness of the legs. She would sleep on a chair, in tramcars, in shops and on the seafront; she was also emotionally upset and would readily burst into tears. After 2 weeks both kinds of attack had passed off, but on returning to work she could not attend to the lectures and in 1930 was advised to give up the idea of becoming a teacher. During this time, her menstrual function, previously regular, became irregular and painful and remained so till 1938. There was no history of influenza or other acute illness and no reason to suspect a previous attack of encephalitis. In 1931 she started to train as a nurse; apart from being easily tired, she was well. In 1932 the narcoleptic attacks recurred. She slept during meals, in writing letters, on buses and in her lectures. At first by a great mental effort and by hurrying about, she could avert the attacks, but soon they became irresistible and could not be denied. If she was left alone the sleep attacks would last about a quarter of an hour, but gross stimulation with a pin would successfully shorten an attack. The attacks were frequent and dreamless yet she slept and dreamed normally at night. She awoke clear unless awakened forcibly, when she tended to be irritable and would yawn a lot. In 1934 the cataplectic attacks recurred. "My legs would suddenly feel weak especially if I was angry or amused. Both hands felt weak and I would often spill cups of tea. I never fell down and it was all over in a second." Narcolepsy and cataplexy occurred independently of each other, the latter being usually induced by laughter. She had no other symptoms and no pathological signs. Treatment by ephedrine had no effect in 1934. In 1938 a temporary improvement followed the use of Benzedrine and she improved still more on caffein in 1939. By this time, however, she was obviously beginning to improve and in 1940 the cataplectic attacks had completely disappeared while she was still taking caffein 5 gr. daily. She still complains of paræsthesia over the facial muscles but she had only three attacks of narcolepsy in the last year.

The sudden onset in this case was curious. There was nothing in her past or her family history to explain it; she was normally of a placid disposition and only showed irritability if forcibly awakened. Her powers of concentration are still not good, but she is a capable nurse and is now attending maternity cases in hospital. Similar cases have been reported (Adie 1926, Kinnier Wilson 1928, Daniels 1934).

TRAUMATIC CASES

In the case of an injury to the head followed by narcolepsy, damage to the third ventricle and hypothalamus might be expected. Cases of traumatic narcolepsy with cataplexy have been reported from time to time in which symptoms have developed immediately after the injury to the head or a short time later. This

Digitized by Google

is an important group and in times of war other cases may be expected; Lhermitte (1918) reported four cases after trauma with narcolepsy the main symptom. The case reported by Souques (1918) had narcolepsy with polyuria, and a case of Haenel (1929) had narcolepsy, cataplexy and mental changes. Daniels (1932), Singer (1917), Pollock (1930), Kahler (1921) and Redlich (1917) have also reported cases. In Adie's first group of 20 cases, trauma is not mentioned as a possible ætiological factor, although in 2 of the cases an accident had been experienced; one had a minor blow on the head at age of 8, and the other, a man of 48, had symptoms following a blow on the head with an umbrella. Of Kinnier Wilson's 4 cases, 1 gave a history of an accident to the head with severe concussion two years before the symptoms began.

CASE 2.—A girl of 14. In June, 1937, a heavy piece of lead fell from a skylight on to the top of her head. She was dazed, but continued work all day despite severe headache. She did not vomit and had no diplopia. Next day she returned to work, but fell off her bicycle and she was sent home. She was off work for several weeks with severe headache and was very irritable. In November, 1937, she developed attacks of weakness of the legs occurring without warning and causing her to fall; she was able to get up at once. These occurred three or four times a week. In June, 1939, she was admitted to hospital; no evidence of gross pathology was found on full neurological and X-ray examination. Two years after the accident she developed attacks of irresistible sleep, coming on at any time, even when eating and occurring several times a day. They only lasted a few minutes and the sleep was always dreamless; her sleep at night was normal, but usually disturbed by dreams. A year after the accident she had developed an excessive appetite, and polydipsia, but states there was no polyuria. Menstruation, regular before the accident, has been irregular ever since. Until the accident, she was happy, lively, and rather a tomboy type; afterwards she was irritable, less sociable, morose, aloof, restless, lacked enthusiasm and had constant headaches. In April, 1940, at the age of 17 she married, but minor symptoms persist and she is irritable with her husband.

This case was seen by Mr. Harvey Jackson who confirmed a lesion in the hypothalamic region. It illustrates many of the symptoms of a third ventricular syndrome—narcolepsy, cataplexy, menstrual irregularity and polydipsia, bulimia and personality changes. There is no increase of weight, no diplopia, no polyuria. Improvement has been steady; narcoleptic attacks have not been present for some months and the cataplectic attacks have also disappeared. She is still altered in personality and her menstruation is irregular.

CASE 3.—A girl of 16, an electrical tester. In January, 1937, a 2 lb. insulator fell on her head over the frontal region. She was severely dazed and vomited; she was taken home and immediately fell asleep, being difficult to rouse after some hours. Next morning she returned to work, but has no memory of this, and was sent home by the management as she was obviously unfit. The headache persisted and she was troubled by diplopia, pains in the left ear and the left side of the face. She remained in bed 14 weeks, being treated for concussion. During this time she had attacks of uncontrollable drowsiness. In her sleep she would snore loudly, a thing she had not done before, but she was not always unconscious, since she could often hear but could not answer. Perhaps the snore was an attempt to articulate. On getting up, she would have attacks of sleep in the cinema, during meals, when reading and even on holiday at Blackpool. In some of the attacks she would talk a lot and sing, and was very difficult to rouse even for meals. Two weeks after the accident, after heavy vomiting, she had two "fits" on one day, in which she was rigid all over, did not bite her tongue and had no enuresis. These attacks continued daily for a time. There was no aura. Weakness of the legs was also noticed; she would fall about and had difficulty in getting up. These attacks were not induced by any emotional disturbance, but "if I laughed I became sleepy again." Excessive appetite was noticed, but there was no polydipsia, nor polyuria nor menstrual changes. In October, 1937, she was admitted to hospital for a month. She had no fits during this time and only one attack of hypersomnia. The cerebrospinal fluid pressure was raised to 200 mm. The optic discs showed a pathological congestion with a suggestion of a recent retrobulbar neuritis, the edges being hazy and there was slight diminution in the fields of vision. Otherwise, no abnormal neurological or radiological signs were apparent. After discharge from hospital the sleep attacks continued and falls were frequent. "My knees would suddenly give way." In May, 1939, she was admitted to the National Hospital, Queen Square. The visual defect was then considered to be hysterical and was improved slightly by faradism and suggestion. She had no sleep attacks. Before the accident she was a well-nourished, happy and pleasant girl; since she has been cross and irritable and has lost 14 lb. in weight. She is improving slowly, but is still easily tired, with giddiness, headache and pain of the left side of the face for which the dental surgeon can find no cause. Her father died of an inoperable temporosphenoidal glioma.

In this case the cataplexy was independent of emotion, but laughter would cause drowsiness. There are symptoms, however, which suggest an hysterical overlay, notably the loud singing in her sleep; this symptom is also recorded by Singer (1917) in a case of traumatic narcolepsy. The so-called "fits" may also have been hysterical; they were never seen by a doctor. The narcolepsy attacks, the cataplectic weakness of the legs, the diplopia, the raised C.S.F. pressure, however, are beyond dispute. There must therefore be some organic lesion from the original contusion.

CASE 4.—A district nurse. When nursing a patient on Sept. 15, 1939, she hit the right parietal region of her head violently against an oak beam. She was momentarily dazed, but entered her car and drove away; after a short distance she suddenly vomited and had severe headache and double vision. These symptoms continued and on Sept. 17 she became unconscious and was afterwards kept in bed for a week; on getting up she felt as if she "had no legs" and could hardly stand up or walk. At Christmas she began to suffer from attacks of uncontrollable sleep which she tried to resist; the effort made her irritable and her legs gave way and she fell to the ground. The sleep attacks were dreamless, did not interfere with her normal sleep at night, and sometimes came on within an hour after getting up in the morning. She was not always unconscious, but had a feeling that her mind marked time and continued to think about the last idea in her mind before the attack. The cataplectic attacks coincided with the narcolepsy; she remembers the first attack as associated with "an inability to breathe and a feeling that someone had hit me behind the knees causing the legs to give way." The right arm and hand were also involved in these attacks, a sudden loss of grip causing her to drop articles. Early in 1940 the sleep attacks became less frequent, although yawning remained a regular symptom; if she got the desire to sleep she found it better to submit, because resistance caused irritability and foul temper. The cataplectic attacks still continue and come on if she tries to overcome the defective vision or to concentrate on mental problems. On examination a slight lateral nystagmus was found, but no changes in the optic discs; slight diminution of the field of vision on the right side and diplopia on looking upwards and to the right. No other clinical signs were found, but the skull was not radiographed or the C.S.F. tested. This case was seen also by Mr. Harvey Jackson who suggested that the symptoms were due to a lesion, probably in the form of minute hæmorrhages, near or in the third ventricle. There was no bulimia, polyuria or increase of weight. She dared not drive her car because it induced sleep.

DISCUSSION

In most cases of narcolepsy there is no history of preceding illness, no indication of tumour, as a rule no signs on full neurological examination, and the cerebrospinal fluid is usually normal. Cases of this type may be called idiopathic; but I am inclined to agree with Daniels (1934) that they probably owe their origin to an attenuated strain of the virus of encephalitis, not virulent enough to cause the defined picture so well known in 1917 and succeeding years. Levaditi (1922) was able to prove by animal inoculation that the virus of encephalitis from human cases retained its activity long after the onset of the disease. Hall (1924) suggests that the virus can lie quiescent for a long time and be reactivated from time to time. It is difficult to explain why "idiopathic" cases are on the increase; conceivably they are a late result of the epidemic encephalitis of 1917–18. Encephalitis lethargica was a new disease at that time, but there were other epidemics in the past whose nature we do not know, and in some of these disorders of sleep were

Digitized by Google

striking—for example, in the epidemic in Tübingen in 1712–13, the disease known as nona in Italy in 1889–90, and Dubini's electric chorea in Italy in 1846. The number of cases in which narcolepsy can be associated with a definite encephalitis are relatively few. The usual sequel of encephalitis is parkinsonism. Adie (1926) in his series of 20 cases mentions 2 patients in whom narcolepsy and cataplexy followed encephalitis lethargica, one a boy of 17 and one a man of 20. Pollock (1930) reports the case of a girl who after an attack of encephalitis lethargica developed narcolepsy with sudden attacks, associated with laughter, of muscular hypotonus causing her to fall to the ground.

Disturbances of sleep occur in organic diseases of the brain, other than encephalitis. Pette (1923) found an area of softening in the tegmentum, between the substantia nigra and the aqueduct, in a man who lay asleep for three months prior to his death. Luksch (1924) reported a case of infective endocarditis complicated by continuous sleep for a fortnight before death, and found at necropsy an embolic abscess in the grey matter of the caudal part of the third ventricle and in the wall of the aqueduct. Soca (1900) reported the case of a girl of 18 with prolonged sleep where a tumour was found penetrating into the third ventricle and Righetti (1903) has reported a similar case. Jefferson and Harvey Jackson (1939) have reported the effects of a series of tumours and summarised the symptoms of third ventricular syndrome. In narcolepsy it may safely be assumed that the lesion, whatever it may be, involves this region, and that trauma affecting that part of the brain is capable of producing any of the symptoms, including narcolepsy, cataplexy, polydipsia, bulimia, personality changes and disturbances of the menstrual cycle. In war-time, when skull injuries will be common, traumatic cases are likely to occur. And it is also worth nothing that the recognition of narcolepsy in non-traumatic cases may save an occasional soldier from punishment if found asleep at his post.

The prognosis is uncertain in all cases, but the chances of recovery are probably greater in the traumatic than in the encephalitic variety. Treatment is unsatisfactory. Some patients improve on ephedrine, benzedrine or caffeine. Daniels found that one patient improved after encephalography, but this has not given constant results in other cases. The absence of physical signs and the tendency to laugh and sing in the attacks (as illustrated in one of my cases) has caused some observers to suspect a hysterical basis for narcolepsy, but the symptoms cannot be evoked by suggestion and no permanent effect has been produced by psychotherapy or psycho-analysis. Gillespie (1927) has reported on a case of cataplexy (without narcolepsy) as having improved with modern psychotherapy, but the results were not lasting.

SUMMARY

Narcolepsy is a symptom complex, not a disease. In the absence of tumour or other gross pathology, narcoleptic symptoms are often the result of a localised mild encephalitis due to an attenuated form of the virus. Most cases give no history of such an acute illness, but narcolepsy and cataplexy may occur in the course of, or following, an attack of epidemic encephalitis.

Trauma to the skull may be expected to cause similar effects if damage is localised in the region of the hypothalamus and the third ventricle. Three cases are described in which it is fair to assume that the accident to the skull was the responsible factor.

Such cases are organic, and not, as still described in some textbooks, hysterical. Symptoms produced by suggestion may be superadded, as they may in any organic disease, and may be removed by superficial psychotherapy. There is no case yet on record where the whole picture has been altered or improved materially by psychotherapy even by deep analysis.

I am indebted for the notes of cases to Dr. Bruce MacLean, Dr. J. A. Davenport and Dr. C. H. Young.

REFERENCES

Adie, W. J. (1926) *Brain*, **49**, 257.
— (1930) *Practitioner*, **125**, 288.
Daniels, L. E. (1932) *Proc. Mayo Clin.* **7**, 489.
— (1934) *Medicine*, **13**, 1.
Dubois, R. (1896) *Ann. Univ. Lyon*, p. 75.

Continued at foot of next column

ACTION OF ESERINE AND PROSTIGMIN ON EPILEPTIC CEREBRAL DISCHARGES*

BY

DENIS WILLIAMS, M.D., M.SC. MANC., M.R.C.P. SQUADRON LEADER, R.A.F.(V.R.)

W. RITCHIE RUSSELL, M.D. EDIN., F.R.C.P.E., M.R.C.P. MAJOR, R.A.M.C.

(*From the Military Hospital for Head Injuries*)

EPILEPTIC attacks are accompanied by outbursts of cortical electrical activity which can easily be recognised by electroencephalography (Gibbs, Lennox and Gibbs 1936). These outbursts are sharply delimited and are made up of a rhythmic pattern of waves whose form varies with the type of epilepsy. Their size and duration have a direct relationship to the severity of the clinical attacks but short outbursts with similar wave forms are often seen without any clinical accompaniment. These small attacks disturb the rhythm of cerebral electrical activity as seen in the electroencephalogram (E.E.G.) but are not large enough to interfere with consciousness or to produce any clinical concomitant. They have therefore been called subclinical or "larval" attacks (Gibbs, Gibbs and Lennox 1937). These subclinical attacks may occur at short intervals even though the clinical fits are infrequent. This is particularly the case in petit mal, where outbursts of a characteristic type are seen (fig. 1). The ratio of subclinical to clinical attacks varies greatly from patient to patient but in any one subject it is fairly constant. Thus the anticonvulsant effect of a drug can be assessed by observing the amount of epileptic activity occurring in a few minutes in the E.E.G. record, and the study of this activity provides an experimental method for the study of epilepsy.

These subclinical epileptic attacks have been used by Gibbs, Lennox and Gibbs (1940) as a measure with which to investigate the effect of alterations in blood gases, blood pH and blood-sugar (Gibbs, Gibbs and Lennox 1939) on the incidence of epilepsy. These workers found that petit-mal activity is readily induced by a fall in blood-sugar or by an alteration of the acid-base balance to the alkaline side. Such an alteration in acid-base balance can be conveniently caused by overbreathing and it has been found that hyperventilation in cases of petit mal is usually followed in a few seconds by a subclinical attack. This procedure is useful for diagnostic purposes and it has been used in the present study in the following manner.

Coöperative patients were asked to overbreathe at a fixed rate, with the same respiratory excursion and for the same length of time every 10 or 15 minutes. The amount of epileptic activity resulting was assessed by measuring the time on the E.E.G. record taken up by characteristic abnormal wave forms (fig. 1). The effect of various drugs on the amount of epileptic activity resulting from a known precipitating cause could then be observed. For instance a record was obtained from a subject with petit mal who overbreathed for a fixed

* Presented to the Physiological Society in Cambridge, Dec. 19, 1940.

DR. WILSON GILL: REFERENCES (*continued*)

von Economo, C. (1923) *Wien. med. Wschr.* **73**, 777.
Fischer, F. (1878) *Arch. Psychiat.* **8**, 203.
Gelineau (1800) *Gaz. Hôp., Paris*, **53**, 626.
Gillespie, R. D. (1927) *J. Neurol. Psychopath.* **8**, 33.
Hall, A. J. (1924) Epidemic Encephalitis, Bristol.
Hall, G. W. and Leroy, G. B. (1936) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **106**, 431.
Haenel (1929) *Zbl. ges. Neurol. Psychiat.* **51**, 861.
Henneberg, R. (1916) *Neurol. Zbl.* **35**, 282.
Jefferson, G. and Jackson, H. (1939) *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* **32**, 1105.
Kahler, H. (1921) *Year Book of Psychiatry*, **141**, 1.
Levaditi, Harvier Nicolau (1922) *Ann. Inst. Pasteur*, **36**, 61.
Lhermitte, J. (1918) *Paris méd.* **29**, 509.
Luksch, F. (1924) *Z. ges. Neurol. Psychiat.* **93**, 83.
Pette, H. (1923) *Dtsch. Z. Nervenheilk.* **56**, 236.
Pollock, L. J. (1930) *Med. Clin. N. Amer.* **13**, 1111.
Quensel, (1925) *Klin. Wschr.* **4**, 2037.
Redlich, E. (1917) *Year Book of Psychiatry*, **37**, 68.
Righetti, R. (1903) *Riv. Patol. nerv. ment.* **8**, 241.
Singer, K. (1917) *Z. ges. Neurol. Psychiat.* **36**, 278.
Spiller, W. G. (1926) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **86**, 673.
Soca, F. (1900) *Nouv. Iconogr. Salpêt.* **13**, 101.
Souques, A. (1918) *Rev. neurol.* **33**, 521.
Westphal, C. (1877) *Arch. Psychiat. Nervenkr.* **7**, 681.
Wilson, S. A. K. (1928) Modern Problems in Neurology, London.

Digitized by Google

period every 15 minutes for one hour. Then eserine was given, and records were obtained under identical conditions every 15 min. for the next two hours to determine the effect of the drug.

The method was used to observe the effect of anticholinesterases in these epileptic outbursts, because there has recently been increasing interest in the effect of cholinergic substances on the activity of the central nervous system. Schweitzer, Stedman and Wright (1939) have reported changes in the motor activity of the spinal cord after introducing anticholinesterases into the spinal theca, and Miller (1937), Bremer (1938), and Miller, Stavraky and Woonton (1940) have reported changes in cerebral electrical activity after the introduction of eserine, acetylcholine and atropine into the cortex. More recently McKail, Obrador and Wilson (1941) have found striking alterations in the responses to electrical stimulation of the motor cortex after these substances have been injected into the carotid artery.

All this work on cerebral activity has been based on open experiments in animals. The cortical electrical discharges of the epileptic offer an opportunity to carry this work further by making observations on human subjects, and it is possible that any result obtained might be applied to the study of the ætiology of epilepsy. This paper describes the method used and the results obtained with eserine and Prostigmin.

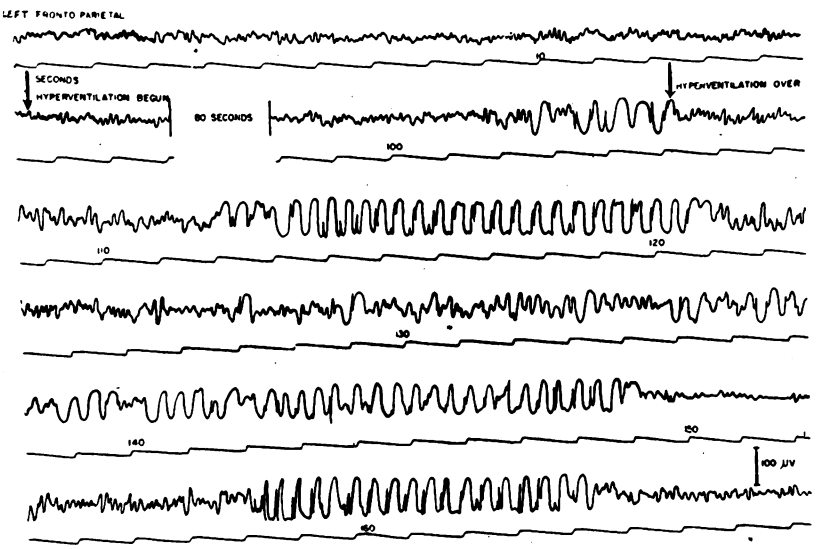


FIG. 1—A continuous electroencephalogram from the left hemisphere of a patient with petit-mal epilepsy. The record reads from left to right, and from above downwards. Time is in seconds. Overbreathing for 100 sec. produced a small outburst of large waves with a frequency of two a second. This was followed in 8 sec. by alternating spikes and waves characteristic of petit mal. There were two further outbursts before the record returned to normal. The total time occupied by these epileptic discharges after similar periods of overbreathing was used to determine the effect of eserine and prostigmin on petit mal.

EXPERIMENTAL METHOD

Epileptic subjects and normal controls were used. A pair of electrodes were sealed to the scalp with collodion simplex, contact being made with Cambridge electrode jelly. The electrodes were connected to a condenser-coupled amplifier which motivated an ink-writing oscillograph from which continuous records were obtained on moving paper (fig. 1). One electrode was placed at the hair line over the frontal lobe and the other over the parieto-occipital region, so that they recorded changes taking place over a large area of cortex. Spontaneous epileptic attacks—even the more frequent subclinical ones—are usually so capricious in their appearance that they are not reliable for experimental purposes. Data were therefore obtained from attacks induced by raising the pH of the blood by hyperventilation (Gibbs, Gibbs and Lennox 1939). The patient was shown how to hyperventilate and it was found that steady overbreathing for 100 seconds was enough to produce an epileptic outburst of a petit-mal type in the subjects used. The subjects were instructed to hyperventilate for 100 sec. every 15–20 min. and to try to maintain the same depth of overbreathing each time. The experimental procedure calls for considerable intelligent coöperation on the part of the subject and obviously requires careful selection of suitable patients.

The respiratory rate was recorded while the expired air was collected in a Douglas bag and measured. The experiments were begun about 3 hours after a meal, thus ensuring a fairly stable blood-sugar level; the subjects sat comfortably in a quiet room and repeated records were taken for periods up to 3 hours after an injection had been given. The duration of the induced epileptic discharge was measured during and after each period of hyperventilation. Fig. 1 shows the response of an epileptic subject's E.E.G. to overbreathing. Several epileptic outbursts often occurred after hyperventilation and they were occasionally associated with momentary changes in consciousness and behaviour. The sum of their duration in seconds was taken to represent the total epileptic activity resulting from the preceding hyperventilation and this factor was plotted graphically after each experiment (see figs. 2–5).

RESULTS WITH ESERINE

Epilepsy induced by overbreathing.—Physostigmine salicylate (eserine) B.D.H. was injected subcutaneously in doses of 1–2 mg. in nine experiments on five subjects. In seven this dose did not give rise to any symptoms, and in six of these seven there was a diminution in the epileptic activity after hyperventilation. This improvement began between 15 and 30 min. after the injection and lasted for a further 50 min. In two instances the improvement was maintained for more than 100 min. after the injection, at which time the experiment was discontinued. The epileptic activity ceased completely in four experiments (fig. 2). This prolonged remission in the epileptic outbursts will be referred to again later. Examples of the changes obtained in the E.E.G. are represented graphically in figs. 2 and 3. In one instance there was no change in the epileptic activity occurring after overbreathing, and in the remaining experiment there was an increase in the epileptic activity after injection of 1·0 mg. of eserine, although the subject had on two previous occasions shown a great improvement after 1·5 mg. In the two instances where symptoms followed the injections there was an increase in the epileptic activity after overbreathing. In one of these, injection of 1·5 mg. of eserine was followed by an increase in the duration of epileptic discharges which began 20 min. after the injection and passed off 60 min. later. The subject then had slight abdominal discomfort and nausea. The remaining subject received 3·0 mg. and in 30 min. became pale and cold, with sweating, salivation, nausea, colic and vomiting. There was an increase in the epileptic activity which was maximal 70 min. after the injection (fig. 4).

Spontaneous epilepsy.—An attempt was made to alter the incidence or duration of spontaneous epileptic discharges with eserine in six experiments on four subjects. A dose varying between 1 and 2 mg. was given on four occasions without any subsequent symptoms. There was a reduction in the amount of spontaneous epilepsy in two and in the other two no significant change could be seen. In two subjects who experienced some nausea and abdominal discomfort without vomiting there was a definite increase in the epileptic activity. One man received 3·5 mg., and the other, a small boy of thirteen, 1·5 mg. of eserine subcutaneously.

RESULTS WITH PROSTIGMIN

Epilepsy induced by overbreathing.—Prostigmin was given on eight occasions to four subjects. In seven experiments 1·5 mg. was injected subcutaneously and in one 2 mg. was given. In all the experiments there was a significant increase in the epileptic activity seen

Digitized by Google

in the E.E.G. In three cases there were no symptoms, but in five the characteristic symptoms of nausea and abdominal discomfort arose, requiring subcutaneous injection of atropine sulphate in four cases. A typical result is shown in fig. 5.

Spontaneous epilepsy.—Prostigmin was given subcutaneously in doses of 0·6 mg. and 1·5 mg. in two subjects. In both there was an increase in the incidence and duration of the spontaneous attacks. One had nausea and abdominal discomfort, the other was symptom-free.

RESULTS WITH ESERINE FOLLOWED BY PROSTIGMIN

In two experiments an injection of 1·5 mg. of eserine produced a decrease in epileptic activity. 1·5 mg. of prostigmin was then injected and the decrease was altered to an increase above the initial level. In one of these experiments induced attacks were used and in the other spontaneous attacks.

RESULTS WITH ATROPINE

Small doses of atropine sulphate (gr. 1/150) given simultaneously with eserine or prostigmin did not seem to modify the results. Gr. 1/100 atropine reduced the amount of epileptic activity induced by overbreathing when injected after an increase had been produced by prostigmin, and a similar dose used independently reduced the number of induced and spontaneous attacks. The results with atropine will be reported in detail later.

MODE OF ACTION

The effect of eserine and prostigmin in modifying epileptic activity may be central or peripheral. The following possible factors were investigated.

Respiratory exchange.—Epileptic activity would increase if the respiratory exchange were facilitated, for washing out CO_2 would raise the blood pH. When possible the depth of overbreathing was determined by measuring the expired air which had been collected in a Douglas bag system during each period of hyperventilation. There was no significant alteration in the total volume of gaseous exchange during 100 sec. hyperventilation in thirteen experiments with large and small doses of eserine and prostigmin (see figs. 4 and 5). The individual variations were no greater than those obtained in a series of control experiments without drugs. On the other hand, it was surprising how uniformly a coöperative subject could maintain a steady level of hyperventilation in repeated experiments.

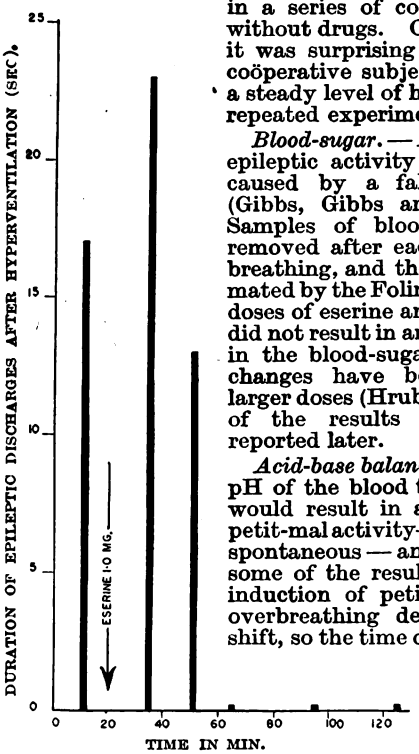


FIG. 2—The effect of 1 mg. of eserine on the number of seconds of petit-mal activity induced by repeated standard periods of overbreathing in the subject whose record is shown in fig. 1.

Blood-sugar.—An increase in epileptic activity might have been caused by a fall in blood-sugar (Gibbs, Gibbs and Lennox 1939). Samples of blood were therefore removed after each period of overbreathing, and the blood-sugar estimated by the Folin-Wu method. The doses of eserine and prostigmin used did not result in any constant change in the blood-sugar levels, although changes have been produced by larger doses (Hrubetz 1937). Details of the results obtained will be reported later.

Acid-base balance.—A shift in the pH of the blood to the alkaline side would result in an increase in the petit-mal activity—both induced and spontaneous—and might explain some of the results obtained. The induction of petit-mal epilepsy by overbreathing depends on such a shift, so the time of onset of epileptic activity after beginning overbreathing was measured in each case and was found to be remarkably constant in each experiment. For instance, in one subject epileptic discharges were seen 54 ± 4·5 sec. after beginning over-breathing, while in another 79 ± 6·5 sec. were necessary, while the total gaseous exchange per min. was 1·1 cu. ft. in the first and 1·5 cu. ft. in the second. There seemed to be no relationship between the amount of epileptic activity induced by overbreathing and the change in blood pH necessary to produce it, as judged by the time of its onset during the period of overbreathing (figs. 3 and 5). This was strong presumptive evidence that changes in the pH of the blood were not causally related to the changes obtained by the anticholinesterases. In order to confirm this observation it will be necessary to determine the exact pH of the blood in the condition of the experiment. For this, determinations with a glass electrode system and a direct coupled amplifier are being made.

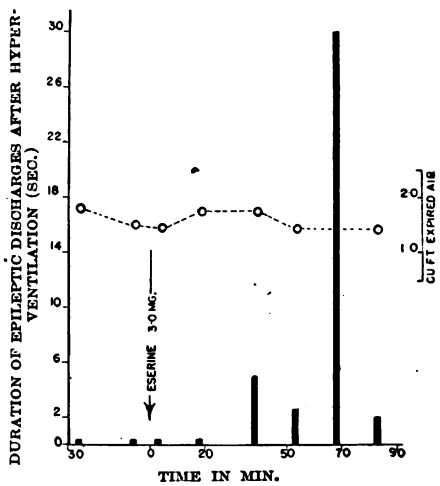


FIG. 4—The effect of 3 mg. of eserine on the same subject as in fig. 2, under identical experimental conditions. The volume of expired air represents the total respiratory exchange during 100 sec. of overbreathing.

Psychological factors.—From clinical experience the distress associated with symptoms resulting from large doses of prostigmin or eserine might be expected to cause an increase in the incidence of fits. Careful note was kept of the patient's state and his symptoms were noted as they arose. A decrease in epileptic activity was never observed when such symptoms were present, but an increase occurred with prostigmin in four experiments in the absence of any clinical sequelæ of the injection. In the other cases symptoms were associated with the increase in epileptic activity.

RESULTS IN CONTROLS

Eserine and prostigmin did not produce any abnormal response in the E.E.G. after overbreathing in three normal subjects. The experimental procedure was repeated without any drugs in five of the patients and there was no constant change in the degree of epileptic abnormality after standard hyperventilation. In three cases there was a gradual increase in the amount of abnormality with each repeated period of overbreathing. The changes already described were independent of this effect, but it is possible that in the one subject who showed an increase in epileptic activity after 1·0 mg. of

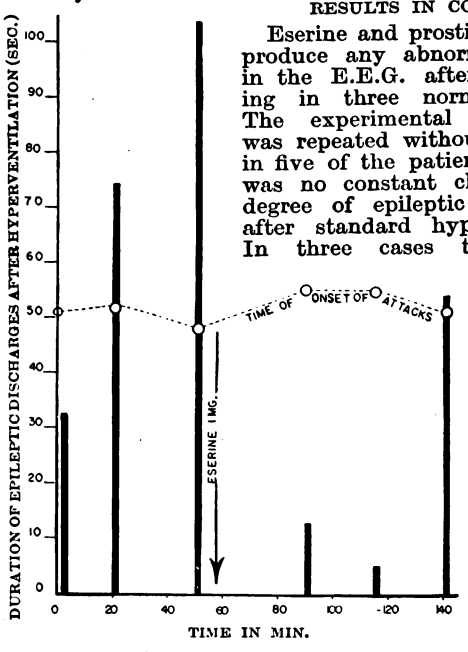


FIG. 3—The effect of 1 mg. of eserine on the number of seconds of petit-mal activity induced by repeated standard periods of overbreathing. In this subject repeated overbreathing caused a steady increase in the epileptic activity, in the absence of any drugs.

Digitized by Google

eserine the dose was too small to modify this increment.

DISCUSSION

The opposite effect of small doses of eserine and prostigmin on the cortical electrical disturbances associated with epilepsy is most striking. It may depend on a different mode of action within the central nervous system, for Schweitzer, Stedman and Wright (1939) have pointed out that eserine is a tertiary ammonium base which is fat soluble and therefore may enter the parenchymal cells, whereas prostigmin is a quaternary ammonium base and being water soluble exerts its maximal effect outside the cell, possibly at the synapse. The first is a central convulsant, but petit mal, with which this paper is concerned, may well be the result of simple depression of nervous activity, so that the present results are not necessarily at variance with those of Schweitzer and Wright (1937) who found that eserine caused an increase in spinal activity while prostigmin depressed it. The present results may, on the other hand, depend on the peripheral changes produced by eserine and prostigmin, but this is unlikely since both have a similar peripheral parasympatheticomimetic action. Although changes in blood-sugar have been reported (Hrubetz 1937), the doses used in these experiments were apparently not large enough to produce any significant change. Petit mal can readily be produced by raising the blood pH, but the amount of overbreathing necessary to produce attacks was constant in these experiments, although the alterations in epileptic activity were considerable. This suggests that a change in the blood pH was not the cause of the results obtained. Further and more precise observation of the blood pH will be necessary to establish this observation. A point in favour of a causal relationship between the blood pH and the increase in epileptic activity with prostigmin and eserine might be the association of nausea and vomiting with the changes seen in the E.E.G. Vomiting results in a depletion of HCl with a shift of acid from blood to stomach and consequent temporary alkalosis. Such a condition would favour the production of petit-mal epilepsy, but several of the subjects in this investigation showed increased epileptic activity without any symptoms, so that the change is probably unimportant.

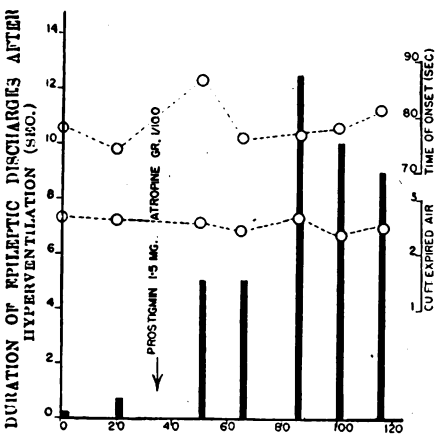


FIG. 5—The effect of 1·5 mg. of prostigmin with gr. 1/100 atropine subcutaneously on petit-mal activity induced by repeated standard periods of overbreathing (100 sec.). The volume of air expired during the overbreathing and the time of onset of the attacks has no constant relationship to the amount of epileptic activity.

It is so far impossible to localise the site of action of the anticholinesterases in petit-mal epilepsy, but it has been shown that several peripheral effects of the substances are not causally related to the changes observed. There is chemical and experimental support for the suggestion that the action is a central one (Schweitzer, Stedman and Wright 1939) but more data are required to establish this hypothesis.

In view of the beneficial effects of small doses of eserine, clinical trial has been undertaken in a few selected cases. Some have had striking temporary remissions, and a larger group is being studied. At the most the results justify a further study of the rôle played by the cholinergic mechanism in the initiation or maintenance of epileptic cerebral activity.

SUMMARY

In six out of seven experiments carried out on epileptic patients eserine in doses not large enough to cause symptoms reduced the petit-mal activity seen in the E.E.G. With large doses the epileptic activity was increased.

Prostigmin invariably caused an increase in the petit-mal activity in ten experiments. The effect of eserine was reversed by prostigmin and the effect of prostigmin and of large doses of eserine was abolished by atropine.

Other factors known to precipitate petit-mal epilepsy were controlled and the results suggested that the effect may be a central one, but further work is being undertaken to attempt to establish the mode of action.

A study of the effects of other autonomic drugs on the electrical activity of the cerebral cortex offers a new approach to the investigation of the ætiology of epilepsy.

We are grateful to Lieut.-Colonel G. O. Chambers, R.A.M.C., for permission to publish the data included in this paper, to the medical officers for coöperating in the work, and to Miss J. K. Reynell, B.Sc., for technical assistance. The apparatus used in the experiments has been lent to the Royal Air Force by the National Hospital, Queen Square, and a grant towards the expenses incurred has been made by the Medical Research Council.

REFERENCES

Bremer, F. (1938) *C.R. Soc. Biol. Paris* **128**, 544.
Gibbs, F. A., Lennox, W. G. and Gibbs, E. L. (1936) *Arch. Neurol. Psychiat.* **36**, 1225.
— Gibbs, E. L. and Lennox, W. G. (1937) *Brain*, **60**, 377.
— — — (1939) *Arch. Neurol. Psychiat.* **41**, 1111.
Gibbs, E. L., Lennox, W. G. and Gibbs, F. A. (1940) *Ibid*, **43**, 223.
Hrubetz, C. (1937) *Amer. J. Physiol.* **118**, 300.
McKail, R. A., Obrador, S. and Wilson, W. C. (1941) *J. Physiol.* In press.
Miller, F. R. (1937) *Ibid*, **91**, 212.
— Stavraky, G. W. and Woonton, G. A. (1940) *J. Neurophysiol.* **3**, 131.
Schweitzer, A. and Wright, S. (1937) *J. Physiol.* **89**, 165.
— Stedman, E. and Wright, S. (1939) *Ibid*, **96**, 302.

MENINGITIS WITH NASAL DISEASE
DUE TO *STREP. VIRIDANS*

BY D. R. CAMERON, M.D. St. And.
ASSISTANT PHYSICIAN TO YORK COUNTY HOSPITAL

THE following case seems sufficiently rare, both in its incidence and its fortunate ending, to be worth recording.

A boy, aged 9 years, had had a transient pharyngeal infection, from which he had recovered quickly, and apparently completely. The illness here recorded started suddenly 3 weeks later, with headache, vomiting, and rise of temperature to 103° F. When I first saw him, about 36 hours after the onset, he was hardly conscious, restless, and resentful of any interference. Considerable head retraction was present, with Kernig and Brudzinski signs positive. There was distinct puffiness below the left eye, and the movements of the eyeball were limited. He was removed to the York City Fever Hospital, where a lumbar puncture was done. The cerebrospinal fluid was under considerable pressure, turbid, and contained numerous pus cells and gram-positive cocci, which culture showed to be streptococci of the viridans type. Treatment was begun with 1 g. of sodium sulphapyridine intramuscularly followed by 1 g. of sulphapyridine every four hours by mouth. On account of the eye signs, a radiogram was taken of the nasal sinuses, and this indicated an infection of both maxillary antra. As the patient continued to be desperately ill, Mr. R. Thomas, on the evening after admission, punctured both antra and drained the left, which contained pus, opened and drained the left frontal sinus, on the floor of which a little pus was found, and exenterated the left ethmoid, which was necrotic. At the same time similar amounts of Soluseptasine were substituted for the sulphapyridine. Cultures from the infected sinuses were made, and a *Streptococcus viridans* again found.

During the next two days the boy's condition steadily improved, and this improvement continued. On the third day after operation a lumbar puncture showed fluid with 200 cells per c.mm., mostly lymphocytes; cultures sterile. After 18 g. in all of the sulphonamides had been given, a leucopenia was found (4500 white cells per c.mm.). The drug was stopped and 5 c.cm. of pentnucleotide was given, and in five days the white count had risen to 8700. Eighteen days after admission the patient was well enough to be discharged.

Digitized by Google

Before the sulphonamides were used, the fatality in cases of this kind approached 100%. Hagerup (1936) reported two recoveries in meningitis following ethmoiditis, but the symptoms in these cases were comparatively slight. Appelbaum (1938), however, reports one case of recovery from severe meningitis caused by the *Strep. viridans* following ethmoidal infection, and treated with sulphonamides and spinal drainage without operation. The time to operate, if operation is attempted, appears to be when localisation has occurred, as it had in this case. Hagerup advises operation when a pleocytosis of the cerebrospinal fluid has appeared. Bowers (1939) advises operation if signs of meningeal irritation are present. Goodyear (1939) advises against operation until there is evidence of pus formation in the sinuses affected.

In the case here described, it seems unlikely that the patient would have survived without the sulphonamides, though this class of drug is not generally supposed to have a dramatic effect on an infection with non-hæmolytic streptococci. Of the two compounds used, soluseptasine appeared to be the more effective.

My thanks are due to Mr. Thomas, Dr. S. G. Platts, Dr. J. N. F. Fergusson, and to Dr. N. J. M. Hession, for their help with this case.

REFERENCES

Appelbaum, E. (1938) *Laryngoscope, St. Louis*, **48**, 482.
Bowers, W. C. (1939) *Ibid*, **49**, 26.
Goodyear, H. M. (1939) *Ibid*, **49**, 102.
Hagerup, G. (1936) *Acta oto-laryng., Stockh.* **24**, 321.

HODGKIN'S DISEASE IN THE BLADDER

By Ralph Phillips, M.S. Lond., F.R.C.S., D.M.R.E.
Radiotherapist to St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London

In several hundred cases of Hodgkin's disease investigated and treated at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, this particular manifestation in the bladder has not been seen before, and it seems to be the first case diagnosed in life and successfully treated. Lebowich [1] recorded a case in which intermittent attacks of hæmaturia and frequency were the first symptoms; the presence of pyelonephritis and renal failure obscured the diagnosis, no treatment was given, and the patient died 20 months from the onset; autopsy showed a dense lymphadenomatous infiltration of the bladder, rectum and recto-vesical pouch, and there were deposits in all the abdominal organs; enlargement of the cervical glands had been noticed during life, but had been taken to be metastases from a malignant process. Lebowich found only 5 published cases of Hodgkin's disease in which involvement of the bladder had been recorded.

In June, 1940, a man of 32, feeling absolutely well, presented himself before a medical board for service in the R.A.F., but was rejected because he had "lumps in the neck." A month later he noticed a slight but irritating rash on the lower limbs, and in August he began to suffer from frequency of micturition. By the beginning of September the frequency had become hourly by day and night, and was accompanied by acute pain and a yellow discharge at the end of the act. The urge to micturate became so frequent that it amounted to virtual incontinence, and after passing a few drops of blood on one occasion he came to hospital and was admitted on Sept. 21.

He was pale and looked ill, partly owing to loss of sleep from the pain and frequency. The right cervical and right axillary lymph-glands were greatly enlarged and were typical of lymphadenoma, the diagnosis being confirmed as lymphadenoma verum by biopsy; a radiogram of the chest showed enlargement of the mediastinal glands also. Apart from the rash on the lower limbs and deep tenderness in the suprapubic region there were no other physical signs; the temperature was normal, but the pulse-rate was raised to 110. The white-cell count was 19,600 per c.mm., and there was an eosinophil count of 980 per c.mm. (5%). The urine was sterile on culture, and no tubercle bacilli were found. X-ray therapy to the thorax and neck was begun on Oct. 28, and, on the supposition that there was a subacute non-specific cystitis which had not yielded to the usual measures, doses of 50 r were given to the bladder at 5-day intervals. The enlarged glands rapidly decreased in size, but the pain and frequency persisted. On Nov. 14 cystoscopy by Mr. Kenneth Walker showed the mucous membrane of the bladder to be studded with greyish-yellow nodules the size of grape-seeds; there were also a few submucosal hæmorrhages. From Nov. 18 onwards ten daily doses of 140 r were given to the bladder; the pain and frequency began slowly to improve, and the man was discharged convalescent on Dec. 16. By the middle of January micturition was normal and the enlarged glands had disappeared. On Feb. 13 cystoscopy showed a normal bladder, and the patient felt completely restored to his usual good health.

1. Lebowich, J. *Amer. J. Cancer*, 1937, **30**, 758.

My thanks are due to Major R. Bodley Scott and Mr. Kenneth Walker for permission to publish this note.

STAPHYLOCOCCAL OSTEOMYELITIS OF THE SPINE

By

E. C. B. Butler, M.B. Lond., F.R.C.S.
Assistant Surgeon to the London Hospital; Surgeon, E.M.S.

I. N. Blusger, F.R.C.S.
Surgeon, E.M.S.; and

Kenneth M. A. Perry, M.D. Camb., M.R.C.P.
Physician, E.M.S.

Staphylococcal osteomyelitis of the spine has been fully described by Wilenski (1934), Kulowski (1936) and Turner (1938). It may be divided into three main clinical types. The first as a rule occurs in children or young adults and is characterised by a sudden onset with the symptoms of a severe bacteræmia. The local signs are often subordinated to those of the general infection and the diagnosis is usually obscure, often only being made at necropsy. Treatment in these cases is directed to combating the blood-stream infection, the patient rarely living long enough for the local treatment to become a problem. During the last twenty years at the London Hospital 13 cases of this type were admitted and every one of them died. Necropsy was performed on all of them and death was shown in every case to be due to bacteræmia with abscesses in the lungs and other viscera. A correct diagnosis was made during life in only 4 instances, the remainder being labelled retention of urine, appendicitis, acute abdomen and cellulitis of the neck; 3 were treated as pneumonia.

The second type has been ably described by Stammers (1938). The onset is sudden with general malaise and pain in the back. An abscess rapidly forms, which may either point externally or form an intraspinal extradural collection, in which case signs of pressure on the cord become evident and meningitis may supervene later with fatal results. Drainage of the abscess after laminectomy is probably the best line of treatment in these cases. Stammers reported 3, of whom 1 died. We found 2 fatal cases in the London Hospital records, both of whom died from a terminal meningitis.

The third type is sufficiently rare to make it worth while publishing the following case, especially in view of the fact that the patient had the benefit of treatment with sulphathiazole.

CASE-HISTORY

On Dec. 15, 1939, a man aged 53 was admitted with the following history. Three months before admission he had complained of general malaise with pains all over the body. His wife had noticed that he developed an angular deformity of his spine. He had had persistent fever and had lost 3 st. in weight. Recently he had complained of a band-like pain around his chest. He was an ill, wasted man, weighing 7 st. 6 lb. Temperature 100° F.; pulse-rate 108; respirations 24. There was an angular deformity at the level of the 5th thoracic vertebra. His fingers were slightly clubbed. The mediastinum was not displaced. There was diminution of movement, dullness and absent breath sounds at the right base. A provisional diagnosis of carcinoma of the lung with secondary deposits in the spine was made. Radiography showed complete collapse of the 5th and partial collapse of the 6th dorsal vertebræ. There was an opacity spreading downwards and outwards from this region, which was assumed to be a retropleural abscess.

Digitized by Google

On Dec. 19 the abscess was needled and thick pus found. Culture: *Staphylococcus aureus*; no tubercle bacilli. Blood count: red cells 4,650,000; Hb. 82%; white cells 6000 (polymorphs 71%). On Dec. 30 the abscess was aspirated again, and 40 c.cm. of pus withdrawn. Culture as before. A diagnosis of staphylococcal osteomyelitis of the spine was made and the patient was immobilised in a plaster bed. By March 11, 1940, his temperature was still swinging and he was given a course of sulphapyridine, 25 g.; blood-sulphapyridine levels were: first day, 8·2 mg.; second day, 11·65 mg.; third day, 5·82 mg. per 100 c.cm. No clinical improvement was noted. On March 1 a course of sulphathiazole was given. A single dose of 2 g. was followed by 1 g. 4-hourly until a total of 25 g. had been given; blood-sulphathiazole levels were: first day, 4·71 mg.; second day, 11·35 mg. per 100 c.cm. After this course he continued to show steady improvement. On April 23 he was transferred to Claybury Emergency Hospital under the care of Mr. L. C. Oliver. On Aug. 1 he was removed from the plaster bed and put into a plaster jacket, which he wore for 6 weeks. By Nov. 21 his general health was good and he weighed 9 st. 13 lb. Radiography showed the abscess to have been absorbed and that there was bony fusion between the 5th and 6th dorsal vertebræ. His weights during treatment were: Dec. 28, 1939, 7 st. 4 lb.; Jan. 10, 1940, 7 st. 5 lb.; March 9, 7 st. 9 lb.; Nov. 21, 9 st. 13 lb. The erythrocyte-sedimentation rates (Westergren) were: Jan. 2, 104; Jan. 12, 61; March 15, 75; April 8, 50; Nov. 21, 7.

This type is most often seen in adults. The onset is more gradual and the symptoms are from the first referred to the affected vertebra. Unless the organism is isolated from an abscess or from some pyæmic focus elsewhere in the body these cases may be diagnosed as tuberculosis of the spine. Some have been treated by bone-grafting with excellent results. Two cases of this type have been treated at the London Hospital in the last two decades. The first had a bone-graft performed for supposed tuberculous infection, but later developed staphylococcal abscesses in other bones; the second was treated by aspiration of a spinal abscess with immobilisation of the spine. Both recovered. We have presented this case to illustrate the difficulties in diagnosis in this type of spinal infection and also to show that chemotherapy may play a part in the treatment. Improvement certainly followed the administration of sulphathiazole but there was no striking difference in the clinical course of the disease, as compared with that seen in similar cases. Blood-cultures were not done, because the patient did not show the clinical picture of septicæmia. Up to the present we have not had the opportunity of treating a fulminating case with chemotherapy and as far as we know no such case has been published since sulphathiazole came into use.

We would like to thank Dr. W. R. Thrower for help and advice; and Messrs. May and Baker for supplying sulphathiazole (Thiazamide).

REFERENCES

Kulowski, J. (1936) *J. Bone Jt Surg.* 18, 343.
Stammers, F. A. R. (1938) *Brit. J. Surg.* 26, 366.
Turner, P. (1938) *Ibid*, p. 71.
Wilenski, A. O. (1934) Osteomyelitis; its Pathogenesis, Symptomatology and Treatment, New York.

PLASTERS WITHOUT TEARS.—The slab technique for application of plaster-of-paris casts, using standard patterns, saves both time and mess, and Messrs. T. J. Smith and Nephew Ltd. have done useful service in summarising present practice in a booklet "Preparation of Plaster Casts" and in offering a set of patterns to users of their wide "Cellona" material. The technique described in the booklet agrees with that recommended by Trueta, G. R. Girdlestone (*Lancet*, 1940, 2, 287) and W. S. Creer (*Ibid*, Jan. 4, 1941, p. 9). On page 4 it would have been well to have explained the reason for leaving a narrow gap between adjacent edges of slabs. This allows the plaster to expand if the limb swells after its application, and is thus a valuable safeguard against the danger of constriction of the circulation. The shoulder-spica pattern could be improved by cutting out a semicircle for the neck. Nursing of the patient in plaster is perhaps outside the scope of this brochure, but though the success of plaster work depends on good patterns and good application it depends almost as much on watchful care and expert nursing after the plaster is applied.

Medical Societies

ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

AT a meeting of the Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine on March 28, with Dr. WILLIAM BUTLER in the chair, a discussion on

Pulmonary Tuberculosis in the Royal Navy

was opened by Surgeon Rear-Admiral S. F. DUDLEY, F.R.S. He described how up to 1900 the incidence of tuberculosis in the Navy shared in the decline of this disease in the general population. Since 1900 in spite of the continued fall for the country as a whole the case-incidence in the Navy has remained at about 2 per 1000, although the greatest efforts have been made to ameliorate the environment by better ventilation, dust-extraction and improved diet, and to improve diagnosis by periodic overhauls of the men. This apparently critical morbidity is about twice that in the Army and R.A.F. and is higher than in comparable sections of the civilian population although the Navy is a selected body of men. Among the officers the morbidity is less than half that among the ratings, and ratings who become officers share in the reduction, while those who remain on the lower deck maintain their old higher rate. These findings suggest that an important factor in preventing improvement in the Navy is overcrowding—i.e., allotment of space for work and for sleeping accommodation. Little further reduction in overcrowding can be expected—there is a tendency for an increase of the ratio of machinery to men in the development of modern warships. The problem before the Navy is therefore to detect latent tuberculosis before the patient becomes ill and coughs up tubercle bacilli. For this purpose ordinary physical examinations have been proved useless and new methods must be found which are cheap and rapid. The whole naval force must be examined periodically and not just on entry as recruits. This is feasible since tuberculosis appears to be contracted on the ships themselves—the whole ship's company form the home-contacts of any case—and the men change their ships every two to three years, at which time they could be conveniently examined at one of the three naval depots.

Miniature radiography, Admiral Dudley said, offers the method of choice and it was decided, largely through the initiative of Surgeon Commander A. Robinson Thomas, to X ray the whole naval force on every change of commission. The first miniature-radiography department was opened under Surgeon Commander W. G. C. Fitzpatrick at Chatham and the statistics of the first 18,000 men examined are presented. Over 100 suspects were found, but, following the principle of X raying with a full-size film all suspected cases, this number was reduced considerably. In all, 69 cases were sent to hospital and 47 of these were finally diagnosed as active tuberculosis and invalided out, making a final case-incidence of 2 per 1000. Half the active cases had positive sputum which is an improvement on the 90% usually found in the Navy by the ordinary methods of diagnosis. It is hoped that the percentage of sputum-negative cases will increase. Most of the men with active disease had no complaints. The incidence of suspected active tuberculosis on the miniature films was considerably higher for the older men than for the younger. Summing up, Admiral Dudley pointed out the advantage of the method both to the patient and to the naval community. He expected the case-incidence to increase at first owing to the number of unrecognised cases already present. The final efficacy will partly depend on how far tuberculosis in the adult is due to fresh infections and how far to the breakdown of resistance. It will also depend on what is the minimal dose required to produce disease in susceptible subjects.

Surgeon Commander FITZPATRICK, who organised the Chatham department, described its routine. A Stanley Cox unit is used with 35 mm. film, 100 mA power, tube-screen distance of 36 in. and an exposure time of 0·3–0·6 sec. The cost per case is less than 1*d.* and 200 cases can be examined in an hour.

Surgeon Commander THOMAS pointed out that the method is as useful for the community as a whole as for the Navy and may reduce the high costs in life and money

Digitized by Google

of tuberculosis. He told how one large firm claimed to have saved considerable sums by X raying its staff and their relatives periodically. The miniature method, while perhaps not quite as good as full-size X rays, is superior to screening.

Sir WILSON JAMESON said that mass radiography offers the only method of the future for improving early diagnosis but he pointed out that difficulties may be encountered in persuading men to accept the sharp drop in standard of living between their wages and national health-insurance benefit.

The discussion was continued by Dr. S. COCHRANE SHANKS who stressed the importance of speed in the technique of miniature radiography for large groups, and the CHAIRMAN warned the meeting that we must expect a halt in the improvement of tuberculosis in the country for some time to come owing to the reduced standard of living and the housing shortage which he feared would accompany and follow the war.

Reviews of Books

Man on his Nature

The Gifford Lectures. By Sir CHARLES SHERRINGTON, O.M. London: Cambridge University Press. Pp. 413. 21*s*.

MODERN use of the experimental method in science dates from the Renaissance, yet since inductive reasoning gave place to the more workaday hobby of collecting and studying facts the mind of man has made an astonishing journey. Sir Charles Sherrington establishes the contrast by setting out first the scientific standpoint of Jean Fernel, the sixteenth century physician to Henry II of France, who represents the best opinion of his day, and compares his conclusions (not his intelligence or judgment) with those we can form today on the basis of greatly increased factual knowledge. Where Fernel distinguished living and non-living we can speak of energy composed ultimately of identical units; in our world such units are linked to form systems which achieve a temporary equilibrium. In the living cell Sherrington shows us this equilibrium as a foaming, stirring physicochemical state constantly changing and as constantly restoring itself. In non-living matter the difference is of degree not of kind; the physicochemical equilibrium is still impermanent and unstable, but its changes are less violent and swift; the table is less ephemeral than the professor who leans on it. The living is thus no longer cleanly distinguishable from the non-living; in a world composed of energy we find ourselves able to study different manifestations of energy, that is all. Our ancestry, too, is humbler than Fernel supposed, and the origins of life lie not in a moment of sublime creation but in the physicochemical adventures at surfaces of vapours, fluids and solids in a cooling world; though here we are extending knowledge to the length of a reasonable guess. Many things which Fernel, lacking data, misinterpreted we can now measure and check as manifestations of energy. One still eludes us—mind. Conscious thought is not energy. It provokes no measurable changes in any part of us, and we even lack any sense-organ by which to observe it. We can hazard no guess on the nature of mind because here we still lack data. We cannot even say certainly at what level in the animal scale it appears; some observers claim that even the one-celled animal is capable of learning by experience. Sherrington would have us accept energy and mind as a working biological unity, although we cannot describe the how of that unity.

"An individual organism with recognisable mind is a space-time system which the energy concept because of that mind fails to cover fully. In such an instance the two concepts prove to be complemental . . . our being is a unity whose behaviour we can follow only by including the two concepts and treating them as having 'contact utile' with each other." On this basis we can study them, experience shows, fairly. Conscious mind is of recent origin, a humble affair as yet: "man is awake and does and sees," but drowsily still. The nature of conscious mind and the relation of mind and brain are of acute practical importance to the neurologist and the psychiatrist. Until they are established conclusions in both fields must be tentative and empiric, and science expects caution when theories are formulated or announced. We can at least be sure that brain and mind have developed together. "Between the individual human mind and the individual human forebrain considered in time and space there is 100 per cent. correlation."

"Man on his Nature" is too rich in knowledge, too profoundly stirring to the wits to be discussed relevantly in a few brief paragraphs. No single message emerges from a book which like a ripe carpus is crammed with new thoughts in seed. But one magnificent certainty is pressed home; it is of the nature of living things to grow, willy-nilly. Our circumstances have made us, and at last have made conscious mind. If it were not useful to our survival we should not have it: and we cannot stop it becoming. We can look with hope towards the mind of man to come as being suprahuman (as we know human) and thus, perhaps, more keenly aware of the "values" which conscious mind discovers. "His oncoming had been an outstripping of other minds. His dominance pillars on mind. Will that ensure its future?"

Microscopic Anatomy of Vertebrates

(2nd ed.) By JAMES I. KENDALL, D.Sc., assistant professor in biology in the City College, New York. London: Henry Kimpton. Pp. 342. 17*s*. 6*d*.

FEW handbooks on comparative histology are available for the student and this work provides a sound and pleasantly presented introduction to the subject. The different systems are taken in separate chapters after the manner of standard textbooks of histology, and in each the main anatomical and histological variations characteristic of the different classes of vertebrates are described. It is a pity that all sections could not be as fully worked out as those on the integument and the digestive system, which are excellently done. Unfortunately a textbook of this type has self-imposed limitations and the curious-minded must seek elsewhere for the fuller details—Dr. Kendall has provided a bibliography for this purpose. A section on technique gives useful hints on fixation and section-cutting.

Synopsis of Materia Medica, Toxicology and Pharmacology

By F. R. DAVISON, M.B., M.Sc., assistant professor of pharmacology, University of Arkansas. London: Henry Kimpton. Pp. 633. 25*s*.

BELIEVING that pharmacology is "an integral part of medicine," Dr. Davison deals with it from the clinical viewpoint. A therapeutic classification is adopted. To the practitioner and senior student this will be an advantage; but for the junior student the arrangement has the drawback that information concerning many important drugs (e.g. mercury) is scattered through various sections. But the beginner will welcome Dr. Davison's introductory chapters on general principles of pharmacology, pharmaceutical preparations and processes, and prescription-writing. The work is synoptic only in the sense that an attempt has been made to eliminate superfluous matter and the author has tried to keep an eye on the utility of the drugs included; there is a vast amount of information in its 600 pages of small type. Phraseology is concise and the imperative mood is often used to achieve brevity, but historical notes serve to leaven the somewhat terse and prosaic presentation. Students will appreciate the prescriptions incorporated in the therapeutic sections. Many important chapters are prefaced by short physiological surveys, and Dr. Davison's special knowledge of toxicology is reflected in his skilful correlation of this subject with the pharmacological and therapeutical parts of the text. For the sake of the English reader, in future editions the lists of official drugs and preparations might perhaps include a selection from the British Pharmacopœia.

Black's Medical Dictionary

(16th ed.) By J. D. COMRIE, M.D., F.R.C.P.E. London: A. and C. Black. Pp. 1006. 20*s*.

THIS "Special War Edition," as it is called, has been thoroughly revised. Among much other fresh material it contains notes on the sulphanilamides and a supplement on the management of air-raid casualties including those caused by gas. Notes on each subject are necessarily short, but they are simple and expressed in non-technical language. Apparently at whim derivations are given in some cases but not in others.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET
LONDON: SATURDAY, APRIL 12, 1941

TUBERCULOSIS AND WAR

AFTER the war of 1914–18 a well-known professor of medicine in Vienna remarked that it had been a colossal experiment in metabolism. Much the same might have been said about it in relation to tuberculosis. In both cases it was uncontrolled experiment vitiated by almost every kind of variable factor. It is too early yet to determine what effect the present totalitarian war will have on the tuberculosis mortality of Europe, but there is good reason to face what facts we have. Prof. E. L. COLLIS [1] describes how the resisting power of the population to tuberculosis was weakened by food shortage in the last war, especially in middle Europe. Mortality from all forms of tuberculosis had steadily diminished in the second half of last century, the decline being greatest at the beginning of life, smaller in early adult life, and least in more advanced life. During the years immediately preceding the war the rapid fall in early life continued, but it slowed down in the age-group 20–25, and quickened in the group 45–55. Then came the war, and the mortality steadily rose from 1914 to 1918. COLLIS considers that the disturbance of the male population by military service was so great that it is impossible to draw conclusions from figures relating to them and confines his remarks to the statistics for females. Analysing the figures in age-groups, he points out that no change occurred in the first 5 years of life, but that, thereafter, until about the age 30, a steady percentage increase in mortality became manifest, growing as year succeeded year until 1918. From about 30 onwards to old age there was no increase. GREENWOOD has shown that this rise among females was directly proportional to their employment as munition workers; it did not happen in districts where munitions were not being made. Lastly in the age-group showing the war rise in mortality the rate of fall lagged in the years which followed the war; this lag was visible until the generation born after the war grew old enough to replace all members of that age-group. But the 1918 figures were disturbed by another factor—the influenza epidemic. This great pandemic followed the usual course, taking its heaviest toll of the older generation, until the last 8 days of June, when a high mortality suddenly appeared in the young adults—that is, in the age-groups upon which tuberculosis had been hammering harder and harder during the previous 4 years of war. This sudden alteration in mortality was unique. COLLIS quotes from a Ministry of Health report, "It may be doubted whether so sudden and so complete a change of age-incidence can be paralleled in the history of any other disease—yet all the weight of medical testimony goes to show that the influenza of 1918 was essentially the same as that of former years." He ends with the query, what is it reasonable to expect as 1939 passes to 194– ?

Dr. FREDERICK HEAF and Dr. LLOYD RUSBY note that on Sept. 3, 1939, the tuberculosis service became seriously disorganised because of the anticipated blitzkrieg. Tuberculosis officers were chiefly concerned with A.R.P., many sanatoriums were converted into class 1 and 2 war hospitals, operative treatment was temporarily brought to a standstill (in some cases even before a many-staged procedure had been completed), care-committee work largely ceased, the open-air schools were closed and the children billeted in the country, and hundreds of tuberculous persons—many of them in an infective state—were discharged from institutions to their homes. It is easy to be wise after the event; the best that can be said of an intolerable situation is that in our preoccupation with war and its new untold possibilities in the air we forgot our peace-time responsibilities to a large and infective class of the population. At the end of 1939 there were 70,000 sputum-positive cases on the dispensary registers, including 10,000 in London alone. In due course the position was taken in hand by the appointment of a standing advisory committee by the Ministry of Health, and 6000 beds were released. Meanwhile the dispensary services began to re-establish their organisation; by the summer of 1940 a "fair degree of normality" existed again. Then came the threat of invasion and the period of intensified bombing. There were many sanatorium beds in that restricted strip of land, 20 miles wide from Edinburgh to Bournemouth, which constituted the dangerous area, and a plan for evacuation had to be worked out, beginning with helpless stretcher cases and gradually extending to the ambulant patients. The bombing of London and the dispersal of known infective cases to the shelters produced yet more anxieties, and to those who know the difficulties which even in peace-time surround the chronic ambulant sputum-positive case these anxieties will occasion no surprise. Lastly there was the ebbing and flowing tide of evacuation from vulnerable areas with its attendant risks of the billeting of the tuberculous patient on healthy homes. What the future holds in store for the tuberculous patient, especially if rationing becomes more severe, none can say. HEAF and RUSBY take the view that the man living at home and unfit for work is going to feel more acutely than his fellows the stringency of rationing. But we started this war with certain advantages over August, 1914. Our tuberculosis mortality was lower, the number of available beds was greater, and the dispensary system much better equipped and operating throughout the country.

ASSAY OF ANALGESICS

IN the mind of the experienced practitioner certain pains are equated to particular analgesics: he would not offer aspirin to the patient "climbing the walls" with ureteric colic, nor resort to morphine to comfort the fat woman with fibrositis. Having selected the appropriate drug, the amount ordered is determined by a number of considerations, including the range recommended by the pharmacopœial commissioners, the size of the patient and the severity of the pain. The principles of posology have been worked out in considerable detail by pharmacologists, and for such remedies as diuretics, gastric antacids and antiseptics it is often possible to obtain independent evidence that these rules are accurate enough for clinical

1. *Tubercle*, 1940, **21**, supplement p. 1.

2. *Ibid*, p. 171.

Digitized by Google

purposes. The position with analgesics is different, for until recently we have had no means of measuring pain, and this has delayed the advent of accurate knowledge, particularly with reference to optimum dosage. Thus it has perhaps been too readily assumed that within toxicological limits analgesic potency is directly proportional to the size of the dose. Recent work seems to show that this simple linear conception of the relationship is erroneous and that an asymptote represents the true state of affairs.

WOLFF, HARDY and GOODELL of Cornell have extended their work on the measurement of pain and the pain threshold-raising action of the opiates [1] by making similar investigations on the commoner non-opiate analgesics, including aspirin, phenacetin and amidopyrin.[2] As before, pain was produced by a 1000-watt lamp, controlled by a rheostat, focused on the subject's forehead. They find that the minimal effective dose of aspirin as an analgesic is 0·9 mg. per kg./body-weight (about gr. 1 for a patient of 60 kilos). The smallest amount that produces the greatest threshold-raising effect is 0·3 g. (gr. 5). If the dose is increased beyond gr. 5 the rate of excretion rises so rapidly that the higher doses give comparatively little prolongation of analgesic action. Thus aspirin gr. 5 produced analgesia for 4½ hours, and six times this dose prolonged the effect by little more than an hour. Various combinations of analgesics were studied, including the well-known A.P.C. powder, and it was found that the threshold-raising effect of these compound powders was no greater than that of their most effective ingredient. As far as analgesics are concerned, then, the time-honoured custom of prescribing basis and adjuvans seems to be seriously threatened. On the other hand, it was noted that the sedative and hypnotic side-effects of these combinations of drugs were summative. Ethyl alcohol in doses of 30–60 c.cm. (½–1 oz.) has a threshold-raising effect rather greater than that of aspirin; here again, the larger doses do not increase the intensity of the effect though their action is more prolonged. This remarkable advantage of alcohol over aspirin revealed by the time-action curve is worthy of note by pharmacologists who, in the laboratory at any rate, have scarcely done justice to the virtues of a double whisky. The mechanism of the analgesic action of alcohol is confirmed and clarified by these investigations, for the subjects tested experienced feelings of contentment and detachment. This emotional state resembled that produced by opiates and resulted in "an ability to dissociate pain perception from the pattern of reaction to pain." In their previous researches on the opiate analgesics, these workers found that the potency of morphine and its derivatives in raising the pain threshold was considerably diminished by the presence of another uniform painful stimulus—produced by a sphygmomanometer cuff kept on the arm at 220 mm. Hg for 40 min. By contrast, the antagonism between pain and threshold-raising action is slight or absent in the case of aspirin, phenacetin, acetanilide and ethyl alcohol. Amidopyrin, phenacetin and acetanilide are often thought to be more potent analgesics than aspirin, but the impression is not confirmed by this investigation; apparently there is little to choose between them, whether we consider threshold-raising power or duration of analgesia. There seems therefore to be little justification for using these drugs, for it cannot be claimed that any of them have additional therapeutic effects which make them indispensable. On the contrary, their toxicity is such that the use of acetanilide no longer receives official sanction and amidopyrin has been largely removed from proprietary remedies because of its liability to lead to agranulocytosis. Even phenacetin, though harmless in therapeutic doses, should be employed cautiously in view of its relationship to acetanilide. Compared with these compounds, aspirin has only low toxicity, and in the light of the present findings it may reasonably be regarded as the best universal analgesic that has yet been evolved.

This work reveals more clearly than ever the gap that exists between the synthetic analgesics and morphine. An analgesic as effective as morphine but lacking the unpleasant side-effects and complications which often attend its prolonged use has yet to be found. Some proprietary remedies purport to fulfil these requirements, but most of these claims are discredited by the most casual examination of the list of ingredients, and the others can now be tested by the technique of WOLFF and his colleagues. New analgesics are urgently needed, and this accurate method of assessing their potency should stimulate collaboration between the clinical pharmacologist and the synthetic chemist. These new methods for the quantitative investigation of pain may also find applications in other fields of research. Thus the observation made at Cornell that ergotamine tartrate has no effect on the pain threshold, though a negative finding, is none the less valuable as a contribution to the elucidation of the action of this drug in migraine. Again, in the realm of psychiatry, there is plenty of scope for the study of pain and analgesia among patients suffering from psychoneurosis.

1. Hardy, J. D., Wolff, H. G. and Goodell, H. *J. clin. Invest.* 1940, **19**, 649; see *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 167.
2. *J. clin. Invest.* January, 1941, p. 63.

HYPEREMESIS GRAVIDARUM

OF cases of excessive vomiting in pregnancy only a proportion can fairly be classed as hyperemesis, and some strict clinical criterion would be a help in assessing changes in incidence and prognosis. Quoting the figures for the last seventeen years from the Royal Infirmary, Edinburgh, FAHMY [1] notes that in the first seven years there were 22 deaths in 206 cases, while in the last ten years there were 17 deaths in 603 cases, a fall in fatality from 10·6 to 2·8%. From these figures it seems that with readier admission of these cases to hospital severe hyperemesis is decreasing. FAHMY discounts an element of neurosis in the ætiology for the following reasons: most women desire their pregnancy, yet 40–50% suffer from some degree of vomiting; whereas many unwanted pregnancies are not associated with vomiting at all, nor is the condition relatively more common in pregnancy in unmarried women. Moreover, the average pregnant woman is not predisposed to neurosis, and in a considerable number of cases vomiting precedes certain knowledge of conception. Neurosis may exaggerate but cannot initiate the vomiting. Equally flimsy is the evidence for the toxic theory, since many of the toxic manifestations are the effect rather than the cause of

1. Fahmy, E. C. *Edinb. med. J.* 1940, **42**, 822.

Digitized by Google

hyperemesis; nor is the theory of syncytial or endometrial embolism more convincing, since sickness is by no means a constant feature in cases of hydatidiform mole or chorion epithelioma, where the absorption of tissue cells from the uterus should be greater than in the normally pregnant. So-called toxic vomiting in most cases is the end-result of a long period of sickness that has been labelled neurotic in the first instance. Any vomiting from whatever cause if unrelieved for a sufficient time results in dehydration, metabolic changes and liver damage. It would therefore be well if the label "neurotic hyperemesis" were abolished, and if this was done many cases would never become toxic. Many a woman with hyperemesis has, owing to her physician's perseverance in his diagnosis and treatment of the case as one of neurosis, insensibly lapsed into a severe and irreparable state of toxicity. If all cases of severe vomiting were primarily treated as toxic and potentially dangerous valuable time would not be lost.

Since most cases of hyperemesis develop from persistence or exaggeration of the physiological early morning sickness or nausea of pregnancy, it behoves us to eliminate this early and thus make a prophylactic attack on hyperemesis. Simple remedies of diet and discipline will often suffice. The severer class of case demands immediate and more drastic treatment; it can be recognised by the dehydration, raised pulse-rate, depletion of urinary output, dry, furred tongue, sore mouth and sordes about the lips, ketosis, anxious facies, icterus, albuminuria, loss of weight, lowered blood-pressure, insomnia and mental symptoms. Any or several of these are grave phenomena and may suddenly develop in a woman who has merely been vomiting more persistently than usual. FAHMY relies on three essentials in the treatment of these severe cases: rest, fluids and bowel lavage. Rest he obtains by hospital or institutional treatment and the exhibition of bromides or Luminal; he does not advise morphine or opium, since they increase the dryness of mouth and tongue so distressing in these cases. Fluids must be pushed to the point of adequate hydration by the rectal or intravenous route, and it is important to be sparing with salt. To overstep the salt requirements in a dehydrated patient will only upset the intercellular metabolism and may lead to œdema of the lungs and embarrassment of an already toxic myocardium. Probably the best prescription for prolonged and heavy intravenous therapy is 5% glucose in 1:5 normal saline as advocated by AVERY JONES and NAUNTON MORGAN.[2] Colonic lavage must be used intelligently and sparingly in the severer cases, since its empirical advantages may well be offset unfavourably by the disturbance that an over-enthusiastic cleansing of the bowel causes to an already exhausted patient. The question of when and if to terminate the pregnancy can best be answered by the clinical judgment of the obstetrician. If, after a short period of trial of rest and hydration (at most a few days), the patient is no better, it is justifiable to empty the uterus. If done betimes the operation is relatively safe; later it is not only harmful but useless.

On Monday afternoon Sir CHARLES WILSON was elected to succeed Sir Robert Hutchison as president of the Royal College of Physicians of London.

2. Jones, F. A. and Morgan, C. N. *Lancet*, 1939, 2, 611.

Annotations

ST. THOMAS'S IN THE COUNTRY

APRIL 16 promises to become one of the most important dates in the history of St. Thomas's Hospital, for on that day its branch hospital in Surrey will come into existence. Although to the casual passer-by the structure on the Albert Embankment may not seem unduly bomb-shaken, its utility as an efficient hospital has been so reduced that the governors, having been informed that the damage to property, equipment and drugs lies in the region of £1,000,000, have decided that the only way in which the traditions and service of the hospital can be maintained is by opening an annexe in the country. For this purpose they have been fortunate in obtaining a hutted hospital which was erected by the military authorities. It is proposed to begin with 72 beds; this number will be quickly increased to 200 and after some time to 360 beds. The reason for this final delay is the necessity for using some of the huts, until more can be erected, for the accommodation of the medical, nursing and lay staff. From the beginning the new hospital will have all the facilities of a modern hospital, with laboratories and X-ray department. An ambulance service has been organised both in Surrey and in London to bring patients to the new hospital. All the members of the honorary staff who are not in one of the Services will have beds in the new hospital and, as our advertisement columns have shown recently, arrangements have been made for registrars and house-men. The curriculum of the medical school is being altered to come into line with the new hospital and the first batch of clerks and dressers are starting there at the beginning of the summer term. This move does not mean that the hospital in Lambeth Palace Road is being deserted. Ever since the evacuation of the hospital in September last year full outpatient facilities have been maintained and these will be continued on almost the same lines as in peace-time—incidentally, the outpatient attendances have been steadily mounting during the winter and spring. In addition, the present two wards will be maintained for civilian acute cases, whether medical or surgical, and air-raid casualties, as well as the small obstetrical unit which has been kept fully occupied ever since the hospital was evacuated.

In 1862, on the occasion of the opening of the temporary premises for St. Thomas's in Surrey Gardens, we expressed ourselves as follows:

> The gardens, extending over more than twelve acres, have been carefully restored, and will present a feature novel amongst metropolitan hospitals. The student will here, in modern academic groves, pursue his studies in a little oasis of quiet and beauty, including every appliance for health, comfort, and relaxation, situated in the centre of an enormous population, such as can alone require a large hospital and supply the elements of medical, surgical, and obstetrical education. The patients themselves will enjoy the advantages of free air, repose, pleasant prospects, and exercise to an extent unknown in other London hospitals. The situation and capabilities of the place are felt to be so excellent that the eccentric idea of building St. Thomas's on some distant rural spot must be abandoned.

Alas, what seemed so desirable a site in 1862 is not ideal now, and many of us are wondering whether the present move indicates at long last a break in the peculiar English tradition that patients should be nursed in the midst of some of our most squalid and over-populated districts rather than in the open country.

SYMPTOMS OF THREADWORMS

THE finding of threadworms in the stools of children is often too readily accepted as an explanation of vague disturbances in health. To get over this difficulty in their investigation into the symptomatology of threadworm infection T. H. Weller and C. W. Sorenson[1] chose

1. *New Engl. J. Med.* Jan. 23, 1941, p. 143.

Digitized by Google

387 consecutive outpatients at the Children's Hospital, Boston, none of whom had been brought to hospital because of a primary complaint of threadworms. An arbitrary list of eleven of the signs and symptoms most often ascribed to threadworm infection was selected for study. These fell into three groups. First came gastro-intestinal symptoms, including nausea and vomiting, vague intestinal pain, diarrhœa, loss of weight and loss of appetite. Next came certain local, perinæal symptoms —anal pruritus, anal skin lesions, and vaginitis and vulvitis. Finally there were three nervous symptoms—night restlessness, enuresis and masturbation. Each of the children was subjected to a special examination by the "N.I.H. swab," an anal swab consisting of a portion of Cellophane folded on a small glass rod and widely used for the accurate determination of threadworm infection in the United States. A group of 118 inpatient children were also examined by the anal swab. Of the 505 children, 97 (19%) were found to have threadworms, more girls being infected than boys. Of the outpatient group, in whom the special study of symptomatology was made, 72 (19%) had threadworms and 315 (81%) were free. It was found by comparing these two groups that children with threadworms complained of gastro-intestinal symptoms no more often than the uninfected children, with the exception of a slightly greater percentage showing loss of appetite—a finding at variance with the popular idea that "worms" produce an abnormally large appetite. The incidence of vulvitis and nocturnal restlessness was the same in both groups of children. The remaining symptoms—anal pruritus, anal skin lesions, enuresis and masturbation—were slightly commoner in the positive group but in no case was the variation statistically significant. This study does not, of course, give a fair picture of the symptomatology of threadworm infection since it deliberately excludes children who were known to have worms in the stools. But it does reveal the relatively frequent occurrence of latent or what may be termed "subclinical" infection. Of the 72 positive-swab children 64% had no gastro-intestinal symptoms, 80% had no perinæal symptoms and 58% had no nervous symptoms. Actually 36% had none of the eleven symptoms chosen for inquiry. These findings must not be interpreted as meaning that threadworm infection causes no symptoms, but in the past the symptoms attributed to threadworms have been so vague that they could probably be elicited from a large proportion of the normal population. More study is needed to tell us why some patients have symptoms and some not. Meanwhile it is a disquieting thought that nearly 1 in 5 of the white children attending the Boston Children's Hospital are harbouring these worms without their parents' knowledge.

THE SIGNIFICANCE OF CERVICAL METAPLASIA

THE very early diagnosis of cervical cancer offers a problem which has often perplexed the pathologist and confounded the surgeon. At one time it was not uncommon to regard the cervix as precancerous, or in an early stage of actual cancer, if it was the seat of epithelial metaplasia, but experience of the action of gonadal hormones on the uterus and vagina in animals has changed our opinions. Carmichael and Jeaffreson [1] point out that in the cervix of the healthy nulliparous woman the stratified epithelium of the vagina abruptly gives place at the margin of the external os uteri to the columnar-celled lining of the cervical canal, and there is no intermingling of one type of epithelium with the other. Often, however, a stratified, non-secreting epithelium, sometimes surmounted by mucus-containing cells, is found within the cervical canal; it may be in isolated patches and occasionally extends deeply into the cervical glands, thus in some degree simulating early cancer. Carmichael and Jeaffreson have studied the condition by a histological survey of 400 human cervices. They find no evidence to support the old contention that the stratified epithelium has spread by a direct ingrowth from the vaginal face of the cervix; its presence in the cervical canal is in fact the result of a local metaplasia. Among the cases which provided the material for their paper endocervical metaplasia was present in 35% of women under fifty and in 50% of those over fifty; otherwise the influence of age was slight. No evidence was found suggesting that inflammation plays an important part in causing the lesions, nor that the changes are precancerous. They suggest that the condition may be induced by sex hormones acting in conjunction with local causes. Such a view is in accord with experimental results obtained with sex hormones in animals; these have shown that œstrogens cause stratification of the vaginal epithelium, and—if given in sufficient quantity—of the cervical endothelium too. Susceptibility to this reaction is innate in the cells, and is graded in degree so that an amount of hormone enough to cause stratification in the vagina will not necessarily cause a like change in the cervical epithelium, though larger doses, if given long enough, will have this effect. The boundaries of these gradients of susceptibility are not always precise; large doses of an œstrogen may provoke reactions which are not always well-defined anatomically or evenly distributed. Moreover, some hormones reinforce each other and others are antagonistic so that a given lesion cannot be attributed to a deficiency or excess of any particular hormone until the quantities of other effective hormones present at the same time have been estimated. Finally, in the spayed rat mere irritation of the vagina, as caused, for example, by daily scraping, favours the appearance of epithelial stratification. With such an experimental background the observations and microphotographs of Carmichael and Jeaffreson seem to agree.

1. Carmichael, R. and Jeaffreson, B. L. *J. Path. Bact.* March, 1941, p. 173.

CHEMOTHERAPY IN AMERICA

THE American National Research Council evidently takes a realistic view of its functions. Two of its committees—one on chemotherapeutic and other agents (chairman, Perrin H. Long) and the other on infectious diseases (chairman, Francis G. Blake)—have jointly issued a circular letter [1] on chemotherapy for infectious diseases and other infections. Although they admit that it is impracticable, except in a broad way, to delineate therapy for persons suffering from various infections, they give specific advice about choice and dosage of sulphonamide drug and the indications for the use of specific antisera in the following diseases: hæmolytic streptococcal infections (tonsillitis, otitis media, cellulitis, erysipelas, septicæmia, &c.), scarlet fever and its complications, meningococcal and other purulent forms of meningitis, primary and secondary pneumonia, gas-bacillus infections and staphylococcal infections. The various toxic manifestations from the three commonly used drugs—sulphanilamide, sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole—are listed and advice given about their prevention and treatment. Not all the recommendations about use and dosage of drug would find general acceptance here. For example, despite the risk of relapse, it is not customary to continue dosage in streptococcal or meningococcal infections at the rate of 6 g. daily for 5–7 days after the temperature has subsided, as advised in this letter. On the other hand, no instructions are given to the practitioner about when to stop the drug in cases which do not respond. Opinion here is divided about the value of sulphanilamide in tonsillitis, and its use, as recommended, in 0·5 g. doses four times daily for the period of isolation to prevent the septic complications of scarlet fever is not likely to be beneficial in fever hospital practice, where French [2]

1. Circular Letter No. 81. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* Feb. 8, 1941, p. 513.
2. French, J. O. *J. Hyg., Camb.* 1939, **39**, 581.

Digitized by Google

has shown that much larger doses for 28 days had no effect on the kind, incidence or duration of scarlatinal complications. Better results are obtained if the drug is used curatively at the onset of septic complications, and toxic reactions are thereby greatly diminished. Sulphanilamide is recommended for meningococcal meningitis, whereas present practice here is to use, particularly with severe infections, sulphathiazole or sulphapyridine by mouth, or intravenously if the patient cannot swallow. Contrary to their statement, the soluble sodium salts of these drugs can safely be given intravenously along with saline or glucose, although, with the tendency to precipitate out, it is less safe to add them to plasma or blood. Sulphathiazole is recommended as the treatment of choice for lobar pneumonia; chemotherapy is much less effective in secondary bronchopneumonia. Specific antipneumococcal serum is recommended as additional treatment only in certain special circumstances—a remarkable volte face in America. Surprisingly, scarlatinal antitoxin is to be given in septic scarlet fever, although American clinicians claim much better results from immuno-transfusions in such cases. Antitoxin is not mentioned in the treatment of staphylococcal infections. Although serum is given pride of place as supporting treatment in the prevention and treatment of gas gangrene, the statement that sulphanilamide given prophylactically almost always eliminates the possibility of gas-bacillus infection is without any reliable clinical backing.

These differences of viewpoint serve only to emphasise the wide field covered in this circular letter and to show the value of such practical advice as it contains. A pamphlet on similar lines drawn up by, say, a committee of the fevers group of the Society of Medical Officers of Health and circulated to all infectious-diseases hospitals would fill a widely felt need.

PERITONEAL FLUID AS AN AID TO DIAGNOSIS

FACED with an acute abdomen, the surgeon of today is still without real help from any of the newer sciences and he must rely almost entirely on his clinical sense. What may be called the laboratory lag makes the clinical pathologist inaccessible, and, even if the radiologist can sometimes help, the decision to act—be it in typhoid fever, appendicitis or in intestinal obstruction—must be an immediate one. A method to make laboratory aid less tardy is proposed by Steinberg,[1] who has studied the pathological peritoneal fluids in over 150 cases of inflammation or irritation. Much is already known from experiments about the cytological response of the peritoneum to bacterial and other irritants, but Steinberg is concerned with peritoneal exudates as a guide to the diagnosis and prognosis of intra-abdominal conditions. Peritoneal fluids were removed by abdominal puncture, at operation or at autopsy shortly after death, and records were kept of the numbers and type of organisms and cells, of cell structure, of the number of leucocytes with ingested bacteria, and of the presence of extraneous substances in the fluids in different conditions and at various stages of their development. Thus the fluid in early infections of the peritoneum shows about 8% of mesothelial cells, 90% of polymorphonuclears and 0–6 bacteria free in an average oil-immersion field; while in late infections the exfoliated mesothelial cells may rise to 20%, intact polymorphs may be present only in moderate numbers, and the free bacteria may rise from 10 to uncountable numbers in a smear. Whatever the value of such tables to the skilled interpreter it is better for most of us to place trust only in the grosser features which may make diagnosis certain. The finding of a specific pathogen such as the pneumococcus in the fluid, the presence of numerous intestinal species of bacteria in appendical peritonitis, the mucinous material and fibre strands in peptic-ulcer perforation and the cholesterol crystals in bile peritonitis are of immediate help. Steinberg suggests that the fluid may be obtained from the mid-abdomen by puncture with an ordinary needle and syringe or by a special capillary pipette before operation or immediately the peritoneum is incised; and that microscopic examination of the fluid in stained smear and wet preparations should be made on the spot. The occasions on which this sort of pathological support for the surgeon may be possible are not very numerous but there are times when abdominal puncture might certainly help—for example, after operation when the decision is between distension caused by atony or by infection; or before operation, when salpingitis, appendicitis or ectopic gestation may all be under consideration. The dangers of the exploratory needle are probably not great, as those familiar with animal experiments know, and the operation has often been performed on children without unhappy complications. One point emphasised by Steinberg is that the fluid must be withdrawn from the mid-abdomen but he has yet to show that the fluid from this area adequately represents or even indicates conditions in other parts of the peritoneal cavity.

1. Steinberg, B. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* Feb. 15, 1941, p. 572.

CALCIUM AND IRON

STEPS are being taken to make good any lack of calcium that there may be in our food by the enrichment of white flour with chalk, and there is ample evidence that calcium salts supplied in this way can be utilised by man. Nutrition, however, is a complex matter, and one constituent of the diet cannot be altered without a risk of upsetting the utilisation of some if not all of the others. Recent work by Kletzien [1] and Tompsett [2] has indicated that the addition of large amounts of calcium-containing substances to the food of mice and rats interferes with the absorption of iron and reduces the iron stores of the body. This observation is interesting from two points of view. In the first place it throws some light on the complex factors regulating mineral metabolism. Tompsett suggests that calcium acting in the intestine as a base lowers the acidity of the intestinal contents and as a result lessens the solubility of iron salts and the proportion present in the divalent or ferrous state. It is held by some workers that the reaction of the intestinal contents plays a leading part in regulating the amount of mineral absorbed. At the same time it must be remembered that patients with achlorhydria do not necessarily suffer from anæmia. Hutchison,[3] indeed, has shown that the actual absorption of iron in an achlorhydric subject was not impaired. The retention of calcium itself does not appear to be significantly affected by the administration of a diet rich in alkali.[4] The question arises whether calcium exerts a specific action on absorption apart from its tendency to produce an alkaline reaction in the upper intestine. Certainly a high calcium diet greatly reduces the absorption of lead. The possibility that lime salts in large amount affect the secretory or absorptive powers of the intestinal epithelium should not be entirely disregarded, for in addition to its actions as a bone builder and regulator of neuromuscular excitability calcium seems to play an important part in controlling the distribution of water between cells and tissue fluids. Of more immediate importance is the question whether the addition of chalk to our bread will have a deleterious effect on the synthesis of hæmoglobin by limiting the absorption of iron. It would be a national disservice to exaggerate the possible dangers of this dietetic adjustment, and as has been pointed out in *Nature* [5] the maximal increase

1. Kletzien, S. W. *J. Nutrit.* 1940, **19**, 187.
2. Tompsett, S. L. *Biochem. J.* 1940, **34**, 961.
3. Hutchison, J. H. *Arch. Dis. Child.* 1937, **12**, 305.
4. Farquharson, R. F., Salter, W. T., Tibbetts, D. M. and Aub, J. C. *J. clin. Invest.* 1931, **10**, 221.
5. Feb. 22, 1941, p. 225.

Digitized by Google

in lime produced by the addition of calcium to white flour is very much less than that used by Kletzien and Tompsett in their experiments. There was an old view that excessive consumption of milk leads to anæmia, and if milk is taken to the exclusion of other foods this may well be true, not because of the high calcium content of milk but because of its very meagre content of iron. The same may apply to the abnormal diets forced on us in war-time. It will be wise, therefore, for the family doctor to make increasing use of his hæmoglobinometer just now, especially with expectant mothers and children, in whom the chances of iron deficiency are greatest.

AUTOPSIES IN RURAL PRACTICE

HIMSELF a country practitioner, Dr. W. F. Putnam[1] pleads for the routine performance of post-mortem examinations in country practice and has contrived to get permission for, and to carry out, autopsies on 34 of the 64 of his patients who died in the years 1936–39. In most cases his clinical and pathological findings tallied tolerably well, though a clinical diagnosis of "stillbirth" is not greatly amplified by a pathological diagnosis of "stillbirth"; autopsies ought to take us further than this. It is easy to be wise afterwards but it may be wondered why some at least of the conditions first discovered at autopsy were not suspected before death. It seems incredible, for example, that peritonitis due to a ruptured gall-bladder should have been completely silent. Nor should a thrombophlebitis have been missed, whereas a thoracic aneurysm might surely have been suspected and subsequently confirmed radiologically. In so far as he wants us to perform autopsies to attain greater knowledge and accuracy Putnam carries us all with him. It is only when he argues that, without the salutary cold douche of post-mortem evidence, country doctors are apt to become complacent and unconscious of their errors and limitations that some will want to join issue with him. In this country the standard of country practice is at least as high as, if not higher than, that of towns and few if any rural patients die undiagnosed for lack of necessary special investigation. One of the reasons why Putnam wants country doctors to carry out autopsies is to improve the standard of rural practice and so "eliminate the bogy of state medicine." It is difficult to follow his reasoning here. A superstition widely held among those practising in towns is that country doctors enjoy a life of arcadian leisure whereas in fact one of the many difficulties of autopsy in country practice is to find the time and the place and the cadaver all together. Post-mortem examinations conducted on a trestle-table in a freezing outhouse with a bucket of cold water as the sole amenity and the local Dogberry as assistant are toughening experiences which, though better than nothing, are not conducive to good and accurate work; where a post-mortem room, with a skilled pathologist hovering in the background is at hand, it is another pair of shoes. Might not Putnam's dreaded bogy provide us with these?

BURNS OF THE EYELIDS

How far coagulants must be held responsible for contractions following burns of the face or hands is still undecided, but the burns team of the M.R.C. war-wounds committee have left no doubt of their own opinion, by their recommendation that no coagulant of any kind should be used on the face, hands and wrist, or feet.[2] The voice of eye surgeons has been little heard in the discussions on this question, but certainly some of them maintain that eyes have been lost with tannic acid which might have been saved with other treatment. In their view coagulants applied to the lids render them rigid, immobile and contracted, their protective function to the eye is lost, the cornea dries and ulcerates from exposure, and perforation and panophthalmitis will ultimately destroy the eye. Whatever his personal opinions, no surgeon is likely to feel certain enough of them to ignore this warning, so that for the rest of the war coagulants are likely to be discarded in the treatment of burns involving the eyelids. Careful diagnosis of the depth and extent of such burns is essential. First-degree burns merely require cleansing with saline or sodium bicarbonate, the application of saline packs and observation. Those of second degree should be treated in the same way, with careful excision of all tags of dead epithelium and vesicles. During observation it may become evident that some areas are in fact third degree. In most burns of the eyelids the lid margins remain intact. This is of great advantage in that it allows tarsorrhaphy to be performed, a procedure of vital importance for the protection of the cornea and the prevention of ectropion during healing or after the application of a Thiersch graft. In third-degree burns cleansing, excision of all devitalised tissue and tarsorrhaphy are followed by the application of a Thiersch or Wolfe graft, held securely in place by suturing the edges of the graft to adjacent skin and covering this with tulle gras and a piece of stent moulded to shape and held in position by sutures.

ANÆSTHESIA FOR CHEST SURGERY

THE development of anæsthetic methods and technique to meet the full needs of the surgeon carrying out severe chest operations was discussed on April 4 by Dr. M. D. Nosworthy at the section of anæsthetics of the Royal Society of Medicine. He warmly advocated "controlled respiration," that system by which natural respiratory movement is suspended and the respiratory exchange is effected by rhythmic pressure on the breathing bag. The advantage to the surgeon working within the chest of having the cavity free from movement needs no emphasis; and a safe technique to provide this may be acquired by experience. Controlled respiration is obtained either by lowering the carbon-dioxide tension or by heavy depression of the respiratory centre by drugs; to obtain it Dr. Nosworthy uses cyclopropane at a percentage strength much above that considered safe in ordinary surgery. He does not consider the use of Avertin or paraldehyde permissible to repress respiration because they abolish the cough reflex for too long. For empyema and lung abscess local anæsthesia was recommended. Cough must be prevented, because it disseminates infection; for this purpose either the infected zone of the lung must be shut off from the healthy parts or else suction must be used effectively. Dr. Nosworthy believes that the surgeon is well advised to forgo the advantage he might sometimes gain from the use of diathermy for the sake of using an anæsthetic whose inflammability must not be forgotten. In civil life the subjects of severe chest surgery have generally suffered long-standing illness, often complicated by amyloid disease, and every possible step has to be taken to maintain circulatory and respiratory efficiency at the best possible level during operation. In military chest surgery the position is different, the patient being, apart from his chest injury, a first-class subject. Dr. C. Langton Hewer considered the post-operative fall in blood-pressure after cyclopropane to be due to the disturbance of metabolism produced by a sudden return from an atmosphere containing excessive oxygen.

Sir COMYNS BERKELEY has been re-elected chairman of the Central Midwives Board for the year ending March 31, 1942.

In a circular (No. 2323) addressed to local authorities and hospital boards the Minister of Health recognises the serious effect on private practice of the recruitment of practitioners of military age and suggests ways of allocating medical man-power between the civilian and military services.

1. *New Engl. J. Med.* Feb. 20, 1941, p. 324.
2. See *Lancet*, March 29, 1941, p. 426.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

STUDENTS IN CONFERENCE

LAST year some six hundred students attended the meeting of the National Union of Students at Leeds; this year a thousand were expected at Cambridge and over eleven hundred arrived. Many of them, using well the opportunity of war, came as hitch-hikers on cars and lorries; on April 1 they were converging on Cambridge through the rain, some as hooded figures with mackintoshes and stout shoes, rucksacks on back, and some from farther afield wearing the kilt and the skiandhu. Of this company two or three hundred were medical students, members of the British Medical Students' Association; the northern universities were well represented in this group, but members from the south were relatively scanty, those from the London medical schools being disappointingly few, though the London School of Medicine made a good showing and contributed to the executive staff. Students always make an impressive audience to their elders because they show that altruism which later experiences seldom leave undulled. They have the generosity which might build a new world, if the world into which they are about to step was not geared to destroy that very quality. This may account for the impatience with which one or two of their lecturers summed up at the end of discussions; it is never very comfortable to meet one's former ideals face to face after twenty years of compromise. The students were idealistic, yes; impractical, yes—even at times woolly. But they have, it seems, a keen social conscience, an anxiety to learn preventive medicine, to change those industrial conditions now injuring the health of their fellows and to turn medicine from a routine of patching up to something more constructive. And this great head of energy, this weight of goodwill, is only ineffective because we have arranged our society in such a way that it is not harnessed. The students are eager enough to put it into commission; nothing showed this more than their attention to Dr. H. G. STEAD, director of education at Chesterfield Technical College, Sheffield, and the way in which they quoted him in the sessions that followed. The idea which had caught them was one he introduced in speaking of the escapist device of responding "in the future" to a challenge which is immediate—the belief, for example, that by doing something to improve the education of school-children we were relieved the responsibility of doing something constructive ourselves. He suggested a concrete plan by which students might make a contribution now to the study of their times, approaching it by way of discussion of the public schools; these, he said, were established to train people for leadership at a time when political power was in the hands of the few and the main economic was agriculture. Was their function still desirable? Yes, in his view. But power had moved into more hands and the main economic was now industry. Only by drawing pupils from the whole people and by changes in the curriculum to meet the new economic could the public schools continue to fulfil the function for which they were set up. He suggested that students might form small groups to study the curriculum of any school they knew, and to find out how that curriculum came into being, what purpose it fulfilled then, whether that purpose was still valuable and if so what changes were needed to make the curriculum fulfil the same function today.

THE CURRICULUM

Perhaps in no form of education is research so much needed as in the curriculum of the medical student. Prof. F. WOOD JONES, who addressed the B.M.S.A. on the present position of medical teaching, gave his audience some excellent starting points for investigations of the kind. In the days of the private medical schools, he said, students had to know enough botany to spot plants used in the British Pharmacopœia, a smattering of zoology relating to the animals whose products appeared in the same work, and the chemistry of the drugs they used. Their study of anatomy was nearly as full as it is today, but their physiology course was trivial. When Huxley laid down the modern university curriculum in London scientists believed in uniserial evolution; as a result, the curriculum was loaded with all sorts of plants and polywogs which were dead ends of evolution and threw no light on human structure. It was topsy-turvy, indeed, to dissect a rabbit in preparation for the study of man; man was the simplest mammalian type; it would be logical to give the zoologist about to study mammals a man to dissect before he passed on to more highly modified creatures. Professor Wood Jones suggested that the first-year course might be replaced by what Americans called an orientation course—a general course in biology. This should be given by the best and most mature teacher, his business being to provide an introduction to the study of life for the man who was going to deal with living organisms. In the teaching of anatomy and physiology the study of structure must be related again to that of function. The spinal tracts and the neuromuscular mechanism, for example, must be taught together. At present two bogies hanging over the internal teacher were the General Medical Council and the external examiner. The G.M.C. laid down the curriculum, but the students must somehow get a say in choosing that curriculum. They were all registered with the G.M.C.; students in Australia had felt that they were not getting much return for registration, and nowadays no-one in Australia registered.

These stirring words on the curriculum provoked a flood of corroborative reminiscence from his hearers. At one university, it seems, psychology is taught in a course of six lectures, delivered by a teacher who is not a psychologist. One speaker began his address with the uncompromising statement "In —— our greatest curse is bad teachers." He said that of ten lectures a week (compulsorily attended two weeks out of three) it was agreed among the students that four were worth going to, and six were valueless. He pleaded for a voluntary lecture system; teachers who were poorly attended might then improve their technique. A Scottish speaker made a sound point when he said that in general practice minor gynæcological ailments were common; yet on gynæcology his university offered only ten lectures and ten theatres in the whole medical course. Students, however, did clinical surgery for four terms and attended fifty lectures on operative surgery; how often would that stand the general practitioner in good stead? Many appealed for a course which would bear more relation to the needs of general practice: for a chance to see common and trivial ailments and—again and again—for better grounding in preventive medicine. One pointed out that in spite of the lengthening course in chemistry they were taught nothing about industrial poisons. At one medical school the students' union had studied their own criticisms of the curriculum and had finally put recommendations before the staff committee. These had been considered and many of them had been accepted. Some of the set lectures had been replaced by seminar classes attended by not more than fifteen people, and the casualty and gynæcology courses had been improved. All favoured teaching on discussional lines, though there is always a danger that the dullards will hold up progress in a small class. This, however, applies equally to the system of set lectures, as one speaker pointed out; one of his lecturers, he said, read his notes through at dictation speed—and there were students who liked it. In his own view, lectures should be an aperitif, whetting the appetite for reading.

TEACHERS AND TAUGHT

There are evidently students and students, and it is in the nature of meetings of this kind that the best and keenest should attend. Prof. G. I. BOYD at a later session, responding to a speaker who appealed for a wider educational grounding in philosophy and literature, said he often found students impatient of the cultural aspects of even their own studies. In part this is no doubt due to the haphazard manner in which medical students are at present selected; the training is only within reach of those who can afford it, and few of them have a vocation. Professor Boyd found that the 10–15% of dullards could bring down the standard of the whole year, and mentioned with respect the motto of that Spanish university, which runs: "What nature has denied Salamanca cannot supply." He thought students might

Digitized by Google

well begin with a year of general training in sociology and philosophy, and take courses in nursing, industrial medicine and the relations of doctor and patient late in their course. He suggested, too, that they should have a year of "doing something else" between leaving school and going to the university. One of his realistic hearers agreed that we must improve the material entering medicine, but pointed out that we must also do the best we can with the material we have got. Back came the discussion, hammering away at the curriculum with warmth and good sense. Some were for appointing only trained teachers to teach, deprecating a system which compelled those whose hearts were in research to ladle out elementary knowledge; but some foresaw danger in such a change. Then indeed they might only be taught from potted textbooks, whereas the researcher, however dull his lectures, was established on the growing point of his own subject. As one speaker put it, the good researcher cannot talk badly about his work. It was agreed again that lectures should be fewer and more stimulating, demonstrations direct, and discussion between student and teacher free. Many deplored the gulf separating them from their teachers—even a literal gulf, at one university, where the teachers hurry home across a river, left nameless by the discretion of the speaker. For a few schools the war has helped to bridge the gulf. One of the evacuated London schools is housed in a country manor house, men, women and teachers together; a resident gave a thumbnail sketch of their communal life in which the men chop wood and clean bicycles, the women darn socks, and the teachers behave as men and brothers. One excellent suggestion was made for bridging the gap: that students and teachers should join in group research. This, perhaps, of the many changes suggested is the one which could be put most promptly in commission and which would be most likely to bring a good revolution in its train.

MEDICINE AND THE LAW

Damages against Chiropodist

A CHIROPODIST was ordered to pay £62 15*s.* damages at Barnstaple county court last month on a claim alleging want of skill in treatment of the plaintiff's foot. Mrs. Colston, the plaintiff, said she had visited him for treatment for corns; but he had taken her foot in both hands and violently twisted and jerked it so that she suffered pain and was unable to walk as well as before. Mr. F. J. Frape, the defendant, said he was a fellow of the Council of Chiropodists and practised as a chiropodist and specialist in fitting shoes. He denied using force or causing pain; if Mrs. Colston had pain when she left his premises, she had pain when she came to him.

The county-court judge was assisted by the report of Mr. N. Capener, orthopædic surgeon of Exeter, upon the X-ray photographs which had been submitted during the trial. He asked Mr. Frape what was the explanation of the change indicated in the condition of the foot. The defendant replied that he could not say; his working upon the foot might have "upset a little stagnation." The judge held that Mrs. Colston had submitted to the treatment voluntarily, with the knowledge that Mr. Frape was a chiropodist and not a surgeon. Mr. Frape, he said, was a professional man of considerable skill who had done good work. He had advised Mrs. Colston that the toes required treatment and she had gone back to him for this purpose. But Mr. Frape had either been wrong in his diagnosis or in the action taken to remedy the trouble diagnosed; "if he did not know, he ought to have advised Mrs. Colston to see a doctor." The judge observed that he did not hold the chiropodist liable for the primary injury but for the advice he gave. Mrs. Colston was entitled to some damages. The judge limited the damages to those for the injury caused by the wrong treatment after the trouble arose; he awarded nothing for any unfortunate treatment which preceded it. And so, we see, a patient has herself to thank if she consults a chiropodist instead of an orthopædic surgeon; on the other hand the chiropodist is in no way prevented by law from practising manipulative surgery, but, if he ventures outside the field of the chiropodist in which he is highly skilled and experienced, he does so at some risk to himself as well as to the patient.

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

A PERIPATETIC correspondent recently raised again the old question of crabbed age versus youth. From the internal evidence he was a young man with more than a touch of the arrogance and pitilessness of youth, but he will find in due time that age brings with it enough of disappointments, sorrows and disabilities, without adding to them the feeling that one is despised by one's juniors who are only waiting with impatience to step into one's shoes or to shovel one into the grave. The familiar jibe has again brought out that old men make wars whilst young men fight them, which means presumably that the men who survived the last war made this one and that most fathers do not mind the risk of their sons being killed, and which in any case is an absurdity in a country which chooses its rulers by universal suffrage. We were also of course reminded of Osler's dictum that a man is too old at 60 (or even 40), a rash statement which he regretted afterwards and which he refuted in his own person by living in full activity to the age of 70. Would it have been better for medicine if he had crept into his shell 10 years earlier? The fact, surely, is that the supposed antagonism between age and youth—like the alleged class-war or sex-war—is largely imaginary, for each period of life has its own special qualities: youth, energy and initiative; age, wisdom and experience. Edmund Waller took a kindlier and truer view when he wrote:

> The soul's dark cottage batter'd and decay'd
> Lets in new light through chinks that time hath made.
> Stronger by weakness, wiser men become
> As they draw near to their Eternal home.

The correspondent, I remember, then went on to advocate that most men should retire at 60, but prime ministers were to be allowed to go on to 65—a liberal concession which would have lost the country the present services of Mr. Churchill. There are two main reasons, however, which prevent men from retiring from work: one is that they can't afford to, and the other—and often the more potent—is the fear of boredom and of the general deterioration, physical and mental, which so often follows upon retirement; a mere limpet-like tenacity in clinging to office for its own sake is not common. It is of course right and only just to the juniors that a man should not stay on the staff of a hospital or in a teaching post too long, but a service limit is probably fairer all round than an age-limit. Under any system, however, it is inevitable that some members of the staff will be lost to the hospital while still at the height of their powers and others will stay on for years who had better have disappeared earlier.

* * *

For their increase in longevity the old are not to blame (unless they are all expected to commit suicide about the age of 70); it is largely the work of our profession and we must face its physical, just as governments will have to face its economic, consequences. Since the beginning of this century preventive medicine has been mainly occupied with the welfare of children and it is time that the old had their turn. We must supplement pædiatrics with geriatrics, a science of the diseases of age, and child psychology with senile psychology. It is astonishing how little most of us know of the peculiarities exhibited by disease in old people and of the best way of alleviating their many minor disabilities, and those who have the opportunity of acquiring such knowledge in institutions and hospitals for the chronically sick do not seem to pass their experience on to the profession at large.

Many old folk in all classes of life have, as every doctor knows, great difficulty in even keeping together a home in which they can die comfortably. In the days of large families there was usually an unmarried daughter who looked after the aged parents and this, though often hard on the daughter, at least enabled them to keep a home. But now the daughters are either married or have jobs of their own while the parents are too unselfish to keep them tied, and hence the number of unhappy and often querulous old people to be found in boarding-houses and private hotels, for many of them cannot afford the

Digitized by Google

doubtful luxury of a paid companion. There is a real need for superior almshouses, especially for superannuated gentlefolk, where, for a reasonable payment, they could have at least a bed-sitting room with the use of a communal dining-room, recreation-room and garden, with a resident nurse to attend to their minor ailments. In such places they could husband out life's taper without the haunting fear of what is to happen to them if they should fall ill. If I were a rich man it should be the first of my war-aims to build such refuges; it would be as "practical and limited" as the peripatetist's war-aim of a fixed retiring age, and is a necessary corollary to it.

* * *

It has always been my lot to be associated in some way or other with zoological gardens, no matter where I have been domiciled, and people often ask me if I approve of keeping wild animals in captivity for public exhibition. At one time I was content with the answer that if scientific knowledge is gained in this way the business is quite legitimate, but I have learned slowly that in the average zoo little scientific observation is carried out on the habits or life-histories of the inmates; and that such as is done is so uncontrolled and uncoördinated as to render it almost useless. I have sadly realised that little is added to real knowledge by the keeping in captivity of beautiful wild creatures and that many zoos are doing little better than providing wild beast shows for the entertainment of a public that should demand a more æsthetic introduction to nature. In addition there comes the question of cruelty involved, even in a wild beast show. I have grown accustomed to a philosophy that for the powerful hunting animal captivity is undoubtedly irksome, unless the animal is bred of a long series of captive ancestors that has never known the wild. I have a fancy that this thesis is defensible, despite the restless hunting urge that manifests itself even in the menagerie-bred carnivores. But I have always thought I was on safe grounds in urging that for the many frightened little animals, whose lives were ruled by dread and apprehension in the wild, the assurance of complete and assured safety compensated for the loss of liberty when in captivity. This also I believe to be a thesis capable of common demonstration. The assurance of food, of safety, of shelter and of permanent residence under conditions as nearly ideal as human ingenuity can devise is a great compensation to a little, timid, hunted animal whose wild life is spent in fear and apprehension.

In teaching students anything concerning the zoological position and the racial differentiation of man it has always been my aim to insist that civilised man is, and has long been, a domesticated animal. Moreover, a large section of mankind is not only domesticated, for the worker must also be regarded as an animal living in captivity. Now to consider man as a domesticated animal is a helpful scientific concept, as anyone who has considered human racial differentiation in the light of Darwin's "Variation of Animals and Plants under Domestication" of 1868 must agree. But to consider man as a captive animal is a more complex problem, since it entails some knowledge of the social system under which he is held captive. If we accept the basal thesis that man, as a member of the primates, is a frightened animal in the wild, we must face the question: "Has captivity diminished his fears?" There is plenty of evidence on which such a question can be debated. Natural, wild living, free man has his fears. In certain places he fears wild beasts, he fears the failure of his hunting, he fears droughts and calamities of nature. He fears the hostility of neighbouring tribes. But his fears are transitory. They remain to be faced but their conquest is likely to create a return to the normal routine of life. What of captive man? His fear, once he has taken upon himself the responsibility of the normal state of manhood, is fixed indelibly on him. His life is ruled by fear. Fear of failure in his work. Fear of illness. Fear of incapacitation. Fear lest those dependent on him are deprived of even the necessities of life while he is unable to earn a wage. Under the system prevailing in our so-called civilised and Christian countries, fear is the dominant note in the lives of all those men captive owing to our present social regime. It should not be beyond the imagination of the ordinary man to picture a state of affairs in which this ever-present and terrible load of fear is lifted, in which the illness or incapacitation of the wage earner did not spell ruin to the family, in which man, necessarily a captive in a world economic system, yet had the protection, the security and the assurance afforded to a timorous rodent in a zoological gardens. It seems no very idealistic plea that man, captive though he may be as a domesticated animal, should yet have meted out to him the assurance that anxiety, fear, dread of enemies and of shortage of food should be eliminated from his life as it is, for instance, in the life of a captive hamster. There is surely an economic social regime that could accomplish this.

* * *

Almost every practice has at least one Great Professional Sufferer, whose agonies and tribulations surpass any previously recorded ("Nobody can realise a thousandth part of what I endure"), but whose heroic fortitude, in spite of being misunderstood, in spite of lack of sympathy, snatches them time and again volubly from the grave ("My doctor says it is only my wonderful spirit that keeps me alive"). Such a one was the writer of France Pastorelli's "The Glorious Bondage of Illness" (Allen and Unwin. 2*s*. 6*d*.). She was a musician, who is said to have developed an incurable form of heart disease, and to have been in bed for four years. If the book goes to another edition—and I hope after all the lady will live to a ripe old age—a few clinical notes and an electrocardiogram would add interest for the medical reader. I confess after reading the book I have not diagnosed the cardiac complaint.

There are two classes of great professional sufferer. There is the humbug class who are G.P.S.s because it pays them to be; it is the only way they can dominate their families or be important, or it is the most comfortable way of living. I remember seeing about twenty of this last sort all together; it was not in this country, they were all soldiers, alleged to have contracted tuberculosis in the Great War. Each had a chalet, was well fed and looked after, and enjoyed heroic status, though few had heard a shot fired. They had been there for ten years when I saw them, and probably are there still. Any suggestion that tuberculosis was a curable disease and of getting a move on was regarded as an insult, a brutal attempt to stop a comfortable career. The other class is far more interesting; they are among those patients whom Nature wants to lie still, and so she has given them a marvellous power of dramatising themselves and their surroundings. A year ago I had a patient who lay like a log for three days with influenza. I asked him what he had been thinking about. He had imagined he was covered with invisible paint, and after various adventures in this country, including an invisible interview with the P.M., he had gone into Germany and done some gloriously horrible things. It was like a thrilling film and he was acting the principal part. "Did you kill Hitler?" I asked. "No, I slipped into his bedroom and came over and stood by the side of his bed with my knife, all covered with invisible paint, of course, ready in my hand, I saw the vessels in his neck beating, then he turned and looked at me, and with his moustache lying down and without his false teeth he looked so pathetic. . . ." Anyway that fantasy kept this young man quiet and amused for three days. Some of Henley's manly verse and Stevenson's adventures are of this origin, healthy songs and stories that Nature made them tell themselves, which only incidentally came afterwards to us. The first object of Keats's poetry was to keep him and his flaming lung quiet. What a potent force this is, which could make him see his crystal dreams sublime in an apothecary's shop, or can for a little while at any rate transport every ailing exile home.

The second class of G.P.S.s consist, I think, of patients in whom this process is at work, but who haven't the imagination, the visual imagery, to build a complete fantasy, and thus spoil it by mingling it with truth, the sordid truth of illness and the sick room. Madame Pastorelli probably belongs here and within these severe limitations she has written a book with some artistry. A healthy person's reaction to reading it will be impatience with the author and her "many Gethsemanes"; on no account should these chapters be put into the hands of a sick person, for, as the American girl said of the Ten Commandments, they just put nasty ideas in one's head.

Digitized by Google

Of all the administrative difficulties that beset the unwary in a hospital such as ours the difficulty of getting and keeping maids is perhaps the most trying, and certainly the most persistent. Mere difficulty of securing an adequate nursing staff pales into insignificance beside this other major evil, an evil not, of course, peculiar to hospitals in these days but possessing for them such nightmarish urgency as threatens to bow down matron and her satellites, who are not easily bowed down. We have looked for maids in all sorts of likely and unlikely places—labour exchanges, servants' registries, Women's Voluntary Services—and have enlisted the help of headmasters of schools and many others, often to no purpose. Our failure cannot be ascribed to any lack of assiduity or perseverance, for we "would fish all day though not encouraged by a single nibble." Yet sometimes we do have our nibbles, and the catch is an extraordinary assortment of the too well educated, the not too well educated, the impudent, the fat, the angular and the unsophisticated (for a little); we have met them all. Some of them have merely inquired about us, some have come and looked at us and gone away, a few have come and looked like staying. Hospital life seems to appeal to a few of the more gregarious, but even that appeal sometimes becomes dimmed by the kind of work to which they are assigned. There is comparative willingness to do ward maids' duties, but a dearth of applicants for work in the kitchen. The process of educating such a varied assortment is naturally painful; doubtless painful for the maids, and often painful enough for their victims. The supervision of maids is no easy task, calling for qualities of acidity and pugnacity, commonly only encountered in elderly spinsters. The routine seems to be an unending round of roll-calls and remonstrances, homilies on polishes and breakages thinly interspersed with lessons in deportment.

If it is difficult to obtain maids it is still more difficult to keep them. Scarcely a month passes without some secession, and occasionally we encounter a phase of mass evacuation when whole battalions (or so it seems) threaten to down tools in a body and away like some burst of eruptive activity that threatens to throttle our whole domestic being. The end of the month is a period of tribulation and of dread, of stock-taking and of retribution. We then speculate on how many will leave us on the morning after next pay day. The factors producing these major disturbances are sometimes wholly beyond our control, for a very minor incident in kitchen warfare can precipitate a crisis far-reaching in its effect and may lead to the defection of considerable cohorts. Our geographical situation, remote from large centres of population, does little to commend us to our maids, and we are driven in self-defence to provide for their entertainment as liberally as we can in the hope that we may compensate in our amateurish way for the missing flesh-pots. Certain it is that our maids are amongst the most regular attenders at our entertainments, as they are the most outspoken critics of our entertainers.

* * *

I wonder whether the Dunmow flitch is to be offered this year. Since 1244 it could be claimed by any pair who were prepared to swear at the end of their first year of married life that they had had no quarrel and had never wished the knot untied. The kudos of winning used to be more important than the prize itself, and few thought it worth while to indulge in an orgy of marital bliss for a mere chunk of bacon. But now the boot is on the other foot; what is fame compared with enough pig to last a small family for months? The flitch would be free, of course, but would it be couponless? If so the judges had better prepare for a rush of entries like an Irish sweepstake and we must look for a pandemic of nauseating sweetness in the home, at least when there are witnesses present.

PHENOTHIAZINE has established itself in veterinary medicine as an anthelmintic with a low toxicity, and in our own columns (*Lancet*, 1940, 2, 808) Dr. P. H. Manson-Bahr has described its application in human medicine to the treatment of threadworms. I.C.I. (Dyestuffs) Ltd. inform us that they have made the drug readily accessible for this purpose in 1 gramme tablets. A sweetened granule form containing 25% phenothiazine will also shortly be available for children.

Letters to the Editor

AIR-RAID STRAIN IN MENTAL-HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS

SIR,—When assessing ætiological factors in cases admitted to this mental hospital, we have had to consider the possibility of air-raid strain as playing some part, since this is not infrequently suggested by relatives on the routine inquiry form. I am therefore investigating all cases admitted since Oct. 1, 1940, from this point of view, and hope to furnish a detailed report at some future date. Meanwhile, the gist of an analysis of the first 200 cases may be of interest. Air-raid strain as an ætiological factor was suggested in 25 (12½%) of the cases, but in only 2 (1%) was this regarded as of major importance and in 3 (1·5%) as partly contributory. The former 2 cases have both recovered, and one of the latter group has departed much improved. It is not therefore expected that there will be any burden on mental-hospital accommodation as a result of air-raid strain.

I would also like to record that although our hospital has a fair share of the noises on the South Coast, and on one occasion received a direct hit, the demeanour and behaviour of the 1200 patients has in no way been affected. Occasionally there is a complaint about disturbed sleep at night, and a few patients still maintain that they will not get out of bed for Hitler or anybody else!

Knowle Mental Hospital, Fareham. I. ATKIN.

A PSYCHIATRIC CASUALTY

SIR,—I have recently come across a type of case which must be very common in certain areas in these days of intensive and prolonged emotional stress and which should receive prompt recognition and treatment.

A man of 38, single, was working as a fitter in a well-known south-coast port during August of last year. His employers were working on Admiralty contract and he was engaged on this work. During the course of his duties he suffered an injury to his back which incapacitated him for a fortnight, though no actual injury was ever demonstrated. After this he returned to work and remained there with frequent interruptions due to hysterical "collapses" until Dec. 26, when "conditions became intolerable" and he returned to his home in the north. During this period (August to December) he was subjected to blitz conditions, and, to cut a long story short, there is little doubt that his final collapse and his present state are due to fear of bombing. He naturally attributes his emotional state to his accident and is at much pains to convince all and sundry of his immunity from the consequences and effects of war in the air. By reason of the nature of his work, he is apparently bound to return to the scene of his fears if he recovers, and so he is becoming a confirmed hysteric and he therefore requires intensive psychotherapy and rehabilitation.

In my opinion this man is a psychological casualty of war and should be treated as such at a neuropsychiatric unit, but he is not eligible for treatment under the Emergency Medical Service—this would doubtless create a precedent! There must be many similar cases needing such specialised intensive treatment, who for lack of suitable provision are becoming economic dead weights to the community at a time when the community can ill afford such luxuries.

Ryhope, Sunderland. T. M. CUTHBERT.

INJURIES TO TENDONS

SIR,—Your review (p. 382) of "Surgery of Modern Warfare" (Part III), in discussing the suture of the flexor tendons of fingers and hand, states that if the sheath is involved the prognosis is hopeless. In a recent discussion in the *British Medical Journal* the consensus of opinion was similar. In a large glass works the medical officer is faced with divided tendons much more frequently than in other industries, and after various trials I have come to the conclusion that although the problem of the digital portion of the flexor tendon is a difficult one it is by no means insoluble. Since in recent years I have had some measure of success, ranging from partial to full restoration of function, a summary of the technique employed may be of interest.

Digitized by Google

1. Incision lateral, avoiding injury to vessels and nerves.
2. Full exposure of both proximal and distal cut ends.
3. The use of braided silk no. 5 or 7 attached to a straight or curved needle of the "intestinal" type. The suturing is done very carefully so that there is no increase of diameter at the site of suture, and the tied ends are buried between the cut ends of the tendon.
4. At one time I tried to restore both the tendons and the sheath, but it was obvious that the profundus and sublimis tendons fit so tightly within the sheath that a trivial adhesion is sufficient to prevent function. In recent years I have therefore departed from this in two particulars:

(*a*) The sublimis tendon is removed for some distance proximal to the site of injury, retaining however the split portion which gives passage to the profundus.

(*b*) The sheath itself, all except the floor, is excised both above and below the site of injury, with of course the proviso that the "pulleys" are not interfered with.

Active movements are started immediately and, if possible, maintained. Sometimes however tissue reaction gives the impression that the above procedure is a failure, but I find that if the patient returns to work for some weeks there is a gradual increase in elasticity and coincident with this an increase in function. If after this waiting period there is little or no movement, then the finger is opened up again and adhesions severed, and if scar tissue is too evident this is dissected out and the tendon itself covered with a paratenon graft from over the triceps at the elbow.

St. Helens, Lancs. R. M. JONES.

THE NEUROLOGICAL APPROACH TO MENTAL DISORDER

SIR,—It was a pity that Group Captain Symonds, in his presidential address to the psychiatric section of the Royal Society of Medicine, did not keep rigidly to his chosen title. Difficult as was the task which he had thus set himself, he might nevertheless be sincerely congratulated on the skill with which he had marshalled facts, experiments and theories in neurology which could have any conceivable bearing on the problem. But, unfortunately for the complete success of his address, this did not content him and he passed beyond his own specialty to a consideration and criticism of another science—viz., psychology—in which his knowledge and insight were not up to the same standard. Indeed he seems quite unaware of what modern psychology is, or of the extent of its contributions to modern medicine, of a strictly scientific and verifiable nature. The whole field of mental testing, the numerous psychological investigations into the building up of conditioned reflexes of every kind in the mental sphere, including the new insight reached thereby into the nature of suggestion and suggestibility and of the formation (as contrasted with the radical causation and meaning) of many neurotic symptoms, and—at the other end of the scale—the facts and theories of character types and the more philosophical problems of knowledge and will, are all of the utmost importance for modern neurological and psychiatrical theory but receive no consideration from him. On the other hand he makes dogmatic statements about psychotherapy—i.e., psychology as applied to the problems of medical treatment—which will be unhesitatingly rejected by every trained psychologist who has a medical qualification. Psychology is becoming an ever more important and indispensable subject in the medical curriculum, with lessons for the general practitioner and for the specialist in every field, but in difficult cases there will always be a demand for highly specialised psychological treatment and highly trained psychotherapists.

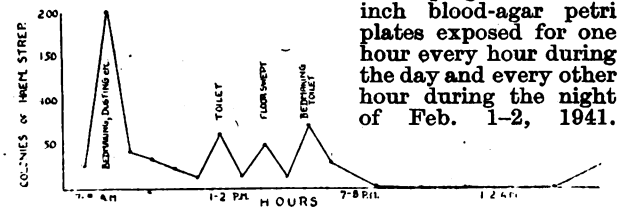
Oxford. WILLIAM BROWN.

SIR,—To an outsider it seems a pity, especially at the present time, that so much valuable space should be allotted to the disagreements of neurologists and psychoanalysts. Further, it seems illogical that psychoanalysts, whose branch of psychology derives more than any other from neurology and neuropathology, should have chosen the rôle which they are playing. Surely all but ultra-vitalists regard the nervous system as the physical basis of psychology, however inexplicable with our present knowledge the relationship may be. Yet no neurologists can be so foolish as to underestimate the value of the contributions of pure psychologists, most of whom have had little or no training in neurology. Just as astronomy made vast strides before Newton discovered the law of gravitation, so every branch of psychology elicited verifiable facts of theoretical and utilitarian value in spite of ignorance of neurology. At no time has psychology been so important to humanity as now, and it behoves each branch to contribute its quotum of positive value, and so far as possible to coördinate the results. Cannot the more moderate neurologists and psycho-analysts get together and segregate their points of agreement, leaving the more intransigent to plough their lonely furrows and prove their worth by the crops which they produce?

Leeds. J. HERBERT PARSONS.

INFECTED DUST

SIR,—The accompanying chart shows more graphically than words or figures can the effect of disturbing the dust in a single-bedded cell housing a boy convalescent from scarlet fever. The chart was prepared from counts of the total number of colonies of hæmolytic streptococci developing on two four-inch blood-agar petri plates exposed for one hour every hour during the day and every other hour during the night of Feb. 1–2, 1941.



This boy was infected with a type-2 streptococcus on admission but a week later nose and throat swabs gave cultures of a type-3 streptococcus. It was found on inquiry that in a cell on the opposite side of the corridor which separates two rows of cells was a patient—the only one—with a type-3 streptococcal throat infection. The dust of her cubicle also contained the type-3 streptococcus, and further investigation indicated that this streptococcus gained access to the boy's respiratory tract by transfer and inhalation of the infected dust from the opposite cell. Henceforth the boy's nose and throat cultures yielded streptococci of both types 2 and 3, while type 2 was usually more scantily represented than type 3 among colonies picked from "exposed" plates or cultured dust.

ROBERT CRUICKSHANK.

L.C.C. Group Laboratory, N.W.3.

FEEDING OF THE YOUNG

SIR,—I was most interested to see Professor Mottram's letter, written at a time when the problem of providing adequate first-class protein in the child's diet assumes even greater importance, and I should like to take this opportunity of voicing again my own fears and alarms. Professor Mottram has given a figure of 30 g. of first-class protein a day for the child of 9–10 years, and has shown that under present conditions the child of the middle class will barely achieve this amount, so that, he says, the poor child is bound to suffer from a deficiency; it is only fair to say that this should not necessarily follow in circumstances where foods are rationed, since all children should be receiving their ration, but we know only too well, as Sir John Orr has said, that the protective foods are increasingly rationed by price, and it is clear that they will continue to be so until family allowances help to prevent such an anomaly. Who could doubt this who has read the many recent careful studies of working-class diets—for example, that of Najib U. Khan in Newcastle-upon-Tyne, in which it is recorded that in unemployed families the average consumption of fresh milk was less than ½ pint per man per week, or that of Dr. T. N. V. Potts on 205 families in the West Riding of Yorkshire, in which he showed the average consumption of fresh milk in all the families was not more than 2 pints per head per week, and in which he says "the average consumption of milk per head decreases as the number of young children in the family rises, so that the diets of the poorer groups of families are likely to be specially deficient in the so-called protective foods and more especially in those families which contain several young children."

Digitized by Google

In my view the figure of 30 g. daily of first-class protein for a child of 8–10 years is on the low side; even the B.M.A. diet of 1933 gave a figure of 35·1 g., and the League of Nations 1936 report gives 44 g. for a child of 6 years and 56 g. for one of 12–14 years, say, 50 g. for a child of 8–10 years. My figures (*Publ. Hlth*, April, 1939) showed that when rate of growth in children was correlated against the ratio of expenditure on first-class protein and energy foods (P/E) an improvement in the rate of growth occurred up to a ratio of 1·5, this being the highest ratio recorded, so that for a child of 8–10 years the weekly expenditure of 50 pence of the B.M.A. 1933 diet should have been expended in the ratio 32·1/17·9 and not 23·5/26·5 as the diet suggested. This would mean that even the B.M.A. 1933 diet should have permitted 50 g. a day and not 35·1 g. as given. But this is not the whole story, for further figures (*Publ. Hlth*, July, 1939) have suggested that the B.M.A. diet is itself not more than 64% of that which would provide the best rate of growth in children, and if this is the case even 50 g. must not necessarily be looked on as the amount which nature would provide by choice. It is not surprising, therefore, that the average rate of growth of a number of public schools was shown to be 53·8% greater than the average of elementary-school children.

In these circumstances, therefore, special attention should be given to this problem and no effort should be spared to increase the amount of first-class protein available for our children. In my view the best method is to increase the milk production and to import dried milk powder; both liquid and dried milks should be made available to families with children at reduced rates, so that not less than the equivalent of 1½ pints a day is consumed by every child. This quantity of milk provides roughly 27 g. of first-class protein, which may be taken as somewhere near half the amount necessary. At the same time, of course, it will provide other valuable growth-promoting substances, such as the essential mineral elements, calcium and phosphorus, which cannot be obtained so readily in any other way. Another measure which might reasonably be taken would be to lower the age of the meat ration to perhaps 2 years so that the larger adult portion of meat is made available to all children. In doing this we must not imagine for a moment that making the meat available is the same as providing it, since the larger families have not the means to purchase it even when it can be bought. Can any time in our history be more propitious than this for introducing family allowances?

Warwick. FRASER BROCKINGTON.

SCOTLAND

PARATYPHOID IN THE HIGHLANDS

THE outbreak of paratyphoid B in the shires of Ross and Inverness has raised some interesting administrative problems although clinically the disease was familiar enough. Frontal (or occipital) headache plus slight epistaxis left little doubt about diagnosis once the epidemic was recognised, and there was at least one case of intestinal hæmorrhage serious enough to require transfusion. Nevertheless the mimicry of other diseases has led in places to some delay in notification. The first case was diagnosed about six weeks ago near Tain in Ross-shire and the main incidence was in the eastern part of that county, particularly around Alness, where over 50 cases occurred in one practice. Up to the time of writing some 40 cases have been reported at Inverness and a dozen at Nairn; isolated cases have turned up in remote spots. The fever hospital at Strathpeffer has admitted more than 80 of the patients, the segregation regarded as essential by the health authority not always proving acceptable to the local gentry. Sulphonamides have been used pretty freely in daily doses of 6 g. or so without apparent effect on the course of the fever. The distribution of the outbreak soon acquitted either water or milk as the vector, but the pastrycook is still under suspicion. A salutary by-effect of the outbreak has been a recognition of the need for protecting institution staffs against falling victims to infection. The less heroic members of the staff are, however, apt to compare the painful local reactions after inoculation with the apparently lesser discomfort of a mild attack of the disease.

Parliament

IN the House of Lords on April 2 Lord HANKEY said that the three great pillars of the permanent civil research organisation of the Government were the Department of Scientific and Industrial Research, the Medical Research Council and the Agricultural Research Council. Important research organisations also exist in the Admiralty, the Ministry of Supply, which undertakes most of the research work for the War Office, the Air Ministry and the Ministry of Home Security, while the Scientific Advisory Committee, of which Lord Hankey is chairman, links up through the Royal Society the great stream of outside research with these Government activities.

Speaking of the work of the Medical Research Council Lord HANKEY said that in concert with the Ministry of Health preparations were made even before the war to safeguard public health against the risks of war conditions. An Emergency Public Health Laboratory Service was established with laboratories all over the country so that any unusual outbreaks of disease might be rapidly identified. Stocks of anti-sera and vaccines were accumulated and distributed throughout the country. The application of research in nutrition usually lagged some fifteen years behind discovery. But under pressure of war conditions the results of research are now being applied in many directions. A stream of guidance is being issued to the public bringing out the importance of milk, potatoes and vegetables, which provide the essential vitamins and mineral salts in their natural and most effective form, and right methods of cooking. A national wheatmeal bread, the result of concentrated emergency research, has been put on the market. Lord HANKEY emphasised that the sphere of the Medical Research Council extends far beyond medicine as that term was generally understood. It is concerned in all problems that affected man's health and efficiency. We are engaged in a death struggle, but Lord HANKEY held that our scientists are at least as good as those of Germany, and we are building a scientific equipment which is destined to play an ever-increasing part in our war effort and in the period of reconstruction which must follow.

Sunday Opening

On All Fools Day the House of Commons discussed an order in council giving discretionary powers to local authorities to open on Sundays theatres and music-halls where troops and changed industrial conditions created a special demand. To a lively debate which, as Mr. A. P. HERBERT said, showed sincerity and eloquence if not always Christianity, Sir FRANCIS FREMANTLE brought a whiff of scientific detachment when he claimed that the jazzification of the Sunday was a further inroad on the mental health of the nation. The preservation of his Sunday rest was now especially important to the worker. Mr. HERBERT MORRISON who summed up said Parliament had had a day out of the ordinary rut and they were probably all the better for having had a free and independent discussion. He pointed out that the regulation would end with the war and that it preserved local option. He believed it would help to keep people cheerful and happy. But on a free vote the order was annulled by 144 to 136.

The Budget

The main aim of Sir KINGSLEY WOOD in the fourth war budget, which he introduced on April 7, has been to ward off inflation. He puts our expenditure for the coming year at £4207 million (excluding the value of goods obtained from the United States under the Lease and Lend Act and payments to be made there for current orders), compared with the estimate of £3884 million for last year. This total includes certain expenditure "covered by the gross balances of the Dominions and other countries," and the figure for domestic expenditure may be put at £3700 million. Of this about £1600 million is expected to come from existing taxation, and the same sum from savings, leaving a gap of £500 million to be filled if inflation is to be avoided. Half of this the Chancellor hopes to meet by increased savings, and the remaining £250 million is to be raised entirely from direct taxation. The standard rate of income-tax will be 10*s.*

Digitized by Google

instead of 8*s*. 6*d*., with 6*s*. 6*d*. instead of 5*s*. on the first £165 of taxable income. Income-tax will be payable on all incomes over £110, instead of £120 as at present, and this will bring another two million people into the taxable class. The allowance for earned income is reduced from a sixth (maximum £250) to a tenth (maximum £150), and the personal allowance from £170 to £140 for married people and from £100 to £80 for others. The extra tax paid because of the reduction in earned-income and personal allowances will be credited to the taxpayer in the Post Office Savings Bank at the end of the war, so that Mr. Keynes's plan for compulsory savings has made its mark. The same idea is seen in the concession by which 20% (less tax) of the excess profits duty paid will be set aside as a reserve for postwar reconstruction. No change is made in allowances for children. Where tax is deducted from salaries the new scale will take effect from Nov. 1; for others it will apply to the instalment due on Jan. 1, 1942. The Chancellor promised that the Government would extend the principle of stabilising the prices of essentials—including fuel and lighting—with additional subsidies where necessary. The medicine stamp duties are to be repealed from Sept. 2, and the Minister of Health will be introducing legislation "to maintain a fair balance between the interests of the pharmacists and of other vendors."

QUESTION TIME

Salaries for Nurses

In answer to a question the Minister of Health made the following statement: The existing and prospective shortage of nurses in hospitals is giving rise to anxiety. Thanks to the reinforcements provided by the Civil Nursing Reserve the emergency hospitals dealing with civil and military casualties are for the most part adequately staffed. Our main concern is with the hospitals which provide for the general needs of the civil population and in particular those dealing with infectious disease and the old and infirm. Here the shortage is in some cases acute. Available beds cannot be used on account of shortage of nurses, and staffs are carrying on under increasing difficulties. To meet this situation, I propose to appeal to the women and girls of the country to enrol for nursing service in any part of the country. Those who join as nursing auxiliaries will not be sent to hospitals dealing with infectious disease or mental cases or to sanatoria, unless they volunteer for this service. The appeal will be especially addressed to the age-groups which are shortly to be registered.

I wish to stress the importance of securing a larger number of women who are prepared to take up nursing as a life career. Those who are prepared to join on this basis and accept training in the hospital allotted to them will receive salaries at the rate of £40 a year rising by annual increments of £5. It is proposed also to increase the salaries of members of the Civil Nursing Reserve in residential posts in hospitals. The salaries for the assistant nurse and trained nurse include a sum representing the employer's contribution towards superannuation and the rates [1] will be:

For nursing auxiliaries	£55 a year
For assistant nurses	£70 a year
For trained nurses	£105 a year

in each case with board, lodging and laundry and indoor and outdoor uniforms. Those who respond to the appeal and are accepted will receive a guarantee of a year's employment and will be asked to undertake to serve for that period. Recruits who join as nursing auxiliaries will receive a short course of instruction in hospitals during which they will receive 10*s*. a week as pocket-money, together with board, lodging and laundry.

The inter-departmental committee under the chairmanship of the Earl of Athlone made a number of important recommendations, consideration of which was deferred by the war. Of these perhaps the most important related to the machinery for fixing the salaries and pensions of nurses on a national basis, and recommended the establishment of salaries committees for this purpose analogous to the Burnham committees in the teaching profession. I propose to take immediate steps to consult the various interests concerned with a view to establishing the necessary procedure. This, however, will take time, and in the meantime it is in my view very desirable that hospital authorities should review the salaries now paid to their nursing staffs in the light of the new rates.

I have already on the staff of the Ministry at headquarters and in our regional offices 53 state-registered nurses, partly recruited for the E.M.S. services and partly engaged on the public-health and hospital work of the department. Arrangements have now been made for the whole of this work to be grouped on its professional side under the general direction of a chief nursing officer with two deputies. I have appointed as chief nursing officer and chief matron of the Emergency Hospital Service Miss Katherine Watt, principal matron of the Emergency Medical Service. One of the posts of deputy will, in my view, be most appropriately filled by the appointment of a nurse with current experience of hospital management, and I hope to make such an appointment at a very early date. I also propose that the second deputy should be a nurse with special experience of public-health and domiciliary nursing services. I have asked the Parliamentary Secretary to make the nursing division her special concern. The Secretary of State for Scotland is making similar arrangements.

Mr. RHYS DAVIES: Will the Minister bear in mind that a number of girls and women are willing to serve in hospitals if they are not thrust into nurses' homes? Can they not engage in this service and go to the hospitals to do their day's work, going home in the evenings when their homes are near the hospital?—Dr. SUMMERSKILL: Does the Minister realise that the new scales are not as high for a qualified nurse as a girl can receive in domestic service to-day?—Mr. BROWN: I have reason to believe that these scales will be regarded, taken as a whole and in the light of what I have stated, as a very great forward movement, and they will mean very heavy extra expense for all hospitals concerned as well as for the Government emergency scheme.—Mr. D. FRANKEL: Does the Minister realise the repercussions which this will have financially on the local authorities, and does he propose to make any subsidies to them?—Mr. BROWN: I will take into consideration any representations that are made when the facts are brought out. I am told that for the London County Council the suggested increase for nurses in all grades would involve an additional expenditure of £70,000 a year.—Mrs. AGNES HARDIE: Will the Minister consider training some men as nurses under the same wages and conditions?—Dr. SUMMERSKILL: At £55 a year?—Mr. BROWN: There are, of course, male nurses, and they do very valuable work for the patients in regard to whom their services are appropriate.—Mr. J. MCGOVERN: Are these wages intended to drive girls into munition work?—Mr. BROWN: I have reason to believe that they will help to solve what has been one of the most difficult of our problems.—Mrs. H. B. TATE: The Minister obviously comes within the definition of an optimist.

Sir STANLEY REED: Since many nurses marry and do not qualify for superannuation allowances, will the Minister consider a provident fund which would benefit both those who do their full term and those who retire before its completion?—Mr. BROWN: That will be one of the long-term questions to be discussed.

Superannuation of Service Nurses

Viscountess ASTOR asked the Secretary of State for War whether his attention had been called to the fact that voluntary-hospital nurses who were called up for duty in His Majesty's nursing services had either to lose a substantial part of their pension benefits by reducing their contributions to the superannuation scheme or to cease the contributions and convert their policy into a paid-up assurance, or to pay contributions usually paid by their hospital as well as their own contributions; and whether, in view of the hardships imposed at present on nurses, he would arrange for the payment by the War Office of the employers' contributions.—Captain H. D. R. MARGESSON replied: I have given careful consideration to the position under the Federated Superannuation Scheme of nurses from voluntary hospitals called up as members of the Queen Alexandra's Imperial Military Nursing Service Reserve or the Territorial Army Nursing Service, but I am afraid that it would not be practicable for the War Office to pay the employer's contribution towards superannuation benefits, which had previously been paid by the hospital. I am, however, reviewing the conditions of service in the nursing service, and I hope to be in a position to announce very shortly certain increases in pay which will help to meet the difficulty.—Miss I. WARD: In view of the fact that these negotiations have been going on for over 18

1. Current rates of pay for nurses in the Civil Nursing Reserve employed in hospital are: nursing auxiliaries, £2 3*s*. 6*d*. a week (less board, lodging and laundry); assistant nurses, £64 2*s*. a year (plus board, lodging and laundry); trained nurses, £99 2*s*. a year (plus board lodging, and laundry).

Digitized by Google

months can the Minister say when he will be able to give decisions on the review?—Captain MARGESSON: I think the matter is coming to a head now.

Removal from the Nursing Register

Mr. R. W. SORENSEN asked the Minister of Health whether he is aware that many hospital authorities refuse to employ fully qualified nurses, or to train probationers, who have been, or are, unmarried mothers; and, in view of the recent action of the General Nursing Council in removing the name of a nurse who was an unmarried mother from their register, whether he will take action to prevent unjust actions of this character?—Mr. BROWN: The answer to the first part of the question is No. With regard to the second part of the question, an appeal lies to the High Court against a decision of the General Nursing Council to remove the name of a nurse from the register, and the matter is not one in which I have power to take any action.—Mr. SORENSEN: In many of these cases is it not morally reprehensible to exclude these women on those grounds, and will he do what he can to discourage it?—Mr. BROWN: That is a matter of opinion and conviction.

Dr. EDITH SUMMERSKILL: Does the Minister approve of the removal of a nurse from the register because she has had an illegitimate child in a case where it has not been proved that she has been guilty of professional misconduct with a patient?—Mr. BROWN: You are asking me to express an opinion upon what the court may or may not say about particular cases, and I must refuse to do that in the absence of any evidence about the cases.—Dr. SUMMERSKILL: I am asking the Minister to express an opinion because the Ministry is represented on the General Nursing Council.

Rehabilitation of Injured Workers

Mr. T. MAGNAY asked the Minister whether he is now able to make a statement on the steps proposed for securing that modern and properly organised treatment is provided for fracture cases occurring amongst industrial workers?—Mr. BROWN: The Secretary of State for Scotland and I have consulted the Minister of Labour and other Ministers concerned, and propose to provide for these cases as far as possible under the Emergency Hospital Scheme. The hospital accommodation available under this scheme includes a large number of beds in hospitals and orthopædic centres which are, or will shortly be, specially equipped for dealing with cases of fracture. In these hospitals and centres there are available, in addition to surgical skill of the highest class, the most modern forms of treatment by physiotherapy—including massage, electricity, and remedial exercises—and occupational therapy. For the purpose of treating war casualties, both military and civil, these facilities are welded together into a comprehensive organisation, supervised by the consultants in orthopædic surgery employed by the Ministry of Health and the Department of Health for Scotland, so that the patients can be sent to the hospitals best suited for dealing with their injuries and, if necessary, transferred from one to another in the course of their treatment. The treatment of casualties is and must remain the primary purpose of the Emergency Hospital Scheme. But, in order to secure the fullest possible use of the organisation which has been provided, the Government have decided that in so far as there are vacant beds not likely to be required for the treatment of war casualties, they should be made available for fracture cases occurring amongst certain classes of the civil population whose early return to work is of special importance to the national cause. Accordingly, cases of fracture sustained, whether in the course of their work or not, by manual workers engaged in any of the following employments, munition work—including shipbuilding and ship-repairing—building and civil engineering, mining, agriculture, fishing, public-utility undertakings, shipping and transport, will be eligible for treatment in hospitals or centres under the emergency scheme. Whole-time paid civil defence personnel will also be included in these arrangements. As in the case of certain classes of the civil population who are under existing arrangements admitted to hospitals in the scheme for general treatment, the patient admitted under the new scheme will be expected to contribute through any contributory association to which he may belong, or, if he is not a member of such an association, to pay such amount as he can reasonably afford towards the cost of his treatment, according to ordinary hospital practice. I may also add that the ordinary practice in Scottish hospitals will continue.

Major MILNER: Will the same opportunities not be available for part-time civil defence workers?—Mr. BROWN: No.—Sir FRANCIS FREMANTLE: Will these excellent arrangements be extended not only to fracture cases but to many other cases which require the same treatment and rehabilitation, and are equally important, and will the Minister avoid a duplicate organisation?—Mr. BROWN: There has been no duplicate organisation. The number of first-class hospitals with first-class equipment and surgeons with special qualifications is limited. What we have to do is to use those resources to the maximum extent in order to get those injured in industries vital to the war effort and whole-time civil defence workers back to their posts at the earliest possible moment.

Health of the A.T.S.

In answer to a question Captain MARGESSON gave the following statement of the medical arrangements in the Auxiliary Territorial Service: personnel who wish to report sick attend at the medical inspection room and can there receive outpatient treatment from the medical officer. Reception stations are provided for detachments of 300 and upwards and sick-bays are opened at medical inspection rooms for smaller units. At reception stations, the medical officer, who may be a woman medical practitioner, has a staff including V.A.D. nursing members and members of the A.T.S., and may have a sister or staff nurse, if required. A.T.S. orderlies are authorised in sick-bays where the strength of the detachment is over 40. A wing for A.T.S. patients has been established in a large military hospital near London, and there are A.T.S. wards in over 20 of the larger military hospitals. Military-families hospitals are also used for the A.T.S., and all the E.M.S. hospitals are available for them. There is an A.T.S. convalescent depôt, and a Red-Cross convalescent home is reserved for the use of women serving with the Forces. Courses of lectures in hygiene have been arranged as part of the training of officers and other ranks.

Replying to a further question Captain MARGESSON said that the decision to replace civilians by Royal Army Medical Corps women doctors where available on the panels formed to examine A.T.S. recruits was taken partly because the method of payment of civilian doctors was unsatisfactory and partly to economise in medical personnel.

Alien Doctors

In replying to a question Mr. BROWN said it was not intended to fix a maximum number of doctors who should have the benefit of the Medical Practitioners (Temporary Registration) Order, 1941. Up to date 28 doctors of enemy nationality have been selected for employment.

Emergency Treatment of Insured Patients

In answer to a question Mr. BROWN stated that: An insurance practitioner is required to make all necessary arrangements for securing the treatment of his insured patients where prevented from giving such treatment himself by urgency of other professional duties or other reasonable cause. If neither the practitioner nor his deputy is available for giving treatment in case of accident or other sudden emergency, any other insurance practitioner who may be available can be required to give it. A fee is payable to the last-mentioned practitioner, subject to the claim being passed by the panel committee. The fee is recoverable from the patient's own practitioner unless the panel committee are satisfied that there was reasonable cause for not summoning him.

Night Rotas for Doctors

Mr. GROVES asked the Minister whether, either in areas which had sustained war damage or, generally, any scheme had been formulated or was in contemplation to enable groups of civilian doctors, by rotation, to be on duty at night for all purposes and thus permit the others to obtain relief and rest; and how many insurance committees favoured such an arrangement.—Mr. BROWN replied: In a number of areas a rota of doctors for duty at first-aid posts, medical-aid posts in public shelters, and food and rest-centres has been arranged. Similar arrangements for providing medical attention for insured persons is a matter for agreement between the panel committee and insurance committee of each area concerned, and detailed information is not available.

Special Food for Children

Mr. G. MANDER asked the Minister whether he will consider the advisability of making arrangements for special food, such as eggs and fruit, to be supplied to children needing it for health reasons, through the clinics or some public agency,

Digitized by Google

with a view to making it unnecessary for mothers with children, who are ill and require attention, to stand for hours in queues?—Mr. BROWN: I have been in consultation with the Minister of Food, and I understand that he has under consideration the special needs of young children for such foods.

London Children killed by Enemy Action

In reply to a question Mr. HERBERT MORRISON, Home Secretary, said: The number of children under sixteen killed by enemy action in the whole of the London civil defence region between Jan. 1 and Feb. 28 this year was 76. The number injured and detained in hospital was 136.

Obituary

DAVID DIAMOND

M.R.C.P., D.P.H.

Dr. Diamond, deputy medical officer of health for Hull since 1939, has been killed in an air-raid on that city. Since the outbreak of war he had been largely responsible for the A.R.P. casualty services there and when he died he was on duty. Dr. Diamond was born in London but he spent part of his boyhood in South Africa and began his education there at the University of Cape Town. He qualified M.R.C.S. from St. Bartholomew's Hospital in 1923, and after holding some resident appointments he decided to take up public-health work. He gained experience of handling men and affairs in Holborn and the Port of London, and in 1931 he was appointed assistant medical officer of health for the Hull and Goole port authority. The same year he obtained his D.P.H. In 1934 he became senior assistant medical officer of health in charge of the tuberculosis department at Hull and his published work reflects his lively interest in the welfare and problems of the ex-tuberculous patient. Dr. Diamond leaves a widow and two young daughters.

Medical News

University of London

At recent examinations I. H. Evans and C. K. Warrick were successful in Part I of the postgraduate diploma in medical radiology.

Royal College of Physicians of London

At a meeting of the college on April 7, Sir Charles Wilson was elected president.

The licence was granted to Mohamed Abdul Hafeez (Osmania University and West London Hospital), and diplomas in ophthalmic medicine and surgery and in tropical medicine and hygiene were granted to those named in our issue of March 22 (p. 404) in a report of a meeting of the Royal College of Surgeons.

Society of Apothecaries of London

The following candidates, having completed the final examination, are granted the diploma of the society entitling them to practise medicine, surgery and midwifery: F. B. Beaver, Lond. Hosp.; J. S. McGillivray, McGill and Lond. Hosp.; R. South, Guy's; A. M. Williams, Lpool; C. H. Wood, Camb. and Middlesex.

University of Edinburgh

On April 4 the following degrees and diplomas were conferred:—

M.B., Ch.B.—K. W. Beetham, J. F. Cameron, Frances C. E. Hutchison, A. F. Lang, Bertha Macfie, W. A. T. M'Kendrick, A. K. M. Macrae, Joan M. M'William, T. M. Munro, E. J. Noble, M. R. Prestwich, Mary Scott-Wilson, J. G. Shearer, Robert Taylor, and C. C. M. Watson.

D.P.H.—Mohammad Nazir.

D.T.M. & H.—Eustace Akwei, D. W. Horn and Charles Odamitten-Easmon.

Among the casualties sustained in the loss of H.M.S. *Manistee* Temp. Surgeon Lieutenant L. R. Blair, M.D. St. And., R.N.V.R., is posted as missing, presumed killed.

At the next meeting of the Shaftesbury Military Hospital Medical Society on Tuesday, April 15th, at 3 P.M., the address will be given by the president, Major-General F. Casement.

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

A LIBRARY SEEKS SANCTUARY

Sir D'Arcy Power, having decided it is no longer safe to have a collection of books under one roof in London, is offering his library for sale at Messrs. Sotheby within the next few weeks. The collection includes a series of some sixty or seventy editions of the Regimen Sanitatis Salerni, chiefly French, German and English, a wonderful storehouse of popular dietetics from which came much of the information which is still in use, such as "The best Doctors are Dr. Diet and Dr. Quiet." It began life as a few hundred verses dedicated to the eldest son of William the Conqueror, though he never came to the throne. It was copied over and over again in every European language, each editor adding something of his own until, when printing was introduced, it had become a substantial volume with woodcut illustrations. The collection was formed with the object of showing how successive editions had been enlarged.

The library also contains most of the works of Osler and Harvey Cushing, many of which are autographed, and a series of unpublished letters from Dr. Weir Mitchell about William Harvey. Harvey and John Hunter are both well represented and there is a valuable collection of the writings of English surgeons of the sixteenth century. The chef d'œuvre is a small volume date 1595 which Dr. Bayley used to send as a Christmas present to his friends. This volume has an inscription in Dr. Bayley's handwriting when he presented it to the Lord Chief Justice of King James I and is therefore unique, for the name was not known and Bayley has signed this copy in full. He was a fellow of New College, Oxford and is buried in the ante-chapel. The book deals with diseases of eyesight, and subsequent editions, considerably altered, were issued by his nephew, Dr. Bannister. There is also a copy of the 1552 edition of the "Woman's Book," which lacks the last page, and an autographed letter from that genial anatomist, Dr. Oliver W. Holmes, sending a copy of "The Wonderful One-horse Shay."

PICTURES OF HEALTH

EDUCATION takes a short cut when it appeals to the eye. The Central Council for Health Education have always kept this well in mind, and in a new series of posters and leaflets they cover a remarkably wide tract of country. The eye tires quickly, so the posters are numerous and can be often changed; they are also by various artists, which means that the style has no chance to pall; and they show the advantages of exercise, cleanliness, of brushing your teeth, of fresh air and appropriate food from dozens of unexpected and attractive angles. The captious might wish for a little more emphasis on the droll side of the activities—wit in a poster stamps it on the memory as an anecdote drives home the point of a lecture. But they have every other quality to make them memorable and a few of them have fun too. The health leaflets are pithy and easily assimilated. They deal with diphtheria, measles, louse infestation, and purification of water-supplies, and are sold at cost price to local authorities for distribution by medical officers of health. The council think it would be useful if they could also be displayed in the waiting-rooms of doctors and dentists, and are ready to suppply a limited number of free copies to those who apply to the secretary, Tavistock House, London, W.C.1.

DOCTOR AND FARMER TOO

Prof. Thomas Bodkin's godfather and uncle by marriage, Frank MacMahon, inherited an estate in the west of Ireland but his affairs did not prosper. At the age of 40 he decided to become a doctor, qualified, and at Beauparc, co. Kildare, combined general practice with farming to his own great content and to that of all with whom, professionally or otherwise, he came in contact. He was a large man in every sense of the word, devoted no less to the sports and pastimes of the countryside than to his work, and idolised by his small godson who now writes of him with reverence and affection in a short but altogether charming book. "My Uncle Frank" (Robert Hale. 5s.) is in no sense a biography; it is a series

Digitized by Google

of sketches displaying some of the facets of a sturdy and attractive character and affording also more than a glimpse of a vanished Ireland. It is possible that Professor Bodkin views his own early youth through rose-coloured spectacles. Be that as it may, call it escapism if you must, there will be many who will be glad to share his view of the spacious and leisurely days at the beginning of the present troubled century.

AN X-RAY STRETCHER

PHILIPS METALIX have designed a new piece of X-ray apparatus which consists of a stretcher trolley combined with a Bucky table. It is a link between the non-mobile and mobile types of unit, and is therefore of value to a hospital with limited means which cannot afford an all-services apparatus but wants more finished radiographic work than is given by the ordinary mobile set. The makers claim that with the stretcher radiography of weight-bearing joints, skull radiography and pelvimetry may be satisfactorily performed.

It is doubtful, however, whether the ordinary mobile set has sufficient output to provide the necessary penetration for a lateral radiogram of the spine or pelvis, and the quality of the work will necessarily be limited by these factors. The Bucky table may be raised or lowered 9 in. and adjusted at any position from the horizontal to the vertical. The apparatus is a compromise and is unsuitable for specialised skull work, but for ordinary routine radiography it should be a useful adjunct to a mobile set.

Copies of the glossary of psychological terms (see THE LANCET, March 29, p. 424) prepared by the brain-injuries committee of the Medical Research Council may be had (price 1*d.*) from H.M. Stationery Office or through any bookseller.

Appointments

KEER, K. J. T., M.R.C.S.: examining factory surgeon for Wickham Market, Suffolk.
KELF, H. D., M.R.C.S., D.P.H.: temp. asst. M.O.H. (A.R.P.) for Portsmouth.
PRINGLE, G. H., M.R.C.S., D.P.H.: M.O.H. and school M.O. for Bridgwater, and assistant county M.O. for Somerset.
RAYNER, M. M.-S., M.B. Camb., D.P.M.: asst. physician at the Cassel Hospital for Functional and Nervous Diseases.
SHOULMAN, RAHUM, L.R.C.P.: temp. resident asst. M.O. at the borough isolation hospital, Bolton.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

ANDERSON.—On March 29, at Exeter, the wife of Surgeon Lieut.-Commander E. W. Anderson, R.N.V.R.—a son.
MACFIE.—On March 31, at Alexandria, the wife of Major W. Gordon Macfie, R.A.M.C.—a son.
MOORE.—On March 31, in London, the wife of Mr. A. M. A. Moore, F.R.C.S.— a daughter.
NEWSOM.—On April 2, at Johannesburg, the wife of Dr. R. A. Newsom, Northern Rhodesian Medical Service—a daughter.
PHILP.—On March 30, at Boscombe, Bournemouth, the wife of Captain R. A. Philp, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.
SPOONER.—On April 3, at Cambridge, the wife of Flying-Officer W. H. C. Spooner, R.A.F.V.R., of Blandford, Dorset—a son.
THOMPSON.—On April 2, at Market Harborough, the wife of Dr. J. F. Thompson—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

FELLOWS—THRUPP.—On Feb. 26, in Birmingham, Joseph William Edward Fellows, M.B., lieutenant R.A.M.C., to Cecile Patricia Thrupp, M.R.C.S.
WAY—CORSON.—On April 4, at Pennal, Geoffrey Leslie Way, M.R.C.S., captain R.A.M.C., to Edith Mairi Reid Corson.

DEATHS

BEACH.—On April 3, at Reading, Thomas Boswall Beach, C.M.G., C.B.E., M.R.C.S., colonel A.M.S.
DUNN.—On April 3, at Bengeo, Hertford, Robert Ayton Dunn, M.D., B.Hy. Durh., D.P.H., formerly medical officer of health for Hertford.
HAJEK.—On April 3, at Dalcham Gardens, N.W.3, Markus Hajek, formerly professor of laryngology in the University of Vienna, aged 79.
HARTIGAN.—On April 3, Thomas Hartigan, M.D. Durh., Lancaster Close, W.2, aged 70.
HOGG.—On April 3, at Iverna Court, Kensington, Frederick Stanley Hogg, L.R.C.P.E.
TURNER.—On April 7, at Hove, Sir George Robertson Turner, K.B.E., C.B., F.R.C.S., surgeon rear-admiral, 1914-18, aged 85.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED MARCH 29

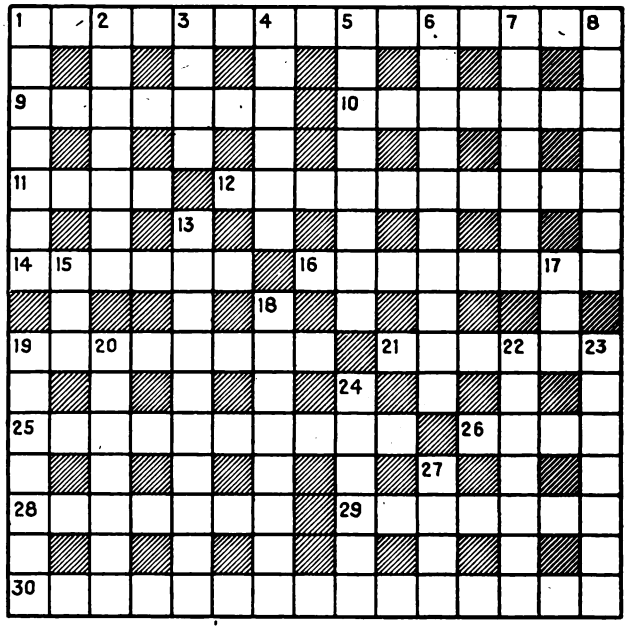
Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1212; whooping-cough, 4440; diphtheria, 1038; enteric fever, 20; measles (excluding rubella), 14,589; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 1264; puerperal pyrexia, 154; cerebrospinal fever, 319; poliomyelitis, 3; polio-encephalitis, 2; encephalitis lethargica, 5; dysentery, 140; ophthalmia neonatorum, 79. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox or scarlet fever, 1 from enteric fever, 39 (2) from whooping-cough, 20 (1) from measles, 30 (1) from diphtheria, 30 (4) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 87 (9) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

Newcastle-on-Tyne reported the fatal case of enteric fever. There were 7 deaths from whooping-cough at Liverpool, 6 at Birmingham, and in the same week Glasgow reported 13.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 247 (corresponding to a rate of 46 per thousand total births), including 15 in London.

LANCET CROSSWORD



ACROSS

1. Always in the right—unlike Huxley's bishops. (Two words, 9, 6.)
9. Pure guts when there's an R in it (7).
10. A member of B company (7).
11. Carcinogens (4).
12. Are these found in Labour windows? (Two words, 5, 5.)
14. Result of a tanning (6).
16. Nasty looks (8).
19. Even beer-drinkers can get it since they took the B out of beer (8).
21. You can add to them for twenty-five years (6).
25. A pot, I agree, this old Greek judge (10).
26. Symptomatic if sardonic (4).
28. Adjective for yeast (7).
29. The man behind the gas warning (7).
30. Traces the brain-waves (15).

DOWN

1. Those who die here are unpopular (7).
2. The jealous shade (7).
3. Can be large and surgical or small and international (4).
4. A *B.* that was once too busy (6).
5. "A lot dies in it," as the post-mortem attendant said (8).
6. Progenitor stricken in years. (Two words, 4, 6.)
7. This good turn always leaves things upside down (7).
8. Vice employs? (7).
13. No pay palls here. (Two words, 5, 5.)
15. Denoted by the mirror of Venus (3).
17. Did he prescribe for horse-coughs? (3).
18. Senile juvenility (8).
19. The conversation of an agreeable 29? (7).
20. (Reversed.) Opacities here are a haze in the glaze (7).
22. Not a thing to 26 about—or, for that matter, with. (Two words, 4, 3.)
23. Coördinate action of muscles (4).
24. Given scope it lends things a solid look (6).
27. You do it if you move, you create it if you succeed, and if you go wrong you end up in it (4).

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

THE MODERN TROGLODYTE*

By Lord Horder, G.C.V.O., F.R.C.P.
CONSULTING PHYSICIAN TO ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S HOSPITAL, LONDON; CHAIRMAN OF THE COMMITTEE ON HEALTH CONDITIONS IN AIR-RAID SHELTERS

At the outset of this address I want to pay a tribute to that vast and anonymous body of men and women who, by remaining in their homes, have reduced the problem of public air-raid shelters to much smaller dimensions than would otherwise have been the case, and have thus contributed greatly to its solution. The Minister of Home Security has given these people his meed of praise; I should like to add my own. These folk have obeyed the Minister's exhortation to "dispersal"; they have braved the "blitz" above ground, with the aid of one or other form of domestic protection; or they have been busy during the night with their civil defence jobs, with their nursing, their doctoring and their administrative duties; as I say, no praise can be too high for them.

EVOLUTION OF THE SHELTER

I don't propose today to discuss controversial matters, nor with things as they might have been. Things rarely are what they might have been. As I remember it, there was a demand made from several quarters, that the Government should do something about deep, bomb-proof shelters. After a period of conference between the experts this demand met with a reply which was, in effect, a statement of policy; a policy which we now know as "dispersal." It was first clearly defined in 1938. It was to be implemented through the local authorities, by the provision of steel shelters (later called "Andersons") for domestic use, strutted basements, communal shelters, trenches, subsidiary buildings which might have a peace-time value, compulsory shelters in connexion with new buildings and shelters for persons "caught in the street."

Let us be frank. Most of us were widely off the mark in our estimate both of the particular nature of the peril, its results upon life and property, and the reaction of many of the people. Those enormous number of casualties which many of us visualised did not, thank God, occur. But the damage to our homes far exceeded anything that we foresaw. And so when, in August and September of last year, the air-raids came in all their fury, we were faced simultaneously with two results for which we were quite unprepared: a large number of homeless people who wanted some sort of protection and an even larger number who, losing all faith in their homes, whether they had, or had not, some form of domestic shelter, ran to earth. There is a point past which, in times of crisis, the people will not drill. Policy or no policy, these two masses of people streamed into any underground shelter that seemed to them to be safe. "*Seemed* to be safe," I said, because, again and again, they chose places which were quite insecure and not infrequently under such military objectives as overhead railway stations and the like. They tramped long distances to reach the shelter of their faith; ofttimes this was a haven that was traditional from the last war. They queued up outside, in the rain as it frequently was, and later in the snow, carrying their bedding and various articles needed for the night. This they did day after day, an hour or so before the "blitz" was expected. For, instead of the casual and temporary protection by day which had been met by the provision of surface public and communal domestic shelters in which people might sit or stand, the nightly air-raid attacks called for all-night dormitory protection. For this the surface shelters were not adapted. But nor were the large underground shelters of the people's own choice. Thus there arose, and quickly attained alarming proportions, a situation full of hygienic hazards.

ABUSE OF THE PROTECTIVE PRINCIPLE

The serious risks to the common health were early recognised by the two central authorities concerned. An investigating and advisory committee undertook a rapid survey, reported and made a series of recommendations. There were two outstanding facts: a state of gross overcrowding and its being, as yet, nobody's job to so condition these places as to make them fit for habitation. Some confusion as between the three authorities involved—the ministries, the regional commissioners and the borough officials—was perhaps inevitable. That the onus eventually lay with the local authorities was accepted, but the serious restriction of personnel and material imposed a tiresome lag upon the implementation of the recommendations mentioned.

So that, though at the centre guidance and assurance of financial responsibility were quickly forthcoming, at the periphery execution was tardy. "Priority" was pleaded to an extent which harmonised rather badly with our reiterated assurance to the civilians that they were "in the front rank." The test of our democratic system of local government was a severe one, and we were too nervous of giving the new concept of regionalisation full play, fearing a clash between these two interests. The nervousness was uncalled for, as nervousness generally is, for the appointment of Alderman Key as regional commissioner, with shelters as his special work, has been a marked success. Complications arose from the fact that some of the largest places chosen by the public for night shelter were private property, which had been invaded willy-nilly. In one such place, though the local authority was making slow and entirely inadequate provision, or rather improvision, for sanitation, the cleansing jobs were done—again, and of necessity, inadequately—by the staff of the company owning the property. This gratuitous work, a real bit of national service, was rewarded one morning by the receipt of a notice from the borough sanitary inspector pointing out that a nuisance was being committed by the firm in question!

In a certain provincial centre the owners, or lessees, of a large rambling disused place of entertainment did a good trade by letting out shelter accommodation at so much a week. The only part of the place which could be reasonably regarded as relatively secure was the basement. This had been a "chamber of horrors." Perhaps it was this fact and the paintings of horrific subjects on the wall which dictated the price at this level at 2*s*. 6*d*. On the ground floor the price ranged from 5*s*. to 10*s*. On the first floor, where security was reduced to nil, you might get a small suite for a guinea. A devoted curé acted as cicerone because he knew the intricacies of the place better than anyone else.

In another city, which, though very vulnerable, only suffered night raids, a large shelter under a school was full of people, with a pathetic proportion of children, during the afternoon, and a continuous series of entertainment went on.

In still another town, whose industry has completely disappeared, a disused railway tunnel had been converted into an underground street, and a mean street at that, and the tendency for the population to become residential was increasing. "Blitz" or no "blitz," the children did not see the sun, or even the daylight, for days together, and the old and infirm came to the surface less often still.

I could easily increase these examples of abuses of the principle of protection which led the advisory committee to recommend that all places used as public shelters should be recognised and scheduled, or be disallowed. Recognition was to entail a standard of security as laid down by the Ministry of Home Security and the possibility of being so conditioned as to be free from danger to the public health. The situation had, however, got quickly into such arrears that, even with the provision of alternative shelter, due notice of what was intended and posters stating that what was being done was in the general interest, no little trepidation seized the hearts of some of the authorities on the eve of the closure of the condemned shelter. (Certain political capital, too, was, in some places, made out of the situation.) These fears turned out to be groundless; the people were quite

* Read before the Royal Society of Arts on April 2.

Digitized by Google

willing to be guided by hands that showed themselves to be firm as well as wise.

PRIMARY DANGERS HEADED OFF

Slowly but surely the primary dangers were headed off. The burden of the work fell upon the borough medical officers of health, who have been key men in the situation throughout, the engineers, and the Regional Commissioners and their staffs. To the energy of the Shelter Policy Committee of the Ministry of Home Security, under the active chairmanship of Miss Ellen Wilkinson, a great deal is owing. Much credit is also due to the Ministry of Health Inspection Committee under Dr. P. G. Stock. A number of voluntary bodies have pulled their weight. The two ministers, Mr. Herbert Morrison and Mr. Malcolm MacDonald, holding this amongst their other and even heavier responsibilities, were constantly at close grips with the problem, and both of them showed an urbanity which remained unbroken by the usual receipt of many more kicks than ha'pence. A great administrator once said that "expediency is the object of all statesmanship," and that "political action is good or bad according to its consistency, not with theory, but with circumstance." The shelter problem has been a good example of this dictum.

Certain guiding principles may be mentioned. Those "optimum standards," which make such a strong appeal, were quite unattainable. We had to start with minimal standards and improve on these gradually as time and the necessary personnel and materials allowed. The limitations of the experts were exposed. Some of them hadn't seen the conditions with which we were struggling, and, again, they wanted time to undertake more research into the questions we asked them. But time, though the pursuit of science does not usually take much cognisance of it, is vital when we are applying science to the life of man. Time was just what we couldn't give. We wanted the help of science at the present moment of its development, not as the result of future experiment, so that we might adapt it to these special conditions. Some of our expert colleagues were very trying. The nearest thing to a public shelter was a canal barge, said one of them, to whom I had appealed on some point; but, he added, reflectively, "a public shelter is *not* a canal barge"; so he couldn't make a suggestion.

Two concurrent policies had to be constantly kept in view—a short-term policy, by which first-aid was applied to the grosser insanitary conditions so as to reduce these as quickly as possible; and a long-term policy, by which the largest and most unhygienic shelters, where the chief dangers lay, might be gradually unloaded as alternative underground protection could be found, or as the people could be weaned from mother earth and induced to disperse themselves in their domestic shelters or in domestic communal shelters which they could be persuaded to make sufficiently attractive. As the autumn and winter approached the problem was further complicated by the fact that many "Andersons" were put out of action by flooding. Almost all the trench shelters were uninhabitable for the same reason, quite apart from their being ill adapted to dormitory use. Thousands of surface brick shelters, from lack of amenities, did not function during the night, and, indeed, were little used by day.

Gradually the more augean of the conditions resulting from the first few weeks of arrears were changed; not in the record time achieved by Hercules, nor by the same method, but still changed. Bunking the shelters got the people off the ground, made sleep more possible for them, and spaced them out. Sanitary arrangements and regular cleansing were introduced; soft earth floors were covered by cement or asphalt; ventilation and lighting were improved. The tube railway system was an early, and a justifiably favoured, place of shelter. The chairman and staff of the London Passenger Transport Board deserve much credit for their labours in conditioning the stations and certain unused portions of the tunnels. Amongst their efforts the system of exhaust plant for the cleanly disposal of the sewage and the admirable series of medical aid posts which, as agents of the Ministry of Health, they installed, should be specially mentioned. A number of large private firms acted with similar promptness and enterprise, providing excellent dormitory accommodation for their own staffs and also for the public. I reiterate that there is no such thing as an "ideal" or "model" large underground public shelter. But some of these shelters under big industrial business premises come as near to justifying these terms as possible.

THE ABSENCE OF ILLNESS

Despite the dangers that seemed to face us, not only have the anticipated epidemics and illnesses not arrived, the health, not only of the shelterers, but of the whole community, has remained remarkably good. A boy fell from the top tier of a bunk and ruptured his spleen, and a woman fell on to the track of the railway and was killed. But those are not shelter diseases; "shelter diseases," as such, have not appeared. What is perhaps even more remarkable, even lice and bugs have been difficult to find; yet at one time the question of airing, cleaning and disinfecting the shelterers' bedclothes gave us a great deal of anxious thought. As for the country as a whole, there has been just as much diphtheria as we deserve, seeing that we will not immunise our children, and the usual seasonal outbreak of measles, though not of a virulent kind. The influenza curve scarcely reached a level which we could dignify by the term "epidemic," and the main seasonal incidence of this pest is, as already stated, now over. Cerebrospinal fever (meningitis) is the one disease that has shown an increase, the cases reaching a higher figure than during any year since 1915. Even so, the figure is not an alarming one.

Public health authorities are puzzled to know the reasons of this robust state of the nation's health. I hear that a small committee is being formed to inquire into this unusual and unexpected state of affairs. Various guesses have been made as to the factors mainly responsible for the relative immunity we are enjoying. Is it due to a better state of nutrition of the people? Or to their greater dispersal? Or, where shelterers are concerned, have they really lived under better conditions, perhaps, than they do in their own homes—more, not less, fresh air, less heated atmospheres, and regular exercise twice a day going to and from the shelters? (When I think of the number of ventilators I have myself opened, braving both looks and language, I can believe that more, and cooler, air may have something to do with it!) We do not know. Perhaps several, or all, of these features have operated. But we must remember that there are unknown elements in the very determination of epidemics. The causes of a rise and fall in the virulence of a bacterium or a virus so far escape us. You cannot *start* an epidemic by bad conditions; but if an epidemic *does* start, then bad conditions affect both the number of cases of the disease that occur and the severity of them.

How much, or how little, of all our work has really been necessary, therefore, we shall never know. Such ultimates are hidden from us. Incentive to action lies in seeing a thing to do and seeing it clearly. We make our contribution in proportion as we do it promptly and thoroughly.

THE SHELTERER HIMSELF

I began by paying a tribute to those people who "stayed put" in their homes or at their posts. For those who have stayed in their beds and without bothering about protection, though my own lazy temperament leads me to have some sympathy with them, my reason denies them my praise. At heart we are an indolent race; we hate to take pains, even though it be to avoid disaster. We take the easy path. Some of us make a virtue of this or our friends often read our inertia as virtue, calling us courageous. But courage is an active, not a passive, trait. Then there are some folk who say they don't mind dying, as though *merely* to die, without getting a decent return for our life, is praiseworthy. It is, as the Roman said, sweet to die for one's country if the sacrifice is demanded, otherwise it is sweeter still to live for one's country, though sometimes this is more difficult.

You may gather from these remarks that I do not disdain the modern troglodyte merely because he takes trouble to protect himself. I want to know a great deal more about him before I think him reprehensible, as

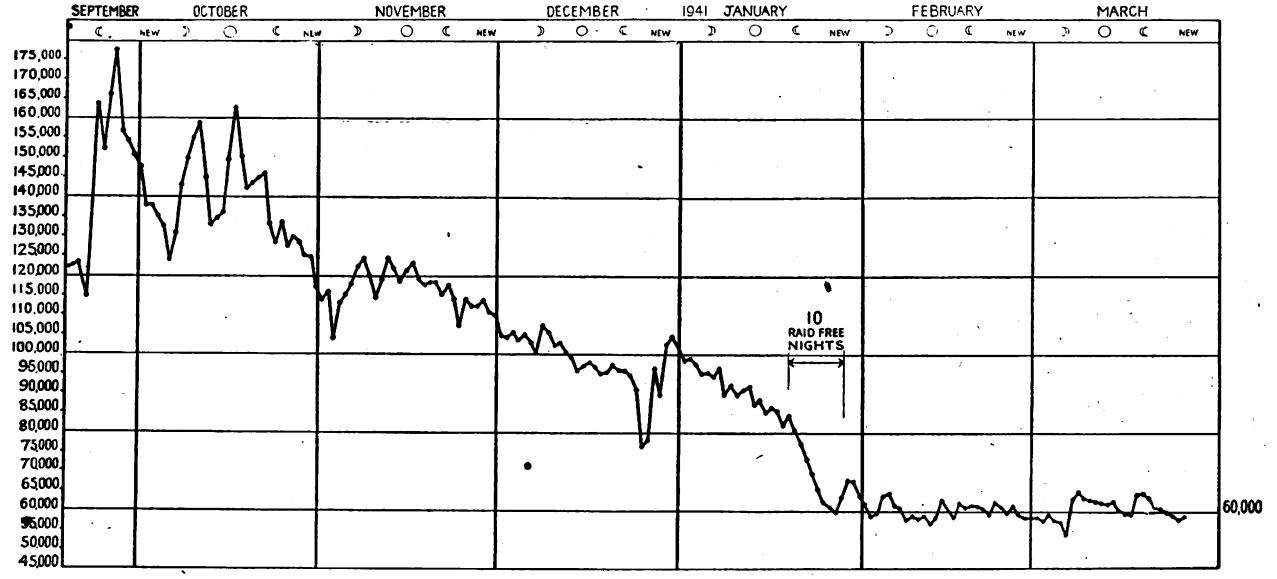
Digitized by Google

many folks consider him. It is one of my chief regrets in this business that we had no time in which to make an extensive census of some of the large public shelters, not merely as to where the people came from, but exactly why they were there. As it is, we know that shelterers are mainly composed of three groups.

(i) There are those who have no homes because they have been bombed out; these should, as we know, go to rest centres and not to public shelters; but people have a way of not doing what they should, and for a number of reasons, some of which are very good reasons. This group is now much smaller that it previously was because the people forming it are being rehoused in increasing numbers.

(ii) The second group includes those shelterers whose homes have no protection within or without, or whose changing. Is it to be wondered at, therefore, that for many of these citizens the conditions that we have now been able to establish represent for them better and, what is equally significant, happier ones than those they had before the night bombing began?

This is a terrible indictment of what is sometimes, and ironically, called "our social system." But it is true. These folk enjoy a communal life, though of a rudimentary sort, which breeds a spirit of good temper and dignity; it enables them to adapt themselves to the nation's exigency with spirit, and the net effect upon their morale is good. It is a superficial, entirely theoretical, and an erroneous view to take of the mass of shelterers that their morale is poor. That it should have needed a war, and life underground for half the



ESTIMATED NUMBER OF PERSONS SHELTERING AT TUBE STATIONS
(including Bethnal Green, Liverpool Street and Aldwych Stations)

"Andersons" have become uninhabitable, or whose communal domestic shelters have no amenities.

(iii) The third group, of poorer people generally speaking, include those who, whether by birth or status or race or type, are unable to stand up to the terror of the "blitz" and the noise that is incident to it.

There is always a hard core of person who cannot stand up against fear and noise. We hear a lot about "foreigners and Jews" who crowd into the shelters. They certainly do. But these folk are British citizens or are under British protection. We must give them as much security as we can, and we must care for them. That is where we differ from the Nazis. In doing this we show them that stability, a sense of security and neighbourly kindliness are qualities which characterise life in our particular Commonwealth. There is no better way in which to demonstrate the British habit of "live and let live" than this, nor need any priggishness enter into the business of this common humanity in face of extreme peril and great discomfort.

"Great discomfort"; yes. Most of these people work by day; sleep is essential to all work; broken nights make work impossible.

HIS OTHER HOME

But what does it mean when the comfortably housed shelter visitor expresses surprise at the queer places and attitudes in which many of these folk get their sleep? And that they are not only patient but good humoured in the midst of beastly surroundings? It means that there is, alas, too little difference between their nights in the large public shelters last September and their nights in their own homes. This great and cataclysmal upheaval has brought into the shelters for our inspection the slum conditions of which we *said* we were heartily ashamed and which, but for the war, we were rapidly twenty-four hours, to achieve a result which is bringing joy to the hearts of our social workers, is a humiliating thought. Yet such is the case. The mood of these people is plastic, and they offer a field for health education as never before. They have, and they appreciate, free medical aid. The mothers submit to the shelter doctor's persuasive argument about diphtheria immunisation when the visit to the clinic for this purpose would never be made. The nurse is listened to with attention and her ministrations are gratefully received. The troglodyte wants to be fit. It intrigues him to know how. To get *among* the ordinary folk and give them sane, simple and homely advice: why, this has been the dream of doctors with any vision for the past hundred years! Here is field work of the best kind in preventive medicine—to keep the fit fit and to make the near-to-fit fit.

DEMOCRACY IN ACTION

A great blot on all this is the position of the children. They should all be away in the country. True, they remain surprisingly healthy, and they behave amazingly well. But these facts do not condone their presence in places which, only by a near miss, have been made hygienically possible. Priestley, in one of his recent broadcasts, stressed the fact that the national emergency is throwing up leaders. We see men and women taking the lead in this communal shelter life: the level-headed, motherly woman, caring for her companions and undertaking for them; the resourceful, humorous man who, as shelter warden, secures obedience with a minimum of grousing. Democracy in action, this, and the best possible refutation of its alleged decadence.

The shelterers want, and they get, their own music and their own culture. This culture is real and is good, different though it often is from the culture we sometimes try to impose upon them from outside. We have not encouraged, and we still resist, attempts to force any

Digitized by Google

form of "uplift" upon them; it is not fair to place them at the mercy of the pamphleteer and the proselytiser when they can't get away. But to see these patient, kindly, decent human beings hacking out a modus vivendi for themselves under such difficult conditions gives a zest to the efforts of all who have eyes to see and ears to hear.

And the result of all this? I believe that there will emerge from these severe trials to their fortitude and to their health a group of people better fitted to arrange the pattern of their lives in the better days that we are all determined they shall have in the future. If so, then here is one more good arising out of evil, and a good in which it will have been a great privilege, and a great satisfaction, to have assisted.

FAT-EMBOLISM

BY

R. A. ROWLANDS, O.B.E., M.D. LOND., F.R.C.P.
TEMPORARY SURGEON REAR-ADMIRAL; PHYSICIAN TO THE LONDON HOSPITAL; CONSULTING PHYSICIAN TO THE ROYAL NAVY

CECIL P. G. WAKELEY, C.B., D.SC. LOND., F.R.C.S.
TEMPORARY SURGEON REAR-ADMIRAL; SURGEON TO KING'S COLLEGE HOSPITAL; CONSULTING SURGEON TO THE ROYAL NAVY

WAR wounds often cause simple or compound fractures of the bones and widespread laceration of the subcutaneous and other fat-laden tissues; hence fat-embolism would be a likely complication. A large number of contributions have been made to the study of fat-embolism since the experimental work of Magendie (1821), but the subject is still hardly mentioned in textbooks of medicine or surgery, orthopædics or neurology. Hence we believe it would be of interest to put on record 2 cases confirmed by autopsies and a third case in which the clinical course justified the diagnosis and the patient recovered.

TWO FATAL CASES

CASE 1.—A railway porter, aged 28, was admitted to King's College Hospital on May 2, 1930, having been knocked down by a motor bus. He sustained a compound comminuted fracture of the middle of the right tibia with pulping of the calf muscles. He was sent to hospital by ambulance and was admitted within half an hour of the accident. He was considerably shocked on admission and was given morphine gr. ¼ and warmed with hot blankets, his temperature being 97·2° F. After 4 hours he had improved sufficiently to allow an anæsthetic to be administered.

Under gas and oxygen the whole of the large lacerated wound of the leg was excised and the small comminuted unattached portions of the shaft of the tibia were removed. The anterior tibial artery was completely torn across but as far as could be ascertained the posterior tibial artery was intact. About 4 in. of the middle of the shaft of the tibia was comminuted but there appeared to be enough bone fragments attached to the periosteum to allow union to take place. However, the possibility of gangrene was serious and it was decided not to put the leg up in plaster-of-paris for 3 or 4 days at least. The wound was cleansed with flavine solution and closed with interrupted silkworm-gut sutures. The leg was then put up on a double inclined plane splint with side pieces. There was little hæmorrhage during this operation, which was performed without a tourniquet.

The patient was comfortable next day (May 3) and the wound was not examined as the dressings were not soaked through. On the 4th the patient complained of headache and indigestion, for which aspirin was given, and his temperature rose to 101° F. About 56 hours after his accident he suddenly became unconscious with stertorous breathing. A lumbar puncture was performed and normal cerebrospinal fluid was withdrawn. The coma became slowly but progressively worse but at no time were there any localising signs; the pupils were small and fixed. The leg seemed satisfactory and it was not disturbed. The temperature remained at 101°–101·5° F. The patient did not recover consciousness and died 96 hours after his accident.

Autopsy.—The wound was clean and healthy with no sign of infection or gangrene. Sections of the brain showed multiple small hæmorrhages throughout the white matter. There was congestion of both lungs and the kidneys. Microscopical examination of the brain and lungs after staining with osmic acid revealed multiple fat-emboli.

CASE 2.—A soldier, aged 25, was wounded by a bomb explosion about 5 P.M. on Aug. 26, 1940. The patient and others were on the ground floor of a building when the bomb fell through the roof, the building collapsed and they were buried under the debris. It took some time for him and his comrades to be extricated. He was admitted to hospital at 8.55 P.M. and had previously been given morphine gr. ¼, 8000 units of anti-gas-gangrene serum and 3000 units of antitetanic serum. He was tall, well-nourished and well-developed, and was suffering from surgical shock and multiple wounds.

At 9.30 P.M. the same evening he was given anæsthesia of nitrous oxide, oxygen and ether. He had a large undermined wound over the right trochanteric region, which was excised and extensive débridement was carried out; the wound was closed after the introduction of gr. 15 of sulphanilamide and a flavine dressing applied. There was a lacerated wound over the middle third of the anterior surface of the left leg, this extended to a transverse fracture of the left tibia and fibula. This wound also was excised and débridement carried out; it was then closed by interrupted silkworm-gut sutures and a flavine dressing applied. A small puncture wound of the left thigh was treated with a flavine dressing. A small penetrating wound with muscle protrusion on the outer aspect of the right leg extended to a transverse fracture of the right fibula, and at the same level there was a fracture of the right tibia. This wound was excised and a flavine dressing applied. Both lower limbs were put up in mid-thigh plaster cases after manipulation on a Böhler's frame. During the operation 12,000 units of *Clostridium welchii* antiserum and morphine gr. ¼ were given. When recovering from the anæsthesia he had a good deal of vomiting. He regained consciousness about 3 A.M. and then slept until 5 A.M. when he had his bed made; he seemed bright and did not complain of pain. During the day (Aug. 27) his condition was deemed satisfactory, the plasters were comfortable, and there was no swelling or discoloration of the toes, which he could move freely. At 9 P.M. he complained of pain in his legs and was given heroin hydrochloride, gr. ¼, hypodermically. During the night the sister in charge thought he was a little delirious, disoriented and perspiring a great deal.

At 6.45 A.M. on the 28th he could hardly be roused, and was breathing heavily. Shortly afterwards, when examined by a medical officer, he was "hot, flushed and comatosed"; the toes were warm and the plasters seemed satisfactory. His breathing was stertorous and he had urinary incontinence; the pupils were equal and active to light and the abdominal reflexes were absent. At 11.30 A.M. his temperature was 101·4° F., pulse-rate 126, respirations 26. He was deeply unconscious, the face was flushed and slightly cyanosed; there was much sweating, especially of the face and forehead; breathing was stertorous and at times had Cheyne-Stokes rhythm. Heart beating rapidly, sounds clear. Blood-pressure 135/80 mm. Hg. Crepitations over lower lobes of both lungs. Abdomen normal. Pupils normal in size and reacted to light. At times there was conjugate deviation of the eyes to the left and at other times continuous horizontal movement of the eyes. Fundi and retinal vessels normal. Left upper limb a little spastic with slightly increased deep reflexes compared with the right side; abdominal reflexes not elicited. The lower limbs were in plaster and hence it was impossible to study their deep reflexes. Lumbar puncture performed; cerebrospinal fluid clear but under slightly increased pressure; 30 mg. of protein and 700 mg. of chloride per 100 c.cm.; colloidal gold test normal. Urine: sp. gr. 1026, acid, trace of albumin, sugar absent; deposit contained pus and epithelial cells, occasional red cells and large amount of amorphous urates.

At 2.45 A.M. on the 29th his temperature was 102·6° F., pulse-rate 150, and respirations 32 per min.; he was deeply unconscious and breathing stertorously. At 10 A.M. he was deeply unconscious and corneal reflexes were absent; pupils equal and reacted to light; no excessive perspiration; limbs felt warm, and petechial hæmorrhages were visible over the upper chest and shoulders. At 3 P.M. his condition was much worse; pulse-rate and respirations were much more rapid and moist sounds audible all over both lungs; temperature 103·6° F. He died in coma at 6.30 P.M.

Autopsy.—Petechial hæmorrhages on chest. Wounds as described. Rigor mortis present and post-mortem staining evident. *Skull and contents:* membranes somewhat adherent and congested. Cerebral convolutions congested. Petechial hæmorrhages present in white matter throughout brain including cerebellum; most marked in region of internal capsules. Brain weighed 66 oz. Skull normal. *Heart:*

Digitized by Google

some left ventricular hypertrophy; muscle healthy; valves competent; weight 17¼ oz. *Lungs:* congested, evidence of pulmonary œdema, probably due to widespread obstruction of capillaries and arterioles by fat-emboli. Numerous small fresh hæmorrhages on pleural surfaces over upper and lateral aspects of lower lobe of right lung and in anterior portion of upper lobe of left lung. No hæmorrhages in substance of lungs and no tears found. Trachea and bronchi congested. Pleuræ congested. Right lung weighed 36 oz. and left 32 oz. *Other viscera:* no pathological macroscopic changes.

Histologically the lungs showed evidence of consolidation with extensive exudate into the alveoli consisting of fluid and red blood-cells. Numerous fat particles of various sizes stained black scattered throughout the tissue; some in the pulmonary capillaries and arterioles, and others in the alveoli (fig, 1). Brain shows evidence of perivascular inflammatory reaction; little change in grey matter; pericapillary hæmorrhage in white matter, with areas of necrosis surrounding vessels; early degenerative changes in myelin sheaths. Fat-emboli in cortex and medulla and cortical blood-vessels (fig. 2).

A CASE WHICH RECOVERED

CASE 3.—A labourer, aged 43, while superintending movements of trucks in a dockyard at 2 P.M. on June 21, 1940, got trapped between a door and a truck and injured his left thigh. He was taken to see the medical officer and was found to have a fracture of the left femur; he was put up in a Thomas splint and given morphine gr. ¼. At 4.20 P.M. he was admitted to hospital, temperature 97·8° F., pulse-rate 64, respirations 20.

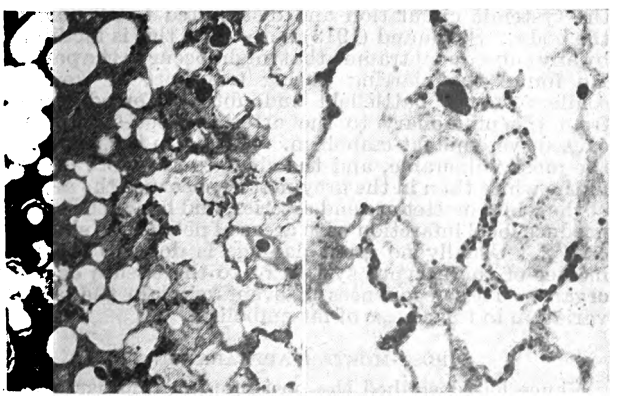
Next morning his temperature was 100·8° F., pulse-rate 84, and respirations 25. Radiological examination showed a transverse fracture of the left femur, with slight medial displacement of the lower fragment and about ½ in. overlap. At 11 A.M. he was given Pentothal anæsthesia (14 c.cm. in 5% solution). Kirschner's wire inserted through lower end of the femur and the limb replaced in a Thomas splint and Balkan frame with 15-lb. traction; anæsthesia lasted 40 min. and recovery from it was uneventful. He had not passed any urine by the evening and hence a catheter was passed and 32 oz. withdrawn. Temperature 101·5° F., pulse-rate 100, respirations 28. At 7 P.M. he was comfortable and spoke intelligently to the nursing staff. During the night he passed 6 oz. of urine naturally.

On the 23rd he woke up at 3.30 A.M. and told the nurse he felt very hot and asked for one of his blankets to be removed. At 5.30 A.M. (39½ hours after the accident) he could not be roused. He was unconscious, incontinent of urine and his breathing was stertorous; the pupils were equal and active to light; the limbs were held in flexion but he moved his right arm slightly while he was being examined; the abdominal muscles felt rigid and the abdominal reflexes were absent; the knee-jerks were present and the plantar reflexes gave doubtful extensor responses. At 7 A.M. his skin was moist and he was unconscious. Heart sounds were clear. Blood-pressure 110/80 mm. Hg. Pupils equal and active to light, fundi and retinal vessels normal; right knee-jerk accentuated compared with left; right plantar reflex extensor and the left doubtful. Urine: acid, trace of albumin, sugar and acetone absent; deposit contained a few red cells.

On the 24th, at 7.45 A.M. (26 hours after onset of coma), he showed slight appreciation of the presence of his relatives at the bedside, but he was unable to speak to them. On the 25th at 8.10 A.M. he could be roused and answered "yes" when asked whether he would like a drink, but he immediately relapsed into unconsciousness. During the second, third and fourth days after admission he had a good deal of abdominal distension. On the 26th his general condition was improved, but he resisted any interference and examination. Pupils were equal and active to light, the pulse-rate varied from 80–58 per min., the right plantar reflex was still extensor and the left doubtful. On the 27th his condition remained the same. In the morning of the 28th he spoke for the first time after his attack and answered questions. On the 29th he was speaking and answering questions, and both plantar reflexes were now flexor. On July 4 he was much better and talking reasonably. On the 9th another radiological examination was carried out; the position of the fragments was much improved, the overlap had been corrected and the alignment was good. On the 27th a further radiological report said that callus formation was beginning in the left femur and alignment was good. On Aug. 8 he was put in a Whitman's plaster. On Aug. 16 he was walking about the ward, and on the 30th he was discharged home still in plaster.

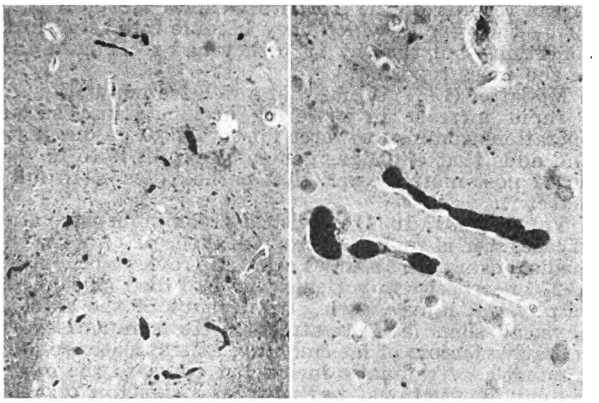
This man had pyrexia and increased pulse-rate for 11 days and increased respiratory rate for 5 days. The pyrexia came down by lysis to normal from the 3rd to the 11th day after the onset of unconsciousness.

He was readmitted to hospital on Sept. 27. His general condition was then very good. His left leg was still in plaster but he was able to walk well with a stick. Heart, lungs, abdomen and nervous system showed no signs of disease. Blood-pressure 140/90 mm. Hg.



A B

FIG. 1—Case 2. Microphotographs of lung stained with osmic acid, showing fat-emboli. (A × 90, B × 130)



A B

FIG. 2—Case 2. Microphotographs of brain stained with osmic acid. (A) fat-emboli in cortex and medulla (× 45). (B) blood-vessels in cortex containing fat (× 200).

ÆTIOLOGY

Our knowledge of fat-embolism extends back to the experimental work of Lower (1669), who injected milk intravenously into dogs and Magendie (1821–1836) who studied the effect of injecting oil into the circulation in animals. It was noted that the globules caused mechanical obstruction in the smaller blood-vessels. Wagner (1862) reported the first series of cases of fat-embolism in man; he quoted 48 cases, 15 of which resulted from compound fractures, 12 from acute suppurative lesions of bone and 15 from severe injury to bone or soft tissues.

A large number of clinical and experimental observations have been made to elicit the factors controlling the incidence of fat-embolism. It is said to be eight times more frequent in men than in women, and most common during the third or fourth decade of life. This could be explained because men in those decades are more liable to trauma than women. It rarely occurs in children under the age of 14. Harris, Perrett and MacLachlin (1939) reported 12 cases of fat-embolism, 6 of which ended fatally. They point out that recognition is not easy and is missed in many cases, even when the patient dies, because the presence of fat-emboli will not be detected unless the sections are prepared by special methods; in cases which recover, the clinical picture is not clearly defined or easily recognised. They also noted that the diagnosis of fat-embolism did not occur

Digitized by Google

in the records of the Toronto General Hospital before 1935—the year in which they became interested in the condition—but that by 1939 they had recognised all 12 of the cases reported.

McCarter (1937) thinks that a well-fed population, and a rapid increase in motoring accidents and surgical operations combine to force fat-embolism on our notice, and adds that clinicians generally expect it to be diagnosed post mortem, and that pathologists often fail to detect it.

Vance (1931, 1934) published a comprehensive study of cases seen at routine necropsies at the office of the chief medical examiner of New York. He reviewed the results of 246 necropsies in patients who had died as the result of physical injury, giving an account of the ætiology, physical signs and treatment. He summarised the causative factors of fat-embolism as traumatic and non-traumatic. Traumatic included trauma to the osseous system by fractures, jarring of the skeleton or orthopædic operations; and trauma to subcutaneous and intermuscular fat and fatty viscera, including injury by burns. He classified as dubious such non-traumatic factors as certain poisons, diabetes, injection of oily substances, eclampsia and childbirth.

The greatest number of the traumatic cases follow fractures of the long bones, and especially those of the lower limbs, but the degree of comminution bears no relation to its incidence. Few cases have been described where the skeleton was subjected to severe jarring without fracture of the bones.

Beitzke (1912) mentions a fall on an amputation stump, Ziemke (1922) a fall from a height; Busse (1913) a heavy blow on the right knee. Records of operations on bones and joints have shown their association with fat-embolism with fatal results. Lucke (1880) described a case following resection of the hip-joint, Vogt one (1883) following resection of the knee-joint, Kirschner one (1924) following osteotomy. Colley (1893), Eberth (1898), Clarke (1927), and Cammermeyer (1937) have described several fatal cases following manipulation of joints. Flournoy (1878), Pinner (1883) and Buerger (1915) have described cases where injury to the subcutaneous and intermuscular fat have resulted in fatal fat-embolism.

Some cases of burns show fat-embolism at autopsy, but usually it is of minor importance and often attributed to associated injuries. The condition has been found, however, in connexion with death from various poisons. Groendahl (1911) has discovered it following poisoning by phosphorus potassium chlorate, potassium bichromate, potassium cyanide, and mercuric chloride, but he rather doubted any ætiological relationship between the poisoning and the embolism. Diabetes mellitus with lipæmia is alleged to cause coalescence of droplets of fat sufficient to produce fat-emboli; such cases have been described by Fischer (1922), Ebstein (1899), and Saundby and Barling (1882). Graham (1907) states there is no similarity between the microscopic appearance of the intravascular fat in diabetic lipæmia and true fat-embolism. Virchow (1886) and Warthin (1913) have mentioned injuries to the pelvic fat at childbirth as possible causes of fat-embolism.

Vance in his study concludes that 12–14% of cases of non-traumatic death may show a slight grade of fat-embolism, and that as a result a slight grade of fat-embolism cannot be considered a reliable indication of trauma. On the other hand, a severe or moderate grade of fat-embolism is the result of an intravital injury and when demonstrated post mortem is sufficient proof that the trauma occurred prior to death. In 59 cases of fractures of the lower limbs which ended fatally within 21 days from the time of injury, he found that 20% had severe degrees of fat-embolism, and in approximately 5% it was the cause of death. In 80% of the cases there were no embolic signs, or they were present in only a slight or moderate degree and would not account for the fatal issue.

Robb-Smith (1941) analysed the post-mortem findings in 115 accident cases admitted to the Radcliffe Infirmary, Oxford; 35% of the cases showed a severe grade of fat-embolism and in 25% of the cases was "the major fatal factor." He described (1938) a method of examining a fresh specimen of lung which he believes to be the readiest means of confirming the post-mortem diagnosis of fat-embolism.

MECHANISM

Much experimental work and many theories have been put forward to explain the mechanism of traumatic fat-embolism (see reviews by Vance 1934, Scuderi 1938, and Watson 1937). Blood-plasma normally contains 0·2–2% of fat, but in diabetes the blood fat may be up to 20%. The fat is so finely emulsified that the globules pass easily through the smallest capillaries. Fat is also present in most tissues of the body and in some regions it is accumulated in the form of depots or reserves for use elsewhere when required. The subcutaneous and perirenal tissues, the omentum, and the marrow of the long bones are some of the usual sites of the fat depots, and there the fat is held in the form of large globules within the cell-walls of specialised connective-tissue cells. Most writers believe that the depot fat in the marrow of the bones is the source of the fat in fat-embolism.

Watson (1937) points out that three conditions are necessary for the absorption of the fat into the circulation at the site of injury: rupture of the connective-tissue cells liberating the fat; rupture of neighbouring blood-vessels providing a portal of entry; and some other factor causing the free fat to pass into the circulation.

The first two of these conditions are present in fracture of the long bones. The tissues are lacerated and the fat in the marrow cells is liberated by the initial injury and by subsequent manipulation. The fat globules are often seen floating in the blood at the site of bone operation or compound fractures. The blood-vessels are ruptured in the vicinity of the injury, the arteries squirt more blood into the area, thereby increasing the pressure, while the veins remain open and absorb the liberated fat, possibly by venous suction. Gauss (1916, 1924) suggested that fat-embolism is more common with fracture than any other condition, because the blood-vessels are encased in a bony wall; hence they cannot collapse as elsewhere in the body, but remain open and form a ready portal of admission for the fatty mixture to the general circulation.

Fritsche (1910) found that ligaturing the veins of an injured limb did not prevent the occurrence of pulmonary fat-embolism and hence suggested that fat may sometimes enter the circulation by the thoracic duct. Gauss also thought that fat was absorbed by the lymphatics, but at a slower rate than the veins, and hence after initial fat-emboli from venous absorption, a subsequent fatal dose of fat might enter the circulation by the lymphatic system. Most authorities believe that lymphatic absorption does not play any real part in the causation of fat-embolism.

After the fat has reached the circulatory system it is carried along the great veins to the right side of the heart, where it mixes with the blood and hence increases its viscosity. It is carried to the lungs where small emboli are lodged resulting in local congestion, œdema, and small patches of inflammation. These cause interference with the pulmonary circulation and respiratory exchange, and hence produce dyspnœa, cyanosis and a fall in blood-pressure. In 25–30% of people there is a patent foramen ovale (Kaufmann 1911, Thompson and Evans 1930, McGinn and White 1936, O'Farrell 1938), and in these subjects the emboli may pass direct from the right to the left side of the heart. In the majority of patients the emboli are forced through the pulmonary capillaries to the systemic circulation and distributed to all parts of the body. Siegmund (1918) noted that this is facilitated by any subsequent trauma that might occur to the patient. He found that jarring during transport of wounded soldiers on the battlefield undoubtedly forced the fat from the pulmonary to the arterial blood-stream and caused systemic fat-embolism. The brain tissue is much the most vulnerable, and the changes are more marked in the white than in the grey matter, because the arteries of the white matter are end arteries, and hence the emboli produce local infarction with areas of necrosis as shown in case 2. Usually no great damage is done to the grey matter of the nervous system or to the tissues of other organs. These sequences of events explain the clinical variation in the course of fat-embolism.

POST-MORTEM APPEARANCE

Vance has described the post-mortem findings, which are usually as follows.

Skin and mucous membranes.—Petechial hæmorrhages are visible over the upper part of the chest, the shoulders and

Digitized by Google

anterior aspect of the neck, and sometimes in the conjunctivæ and soft palate (present in case 2). *Lungs:* often show the usual signs of death from asphyxia. Subpleural hæmorrhages are seen; the lungs appear voluminous, cyanotic and œdematous. On section, areas of congestion and œdema intermingle with aerated areas. Microscopically the alveoli contain inflammatory exudate, red cells and leucocytes. With appropriate staining many emboli are seen in the arterioles and capillaries. *Brain:* there is usually some congestion of the meninges and the brain substance. On section a large number of petechial hæmorrhages are seen scattered throughout the white matter especially in the region of the centrum ovale. Microscopically, fat-emboli can be demonstrated in the arterioles and capillaries in all parts of the central nervous system. The petechial areas show a fat-embolus filling a small arteriole, around which is a circular zone of necrotic brain tissue, again surrounded by a circular zone of extravasated red cells. *Heart:* streaky hæmorrhages are often seen beneath the serous pericardium and in the substance of the myocardium. Microscopically, small fat-emboli can be seen filling the arterioles and capillaries in these areas and causing minute hæmorrhagic infarcts. *Kidneys:* systemic fat-emboli invariably involve the kidney, though they usually do not show any characteristic changes microscopically. Large snakelike emboli are often seen filling the capillaries of the glomeruli on microscopic examination.

SYMPTOMS AND PHYSICAL SIGNS

The capillary bed of the lungs is the first obstructive area to fat after absorption into the blood-stream. Fischer (1914) pointed out that the lungs are capable of accommodating large numbers of fat-emboli, and it is only in severe cases that the embolism obstructs the pulmonary circulation. Payr (1900) noted that the patient will either die as the result of asphyxia from the emboli in the lungs or the emboli will be driven through the pulmonary vessels into the arterial side of the circulation where death will result from involvement of the brain or the heart. Hence two or three main clinical types are described—pulmonary fat-embolism, systemic fat-embolism, and, by some authorities, a cardiac type (Warthin 1913). But few of the cases conform strictly to any particular type and more often, as in the three cases reported here, the clinical picture indicates both pulmonary and systemic infarction.

Groendahl (1911) recognised two clinical varieties of pulmonary fat-embolism. In one of these, a few hours after trauma, large amounts of fat are absorbed rapidly, flood the pulmonary circulation, and the patient dies suddenly with clinical signs of acute œdema of the lungs. The other type develops more slowly, usually three or four days after the accident, and the patient during this interval remains quiescent or at the most shows a few signs of restlessness or anxiety; then a troublesome cough appears which may or may not be accompanied by blood-stained sputum; there are dyspnœa, cyanosis and signs of pulmonary œdema, and the respirations become stertorous and develop Cheyne-Stokes rhythm. The patient finally dies in coma, referable partly to the asphyxia and partly to disturbance of the cerebral circulation. The sputum, if appropriately stained, often shows fat globules; this has been regarded as pathognomonic but more recent work proves that fat globules are present in the sputum of cases of tuberculosis, pneumonia and various other toxic conditions.

Vance (1931) divided the symptoms of cerebral fat-embolism into three stages, which sometimes can be differentiated sharply but may shade imperceptibly into one another. In the first stage the patient is relatiyely comfortable and free from any complication; this lasts usually for 48–60 hours, but may fluctuate from 4 hours to 9 days, being the interval that elapses between the trauma and the onset of the first symptom. In our series, it lasted 56 hours in case 1, 36 hours in case 2, and 37 hours in case 3. Then follows the second or soporific stage, characterised by restlessness, tachycardia, precordial pains and dyspnœa. Shortly afterwards cerebral symptoms become manifest such as insomnia, loss of memory, disorientation and delirium, and after a variable interval the patient passes into the third stage of stupor or coma.

In cases 1 and 2 the second stage was non-existent; the patients were suddenly found unconscious and incontinent with stertorous breathing. In case 2 for some hours before the onset of coma the patient was noticed to be delirious and disoriented, and both here and in case 3 there was profuse sweating. Gauss (1916) published a series of 14 cases, in 11 of which there was violent delirium in the second stage, followed by coma.

The third stage is characterised by increasing coma and the appearance of many and varying neurological signs. There may be signs of cortical irritation, such as convulsions, muscular rigidity, and tonic contractures; or paralysis of various groups of muscles and changes in the superficial and deep reflexes, accompanied by loss of sphincter control. There is often irregularity of the pupils and interference with the light reflex.

In case 1 there were no localising signs and the pupils were small and fixed. In case 2 the pupils were equal and active to light to within 6 hours of death. At times there was conjugated deviation of the eyes to the left, and other times there would be continuous horizontal movements of the eyeballs. The fundi showed nothing abnormal. The left upper limb was spastic and the deep reflexes brisk compared with the right side; the abdominal reflexes were absent. Since the lower limbs were encased in plaster it was impossible to study the knee-jerks, ankle-jerks, or plantar reflexes. In the early stage of coma there was profuse sweating which later disappeared. In case 3, 2 hours after the patient was found unconscious, his pupils were equal and active to light; the limbs were held in flexion, the knee-jerks were present and the plantar reflexes gave doubtful extensor responses; 3½ hours after the onset of coma he had a definite extensor response on the right and the left was doubtful. The fundi showed no abnormality.

Cerebrospinal fluid.—The cerebrospinal fluid in uncomplicated cases of fat-embolism shows no abnormality except slightly increased pressure; there are few records in the literature of the examination of the fluid.

In one of McCarter's (1937) cases the C.S.F. was clear on two occasions. In one of the cases reported by Whitaker in 1939 the C.S.F. was examined and "results were negative." In Watson's (1937) case "normal C.S.F. was withdrawn with no definite increase in pressure." Vance (1934) described one fatal case of fat-embolism where the "spinal fluid was bloody," but at autopsy there was a fracture of the left orbit and a small laceration of the brain adjacent to the fracture, as well as typical signs of cerebral fat-embolism. In case 1 of our series the C.S.F. was normal. Case 2 showed slightly increased pressure; the fluid was clear and contained 30 mg. of protein and 700 mg. of chloride per 100 c.cm., no excess of globulin, and two lymphocytes per c.mm.; the gold test showed no abnormality.

Fever.—The patients are usually pyrexial, but the temperature may vary from subnormal to 106° or 107° F., and is generally about 103° F. Case 1 had a temperature of 101° F. for a few hours before he became unconscious and it remained at 101·5° F. until his death. In case 2 the temperature was 101° F. when he was found in coma, and later went up to 103·6° F. Case 3 had pyrexia 24 hours before onset of coma—at first 100·6° F. and then 101·5° F.—and it was 10 days before it came down by lysis to normal.

Cardiovascular symptoms.—Tachycardia is always present and increases with the pulmonary congestion and cerebral involvement. The blood-pressure is usually normal at first, at the onset of symptoms it may be slightly raised, but as the circulation fails it falls. In case 2 the pulse-rate was 126 at the onset of coma and then went up to 150; the blood-pressure was 135/80 mm. Hg. In case 3 the pulse-rate went up to 128; he had slight tachycardia (112–92) for the next 9 days; blood-pressure was 110/80 mm. Hg. No real investigation has been made of the electrocardiographic changes in fat-embolism and there are hardly any records in the literature. Sophian and Scharles (1938) described a case of fat-embolism with radiological changes in the lungs and abnormal cardiac rhythm, in which the first symptoms were severe air-hunger and precordial distress. No electrocardiogram was obtained during the height of attack, the first being taken about 24 hours later; "this showed a definite flattening of T2, which became quite positive 24 hours later." The patient made a complete recovery.

Hæmorrhages and blood-changes.—The skin and mucous membranes often show petechial hæmorrhages at the

Digitized by Google

time of onset of the stupor; they are usually present over the upper part of the chest, the shoulders, and anterior part of the neck. Groendahl (1911) first described them, and Vance (1934) pointed out that if discovered during life they are an excellent aid to diagnosis. He attributed their distribution to the facts that the blood-supply of the areas is derived from the subclavian arteries (which usually receive large number of fat-emboli) and that the dermis in this area is not as fibrous as elsewhere. Similar petechial hæmorrhages have been noted in the conjunctivæ, soft palate, gastro-intestinal tract and bladder. The blood-count, if there has been no excessive traumatic hæmorrhage, is normal but usually with the onset of the pyrexia there is leucocytosis up to 17,000 or 18,000; there are few cases on record, however, where routine blood examinations have been made. Sophian and Scharles (1938) mentioned that in their case shortly after the onset of symptoms of fat-embolism there was a sharp fall in the number of red cells and in the hæmoglobin so that internal hæmorrhage was suspected. Harris, Perrett and MacLachlin (1939) mention that a profound fall in hæmoglobin may be a valuable point in diagnosis in certain cases.

Excess fat in the blood.—Scuderi (1938) noted the opinion of several well-known physiological chemists that quantitative estimations of fat in the blood were beyond the ability of the average part-time chemist to carry out accurately, and that even when determinations were done in well-equipped laboratories by trained men the variations were so great as to render them of no real diagnostic value. The concentration of fat was also considered to be too small to produce any appreciable variations when examined by physical and spectroscopic methods. He then tried dark field examination for fat droplets in the blood, a method first used by Edmunds (1877), and later by Neumann (1907) and by Gage and Fish (1924). This line of investigation may prove to be useful but he gives no records of its application clinically.

Renal changes.—The kidneys are involved in most cases of fat-embolism, though they sometimes fail to show characteristic microscopical changes. The principal lesions are large snake-like emboli filling the capillary coils of the glomeruli, and less often in the vasa afferentia (Vance 1934).

Scriba (1880) first recognised that fat could be excreted in the urine and thought it reached there by a process of filtration into Bowman's capsule through the intact vessel wall. Ribbert (1894) said that the fat ruptures the glomeruli and thus gains access to the tubules, or it occurs as the result of secondary degeneration and destruction of the tubular epithelium. Scuderi (1934) said that a good amount of fat is secreted through the kidney into the urine and here the small globules of fat can be found in a centrifuged specimen stained with Sudan III, scharlach R or osmic acid. Later (1938) he said that detection of fat in the urine is difficult because the droplets of fat float on the surface of the urine and are thus not excreted from the bladder unless the last few cubic centimetres of urine are expressed. He concludes that only the last few c.cm. of catheterised specimens of urine are valuable for examination in cases of suspected fat-embolism; needless to say, oily lubricants must not be applied to the catheter.

Radiological signs in the chest may in future prove a valuable aid to diagnosis in fat-embolism, but further investigations of their value are needed.

Jirka and Scuderi (1935) published the results of experimental work in dogs and concluded that intravascular droplets of fat if present in sufficient quantity will produce changes detectable by X rays, though in 1938 Scuderi noted that in his experience radiography had never been used in the diagnosis of fat-embolism. Sophian and Scharles (1938) described radiological changes in the lungs of a patient 5 days after he had sustained a fracture of the right femur and 24 hours after the initial symptoms due to fat-embolism. The findings were a bilateral acute patchy type of pneumonic change throughout both lung fields; the patches were acute and a confluent type of consolidation appeared on the left side. A definite improvement was shown in the radiograms a few days later. Whitaker (1939) reported that in one of his cases a radiogram of the chest showed a few patches of consolidation scattered over both pulmonary fields and the general haziness often seen in cases of pulmonary œdema; this was about 40 hours after trauma and 12 hours after the onset of initial symptoms of fat-embolism. Kolmert (1939) described radiograms in 2 patients taken immediately the clinical picture of fat-embolism was definitely established. It showed "diffuse patchiness and cloudiness spread over the greater part of both pulmonary fields."

DIFFERENTIAL DIAGNOSIS

The diagnosis is made on the history of injury and the onset of typical clinical manifestations usually within the first 3 days after the injury. As a rule there is increasing pyrexia, tachycardia and dyspnœa, with crepitations over the lungs and petechiæ over the upper part of the chest, followed by restlessness, insomnia, delirium, stupor and coma, with no focal neurological signs. There will be radiological changes in the lungs, rapid decrease in the percentage of hæmoglobin, and possibly fat globules in the urine.

Shock comes on either immediately or within a few hours after injury and is characterised by subnormal temperature, cold clammy skin and lowered blood-pressure, contrasted with pyrexia, hot moist skin and normal blood-pressure in embolic cases.

Delirium tremens may be simulated by systemic fat-embolism, but there is usually a history of alcoholism and the patient is older; early dyspnœa and pyrexia are not so pronounced and the characteristics of the delirium are helpful in the differential diagnosis.

Cerebral complications by direct extension of head injuries in multiple wounds (such as extradural hæmatoma, and acute or chronic subdural hæmatoma) are distinguished by their clinical history, neurological signs and cerebrospinal fluid.

Subarachnoid hæmorrhage may resemble systemic fat-embolism because of the deep coma and the absence of localising signs. The cerebrospinal fluid will decide the diagnosis; it is clear in fat-embolism and contains blood intimately mixed in subarachnoid hæmorrhage.

Other cerebral lesions.—Intracerebral hæmorrhage occurs in older patients and associated with vascular hypertension. In some cases signs of meningovascular syphilis may be precipitated by a comparatively slight head injury and similarly cerebral symptoms may be initiated in old people who have medial arterial calcification. These conditions will not have the dyspnœa, pyrexia and moist sounds in the lungs in the initial stages.

Internal hæmorrhage.—The percentage of hæmoglobin and the number of red cells may fall rapidly in some cases of fat-embolism, suggesting internal hæmorrhage, but the clinical picture should decide the diagnosis—the pyrexia, and the respiratory rate and rhythm.

Septicæmia may be simulated by fat-embolism, but the time and mode of onset are usually different. Rigors are more common in septicæmia. Signs of œdema of the lungs occur early in fat-embolism and the petechiæ have a characteristic distribution over the chest and shoulders. Cerebral symptoms develop later in septicæmia and are more often accompanied by changes in the cerebrospinal fluid.

Bronchopneumonia may closely resemble pulmonary fat-embolism, but the physical signs in the latter are those of œdema of the lungs rather than of catarrh of the medium-sized and capillary bronchioles with areas of consolidation.

Pulmonary embolism (thrombotic) develop later than fat-embolism, usually during the second or third week after trauma and generally about the tenth day, and there are differences in the clinical history and physical signs. It is well to remember Speed's dictum with regard to the times of onset: shock, 3 hours; fat-embolism, 3 days; pulmonary embolism, 3 weeks.

Blast lung (*pulmonary concussion*).—In this condition the pulmonary symptoms are present immediately after the injury and the physical signs described are different from those in pulmonary fat-embolism. They are diminished diaphragmatic movements, emphysematous appearance of the chest, and impairment of percussion-rate at one or both bases with or without crepitations. In other cases movements may be diminished on one side and the breath sounds obscured by loud rhonchi and scattered coarse râles.

TREATMENT

The many suggestions advanced for the treatment of fat-embolism are mainly palliative or empirical. The following prophylactic measures have been suggested by various writers.

Unnecessary or rough handling of patients should be avoided; all fractures should be reduced early and

Digitized by Google

splinted immediately; manipulations should be as few as possible; if the condition of the patient permits he should be propped up in bed. Stimulants of various kinds have been recommended but their utility is doubtful.

The idea of saponifying or emulsifying the fat was first suggested by Czerny (1875), and Wegelin in 1923 advocated intravenous infusion of a 2% solution of sodium bicarbonate. Schanz (1910) advised the administration of large quantities of intravenous saline to wash the emboli through the capillaries, but subsequent experience does not support any of these therapeutic measures. Gold (1927) administered cholalic and desoxycholalic acid but even the smallest doses caused hæmolysis. Rappert (1939) injected animals intravenously with Decholin (sodium dehydrocholate) and Eupaverin simultaneously and succeeded in administering many times the lethal fat dose without any ill effects on the animals. He has suggested the administration of sodium desoxycholate intravenously in doses of 10 c.cm. of 20% solution; it must be given very slowly in a drip infusion every 2 hours. Robb-Smith (1941) records rapid improvement in the pulmonary condition of one case as the result of a single injection of 10 c.mm. but the patient later developed cerebral fat-embolism from which he died. This form of treatment is at present only in the experimental stage.

Administration of oxygen is helpful. Kolmert (1939) quotes a case of a man aged 25, in whom the condition ran a typical course after a fracture of a leg; the patient became unconscious and as an experiment it was decided to put him in an oxygen tent. The effect was a complete surprise—the cyanosis disappeared almost immediately and 3 hours later the patient was fully conscious and felt well. The treatment was continued for 4 days and the patient recovered. Oxygen can be administered by B.L.B. apparatus so that the concentration of oxygen in the alveolar air would be 80%. If facial injuries are present the patient would have to be placed in an oxygen tent.

When systemic fat-embolism has developed the treatment at present is entirely symptomatic.

SUMMARY

The clinical course of 3 cases of fat-embolism is described.

Fat-embolism is probably a more frequent complication of wounds of modern warfare than is realised. If the condition is borne in mind the diagnosis can be made from a careful clinical history and examination.

When the opportunity arises appropriate measures should be taken at autopsy to confirm or refute the diagnosis, and hence more exact knowledge would be attained about its incidence.

Many more observations are needed on the morphological, physical and chemical condition of the blood and cerebrospinal fluid; and electrocardiographic and pulmonary radiological changes demand careful study.

Further observations should be made on the effect of high concentrations of oxygen, and on methods which will increase the emulsifying power of the blood and hence diminish the size and obstructive power of the fat globules in the capillaries.

We wish to thank the Medical Director-General of the Royal Navy for his kindness in allowing us to publish the records of cases 2 and 3; Surgeon-Commander R. L. G. Proctor, R.N., for the report of the autopsy on case 2, and Prof. D. M. Blair of the University of Glasgow for the microphotographs.

REFERENCES

Beitzke (1912) *Rev. méd. Suisse rom.* **32**, 501.
Buerger, L. (1915) *Med. Klinik.* **11**, 996.
Busse, O. (1913) *KorrespBl. schweiz. Arz.* **43**, 154.
Clarke, B. E. (1927) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **88**, 919.
Cammermeyer, J. (1937) *Acta psychiat. Kbh.* **12**, 333.
Colley, (1893) *Dtsch. Z. Chir.* **36**, 322.
Czerny, V. (1875) *Berl. klin. Wschr.* **12**, 593.
Eberth, J. C. (1898) *Fortschr. Med.* **16**, 251.
Ebstein, W. (1899) *Virchows Arch.* **155**, 571.
Edmunds, J. (1877) *Mon. micr. J.* **18**, 78.
Fischer, B. (1914) *Verh. dtsch. path. Ges.* **17**, 279.
— (1922) *Münch. med. Wschr.* **69**, 814.
Flournoy, T. (1878) Contribution à l'étude de l'embolie graisseuse, Paris.
Fritsche, E. (1910) *Dtsch. Z. Chir.* **107**, 456.
Gage, S. H. and Fish, P. A. (1924) *Amer. J. Anat.* **1**, 34.
Gauss, H. (1916) *Arch. intern. Med.* **18**.
— (1924) *Arch. Surg., Chicago*, **9**, 593.
Gold, E. (1927) *Zbl. Chir.* **54**, 1176.

Continued at foot of next column

EVIPAN HYPNOSIS IN PSYCHIATRIC OUTPATIENTS

BY ELLIS STUNGO, L.R.C.P.E.
ASSISTANT IN THE PSYCHIATRIC DEPARTMENT, ST. GEORGE'S HOSPITAL

CASES of functional nervous disorder encountered in the psychiatric outpatient department fall into five groups: states of anxiety and depression, hysterias, obsessions and psychosomatic disturbances. In the majority the psychogenesis is obvious and it is relatively easy to elicit or discover evidence of some acute or long-standing conflict, maladjustment or other difficulty. Superficial analysis, discussion, reassurance, persuasion and re-education constitute the treatment and usually suffice to re-establish, or adequately correct, the personality or behaviour disorder and thereby remove symptoms of neurotic origin.

In a proportion of patients, however, the psychogenesis is obscure and superficial psychotherapy fails to effect any benefit. By this I do not mean to suggest that the diagnosis is never in doubt. Patients are frequently referred from the wards and other departments of the hospital because subjective symptoms persist in the absence of objective findings, even those of radiological, biochemical and pathological investigations. In many such cases the presence of a neurosis is suspected and subsequently identified, but in others the absence of an obvious psychogenic factor, the sound personal and family history and the good personality of the patient tend to exclude such a diagnosis. Three reasons can be advanced for failure to ascertain the psychogenesis in a suspected neurotic illness.

1. The patient is not suffering from a functional condition.
2. The psychogenic factors may be unconscious, that is repressed (unconscious resistance).
3. The psychogenic factors may be consciously withheld (conscious resistance).

Cases falling in one or other of the above groups cannot derive permanent benefit from superficial psychotherapy, and although treatment by hypnosis has been found valuable in certain nervous conditions it is not applicable to neurosis in general. Formerly, the only satisfactory treatment for cases in groups 2 and 3 was that of psychoanalysis which, for obvious reasons, could not be under-

REFERENCES: *continued from previous column*

Graham, G. S. (1907–08) *J. med. Res.* **16**, 459.
Groendahl, N. B. (1911) *Dtsch. Z. Chir.* **111**, 56.
Harris, R. I., Perrett, T. S. and MacLachlin, A. (1939) *Ann. Surg.* **110**, 1095.
Jirka, F. J. and Scuderi, C. S. (1935) *J. Lab. clin. Med.* **20**, 631; 945.
Kaufmann, E. (1911) Lehrbuch der speziellen pathologischen Anatomie, Berlin.
Kirschner, M. (1924) *Zbl. Chir.* **51**, Suppl. p. 465.
Kolmert, F. (1939) *Acta chir. scand.* **83**, 263.
Lower, R. (1669) cited by Flournoy.
Lucke, (1880) *Allg. wien. med. Ztg.* **25**, 105.
McCarter, J. C. (1937) *Wis. med. J.* **36**, 724.
McGinn, S. and White, P. D. (1936) *New Engl. J. Med.* **214**, 763.
Magendie, F. (1821) *J. Physiol. exper. path.* **1**, 37.
— (1836) Leçons sur les phénomènes physiques de la vie, Paris, vol. II.
Neumann, A. (1907) *Zbl. Physiol.* **21**, 102.
O'Farrell, P. T. (1938) *Irish J. med. Sci.* **6**, 597.
Payr, E. (1900) *Z. orthop. Chir.* **7**, 338.
Pinner, O. (1883) *Berl. klin. Wschr.* **20**, 185.
Rappert, E. (1939) *Ther. d. Gegenw.* **8**, 352.
Ribbert, H. (1894) *KorrespBl. schweiz. Arz.* **24**, 457; *Dtsch. med. Wschr.* 1900, **26**, 419.
Robb-Smith, A. H. T. (1938) Methods for the examination of unfixed autopsy material, Association of Clinical Pathologists Broadsheet.
— (1941) *Lancet*, Feb. 1, p. 135.
Saundby, R. and Barling, G. (1882) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 781.
Schanz, A. (1910) *Zbl. Chir.* **37**, 43.
Scriba, J. (1880) *Dtsch. Z. Chir.* **12**, 118.
Scuderi, C. S. (1934) *Int. surg. Dig.* **18**, 195.
— (1938) *Arch. Surg. Chicago*, **36**, 614.
Siegmund, H. (1918) *Dtsch. militärärztl. Z.* **47**, 407.
Sophian, A. and Scharles, F. H. (1938) *J. Mo. med. Ass.* **35**, 391.
Thompson, T. and Evans, W. (1930) *Quart. J. Med.* **23**, 135.
Vance, B. M. (1931) *Arch. Surg., Chicago*, **23**, 426.
— (1934) *Amer. J. Surg.* **26**, 19, 27.
Virchow, R. (1886) *Berl. klin. Wschr.* **23**, 489.
Vogt, P. (1883) *Zbl. Chir.* **10**, 377.
Wagner, E. (1862) *Arch. Heilk.* **3**, 000.
Warthin, A. S. (1913) *Int. Clin.* **4**, 171.
Watson, A. J. (1937) *Brit. J. Surg.* **24**, 676.
Wegelin, C. (1923) *Schweiz. med. Wschr.* **4**, 133.
Whitaker, J. C. (1939) *Arch. Surg., Chicago*, **39**, 182.
Ziemke, E. (1922) *Dtsch. Z. ges. gerichtl. Med.* **1**, 192.

Digitized by Google

taken in the outpatient department of a large general hospital. It was felt that some treatment was required intermediate between superficial psychotherapy and orthodox analysis, and some kind of investigation to explore the psyche a little more deeply than the former and render unnecessary the frequent attendances and duration of the latter.

The barbiturates can be adapted to fulfil these requirements. In suitable dosage a selective action is exercised on the cerebral cortex causing a clouding of consciousness and corresponding depression of the highest centres responsible for criticism and discretion. Conscious resistance is thus overcome, inhibitions are removed, and the emergence of forgotten or unconscious material is facilitated whereby obscure psychogenic factors may become apparent. Hearing and speech are not greatly affected and patients are therefore converted into calm and confiding subjects willing to express the most intimate details of their personal history. Further, a heightened degree of suggestibility can be maintained and a sort of artificial hypnosis is obtained in patients otherwise resistant. Such a technique is useful for the deeper exploration of the circumstances which have precipitated a breakdown and also to facilitate a suggestive form of therapy.

Horsley (1936), using a 2½% solution of Nembutal, found the resulting willingness of the patient, the release of inhibitions and the ability to recall experiences recent and remote made analysis relatively simple and speedy. In an hour the physician could obtain a quantity of relevant information which he would not have obtained in a month by ordinary methods. Using a 10% solution of Evipan Sodium I arrived independently at almost identical conclusions (Stungo 1938). Sargant and Slater (1940) found that lost memories could be quickly and conveniently recovered by giving up to gr. 7½ of Sodium Amytal by graduated intravenous injections. Dicks (1940) states that following anæsthesia with evipan and Pentothal patients display a suggestible euphoric state which is very suitable for psychological investigations. With the precautions he adopts these drugs are rendered safe even with outpatients. The method sometimes yields surprisingly rapid insight into depth mechanisms which are entirely forgotten by the patients in their normal state. Campbell (1938), using a 10% solution of evipan sodium, successfully recovered memory in cases of hysterical amnesia. I use a 10% solution of evipan sodium, although equally satisfactory results have been obtained with its equivalents—Sodium Soneryl, Narconumal, Hexanastab and Hypoloid soluble hexobarbitone.

TECHNIQUE

The drug is administered by intravenous injection and 10 c.cm. is considered an adequate maximum for one investigation. The subject is asked to count numbers from 50 in reverse order. The solution is injected (approximately) at the rate of 1 c.cm. per min. and that rate is maintained until the patient exhibits some confusion, skips numbers or starts counting in normal progression. This point is reached after 1–3 c.cm. have been injected depending on the age, stature, constitution and resistance of the subject. Coincidentally the patient may complain of feeling "muzzy," usually licks his lips and relaxes. Any tendency on his or her part to fall asleep should be circumvented. At this point the injection should be interrupted but the needle of the syringe is kept in position; danger from the formation of small thrombi is negligible. The investigation can be initiated either by attention to the patient's spontaneous observations or by active questioning on the part of the physician. The pre-anæsthetic state is maintained by injecting at the same slow rate just enough of the solution to maintain that state.

The patient, released from inhibition, may discuss items, incidents or reactions which in normal consciousness were denied, suppressed, distorted or evaded. From time to time repressed material is spontaneously expressed. In the absence of spontaneous speech conversation should be encouraged by asking simple questions. In this way rapport is established. Diction should be clear and deliberate, the phraseology short and simple. Once initiated conversation is readily maintained and items of importance and significance can be discussed. Drug addicts and alcoholics require relatively larger quantities of the solution. The degree of response to the barbiturates depends also on the intellectual, cultural and social qualities of the patient. Should strong resistance to questioning be encountered it is advisable to anæsthetise the patient with the minimal anæsthetic dose. When signs of returning consciousness appear efforts to engage the patient in conversation should be renewed and are frequently successful. Should the investigation be negative the post-hypnotic period of heightened suggestibility can then be utilised for purposes of positive suggestion, persuasion and re-education. When positive results are obtained, the post-hypnotic period is also useful for synthesis and interpretation reinforced by suggestion and persuasion. In the event of abreaction (release of emotional tension) being excessive, the patient can be anæsthetised and allowed to sleep off the effects of the barbiturate. In such circumstances he would have no knowledge of any disclosures confessed or recalled under the influence of the drug. An attempt to negotiate the episode associated with excessive abreaction can be made at a subsequent session. The repeated administration of barbiturates in this way does not lead to addiction or other harmful effects. Idiosyncrasy is rare and contra-indications—such as advanced cardiac, pulmonary hepatic or renal disease—few. The effects of the drug pass off quickly and patients are quite capable of leaving the outpatient department or consulting-room, if necessary unescorted, after a rest of two or three hours. One nurse can provide all the necessary assistance required during the administration.

CASE-RECORDS

Of 208 patients referred to the psychiatric outpatient department of St. George's Hospital, 40 (19·2%) were selected for evipan investigation. In 36 of these the previously obscure psychogenesis became clarified and the diagnosis (of neurosis) was verified as a direct result of the evipan administration. The following abbreviated reports of 4 typical cases illustrate the value of the method in overcoming resistance so that the physician can obtain that additional information relevant for adequate understanding and treatment of the patient.

CASE 1. Conversion hysteria.—Female, aged 22, complained of "terrible pain under the left breast," duration 6 months, onset sudden. She was the eldest of five, had a happy childhood and a good work record. She was married, had one child aged 3 and she stated that she was quite content and free from worry. Her previous health had been good. She thought her heart was bad. Evipan investigation revealed that 6 months previously she had syringed with a whirling spray in an attempt to terminate a suspected pregnancy. She had inserted the nozzle until it caused her pain. She fainted and believed that she had injured her heart.

CASE 2. Anxiety state with compulsive features.—Female, aged 28, complained of vague fears, a feeling that she was going off her head, unwillingness to handle a knife because of the impulse to cut her throat, restlessness and inability to concentrate. Duration of symptoms 6 months, onset sudden. She was the fifth of six siblings, the family and personal history were good. She had a happy childhood, did well at school, had a number of jobs, and was never sacked. She had been married 5 years to an engineer, was disappointed that she had no family, but was otherwise content. She could in no way account for her symptoms. Under evipan hypnosis she expressed resentment against her mother-in-law and stated that she would like to creep up behind her and knock her out. Constant references by this woman to a former rival were disturbing and distressing to the patient. The symptoms had come on suddenly when she was reading police court reports in a newspaper.

CASE 3. Anxiety state.—Male, aged 27, a mortuary attendant, complained of fortnightly attacks of giddiness, headache and weakness in the legs which would come on suddenly while he was at rest. Duration 3–4 months. He was the second of six children, his family history and previous health were sound. There were no early neurotic traits; he had a happy childhood and a good school record. He had been in his present job for 2 years, had been married for 20 months, practised coitus interruptus, had no family and was quite content. His attacks lasted for two or three hours and he had no idea to what they could be attributed. Under evipan hypnosis he discussed his fear of impregnating his wife, which sprang from the fact that several women who had died

Digitized by Google

in childbirth had been admitted to the mortuary. He always worried lest his contraceptive measure should fail him. He awaited each of his wife's menstruations with anxiety. His attacks consistently arose on the day following coitus.

CASE 4. Effort syndrome.—Male, aged 29, complained of "terrible palpitations, indigestion and wind." Duration of symptoms 12 months. He was the younger son of a farmer in good circumstances and had had a happy and healthy life. His father was a man of fine principles and ideals. On account of depression in agriculture the patient emigrated to Australia where he successfully established himself as a farmer. He gave overwork as the reason for his breakdown. A doctor whom he had consulted said he had damaged his heart and he had accordingly returned to his home for care and attention. He maintained that he had no worries. Physical examination failed to reveal any sign of heart weakness. Under evipan he disclosed that as a result of his extravagance in Australia he started to do badly and was compelled to undertake Government contract work of a very arduous nature (clearing bush land). He had established a liaison with the wife of his friend and she had died soon afterwards as the result of an accident. One night as he lay in bed thinking of the mess he had made of things his heart started to thump and he thought he was going to die. The conversion of his anxiety into a cardiac syndrome enabled him to return home to England without loss of caste.

In the 4 unsuccessful cases no additional information was vouchsafed as a result of evipan investigation. The first, a patient with fits suspected of being hysterical, was subsequently diagnosed as epilepsy. In the second, a case suspected of being hysterical amnesia, failure to recover the patient's memory by means of evipan was later explained by the fact that the amnesia was due to concussion. This diagnosis was subsequently corroborated by the appearance of bruising and a hæmatoma of the scalp. Cases of amnesia due to concussion cannot be overcome by any known means, but where in addition there is an hysterical elaboration of the amnesia evipan can be used with advantage. In the third, a case of dermatitis artefacta, no psychological cause was found and the patient was referred back to the skin department for reconsideration of the diagnosis. The fourth was a case of enuresis and was treated by post-hypnotic suggestion with gratifying results.

After evipan hypnosis patients are asked to report for the psychotherapeutic application and evaluation of the material disclosed by the analysis. This they readily do, for the practical nature of the therapy is appreciated. In many cases of gross hysterical disability—such as amnesia or paresis—a single evipan administration has succeeded in removing symptoms or recovering function without the aid of psychotherapy. Herein lies the importance of keeping the patient as lightly narcotised as possible, thus enabling him subsequently to recall the information disclosed during the administration or to witness restoration of function. Orthodox analysts may insist that such therapy is purely a covering one, that the benefit is transitory and relapse inevitable. Even if this were true, the prompt removal of neurotic symptoms is valuable therapy and tends to preclude the fixation of symptoms and the development of secondary symptom elaboration, cases of which exhibit a resistance to treatment directly proportional to their duration. Patients are naturally asked for their permission before an evipan investigation is undertaken. In only one instance was this refused, the patient concerned being a prostitute.

A follow-up of the 22 cases who replied to an inquiry from 6 to 18 months after their last attendance gave the following result:—

Free from symptoms ..	11	Under other care ..	1
Improved	6	Unchanged	4

(Of the 4 "unchanged," 3 failed to return after the first attendance.)

Freedom from symptoms for such a short period cannot be regarded as necessarily indicating recovery, but the fact that 11 patients remained free from symptoms demonstrates the value of the method. Treatment by direct hypnosis was used extensively with good results during the last war but was naturally restricted to those patients who were hypnotisable, a relatively small number. By using evipan, however, 95% of patients can be narcotised, and as there is no practical distinction between the hypnotised and the narcotised patient there seems to be a good case for the wider application of evipan narcosis.

SUMMARY

Evipan analysis is a useful and rapid method of investigating cases of suspected neurosis in which no obvious psychogenic factor has been discovered or elicited by other methods.

Should the psychogenesis become apparent the hypnotic state induced by evipan is useful for treatment. Synthesis and interpretation may be attempted during the preanæsthetic or posthypnotic phases depending on the reaction of the patient to the drug.

Failure to identify the psychogenic factor by this means tends to rule out a diagnosis of neurotic illness.

A single dose of evipan has frequently restored function in cases of hysterical amnesia and paresis without the aid of psychotherapy.

I am indebted to Dr. D. Curran, psychiatrist to St. George's Hospital, for giving me opportunities to apply this method and for his advice and criticism.

REFERENCES

Campbell, A. M. G. (1938) *Guy's Hosp. Rep.* **88**, 185.
Dicks, H. V. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* 1, 865.
Horsley, J. S. (1936) *Lancet*, 1, 55.
Sargant, W. W. and Slater, E. T. O. (1940) *Ibid*, 2, 1.
Stungo, E. (1938) *Méd. Pr.* 197, 382.

Medical Societies

ROYAL ACADEMY OF MEDICINE IN IRELAND

AT a meeting of the Section of Obstetrics on March 14, with Dr. R. M. CORBET, the president, in the chair, a review of some of the

Causes of Maternal Death shortly after Delivery

was read by Dr. J. C. GALLAGHER. This was based on the deaths from hæmorrhage and shock in the Dublin maternity hospitals during the past five years. Only a few deaths were directly due to hæmorrhage, so that the majority could be included under the heading "obstetric shock" as defined by Sheehan. There were 52,000 deliveries with 248 deaths, 74 of which were due to shock and hæmorrhage. A careful study was made of these deaths to find if there was any commonly recurring factor. Anæmia was the main factor in 6 deaths and an important factor in 8 others. The remedy is more widespread antenatal care and better all-round nutrition among the poor. Antepartum hæmorrhage was a factor in 25 cases—12 patients died of shock due to abruptio placentæ, external accidental hæmorrhage was responsible for 5 deaths, and the bleeding of placenta prævia for 8. Both transfusion and section received fair trial in these patients. The fatality of manual removal of retained placenta was 11–15%; there were 30 deaths after this operation, 5 of them from sepsis. Death was apparently due to shock in 25 of the cases of manual removal; in 18 of these there was no postpartum hæmorrhage and the second stage was normal. The use of plasma transfusion might better the results. Credé's expression and intracordal saline were associated with 2 deaths each. Postpartum bleeding occurred in 22 cases and was severe in 6. Among the deaths there were 7 cases of cæsarean section, 19 of forceps delivery (5 failed forceps), 6 of craniotomy, 9 of version and 1 of breech extraction. There were 7 cases of ruptured uterus and 1 of acute inversion. In conclusion Dr. Gallagher said that many of these patients were admitted in a moribund condition so that the mortality will only fall when many problems outside of the hospitals are settled.

Dr. BETHEL SOLOMONS said that, with few exceptions, the term "obstetric shock" as a cause of death should not be used. As a rule it meant that the obstetrician did not know the cause. Research aiming at lowering the mortality from these diseases would be hampered if statistics showed that shock was the cause of death and not the disease itself. Although there might be a rare unexplained fatality, most could be determined after thorough investigation. He regarded manual removal of the placenta as a failing of the junior obstetrician. As more experience was acquired, the number of removals would fall, and with it the morbidity and mortality.

Digitized by Google

He was surprised to hear that cæsarean section was still often done for concealed accidental hæmorrhage, for conservative measures gave better results. He asked if many of the manual removals were done for primigravidæ, for a really adherent placenta rarely occurred at a first birth. If pituitary extract were given after the placenta was delivered pituitary shock would not occur. He hoped that the injection of submammary saline was still taught for district work.

Dr. T. M. HEALY agreed with Dr. Solomons that obstetric shock was rare, but this fact did not get the obstetrician out of the difficulty of defining the condition from which the patient died. Dr. Gallagher in his paper had not mentioned the word trauma or injury at all. He thought that a great many of Dr. Gallagher's cases were due to traumatic shock. During his period as master of the Coombe Hospital he had tried in the annual reports to avoid using the term obstetric shock as far as possible, but it was exceedingly difficult to know what some of these patients died from. Obstetricians would welcome an explanation of why when patients bled into their tissues, or into the peritoneal cavity, they got into such an extraordinary state of collapse after such a small hæmorrhage.

Dr. O'DONEL BROWNE said that obstetric shock undoubtedly existed as a very terrible clinical entity, and he stressed the necessity for sharp distinction between it and the collapse or shock which supervened in the presence of excessive bleeding. In the production of shock ill health prior to the confinement, prolonged labour, misapplied obstetric operations and bad obstetrical judgment, with exposure to cold and long anæsthesia, were all important, but of themselves they would be unlikely to precipitate the condition unless some tissue damage took place concurrently. He maintained that judicious use of posterior-pituitary preparations was a great asset in the treatment of shock. His own experience of traumatic postpartum hæmorrhage did not include a single case where suture was necessary to control bleeding from a torn cervix. He had seen several cases in which the cervix had been badly torn, and this raised the question in his mind as to whether the cases treated by cervical suture were not in reality examples of incomplete uterine rupture.

Dr. A. SPAIN said that many of these patients died from shock which was in no way different from shock due to other causes. In describing these cases it was necessary to use the word shock, but it was not necessary to use the word obstetric. He thought that manual removal of the placenta should often be done earlier than it was. He had had fatalities as a junior obstetrician by waiting too long.

Dr. F. W. DOYLE had recently seen a patient who died of what in his opinion was obstetric shock. She was seven months pregnant and the fœtus had been dead for about a fortnight. He had been called suddenly to see her, and when he arrived found that she was dead.

Dr. E. A. KEELAN felt there must be a small group of maternal deaths which had their inception in the first stage of labour. This applied particularly to primiparæ, who, through want of adequate rest and sleep in the first stage, or on account of being given unsuitable food which provoked vomiting, or as a result of directions given by the nurse to bear down long before the os was fully dilated, became so fatigued that the second stage had to be terminated prematurely. A difficult forceps extraction might lead to profound shock in such a patient; a superadded small hæmorrhage in the third stage might sometimes cause death.

Dr. D. F. HANLEY was of the opinion that shock must be looked on as a secondary condition following some primary damage.

The PRESIDENT, from a study of the records of the Coombe Hospital for the last five years, suggested that patients who died shortly after delivery could be grouped into three classes: (1) patients suffering from organic disease associated with pregnancy (9 deaths); (2) patients suffering from some grave abnormality of the pregnancy itself (8 deaths); and (3) patients who had no complications prior to the onset of labour (1 case of hæmorrhage from rupture of the uterus, 1 case of pulmonary embolus after spontaneous delivery, and 4 cases of obstetric shock). The term obstetric shock should be strictly reserved for those who have an atraumatic delivery, and who develop shock and collapse without postpartum hæmorrhage. He had seen a multipara have a rapid spontaneous delivery unaccompanied by any hæmorrhage, go into a state of collapse in a few minutes, and in spite of every endeavour, including blood-transfusions, remain in this collapsed state and die. The placenta in this case was retained, and was manually removed as part of the exploration of the uterus to determine that internal hæmorrhage was not taking place. He pointed out that manual removal of the placenta was undertaken in two very different types of case. In the first, postpartum hæmorrhage due to partial detachment of the placenta, provided the bleeding had not been severe and prolonged, manual removal was not in his experience associated with any mortality. On the other hand, in a patient who had developed shock without any adequate hæmorrhage to account for it, manual removal was associated with a high mortality, but he was not satisfied that this mortality would be improved by leaving the placenta in situ in these patients when their shock was becoming progressively worse. He agreed that manual removal of the placenta should be reduced to a minimum, but he thought that the real exhibition of judgment lay in doing it in time. He agreed that many of the cases put down as obstetric shock died of operative trauma.

Reviews of Books

Practical Orthoptics in the Treatment of Squint

(2nd ed.) By KEITH LYLE, M.D., M.Chir. Camb., M.R.C.P., F.R.C.S., assistant ophthalmic surgeon, King's College Hospital; and SYLVIA JACKSON, senior orthoptist, Royal Westminster Ophthalmic Hospital. London: H. K. Lewis and Co. Pp. 341. 15*s*.

ORTHOPTIC exercises in the treatment of strabismus and some forms and degrees of ocular-muscle imbalance have excited interest for several years. As with many new therapeutic measures its initial stages were marked by the enthusiasm of its protagonists and the condemnations of those who doubted its value. The passing of time, careful observation and cold judgment have helped to define its proper place in ocular therapeutics. Much of the routine work in this field both in hospital and private practice is done by young women of school certificate or matriculation standard who have studied in an orthoptic clinic of one of the hospitals for one year and have passed an examination recognised by the Orthoptic Board. This book is a sound practical contribution to the subject written by an ophthalmic surgeon and an orthoptist who have worked in a large orthoptic department. The second edition has incorporated some notes on the ætiology of strabismus taken from Bernard Chavasse's recently published edition of Worth's "Squint." In the chapter on instruments there is a description of Livingston's rotating stereogram and some of his ideas are set out in the chapter on heterophoria. A new chapter on adult cases of squint has been added, and the chapters on paralytic squint and ocular torticollis have been enlarged. The "standard of cure" approved by the Orthoptic Board is used. The appendix gives an outline in tabular form of all the cases seen and treated at the orthoptic clinic of the Royal Westminster Ophthalmic Hospital during 1938.

Text-book of Ophthalmology

Vol. III. *Diseases of the Inner Eye*. By Sir STEWART DUKE-ELDER, D.Sc., M.D. St. And., F.R.C.S., ophthalmic surgeon to St. George's Hospital, London. London: Henry Kimpton. Pp. 3470. £3 10*s*.

Volume III maintains the high standard of its predecessors. In these days such large compilations are generally the work of multiple authors but in this case a single writer has abstracted information from a large contemporary literature in several languages and set it out concisely and lucidly; this makes for continuity of style and an absence of overlapping. The volume covers diseases of the uveal tract, the retina, optic nerve, lens and vitreous; glaucoma and hypotony and intra-ocular parasites. The illustrations of the external manifestations of ocular disease, fundus paintings and microphotographs of morbid histological material are well chosen and good.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET
LONDON: SATURDAY, APRIL 19, 1941

SHARING THE BURDEN

IT is not surprising that in these days of talk about conservation of man-power comparing eyes should be cast on all sorts of medical activity, and general practitioners will welcome the Minister of Health's circular, summarised on another page, in which he recognises that private practice has already been seriously affected by the calling-up of its younger members and suggests means whereby hospitals and the public-health service can help to supply the future needs of the Forces. At the same time it is good reading that the three Service departments are reviewing their own medical establishments and that a similar process is taking place in the E.M.S. The unexpected calm in which a large proportion of medical members of the Forces and of the E.M.S. have passed the first eighteen months of the war has no doubt led to discontent both among themselves and among those doing their work at home. Some young doctors in the Army have felt that they were wasting their time in an unscientific and uncomfortable world while their colleagues were gravitating into the comparative luxury of hospital life with its greater prospect of scientific work. Some of the doctors in hospital service, on the other hand, have found themselves short of clinical material, and many of them would gladly join the Army if they could, especially if they felt there was enough work there for them. The mechanism for adjudicating on the claims of the different services has, perhaps inevitably, left some bitterness, but the real difficulty has lain in the circumstances of the times.

The increasing needs of the different theatres of war must entail further calls from time to time on civilian doctors liable for military service, and the aim must be to explore every other source of supply before depleting private practice below the borderline of safety. As the Ministry of Health suggests, local authorities may be able to release a certain number of the younger members of their medical staff by pooling their public-health services, by making full use of women doctors for maternity and child-welfare work, by appointing general practitioners to part-time posts, and by ensuring that no medical man is doing work which could be done by a layman. Hospitals can help by enrolling foreign doctors made available by the Medical Register (Temporary Registration) Orders, by "upgrading" some of the 2500 final-year students who under supervision can well undertake (as they did in 1917–18) the duties of junior house-officers, more particularly on the surgical side, and by reducing to a minimum the numbers of young doctors holding A, B2 and B1 posts, while being ready to lend or borrow medical staff in an emergency.

The emergency hospitals have to decide how much staff is necessary to deal with the basic minimum of clinical material in quiet periods while providing sufficient elasticity to enable the staff in periods of peak load to carry on until adequate reinforcements arrive. Experience has shown that only use can preserve the resources of a hospital in the state of preparedness in which it can cope with a sudden rush of work. Probably the ideal is, during a lull, to have these hospitals functioning up to half their capacity, either by drawing patients from the Army or by providing hospital treatment for the civilians who would benefit from it but cannot get it under present conditions. On this basis a 600-bed unit with 300 beds occupied will require one senior and one assistant surgeon, one skilled anæsthetist, one senior physician, and at least one other assistant, primarily a physician but able to assist with surgical work during an emergency. One house-officer will be needed for each hundred occupied beds, three in all. Apart from the medical superintendent the medical staff will therefore total eight, with calls on the part-time services of a radiologist and consultants for special types of case. This seems to be the bare minimum if the hospital is to be ready to admit and treat at short notice 300 severely wounded people. A staff of this size will be in no danger of deteriorating from lack of work if the 50% quota is maintained. Apart from strict economy in numbers more might perhaps be done by selecting for the E.M.S. the physically unfit, those boarded out of the Army on medical grounds and even the over-age, but hospitals prepared to do major emergency work require a certain nucleus of fit and active staff, and the Army has itself expressed a desire that as many young graduates as possible should undergo a period of training in such hospitals as a preliminary to military service.

INFECTION FROM DUST

THAT many pathogenic bacteria can remain viable for days outside the body has been known since KIRSTEIN'S [1] original work, but discoveries that come before their time are apt to be lost and forgotten. FLÜGGE'S doctrine, promulgated at the beginning of this century, that respiratory infections are spread directly by moist droplets with an infecting range limited to 3–4 feet became generally accepted, and only recently has spread of infection by air-currents to greater distances been resuscitated as a probable alternative route. The relative importance of droplets, droplet-nuclei (very small infective particles suspended like smoke in the air) and dust in carrying infection is now under active investigation. BLOOMFIELD and FELTY [2] showed some years ago that patients suffering from scarlet fever and tonsillitis were unable to infect blood-agar plates held a foot in front of the mouth while the patient talked, laughed or coughed. Following up this work and using a series of five plates arranged on the quadrant of a circle so that the top plate was in horizontal line and the bottom plate in vertical line with the patient's mouth at a distance of a foot, HARE [3] found that streptococcal throat and nose carriers speaking or coughing in a horizontal direction expelled few organisms on the upper two plates and increasing numbers on the lower plates of the circle. Colonies of hæmolytic streptococci were scantily present on the plates in only 4 of 12 carriers tested, and appeared most often on the intermediate plate of the series (angle of 45°). Tests with the Wells air-centrifuge failed to show hæmolytic streptococci in the air

1. Kirstein, J. *Z. Hyg. InfektKr.* 1902, **39**, 123.
2. Bloomfield, A. L. and Felty, A. R. *Bull. Johns Hopk. Hosp.* 1923, **35**, 115.
3. Hare, R. *Canad. publ. Hlth J.* 1940, **31**, 539.

Digitized by Google

expired horizontally from the mouth. From his results, HARE concluded that streptococcal carriers transfer infection, not directly by droplets or droplet-nuclei but by large infective particles, which, falling on floor or bed-clothes, become dried and are carried into the air again with bed-making and sweeping. The large numbers of diphtheria bacilli [4] and streptococci [5] found in the dust of wards lend support to this view, and in his letter of April 12 (p. 493) CRUICKSHANK demonstrated clearly the increase in aerial streptococci after bedmaking and the usual ward disturbances. It is difficult to prove that infected dust actually produces clinical infection. Opponents of this view might say that in the dried state these pathogens are so emasculated as not to be able to initiate infection. But guineapigs placed in the exhaust tunnels of sanatoria have developed tuberculosis, and instances of infection from dust have been recorded—there was the person who after sweeping out a cubicle vacated five days previously by a patient with streptococcal puerperal infection developed tonsillitis due to a streptococcus of the same serological type.[6] MACGREGOR[7] described an outbreak of puerperal sepsis which necessitated closure of the ward and which flared up again when the ward was reopened with a new nursing staff. Such an occurrence and the outbreaks of puerperal sepsis described by CRUICKSHANK and GODBER[8] are at least strong circumstantial evidence of the infectivity of dust. In the disinfection of wards care must be taken, as WHITE[6] showed, that formaldehyde fumigation is carried out thoroughly, or, if washing-down is preferred, that dust high up on window-ledges or lampshades is removed (see Dr. Glass's letter, page 524). Aerosols and ultraviolet light are relatively ineffective here. To minimise the amount of dust and prevent its dissemination in the air, blankets may be treated with liquid paraffin and floors with spindle oil[9]; the oil should be sparingly applied with a mop after all polish has been removed with soap and water, and fresh application made every 2, 3 or 4 weeks as required. But infected dust can be a vehicle for the spread of infection by the hardy pathogens only: it does not solve the problem of the transmission of cerebrospinal fever and other infections whose materies morbi cannot live for long outside the animal body.

THE CASE FOR MASS RADIOGRAPHY

IT can now be considered as established that a large number of adults (probably about 1%), who are free from signs or symptoms, present radiological pulmonary lesions of sufficient significance to make it inadvisable to accept their services either in the fighting forces or in industries working under the full pressure of war effort. The expense of mass radiology of millions of people would be considerable, but that the cost of failing to carry out such a survey is probably much greater is suggested by the experience of the firm of Phillips of Eindhoven, who found the cost of 100,000 radiological examinations to be little more than a third of the consequent saving in sick pay, treatment and pensions which followed a 71% diminution of the incidence of tuberculosis in their employees. In a recent paper, prepared for his presidential address to the Faculty of Radiologists, SHANKS[1] discussed the three possible methods of mass radiography. Full radiological investigation, although the most accurate, is ruled out on grounds of expense. Screen examination alone is laborious for the radiologist and provides no permanent record. Miniature photography of the screen image is in his view the method of choice, for it is inexpensive in materials and quick; at least 100–200 cases per hour can be photographed with one apparatus. It can be carried out by a lay technician, and forms a permanent record that can be studied at leisure by the consultant. The accuracy of miniature as compared with full-size films has been the subject of recent studies by DOUGLAS and BIRKELS[2] and by CLARK and his colleagues,[3] who conclude that the margin of error is so slight that not more than 1–2% of lesions, and these of minimal dimensions, would be missed by the miniature method. It must be remembered, too, as KAYNE[4] has lately reminded us, that even full-size radiographs may miss lesions which are in awkward situations. Fears have been expressed lest over-diagnosis and the branding as tuberculous of cases with insignificant apical scars should result from this method of investigation, but it should be realised that a positive finding on a miniature radiogram is merely an indication for full radiological and clinical investigation, the result of which would be the separation of these cases into three groups: (1) shadow of no clinical importance; (2) active disease requiring treatment; and (3) cases requiring observation, which should be temporarily rejected for service or employment involving heavy strain, but need not be notified or treated as tuberculous.

The entire Royal naval personnel are now being examined by miniature radiography every two or three years, suspects being re-examined with a full-size film. This welcome information was given by SHELDON DUDLEY, director-general designate of the R.N.M.S., at a meeting of the section of epidemiology, R.S.M., reported in our last issue (p. 481). Of the first 18,000 men examined (at a cost of less than 1*d.* each) about 100 were considered suspicious on the miniature radiogram, but a full-size film and observation in hospital reduced this number to 47, who were finally diagnosed as active and invalided out. Here, then, routine miniature radiography removed 2 sources of infection from each 1000 men examined. In these times of strain, when an increase in tuberculosis is to be feared, the arguments in favour of an extensive use of mass radiography are overwhelming. With early diagnosis we can now anticipate the arrest of the disease in the majority of cases; the spread of infection, facilitated by blackout and shelter life, can be reduced. In addition to these advantages it should be brought home to the authorities that besides increasing service and industrial efficiency each pound spent on such a scheme might be expected to save three pounds.

4. Wright, H. D., Shone, H. R. and Tucker, J. R. *J. Path. Bact.* January, 1941, p. 111.
5. Thomas, J. C. *Lancet*, March 29, 1941, p. 433.
6. White, E. *Ibid*, 1, 1936, 941.
7. Macgregor, A. S. M. Puerperal Infection in Maternity Hospitals, Edinburgh, 1930.
8. Cruickshank, R. and Godber, G. E. *Lancet*, 1939, 1, 741.
9. van den Ende, M., Lush, D. and Edward, D. G. ff. *Ibid*, 1940, 2, 133.

1. Shanks, C. *Brit. J. Radiol.* February, 1941, p. 45.
2. Douglas, B. H. and Birkels, D. C. C. *Amer. Rev. Tuberc.* January, 1941, p. 96.
3. Clark, D. K. C., Cordimer, G. R. M. and Ellman, P. *Brit. J. Radiol.* February, 1941, p. 54.
4. Kayne, G. G. *Lancet*, Feb. 1, 1941, p. 143.

Digitized by Google

REPEAL OF THE MEDICINE STAMP DUTIES

IN his budget speech in April, 1939, Sir JOHN SIMON surprised all parties in the House by announcing that he proposed to repeal the medicine stamp duties because they had become administratively unworkable, but the opposition to what was generally regarded as a retrograde step was so forceful that the Chancellor later decided to refrain from taking it. Now Sir KINGSLEY WOOD has revived his predecessor's proposal, though he implies that between now and September, when the repeal will take effect, legislation will be introduced to apply some other form of control to "maintain a fair balance between the interests of the pharmacists and of other vendors." This follows his undertaking, made last August when the Finance (No. 2) Bill was being considered in committee, to get the parties together and hammer out some reasonable solution, the parties referred to being the Proprietary Association of Great Britain, the National Pharmaceutical Union, the Scottish Pharmaceutical Federation, the Wholesale Drug Trade Association and the Pharmaceutical Society of Great Britain. It seems fair to assume that some reasonable solution has been found.

The medicine stamp and licence duties go back to 1783, and it is clear that the original legislation, although primarily an excise measure for raising revenue, was also intended to protect the public from the dangers arising from the indiscriminate sale of medicines. The tax was twofold, as it is today. It was imposed on all persons who sold medicines and were not regularly bred to the profession of doctors, apothecaries or the like, and secondly a duty was laid on the medicines themselves when sold by such persons. By exempting the persons who are now represented by registered chemists and druggists and the medicines sold by them the House of Commons of that time showed in no uncertain way their desire to set up a signpost directing the public to the trained vendor for their medicines. That principle has been confirmed in every subsequent act relating to the sale of medicines. There can be no doubt that removal of the duties without offsetting legislation would encourage those abuses which Parliament a hundred and fifty years ago hoped to discourage, and this is no time for helping the sale of secret remedies, or indeed for encouraging the sale of any medicines beyond the needs of the community.

It is true that the law as amended by various acts since the passing of the original one has given rise to anomalies contrary to common sense—the Chancellor describes it as a museum-piece of administrative complexity—but that is not a sound reason for scrapping an important principle, as the Chancellor of course recognises. It will probably be found when the new measures are introduced that they will reserve to qualified persons their present right to sell medicines recommended for specific purposes, but that they will not interfere with the practice by which ordinary shopkeepers may sell drugs which do not bear recommending labels or instructions as to dosage. When the bill comes before Parliament other interested parties besides those mentioned may well demand consideration, so that the bill may yet be a controversial one. The Government, however, is pledged to give the chemists a measure of compensation if the duties are repealed, and if that measure of compensation has not been translated into law by September the repeal is likely to be postponed. No doubt many pharmacists would like to press for the reservation to qualified persons of the retail sale of all medicines, whether "recommended" or not, but they should reflect that it was an attempt by physicians of a hundred years ago to prevent chemists and druggists from recommending medicine for gain which brought the Pharmaceutical Society into existence.

Annotations

MENTAL DISEASE IN A GENERAL HOSPITAL

PSYCHIATRY is the most nearly related to sociology of all the branches of medical science, and mental disorders in general can be regarded as the meeting ground of social and cultural affairs on the one hand and the human organism on the other. It has always been desirable that psychiatry should be as closely in contact with general medicine as possible, and there is no better way to this end than to arrange for mental disorders to be treated not in relative isolation but in the same institutions as physical ones. The York Clinic—the building of which at Guy's Hospital had been contemplated for some years before the war and has now been completed in spite of it—is the first psychiatric clinic in the country to be erected in the precincts of a great teaching hospital and to form an integral part of it. The part played by mental processes in many apparently physical complaints (the psychosomatic disorders) is increasingly recognised, and recent advances in the treatment of psychotic conditions have turned early treatment from a pious gesture to a practical act. The so-called stigma which is still attached to psychotic mental illness should be largely erased by a conjunction of general and psychological medicine, especially when treatment can be given from beginning to end within a general hospital, to which admission is as free and informal as in the case of physical diseases.

The building is of a pleasant modern type embodying the wide experience in hospital architecture of two firms,[1] as well as the special experience placed at their disposal by the Board of Control through their architect. It is designed to accommodate 42 patients, mainly in single rooms. The fact that many patients, being ambulant, will use the common rooms of the clinic as their home has made it desirable to provide as much day-space as possible. The ground floor is occupied by public rooms and offices, while the basement, in addition to a laboratory, contains the gymnasium and dining-room. The first floor is intended for the reception of psychoneurotic and psychopathic patients; the two middle floors are designed for the milder type of psychoses, are self-contained, each with an occupation room and a lounge. The top floor is reserved for the acute psychoses which require close nursing supervision. The roof provides both covered and open space. The anonymous donors operating through the York Trust have provided not only the building but a sum for limited endowment as well, partly in the hope that the clinic may start immediately after the war with a nucleus of free beds; these will supplement the half-dozen provided by the governors some years ago in the general wards for similar purposes. But most of the beds will be for paying patients at various rates since the clinic is to be nearly self-supporting. A part of the site has been generously provided by Lord Nuffield; the rest has been leased from the medical school.

The clinic will benefit the students, who are to share fully in its work; they will be able to coöperate in the inpatient treatment of all varieties of psychological

1. Messrs. Thompson and Walford and Messrs. Stanley Hall, Easton and Robertson.

Digitized by Google

illness, excluding those requiring certification, and to share in the treatment of adults and children in an outpatient department which before the war was one of the busiest of its kind in the country. Patients will come more readily at an early stage of their illness to a general hospital, and will have the advantage of easy access to first-class facilities in the other branches of medicine provided by a teaching school. The risk incurred in completing the building now will be well justified if, at the end of the war, it is able to begin its work at once.

DR. ALISON GLOVER'S RETIREMENT

BEFORE joining the staff of the Ministry of Health in 1920 Dr. J. Alison Glover had gained valuable experience in general practice, had spent two years as part-time school medical officer under the L.C.C., and six years as deputy M.O.H. for Islington. In 1929 he was promoted deputy senior M.O. at the Ministry, and in 1934 he succeeded Dr. Ralph Crowley as senior M.O. of the Board of Education. During this time he has made notable additions to our knowledge of epidemiology. In the last war he showed that overcrowding was a more potent factor than season in raising the incidence and carrier-rate of cerebrospinal fever. After that he turned to the purification of swimming-bath water, rheumatic diseases (witness the Milroy lectures), scarlet fever, tonsillitis, measles, poliomyelitis, naso-pharyngeal infections in public and secondary schools; finally his epidemiological observations on the first four months of evacuation were embodied in a presidential address to the section of epidemiology, R.S.M. These things are on record. Hitherto unrecorded are his love of classical poetry and his absorbing interest in lethal weapons. His office desk is adorned with relics of the last war, while in a drawer of the same desk is to be found a copy of Milton. And his actual experience of warfare is worth recording. While still a student at Guy's he joined the C.I.Vs. as a private and saw service in South Africa, gaining a commission in the New South Wales Medical Corps. During the last war he served as a regimental officer in France, as a sanitary officer in Malta, and ended up in charge of the cerebrospinal fever laboratory, London district. Now at the age of 65 he is serving as a private in the Home Guard; after a night of duty he will appear at the office in the morning as fit as if he had just returned from a holiday. Glover himself attributes his physical fitness to his love of two recreations—swimming and lawn tennis. An early dip in the Hampstead ponds was for many years part of his daily regime, summer and winter. Retirement will not mean lethargy, for Dr. Glover will be retained at the Board of Education for special services.

HYPNOSIS BY HYPNOTICS

THE use of narcotic drugs to discover what a patient cannot communicate because of hysterical and other psychological disturbance is not new, any more than is their use to discover what a suspected delinquent will not disclose. In neither instance can they be relied on; the patient or the criminal may keep his secret, or perhaps the story he tells while under the influence of the drug is a misleading fantasy. But it is not merely as an aid to mental exploration, a solvent of amnesia, that the narcotic method has its modest place in psychiatric procedure. It may be employed, as Dr. Stungo on p. 507 shows, much as hypnosis may be employed. Indeed, it was as a device for making hypnosis easier in resistant subjects that narcotic drugs entered this field. It is widely recognised that drugs, and especially placebos, can have a suggestive effect far more important than their pharmacological effect; and if a drug is used that, when given by injection, induces drowsiness and is preceded by the creation of an expectancy of "cure" in the patient corresponding to the confidence of "cure" in the doctor's mind and manner, the suggestive effect can be therapeutically powerful. That there are drawbacks and even risks needs no emphasis. Psychogenic factors disclosed may be irrelevant or fantastic, the catharsis trivial, the patient's misunderstanding of his illness or his symptoms all the greater; "narco-analysis" is not a treatment in itself but a technical aid to the carrying out of a regular psychiatric treatment whether it be brief or prolonged, re-educative or purely suggestive. The method is, in short, not one for indiscriminate use by those without psychiatric training. It is also important that the wider effect of narcotic and other drugs in mental disorder be borne in mind. It was, for example, the effect of Sodium Amytal on schizophrenic stupor that first made this drug conspicuous in psychiatric work. Yet none would be so hardy as to suggest that this effect of amytal was irrespective of its pharmacological action or had anything to do with suggestion. These drugs do not act in the same way in different forms of mental disorder, nor is their application a simple undemanding procedure, coming as a godsend for the harassed outpatient physician who is innocent of psychiatric subtleties and eager to clear up the patient's troubles by a Gordian-knot attack. That they save time in dealing with hysterics is perhaps the only justification for their having such terms as "hypnosis" and "analysis" tacked on to their names. There are many differences between sleep and hypnosis, and between either of these and narcosis; and to attach the word analysis, nowadays, to anything and everything in a psychological context is to go in for miching mallecho.

ELECTROPHORETIC COMPONENTS OF DIPHTHERIA ANTITOXIN

SOME attention has been paid during the last few years to the physicochemical changes occurring in the sera of horses undergoing immunisation. Important progress has just been reported by Kekwick and Record[1] of the Lister Institute, using the electrophoresis apparatus of Tiselius.[2] In normal horse sera four protein components can be demonstrated—albumin and three globulins, α, β and γ. As immunisation with diphtheria toxoid proceeds, the same four components are obtained, although the relative proportions of each become altered; in diphtheria antitoxic horse sera the antitoxin is associated with the β and γ globulins. By electrophoretic methods these components can be separated, and their properties compared with those of the sera from which they were derived. Quite early in the course of injections the percentage of globulin rises. The immediate reaction is the production of a relatively small amount of γ globulin antitoxin, the percentage of which remains fairly constant at a low level for most horses; but the main increase in globulin is due to the β constituent which is predominantly responsible for the antitoxic activity of most sera. The α globulin and albumin components are not antitoxic. A study of the β and γ globulins and of a number of diphtheria antitoxic sera containing them has been made by Kekwick and Record. These globulins possess a number of properties which distinguish them sharply from one another. From the immunologist's standpoint perhaps the most interesting distinguishing property of the separated β and γ globulins is the in-vivo/in-vitro ratio[3]: 0·9 for β and 2 for γ globulin. It has been noted that the γ constituent, with its higher ratio, develops early in immunisation, and in this connexion Glenny and others[4] previously observed that early bleedings from horses tend to

1. Kekwick, R. A. and Record, B. R. *Brit. J. exp. Path.* February, 1941, p. 29.
2. Tiselius, A., *Biochem. J.* 1937, **31**, 1464.
3. The in-vivo value of a serum is obtained from tests on laboratory animals, and the in-vitro value by the Ramon flocculation method.
4. Glenny, A. T., Pope, C. G., Waddington, H. and Wallace, U. *J. Path. Bact.* 1925, **28**, 463.

Digitized by Google

show a high in-vivo/in-vitro ratio, while the general tendency is for this ratio to fall as immunisation proceeds. The antitoxic γ globulin from a very limited number of horses showed the same avidity characteristics, suggesting that the γ globulin from these horses was of identical composition. But Kekwick and Record point out that occasional in-vivo/in-vitro ratios greater than 2 have been described, the origin of which is not yet clear. They also make the interesting observation that the nitrogen specifically precipitated by diphtheria toxin from antitoxic γ globulin is twice that precipitated from β globulin, although the molecular weight as determined by the ultracentrifuge is the same for both β and γ globulin. Much of this technical analysis will be heavy going for the uninitiated, but the suggestion that the γ globulin antitoxin may have some advantage therapeutically should not pass unobserved. The γ globulin antitoxin flocculates with toxin more rapidly than the β globulin, and appears to have greater avidity. Further research may show whether it is possible to produce greater amounts of the γ globulin during immunisation, and whether this special fraction is clinically more efficient.

CONTROLLED COUNTERIRRITATION

ALTHOUGH counterirritation has through the ages been one of the most popular ways of easing pain its use has been empirical, and little effort has been made to understand its undoubted efficacy. Heat, cold, rubbing and scratching have from time to time been superseded by more drastic methods such as cupping, the cautery or blistering ointments, and recently vibration and electrical stimulation have also been used. The experiments of Gammon and Starr[1] seem to explain some of the effects of counterirritation and to offer more effective methods for its employment. They produced prolonged pain in themselves with an irritant ointment rubbed into the skin and by subcutaneous injection of 10% sodium chloride, and they then observed the effect of temperature changes, vibration and of tactile and electrical stimulation. On the application of a counterirritant the pain was lessened or abolished, but it soon began to return and had reached its original intensity within a minute. When the counterirritant was removed prompt relief again occurred, but the pain returned within a minute. When counterirritation was too strong a most disagreeable summation with the original pain resulted, and if it was too weak there was little effect on the pain. The best counterirritant was cold and it was most effective between 4° and 10° C., while heat was optimal at 40° C. Cold, electric stimulation, heat, tactile stimulation, vibration, and a jet of air were relatively effective in that decreasing order when applied to the pain produced by injection of hypertonic saline, but only cold was effective in easing the pain of skin irritation. As would be expected from their early results, they found that interrupted counterirritation gave far greater relief from pain than did continuous stimulation. The effects produced were not dependent on vascular changes; on the contrary, animal experiment showed that streams of nerve impulses from pain receptors were interrupted by the counterirritation. Gammon and Starr then applied their results to 80 patients, and found that the majority preferred 40 seconds of heat alternating with 30 seconds of cold but the choice of counterirritant varied somewhat with the type and origin of the pain, and static electricity was sometimes surprisingly effective. They agree with Cushny[2] that counterirritants act centrally, especially as relief could be obtained by irritation remote from the source of pain, and they think there may be central depression taking place within the thalamus. This transitory central depression after stimulation may be similar to that recently described by Bronk.[3] Whatever the physiological basis for these observations, it is stimulating to find medieval guess-work giving place to the scientific control of pain through the coöperation of institutions for medical and for physical research.

SHARING OUR RISKS

MANY good practices have been interrupted by bombs, and many others have melted away as towns are evacuated; hardship to individual practitioners has often been great. The Medical War Relief Fund, administered by a committee representing the Royal Colleges, the Royal Medical Benevolent Fund and the British Medical Association has already been able to distribute much-needed loans and gifts, so far amounting to £4000. A typical case is that of a doctor whose house and equipment were destroyed by an incendiary bomb; his income had fallen, owing to the war, so that he was only just able to carry on. The need for new clothes and equipment faced him with an outlay which was quite beyond his means, and the fund was able to make a timely loan. Another general practitioner rejoined the Army in which he had served in the last war, but was invalided out after taking part in the Dunkirk withdrawal. His practice had gone down in the interval and there was a gap between the date when his Army pay stopped and the date at which professional bills became due. He was helped with a gift and a loan. A number of doctors have been killed in raids which also destroyed the greater part of their property. Their widows, some of whom have children to rear, have received gifts or loans and have been helped to obtain pensions from appropriate sources. Loans are made free of interest and those receiving them have written warmly of their intention of paying them back as soon as their circumstances permit. All the same, applicants are bound to increase in number while the war lasts, and though contributions to the fund up to the end of March had exceeded £20,000 the drain on it is likely to be heavy. Every member of the profession is asked to contribute, and those who have not received a local appeal may send subscriptions to the hon. treasurer, Medical War Relief Fund, B.M.A. House, Tavistock Square, London, W.C.1.

THE MORTALITY OF HUSBANDS AND WIVES

MANY years ago Karl Pearson and his colleagues[4] observed a positive correlation between the length of life of husband and wife, an association they attributed mainly to "assortative mating" though they thought common economic backgrounds might well play a part. The subject has recently been taken up and extended, with value, to different causes of death, by Ciocco, who has studied the registers of death in Washington County, Maryland.[5] He finds not only a rather greater degree of association than the earlier workers in length of life but also evidence that husbands and wives, in the case of four diseases—tuberculosis, influenza and pneumonia, heart diseases, and cancer—tend to die of a common cause more often than would be expected if chance alone was operating. For example, when the husbands died of tuberculosis 17·1% of the wives also died from tuberculosis, but when the husbands died of other causes only 5·8% of the wives died from tuberculosis. Similarly when the husbands died from cancer 15·5% of the wives also died from cancer against 10·3% when the husbands died from other causes. With tuberculosis possible explanations are not far to seek: marital infection, marital selection and common economic levels may all play a part, though the relative importance of each cannot be determined. Influenza and pneumonia are also infectious diseases and influenced by economic circum-

1. Gammon, G. D. and Starr, I. *J. clin. Invest.* January, 1941, p. 13.
2. Cushny, A. R. Textbook of Pharmacology and Therapeutics London, 1924, p. 75.
3. Bronk, D. W. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1939, **2**, 380.
4. *Biometrika*, 1903, **2**, 481.
5. *Hum. Biol.* 1940, **12**, 508.

Digitized by Google

stances. It is not so simple to suggest an explanation for the greater common incidences of heart disease and cancer. Marital contagion might be an element in heart disease if the causative factor in rheumatic heart disease is infectious; otherwise we can but fall back on conscious or unconscious marital selection of like by like in constitution. There is no evidence of a physical type for cancer, most workers deny an infective agent, and there remains, it seems, only the common environment including diet. This suggests a line of approach which merits further attention.

BLOOD SEDIMENTATION

Two short articles by N. K. Basu in the *Indian Journal of Pediatrics* for January (p. 27) deal with blood sedimentation in relation to tuberculosis and vitamin-C deficiency. The experimental evidence quoted is too meagre to allow of any definite conclusions being drawn, but the papers are none the less interesting. Basu uses an unusual technique for measuring the B.S.R., inasmuch as the blood is diluted with saline to the extent of 1 in 50. This startling departure from common practice may serve as a reminder that the principal requirement of any technique is that it shall give results which show an accurate relation to clinical findings. It has been suggested that B.S.R. measurements are of value in the diagnosis of tuberculosis, and although this view is not generally held in this country, it may be that Basu's modification of the sedimentation-test gives the greater sensitiveness he claims for it. He also finds that the administration of ascorbic acid to tuberculous patients tends to improve the B.S.R. but he leaves it to others to decide whether this is accompanied by improvement of the patient. The sedimentation-test has had a long run, and it is time that the assessment of its clinical value was agreed upon. The ease with which the test can be performed has perhaps stifled clinical as distinct from laboratory research; or possibly the organisation of the collective research required has been dismissed as impracticable. The matter should not remain here.

STAMPING OUT HEAD LICE

WHEN medical inspection was introduced 34 years ago the formidable problem of the head louse was for the first time tackled systematically. Like so many drives in medicine and public health, the attack failed to achieve complete victory because of the success of its early battles. Within a few years the rate of infestations of the heads of school-children fell from nearly 90 to about 10% and the foulest disappeared. In some districts even better results have been obtained and of a few it may be said that the head louse is no longer resident and does not breed regularly; but these are few indeed. Lately the attack has been one of passive routine rather than active warfare and though it has kept the lousiness of the heads of school-children within reasonable limits in normal circumstances nothing has been done towards extermination. The Ministry of Health and the Board of Education have now issued a memorandum[1] on the subject which is timely, for though it might neither surprise, enlighten or help the first generation of school inspectors the present generation has largely forgotten the experiences of the past. The memorandum states that powers are available to local authorities which "should be adequate to secure the desired result." The experience of the past is that these powers are not adequate. The most important in theory is the power to cleanse verminous persons, but as this requires consent it is of no real value. For there never was any great difficulty in cleansing those who wished to be cleansed. As the head louse is a strict parasite and its habitat the hair of human scalps, success can be achieved only by action on this nidus, but to effect elimination all heads must receive attention. The chief reservoir of the louse has shifted from school-children to infants and young women, so the main attack should be shifted also to these fields where our powers are much restricted. Continuous instruction and education of senior girls is our chief hope, for if these are well trained they will keep their own heads clean when they leave school and look to the heads of their children in after years. But for complete success we must have compulsory powers to cleanse those who will not cleanse themselves. Now that the Board of Education and Ministry of Health have reawakened to the menace of the head louse, they may realise that the intermittent issue of circulars does not solve national problems.

1. Accompanying Circulars 2306 (Ministry of Health) and 1544 (Board of Education) to local authorities.

MINIMAL HEALTH REPORTS

CIRCULAR 2314 of the Ministry of Health is no more than a reminder that the reports for 1940 should be framed as laid down by circular 2067 which was the final instruction for the reports of 1939. Some of the reports for that year were nearly completed and many more had been commenced before circular 2067 was received in July, so they are a mixed lot, some being but slightly shortened and others stripped to the bone. It is to be noted that reports for 1940 are required, but they are to be as short as possible and to deal only with matters relevant to that year which were of public-health interest. Owing to the suppression of conferences, difficulties of communication and curtailment of journals, we have not the general knowledge of the public-health history of 1940 that we have usually at the end of a year, and are largely unaware of any points of special consequence or interest which may have occurred in the various localities. It is important that any such happenings as would be reported in ordinary circumstances should be recorded in the reports for 1940, especially in view of the exceptional difficulties in forecasting what is likely to happen in the epidemiological field in the years ahead of us. We are not prophets and cannot foretell the future, but we can deduce probabilities from evidence which we look to find in the annual reports for the past year. In present circumstances the most interesting information is that concerning outbreaks, or alleged outbreaks, of food-poisoning or food-spread diseases and unusual prevalence of diseases which are, or might be, connected with nutritional deterioration.

Prof. W. W. C. TOPLEY, F.R.S., has been appointed secretary to the Agricultural Research Council in succession to Sir Edwin Butler who is retiring through ill health. Professor Topley, who was appointed a member of the council last year, is director of the division of immunology at the London School of Hygiene, and since the outbreak of war has been guiding a national laboratory service. In this appointment we see an important development in the union of health and agriculture.

UNDER the new schedule all medical and dental students will be reserved from the date of acceptance by a recognised medical school, subject to satisfactory reports on their progress in study from time to time. The medical schools will, however, not have unlimited right of admission, but will be requested to adopt some quota in terms of recent entries.

WE regret to learn of the death, in London on April 10, of Dr. DAVID FORSYTH, consulting physician to Charing Cross Hospital and to the Evelina Hospital for Children. Dr. Forsyth was one of the early students of psychoanalysis and modern psychological methods. He was 64 years of age.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

ALLOCATION OF MEDICAL MAN-POWER

THE Ministry of Health has sent a circular (No. 2323) to medical officers of health, local authorities and hospitals suggesting means by which they can help to meet the growing needs of the Services for doctors. Consideration of civilian and Service requirements by the ministers concerned has made it clear that further special measures are necessary if the limited numbers of doctors available are to be employed to the best advantage. The three Service departments are reviewing their medical establishments, and it is hoped thereby to reduce the further calls on doctors in civilian practice. The needs of the different theatres of war are, however, so great that such calls will still have to be made from time to time; these will be met as hitherto from practitioners liable to military service,[1] through the machinery of the Central Medical War Committee. The Minister of Health is reviewing the E.M.S., with a view to releasing for the Forces a number of whole-time and part-time members both by reducing the strength of the service and by replacing British members with foreign practitioners.

HOSPITAL STAFF

Hospital authorities are urged to take all possible steps to reduce their establishments of resident posts and to consider favourably the employment of foreign doctors. The Minister is also of the opinion that the time has now come, as in the last war, to employ medical students in their final year as junior house-officers (A posts), so far as is compatible with the law. By this means a number of present holders of A posts will be freed to perform the duties now carried out by senior house-officers (B2 posts) or junior medical officers (B1), who will thus be released for the Forces. In the interests of medical education, and to maintain a proper standard of treatment, students should be employed in this way only in hospitals where their work can be supervised by members of the teaching staff of the medical schools. It is considered inadvisable to replace more than half of the junior house-officers in this way, and normally students chosen for these appointments should not hold them for more than 3 months. For purposes of reimbursement the ministry will recognise honoraria of £50 a year, plus board and lodging not exceeding a further £100, for students employed in this way. Hospital authorities should feel that every hospital in the emergency scheme is a unit in a comprehensive organisation, so that they should help each other at times of special stress by lending medical staff. Practitioners who are enrolled in class 1 or 2 of the E.M.S. are at the disposal of hospital officers and group officers for this purpose, but the same principle should be extended by hospital authorities to their own staff. The services of additional junior house-officers are particularly valuable for relieving temporary pressure on hospitals, and the Minister hopes that requests for loans of staff will be met readily, without any question of invoking the compulsory powers vested in group and hospital officers under the defence regulations. The Minister has refrained from enrolling holders of A and B2 posts in the E.M.S. so that hospitals may have full liberty of action to move junior house-officers from one kind of work to another in the interests of their education, and in order to facilitate the flow of newly qualified men into hospital establishments.

PUBLIC-HEALTH OFFICERS

The Minister hopes that local authorities will consider the possibility of releasing members of their public-health medical staffs not holding hospital appointments. For example, the employment of a woman doctor on maternity and child-welfare work and the transfer of other functions to a general practitioner over military age might enable the authority to release a young member of their staff for the Forces. In some areas it may be possible to share the work of medical officers of health and their assistants between the officers of different authorities. Administrative and clerical duties not requiring to be directly performed by a medical man should be delegated to lay staff. There is no need for a medical officer to remain on duty at an A.R.P. control centre solely for air-raid purposes at a time when no alert has been sounded, and indeed his presence there is not always necessary throughout the period of an alert if he can be quickly summoned when required.

The circular concludes with these words. Private practice has already been seriously affected by the recruitment of practitioners of military age, and, if a fair balance is to be preserved and essential medical services carried on, other branches of medical practice ought to make further contributions to the Armed Forces. The Minister is confident that he can rely on public-health and hospital authorities to coöperate in meeting this urgent national need.

1. Only whole-time professors and lecturers over the age of 25 are reserved in the schedule of April 10, 1941.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

MALFORMED BABIES

THE New York State health department has been conducting an experiment in reporting. Since January 1940 birth certificates have had on the reverse a series of questions which the attending physician is invited to answer, but answers are not legally required. The questions are:

"Pregnancy, complications of:.... ; Labor, complications of:..... ; Weight of baby at birth ..... grams or ..... lbs.....ozs.; Were any operative or instrumental procedures used ?..... ; Specify ..... ; Indications ..... ; Did baby have any (1) congenital malformation ? ..... describe ..... (2) birth injury ? ..... describe ....."

It was expected that perhaps 40% or at most 60% of the certificates would be completed on the reverse. It has been found that actually more than 90% are completed. From the answers to the last question a tabulation has been made for the six months, Jan. 1 to June 30, 1940. In this period there were 44,986 certificates in upstate New York and answers to the above questions were given on 41,000 certificates. On 917 certificates birth injuries or congenital malformations were specified. An analysis of the descriptions by the department's orthopædic surgeons reduces to 286 the number of undoubted orthopædic conditions. A check of death certificates up to Oct. 1, 1940, shows that 75 of these babies (26·2%) had died by that date. The following table shows distribution of the orthopædic conditions:—

BIRTH INJURIES AND CONGENITAL MALFORMATIONS AMONG INFANTS BORN ALIVE IN NEW YORK STATE (EXCLUSIVE OF NEW YORK CITY) IN THE FIRST HALF OF THE YEAR 1940.

Total	917*
Orthopædic conditions	286
Spina bifida	71
Club foot	65
Harelip and/or cleft palate	44
Adactylism, polydactylism, syndactylism	37
Foot deformities, other than club	30
Deformed or undeveloped hand or arm	13
Erb's palsy	11
Congenital dislocation of ulna, knee, ankle	4
Hand, foot, or arm missing	3
Spastic	2
Torticollis	2
Atonic musculature, leg and arm	1
Bell's palsy	1
Osteogenesis imperfecta	1
Achondroplastic dwarf	1
Non-orthopædic conditions	631

* Exclusive of 11 residents of New York City or other states.

The department is under obligation not to make use of this information except for statistical purposes. However, 49 out of the 211 babies with orthopædic conditions have been separately brought to the attention of the orthopædic division of the State health department and in these cases the services of the department will be available for consultation.

WIRELESS INTERFERENCE BY DIATHERMY

It is exasperating to be listening to one of the numerous European stations and be interrupted by a storm of static put out by somebody's diathermy machine. Recently the Federal Communications Commission held an informal conference in Washington at which members of the medical profession and representatives of the manufacturers of electromedical equipment were brought together. One suggestion was that the manufacturers should construct their diathermy apparatus to operate on definite frequencies to be allocated for diathermy only. Three specific bands requested by the manufacturers

Digitized by Google

would have occupied 60 broadcast channels. The commission was unwilling to grant so much valuable air space and some of the manufacturers agreed that a restricted channel was possible but could be achieved only at prohibitive cost. Others did not believe it possible, since their equipment would be operated not by trained engineers but by physicians and their technicians. A committee appointed to look into engineering practices and circuit design costs will report to a future conference.

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

WHEN one reads the strange patois of the patent-medicine advertisement, one is sometimes inclined to ask what picture such phrases as "acid stomach" or "chill on the kidneys" conjure up in the average person's mind. Probably everyone's is different, depending on their previous experience of acid and chill; the average young man will think of an acid stomach as a sort of wireless battery, while the modern girl will picture a chilled kidney as a large marron glacé. Often there will be no clear picture at all, for it is not the least of the functions of words to draw a curtain, sometimes a humorously distractive curtain, across tragic pictures—dotty, pegging out, mopping up, liquidate. I confess that when I read of, say, cholelithiasis or gastric ulcer I think of a far more diagrammatic gall-bladder than nature's own, of a far tidier stomach, not quite with traffic lights at the pylorus but getting on that way, so much so that when in the butcher's shop or P.M. room I see the real thing it always gives me rather a shock. Surely that wonderfully intricate structure, that marvellous mechanism, those Homeric contests could not have been staged in this unworthy piece of meat! Probably my diagrammatic thinking is due to my mind being incapable of consistently picturing the reality, that is to say I am doing for myself what the schoolmaster does for the boys on the blackboard, simplifying matters. Akin to this diagrammatic thinking is thinking in caricature, at which children and savages, and the child and savage within each of us, delight. To sum up the 120 million in the U.S.A. in the crisp figure of Uncle Sam, the Russian horde as a grasping and slightly immoral bear, although it may contain a wisp of truth, is a slovenly form of thought, or rather a way of saving oneself the trouble of thinking. Again I plead guilty. I always look on those grown members of our own family of nations as individuals: Canada, a businesslike young man, keen and practical; Australia, wiry, sporting and a little wild; New Zealand, deadly serious, a chip of the old block; South Africa, sunburnt, capable, with some psychological upset in his boyhood which has left a scar. This, of course, is of no importance in me, the village doctor, but when foreign offices think in the same way, as they have done for the last few hundred years, it is dangerous. These colossal nursery figures haunt the mind to the exclusion of reality. They give undue emphasis to the differences between nations and ignore the 95% of truth, the common humanity of us all. It is a childlike way of thinking, but then we are probably groping through the quite early childhood of man.

* * *

I joined the other members of the fire-picket assembled in the assistants' room of the physiology department, and over tea and biscuits we talked of this and that for an hour or so. Two of the students had been discussing motives for murder, and they invited me to state my views, but I tried to steer the conversation into other channels. At 11.30 P.M. we decided to turn in, and taking a torch and a steel helmet I made my way to my post in the department of forensic medicine. The dark, empty corridors and the penetrating smell of cedar-wood oil produced a peculiar sensation of eeriness that I certainly did not experience earlier in the evening. The small coal-fire in the professor's room had burnt to a dull red glow and I poked it vigorously to a friendly flame. Having arranged my sleeping-bag and blankets on my camp-bed I began to undress. Outside the wind was rising and the draught made the doors and windows creak and rattle. I began to feel a curious reluctance to turn round or even to look about me; absurd, of course, but things do seem different when it's dark and one is alone in a large building. This little room and its adjacent laboratory, I mused, had been the scene of researches that had brought many murderers to the scaffold. Yes, there was Buck Ruxton; he must have suffered unspeakable anguish while awaiting trial. How many times did he rehearse his version of the mysterious disappearance of the two women? I looked up at the lab door, as if expecting an answer to come from that fateful room, but my attention was arrested by something that made my heart gallop and the sweat break out on my forehead. I spun round. The room was empty. I had been the victim of an optical illusion; the glass fronts of the bookcases were acting as parallel mirrors. The white face that I had seen staring at me was the reflection of my own. I coughed and walked over to poke the fire again to dispel the oppressive sense of loneliness. Then I quickly finished undressing and lay down on my bed. For a few minutes I tried to exclude from my mind everything but the instructions to firewatchers; if the professor's room were to catch fire, should I try to save his lecture notes? By invisible steps my thoughts found their way back to the Ruxton case, and soon the features of the two murdered women were dancing before my aching eyes. I whistled to drive off the evil spirits and soon I was gratified to realise that the whistling had ceased and my eyes were shut. I remember hearing the chimes of the university clock striking midnight; some of the strokes were loud, as though tossed into the room by the tempestuous wind that now howled around this attic storey, and some were smothered by the sound of rain that pattered viciously against the blackened skylight.

Was that somebody walking in the passage? I listened intently, but there was only the low moan of the wind and the flapping of a blind. No, I thought, there is no doubt about it now; a door had opened and it seemed to be the laboratory door. I gripped the sides of my bed and my heart bumped heavily and irregularly against my ribs. "Who's there?" I shouted, my voice scattering the silence like a broken glass. "Ha!" exclaimed the figure as he caught his foot against the leg of my bed, "this is new." Then he went on monotonously: "I'm here most nights about this time, but I've never had visitors before . . ." "Who the devil are you, and what do you want?" I shrieked at him. He made no reply for a time, but I could hear his rather heavy breathing. The glowing embers in the grate faintly illuminated the form of a smallish man dressed in a patchy white coat that smelt of the dissecting-room. He fidgeted nervously with his hands, and he seemed to have no control over his head which lolled about passively on his shoulders. When he moved he glided as though on wheels, and as I watched him he suddenly turned and transfixed me with protruding, glassy eyes. I lay hypnotised by that ghastly, mongolian face, and for a moment I felt like a terrified partridge awaiting the swoop of the hawk. "Now," he leered, "now, do you know me?" "Yes," I returned in a calm voice that astonished me even more than the frenzied tones in which I had first addressed him, "You are Ruxton." "Dr. Ruxton," he corrected me; "failed F.R.C.S. Edinburgh," he added with unmistakable pride. "Will you do me a favour?" he suddenly asked. "What is it?" I said guardedly. "I have the impression that my name has been erased from the medical register," he said feelingly, "will you find out for me?" "But didn't you expect that?" I queried. "After all, you were found guilty of . . ." "Murder," he said simply, apparently sensing my effort to spare his feelings. "But surely the G.M.C. has revised all that since the war started," he went on, seemingly puzzled and exasperated, "murder is commonplace now." "That's hardly right," I said in reply. "It's true that we're at war, but killing Germans and Italians isn't quite the same thing as murder, you know . . ." "Isn't it?" he asked, as though dissatisfied. "I only wish that it had happened in my time," he added in a whisper. "Why?" I inquired, somewhat surprised at the way in which he was developing the idea. "Well, you see," he replied, "ever since I was a child I have had a passion for destroying things—especially living things." I shifted uneasily in my bed. "I used to pull to pieces anything of the kind that I could lay hands on," he continued with obvious relish, "—insects, frogs, birds. The dissecting-room and practical surgery were the best parts of the medical course; I

Digitized by Google

always imagined that I was working with living subjects. But I never got a real chance to fulfil this urge; I wanted to be a surgeon." I smiled grimly in the darkness, but in a moment my smile vanished, for he resumed his monologue: "That's why I murdered those two, you know." "Quite so," I agreed quickly. "If only I had known that this war was coming," he went on, "that would not have been necessary; I should have found wonderful opportunities to kill people every day, and afterwards I should have come back to my practice." "But that's not murder, Ruxton, Dr. Ruxton," I remarked, "that's defending your country." "Ah, well," he sighed wistfully, "I should have revelled in it just the same. But do look me up in the medical register, I had to work so hard for those diplomas." "What does it matter, now that you are dead?" I asked, genuinely puzzled. "Dead, am I?" he asked with a sepulchral laugh, while his head lolled about as though it would drop off at any moment. "I'm not dead, I assure you. They think at the gaol that they killed me." Again he laughed, and I felt more and more impatient at his enjoyment. He continued: "I live in the thoughts of millions of people, yes, millions. That is what matters; and I don't suppose you can say the same thing." I made no comment on this statement, for I recalled that he was subject to maniacal outbursts of temper. "And in any case, except for my neck, I'm as good as any of you," he added defiantly. "Here," he said peremptorily, "just take hold of it and feel it." With this, the figure stooped down over my bed, and his cold wax-like features came close to my face. Nearer and nearer he came, and as the face approached it grew bigger and bigger until it filled the whole space of the room and I thought I should be suffocated or crushed to death. When my predicament had become almost intolerable I cried out in the darkness and my voice developed a curious warbling note. "Thank God!" I screamed as I flung myself out of my bed and ran to switch on the light, "that's the siren."

* * *

We all know medicine has its fashions, and some of the more detached of us have long recognised that the fashion is largely dictated by the current of thought in the outside world. In war-time surgery and decisive medicine are in vogue; in the appeasing days of peace the pandering bottle of medicine, safety-first methods, interminable psycho-analysis, lethargic conservatism hold sway. In 1915 I went down with an acute attack of pulmonary tubercle. The time was fortunate and I fell into the hands of robustly-minded physicians. Mine was among the first pneumothoraces at a famous sanatorium. Those were the days of heroic refills, and several times over 2000 c.cm. sent my apex-beat to my right nipple and me gasping about my business. When I swam—and after the first few weeks I swam every morning before breakfast—I could not sink for the air within me. They got splendid results, those men of the hard exercise school, of whom the high priest was Marcus Paterson. Their theology of auto-intoxication may have been wrong, but their doctrine was eminently sound: fight the beast, don't appease him, seize every possible chance of getting in training short of provoking a febrile reaction, and keep it up; it is a whole-time contest, generally a life contest, and he who throws points away by late nights, over-smoking or drinking, slacking his exercise and getting soft, is going to lose. Later, as a doctor in various sanatoria, I saw the appeasers' treatment with its emphasis on rest, rest, rest. I saw the doctor going round the balconies taking care that patients were screened from the sun (they might get a reaction) or at a private sanatorium on the evening round like a wine steward—"What will you take to-night, an Allonal, a Sedormid, a Snoozoid, or just a little linctus?" Discipline was slack: "Let the poor fellows go to the races, let them go to the dance, it will take their minds off their disease." Bah to the appeasers!

My lung caused me no trouble for fourteen years, then it broke down and got a hole in its middle, necessitating a thoracoplasty. This wasn't nearly so unpleasant a proceeding as it sounds or looks, and I was working again in four months. It took me longer to recover the slight aggressiveness which is the visible result of continuously scrapping with an invisible foe. For the last eleven years my only trouble has been an occasional crop of pulmoliths which merely cause annoyance, choleric coughing and expletives. A curious point about them is that although they cause spasms of violent coughing they never come up then; an hour or so later one gives a little "chairman" cough and there's the brute in one's mouth, hard as nails, black-spotted, and up to the size of a hemp seed.

Now that we are getting well and truly into the war I expect they will be going back to the hard school in the treatment of tuberculosis. Its object is not so much to preserve life, which may not be worth having, as to return to normal life, which is.

* * *

What a vast number of cameos we collect going through life, whether squirrel-like for future use or jackdaw-like capriciously, I don't know. Here is one I turned out the other day from the beginning of the century: a hot summer's day, the prep. school sports, white dresses, small boys, hot and excited, glittering prizes; the headmaster, "Old Bug," turns to another incredibly old man of fifty or eighty or so, "Give me the long-distance runner every time. He has the enduring qualities and they are the ones that count in life." Perhaps I was reminded of this by the sight of Captain Plodder in bowler-hat coming home for a few days between trips across the Atlantic, which he has traversed Lord only knows how many times since war began; perhaps it was that sturdy band of A.R.P. workers. Their name is legion and they are the backbone, the large and small intestine, the heart and assorted viscera of the body, politic and belligerent. Not that sprinters don't have their uses, but theirs is a quicker tempo, more suited for acute crisis, and more evanescent. Mr. X came like a north wind amongst us, stiffening us to our tasks and bracing us to our duty. In this southern town we were, he reminded us, in the very forefront of the battle and none must leave the parapet. The matron must cancel the nurses' holidays and all of us stand-to. Nelson, we were told, only once went ashore and then but for a few hours in the eighteen months before Trafalgar. How right, we felt, he was, how splendid to emerge from his retirement and inspire us with something of the austerity of his native moorlands. But now we're not so sure, there is a certain staleness abroad. But perhaps that is because he's no longer there to spur us; he's gone with his family to the Midlands.

In the first week of the war I was going up the lane to my cottage, when strident hooting, crescendo, drove me into the ditch. In a swirl of dust a huge car sped by and I had a fleeting vision of Lady Pouncey in Red Cross uniform at the wheel. If ever there was a case of "The Guards need powder, and, by God, they'll have it too," here it was. Later I heard that the local ladies had commandeered the huge old rectory here as a hospital for sick evacuated children. They had got one small boy with tonsillitis and Lady P. was dashing up with extra blankets. Later I went to sea, but I learnt afterwards that although that was the only child patient they ever had there it was by no means their only experience of illness, for the ungrateful boy gave many of them his streptococcus, throwing in as a make-weight a few pediculi capitis, which those enthusiastic crusaders took home and distributed even to the third and fourth generation. Of course I know nothing about these good people's performance on the track, but I daresay there is something in what Old Bug said.

ON completing the seventy-fifth volume, the editor of the *Indian Medical Gazette* sends us a pleasant booklet on its history. The account appeared first in the December, 1940, issue of his journal and recalls notable men—among them Darwin, Cunningham, Ross and Rogers—who were early contributors. The gazette has been a steady record of advances in the study of tropical medicine, and more than once has shown foresight which later experience has justified. In its pages Macnamara suggested the use of emetine instead of ipecacuanha in dysentery; and in the same issue the possible value of the cinchona alkaloids other than quinine was forecast. It is discouraging to see still unfulfilled the hope, expressed in the first issue, that government laboratories should be set up, staffed by qualified chemists, to study the pharmaceutical products of India and make reliable preparations of them.

Digitized by Google

Public Health

Health of London County in 1939

Sir Frederick Menzies retired from the position of medical officer for London county and was succeeded by Dr. W. Allen Daley in November, 1939, and at the end of the year Dr. J. A. H. Brincker, whose work of recent years had been mainly in connexion with epidemiology, also retired. The annual report which in normal times consists of several large volumes is for the year 1939 contained in a pamphlet of 15 pages.

London was not the scene of battle in 1939, though it was expected to be, so the chief work of the county medical officer in the closing months of that year was to prepare for what did not happen until a twelvemonth later. The population of the county in mid-1939 was estimated to be 4,013,400, a decline of nearly 50,000 on that of the previous year; it has now been shrinking steadily for some time, mainly from dispersal into the Outer Ring. The county was not a self-contained unit when it was formed in 1888 and has long since had no boundaries except artificial lines, so its vital statistics are not those of the Metropolis. The death-rate in 1939 was 12·3 and the birth-rate 13·0. The former rises and the latter falls as the population shifts, apart from natural causes which produce variations of the rates. Infantile mortality was 47, a low level; this is interesting because the shift of population is not one which will favour a low infantile mortality, except for the reduction of overcrowding. Fatal street accidents increased from 363 in 1938 to 519 in 1939; deplorable and inexcusable as the holocaust is, it must be borne in mind that the tendency of those who work in London to reside outside the county increases the opportunities of street accidents within the county. As was the case throughout the country, there was no serious epidemic in London in 1939 and the numbers of diseases notified were exceptionally low. There has been no smallpox in London since 1934. The numbers of the less common epidemic diseases are interesting because, owing to the size of the unit, they give a just idea of the frequency of these infections in quiet times. Of cerebrospinal fever there were 169 cases with 34 deaths; of poliomyelitis and polio-encephalitis 98 cases with 16 deaths; of encephalitis lethargica 11 cases with 49 deaths. The last-named disease is dying out and those who suffered from it in the years of its prevalence (1920–25) are dying out also. Of food-poisoning, which has been notifiable in London for several years, there were 131 cases, less than half as many as in 1938. At the end of 1939 the county council was dealing with 11,708 mentally defectives; owing to the movement of population the council is saddled with a load of mentally defectives, chronically insane persons, and other permanently incapacitated citizens greatly in excess of its legitimate share. It is impossible to compare the health of London with that of the other great cities of the world and it would be unfair to gauge the health of the Metropolis from the records of what is just the kernel of a vast urban area. The City of London itself, which does not come under the county council, ceased to be a population unit years ago.

Chester Water

In a brief comment in this column (March 20, p. 429) on Dr. Lobban's report attention was called to wide variations from month to month in the chemical analysis of the river-derived water-supply, and the deduction was drawn that the water is subject to pollution. Mr. Frank Taylor, engineer to the Chester Waterworks Co., has written to say that these variations are not suggestive of poor quality, but are accounted for by last year's drought when, the river level being low, the flow was maintained by springs in the river-bed near the intake. If the high chloride had been due to pollution the figures for ammonias and oxygen absorbed would have been correspondingly raised. Absence of *B. coli* in 100 c.cm. placed the water throughout the year in class I category of the Ministry of Health standard. We are satisfied that Mr. Taylor's explanation is the correct one and regret the undue emphasis laid in our note on the variation in chlorides. Waters are now, of course, judged largely upon physical and bacteriological rather than upon chemical qualities.

From the Annual Reports

Owing to the abbreviation required by war conditions there is a sameness about the annual reports and an absence of the comments and obiter dicta which give them their chief interest. But brief as most of them are, they show that the health of the population varies considerably in different parts of the country, that the health services vary still more, and that the ways they are carried out vary most of all. But it is rarely possible to correlate the health of the inhabitants with the efficiency of the services which look after it, for preventive medicine is slow in effecting improvements which show. At infinity there may be a perfect method of dispensing health, but even if we could reach it it would have to be modified to suit local circumstances unless they also were perfect, and then no services would be needed at all.

If we take at random a number of reports of districts which are in no way exceptional, we find variations which are impossible to explain offhand, but by study over a number of years it is usually possible to discover their causes. Let us compare the 1939 reports of four boroughs: *Carlisle*, population 62,500, Dr. Allen Semple, M.O.H.; *Walthamstow*, population 130,000, Dr. A. T. W. Powell, M.O.H.; *Edmonton*, population 105,000, Dr. D. Regan, M.O.H.; *Grimsby*, population 92,230, Dr. J. M. Vine, M.O.H. The birth-rates varied from 18·2 in Carlisle to 12·3 in Walthamstow; the death-rates from 12·9 in Carlisle to 9 in Edmonton; the infant-mortality rates from 67 in Carlisle to 29·2 in Walthamstow. Infantile mortality is independent of the age-distribution of the population, but is not independent of the nature of the population. In theory it should be equal everywhere and in the present state of our knowledge and possibilities somewhere between 20 and 30. Why should some districts have infant-mortality rates twice, thrice, four times, and in some tropical parts twenty-five times the minimal rate? In this country towns with the highest rates have on the whole the most complete maternity and child-welfare services, but they are obviously not equal to the difficulties to be overcome. Infantile mortality is the best guide to the health amenities of a district, but it is no criterion of the efficiency of any specific function. The deaths from pulmonary tuberculosis per 100,000 population were: Carlisle 39, Edmonton 48, Grimsby 62, Walthamstow 63. The deaths from cancer similarly adjusted were: Carlisle 155, Edmonton 133, Grimsby 179, Walthamstow 161. The four towns together, with a total population of just under 400,000, had no deaths from the typhoids: there was 1 from measles in Grimsby; 1 from scarlet fever in Carlisle; 13 from whooping-cough; 16 from diphtheria. Diabetes caused 67 deaths.

The counties show as much variation as the boroughs, though the administrative counties are mainly rural or semirural and free from many of the special health deterrents of the towns. In three counties—*Cumberland*, Dr. Kenneth Fraser, M.O.H., population 199,000; *Staffordshire*, Dr. W. D. Carruthers, M.O.H., population 763,000; *East Sussex*, Dr. R. Ashlegh Glegg, M.O.H., population 319,000—the birth-rates were, respectively, 15·9, 17·4, and 11·8; death-rates 12·9, 11·2, and 13·1; infant-mortality rates 55·6, 58, and 34·7. The death-rates from pulmonary tuberculosis per 100,000 were: Cumberland 61, Staffordshire 48, East Sussex 37; the rates from cancer 165, 137, 200. Deaths from diabetes in the three counties with a total population of 1,280,000 numbered 220. Deaths from all endemic infectious diseases, excluding tuberculosis, syphilis and influenza, totalled 159. Public health is concerned with the healthy life and not with the death of citizens, but with few exceptions the toll of distress caused by various diseases can be measured by their mortality-rates. The exceptions to this are chronic rheumatism and psychological disturbances, neither of which has much direct fatality. Some infections, such as measles, whooping-cough, and scarlet fever, are of greater importance for their sequelæ than for their fatalities, but their mortalities are a rough guide to the incidence of their damage. We have always paid more attention to the acute infections than to the other causes of ill health in the belief that we could control the former but not the latter; modern researches tell us that our power over the infections is less than our

Digitized by Google

fathers believed, but that our power over "unpreventable" diseases is considerably greater. This should guide us in reconstruction of the medical services after the war, for preventive medicine is mainly in the province of general practitioners trained to regard life from its physiological rather than its pathological aspect. Epidemiological investigations must always be a communal business, but all else in preventive medicine is strictly personal.

Parliament

As Mr. HELY HUTCHINSON suggested Sir KINGSLEY WOOD'S realistic budget like Nebuchadnezzar's diet may be wholesome but it is not good. Yet the House of Commons accepted it with approval. Mr. F. W. PETHICK-LAWRENCE opening the debate said the only criteria of the proposals were: do they face up to the facts; will they deliver the goods; and are they fair? Dr. RUSSELL THOMAS, who delivered an eloquent maiden speech without notes, even asked for more. He thought us a peculiar people to allow our bodies to be conscripted for the forces yet hesitate when it came to our material affairs. And Mr. A. EDWARDS later said he thought Dr. Thomas was almost a symbol of the rapid transition which is taking place from orthodox capitalism to practical socialism. Captain H. F. CROOKSHANK was surprised that there was so little comment on the innovation of post-war credits, but Mr. P. C. LOFTUS regretted that children's allowances, which he regarded as an interlocking part of the Keynes plan, had found no place in the Chancellor's proposals, and several other members returned to this point. Mr. H. GRAHAM WHITE pointed out that we were illogical to have a wage system which pays no attention to family responsibilities and a social system which does, and Mr. D. L. LIPSON said that as a former Minister of Health Sir Kingsley must realise as few members could the need for this reform. On another point Mr. R. A. CARY reminded the House that when the war ends we shall not find peace; we have to build peace. The bogy of inflation stalked through the debate. But Mr. R. R. STOKES, who was doubtful whether we had yet paid for the battle of Waterloo, said he had heard it described as wind in the national belly.

Captain G. S. ELLISTON criticised the repeal of the medicine stamp duties on fiscal and public-health grounds. He pointed out that as recently as 1936 a Select Committee reported the duties should be brought up to date and simplified but were of the opinion that the trade was suitable for taxation. The public was warned against the bad results of the extravagant practice of self-medication, yet the Chancellor proposed to remove a tax which acted as a check on this habit. If these duties were wiped out a bill should be passed to control the advertisements of medicines. He understood that the patent-medicine vendors were prepared to accept such a measure, and Sir KINGSLEY WOOD promised Captain Elliston that he would take into account the suggestions he had made.

Mistake in the Budget Report

In the debate on the budget proposals Captain CROOKSHANK, financial secretary to the Treasury, drew attention to an error in the official report of the Chancellor's budget speech, the word "including" having been reported as "excluding." The passage should read:

"... the figures which I shall give to the committee are comparable with a total of Government expenditure under all heads, that is *including* for this purpose the value of any supplies that may be provided by Lease and Lend assistance and the amount of payments in the United States under existing orders. ..."

A Balanced Agriculture

In a debate on agricultural policy in the House of Commons, Mr. R. S. HUDSON, the Minister of Agriculture, said that in the last war our main effort was directed to increase the production of wheat and potatoes, while our production of milk and meat fell. In this war we must not only increase the production of wheat, potatoes and vegetables, but also keep up milk-supplies and grow more feeding stuffs for our cattle. We must avoid the mistake we made in the last war—and which the Germans made to a much bigger extent—of maintaining a large head of cattle on a bare ration which produced neither meat nor milk. It was better to keep a smaller head of cattle reasonably well-fed and producing milk and meat than to have them walking about doing nothing but grow old. If the farmers coöperate loyally, Mr. Hudson expects by the autumn to have in this country a herd of livestock which we can keep through the winter in good condition on home-grown feeding stuffs which will produce meat and milk. We shall also have large supplies of cereals and vegetables for human consumption. Our agriculture will thus remain flexible and well-balanced and capable of making a still bigger effort, as it will probably have to do, next year. In the dairy herds the poor yielders will be killed and Mr. Hudson hopes the reduction will have little effect on our total milk production.

QUESTION TIME

Medical Grading of Recruits

Sir ERNEST GRAHAM-LITTLE asked the Secretary of State for War whether he was aware that dissatisfaction existed regarding the methods at present in force by which the Army authorities overruled the grading of recruits by the civilian medical boards; whether he was aware that while two medical officers at least were required to reduce a recruit's category, one medical officer, unaided by any specialist or colleague, could raise that category; and if he would remedy this state of affairs.—Captain H. D. R. MARGESSON replied: The instructions for the medical classification of soldiers are at present in process of amendment. The effect of the amendments will be that the medical category of a recruit will not be altered during his first month's service unless the circumstances are exceptional. As regards reclassification after that period, apart from possible changes in a man's physical fitness during the time that may elapse between examination by a civil medical board and calling-up, disability may only come to light during training; on the other hand, the conditions of Army life may improve the physical fitness of a recruit to such an extent as to justify transfer to a higher medical category. Specialist advice is obtained by the Army medical officer where necessary.

Fees of Recruiting Medical Boards

Replying to a question the Minister of Labour said that the total sum paid in fees to members of recruiting medical boards in the 21 months up to Feb. 28, 1941, is about £1,199,000. The number of doctors at present on the panels of medical boards is 3,724.

Women Officers in the R.A.M.C.

Miss IRENE WARD asked the Secretary of State for War how many women hold commissioned rank in the Royal Army Medical Corps; and why female personnel for the Auxiliary Territorial Service are examined by R.A.M.C. doctors and male personnel by civilian doctors.—Mr. R. K. LAW replied: Eighty women hold commissioned rank in the Royal Army Medical Corps. The Ministry of Labour are responsible for the medical examination of men called up for the three Services under the National Service (Armed Forces) Acts as part of their general responsibility for the calling-up arrangements. As the Ministry of Labour are not responsible for the medical examination of recruits for the A.T.S., this examination is normally carried out by R.A.M.C. women doctors, but, if a R.A.M.C. doctor is not available, a woman civilian medical practitioner is employed. I see no objection to this arrangement which works well in practice and is calculated to secure the most economical use of medical personnel.

Aid for Doctors in Danger Zones

Mr. T. E. GROVES asked the Minister of Health what consideration had been given to the fact that doctors in danger zones had suffered serious financial losses and were experiencing great difficulty in making a livelihood and yet doctors in safe zones, by reason of evacuation, were profiting at the expense of those doctors who were trying to carry on in the danger zones; and whether some reasonable adjustment could be made, so as to compensate the less fortunate doctors.—Mr. E. BROWN replied: Measures to meet the situation described, which is not peculiar to the medical profession, are primarily a matter for the profession itself rather than for the Government. The Central Medical War Committee has acted as far as possible as a clearing-house for the transference

Digitized by Google

of doctors from evacuation to reception areas. The official arrangements for war-time medical services have also taken account of the special position of doctors in evacuation areas. For example, a number of those in coastal towns have been appointed to salaried posts in the Emergency Medical Service in their own towns or elsewhere, and the number selected for commissions in the medical branches of the Forces is proportionately larger in the evacuation areas than elsewhere.

Distribution of Medical Man-power

Sir FRANCIS FREMANTLE asked the Minister whether he had now established an organisation for settlement of priority, as between the demands of the several forces and departments, for medical men, recommended in January last by the Robinson Committee and urged by the Central Medical War Committee as essential to its work.—Mr. Brown replied: The Service Ministers and the Secretary of State for Scotland and I are awaiting the results of the measures which we have taken to carry out the other recommendations of the Robinson Committee, and in the meantime we have not thought it necessary to set up any special priority organisation.

Local Authorities' Finance

In answer to a question the Minister said that a total of £4,651,820 has been advanced to date to local authorities who are in financial difficulties owing to the war.

Vaccination

In answer to a question Mr. E. BROWN said that the numbers of death certificates received during 1940 where vaccinia or vaccination was mentioned or the death was attributed to vaccinia or vaccination, and the ages in each case, were as follows:

Deaths	Age	Deaths	Age
2	2 months	1	14 months
1	5 months	1	20 years
2	6 months	1	24 years
1	7 months	1	26 years

Mr. S. P. VIANT asked how many cases of post-vaccinal encephalitis came to the notice of the Ministry during 1939; and how many of them were amongst soldiers.—Mr. BROWN replied: Six such cases came to the notice of my department during 1939, of whom three were soldiers.

Superannuation of Nurses

Miss IRENE WARD asked the Minister of Pensions what was the reason for differentiation between men serving in the Forces and nurses serving in the Forces as regards assistance for meeting financial liabilities for the maintenance of superannuation benefits.—Sir W. WOMERSLEY replied: I am able, on the recommendation of the War Service Grants Advisory Committee, to make a grant in any case either of a man or of a woman member of the Forces where serious hardship arising from the fact of war service is shown. Any question as to contributions towards a particular scheme of civil superannuation applicable to all persons in a given class would not be a matter for my department.

N.H.I. Capitation Fees

Mr. GROVES asked the Minister of Health whether further consideration had been given to the question of increasing the capitation fee payable to insurance practitioners, or granting them a per capita war bonus, having regard to the increased cost of living and the increased practice expenses, as well as to the fact that the fee was fixed on an insurance basis which had entirely changed by reason of so many of the healthiest insured persons being withdrawn from civil life and serving with the armed forces.—Mr. E. BROWN replied: This question has received full consideration. I have come to the conclusion that under present conditions I should not be justified in proposing an increase in the capitation fee.

Phytic Acid in Wholemeal

Mr. T. LEVY asked the Parliamentary Secretary to the Ministry of Food whether he was aware that the phytic acid in wholemeal used up all the calcium contained in it; and whether he would therefore consider the addition of calcium to the Ministry's wholemeal loaf in order to protect consumers against rickets.—Major LLOYD GEORGE replied: Without accepting everything in the question I can assure you that this suggestion is under active consideration.

Letters to the Editor

ANY SUBSTITUTE FOR LIQUID PARAFFIN?

SIR,—A therapeutic problem has arisen which can, I am certain, be solved by the wealth of experience existing amongst your readers, to whom I appeal for advice. For many years we have learnt, and taught, that liquid paraffin is the best mild laxative available for those who constantly require something of this sort as well as for those who, owing to a temporary illness which confines them to bed, require a "maintenance dose" of some simple aperient. Liquid paraffin is now very difficult to obtain; what is the best substitute? An experienced practitioner to whom I appealed said that in the pre-paraffin days he used equal quantities of glycerin and cascara sagrada—not much help there today! But I am sure that many of the more senior physicians in general practice can give useful formulæ, and I trust that they will offer their advice at once, for the matter is somewhat urgent.

Harley Street, W.1. T. IZOD BENNETT.

THE NEUROLOGICAL APPROACH TO MENTAL DISORDER

SIR,—From the letters of your five correspondents of April 5 it appears that Group Captain Symonds's views on the treatment of psychiatric disorders, or that portion of it called psychotherapy, are not acceptable to two schools of medical psychology. The combination of "amateur and dangerous," "sterile," "reactionary," "brilliant and learned," and "nothing to offer" is formidable (and even confusing) if taken together as an adverse comment. Yet the lines * calling forth this comment seem eminently sound—"Competence in this, *as in other branches of treatment*, is to be achieved only by personal experience, and with the aid of personal experience and a few fundamental principles to guide him any man who has the qualities of a good doctor can *become* a sound psychotherapist." The italics are ours and we think important since by these expressions the author obviates any advocacy of indiscipline or slipshod training. The fact that he emphasises experience including "the broad foundations of clinical medicine with superstructure of neurology and psychiatry" is in keeping with the traditions of English medicine. This emphasis destroys the effect of the ambiguous adjective "unqualified" used by one of the writers.

Another correspondent has referred to the undocumented criticisms of the results of psychological treatment, thereby turning a blind eye to Curran's paper of 1937 referred to by Group Captain Symonds. Furthermore in his own reference to the *American Journal of Psychiatry* (1941) he has abstracted three points from the discussion of the American Psychiatric Association on present-day trends in neuropsychiatric research. This discussion, taken as a whole, places psychotherapy as employed by particular schools in its right perspective. The section to which reference is made (one of seven) is supported by two contributors, Dr. Harry Bakwin, *a pædiatrician*, and Dr. Paul Schilder. The latter observes "the teachings of the psycho-analytic schools are however necessarily one-sided. Didactic analysis carries with it the danger of proselitism and the perpetuation of individual idioscyncrasies." He does suggest a post-graduate training and teaching in psychotherapy with a definite curriculum of three or four years, but in large hospitals with medical schools. This conforms to Group Captain Symonds's opinion that "most important of all will be the conjunction of neurologist and psychiatrist at general hospitals to form departments of neuropsychiatry. In such departments there will always be room for those whose natural gifts and interests fit them especially for psychotherapy."

The conception that psychiatric treatment is limited wholly or in greater part to psychotherapy, as practised by the rules and technique of particular groups divorced from clinical medicine, cannot be generally accepted. Rather is it more pleasing to some to visualise the merging of medical, neurological, and psychiatric interests

* As they appear in the *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* 1941, **34**, 289.

Digitized by Google

as has been the tendency at the Maudsley Hospital. There, with a clinical background, treatments include psychotherapy based on fundamental principles, experience, and the qualities of a good doctor.

W. S. MACLAY.
Mill Hill, N.W.7. A. P. STOKES.

SIR,—I am honoured by the interest given by your correspondents to my address at the psychiatric section of the Royal Society of Medicine. I observe that of eight hostile critics five represent the Tavistock Clinic, one writes as director of the London Clinic of Psychoanalysis, one (Dr. William Brown) as director of the Institute of Experimental Psychology at Oxford, the other is a general physician.

Dr. Hunter's criticisms are instructive, for I suspect that they may be representative of the general physician of his generation who is perhaps out of touch with modern trends in psychiatry. Twenty years ago it was hopefully supposed that a new era had begun and that all mental disorder might soon be explained, and perhaps cured, in terms of psychopathology. It has taken psychiatrists many years to correct by experience the over-enthusiastic claims at first made on behalf of analytic psychotherapy. For a summary of the position as it appeared seven years ago I would refer Dr. Hunter to the presidential address to the psychiatric section of 1934 in which Dr. Mapother, estimating the scientific progress made by psychiatry in relation to what Dr. Hunter describes as "all the time and energy spent on psychological investigation in the last thirty years," concluded that the rate of such progress had been deplorably slow and that the retardation had been largely due to "distraction from painstaking, factual studies by the facile charms of animist speculation."

The position since then, as I see it, has improved in so far as the attention of psychiatrists today is directed more towards the facts of clinical observation in relation to heredity, constitution and metabolism, and less towards the hypothetical recesses of the unconscious mind. Confession of failure in one direction is not an expression of defeatism, but, as Dr. Hunter will surely admit, a stimulus to further effort. Witness the fact that mental disorder of a kind, which fifteen years ago was being subjected to psycho-analysis, is now being treated, and it would seem with more reason for hope, by means of convulsive therapy. What is indeed obstructive to scientific advance is a state of self-complacence. If it be true, for example, that affective disorder, whether of psychotic or neurotic degree, in most cases tends to recover in its own time, it is important that the advocates of any special form of treatment should subject their results to comparison with a control series. Dr. Curran's contribution to your columns (*Lancet*, 1937, 2, 1005) provides a salutary lesson in this respect.

Dr. Hunter takes me to task for making no reference to the technique of examining the mind, but I would ask him to remember that I was addressing an audience for whom psychiatric examination is a matter of daily routine. I would add that, though the methods of psychiatric examination are time-absorbing, they contain no mystery. As to the fundamental principles underlying psychotherapy, I find these clearly expressed in the 1937 edition of Price's Textbook of Medicine. There is no need therefore for me to restate them. So much has been written about the technique of psychotherapy that there is surely no dearth of information for the student. I was not particularly concerned with this aspect of the subject in my address, except to indicate my view that the technique of psychotherapy is not so complicated or difficult as some would maintain.

Dr. Hunter's remarks about psychotherapy in the mild cases of affective disorder reveal his belief that the symptoms are produced by unconscious mental conflict. With this generalisation I cannot agree. I would not deny that conflict, of which the patient is not wholly conscious, may sometimes be an important factor, but I believe its importance and frequency have been greatly exaggerated with consequent under-estimation of other factors. "The technique for investigating conflicts below the level of consciousness," therefore, though important, is not so all-important as Dr. Hunter would infer. Incidentally, Dr. Hunter, when he argues that because I asserted that success in treatment depends much more upon the personality of the physician than the method employed I therefore suggested that there is no special technique of psychotherapy at all, distorts my meaning. He might as well say that the statement, that the success of an operation for cerebral tumour depended much more upon the skill and experience of the surgeon than the instruments he employed, implied that no special instruments were required.

Some of my critics have read into my remarks an intention to deny the value of psychotherapy altogether. One goes so far as to speak of my "open incitement to the practice of psychotherapy by unqualified persons." I would ask them to read my address again when it is printed in full. What I have said, or tried to say, is that there are in my view two kinds of psychotherapy. One is simple and straightforward and its essential principles are easily grasped. It should be considered as much a part of therapy as the use of drugs, exercises, or occupation, and is applicable in all branches of medicine, though most often used and furthest developed by the neurologist and psychiatrist. The other kind of psychotherapy is complicated, time consuming, expensive, and with difficulty understood by any but the devotee after three or four years' training. I have given it as my opinion that this kind of psychotherapy is of little value and in some types of mental disorder (to which it is nevertheless still applied) has proved harmful. As it is this kind of psychotherapy which is the stock-in-trade of the Tavistock Clinic and the London Clinic of Psychoanalysis, it is not surprising that their representatives have found this opinion provoking. There is possibly more cause of provocation than this, for I have suggested that there is no justification for psychotherapy as a special branch of medicine, that in the care of mental disorder treatment should not be divorced from diagnosis, and that diagnosis should be based upon an adequate training in general medicine, neurology and psychiatry. There are some medical psychologists who I think would admit that their qualifications in one or other of these respects fall short of the standards indicated in my address. That I am not so isolated from modern medical opinion as my critics would believe I am assured from private communications both from neurologists and psychiatrists.

I cannot take up your space to discuss criticisms in detail, but in answer to Dr. Bennet who asks what the neurologist can say of hallucinations, phantasy and dreams I must take the opportunity of referring him to the observations of Hughlings Jackson as an introduction to the neurological contributions to knowledge of these subjects.

I am neither so ignorant nor so unappreciative as Dr. William Brown suggests of the contributions of a strictly scientific and verifiable nature made by modern psychology to the advance of knowledge. Indeed I believe that it is essential for the neurologist as well as the psychiatrist to be educated in these subjects. This would be so if a diploma of neuropsychiatry, based upon the present diploma of psychological medicine, were made, as I have suggested, a qualification for hospital staff appointment no less for neurologist than psychiatrist.

With Sir John Parsons I am in full agreement. The object of my address was to show that there is a neurological approach to mental disorder, not to deny that there is a psychological approach. The latter is taken for granted. What I wished to emphasise was that no-one who is interested in the diagnosis and treatment of mental disorder can afford to neglect either approach and that at the present time neurologist and psychiatrist have each so much to learn from the other that they should enter into a closer alliance. Addressing an audience of psychiatrists, I stressed the importance of what might be learned from the neurological approach. Had I been addressing a gathering of neurologists the emphasis would have been on the other side. I am well aware that the neurologist in the past has neglected his opportunities and duty in the care of the neuroses. These opportunities are many, for judging from my own experience at least half the patients seen by a neurologist whether in hospital or private practice are suffering from "functional" rather than "organic" nervous disease.

Digitized by Google

If he is to remedy his defects the neurologist of the future must enlarge his education, being prepared to spend at least a year at a postgraduate school of psychiatry.

Henley-on-Thames. C. P. SYMONDS.

SIR,—Implicit in Group Captain Symonds's presidential address, and in the correspondence that has followed from supporters and critics, is the root question—Are there in fact any diseases at all of the mind *qua* mind? The late Sir Henry Head once told me that he doubted it, and I should surmise that Dr. Symonds is inclined to share that view. From this standpoint, all disorders of the mind are probably—as many have been demonstrated to be—disorders of the organ or instrument of the mind—namely, the brain and nervous system. From this standpoint, therefore, it is to the instrument, its structure and biochemistry, that the attention of research can most profitably be devoted. Changes of behaviour, speech, and presumably thought have, in so many cases, been traced to the damage done by invading organisms or their toxins, or to the over or under action of certain endocrine glands, that—from this standpoint—the balance of probability is weighted in favour of the belief that the as yet organically unaccounted-for neuroses, psychoneuroses, and insanities are similarly caused. From this standpoint, therefore, "pure" psychiatry and psychoanalytic observation and treatment can do no more than sometimes help handicapped sufferers to adjust themselves to their basic, organic, or instrument disabilities. They cannot *per se* remove those disabilities. All this, of course, is disputed by many, if not most, "pure" psychiatrists and psycho-analysts. But it would be a pity if the argument obscured Dr. Symonds's practical suggestions that neurology and psychology should be one specialty and that would-be neurologists should undergo at least a year's resident training in a teaching hospital for mental disorders and would-be psychiatrists at least a year's resident training in a teaching neurological hospital. This could surely do neither of them any harm, and I think it probable that most doctors would refer cases of what we at present call neurosis and psychoneurosis with far greater confidence to specialists thus trained.

London, E.C.1. H. H. BASHFORD.

MYOGLOBINURIA AND THE CRUSH SYNDROME

SIR,—There are close similarities between the recently described syndrome of anuria following crushing of limbs and equine paralytic myoglobinuria. I have examined the tissues in three cases of the crush syndrome and in all found hæmoglobin-like pigment—as granules, globules or confluent globules—in loops of Henle, second convoluted tubules, and collecting and discharging tubules of the kidneys. This was associated with oliguria or anuria and renal failure. Many muscles in the crushed limbs were strikingly pale; these and others often showed slight patchy hæmorrhage. Microscopically the muscle fibres showed reduction or absence of sarcolemma nuclei, but the internal structure of the fibres was not lost and the cross striations were often accentuated. The fibrillæ in many fibres were in places fragmented or disarranged. Some muscles showed slight acute inflammation or hæmorrhage.

Paralytic myoglobinuria occurs in horses very shortly after they have been taken out to work, following a rest period of a few days on a full working diet, especially one rich in carbohydrates. The horse becomes lame in one or more limbs, and the muscles therein become firm and the urine is coloured by myoglobin. Death may result in a few days and at necropsy certain muscles are very pale, like fish muscles. The kidneys contain casts of the pigment and the muscles show degeneration and necrosis of the fibres. Carlström (according to F. C. Minett, *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* 1935, **28**, 672) found in horses that during a period of rest on a high carbohydrate diet much glycogen is stored in certain muscles. When these muscles suddenly became active an excessive amount of lactic acid was produced which led to damage to the muscles. However, he showed that circulatory impediment was a necessary second factor, since an excess of lactic acid alone, as occurs in fatigued muscles, would not produce the changes.

In the crush syndrome the second factor, circulatory impediment, is present and is accentuated in many cases by marked local œdema. The first factor, an excess of lactic acid and glycogen, may also be present. The subjects are well nourished, and the muscles affected have had a period of enforced rest during which time storage of glycogen might occur. On removal to hospital the muscles will again become active, and an excess of lactic acid might be formed which would not be removed or oxidised owing to the circulatory impediment. It is while in hospital that symptoms usually first appear. Camus and Pagniez (according to Minett) showed that myoglobin has a lower renal threshold than hæmoglobin, and on injection of muscle juice into animals the myoglobin appears in the urine without being visible in the blood. This would explain the absence of pigment in the plasma in the crush syndrome.

The pigment in the renal tubules in one of my cases will be examined spectroscopically for myoglobin, but I take this opportunity of suggesting a myoglobinuria theory for the crush syndrome so that the urine in early cases may be examined by others for the pigment.

St. Andrew's Hospital, Billericay. J. R. GILMOUR.

INFECTED DUST

SIR,—With regard to the rôle played by dust in cross-infection and reinfection in hospital wards, some observations may be recorded which throw doubt on the efficacy of the formalin spray and ward-cleaning, as carried out in many of our hospitals, in destroying hæmolytic streptococci in dust. The observations were made in a single-bed ward 12½ ft. long, 9 ft. wide and 13 ft. high. It was situated near the general staircase with its door opening on a wide passage between two large wards. It was used as an isolation ward by the maternity department, which had been compelled by war conditions to vacate its normal premises.

On Feb. 21 a patient, Mrs. R., was admitted to the ward on the fifth day of her puerperium. She had had a sharp rise of temperature to 103·6° F. on the previous day. Numerous hæmolytic streptococci of Griffith's type 4 were present in her vagina but there were none in the throat; she stayed in the isolation ward for 24 hours. After her departure the ward was sprayed with 40% (i.e., undiluted commercial) formalin, a fine spray being directed towards the floor and one foot up on the walls. The ward has a good composition floor without obvious cracks and walls covered with oil paint. The process of spraying took 5–10 min. and about a pint of formalin was used in all. During the spraying the windows and door were tightly shut, and the ordinary furniture of the ward and the blackout curtains were left in position; the bedding had, of course, been removed for disinfection. After the spraying the ward remained closed for 24 hours, to allow the formalin vapour to take effect. The cleaners were then allowed in and the walls and floor were washed with soap and water. The height to which the mop reached on the walls was limited by the altitude attained by the cleaner without the assistance of a chair or ladder.

On Feb. 25 another maternity patient who had just been delivered was moved into the ward. Her puerperium was uneventful, but numerous hæmolytic streptococci of Lancefield group C were found in her vagina and a few in her throat. This patient, Mrs. T., stayed in the isolation ward for 3 days; she left on the evening of Feb. 28.

Blood-agar plates were exposed in the ward between 6 and 11 A.M. and between 3 and 6 P.M. on Feb. 28, and between 6 and 11 A.M. on March 1. Two plates were used each time, one being placed on a chair 3 ft. from the bed and the other on the mantelpiece by the wall opposite the bed. The ward was swept and the bed made during the exposure of the morning plates, both on Feb. 28 and March 1, although the patient had left on the evening of Feb. 28. All plates produced a heavy growth of various organisms, among which 1–3 colonies of hæmolytic streptococci were found in each case. Of these, 9 were grouped, 3 falling into Lancefield group A and 6 into group C. One of the group-A strains was typed and was found to belong to Griffith's type 4. Dust from the ward was collected on March 1 and treated in the following way. A screw-capped container

Digitized by Google

3 in. by 1 in. was two-thirds filled with dust; about 15 c.cm. of broth was poured into it and the mixture was vigorously shaken. A loopful of the washings was then plated on each of four blood-agar plates. Of these three produced 1–3 colonies of hæmolytic streptococci each. In all, 4 colonies were grouped, 3 falling into Lancefield group A and 1 into group C. Of the former, 2 were typed and shown to belong to Griffith's type 4.

It can be seen from this account that type-4 hæmolytic streptococci were found in the air and dust of a single-bed ward several days after the patient carrying them had gone and the ward had been sprayed with formalin and washed. The reason for the presence of group-C streptococci is, of course, obvious. The nursing staff and ward maids were being swabbed between Feb. 19 and 24, and so far as could be ascertained no-one carrying type-4 hæmolytic streptococcus entered the ward after its disinfection. It is most probable that the type-streptococci were implanted there by the patient R and perhaps also by members of the nursing staff before disinfection was carried out. E. White (*Lancet*, 1936, 1, 941) has found undiluted formalin very satisfactory in disinfecting streptococcal wards and this suggests that formalisation was more thorough in her experiments, or perhaps that our isolation ward contained some nooks and crannies offering particularly good protection to the cocci. One reservoir of infection might have been the dust which had collected high up on the windows and on the ceiling and blackout curtains. Unfortunately this dust was not cultured, but elsewhere in the hospital hæmolytic streptococci have been found in dust deposited 9½ ft. high on a ledge from which the blackout curtains were suspended.

London. V. GLASS.

NARCOLEPSY

SIR,—Dr. Wilson Gill's paper is of interest in recording three further cases of traumatic narcolepsy. But in discussing the ætiology of idiopathic narcolepsy—i.e., narcolepsy of unknown origin—he seems to me to go far beyond the ascertained facts in suggesting that "narcoleptic symptoms are often the result of a localised mild encephalitis due to an attenuated form of the virus." That the complete syndrome of narcolepsy plus catalepsy occasionally follows an acute attack of epidemic encephalitis there is no doubt, but Dr. Gill produces no evidence whatever that the relatively much more numerous cases of "idiopathic" narcolepsy have anything to do with encephalitis. Their ætiology is completely unknown, though by analogy with other types of sleep disturbance it is reasonable to assume that the hypothalamic region is involved in some way. It is unwise to jump to any other conclusion.

One other point of his paper calls for comment—the condition of the reflexes during cataplectic attacks. Many patients have now been examined in the attack; I have had such an opportunity myself on several occasions. It is established that during the attack the deep reflexes are completely abolished, returning to normal immediately the attack ends, but there is no confirmation of Kinnier Wilson's observation of an extensor plantar response during the attack. W. J. Adie, writing to me in 1931, said, with perhaps rather characteristic dogmatism, "no-one has ever seen an extensor response: it is almost certainly a false observation." This is of some importance in relation to the mechanism of the attack, for it means that there is no indication of any involvement of the upper motor neurones.

Of the alleged increased incidence of narcolepsy in recent years I have myself seen no evidence.

Newcastle-on-Tyne. F. J. NATTRASS.

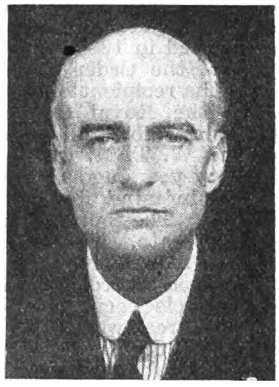
CROOKES LABORATORIES are issuing a synthetic lemon powder. They claim that 1 level teaspoonful of the powder in 2 tablespoonfuls of water gives approximately 10 units of vitamin C (ascorbic acid) and 80 mg. of citric acid per ml. Crookes Lemon Powder is for use in the treatment of vitamin-C deficiency, but it can also be taken as a refreshing drink. A bottle, costing 2*s.* 10*d.*, is said to be equivalent to nearly 30 tablespoonfuls of lemon juice.

Obituary

ARTHUR STANLEY GRIFFITH

O.B.E., M.D. LPOOL,, PH.D. CAMB., D.P.H.

Dr. Stanley Griffith died in his sleep on April 9 at his home in Cambridge. He had just entered his 67th year and completed his first year of retirement from the service of the Medical Research Council. A graduate of the Victoria University, of which the Liverpool medical school was then a part, he qualified in 1897 and took his doctorate in medicine in 1901. He early showed his aptitude for the research in bacteriology to which he was to devote the rest of his life, his first work being at the Thompson-Yates laboratory from 1899 to 1902. When the Royal Commission on Tuberculosis started its experimental investigations in 1903, Rubert Boyce, as one of the commissioners, brought Griffith to join Louis Cobbett at Stansted, and there, on one of the commission's farms, he spent seven happy and fruitful years. The story of his ingenious and fertile labours is written in the commission's reports, volumes known throughout the scientific world as models of exact and careful statement, still standing unchallenged as to fact and convincing as to conclusions. The unwonted rashness with which Robert Koch proclaimed that bovine tuberculosis was harmless to man met its deserved penalty in Griffith's observations and the question has long ceased to be matter of controversy.



But the *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* and its congeners among the acid-fast bacteria had still many secrets to yield and, when the Royal Commission dissolved in 1910, its purpose fulfilled, Griffith was induced by Sims Woodhead to transfer his laboratory to Cambridge as the nucleus of the field laboratories of that university. The transfer was a literal one, for the actual wooden sheds that had stood the weather already for seven years were re-erected on the site at Milton Road and have remained there ever since, the unassuming place of pilgrimage for tuberculosis workers the world over. Though the shack of the pioneer was soon overshadowed by the handsome buildings of the Institute of Animal Pathology, Griffith remained content with its modest sufficiency to the end. From 1911 to 1914 as Grocer's research scholar he continued the painstaking study of the natural history of the tubercle bacillus. In 1914 he entered the service of the Medical Research Council as a whole-time research worker and in this service he spent the rest of his working life.

And a life work was necessary, for in no field of nature study, not even in plant and animal genetics, is patience more required than in the study of tuberculosis. Any experiment, whether on the cultural behaviour of the tubercle bacillus itself or on its effects on the animal body, may take months or years to give its answer. No short cuts are possible; the next step must ever wait with its foot long suspended, and knowledge grows like the growth of the stalagmite from long-spaced droplets through the years. The ingenious planning and the careful and continuous observation that are requisite can well be admired by bacteriologists accustomed to the rapid generations of other pathogens. Of the many technical inventions of which he was the author, the "Griffith tube" for tissue emulsification will alone perpetuate his name.

This is not the place for the full bibliography of Griffith's published papers, some 72 in number. They deal with tuberculosis as it occurs throughout the animal kingdom, with the effects of artificial immunisation on resistance to tuberculous infection, and with the sources from which human tuberculosis is acquired. A completed study of the bacteriology of lupus is in manuscript for publication in more settled times. The preparation of therapeutic serum for meningococcal infection and of

Digitized by Google

anti-leptospiral serum for Weil's disease were occupations interpolated during the war years of 1914–18; both were of immediate and very great value.

Though for many years Griffith was the judge of appeal in any disputed point in the biology or specific identity of acid-fast bacteria, he was scrupulous almost to a fault in giving credit to the less-experienced worker whose results were submitted for his confirmation. And nothing vexed him more than the inevitable tendency for others to ascribe to him as originator new knowledge which he had "merely" had to test before it could be generally accepted. His distinguished services to science and on the joint committee on tuberculosis of the Medical and Agricultural Research Councils were recognised in 1939 by his appointment to a companionship of the Order of the British Empire. He was in 1927 the recipient of the Weber-Parkes prize and medal from the Royal College of Physicians. Dr. Griffith leaves a widow and one son, still at school.

And W. T. M. writes: Griffith was no lone worker. Twenty years ago I approached him detailing a scheme I had in mind for investigation in pulmonary tuberculosis. The reply was one of advice, help and an offer to coöperate. Thus began an association which was to lead to many joint investigations. With what pleasure we visited Aberdeen and arranged a study of the types of tubercle bacilli found in pulmonary tuberculosis in a rural area, work since reported in collaboration with Dr. John Smith. Griffith had an international reputation; its foundation was that his work was accurate, every line written was based on observation, not what he hoped to find but what he saw. His friendly contacts were numerous—in Paris, in Berlin, in Vienna, in Copenhagen—but we, north of the Tweed, who worked with him, counted ourselves as personal friends. Griffith's work will live: it means the saving of untold lives.

WILLIAM JOSIAH SMYLY

Kt., M.D. DUBL., F.R.C.P. & S.I., F.R.C.O.G.

Sir William Smyly, who died at his home at Monkstown, co. Dublin, on March 19, had completed his 90th year in November last. He was born in Dublin, the third son of Josiah Smyly, F.R.C.S., his elder brother Philip later becoming P.R.C.S.I. William was educated at Trinity College, where he graduated with honours in natural science and took his degrees in medicine and surgery in 1872. Having studied in Vienna, he was appointed assistant master at the Rotunda Hospital in 1877, where he held office for three years under the mastership of Lombe Atthill. In 1882 he was appointed gynæcologist to the City of Dublin Hospital and two years later he was elected a fellow of the Royal College of Physicians of Ireland; since the death of Sir John Moore in 1937 he was senior fellow. In 1889 Smyly returned to the Rotunda as master, in succession to Arthur Vernon Macan, and it was the energy and capability of these two masters that brought the Rotunda into line with the requirements of modern surgery. The hospital had been passing through stormy times, and its high mortality from puerperal sepsis had led to a proposal that it should be closed, but Macan initiated many improvements which Smyly carried through in detail. He reorganised the nursing service and insisted on the appointment of a lady superintendent. He removed the confinements from lying-in wards to separate labour wards, which were occupied in regular rotation thereby allowing for frequent cleaning and disinfection. It was during his mastership and largely owing to his personal exertions that a new wing for gynæcological cases was added to the hospital, including accommodation for the nursing staff. This wing also included a new surgical theatre, the first modern aseptic theatre built in Ireland. After leaving the Rotunda in 1896 Smyly was appointed gynæcologist to the Adelaide Hospital, on the staff of which he remained until 1920. A few years ago he retired from active practice, but he kept up his interest in the several medical institutions with which he had been connected, particularly the Rotunda and the Royal Academy of Medicine.

As an obstetrician and gynæcologist Smyly cannot be said to have originated any method or procedure of outstanding importance but, as a friend has written of him, a marked sign of greatness was his readiness to adopt and develop the good that others had initiated. Until old age he kept up his interest in modern advances and in discussions at the Academy of Medicine and elsewhere, revealing a progressive and open mind. When no longer occupied with hospital work he could be found many mornings in the week studying the fresh journals in the college reading-room. Although he wrote no book himself he was the inspiration of more than one by his pupils, and he contributed many standard articles to special journals. A winning feature of his character was the encouragement he gave and the kindness he showed to younger colleagues. He was willing to help, but he was also ready to learn. As a consultant his gentle manner and quiet confidence gave encouragement to the most nervous patient and his judgment seemed to be never at fault.

Smyly married in 1881 Eleanor Colpoys, daughter of Dr. Henry Tweedy, who died in 1938. Their only son is associate professor of medicine in the University of Shantung.

GEORGE ROBERTSON TURNER

K.B.E., C.B., F.R.C.S.

Sir George Turner, consulting surgeon to St. George's, who died at his home at Hove on April 7 at the age of 85, was brought up in the shadow of the hospital, for his father, George Turner, M.R.C.S., practised medicine near Hyde Park Corner. Turner was educated at Uppingham in the time of Thring, but it was of his days as a student at St. George's that he had the happiest recollections. There his interest in his work whetted his industry and he carried off many prizes and scholarships. But he still found time to continue his running, and in 1876 he was one of the English rugby team to play against Scotland. He qualified M.R.C.S. with distinction in 1878 and received a house-appointment at St. George's. When only twenty-five he topped the list of successful candidates for the F.R.C.S., and six months later, already heir-apparent to the visiting staff at George's, he was elected to the staff of the Dreadnought Hospital for Seamen at Greenwich. He worked there for 18 years, only retiring when he became a full surgeon at St. George's. He was a capable orthodox surgeon of high personal standards and robust straightforward views. Though he might on occasion, to the secret delight of his fellow members, explode at a committee meeting, he was an upright and cheerful friend and his colleagues found him good to work with. When war broke out in 1914 he was already a major in the R.A.M.C. (T.A.), but his work at Greenwich could not be overlooked and he was appointed a consultant to the Admiralty with the rank of surgeon rear-admiral. For his work at the naval hospitals at Chatham and Plymouth, he was later appointed K.B.E. and C.B.

A. P. Steer, Plymouth

At St. George's Turner had lectured in anatomy and later in surgery, and he had examined for the conjoint board in anatomy. He published an important lecture on appendicitis and he also wrote on the radical cure of hernia and contributed articles to Heath's Dictionary of Surgery, and Latham and English's System of Treatment. In his retirement he found time and pleasure in less formal writings. His Unorthodox Reminiscences, which appeared in 1931, were the running commentary of a man of the world on a life which was medically and socially cosmopolitan, and he drew many anecdotes from his favourite sports of racing and motoring. In 1933 his Mary Stuart—Forgotten Forgeries was published, and only a few weeks ago he was once again championing Mary's cause in a letter to our columns.

Sir George married Isabel Da Croz, who died in 1926. They had two sons, one of whom was killed in the last war, and three daughters.

Digitized by Google

RUBY THOMSON

M.B. EDIN., D.P.H.

Dr. Ruby Thomson, who died at her home in West Kensington on April 3 in her fifty-first year, was the daughter of Dr. John Christopher Thomson, sometime Government medical officer in Hong Kong. She graduated in medicine at Edinburgh in 1912, and after holding some house appointments was appointed in 1914 senior medical officer to the Staffs county council, acting as chief tuberculosis officer 1915–18, interrupted by a period as R.M.O. at Woolwich Arsenal. A year as assistant M.O. for maternity and child welfare in Willesden led to her call to Fulham, where she took a full share in the inauguration of the council's first maternity home, infant welfare clinics, day nursery and babies' hospital. For many years she represented the local authority on the National Baby Week Council and on the Association of Maternity and Child Welfare Centres, until in June 1940 failing health obliged her to retire. Her loss will be widely felt, for her honesty of purpose and enthusiastic interest in every phase of maternal and child welfare endeared her to colleagues and patients.

Medical News

Society of Apothecaries of London

The following candidates, having completed the final examination, are granted the diploma of the society entitling them to practise medicine, surgery and midwifery: E. Crews, Guy's Hosp.; M. M. El Garrahy, St. Mungo's Coll., Glasgow; and S. Wetherell, Guy's Hosp.

At the Royal Society of Medicine at 4.30 P.M. on Tuesday, April 22, the section of medicine will meet to discuss the nature and treatment of the effort syndrome. The openers are Dr. H. J. Starling, Dr. Paul Wood, Dr. Aubrey Lewis and Dr. Maxwell Jones. At 5 P.M. on the same day there will be a general meeting of fellows of the society. On April 22, at 4.15 P.M., at the section of comparative medicine Mr. Frederick Blakemore, D.V.S.M., will open a discussion on swine influenza in the British Isles, and Miss M. G. Macfarlane, Ph.D., and Mr. B. C. J. G. Knight, D.Sc., are to read a paper on enzymic activities of *Cl. welchii* toxins. On April 26 the section of orthopædics will meet at the Wingfield-Morris Orthopædic Hospital, Oxford. Dr. A. H. Robb-Smith and Mr. J. C. Scott will read a paper on fat embolism, and Mr. W. B. Foley will report on cases of septic arthritis. In the afternoon at 2 P.M., Dr. J. M. Barnes and Mr. J. C. Scott will speak on the spread of bacteria and toxins from infected wounds. On the same day at 2.30 P.M. at the section of physical medicine Dr. P. Bauwens will open a discussion on the value of electrodiagnosis and electrotherapy in peripheral nerve lesions. This meeting will be held at Botleys Park War Hospital, Chertsey, Surrey.

An ordinary meeting of the Medico-Legal Society will be held at 26, Portland Place, London, W.1, on Thursday, April 24, at 5 P.M., when Dr. J. C. M. Matheson will read a paper on infanticide.

A meeting of the subscribers of the Naval Medical Compassionate Fund will be held at 3.15 P.M. on April 30 at the medical department of the Navy, 64, St. James's Street, London, S.W.1, to elect six directors of the fund.

Colonel (temporary Brigadier) C. M. Finny, F.R.C.S., late R.A.M.C., has been appointed an honorary surgeon to the King in succession to Colonel Benjamin Biggar, and Major-General O. W. McSheehy, M.B., late R.A.M.C., in succession to Major-General F. D. G. Howell. Major-General J. A. Manifold, M.B., late R.A.M.C., has been appointed an honorary physician to the King in succession to Major-General J. W. L. Scott.

The Eireann Minister of Defence has appointed nine physicians and surgeons headed by Commandant P. J. Delaney to come to London to study civil defence arrangements. The mission will investigate medical problems arising out of evacuation and visit some of the reception areas. They will study the steps which are being taken to guard against the spread of infectious disease, and also examine the arrangements for maternity homes, first-aid posts, ambulance services, base hospitals, medical supplies and blood transfusion. The Ministry of Health is providing full facilities for the mission's tour of inspection.

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

A PHARMACIST LOOKS FORWARD

In his address to the members of the British Pharmaceutical Conference on April 16 Mr. A. R. Melhuish, the chairman, speaking, he said, as "a workaday practising pharmacist," impressed on his colleagues the importance of personality. The pharmacist, he thought, can only develop that if he trains himself so that he can express with confidence opinions worthy of attention; he will be doing service to the community if he can say with knowledge "This is rubbish," or "That is a grossly exaggerated claim," or "This is exactly the same as a preparation in the pharmacopœia." The line of development of public-health services can be seen clearly enough: the National Health Insurance Act, with medical, dental and ophthalmic benefits, will be extended as funds permit to more and more of the population. Locally, medical services of local authorities will supplement the N.H.I. service on a basis of regional hospitals. There will be an absorption of the insurance committees into the local authorities' machinery, as recommended by the Rolleston Commission; just as there will be a marriage between the voluntary and the municipal hospitals. In this development there will be an increasing growth of the pharmaceutical services of authorities and an increasing use of the N.H.I. system of supplying medicines. While a widespread network of pharmacies exists, as it does today, bringing a dispensing service to everyone's door, pharmacists need not fear the spread of state dispensaries. But they should cease to strive for such politically unattainable goals as reservation to the craft of the right to sell all medicines; they will be doing far more for themselves and for the medical services of the country if they devote their energies to the fields of activity which do not involve legislation.

THE RIGHT TO FITNESS

Some say—G. K. Chesterton was one—that we are not entitled to expect anything of life, and that it is a great piece of luck for us that we are alive at all and enjoying as many things as we do. Others feel that man with his forebrain and his great opportunity has made a grievous mess of his world. Of these two attitudes—the optimistic and the pessimistic, perhaps—it is, oddly enough, the pessimistic which is the more constructive, at any rate in the field of public health. Dr. Aleck Bourne, speaking at the Students' Congress at Cambridge, the early part of which was noticed in our issue of April 12, spoke of good health as a right of the citizen, comparable to the right of being policed and defended. The state, he said, recognises the need for universal education but does not yet admit this public right to health, inasmuch as many known causes of ill health are still tolerated. He quoted the Rhondda Valley experiment as a case in point. Vitamin therapy, in that area, halved the maternal mortality-rate, which had previously been nearly thrice the average rate for Britain. Much of our national ill health is due to such factors as malnutrition, overcrowding, long working hours, ignorance and poverty. If all curative medicine ceased and all research was held up for two years during which people were fed adequately and housed decently he believed that at the end of it the race would be healthier. In his view, national ill health will not be solved by better doctoring but by eradicating causal conditions; when that is done we shall have a chance of building people resistant to physical attack by infection and mental attack by stress.

HOSPITAL READING

Before reading became a universal accomplishment many people must have dreaded a sick bed less for the pangs of disease than of boredom. The Guild of Hospital Librarians find[1] that only a few hospital patients refuse books on the grounds that they "never read, thank you"; most of them make good use of the hospital library. Their choice of books is interesting; at hospitals for sailors there is great enthusiasm for "Westerns," and the puzzled librarian wonders whether a corresponding number of cowboys yearn for a good sea

1. *Book Trolley*, April, 1941.

Digitized by Google

yarn. Edgar Wallace is a favourite author, though some complain that thrillers fall short of their personal experience. Philosophy, essays, religion and feminine memoirs are a drug on the market. In addition to taking round the book trolley librarians collect and distribute illustrated papers and magazines, provide books in foreign tongues for our allies, hoard up discarded books for infectious cases, bind afresh those which are worn by use, keep sheet music for convalescents who want to play the piano, provide paper and string for parcels, register letters and undertake shopping commissions. After Dunkirk they had their hands full writing letters for the wounded, telephoning and telegraphing their relations and even visiting those who lived close at hand.

The last eighteen months have produced other problems. Librarians found that emergency hospitals, especially those of the hut type, were often unable to provide a room to hold books; there were no ladies' committees and no funds; and timber was short, so that cupboards and shelves were luxuries. They had to become inventive. Some have stacked books in packing cases and card indexes in boot boxes, and others have found sanctuary for their volumes in apple-racks, boot-racks and wardrobes. Where shelves can be had wire netting doors can be padlocked over them. Air-raid casualties have also given scope to their ingenuity; patients with burned hands cannot hold a book and book rests must be improvised. The Red Cross have provided some from their stores, and a girls' technical school is making a further supply. The guild have good friends in the book trade; the Westminster depot which works at collecting and distributing books and magazines has the loan of free premises from one publisher, free glue and cloth from others, boards and paper from others, and publicity and advice from the National Book Council.

NEW FORM OF CHADWICK LECTURE

LAST autumn when the sequence of public lectures arranged by the Chadwick trustees was interrupted by war conditions the trustees offered prizes of £100 and £50 for the two best essays on the construction and management of air-raid shelters. The first prize was awarded jointly to Dr. S. L. Wright and Mr. Philip O. Reece of Wembley, who were then invited to lecture at the London School of Hygiene on April 8. Dr. Wright discussed the dangers of epidemic disease associated with dormitory shelters for large numbers of persons by reason of droplet infection and infected dust. He advocated glass cellular cubicles if feasible, spraying the air with hypochlorite, the use of muslin or Cellophane respirators, and adequate lighting to dispel gloom, the maintenance of mental and physical fitness being important to fortify resistance to infection. Mr. Reece exhibited plans of shelters for 500 people in sections radiating from a central tea-room; he preferred deep to surface shelters and drew attention to the analogy between earth tremor from bombs and from earthquakes. He advocated reinforced concrete for the construction of surface shelters, which should prove useful after the war for social centres or isolation hospitals. Sir William Collins who presided said that the public with their herd instinct appeared to have been wiser than some politicians in preferring deep shelters and tubes to Anderson shelters and so-called mouse-traps, while those who foretold serious outbreaks of epidemic disease in communal centres had been discomfited. Chadwick's "sanitary idea" was, he felt, apposite to the new problems raised by air-raid shelters.

SUBCUTANEOUS IMPLANTATION OF THYROXINE

DURING the last two years experiments with several hormones have shown that subcutaneous implantation of the solid material is followed by a gradual absorption of the active principle at a much slower rate than with other methods of administration so that the effect is prolonged for days or weeks instead of lasting for a few hours. Addressing the British Pharmaceutical Conference Mr. Frank Wokes, Ph.D. (College of the Pharmaceutical Society) described the results of experiments with thyroxine in male guineapigs. His observations lead him to conclude that great caution should be employed in the implantation of thyroxine tablets in human subjects and that the oral administration of thyroid appears to be much safer and more effective.

Appointments

BREWER, H. L., M.B. Melb., F.R.C.S., R.S.O. at the Corbett Hospital, Stourbridge.

Colonial Service.—The following appointments are announced:—
APTED, F. I. C., M.B. Lond., D.T.M. & H.: M.O., Sierra Leone;
CHELLAPAH, S. F., M.R.C.S., D.P.H., D.T.M. & H.: D.M.S.S., Ceylon.
COCHEMÉ, M. A. X., M.B. Camb., D.T.M. & H.: M.O., Malaya;
HARTHAN, G. D., M.B. Manc., D.T.M. & H.: M.O., Nigeria;
HAWE, A. J., M.D. Lpool, M.R.C.P., D.T.M. & H.: Senior M.O. Gold Coast;
MACLURE, H. L., M.R.C.S., D.T.M. & H.: M.O., Sierra Leone;
THOMAS, E. J., M.R.C.S.: pathologist, Northern Rhodesia;
TURNER, L. H., M.R.C.S., D.T.M. & H.: M.O., Malaya; and
TYSON, W. J., B.M. Oxfd, D.T.M. & H.: M.O., Malaya.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

ACTON.—On April 9, the wife of Dr. Hugh Acton, of Okehampton, Devon—a son.
JACKSON.—On April 9, at Lincoln, the wife of Squadron-Leader R. C. Jackson, R.A.F.M.S.—a daughter.
JORY.—On April 7, at St. Albans, the wife of Mr. Norman Jory, F.R.C.S.—a daughter.
MACKIE.—On April 12, the wife of Dr. Carmichael Mackie, of Stourport-on-Severn, Worcestershire—a son.
ROCYN-JONES.—On April 2, the wife of Dr. Gwyn Rocyn-Jones of Llantarnam, Mon.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

GELL—GORDON.—On April 5, at Cambridge, Philip G. H. Gell, M.B., to Albinia Susan Roope Gordon.
IBBOTSON—CARTER.—On April 4, Colin Ibbotson, M.B., lieutenant, I.M.S., to Irene May Carter.

DEATHS

BOON.—On April 12, James Ebenezer Boon, L.R.C.P.E. of Priory Road, Bedford Park, W.
COLLINGWOOD.—On April 11, at Clifton, Percy Hildebrand Collingwood, L.S.A., lieut.-colonel, R.A.M.C. retd.
FIGG.—On April 10, suddenly, at Southampton, Major C. A. Figg, O.B.E., R.A.M.C., retd.
FORBES.—On April 8, at Tunbridge Wells, James Graham Forbes, M.D. Camb., F.R.C.P., D.P.H., aged 68.
FORSYTH.—On April 10, in London, David Forsyth, M.D., D.Sc. Lond., F.R.C.P.
GILLISON.—On April 6, at Frimley, Gordon Colebrook Gillison, M.B. Edin., of Kingwood, Henley-on-Thames.
GRIFFITH.—On April 9, Arthur Stanley Griffith, C.B.E., M.D. Lpool, Ph.D. Camb., D.P.H., aged 66 years.
HALL.—On March 29, at Belfast, Robert Hall, L.R.C.P.E., aged 79.
O'FLAHERTY.—On April 8, at Westward Ho, Devon, Austin Romuald O'Flaherty, M.R.C.S., lieut.-colonel, R.A.M.C. retired.
SNELL.—On April 6, James Eric Boobbyer Snell, M.B. Camb., Edwalton, Nottingham, aged 63.
THOMSON.—On April 3, in London, Ruby Thomson, M.B. Edin., D.P.H.

ROYAL ALBERT EDWARD INFIRMARY, WIGAN.—In the appointment of a House Surgeon (A) at this hospital the salary, which is at the rate of £150 per annum, with full residential emoluments, was given incorrectly in the advertisement owing to an unfortunate misprint.

MESSRS. BURROUGHS WELLCOME have added *p*-benzylphenyl carbamate to their range of products under the name of Oxylan in the treatment of threadworm infestation. It is free from undesirable side-effects and is readily tolerated by children. It destroys the parasites in situ instead of paralysing or dislodging them. The product is issued in bottles of 20 and 100 tabloids of gr. 7½.

SULPHATHIAZOLE is now available without charge to doctors and hospitals at 62 laboratory supply stations in New York State for the treatment of pneumococcal infections. Its distribution follows acceptance of the drug by the council of pharmacy and chemistry of the American Medical Association.

THE LANCET CROSSWORD: LAST WEEK'S SOLUTION

T	R	I	C	U	S	P	I	D	V	A	L	V	E	S
H	■	C	■	N	E	■	I	■	G	■	E	■	I	■
E	N	T	A	I	L	S	■	A	N	E	U	R	I	N
A	■	E	■	T	■	T	S	■	D	■	S	■	U	■
T	A	R	S	■	B	I	R	T	H	P	A	I	N	S
R	■	I	■	N	■	S	■	O	■	A	■	O	■	E
E	S	C	H	A	R	■	G	L	A	R	I	N	G	S
■	■	H	■	S	■	P	■	E	■	E	■	■	■	■
P	E	L	L	A	G	R	A	■	I	N	C	H	E	S
R	■	A	■	L	■	O	■	S	■	T	■	A	■	Y
A	R	E	O	P	A	G	I	T	E	■	G	R	I	N
T	■	N	■	O	■	E	■	E	■	S	■	E	■	E
T	O	R	U	L	A	R	■	R	A	T	T	L	E	R
L	■	O	■	Y	■	I	■	E	■	I	■	I	■	G
E	N	C	E	P	H	A	L	O	G	R	A	P	H	Y

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

THE LYMPHATIC PATHWAY FOR ABSORPTION FROM THE NASOPHARYNX*

By J. M. Yoffey, M.Sc., M.D.Manc., F.R.C.S.
LECTURER IN ANATOMY, UNIVERSITY COLLEGE OF SOUTH WALES AND MONMOUTHSHIRE, CARDIFF

While we are all of us familiar with the presence of lymphatics and lymph nodes in the neck—since enlargement of these nodes presents us with one of the classical problems of differential diagnosis—it is only of recent years that we have come to appreciate the existence of definite functional lymphatic pathways, comprising both vessels and nodes. The concept of a functional pathway has been worked out particularly in the case of the deep cervical lymphatics, which have been studied from their origin in the nasopharyngeal mucosa to their drainage into the great veins. The deep cervical lymphatics commence in the mucous membrane of the nose, accessory air sinuses, and pharynx as a rich capillary plexus (Yoffey and Drinker 1939a), whose vessels drain finally into the deep cervical lymph-duct. The deep cervical lymph-duct—which will be called, for the sake of brevity, the cervical duct—is just as constant in its occurrence as the common carotid and the internal jugular vein, close to which it lies as it passes down the neck. The cervical duct usually empties on the left side into the thoracic duct, on the right side into the right lymph-duct; though several minor variations are possible, the important fact is that at the root of the neck the cervical duct empties into the blood-stream.

The cervical duct, before finally reaching the great veins, passes through one or more lymph-nodes. In the cat (fig. 1) and dog the course of the lymph, as it passes from the nasopharynx to the blood, is interrupted by a single large node, the deep cervical node. In the monkey (fig. 2) and in man the cervical duct passes through a chain of five or six nodes (Yoffey and Drinker 1938). It may be noted that this difference between the lymph-nodes of monkey and man on the one hand, and lower mammals on the other, is not confined to the cervical nodes. In other regions also one finds the single large lymph-node replaced by a chain of smaller nodes.

The demonstration of the deep cervical pathway is extremely simple. In an anæsthetised animal, a solution of a vital dye is dropped into each nostril, and the animal then left alone for two hours or more. T-1824, an isomer of trypan blue, was found to be most suitable, for it is deeply coloured even in high dilutions; in the cat 1 c.cm. of a 5% solution of T-1824 in normal saline should be dropped into each nostril. On dissecting the side of the neck, the pathway is now found to stand out sharply. The dye has passed through the nasal mucosa and the walls of the submucosal lymphatic capillaries, whose lymph it now stains. In the cat, for instance, one can see a number of lymphatics from the nose and pharynx converging to the deep cervical node, and from the posterior border of the node the single deep cervical duct takes origin and proceeds downwards in the neck. Both duct and node are deeply coloured by the dye, and the entire pathway stands out with diagrammatic clearness. The method delineates a living and functioning system of vessels while actually at work, and is free from the disadvantages of the interstitial injection methods previously employed.

ABSORPTION OF DYES

The simple experiment just described demonstrates the absorption of dye through the normal nasal mucosa. For a more detailed study of the phenomenon it is necessary first of all to tie a cannula into the cervical duct. When the duct is cannulated, there may be a spontaneous flow of lymph, clear, with a faint tinge of yellow; lymph usually flows spontaneously in the monkey, and presumably, therefore, in man. In the absence of a spontaneous flow, gentle massage of the duct empties its lymph into the cannula, after which the duct fills up again and the procedure may be repeated. Occasionally the flow of lymph is negligible; no satisfactory explanation has yet been offered for this occasional "dryness." If, in an animal whose cervical duct has been cannulated, one then instils into the nose the solution of T-1824, the dye quickly passes through the mucous membrane and enters the lymph. It appears in the cannula within 20–30 min. in the monkey, cat, and rabbit, rather longer in the dog, in concentrations which are weak at first but subsequently undergo progressive increase until a fairly constant level is reached. Only a few minutes are required for the passage of the dye through the nasal mucosa, but there is some delay before it reaches the cannula, for to do so it must traverse the entire cervical pathway and displace the normal lymph previously present in it. It may further be noted that some dye, after passing through the mucous membrane, is absorbed directly into the blood-stream. In this and succeeding experiments the appearance of any substances in the cannula tied into the cervical duct means that in the intact animal such substances would also have been passing into the blood, for the duct was invariably cannulated low down in the neck, immediately before entering the great veins.

ABSORPTION OF PROTEINS

When it had been shown that T-1824 passed so readily through the nasal mucous membrane and entered the lymph-stream, attention was directed to the possible absorption of still larger molecules. Egg albumin, with a molecular weight of 34,500 (Svedberg and Nichols 1926), was found to traverse the nasal mucosa and enter the lymph-stream just as readily as T-1824, with a molecular weight of 960. Serum albumin, with a molecular weight of $72{,}000 \pm 3000$, was only occasionally found in the lymph-stream after nasal instillation (Yoffey, Sullivan and Drinker 1938). Horse serum dropped into the nose was never detected either in lymph or blood. Here, of course, one is dealing with a mixture of serum albumin and serum globulin, the latter with a molecular weight in the neighbourhood of 175,000 (Adair and Robinson 1930). The fact that the nasal mucosa would let through T-1824, but not horse serum, suggested its use as a biological dialysing membrane. Gregersen and Gibson (1937) had suggested that T-1824 in the blood combines in some way with the plasma proteins—a point of some importance in connexion with the use of T-1824 in estimating blood-volume. Since T-1824 in aqueous solution readily passes through the nasal mucosa, whereas horse serum does not, it seemed reasonable to suppose that by using a solution of T-1824 in horse serum this hypothesis could be put to the test. When employing a 5% solution of T-1824 in horse serum, a small amount of dye appeared in the lymph, though very much less than when using a solution of equal strength in normal saline. With a 1% solution of T-1824 in horse serum no dye whatever appeared in the lymph, whereas with a solution of the same strength in saline the dye came through quite freely. These observations support the view that T-1824 combines with the blood proteins, but suggest also that in the case of the 5% solution there was a slight excess of the dye which did not combine, and that it was only this excess which passed through the nasal mucosa. In the 1% solution, on the other hand, practically all the dye was combined with the serum and consequently none came through.

As far as proteins are concerned, two problems present themselves from a clinical standpoint. First, can sufficient foreign protein be absorbed either to induce a state of hypersensitiveness, or if such a state is already present, to bring on anaphylactic shock? From some unpublished experiments performed by myself and E. R. Sullivan in 1939 it was found impossible to induce anaphylactic shock by dropping protein into the noses of sensitised guineapigs. At the same time it is by no means out of the question that clinically there may be some individuals in whom the absorptive power of the nasal mucosa is increased to an extent sufficient to give rise to allergic phenomena. As pointed out by Drinker

* A Hunterian lecture delivered before the Royal College of Surgeons of England on Jan. 29, 1941.

Digitized by Google

(1940), however, most of the experiments in which results were claimed to follow absorption from the nose were actually inhalation experiments in which the whole of the respiratory apparatus was involved, and the sites of possible absorption ranged from the nasal sinuses to the pulmonary alveoli. Secondly, the absorption of proteins from the nose also has a bearing on the question of immunisation by nasal instillation of toxins and antitoxins. As far as size of molecule is concerned, the limit of absorbability seems to be represented by serum albumin, with a molecular weight of 72,000±3000, but it is absorbed irregularly and in small amount. In the case of diphtheria, where repeated attempts have been made to immunise by the nasal route, the toxin has a molecular weight of 70,000, and the antitoxin 150,000 (Pappenheimer et al. 1940). If molecular size is the sole determining factor, it seems likely that toxin would be absorbed, but that antitoxin would not, and that furthermore toxin would be absorbed only on a small scale. However, in the case of toxin the size of the molecule may not be the only factor, and there is always the possibility that the toxin might act on the nasal mucosa and the underlying lymphatics in such a way as significantly to increase their permeability.

ABSORPTION OF VIRUSES AND BACTERIA

Viruses are very much larger than any of the protein molecules so far discussed, and one would hardly expect, therefore, that they would pass directly through the nasal mucosa. Using one of the larger viruses (vaccinia) this was found to be the case (Yoffey and Sullivan 1939). In neither monkeys, cat, nor rabbits could virus be detected in the cervical lymph within 9 hours after being placed in the nose. However in rabbits virus was almost constantly found in cervical lymph from 12 hours to 7 days after nasal instillation. The position is complicated by the fact that one is not dealing here simply with the passage of particles, but of particles which are capable of multiplication and direct extension through the mucosa, and apparently during the first 12 hours the virus is establishing itself and multiplying in the nasal mucosa, which becomes reddened and hyperæmic.

In all these experiments the cervical duct was cannulated low down in the neck, after it had passed through

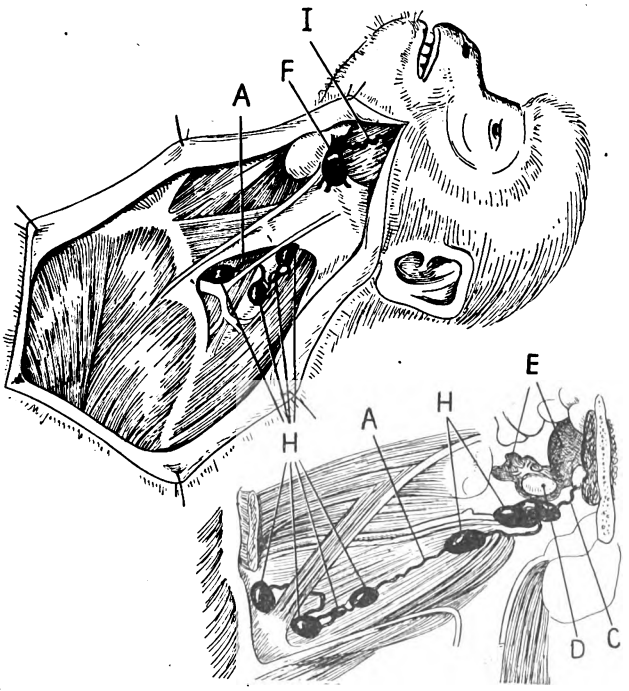


FIG. 2—Cervical lymphatic pathway in the monkey (*Macaca mulatta*) after nasal instillation of T-1824. Above, superficial dissection; below, deep dissection. A, cervical lymph-duct. C, afferent vessels to highest node of the cervical chain. D, tonsil. E, patches of mucous membrane. F, a superficial cervical node. H, chain of deep cervical nodes. I, superficial lymph-vessel running from cheek and angle of mouth, over surface of masseter, into superficial cervical node. (The figures are redrawn from Yoffey and Drinker 1938.)

lymph-nodes, and immediately before entering the blood. In the intact animal, therefore, the virus would have been passing from the primary focus in the nasopharynx to the blood-stream, in which it would be distributed throughout the body. Furthermore, the lymph-node through which the virus has passed does not appreciably

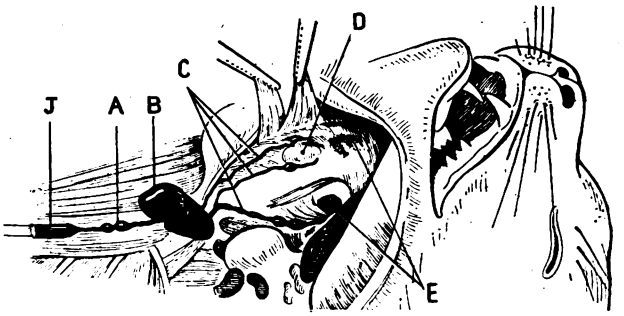


FIG. 1—Cervical lymphatic pathway in the cat, as seen after nasal instillation of 5% T-1824. A, cervical lymph-duct. B, cervical lymph-node to which nasopharyngeal lymphatics are converging, and from which the cervical duct takes origin. C, afferent vessels to single cervical lymph-node. D, tonsil; this does not stain, though the mucous membrane all round does. E, patches of mucous membrane through which dye can be seen in mouth and pharynx. J, cannula in cervical lymph-duct.

retard or prevent such passage. The mechanism whereby virus passes through the node without any difficulty depends upon two factors. The first is that viruses are cytotropic, and become attached to living cells if in contact with them; in the present instance the predominant cell in the lymph-node is the small lymphocyte. The second is that lymphocytes are continually leaving lymph-nodes in large numbers. It follows that virus leaving a node is in the lymphocytes, and not in the fluid part of the efferent lymph. This can readily be shown by centrifuging such lymph at a speed just sufficient to throw down the lymphocytes. It will then be found that the supernatant fluid is free of virus, which is contained entirely in the cell sediment (Yoffey and Sullivan 1939).

It thus appears that we must reconsider the traditional view, first formulated by Virchow, that the chief function of lymph-nodes is to act as barriers to noxious particles in the lymph-stream and prevent them from reaching the blood. This may be partially true of inert particles and bacteria, though even here it is open to criticism (Drinker and Yoffey 1941). But in the case of a virus such as that of vaccinia the lymph-node, far from preventing the spread of infection, actually encourages it. Virus reaches the node, multiples there (McMaster and Kidd 1937), and then leaves it and is carried to the blood-stream by the lymphocytes in the efferent lymph.

The fixation of the virus by the lymphocyte introduces further complications. First, the virus may be protected in its passage through body fluids against any neutralising principle which they may contain (Rous et al. 1935). Secondly, since the lymphocyte can migrate through the walls of the capillaries, virus which has entered the blood-stream can leave it in all parts of the body, and the finding of vaccinia virus in any given tissue becomes explicable by blood transmission, though this does not, of course, exclude the possibility of other modes of spread. Thirdly, one of the most striking pathological changes in so many virus diseases is the perivascular accumulation of lymphocytes. This is usually interpreted as reaction to the virus. It is an intriguing speculation that this may be confusing cause with effect, and that the accumulation of virus-carrying lymphocytes may be responsible for the first introduction of virus into the affected region.

One must not generalise too hastily, from these vaccinia experiments, that all virus diseases have a similar mode of spread. "The nasopharynx provides the portal of entry for some of the most common of virus diseases, familiar examples being measles, the common cold, smallpox, chickenpox, and poliomyelitis" (Gordon 1940). In some experiments with the virus of poliomyelitis, where the disease was induced by the intranasal instillation of virus, virus was never detected in cervical lymph,

Digitized by Google

nor in lymph-nodes (Yoffey and Drinker 1939b.). It is possible that poliomyelitis may be so specifically neurotropic that the virus will not flourish in other than nervous tissue. It has also been shown that in such cases the virus is present in the nasal mucosa for only a short time (Sabin and Olitsky 1938), and it may be that virus would be found in the lymph if the latter were collected at the right moment, when there was virus in the mucosa. Apart from specific tropisms, for any virus disease which spreads in the same way as vaccinia (virus from local lesion → regional lymph-nodes → lymphocytes in efferent lymph → blood) it is an essential corollary that virus be present in the blood-stream, primarily in the lymphocytes but secondarily in the other white cells also. It is of interest that the presence of virus in the blood, limited to the white blood-cells, has in fact been noted in a number of virus diseases.

Only further experiment will show whether other virus diseases spread in the same way as vaccinia. The virus of vaccinia, by reason of the frequency with which it is used in ordinary Jennerian vaccination, occupies a sufficiently important position clinically for the facts above presented concerning its mode of spread to be significant in themselves. It seems more than probable that in ordinary vaccination virus does not remain confined to the site of the original lesion or lesions, but passes to the regional lymph-nodes and from there becomes disseminated throughout the body. If the virus employed happens to have developed neurotropic tendencies, a post-vaccination encephalitis may be expected to ensue. The problem in such cases is not how the virus reaches the central nervous system, but why it has become neurotropic.

ABSORPTION OF BACTERIA

When we come to consider the absorption of bacteria we have the same general problem as was presented by the viruses. Particle size is not the only determining factor, for one is dealing with particles which can multiply in a susceptible host. The susceptibility of the host is, in fact, the most important factor to be considered. Thus the rabbit is particularly susceptible to the type III pneumococcus. It is not surprising, therefore, that Schulz, Warren, and Drinker (1938) noted that type III pneumococci, instilled into the nose of rabbits, could often be found within an hour in the cervical lymph. On the other hand, in similar experiments with dogs, where enormous numbers of virulent pneumococci were dropped into the nose, none were ever detected in the cervical lymph. In the rabbit experiments of Schulz and his colleagues the pneumococci seemed to pass through the deep cervical node without too much difficulty. Whether less virulent organisms would have passed through the lymph-node also we are unable to say at present. From the point of view of the barrier theory of lymph-node function, it is perhaps more important that lymph-nodes should hold up virulent rather than avirulent bacteria, or rather the lymph-nodes should hold up all kinds of bacteria. The experimental observation that some if not all bacteria can pass through nodes indicates a somewhat imperfect barrier function. The question is part of the wider problem of the defensive function of the lymphatic apparatus generally (Drinker and Yoffey 1941).

REFERENCES

Adair, G. S. and Robinson, M. E. (1930) *Biochem. J.* **24**, 1864.
Drinker, C. K. (1940) in Virus and Rickettsial Diseases, Harvard.
— and Yoffey, J. M. (1941) Lymphatics, Lymph and Lymphoid Tissue, in the press, Harvard.
Gordon, J. E. (1940) in Virus and Rickettsial Diseases, Harvard.
Gregersen, M. I. and Gibson, J. G. (1937) *Amer. J. Physiol.* **120**, 494.
McMaster, P. D. and Kidd, J. G. (1937) *J. exp. Med.* **66**, 73.
Pappenheimer, A. M., Lundgren, H. P. and Williams, J. W. (1940) *Ibid*, **71**, 247.
Rous, P. et al. (1935) *Ibid*, **61**, 657.
Sabin, A. B. and Olitsky, P. K. (1938) *Ibid*, **68**, 39.
Schulz, R. Z., Warren, M. F. and Drinker, C. K. (1938) *Ibid*, **68**, 251.
Svedberg, T. and Nichols, J. G. (1926) *J. Amer. chem. Soc.* **48**, 3081.
Yoffey, J. M. and Drinker, C. K. (1938) *J. exp. Med.* **68**, 629.
— — (1939a), *J. Anat., Lond.* **74**, 45.
— — (1939b) *J. exp. Med.* **70**, 83.
— Sullivan, E. R. and Drinker, C. K. (1938) *Ibid*, **68**, 941.
— — (1939) *Ibid*, **69**, 133.

EFFORT SYNDROME

BY

E. WITTKOWER, M.D., L.R.C.P.E.
PHYSICIAN AND HALLEY-STEWART RESEARCH FELLOW, TAVISTOCK CLINIC, LONDON; VISITING RESEARCH PSYCHIATRIST, E.M.S.

T. F. RODGER, M.B. GLASG., M.R.C.P.E.; MAJOR R.A.M.C.; AND
A. T. MACBETH WILSON, M.D. GLASG.; MAJOR R.A.M.C.
SPECIALISTS IN PSYCHOLOGICAL MEDICINE

OF every ten patients admitted to cardiac hospitals in the last war, nine were suffering from functional disorders, most commonly effort syndrome (Lewis 1940). This disorder is characterised by disproportionate breathlessness and fatigue on effort, and a varying degree of undue disturbance of the pulse-rate on exercise (abnormal exercise-tolerance test). There may also be dizziness or fainting attacks, blurred vision, thoracic pain of the left inframammary type, palpitation and tachycardia, indigestion and constipation, headaches, insomnia and nightmares, "nervousness," undue sweating, tremor, cramps and numbness of the limbs. The diagnosis is made on the presence of these physiological and psychological symptoms in the absence of adequate or relevant physical signs. Experience shows that soldiers suffering from effort syndrome, unless in mild instances, are unfit for military service. There is little tendency to spontaneous improvement and methods of treatment so far employed, though temporarily beneficial in some cases, have failed almost completely in restoring fitness for full service.

The known facts about effort syndrome collected during and after the last war have been recorded by Lewis (1940), Fraser (1940), and Grant (1940). Unanimity has not been reached as to ætiology. Some authors attribute it mainly to infection, exotoxic and endotoxic influences. The existence of emotional factors in some cases is generally admitted (Lewis 1940, Oppenheimer and Rothschild 1918, 1919). Because it occurs in emotionally maladjusted people some believe it to be an emotional disorder (Culpin 1916). The following investigation, undertaken by psychologists in collaboration with physicians, was intended to assess the relative significance of the various ætiological factors encountered.

METHOD

This study is of 50 unselected soldiers, aged 20–54, with clear-cut effort syndrome. Patients with evidence of thyroid dysfunction were excluded. The existing cardiac lesions in 3 soldiers did not account for their symptoms. The great majority were under thirty at the onset; 17 were seen less than a year, 17 less than five years after the onset of their symptoms; 6 gave a history of symptoms lasting over sixteen years, 4 a history dating from the last war. Of the total of 50, 40 were privates, 8 N.C.O.s and 2 officers. More than half (27) were territorials or had volunteered since the beginning of the war; 3 were regulars, 8 reservists, and 12 conscripts. In their civil life, 15 were sedentary, 35 manual workers; 29 had noticed their first symptoms in civil life, 10 during non-combatant service abroad, 4 after fighting experiences and 1 while in hospital.

After a complete cardiological investigation, the patients were submitted to a 3–6 hour psychological examination covering the whole life-history. Special attention was paid to their psychological characteristics as children. A verbatim report of the interview with each patient has been kept.

Breathlessness, which was universally present, was the most frequent symptom; dizziness, cardiac pain, palpitation, headache, nervousness, sleeplessness, undue sweating, tremor, fatigue while at rest, indigestion, nightmares, cramps, numbness, fainting, constipation and blurring of sight followed in that order. Breathlessness, cardiac pain, palpitation and fatigue are, as a rule, complained of only after the patient has made some very slight effort, but in a few cases these symptoms existed even when the patient was at rest. Some patients wake up with a start at night, feel themselves to be suffocating, and have cardiac pain and palpitation. Some had nightmares which took the form of battle dreams. Sensations in the chest were sometimes described as a vague

Digitized by Google

discomfort in one or other side, but more often as a sharp pain, "like the stab of a knife," in the præcordium. Many of the patients complained of a feeling of fluttering in the chest, as if the heart was going to stop or burst; this was usually accompanied by a fear of impending death. Apart from fatigue on exertion, many patients had general lassitude, often more noticeable in the morning. They often said, "I have no go in me," or "everything is too much for me." In 21 of the 50 patients breathlessness was the presenting symptom; in the others the presenting symptoms in the order of frequency were cardiac pain, palpitation, fatigue, nervousness, headache, dizziness and trembling.

PERSONALITY TYPES

Mathematical examination of childhood characteristics, following a method described previously, enabled us to detect a significant frequency of certain personality types.

Group 1.—This group was made up of 20 men, characterised by an unusually keen sense of duty which obviously arose from a rigid superficial and deep morality (George Washington, Calvin and Quaker types). The sons of fathers who had usually been hard workers, teetotallers, devout Christians and strict disciplinarians, and of loving, sweet-tempered mothers, often described as "saints," most of these soldiers grew up in an austere atmosphere, in which a severe sense of duty, a rigid morality and a high standard of self-regard were fostered. Many of them were more serious-minded than other children; they took their home-work very seriously, never "larked" in the streets, and in their spare time would often spontaneously give their parents a "regular helping-hand in the house." Dominated by an undue sense of obligation towards their parents, they were obedient to the point of submissiveness, never told lies, felt unduly guilty about minor lapses, and if they had done something which, according to their standards, was wrong, they were anxious to own up. None of them "liked a good scrap" and most of them would have "walked a mile rather than get mixed up in a fight." On the other hand, many of them liked watching fights and some of them could stick up for themselves if attacked. Many of them described themselves as solitary and reserved, preferring study to rough games. None of them were leaders or performers; if forced into the limelight they felt uneasy and blushed. For example, one of the patients said "If people praised me I felt rotten about it." Most of these patients indignantly denied being nervous as children. Most of them enjoyed school life. The desire to be top boy was prevalent in all of them and many of them achieved it. One of them, typically, was ostracised at school, because he kept out of a scrape and was afterwards held up as an example by the headmaster.

Nearly all of them were retarded in their sexual development, and early sexual feelings had aroused an unusual sense of guilt. They were shy in the presence of girls, and usually married the first one their shyness allowed them to approach. In their occupations they were industrious and efficient routine workers; whatever they did they did to the best of their ability. Those who gave them a character often described them as sober, reliable, honest and trustworthy. Their perfectionistic tendencies are expressed in the motto of one of them: "Near enough is not good enough." Confronted by a task they suffered from unjustified feelings of incompetence, and afterwards worried unduly as to whether they had done it well. Once started they would never abandon anything unfinished, and in their anxiety often checked their work several times over. If they had nothing to do they felt restless and unsettled, and would often undertake unnecessary jobs to keep themselves occupied. One patient said "If I have nothing to do I rearrange my house." They avoided the minor indulgences of life; 12 of the 20 were strict teetotallers, 6 very moderate drinkers; only 1 drank excessively. They had little interest in sexual matters and never deviated from the straight and narrow path. Many were religious and spent their spare time in theological studies. One typical patient took prizes for scripture at school, wanted to be an evangelist in adolescence, and as an adult not only attended the services of the Church of England, of which he was a member, but also those of Welsh, Scottish and Jewish denominations.

Socially, and in the Army, their main characteristics helped them to get on well with others, but priggishness gave rise to difficulties in some cases.

Group 2.—Although similar to group 1 in their over-conscientiousness and rigid moral code, the 11 members of this group were less repressed in their aggressiveness and were characterised by a deep-seated attitude of resentment, obviously arising from experiences of early childhood. Most of them had had an unhappy childhood (in 2 examples despite spoiling and pampering). Many described their fathers as dogmatic, intolerant, ill-tempered or definitely brutish and often gave a life-long history of frequent clashes with such parents. Mingled with a manifest admiring attachment to a mother who had often been particularly good-looking there was a feeling of resentment because "she had no time for me" or "was out all day working." The patients were, or at least felt, ill-treated, unwanted and left out. Allied feelings of inferiority were often concealed by a strong desire for independence, by over-weening ambition or by a compensatory, self-assertive, self-righteous attitude. Less submissive than the members of group 1, patients of group 2 showed traces of obstinacy, and without looking for trouble were always eager to champion the cause of the under-dog. At school some of them distinguished themselves as organisers and were house-captains and games-captains. Later in life their conscientiousness and ambitious drive qualified them as efficient workers; but when faced with frustration they tended, as in childhood, to be resigned grousers rather than open rebels. Their married life was usually unhappy and often ended in divorce or separation. Army life, with its demands for subordination, was particularly difficult for them, and they were well-known in their units as continual grousers.

Group 3.—This consisted of 3 men whose lifelong aggressiveness had arisen in childhood under circumstances similar to those which had produced the grousing resentment of group 2. They were full of resentment and on many occasions had displayed it only too openly. For this reason they had repeatedly been in trouble. Thus one man who walked out abruptly in the middle of the interview afterwards apologised and stated that similar incidents had often happened in civilian life.

Group 4.—The 12 members of this group (basically a subgroup of group 1) were infantile in build, asthenic or generally of poor physique. This was often combined with emotional and instinctual immaturity. In contrast to the first three groups they had always been delicate. They were ailing children subject, for example, to frequent colds. As one patient said: "Mother used to say, 'If the wind blows on you, you get a cold.'" Eight of them were unfit for games and said that even in childhood they became unusually short of breath when running. Because of their delicate health they had been spoiled by their parents, especially by their mothers, to whom they were greatly over-attached. A fair number of them described themselves as "mummy's boys" or "mother's pets" (one patient, until he was fifteen, used to sit on his mother's lap instead of playing with other children). There was a significantly frequent family history of heart disease or of symptoms similar to those of the patients. As is common with spoilt children, they were self-willed and stubborn at home but unduly meek and docile with other children elsewhere. Physically unfit to stand their ground, they were bullied and teased. Some were nicknamed "rake" or "lamp-post." If attacked, rather than stick up for themselves, they burst into tears and ran home in search of mother's protection or comfort. Their feeling of inadequacy made them quiet, shy and retiring. Painfully aware of his "sticking out ribs," one patient, even as an adult, would not strip in the presence of others unless under order. Though hampered by their physical inferiority, their high standards of achievement forced them to considerable efforts to do well in their occupations, but they often failed if the demands were greater than their resources; and when definitely faced by failure they were prone to react in unusual, primitive and childish ways. On joining up they suffered unduly from the separation from mothers and families and resented the hardships imposed by army life. They were often the butt of their comrades and in consequence were frequently isolated in their unit. They often broke down during training.

Group 5.—A well-defined group of 4 soldiers did not fit in with any of the other groups; they lacked the severe sense of duty universally found in the others, and in contrast to the "martyrs" of group 4, they were described in the army phrase as "quitters." Inferior in physique from birth and over-independent on their mothers, they had apparently given up the struggle for existence before it had properly started. From an early age, 2 of them complained of breathlessness and felt unfit for any competition, preferring a parasitic life to any attempt at work. One of them, the son of a father who had lived on a disability pension since the last war, said "Lots

Digitized by Google

of people live on the dole; why shouldn't I?" He declared that he was unfit when he was examined by the medical board, reported sick on arrival at his unit, and visited his M.O. with innumerable complaints.

PREDISPOSING AND PRECIPITATING FACTORS

Evidence of life-long physical inferiority was found in 15 of the 50 soldiers. Apart from the character deviations outlined, 18 gave a long history of nervousness or breakdown prior to the onset of effort syndrome. Phases of overt morbid anxiety, restlessness or severe phobias were the most common of these manifestations; previous nervous symptoms were almost absent in group 1.

Analysis of precipitating factors, which have been regarded as ætiological by some, shows that usually a number of concurrent factors preceded and possibly precipitated the disorder. In our series these were: emotional strain 34; physical strain 23; febrile illness 21; nicotine abuse 5; accident 4; gas poisoning 1.

Physical strain.—Detailed examination of what was described as physical strain revealed that the statement of over-exertion was justified in some cases by all standards and in others only because of the individual concerned, (for example, hard drilling in a man of inferior physique); in others, the preceding physical effort was so trifling that it could hardly be regarded as of any significance (playing cricket, lifting pots and pans in the kitchen).

Febrile illness.—In 14 cases effort syndrome developed immediately after what had apparently been an acute febrile illness, usually labelled influenza or acute bronchitis; 7 soldiers had previously suffered from some recurrent condition such as chronic bronchitis. In 1, effort syndrome, starting 20 years ago after influenza, had persisted ever since.

Toxic influences.—Cases with thyroid dysfunction were excluded from this series, and exotoxic factors, such as the abuse of alcohol and nicotine, did not occur to a significant extent.

Emotional strain.—Of the 50 patients, 34 either explicitly stated that they were, or, on examination, were found to be, suffering from acute or chronic emotional disturbances. Investigation of the nature of these showed, as was to be expected, variation with the personality type concerned. Conflicts over fear of showing fear (particularly after severe fighting experiences), problems relating to responsibility and an over-rigid morality, and breakdowns after obsessional over-work prevailed in group 1. Problems over subordination, obvious repetitions of former strained parent-child relationships, were predominant in group 2. Conflicts relating to compensatory over-aggressiveness were found in group 3. Obsessional self-drive in the face of physical inferiority was prominent in group 4, and escape into dependence in the face of apparently unsurmountable tasks was outstanding in group 5. Examples follow.

Cases in group 1.—A man of 31, unusually conscientious and scrupulous from early childhood onwards, a first-rate soldier, broke down after fighting experiences in France and developed an acute anxiety state in the course of which his present symptoms of effort syndrome started.

Another man, aged 40, similar in type, a reservist, noticed his first symptoms when, during the Munich crisis, the production in his factory was increased; eager to do everything "dead right" he felt that the increased speed of output interfered with the accuracy of his work; he became worse when, during the fighting in Belgium, a position of great responsibility was entrusted to him as a senior N.C.O.

A man aged 32, deeply religious, and over-rigid in his morality, overwhelmed by a sense of guilt, developed effort syndrome when his first sexual advances were rejected by his fiancée.

Cases in group 2.—A sergeant of 32 the son of a violent, drunken father and a "saintly" mother, had been from early childhood outwardly unaggressive although inwardly seething with rage and rebellion; although an apostle of puritanism, he was highly respected in his unit for his conscientiousness and reliability, and developed a severe anxiety state with concomitant effort syndrome when a sergeant-major, whose competence, rightly or wrongly, he seriously doubted, threatened him with degradation. "I always treated the Sergeant Major with due respect," he said.

Another man, aged 35, first suffered from effort syndrome on his return from leave spent in London with his mother; though manifestly overattached to her, he obviously possessed a deep unrecognised resentment of his illegitimacy; he professed a sense of guilt over being stationed in an area relatively safe from air-raids and, failing to recognise his obvious hostile, or double-edged, attitude to his mother, had actually applied for transfer to London in order to be near her.

Cases in group 4.—A man of short stature and very poor physique aged 44 had always been conscientious to an unusual degree and was an exceedingly hard worker; originally a corporal, he had been deprived of his stripes, when, owing to his lack of aggressiveness, he failed to intervene in a brawl; just before the war, unemployed and haunted by fear of insecurity, he became a coal-porter, a job for which he was definitely unfit; shortly afterwards he broke down with anxiety symptoms and effort syndrome.

A man of 23, delicate and ailing from early childhood onwards, his mother's "pet" owing to his continuous ill health, solitary as a child and reserved as an adult, always anxious to conceal his weakness and timidity, got on fairly well in his various civilian occupations until at 18 he started to work in a munitions factory; alternating night and day 12-hour shifts were too much for him but, although he felt the strain, he stuck it for 2½ years; in the Army, breathlessness and left inframammary pain bothered him during training, but he did not reveal his symptoms for several months and then only when specific inquiry was made by a medical board.

Case in group 5.—Another soldier, aged 23, quiet, shy and retiring was constantly ailing as a child, and was fussed over by both his parents and especially by the mother, to whom he was greatly over-attached (even now he is unduly dependent on her); at 14, on his first attempt at work, sorting out parcels he broke down and since then he has never made the slightest effort to try another job; he was completely unconcerned about his idleness and reported sick on arrival at his unit.

ÆTIOLOGY

These observations suggest the fundamental importance of emotional factors in the ætiology of effort syndrome. An ætiological study, however, would be incomplete unless the various other factors frequently encountered were taken into full account. Two selected cases, given with due consideration to all possible ætiological aspects, illustrate the complex nature of the ætiology in effort syndrome and may throw some light on the divergent views frequently advanced in regard to it.

An officer, aged 54, noticed his first symptoms of effort syndrome a month before examination. He was the son of a master-mariner who had chosen to go down with his ship, and of a mother of equally high standards. He was brought up in an atmosphere of strict discipline. He has always been a conscientious hard worker and a stickler for punctuality. He has never been able to relax, and his wife has often complained that, even when it was unnecessary, he would work over-time and at week-ends. Behind a façade of self-assurance he has always suffered from an unreasonable conviction of inferiority. He blushed easily and was apt to imagine that people were staring at him. He was a man of excellent physique and had never shown any gross nervous symptoms. Effort syndrome began with emotional disturbance. In the course of shelling, air-bombardment and machine-gunning he had several narrow escapes. During the evacuation from France he was nearly drowned. For a considerable time he struggled in the water until he was eventually pulled into another vessel, completely exhausted. On arrival in England he developed a febrile illness labelled acute bronchitis and was kept in bed for 10 days. Since then in addition to the symptoms of effort syndrome he has suffered from general nervousness, trembling, jumpiness, sleeplessness, battle dreams, and inability to think clearly.

A soldier, aged 20, first suffered from effort syndrome in January, 1940. He was thin, pale and almost childlike in appearance; owing to continuous ill health he had, from childhood onwards been wrapped up in cotton-wool by his mother and various governesses. Even now he finds it difficult to detach himself from a much adored governess with whom he keeps regularly in touch. A serious accident at 10 made him a temporary invalid and increased his feeling of helplessness. His inferior physique unfitted him for games and he was an easy prey to teasing and bullying. His aggressiveness handicapped at school, found an outlet at home

Digitized by Google

where he viciously tormented his elder sister. The pampering was continued in adolescence, when he found an easy job in his uncle's factory and, as the "boss's nephew," was treated with special consideration. He kept the job until he joined up. He is of infantile build. After his accident as a child he became temporarily unsociable, clung to his governess, suffered from jumpiness, nervousness, a feeling of inferiority and a fear of being stared at. Effort syndrome began with emotional disturbance. As would be expected, separation from home and the relative roughness of Army life constituted a special strain for a boy of his type. Almost from the first day he suffered badly from home-sickness, and the prospect of being sent over-seas drove him into a panic. Although he tried hard, he felt unable to stand the exertion imposed by his duties in the Army. Before his departure for France he had 10 days leave. During this time he had an attack of influenza which forced him to over-stay his leave; and shortly after his arrival in France he had "a second dose of flu," after which, owing to the onset of effort syndrome he had to be re-embarked.

DISCUSSION

None of the patients suffering from effort syndrome was found to be emotionally well-adjusted. The vast majority conformed to the obsessional type, possessing, as their most obvious characteristics, an over-keen sense of duty and over-rigid morality. Taking an every-day view of their personalities, they would be regarded as valuable members of any community, and the characteristics which they display would be classed as virtues. In these patients, however, these characteristics are found to be the result of early difficulties over instinctual drives which for some reason had aroused an undue sense of guilt; in other words, the actions are not virtuous by choice but by an internal compulsion against which they cannot, even if they would, rebel.

In some in contrast to those in the main group, aggressiveness was less repressed. In a very small number of patients over-dependence and self-pity were prominent, and they also displayed the "belle indifférence" of the hysteric. As might be expected, a clear-cut division between the obsessionals and hysterics was not possible, in some obsessionals superadded hysterical manifestations could be seen. There are obvious differences in the make-up of the obsessionals encountered in effort syndrome as compared with those in other psychosomatic disorders. In patients suffering from colitis, peptic ulcer and effort syndrome, the common factors are over-conscientiousness and over-scrupulousness. But, whereas the gastric ulcer patient is often concerned with economic security (problems of bread and butter) and the colitis patient with over-tidiness, over-cleanliness and hoarding carried to irrational extremes (Wittkower 1938) the effort-syndrome patient is preoccupied with problems of morality, self-regard, religiosity, patriotism, duty, responsibility and self-sacrifice. The over-cleanliness of the colitis patient compares with the sublimated puritanism of the effort-syndrome patient. The clinical pictures seen in the obsessional group ranged from gross anxiety states to obsessional character deviations with minor degrees of anxiety, often in a concealed form; 4 patients presented the picture of a florid anxiety state, 39 could be classified as character disorders of the obsessional type, and 4 were hysterics; 3 patients were psychotics, suffering from depressive states.

In all, 18 patients exhibited gross nervous symptoms prior to the onset of effort syndrome most commonly of a phobic nature. Later experience suggests that the breathlessness of effort syndrome is the physiological correlate of what appears in the psychological sphere as fear of suffocation (claustrophobia). On close inquiry most service patients disclose the existence of open or latent claustrophobia before the frank onset of effort syndrome; for example, they will have had uneasiness when travelling by underground, or they may complain of having felt faint or uncomfortable in warm rooms, or those without an open window. Difficulty or discomfort in wearing a respirator is also common and may often be demonstrated by a pulse- or respiration-rate which rises unduly when the patient is wearing the respirator. Evidence of life-long physical inferiority was found in 15 patients. A description of the physical findings in effort syndrome has been given by Spillane (1940).

The only constant factor in determining the occurrence of effort syndrome is the pre-existence of what is known as a character disorder—that is, a group of allied psychological characteristics, not regarded with anxiety by the patient, but nevertheless a definite indication of undue sensitivity to emotional stress of a specific nature. Since these character disorders regularly antedate effort syndrome, it appears legitimate to regard it as a psychological condition. Among the precipitating factors, emotional disturbances were commonest, and were found to be of a type to which the patient had been previously sensitised. Over-exertion, another fairly frequent factor preceding the onset of symptoms, is more often than not the result of an obsessional drive or of an intense desire to overcome physical inferiority—both of them manifestations of the basic character disorder. After febrile illness, even where, as is commonly the case, the effort syndrome did not antedate it, the symptoms of the syndrome persist for an unduly long time. We found no chronic infective process to explain this persistence nor has such a process been found by others. It is conceivable that the concomitants and after-effects of infection and over-exertion are utilised as a pattern to express an increase in an underlying state of tension. It is perhaps significant that respiratory infections seem to be particularly related to the onset of effort syndrome.

In the absence of deep analytical investigations an attempt to outline the psychopathology of the disorder is bound to be sketchy and speculative. The personality structure found in most of the patients, and the main presenting symptom—breathlessness—with its psychological correlate claustrophobia, point to the basic disorder as a warping in the early stages of instinctual development. The multiplicity of symptoms, however, makes it impossible, without the aid of analytical scrutiny, to be certain of a common denominator for all. With the onset of effort syndrome it is common to find, either as complementary or an alternative feature, depression (loss of interest, apathy) and disproportionate exhaustion, which is the physiological correlate of depression. Behind depressive and fatigue states (somatic depression) there has usually been some deep problem of aggressiveness. In the last war, as Hadfield (1933) pointed out, exhausted soldier patients who could hardly walk, would, under hypnosis, act out with great energy terrifying incidents, and afterwards be not more, but less, exhausted. This is a clear demonstration that depression and fatigue may be defences, or cover, for terrifying aggressiveness. (This phenomenon is also seen in cyclothymia, where the disappearance of depression releases maniacal excitement.) All the patients of this series showed signs of a long-standing conflict over aggressiveness; in the most common personality type, this was disclosed by such statements as: "I would walk a mile to avoid a row." The over-aggressive group does not contradict this statement, as it is usually found that the overt aggressiveness of such patients is merely a trickle acting as an unrecognised but important safety-valve for enormous reservoirs of pent-up aggressiveness. The same conflict over aggression was shown by acute anxiety over any exhibition of petty cruelty, or by terror of inflicting injury or hurt. This is well illustrated by the case of a sergeant who could not bear to see a picture of Christ with the thorns. "I just couldn't bear to see it," he said. "I could see the blood and it was very real to me, so it just had to be taken away"; or the case of another patient who experienced his first symptoms of effort syndrome while viewing a film of surgical operations. Similarly, some patients' fear of their own aggressiveness, even in speech, was shown in their unusually marked dislike of bad language.

Deep investigation would probably reveal that, as already suggested by this superficial study, problems of guilt over aggressiveness and destructiveness play a prominent part in the minds of these patients, and result in self-punishing and masochistic attitudes. Allied to this, and equally unrecognised by the patients, the onset of effort syndrome may, secondarily, be utilised by men of the obsessional type as an honourable retreat under a smoke-screen of physical symptoms from painful failure in military life. In the few hysterics this retreat is much nearer consciousness, and in the face of even minor hardships, in accordance with their life-long craving for sympathy, they utilise emotionally produced physical symptoms as an avenue of escape.

Digitized by Google

TREATMENT

Effort syndrome may occasionally occur in the form of episodes from which the patient makes a spontaneous recovery, but for the most part it is a chronic disorder. In the few cases in which it follows specific traumatic experiences, such as those of severe fighting, treatment by abreaction is indicated. These cases will usually fall into group 1 or 2. The others are less likely to have reached active service, as they break down in early training. The indiscriminate application of methods of treatment without due regard to the personalities concerned, possibly accounts for the inconstancy of reported results.

In peace-time, systematic psychotherapy seems to be indicated in group 1. Though certainly not an easy task, in view of the rigid superficial and deep morality of these soldiers, it would be worth trying, were it practicable in war, if only because most members of this group have usually been first-rate soldiers before their breakdown. The grouser type and the over-aggressive soldier (groups 2 and 3) are likely to respond to some extent to any form of psychotherapy which effectively releases their pent-up aggressiveness and diminishes the internal conflict over it. In group-4 cases experience shows that, while graduated exercises combined with superficial psychotherapy may be of some benefit, discharge is usually unavoidable. Group 5, the hysterical quitters, are definite martial misfits, and cannot be trained as soldiers. In some areas they are recommended for discharge as suffering from psychoneurosis ("hysterical group," "untreatably low personal morale"). To a modern army, with its necessarily high morale, such men are a greater menace than typhoid-carriers. Experience shows that it is a dangerous delusion to believe that punishment improves such types.

SUMMARY

Biographical studies were made on 50 effort-syndrome patients.

Five personality types were delineated:

The George Washington-Calvin-Quaker type (20 soldiers characterised by an unusually keen sense of duty and by a rigid superficial and deep morality, with severe repression of their aggressiveness); resigned grousers (11 soldiers, similar in structure, but less repressed in their aggressiveness); open rebels (3 soldiers, similar in structure, but overtly over-aggressive); men with inferior physique and obsessional drive (12 soldiers, similar in structure, endowed with inferior physique and struggling in vain against this handicap); hysterical quitters (4 soldiers).

Emotional strain was found to be by far the commonest precipitating factor.

Conflicts over fear of showing fear after severe fighting experiences, problems related to responsibility and over-rigid morality, and breakdowns after obsessional overwork, prevailed in group 1. Problems arising from strained parental relationships, sometimes resulting in problems over subordination, were predominant in group 2. Conflicts related to over-aggressiveness were found in group 3. Obsessional drive versus physical inferiority was prominent in group 4, and escape into dependence in the face of apparently insurmountable tasks in group 5.

The interplay of the various concomitant ætiological factors (febrile disease, physical strain, toxic influences) is illustrated by some typical examples.

It is concluded that effort syndrome is predominantly a disorder occurring in individuals of an unduly high and severe self-regard, and the importance of repressed aggression in most of the patients is emphasised.

Treatment by abreaction is indicated in the few cases in which the syndrome follows specific traumatic experiences. Systematic psychotherapy is indicated in group 1; groups 2 and 3 respond to psychotherapy releasing aggressiveness and reducing conflict over it; group 4 may respond to graduated exercises and superficial psychotherapy; group 5 cannot be trained as soldiers.

We wish to thank Sir Thomas Lewis for his interest, the superintendent and staff of the emergency hospitals concerned for their collaboration, and Lieutenant-Colonel F. A. E. Crew, R.A.M.C., for his help. We are grateful to the Halley-Stewart Trust and the Rockefeller Foundation for their grants which made this study possible.

REFERENCES

Culpin, M. (1916) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 1351.
— (1919) *Ibid*, **2**, 394.
Fraser, F. R. (1940) *Edinb. med. J.* **47**, 451.
Grant, R. T. (1940) *Guy's Hosp. Gaz.* **54**, 216.
Hadfield, J. A. (1933) Psychology of Power, London.
Lewis, T. (1940) Soldier's Heart and Effort Syndrome, London.
Oppenheimer, B. S. and Rothschild, M. A. (1918) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **70**, 1919.
Spillane, D. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 739.
Wittkower, E. (1938) *Ibid*, **2**, 1356.

REJECTION OF PSYCHIATRICALLY UNFIT RECRUITS

BY HARRY STALKER, M.D. Edin., M.R.C.P.E., D.Psych.
SENIOR ASSISTANT PHYSICIAN TO THE ROYAL EDINBURGH HOSPITAL FOR MENTAL DISORDERS; LECTURER IN PSYCHIATRY TO THE UNIVERSITY OF EDINBURGH

OFFICIAL arrangements are being made to ascertain which potential recruits have been patients in mental hospitals or in institutions for mental defectives. Much more numerous are men with lesser psychiatric disorders who have never been in such institutions but who may have been treated by their own doctors or by psychiatrists in outpatient clinics and special psychiatric hospitals. The object of this short paper is to record some unofficial work that has been done in helping to reject such cases from recruiting. No doubt civilian psychiatrists all over the country are doing the same thing, but it is time that more official provision was made, for many patients must escape this unofficial survey. I have heard in one way or another of 13 former patients of the Jordanburn Nerve Hospital who, presumably, did not reveal their psychiatric condition and were passed fit. Of these, 2 have not yet been called up and 6 have broken down or are showing gross symptoms.

Lord Horder's committee, appointed by the Minister of Labour, recommended among other suggestions for excluding tuberculous recruits, that medical officers of health might provide every man who appears on their tuberculosis registers with a notification for the medical board and might send a similar notification direct to the Minister of Labour.[1] If psychiatric departments were required to do the same for their cases, many unsatisfactory recruits would be rejected.

Since the beginning of the war I have been consulted about the fitness for military service of 38 male patients of the Jordanburn Nerve Hospital. Most of them came on their own initiative before their medical examination; in some cases inquiries were sent by the recruiting medical boards. A summary of each patient's illness was submitted to the boards and it was suggested that 31 were unfit for any form of military service and that 7 were fit for full or modified service. Many of the patients were returning for treatment and in only 2 cases, to my knowledge, were the suggestions altered by the boards—in each case modified service was raised to full service. The 31 totally unfit were of the following groups:

Paranoid reaction	1	Feeble-mindedness	1
Manic-depressive reaction	1	Epilepsy	1
Schizophrenic reactions	9	Anxiety states	9
Schizoid states	4	Hysterias	2
Psychopathic states	2	Neurasthenia	1

The group of schizophrenias were all relatively mild reactions but included 2 of the 3 cases in the whole series who had ever been in a mental hospital. Lest it be thought that a psychiatrist's report is an easy way out of military service for the shirker, the cases were classified according to the time at which they first consulted their own doctor or the psychiatrist. The period between Aug. 31, 1938, and Aug. 31, 1939, was taken, covering as it did the few days before the Munich crisis and lasting almost to the outbreak of war.

First attended before Aug. 31, 1938	15
First attended before Aug. 31, 1939	10
First attended after Sept. 1, 1939	6

1. *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 28.

Digitized by Google

Thus only 6 patients—out of a series of 31 attending up to the beginning of April, 1941—first attended after the outbreak of war. Of these, 3 were cases of schizophrenia and 3 were frankly unable to face up to war conditions; 2 of the latter 3 have been reported elsewhere.[2] The 7 cases recommended for service were classified as: schizoid personality, 1; psychopathic states, 2; anxiety states, 2; obsessive states, 2.

Full service was recommended for 3 and modified service for 4, of whom 2 were raised by the boards to full service. Of the 7 men, 4 have not yet been called up, 1 of these raised from modified to full service developed fresh symptoms in the Army and was discharged; 1 is serving and 1 has not been traced.

Henderson[3] has suggested that the examination of the mental qualities of recruits could be accomplished with a minimum of difficulty if all recruits at the time of enlistment were asked to present a statement of their previous medical history from their own doctor. He also suggested that psychiatrists should be appointed to recruiting boards. This would certainly be an economic measure since it appears that a fair proportion of breakdowns on service occur in men who have not had actual breakdowns before, but who have recognisably abnormal personalities (see Curran and Mallinson, Logan[4]).

I thank Prof. D. K. Henderson for his advice in the preparation of this paper.

SEPARATION OF SERUM IN BULK

BY

G. A. HARRISON, M.D. CAMB.
CHEMICAL PATHOLOGIST TO ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S HOSPITAL, LONDON

L. E. R. PICKEN, PH.D. CAMB.
LATELY BALFOUR STUDENT IN THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE

(From the Regional Blood Transfusion Laboratory, Cambridge)

THE following technique has been developed for the rapid separation of serum from a large volume of clotted blood collected in standard transfusion bottles.

The blood is taken in the usual way, and the bottles are placed at a slight slope, almost horizontally, and left in a refrigerator at 2° to 6° C. overnight. If they are not sloped the clot may adhere to the whole surface of the bottle and fail to contract, so that the yield of serum is poor. The clot formed in a sloped bottle, however, slides to the bottom when the bottle is placed upright, and since it then contracts freely the yield of serum is maximal. Next day the bottles are righted and allowed to remain for a further 24 hours in the refrigerator or they may be moved to the cold store of the processing station. There, some 48 hours after bleeding, they are transferred to a room used only for the separation and filtration of serum. The floor and benches are treated twice a week with spindle oil (crude liquid paraffin)[5] windows are kept closed to reduce movement of dust particles to a minimum, and sterilised gowns, caps and masks are worn by all who work there. As suggested by Pulvertaft (private communication) the air is sprayed (30 strokes of a Flit spray per 1000 c. ft.) with a freshly prepared solution of 0·6 c.cm. eugenol carbinol, 7·5 c.cm. glycerol and water to 100 c.cm. This operation is repeated every 15 minutes when the room is in use. In this way the air-borne bacterial flora can be reduced to such proportions that a blood-agar plate exposed for half an hour under working conditions develops only 5–7 colonies after incubation for 48 hours at 37° C.

Each bottle of clotted blood is placed in turn in the right-hand compartment of a glass-fronted, wooden cabinet (fig. 1) and is thus shielded from the operator during manipulation. All parts of the cabinet are treated with liquid paraffin, so that any dust falling on the surfaces (internal or external) is retained. The cap of the transfusion bottle is removed and placed, open

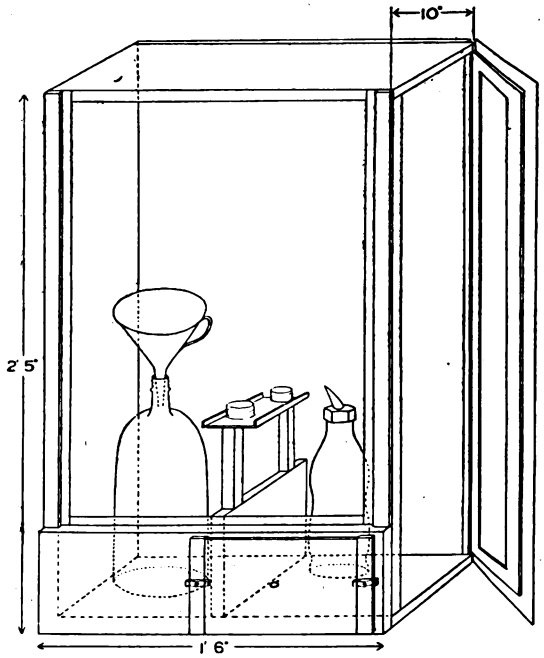


FIG. 1—Cabinet in which serum is poured off from bottles of clotted blood.

end downwards, on a sterile slip of calico on the shelf, and the screw-cap with spout (fig. 2) is screwed into position on the bottle. The serum is then poured off the clot through an enamel-iron or glass funnel, lined with metal gauze or muslin, into an 80 oz. Winchester. The metal tongue on the inside of the screw-cap prevents the clot slipping forwards and blocking the neck of the bottle. As the serum is poured off, the bottle is rotated through 180° about its long axis and tilted until it hangs vertically downwards; thus all serum drains from behind the clot. This operation completed, the spout is unscrewed; a second bottle of clotted blood is transferred to the cabinet, its screw-cap is placed on the sterile slip of calico, and the spout is screwed into the new bottle. The bottle from which the serum has been drained is re-capped. Pouring in this way, it is possible for one person to separate the serum from 40 pint-bottles of clotted blood in an hour. All equipment (except the cabinet) is autoclaved before use. The transfusion bottles from which the serum has been poured are returned to the refrigerator for 48 hours. During this interval the

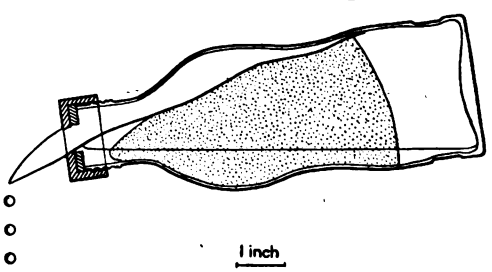


FIG. 2—Section of screw-cap with spout and tongue fitted to bottle of clotted blood so that serum can be poured off without clot (stippled) blocking neck. The horizontal line indicates the level of fluid (serum and red cells).

clot continues to contract, and on pouring for a second time as much as 10–12% of the original yield may be obtained. The screw-capped Winchesters of pooled serum are stored in the refrigerator for at least 48 hours, in order that the bulk of the suspended red cells (about a thirtieth of the volume of liquid separated) may have time to settle. There is always a small fraction of the red cells—damaged and immature cells (Stephens[6])—which settles more slowly. After 48 hours in the refrigerator only the upper third of serum is free from cells; the lower two-thirds still contain a few cells in suspension. At the end

2. Stalker, H. *Brit. Med. J.* 1940, 1, 887.
3. Henderson, D. K. Physician Superintendent's report for 1939, Royal Edinburgh Hospital.
4. Curran, D. and Mallinson, W. P. *Lancet*, 1940, 2, 738; Logan W. R. *J. ment. Sci.* 1941, 87, 241.
5. van den Ende, M., Lush, D. and Edward, D. G. ff. *Lancet*, 1940, 2, 133.
6. Stephens, J. G. *J. Physiol.* 1940, 99, 30.

Digitized by Google

of 48 hours or so the serum is rapidly separated from the deposit of red cells and transferred to sterile 80 oz. Winchesters by means of the suction unit (fig. 3). Any red cells remaining in suspension are removed in the subsequent filtration through Ford F.C.B. and S.B. pads in a Seitz filter. The yield of serum obtained by this method varies between 46 and 48% of the blood collected.

DETAILS OF CONSTRUCTION

The cabinet (fig. 1) is made of wood with a pane of glass in front. There is a door on the right and another may be fitted on the left if desired. The lower part of the front is of wood and is provided with a hatchway into the right-hand compartment through which the operator's left hand may be inserted to hold the bottom of each bottle while unscrewing or screwing on the cap. When the cabinet is not in use the hatchway is closed by a cover, fixed by turn-buttons or hinged.

The screw-cap with a spout and a flat tongue (fig. 2) is made of brass and copper, chromium-plated. It is important that the spout be turned down as shown, since a separate air-inlet is then unnecessary. The cap is threaded so as to screw on to the transfusion-bottle, and a standard

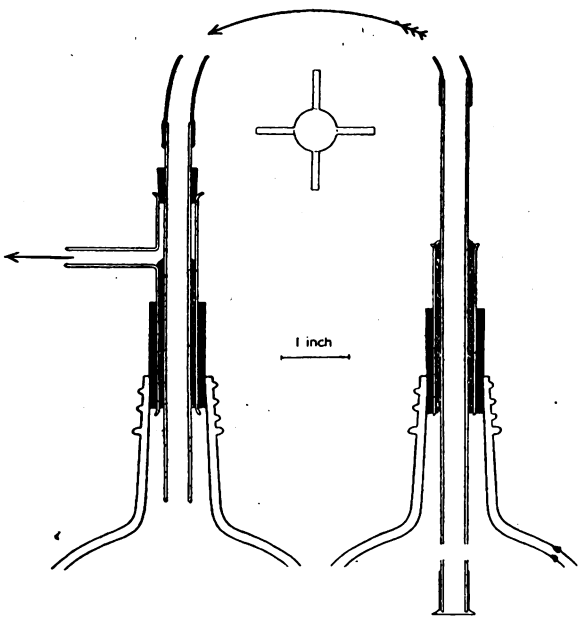


FIG. 3—Suction unit for rapid separation of serum from deposit of red cells. The metal baffle which loosely covers the lower end of the suction-tube is shown above as it appears before being bent into shape.

rubber liner, through which a central hole has been bored, serves as a washer. The spout is about 1½ in. long; the tongue about 6½ in. The latter is curved, in order to reduce to a minimum the risk of piercing the clot while screwing on the cap.

The suction-tube and delivery-tube of the suction unit (fig. 3) are made as wide as possible in order to accelerate the separation of the serum from the deposit of corpuscles. The air-inlet and air-outlet are wide-bored glass tubes, concentric about the suction-tube and delivery-tube, and made to fit the necks of 80 oz. Winchesters by covering with a sleeve of thin-walled rubber tubing of wide bore or binding with adhesive plaster. In this way the size limit imposed by a two-holed bung is avoided. The spaces between suction-tube and surrounding air-inlet, and delivery-tube and surrounding air-outlet, are packed with cotton-wool and act as air filters. The lower end of the suction-tube is loosely covered with a metal baffle which prevents disturbance of the layer of corpuscles. With this in position the end of the tube can be lowered by sliding through the inlet filter to within a few millimetres of the corpuscle deposit without disturbing it. Two litres of serum can be separated from the corpuscle layer without frothing in under a minute, provided the unit fits securely in the necks of the two Winchesters and the cotton-wool filters are not too tightly packed.

CLOSED TECHNIQUE FOR FIXATION OF FRACTURED CARPAL SCAPHOID

BY J. R. ARMSTRONG, M.D. Belf., F.R.C.S.

SQUADRON-LEADER R.A.F. (V.R.); REGISTRAR AT THE METROPOLITAN HOSPITAL, AND AT THE FRACTURE CLINIC AND ORTHOPÆDIC DEPARTMENT, CHARING CROSS HOSPITAL

THE establishment of fracture clinics for Service patients has provided a unique opportunity for study of fractures of the carpal scaphoid. Thorndike and Garry (1940), Hopkins (1933) and others have pointed out that this injury occurs chiefly in men between the ages of 18 and 30 who are engaged in strenuous work. In a Service clinic, drawing its cases chiefly from this age-group, the incidence of these fractures is high.

Difficulties in treatment are largely confined to fractures through the waist and proximal third of the bone, and considered from the point of view of non-operative treatment, cases fall into two broad groups. Fractures seen within a few days of injury unite in a high percentage of cases if effective immobilisation is immediately established and maintained until radiological examination shows firm bony union; this can be expected in from 8 to 12 weeks. In a high proportion of cases, however, a period of weeks, months or even years has elapsed before the patient presents himself for treatment. In these, provided non-union—as shown by sclerosis at the fractured surfaces—has not been established, bony union may result from immobilisation alone, if it is maintained for periods ranging from 4 to 18 months (Böhler 1935, Watson-Jones 1940a). In civilian life such treatment may be compatible with a comparatively normal existence on the part of the patient, but in the Services under war-time conditions immobilisation of one wrist in plaster renders a man non-effective. In the case of highly trained personnel this is important, and any form of treatment which could be relied on to cut down the period of immobilisation necessary to obtain bony union would be of great value.

Three main factors probably influence the delay in union so often observed in fractures of the scaphoid. The first is the structure of the bone, which is cancellous and without a true periosteum, so that new bone formation is slow (Johnson 1927). Secondly, the fracture must interfere to some extent with the blood-supply to the fragments. The exact extent to which this occurs is controversial; Johnson believes that it is not important. It seems probable, however, that the view of Watson-Jones (1940b) is more accurate, and that the degree of disturbance depends on individual variations in the blood-supply and on the site of the fracture. Minor degrees of disturbance, insufficient to produce avascular necrosis of one fragment, would account for the wide variations in the rate of union observed in fresh cases treated by immediate immobilisation. The third factor is the degree of movement which is allowed to take place between the fractured surfaces. The scaphoid, articulating with five other bones, with its proximal joint surface forming part of the wrist-joint and its distal surface part of the mid-carpal articulation, is extremely difficult to immobilise. When it is fractured through the waist the fracture line lies in the plane of the midtarsal joint, and as the radial fragment tends to move with the distal row of the carpal bones any movement at this joint produces a shearing strain across the line of fracture, tearing the delicate capillaries which are the framework of the process of repair. The degree of movement which takes place between the fragments is shown in fig. 1, a and b. It can easily be demonstrated by radiography that after a few days any form of plaster cast compatible with free finger movement allows a considerable degree of movement of the scaphoid if the patient attempts forcible adduction and abduction at the wrist.

These factors seem to indicate that the ideal method of treatment in the second group of cases would be some form of internal fixation, preferably by the use of an autogenous bone peg. This, together with a plaster cast immobilising the wrist, should result in absolute fixation

Digitized by Google

of the fragments with the fractured surfaces in close apposition, and, since the introduction of the bone peg breaks up any fibrous tissue between the bony fragments, should hasten bony union.

The results of such operations recorded in the literature are disappointing. First performed by Adams and Leonard (1929), who introduced a slot graft from the radius into the dorsal surface of the scaphoid, the technique was later improved by Murray (1934), who fixed the fragments with an autogenous bone peg. Using a curved incision over the lateral aspect of the wrist he exposed the tubercle of the scaphoid by retraction at the anterior convexity of the incision, and by retraction of the posterior skin flap and division of the dorsal ligament of the wrist also exposed the line of fracture. The tubercle was nipped off to allow countersinking of the peg, a drill was introduced through the tubercle and made to cross the line of fracture, its position being controlled by direct observation at the fractured surfaces, and a graft cut from the tibia was introduced through the drill hole and driven home. In a later paper Murray (1936) reported 16 cases in which this operation had produced bony union, the average time between operation and return to work being four and a half months. While these results are excellent in that bony union was achieved in all cases the period of treatment necessary is not convincingly decreased when compared to results obtained in similar cases by immobilisation alone. Cave (1940) reported 13 cases in which operation had been performed. In these cases the scaphoid was exposed by a dorsal incision, the fracture identified, and drill holes made direct through the fractured surfaces, the ulnar fragment being steadied by a spoon introduced between this fragment and the semilunar. A tibial peg was then introduced into the drill holes and the fragments forced together. In only 3 of these cases did bony union follow operation.

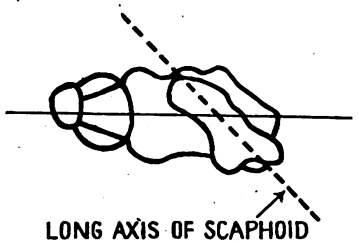


FIG. 2—Relation of scaphoid to transverse plane of wrist.

side this is due to the turning forward of the outer parts of the scaphoid and trapezium, which carry the thumb in front of the rest of the metacarpus. The proximal surface of the carpus, articulating with the inferior surface of the radius and the triangular fibrocartilage, is convex, owing, on the radial side, to a turning downward of the radial half of the scaphoid. The mid-carpal joint is also convex upward, so that the ulnar half of the scaphoid lies proximal to this joint while the radial half lies on its outer side. These facts explain the position of the scaphoid as a whole relative to the longitudinal and transverse planes of the wrist. With the hand in the anatomically neutral position the long axis of the scaphoid lies at an angle of 45° to the transverse plane of the wrist (fig. 2) and at 40° to the long axis of the limb (fig. 3).

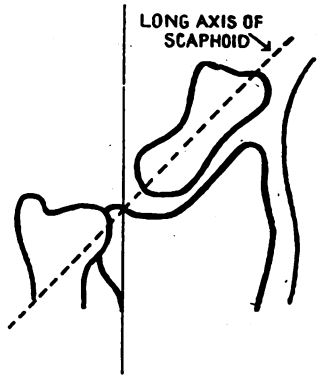


FIG. 3—Relation of scaphoid to long axis of wrist.

As this operation is performed under X-ray control the technique of the actual radiography is of vital importance. The scaphoid, of irregular shape and situated at the very mobile wrist-joint, can be radiographed in an infinite variety of positions. The resulting selection of distorted views and art effects is not conducive to clear thinking. I have used a standard selection of five views on examining all my recent cases of injury to the scaphoid, and of these two are used in the operative introduction of the bone peg. A plate taken in a vertical plane with the palm upward and the wrist in 45° pronation, the hand being in neutral position (fig. 4) is a true lateral view of the scaphoid. Fig. 5 shows such views of a fractured scaphoid (B) with the normal wrist (A) as a control. The clear kidney-shaped outline of the scaphoid is easily distinguished, and I have found this view invaluable. By pronating the wrist a further 90° a true postero-anterior picture is obtained. This position is much more easily held by the patient than the position (45° supination, palm upward) necessary to obtain a true antero-posterior picture of the scaphoid, and corresponds with the "oblique" view in common use. These two views, lateral and postero-anterior, in planes at right angles to each other, are used to control the introduction of the peg.

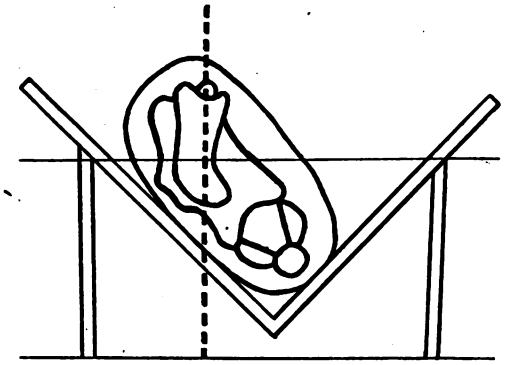


FIG. 4—Wrist on rest. Dotted line indicates plane of lateral radiogram and of insertion of guide.

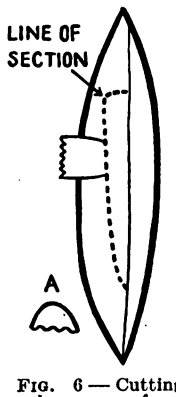


FIG. 6 — Cutting bone-peg from anterior sharp margin of tibia. A, cross-section of peg.

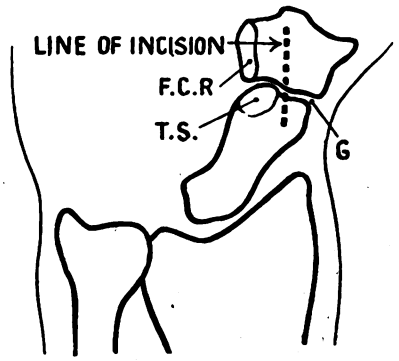


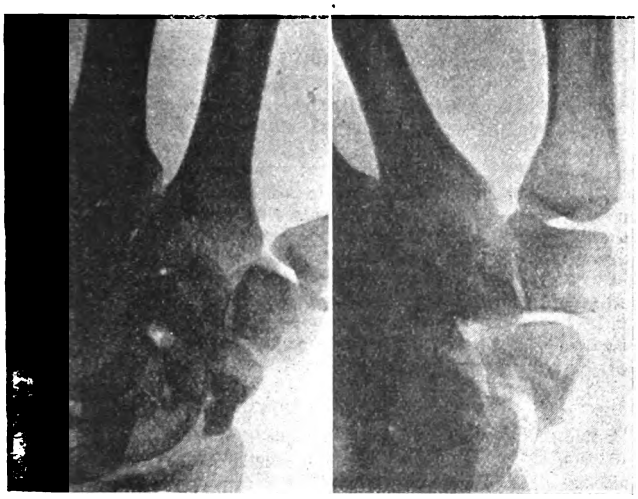
FIG. 7—Line of incision and adjacent landmarks, T.S., tubercle of scaphoid; F.C.R., groove on trapezium for flexor carpi radialis; G, groove between trapezium and scaphoid.

CLOSED METHOD

These techniques are open to grave objections in that they entail considerable stripping of the scaphoid with consequent disturbance of its blood-supply. This decrease in a blood-supply already damaged might reasonably be expected to offset the advantages of complete immobilisation with the fractured surfaces in close apposition achieved by fixation with a bone peg. To overcome these disadvantages I have developed a "closed" operative technique—a method whereby the peg can be introduced through a small skin incision under radiographic control, without any exposure or stripping of the fragments of the scaphoid. The key to any such operative procedure is a clear mental picture of the shape and position of the scaphoid. The carpus as a whole has a decided anterior concavity. On the radial

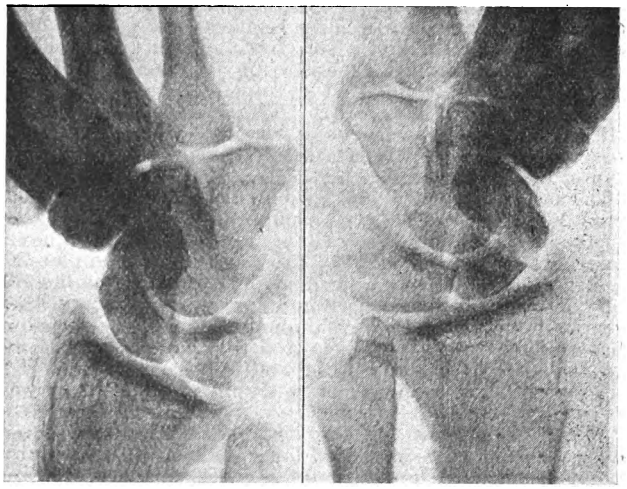
It is convenient next to consider the position of the limb during the introduction of the guide and peg. If the wrist is held palm upward, in 45° pronation, the hand being in neutral position, the long axis of the scaphoid lies in a vertical plane (fig. 4) at an angle of 50° to the perpendicular. This is a convenient position as it is comparatively easy to introduce a guide in a

Digitized by Google



A B

FIG. 1—Degree of movement which takes place between fragments of scaphoid with wrist in (A) adduction and (B) abduction.

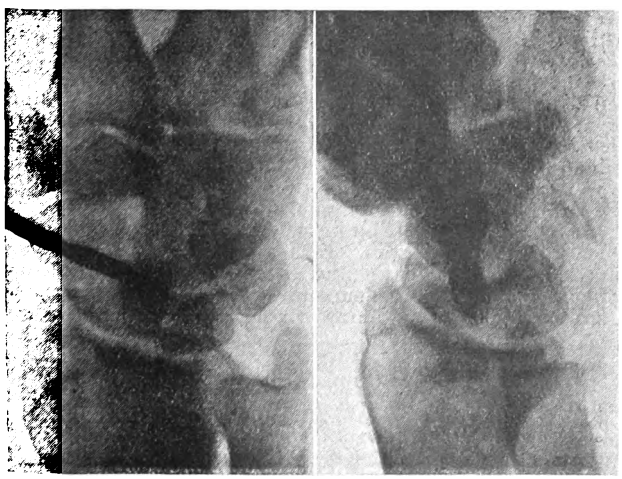


A B

FIG. 5—Lateral views of scaphoid; (A) normal, (B) fractured.

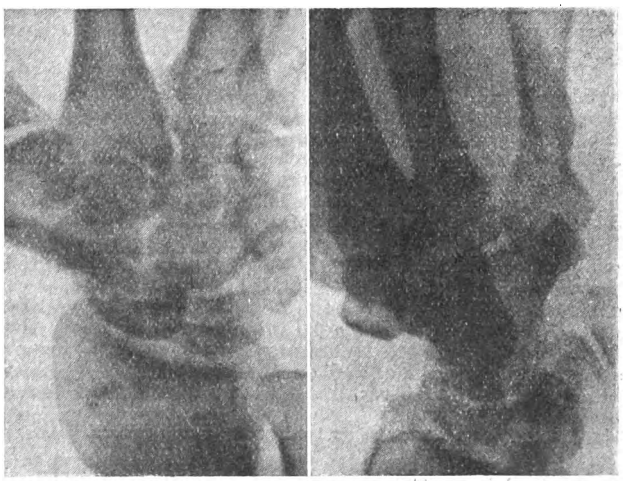
vertical plane and the surgeon need only concentrate on judging the necessary angle to the perpendicular. So that the wrist may be held firmly in this position I have devised a simple rest, consisting of two pieces of wood fixed at right-angles to each other and held in a stand so that each lies at an angle of 45° to the horizontal. The rest is about 10 in. long and padded with felt, about a third of it being padded with a very thin layer, to accommodate the hypothenar eminence and allow the hand to remain in neutral position.

With the patient under general anæsthesia a short incision is made over the anterior sharp margin of the tibia, and this is cleared by a few strokes with a periosteal elevator. A small piece of bone is cut from this margin as shown in fig. 6 and is placed in a bowl of saline. The graft, roughly triangular on section, can be rounded to a suitable shape with a sharp scalpel, or with nibbling forceps, but this is conveniently done while waiting for films showing the guide in position to be developed. The rest described is placed on a table of suitable height and covered with a sterile towel, and the affected wrist is placed in position on the rest and firmly held by an assistant. After careful palpation an incision about ½ in. long is made, beginning over and rather to the lateral side of the scaphoid tubercle and running distally (fig. 7). This incision exposes fibres of the thenar muscles which are gently separated by blunt dissection until the tubercle of the scaphoid lies in the depth of the wound. The three essential landmarks at this stage are the tubercle of the scaphoid, the groove on the trapezium for the flexor carpi radialis and the groove between the trapezium and the scaphoid. These are identified by palpation with a probe and a spot is selected on the outer side of the scaphoid tubercle and just proximal to the groove between the trapezium and the scaphoid. At this point a guide or drill is inserted into the scaphoid, and driven inward in the vertical plane at an angle of 50° to the perpendicular. I have used a shortened Steinmann's pin and also an electric drill for this purpose. Each has its advantages; the drill is more easily kept in the desired plane while with the pin introduced by hand the fracture is more easily felt. When the scaphoid has been penetrated to about an inch—any approach to its articular surface is easily detected by an increased resistance—the drill or holder is detached. Views are then taken in the planes already described, and while these are being developed the peg is shaped to a size only slightly larger than the guide used. The peg is shaped so that there is a slight increase in its thickness about an inch from its point; this helps to grip the radial fragment when the peg is driven home and causes impaction at the fractured surfaces. As soon as the plates are developed these are inspected, and should the position of the guide be unsatisfactory a second attempt is made, the direction being modified in the light of the malposition shown. When a satisfactory position is obtained and confirmed by X ray (fig. 8, A and B) the track is slightly enlarged by careful manipulation so that the drill or pin slides easily in and out. The peg is then driven home, and should fit snugly into the track. The position is then checked again by X ray, and if the peg is well home, impacting the fracture (fig. 9, A and B) it is cut off short at the tubercle of the scaphoid. The wound is closed with a few sutures, covered with gauze and a padded plaster cast is applied.



A B

FIG. 8—Guide in position; (A) postero-anterior, (B) lateral view.



A B

FIG. 9—Bone-peg in position; (A) postero-anterior, (B) lateral view.

Digitized by Google

The patient suffers little inconvenience after operation, and is encouraged to perform regular finger, elbow and shoulder exercises from the first. Seven days after operation the padded cast is removed, the sutures are taken out of the wound and an unpadded cast is applied. The patient can then return to light duty and attends the outpatient department at regular intervals so that his plaster can be inspected and the progress of bony union checked radiologically. When union is complete the cast is discarded and two weeks later the patient can return to his usual occupation. He should be instructed to report every three months during the next year so that a full record of the case can be completed.

This technique has been developed during a series of operations for delayed union or non-union of the scaphoid. During its development my primary incision has shifted from a posterolateral to a lateral, and then to an anterolateral position, and I have progressively decreased the amount of stripping and retraction necessary until at present no attempt is made to "clear" any part of the scaphoid. The technique described has now been used for some time and the only point on which I am in doubt is whether the use of an electric drill is preferable to the use of a pin introduced by hand. If an efficient Albee drill without any "whip" is available I think it will facilitate the operation; in other circumstances I should use a pin.

The results of cases so treated have been most encouraging and although their number is not sufficient fully to support a claim that this method substantially reduces the period of treatment necessary to obtain firm bony union I believe this to be true. The operation is not particularly easy to perform and success depends on attention to every detail. It would of course be possible to do considerable damage to the wrist or midcarpal joint by a carelessly introduced guide, but such a catastrophe would be the fault of the surgeon and not of the operation. Mr. Eric Lloyd's aphorism on nailing the neck of the femur seems equally applicable to bone-pegging a fractured scaphoid; "the bad results of pegging are the results of bad pegging."

SUMMARY

The incidence of fracture of the carpal scaphoid is such that large numbers of these cases are seen in Service fracture clinics.

Treatment by immobilisation alone does not always produce good results in cases of "old" fractures or in cases of delayed union. Disturbances of blood-supply, even if not sufficient to cause avascular necrosis of one fragment, probably account for the delay in union so often seen in these fractures.

It is difficult to produce absolute immobilisation of the scaphoid for more than a few days with any form of splint or cast compatible with free finger movement.

In theory the ideal treatment of cases of "old" fracture or of delayed union is by internal fixation using an autogenous bone peg; but the published results of cases so treated are disappointing. The operative techniques described entail exposure and considerable stripping of the scaphoid, with consequent further interference with an already damaged blood-supply.

With the hand palm upward in neutral position, if the wrist be held in 45° pronation, the long axis of the scaphoid lies in the vertical plane at an angle of 50° to the perpendicular. A radiogram taken with the wrist in this position gives a true lateral view of the scaphoid.

Using a rest to hold the wrist in this position a drill introduced through a small incision on the lateral aspect of the tubercle of the scaphoid and driven inward in the vertical plane at an angle of 50° to the perpendicular passes through the centre of both fragments of a fractured scaphoid. When the position of the drill has been checked radiologically a bone peg from the tibia can be driven along the drill track, impacting and fixing the fracture. This closed technique avoids any exposure or stripping of the bone, and entails no disturbance of its blood-supply. The results of cases so treated have been satisfactory.

REFERENCES

Adams, J. D. and Leonard, R. D. (1929) *New Engl. J. Med.* **198**, 401.
Böhler, L. (1935) The Treatment of Fractures, Bristol, p. 248.
Cave, E. F. (1940) *Arch. Surg. Chicago*, **40**, 54.

Continued at foot of next column

IMMUNITY REACTIONS AFTER ULTRAVIOLET IRRADIATION OF THE SKIN

By ALBERT EIDINOW, M.B. Lond.

CONSULTING PHYSICIAN TO THE ST. JOHN CLINIC, PIMLICO, WITH CHARGE OF THE BACTERIOLOGICAL LABORATORY

ULTRAVIOLET rays are employed to increase resistance to infections by improving local and general immunity. So far it has not been possible to obtain graphic or numerical results to establish these effects. Investigations were therefore planned to study the local reactions and specific immunity response when a standard quantity of antigen (hay-pollen toxin or T.A.B. vaccine) was injected intradermally into areas of normal skin and skin irradiated with ultraviolet light.

HAY-POLLEN TOXIN

Patients who were sensitive to hay-pollen toxin and suffered from hay-fever were chosen for these experiments. Erythema reaction was produced by exposure of a circular area of the skin of the arm or forearm 1 in. in diameter. The high-pressure vacuum type of quartz water-cooled mercury-vapour lamp was used, with an electrical energy of 2·5 amp. and 140 volts D.C. between the electrodes. The quartz face of the lamp was directly applied to a selected circular area of skin for 1½ min. The area of skin was marked with a dermatograph pencil. A patch of erythema developed; the maximal reaction was reached 48 hours after irradiation, and this time was chosen for scarification or intradermal injection of hay-pollen toxin. Later, the redness and œdema of the skin faded, desquamation followed, and after 12–14 days only a faint pigmentation was visible; this persisted for many weeks.

Scarification test.—The skin was scratched with a sterile surgical needle. The hay-pollen toxin used (P.D. & Co.) contained 10,000 units of toxin per c.cm. Dilutions of toxin were made with sterile saline, so that samples containing 100, 500, 1000 and 10,000 units per c.cm. were available. Six patients who suffered from hay-fever were selected. In each subject four areas of skin on the right forearm were exposed to ultraviolet rays by the method described; 2 days later areas of erythema were visible. Scarification tests were made 48 hours after the exposure to ultraviolet rays; there was little reaction; erythema and surrounding œdema were increased when the strongest dilution of toxin was applied, but there was no evidence of weal formation and no symptoms of increased irritation or itching. Scarification tests with similar dilutions of hay-pollen toxin were made 4, 7, 9 and 11 days after irradiation but no allergic reaction was visible in areas of irradiated skin. Some 3 weeks after irradiation, scarification tests showed a weak reaction with the stronger dilution of pollen toxin. At this stage pigmentation was established.

By way of control four similar areas of skin were mapped out with a pencil on the left forearm of each patient. In the centre of each area scarification was made with dilutions of hay-pollen toxin corresponding to 10,000 units, 1000 units, 500 units and 100 units per c.cm. A zone of erythema appeared within 15 min. at the sites of scarification of the normal skin of the left forearm. This increased in intensity until a weal and œdema of the urticarial type appeared. These lesions were very irritable, but reaction reached its maximum after an hour and gradually subsided 2–3 hours later.

Intradermal tests.—The intradermal injection into the normal skin of 0·1 c.cm. of hay-pollen toxin (50 units) causes redness, urticaria and œdema, spreading over a wide area of the forearm surrounding the site of injection. A similar injection made into the centre of an erythema-

REFERENCES: *continued from previous column*

Hopkins, F. S. (1933) *New Engl. J. Med.* **209**, 687.
Johnson, R. W. Jun. (1927) *J. Bone Jt Surg.* **9**, 482.
Murray, D. W. G. (1934) *Brit. J. Surg.* **22**, 63.
— (1936) *Canad. med. Ass. J.* **34**, 180.
Thorndike, A. and Garry, W. E. (1940) *New Engl. J. Med.* **222**, 827.
Watson-Jones, R. (1940a) Fractures and Other Bone and Joint Injuries, Edinburgh, p. 415.
— (1940b) *Ibid*, p. 79.

Digitized by Google

tous area of skin 48 hours after exposure to ultraviolet rays caused sudden redness, œdema and swelling over a wide area of the forearm; itching was intense. Within 15–30 min. patients felt ill and showed symptoms of hay-fever and often of asthma. Lacrimation, rhinorrhœa and salivation were followed by visible swelling and œdema of the eyelids and orbits, lips and face, and flushing and sweating of the skin. Vomiting occurred at times, breathing was oppressed and asthmatic. The pulse became rapid and feeble and was almost imperceptible at the wrists; systolic blood-pressure was low and patients were collapsed. Injections of adrenaline relieved the symptoms; at times camphor, Coramine or digitalin were necessary. These attacks continued for 1–1½ hours. Some days after the attacks patients stated that they had had no further hay-fever. Intradermal and scarification tests of the normal skin gave less reaction, suggesting a greater immunity to the action of the toxin.

T.A.B. VACCINE

For these experiments 14 patients were divided into two groups. Blood samples were collected by venepuncture and serum was separated after the blood had clotted. One group of 7 patients were given intradermal injections of T.A.B. vaccine into areas of normal skin of the forearm or arm; the other 7 were given similar injections into areas of erythematous irradiated skin. The agglutinin content of the blood-serum was estimated by the standard technique described by the Medical Research Council. The first series of experiments were carried out with the standard H (rough) culture of T.A.B.

Control group.—Blood samples were taken from the 7 patients in this group and samples of serum were collected. The T.A.B. vaccine (P.D. & Co.) contained 100 million *Bacterium typhosum*, 50 million *Bact. paratyphosum* A and 50 million *Bact. paratyphosum* B per c.cm. A 1 c.cm. vaccine syringe with an intradermal needle was used, and intradermal injections of 0·1 c.cm. of the vaccine were made into the skin of the forearm and arm. A week later a blood sample was taken, serum was collected and a further intradermal injection of 0·1 c.cm. of vaccine was made. Blood samples were collected 16 days later. The injections caused little local or general reaction.

Irradiated group.—In each of these 7 patients a circular area on the skin of the arm or forearm was irradiated in the manner described. After 2 days a circular patch of erythema was well developed; a blood sample was collected by venepuncture and an intradermal injection of 0·1 c.cm. T.A.B. vaccine was made into the centre of the circular patch of erythematous and irradiated skin. After 5 days the skin of the opposite arm was exposed to the mercury-vapour lamp in the same manner, so that a full erythema reaction was produced; 2 days later (7 days after the first injection of T.A.B.) a blood sample was collected and a further injection of vaccine T.A.B. 0·1 c.cm. was given intradermally into the centre of the circular patch of erythematous and irradiated skin. Blood samples were collected 16 days later. Some blanching of the skin and bleeding was visible directly after intradermal injection, but disappeared later. There was little reaction after the injections; desquamation and pigment formation took their normal course.

The sera of the two groups of patients were always tested simultaneously so that equal numbers of control and irradiated patients were tested with the same and identical dilutions of standard agglutination cultures. The sera collected before injection of T.A.B. vaccine and a week after the first inoculation were tested in one batch and the sera collected 16 days after the second inoculation were tested together as a second batch. The sera were stored in an ice-chest at 2° C. Equal volumes of known dilutions of agglutination cultures, made with sterile saline, were mixed with equal volumes of the samples of serum and put into Dryer's tubes in a water bath at 55° C. for 2 hours. Readings were recorded after 2 hours and again after leaving the samples standing on the bench for 24 hours; three samples of serum were collected from each patient. The samples were tested against standard agglutination cultures of typhoid, paratyphoid A and paratyphoid B (H cultures).

The results are shown in the table. Each group of 7 patients gave similar results except for one patient in group 1 who had been inoculated with T.A.B. prophylactically 14 years before. This patient gave an agglutination against a dilution of 1/400 for *Bact. typhosum*, and 1/40 for *Bact. paratyphosum* A and B; intradermal injection into the normal skin increased these agglutinations to 1/4000 and 1/200.

These observations show that intradermal injection of T.A.B. vaccine into areas of irradiated and erythematous skin produces a higher titre and a greater concentration of agglutinins in the sera than is obtained from intradermal injection of the vaccine into normal skin. The agglutination titre after intradermal injection into areas of irradiated and erythematous skin was 1/10,000 for *Bact. typhosum*, 1/1000 for *Bact. paratyphosum* A and 1/200 for *Bact. paratyphosum* B. The agglutination titre after intradermal injection into areas of normal skin was 1/600 for *Bact. typhosum*, 1/60 for *Bact. paratyphosum* A and 1/40 for *Bact. paratyphosum* B (H). The dose of T.A.B. vaccine given intradermally was 0·1 c.cm., which is 1/5–1/10 the dose usually given subcutaneously for prophylaxis. The agglutination titre of the sera after intradermal injections of 0·1 c.cm. of T.A.B. vaccine into the irradiated and erythematous skin is as high as that which is usually obtained after subcutaneous injections of 0·5 c.cm. or 1 c.cm. After the intradermal injections there were none of the constitutional signs or symptoms such as are seen after the first or second prophylactic dose.

A further experiment was planned to test the blood-sera against standard O agglutination cultures of *Bact. typhosum*. For these, 8 patients were divided into two groups. The experiment was carried out as before except that the sera collected after intradermal injections were tested for agglutinins with the O cultures of *Bact. typhosum* supplied by the M.R.C. The results are shown in the table. It will be seen that they confirmed the earlier experiments. Injections into irradiated skin gave agglutination with O cultures of *Bact. typhosum* in dilutions up to 1/1000; the injections into normal skin gave agglutination up to 1/100.

IMMUNITY PRODUCED BY INTRADERMAL INJECTIONS OF T.A.B. VACCINE INTO NORMAL AND IRRADIATED SKIN. TESTS WITH STANDARD AGGLUTINATION CULTURES OF *BACT. TYPHOSUM* AND *PARATYPHOSUM* A AND B (H CULTURES) AND OF *BACT. TYPHOSUM* (H + O CULTURES)

Group	Sera	Dilution of cultures: 1/10	1/20	1/40	1/60	1/100	1/200	1/400	1/600	1/1000	1/2000	1/4000	1/6000	1/10,000
		Bact. typhosum (H)												
1	1	..	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−
	2	..	+	+	+	+	±	−	−	−	−	−	−	−
	3	..	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	−	−	−	−	−
2	1	..	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−
	2	..	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	−	−	−	−
	3	..	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±
		Bact. paratyphosum A (H)												
1	1	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
	2	+	+	±	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
	3	+	+	+	±	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
2	1	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
	2	+	+	+	±	±	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
	3	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	..	..	..	..
		Bact. paratyphosum B (H)												
1	1	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
	2	+	±	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
	3	+	+	±	±	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
2	1	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
	2	+	+	±	±	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
	3	+	+	+	+	±	±	−	−	−	..	..	..	..
		Bact. typhosum (O)												
1	1	..	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..
	2	..	+	±	±	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..
	3	..	+	+	+	±	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..
2	1	..	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..
	2	..	+	+	+	±	−	−	−	−	−	..	..	..
	3	..	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	−	..	..	..

Group 1 { Sera from patients receiving intradermal injections of T.A.B. into } normal skin. irradiated skin.
„ 2 { Sera from patients receiving intradermal injections of T.A.B. into } normal skin. irradiated skin.
Sera 1, collected before injection.
Sera 2, „ 7 days after first injection.
Sera 3, „ 16 „ „ second „

Digitized by Google

SUMMARY

Exposure of the skin to ultraviolet rays diminishes the local reaction normally produced in allergic patients by scarification and the application of hay-pollen toxin.

Intradermal injections of hay-pollen toxin into an area of irradiated and erythematous skin of allergic patients excites violent symptoms and signs of hay-fever or asthma with collapse.

Intradermal injections of T.A.B. vaccine into areas of skin rendered erythematous by ultraviolet rays will provoke an agglutinin (H and O groups) titre in the blood-serum more than ten times as great as a similar intradermal injection into areas of normal skin.

The erythema reaction following exposure of the skin to ultraviolet rays may thus be used to increase local and general immunity.

REFERENCES

Cramer, W. (1923a) *Brit. J. exp. Path.* **3**, 298.
— (1923b) *Ibid*, **4**, 271.
Eidinow, A. (1929) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 963.
— (1933) II Congrès International de la Lumière.
Goldblatt, H. and Soames K. M. (1922) *Lancet*, **2**, 1321.
Hume, E. M. (1922) *Ibid*, p. 1318.
Hartley, P. (1924) *Brit. J. exp. Path.* **5**, 306.
Perdrau, J. R. and Todd, L. (1933) *Proc. roy. Soc.* B. **111**, 277; **112**, 289.

Reviews of Books

The Child's Discovery of Death

By SYLVIA ANTHONY, M.A. London: Kegan Paul, Trench, Trubner and Co. Pp. 231. 11*s.* 6*d.*

THIS study has, for its material, records taken by parents, and an ingenious story-completion test in which the examiner tells a standardised story presenting certain situations to the child which is he then asked to elaborate further. Both methods owe much to the advice and teaching of Professor Piaget and the story test was planned and first used in Geneva at the Jean Jacques Rousseau Institute. Numerous techniques have been devised to gain admission to the child's mind and his way of thinking and feeling, and telling a story which the child then takes on as his own is one of the best. It makes full use, of course, of the method of projection; most children identify themselves readily with the child in the story, and in describing his adventures they reveal much of the trends in their own fantasy life. Here the material was planned to give as much information as possible about the child's attitude to various aspects of death. It takes on a topical significance since so many children in the war have become vividly and personally aware of death. The story-openings never directly mention death but constitute invitations to the child to do so, and it is significant that "the most rigid scoring gave 46% for children who made such references in fantasy, 51% when we include those who made spontaneous references of some kind, and 60% was the number when ambiguous cases were included. Obviously it is impossible that children should think about death less than they speak about it . . . and the results certainly suggest that the thought of death comes readily to their minds."

Material gathered by direct conversation with children is apt to be enthralling when given direct to an observer and tedious when written; the work recorded in this book is no exception, and it is not always clear how the writer reached her conclusions from the material actually given. Nevertheless, such observations, directly made and carefully analysed, repay all the time spent on them since they retain their meaning for all time. The conclusions drawn by Miss Anthony challenge at certain points the theories of Freud in connexion with the child's death wishes and death instincts. Miss Anthony prefers to regard the child's concept, especially in the earlier years, as synonymous with the idea of separation, but she sees clearly in her material the outlines of a linkage between ideas about death and on the one hand aggressive fantasies, on the other anxiety and feelings of guilt. She admits that while the idea of death develops in the individual as his intellect advances his concept of death relates not only to this development, as an intellectual phenomenon, but exists as a close relationship between the deepest currents of emotion and intellect. Her conclusions are suggestive, and contain much of pedagogical value to parents, today faced with much that is difficult to explain to children. She rightly rejects both the attempt to shield the child from every damaging experience and the suggestions—often attributed to the Freudians and the "new" psychologists and the "free" schools—that the child should be encouraged in the free expression of all that is emotionally disturbing him. She recognises that children in developing and expressing fantasies concerned with an inevitable reality such as death are in fact making acquaintance with it. A failure to admit the power and the reality of death can only be achieved at the cost of neurotic mechanisms and subsequent anxiety. "We must recognise what will harm us, open our minds to it, welcome it, then weave it securely into the reality pattern which is ultimately ours."

Office Urology

By P. S. PELOUZE, M.D., assistant professor of urology in the University of Pennsylvania London: W. B. Saunders Co. Pp. 766. 50*s.*

Dr. Pelouze, who has taken an active part in the work of the American Social Hygiene Association, explains in his preface that his publishers asked for a textbook describing the methods of examination and treatment that could be carried out by a urologist in his own consulting-room. A glance at the ground plan of the "offices" used by urologists in the States will convince readers that American urologists are capable of a wider range of work than their British colleagues. Many of the procedures which would be considered routine office work across the Atlantic are impossible to consultants renting a single room in Harley Street. This, however, does not detract from the value of Dr. Pelouze's book. He has aimed at simplicity and common sense and has achieved them. His work is essentially practical and theory finds little place in it; and he never loses sight of the human side of his subject. In the chapter dealing with sexual problems he states that 99% of cases of impotence are due to psychological factors. A great many genito-urinary specialists are unfortunately of a different opinion; they stress the physical aspect at the expense of the psychological and apply a number of tinkering remedies which may have a suggestive value but are otherwise useless. Dr. Pelouze is not wedded to any particular school of psychology; he uses his native wit and uses it with good results. In the final chapter, a very long one, he discusses the all-important subjects of cystoscopy and radiography. Cystoscopy is now as routine a practice in the consulting-room of the urologist as is retinoscopy in that of the ophthalmic surgeon. It is perhaps a little surprising that although the suites of the American urologist include a laboratory they do not include an X-ray plant, for X-ray examinations are as important in the diagnosis of urological cases as laboratory investigations.

The book, like most American medical publications, is well and profusely illustrated.

Anxiety and its Treatment

By JOHN YERBURY DENT, L.M.S.S.A. London: John Murray. Pp. 124. 3*s.* 6*d.*

IT is not easy to see for whom this book was written. The author says that his object is "to describe the changes that take place in us when we are frightened, to be a warning against the usual treatment of fear—namely, anæsthetising ourselves against it with drugs or alcohol, which may produce addiction—and to show how such addictions may be cured." The book, however, is too technical for the layman, and makes little contribution to the scientific study of psychiatry and drug addiction. It is true that a large number of people are now exposed to terrifying experiences as a result of the war. These times of stress, however, are usually of short duration, and experience shows that few have any desire to "anæsthetise" themselves on these occasions; their chief concern is to keep their wits about them and take suitable precautions for the safety of their families. Mr. Dent says that it is impossible to write a book about anxiety without at the same time dealing with addiction to alcohol. This is a remarkable statement, and few practitioners will concede that alcoholism figures so prominently in their practices and least of all among patients suffering from anxiety states.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, APRIL 26, 1941

SALVAGE

THE number of men boarded out of the British Army in the first year of the war must be not far short of 100,000. Most of them are young men, under 30 years of age, and they probably suffer for the most part from such conditions as gastric and duodenal ulcer, mental and nervous disorders, rheumatism and rheumatic heart disease, disorders of the chest (including pulmonary tuberculosis), visual defect and foot disabilities. The army has a measure of responsibility for their medical care for 28 days after they are boarded out. Some of the men are awarded pensions, and their subsequent care is in the hands of the Ministry of Pensions, others do not get pensions and on return to civilian life are dependent for their treatment on ordinary civil resources. Most men boarded out of the Army require medical attention from their family doctor after discharge, and many require hospital treatment, which as things are they find more difficult to obtain after they leave the Army. Their treatment should be pressed home to secure the fullest possible degree of stable recovery, partly to prevent chronic invalidity and partly to make the most of them as producers. Reabsorption of these men into civil life does not always proceed smoothly; probably only about two-thirds of them are in employment six months after discharge, and of these only a minority are working at their old jobs, some of them intermittently. Most of those who find employment drift, generally at the dictate of physical necessity, into some form of light work which entails diminished earnings, or into some dead-end occupation which fails to harness their efforts to the best national advantage.

Some remain unemployed because they are unable to work on account of their physical condition; some have tried to do their old job and have broken down; some have tried light work and found they were unequal to it; some inevitably seem to be condemned to prolonged incapacity. In other cases continuing disability is associated with a development of the illness (e.g. bleeding or perforation of duodenal ulcer after starting work), or—a common source of trouble—inability to carry on at work on account of special food difficulties, common in war-time. In many cases the problem is one of securing work suited to the man's aptitudes and physical limitations, which may be general or local—as with a miner who has suffered from acute rheumatism, or a labourer from traumatic arthritis of the spine unable to get a job affording the necessary support to his back. Occasionally, failure to obtain work is due to some incidental—even stupid—cause, as in the foreman who was repeatedly refused employment because he had been "classed as unfit by a medical board."

It will not be possible to restore all these men to full working capacity, but there can be no doubt that if rehabilitation and reabsorption into civil life are striven for systematically, much can be done to reduce their incapacity, and here is a magnificent opportunity for the promised influx of new blood from America. With his flair for doing the right thing at the just moment Mr. ROOSEVELT has implemented the Red Cross appeal for 1000 male medical graduates from the U.S.A., under the age of 40 for service with the R.A.M.C., under 45 for service with the E.M.S. While retaining their status as American citizens they will become, in Mr. ERNEST BROWN'S phrase, an integral part of our own services. In this connexion the Minister of Health has also spoken of the overruling need that workers, whether in industry or in civil defence, should be restored as soon as possible to active life by skilled supervision and treatment. This is not a task for tired and listless men; the work of rehabilitation requires all the drive and initiative of an offensive campaign if it is to give results. It is not sufficient to tackle a few isolated groups, like the psychoneurotics: the problem must be approached as a whole, and at once. Its solution may well be the special concern of these New World crusaders.

TYPHOID PROPHYLAXIS

THE time is near when the chemist will extract from cultures, or perhaps synthesise, clearly defined chemical substances which will confer sound protection against the enteric group of fevers. But these substances are not yet available; and meanwhile the engrossing saga of antigenic analysis grows. The official medical historian of the Great War was of opinion that, just as the typhoid vaccine then employed was superior to that used in the South African War, in like measure would the vaccine of the future surpass in protective value that of 1918. Between 1925 and 1930 there arose a general recognition of the importance of the somatic O agglutinin as a measure of the immunity attained and the relative unimportance of the flagellar H agglutinin. Next, owing to the work of GRINNELL[1] in the United States in 1932 and PERRY, FINDLAY and BENSTED[2] of the R.A.M.C. from 1933 onwards, realisation came that the degree of protection conferred by a vaccine was closely related to the mouse-killing power or "virulence" of the culture used to prepare it. These workers thought that the exaltation of virulence and therefore of the protective capacity of a culture passaged through animals might depend on the presence of an antigen elaborated during passage. FELIX and his colleagues elucidated this conception in 1934 by their estimations of the antigen and agglutinin related to virulence, which they called Vi. Of late years cultures rich in Vi have been selected for the production of T.A.B. vaccine for the British Army. A new series of papers by FELIX[3] and his collaborators may herald a new development.

The agreed aim of all vaccine makers has been to retain as much as possible of the O and Vi antigens in the finished vaccine. BENSTED[4] in his Harben lectures referred to the observation by FELIX and PITT in 1934 that phenol, the preservative used in the Army vaccine, reduced the agglutinogenic value of the Vi antigen. BENSTED found the immunising power of this vaccine, as judged by mouse-protection tests, unimpaired, and he said that other preservatives could be devised which left the agglutinogenic power unaltered. FELIX goes further; his work leads him

1. Grinnell, F. B. *J. exp. Med.* 1932, **56**, 907.
2. Perry, H. M., Findlay, H. T. and Bensted, H. J. *Jour. R. Army med. Cps*, 1933, **60**, 241.
3. Felix, A. *Brit. med. J.* March 15, 1941, p. 391.
4. Bensted, H. J. *J. R. Inst. publ. Hlth*, 1941, **4**, 7.

Digitized by Google

to conclude that the ability of a vaccine to confer protection on mice against lethal doses of typhoid bacilli injected parenterally is not a full measure of what is wanted to protect man. A vaccine which contains undamaged Vi antigen, and will produce in immunised rabbits a serum conferring high passive protection on mice against the injection of bacilli, would be superior to that now in use. He has succeeded in this object by killing the culture—chosen for its ample content of Vi antigen—with 75% alcohol, and by using 22·5% of alcohol as a preservative. He established that this vaccine produces Vi agglutinin in rabbits. Three doses, 8000 million organisms, were then given to 50 mental patients. The injection of the alcohol-killed vaccine doubled the O agglutinins in 49 of the 50 patients and the Vi titre in 24 of them. The reactions were much less severe than those following T.A.B. An alcohol-killed vaccine, preserved in the usual way with phenol, when stored for six months in the cold room, lost the power to generate Vi agglutinin. FELIX found that a 22·5% solution of alcohol preserved for at least nine months that part of the vaccine which generates Vi agglutinins after intravenous injection into a rabbit. It was similarly shown that the strains of *Bacterium paratyphosum* A and B to be chosen should contain maximum amounts of O and Vi antigens. Oddly enough, phenol-preserved A and B vaccines do give rise to Vi agglutinins. BENSTED in 1937 found that estimation of Vi agglutinins was a more sensitive test of virulence than the mouse test unless very large numbers of animals were used. FELIX has chosen for making T.A.B.C. vaccine four new strains selected for their ability to produce a maximum amount of Vi antigen.

FELIX and his collaborators have made further investigations in man.[5] Their hope was that the alcohol-killed and alcohol-preserved vaccine would cause the production of Vi agglutinins, and that was to be the criterion of value. Experiments were designed in which small groups of people received the vaccine killed and preserved with alcohol, while comparable groups received either vaccines killed with alcohol and preserved with phenol or the ordinary heat-killed phenol-preserved T.A.B. There were 84 people in the first group and 228 in the control groups. The Vi content of the blood-serum obtained immediately before and about a fortnight after the final dose was determined. Of the 84 receiving the new vaccine, 33 (39·2%) developed a Vi-agglutinin titre double that of the pre-vaccine stage, whereas only 13 (5·7%) of the 228 who received vaccine preserved with phenol, whether killed with alcohol or heat, showed a similar rise. All the vaccines produced a large increase of O agglutinins. A point of considerable administrative importance is that the local reactions with the new vaccine were milder than with T.A.B. Among 210 inoculated nurses only 3 had to go off duty. The Felix vaccine offers high promise. There the matter stands at present. Whether the medical authorities responsible for the health of the three services should adopt the new vaccine will require cautious deliberation. There can be no doubt in the mind of the ordinary observer that Army vaccine, about which we have more complete records than probably any human prophylactic bacterial vaccine, has given high protection. Those who saw how the British troops lived unscathed near the typhoid-stricken villages on Kim's Grand Trunk Road north of Lahore need no convincing. The figures quoted by BENSTED, too, are impressive. Between 1929 and 1936 the incidence among British troops in India fell from 4 to 1·5 per thousand, while among the unprotected civil population in India the incidence rose. The "heat-killed phenol-preserved rejuvenated Rawlings" typhoid vaccine has passed the acid test of extensive trial in the field, and in the midst of war a tried friend is not readily jettisoned.

5. Felix, A., Rainsford, S. G. and Stokes, E. J. *Brit. med. J.* March 22, 1941, p. 435.

THE BIOLOGICAL APPROACH TO MENTAL DISORDER

PSYCHOTHERAPISTS have lately shown in our correspondence columns that they dissent from the proposition that there is no justification for psychotherapy as a special branch of medicine. This is not surprising; and that they should have stated their dissent with some vehemence is likely to surprise only those who expect from the psychotherapist in ordinary life (and when discussing psychology) the unemotional detachment which he must maintain during therapeutic interviews. The proposition as stated is in itself likely to have the approval of most doctors nowadays who look at the matter dispassionately; there is no need to turn any form of treatment into an independent branch of medicine, least of all while its theoretical basis is insecure and the principles of its application still controversial. A more difficult issue arises in deciding what training is most likely to make a doctor efficient in the treatment of neuroses. Group Captain SYMONDS, in his lucid and comprehensive address, put forward the view that neuropsychiatry is one subject, and that the neurologist and psychiatrist have common interest and duty in the field of the neuroses; consequently that training in these two departments is proper for those who would be expert in the treatment of neurotic patients. This, which may be called the orthodox view, is supported by the practice of most European countries, and by authority such as that of ADOLF MEYER, who said, also in a presidential address,[1] that a unified neuropsychiatry does not mean any submerging of either neurology or psychopathology: "there will but rarely be physicians who can cover the whole field, and each investigator will have his own choice of problems. But one thing is certain: we do demand of everyone a reasonable training in the *entire domain*, including the functions constituting the personality. We want neuropsychiatrists—not merely neurologists and not merely psychologists, but primarily physicians able to study the entire organism and its functions and behaviour, and more especially the share of the nervous system and of the general problems of adaptation." When this aim has been realised in a greater number of neuropsychiatrists than at present the controversy about medical psychology as an independent subject will wear an unreal aspect. Much ignorance of neurology, and, still worse, of psychiatry, will never be compatible with mastery of that part of psychological medicine specially concerned with treatment. It has been urged that knowledge of general medicine is at least

1. *Arch. Neurol. Psychiat. Chicago*, 1922, 8, 111.

Digitized by Google

as important for the psychiatrist as knowledge of neurology, since mental disorder can lead to visceral symptoms such as dyspepsia. Insofar as this is an argument for good training in general medicine, none would gainsay it; neuropsychiatrists should be competent physicians. But it is well to consider that the visceral symptoms in question are themselves produced through disorders of nervous control, and that for their full understanding much (including metabolic and physiological knowledge) that is prominent in neuropsychiatry is necessary. There is little need for controversy here. The war has created a situation in which the disadvantages of being a neurologist without psychiatric experience or a psychiatrist without any neurology have become plain. For the lions and the lambs have had to turn to on much the same tasks. In these circumstances the medical psychologist who has only his medical psychology to help him is a man set apart for compassion. He walks among perils blindfold, and sees missed opportunities on every side. What he knows how to do he cannot now do; and what he is untrained in he must daily perform. He must diagnose; he must speak and write plainly; he must admit his failures; and, hardest of all, he must treat summarily. Those whose preoccupation with psychotherapy has not prevented them from obtaining a solid training in neuropsychiatry do not find themselves now in a predicament here. It will be fortunate if the present broad organisation of neuropsychiatric work has the effect of demonstrating beyond further argument the need for knowledge of the whole subject before limiting oneself to practise of one form of treatment; it may put an end to the use of that specious short cut whereby a man undertook a training in medical psychology by and for itself, and so was in danger of falling into ways that were a travesty of sound medical treatment.[2]

VEGETABLES FOR THE NATION

MALNUTRITION in peace-time is primarily caused by poverty, less often by ignorance. A good mixed diet will supply most of the essential protective elements, and a dietetic analysis is usually only important for the sick or the poor. In time of war, however, a restricted supply of foodstuffs may mean omission of vital factors and the entire nation may be affected. At the moment, within limits, we can draw on meat, fish, milk and sometimes cheese for our protein; margarine and butter for fat and vitamins A and D; milk, meat, eggs and vegetables, for mineral salts. Carbohydrate can be supplied by our daily bread, and, if this is taken in the form of a Government standard or wholemeal loaf, vitamin B_1 is available in it. But at a meeting of the food group of the Society of Chemistry and Industry on April 9, under the chairmanship of Sir JOHN RUSSELL, the possible lack of vitamin C in war-time was emphasised during a survey of the nutritional value of vegetables. Plant tissue is the only significant source of vitamin C in human diet, and even in normal times the absence of fresh fruit throughout winter and spring means that vegetables must contribute largely towards the daily requirement of this vitamin. Canned fruits, jams such as black-currant, and in recent years cheap imported fruits such as oranges and lemons, help materially in meeting this deficiency, but with present restrictions nearly the whole supply of vitamin C during the winter months must be contributed by vegetables.

Not all vegetables, however, are valuable antiscorbutics, and carrots, for instance, are more useful for their pro-vitamin A (carotene) content, and onions for their flavouring properties, than for the ascorbic acid they contain. In addition to being important sources of carotene, green leafy vegetables such as kale, spinach, cabbage and sprouts are extremely rich in vitamin C, as are also the flower-head vegetables such as cauliflower and broccoli. Potatoes are valuable antiscorbutics when freshly dug throughout the summer or early autumn, and a normal serving (4 oz.) of the cooked vegetable may provide the probable minimum daily requirement (30 mg.) of the vitamin. Storage, however, results in a fall of the vitamin-C content of root vegetables, so that by March and April probably only about 6 mg. is obtained from a normal serving of boiled potato. This is unfortunate, since it is at this period of the year that there is the greatest deficiency. Either the consumption of potatoes and other root vegetables must be increased[1] or more use must be made of green vegetables, which are even more valuable antiscorbutics than freshly lifted potatoes. Again storage should be avoided, since shop-purchased green vegetables may have only 50% of the vitamin-C content of those freshly picked. Home growing of green vegetables for winter and spring use is wise because the time lag from plant to pot is reduced to a minimum. The canner ordinarily has the advantage over the housewife in this respect and is able to market a cooked vegetable which is usually of greater antiscorbutic value than "fresh" ones cooked at home. Greens at meal times are too often presented in an unappetising sodden mass. The housewife can do her share in preserving national health if she cooks greens appetisingly and in such a way that they retain as much vitamin C as possible. Destruction of ascorbic acid during the boiling of green vegetables is small[2] but much of the readily soluble vitamin may be lost in the cooking water. At the meeting cooking for a short time only was advocated, with the use of the vegetable water in soups and gravies. Green vegetables should be eaten immediately after cooking and not kept hot, for about half the vitamin C may be lost by keeping green vegetables hot for only 30 min.—a fact of great importance in large-scale catering. Canners are already playing their part by using carefully controlled methods of cooking. Is it too much to hope that similar control will be exercised in the household and that a triumvirate of doctor, householder and housewife—advising, digging and cooking for victory—will keep us fit?

1. Olliver, M. *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 190. 2. *Ibid*, **1**, 1129.

2. It is timely to recall the admirable series of papers on this topic by neurologists and psychiatrists in the *Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry*, 1933–34, **29–32**, and in the Proceedings of the 4th Conference on Psychiatric Education at Baltimore, 1938.

On April 28, at 2.30 P.M., Mr. G. Stafford Whitby, D.Sc., director of the Chemical Research Laboratory at Teddington, will deliver to the Royal Society of Arts two Mann lectures. He will speak on chemotherapy and the second lecture will be given on May 5. On April 30, at 2.30 P.M., Lord Dawson will take the chair, when Dr. O. R. Tisdall will read a paper on the general practitioner and scientific thought. On May 7, Major-General Sir John Kennedy will address the society on the Red Cross in war.

Digitized by Google

Annotations

SEED AND SOIL IN CANCER RESEARCH

THE 38th annual report of the Imperial Cancer Research Fund presented by Prof. H. Roy Dean on Wednesday last gives the lie to the idle chatter that research must give place to some more practical form of war effort. What is modestly but misleadingly called a research fund is one of the best conceived research institutes in the world and Dr. W. E. Gye, the director, would carry on though the sky fell. Short though the report is it contains a cross-section of modern trends of thought about the origin of cancer. Mention of one or two of these trends must suffice. The discovery of the link between bacteria and disease came as such a revelation that it led inevitably to an oversimplification of the relation between the two. A belief—almost mathematical—grew that bacteria plus man equalled disease. It was not till 1919 (as set out in the fund's 6th scientific report) that this idea was disproved by experiment. Arising out of the irregular incidence of gas gangrene in France it was then shown that the pathological activity of the spores of some anaerobic bacteria was subject to certain specific conditions. Spores alone, though injected into muscle, were not pathogenic in mice; they required help in the form of calcium salts or certain colloidal suspensions to overcome the defences of the body and to release their power to do harm. The lesson that pathological action is conditioned is now being learnt once more in experimental cancer research. Whether one puts one's faith in a filtrable agent or a chemical substance as the ultimate cause of cancer it is not true to say that a cell simply combines with this or that agent to cause cancer. In the first place we know beyond a doubt, from those forms of cancer in which a filtrable agent has been found, that this agent must first get into the cell, and into the right cell in the right kind of animal. This may be no easy matter even for an ultramicroscopic particle of foreign origin, unless the door is unlocked for it. As far as we know unlocking the door means creating a state of affairs that causes cells of the right kind to grow—that is to say, to multiply. It is possible to create such conditions at will in tissue cultures outside the body. If to such a culture of the right kind of cell the right kind of agent is added, that cell becomes potentially malignant. If, after thorough washing, it is next inoculated into an animal of the right species a tumour will grow having all the properties of those that occur spontaneously. But if the particular cell has the wrong filtrable agent added to it or if an inappropriate cell is used and the wrong kind of animal receives the implant then no tumour will develop. It might be thought that the same conditions would apply to a combination of cells and chemical carcinogenic agents in glass tubes outside the body. The report before us shows how Dr. R. J. Ludford has failed to produce a tumour by implanting cells treated for long or short periods with carcinogenic chemicals. So far as they are known the conditions for the success of such an experiment were observed. The treated cells were derived from mice of a pure strain, and were subsequently injected into other mice of the same strain. Thus any check on growth due to antigenic properties of the treated cell was avoided. This means that the exact conditions needed for a normal cell to be changed into a malignant one by chemical agents are as yet unknown.

Just as the experimenter seeks to know exactly how a normal cell becomes a malignant one so he seeks the best conditions for an attack on it once this transformation has come about. Dr. Gye wisely notes that there are grounds for hoping that the cure of cancer should some day be possible along Nature's own lines. From time to time reliable reports appear of spontaneous cure in human beings, and more often experimental tumours regress in animals. It has been noticed by Kidd that when several disappear in one animal they do so at the same time. Presumably this could happen only if something which opposed the tumours were to reach all simultaneously. This could be achieved through the blood-stream. In order to test the idea that a circulating tumour poison accounts for this kind of regression, Drs. Purdy and Ludford performed a simple experiment. The Fujinami myxosarcoma nearly always regresses when grown in ducks. At the time when one of these tumours had just begun to regress plasma was taken from the host and made to serve as a culture medium for transplants in glass tubes from yet another duck-grown Fujinami tumour. The idea was that the plasma might oppose growth of the implanted cells. This it failed to do. The conditions for successfully attacking malignant cells seem to be as exacting as those that allow them to acquire this disease.

BONE-GRAFTING THE SCAPHOID

THE treatment of fractures of the carpal scaphoid has always been a ticklish and somewhat ungrateful problem for the orthopædic surgeon, who has not in the past been repaid by uniformly successful results. Promise of an advance in the management of certain types of fracture is welcome therefore to surgeon and patient alike, for the latter has often had to submit to long periods of immobilisation, not always followed by union. In this issue Squadron Leader Armstrong describes a new technique for bone grafting certain selected cases which has met with some success. Cases may be differentiated into four main groups, corresponding to the period since injury and the degree of vascular disturbance. There are the earliest, seen after a few days; those seen after some weeks or months, with delayed healing but no evidence of non-union; then the cases of established non-union with sclerosed fracture-surfaces; and finally those where avascular necrosis of the proximal fragment has followed severing of its blood-supply. In the first group union may confidently be expected to follow really adequate plaster immobilisation until there is radiographic evidence of union, a period of 8–12 weeks in the majority. In the last, it is generally agreed that nothing is to be gained by either fixation or reconstruction—the patient carries on with his work if this is light; if he is a labourer he has one or both fragments excised to forestall subsequent arthritis, or, if that has already supervened, he may need an arthrodesis of the wrist. Armstrong is concerned with the treatment of the two intermediate groups, about which there is still discussion. So far, the only absolute indication for bone grafting or drilling has been the existence of established non-union without evidence of avascular necrosis—an uncommon finding—and Watson-Jones[1] would limit the operation strictly to this type. He holds that the simple case of delayed union will nearly always unite if sufficiently immobilised, and that when union follows grafting in such cases it is due to the accompanying period of fixation; hence the risk of necrosis following operative stripping should not be incurred. But Armstrong pleads for the extension of the operation to this type of delayed but not yet ununited fracture. Agreeing that union would probably follow long enough immobilisation, he demonstrates the difficulty of absolute fixation if the fingers are to be left free and the excessively long periods often required, and he avoids the dangers of postoperative necrosis by the adoption of what is virtually a closed method. This method has been developed and applied to cases not strictly fulfilling Watson-Jones's criteria primarily to meet the needs of Service patients, where long fixation is undesirable; but the favourable results warrant trial in less urgent circumstances. Before undertaking operation it is essential to

1. Watson-Jones, R. Fractures and other Bone and Joint Injuries, Edinburgh, 1940, p. 416.

Digitized by Google

have a thorough appreciation of the position and lie of the scaphoid in the carpus and to adopt standard radiographic views. Positions for true lateral and postero-anterior views are based on the fact that the long axis of the bone lies in the vertical plane and at 50° to the perpendicular when the wrist is held palm upward, pronated to 45°, and with the hand in the neutral position. At operation the limb is so held on a special rest and a drill is introduced through a ¾ in. incision over the lateral aspect of the tubercle, passing in the line of the axis of the bone centrally through both fragments. After radiographic check the drill is removed, a tibial peg inserted and the wound closed. There is no exposure or stripping and after 7 days in a padded plaster the usual skin-tight plaster is retained until there is evidence of union. The method must be carefully studied if avoidance of damage to articular structures and accurate insertion are to be achieved; but the results are encouraging. If successfully repeated in other hands it may represent an advance as important as the progress from open to closed nailing of the femoral neck.

SACRAL ANÆSTHESIA IN OBSTETRICS

IN spite of many recent advances in analgesia and anæsthesia for obstetric practice the search for perfection still continues. W. H. Poole[1] has reported the results he obtained when using sacral nerve block. This method of anæsthesia is by no means new in obstetrics, for both S. P. Oldham[2] in America and St. J. Wilson in this country[3] commented favourably on its use in selected cases. It is not a synonym for a low spinal anæsthetic; the spinal cord terminates at the level of the lower end of the first lumbar vertebra and the dura mater is prolonged as an ensheathing membrane to the cauda equina as far as the third piece of the sacrum. The dura is firmly attached anteriorly to the vertebral bodies but posteriorly is surrounded by loose areolar tissue filling the epidural space. This potential space extends to the level of the first coccygeal vertebra and varies in size; its capacity may be 25–50 c.cm. or more. The contents of the space are fat, areolar tissue, a venous plexus, and the obliquely directed nerve roots of the cauda equina, the terminal 1–1½ in. of which are devoid of dural envelope where they traverse the space; they are therefore accessible in this part of their course to the effects of any drug injected into the epidural tissues. The needle can be introduced in the hiatus between the last sacral spine and the first piece of the coccyx; the hiatus is ¾ in. long by ½ in. wide and is guarded by the posterior sacrococcygeal membrane. A fine lumbar-puncture needle is used and the bony landmarks carefully defined, especially in an obese patient. The subject lies in the left lateral position and the tip of the coccyx is marked; 1½–2 in. above this the transverse processes of the first coccygeal vertebra are felt and superior and lateral to these the more prominent sacral cornua. Just below these lies a diamond-shaped depression like a miniature fontanelle marking the sacral hiatus. The posterior sacrococcygeal membrane lies 3–12 mm. below the surface. Having pierced the membrane the advancing needle impinges on the bony anterior wall of the canal; it is withdrawn and guided about 1½ in. up the canal. Neither blood nor cerebro-spinal fluid should escape from the needle, and no resistance should be encountered to the injection of the anæsthetic. Poole made several experiments to determine the best solution for injection and after a trial of 2% procaine with 3% quinine and urethane, 2% procaine only, and 1 in 1000 Percaine in aqueous solution, he rejected them all because of the brevity of the anæsthesia. Instead he used 1 in 1000 percaine in normal saline in dosage of 25 c.cm.; this gives anæsthesia lasting at least 4 hours and often longer, of sufficient depth to allow the application of forceps in the low operation and the repair of the perinæal tears. Any obstetric anæsthetic is required for two main critical periods of pain; that accompanying the later stages of cervical dilatation and that produced by the final stretching of the soft parts of the pelvic floor. If carefully timed sacral anæsthesia will successfully relieve both these painful crises, but it must not be employed too late for the first nor too early for the second. In primiparæ the optimal time for injection is towards the end of the first stage of labour, in multiparæ naturally at an earlier stage. The immediate results of a successful injection will be a decrease or even cessation of uterine contractions; this is a transient action lasting about half an hour, and provided the pains were previously strong and regular they will return with equal vigour. Inefficient uterine action, as in primary inertia, is an absolute contra-indication to this method of anæsthesia. Poole analyses his results critically in 32 cases in which he has used sacral nerve block. He assesses his failures at 10 cases with the following causes: faulty technique in 3, too early administration in 2, and inefficiency of uterine action after the injection in 5. All these failures with attention to technique and careful selection of cases could have been eliminated. No ill effect in the mothers or the babies could be blamed on the anæsthetic. Sacral nerve block will no doubt have its critics; the English surgeon is averse from using regional in preference to general anæsthesia, but it is to be hoped that more obstetricians will try for themselves a method that has obvious advantages at least from the fœtal point of view, because of the avoidance of cardio-respiratory depressants in the circulation. Should the occasion arise for a major obstetric procedure it is a simple and safe matter to supplement the regional with a general anæsthetic, the total dosage of which will be proportionately smaller and consequently less toxic.

1. *J. Obstet. Gynæc.* February, 1941, p. 84.
2. *Anæsth. Analges.* 1927, 6, 192. 3. *Lpool med.-chir. J.* 1931 39, 138.

AN ACUTE FORM OF CHAGAS'S DISEASE

IT is 30 years since Chagas noted the probable connexion between trypanosomiasis and a chronic form of myocarditis prevalent in South America. That more acute manifestations may result from trypanosome infection is suggested by investigations made by the staff of the section of parasitology of the Montevideo Institute of Hygiene[1] on children in Uruguay. The number of acute and subacute cases collected was 165, of which 6 are selected for detailed description, as typifying different forms of the disease. In all of these the diagnosis was established by the demonstration of the parasite either in the patient's blood or in the nymphæ of the specific vector (*Triatoma infestans*) after they had been allowed to suck blood from the patient. A girl of seven and a boy of nine suffered from acute parasitic myocarditis, confirmed by autopsy in the girl, who died after an illness of four weeks; the boy was successfully treated with 7·602, a quinoline derivative which appears to exert a specific influence on trypanosomes present in the circulation and so indirectly reduces the number embedded in the tissues. In another patient, a girl of ten, the illness ran a course resembling typhoid fever. Five injections of 7·602 were given and the child recovered after six weeks. A boy of five suffered from acute thyroiditis, from which he recovered after receiving ten injections of 7·602 on alternate days. In the fifth patient, a boy of eleven months, there was acute gastro-enteritis; he was treated with Stovarsol and emetine and recovered. The sixth case was less acute; the patient, a girl of seven, showed pronounced bilateral dacryoadenitis and generalised enlargement of the lymphatic glands. From the point of view of diagnosis, important signs are dacryoadenitis, which may be unilateral or bilateral, and which was noted in 4 of the 6 cases described, including

1. Talice, R. V., Rial, B. et al. *An. Fac. med. Montevideo*, 1941, **15**, 1023.

Digitized by Google

the case in which it was the chief manifestation of the disease; œdema of the face; leucocytosis with high mononucleosis; enlargement of the liver and spleen; and generalised lymphadenitis, observed in 5 of the cases. The diagnosis is rendered certain by one or other of the laboratory tests for the parasite. In the one case in which post-mortem examination was possible, confirmation of the specific character of the myocardial lesions was obtained by the discovery of "nests" of leishmania embedded in the fibres of the heart-muscle, which also showed areas of acute inflammatory infiltration and degeneration. None of the other organs examined showed evidence of the organism. No light is thrown by this new work on the exact nature of the associated lesions or the enlargement of the thyroid to which Chagas himself drew attention.

DECIPHERING CHARRED DOCUMENTS

IN these days of wholesale burning of books and records there is an increasing demand for improved means of rendering charred documents legible. From the Metropolitan Police Laboratory at Hendon comes a preliminary account of what seems to be a promising new method.[1] The document is treated with a 25% alcoholic solution of chloral hydrate and dried at 60° C. This process is repeated several times, and for the final application a similar solution containing 10% glycerin is used. The document is then photographed on a contrasting non-colour-sensitive plate. The method is fairly quick, is applicable to any type of document—printed, typewritten or, with modifications, handwritten—and requires no apparatus other than a copying camera. Judging by the example given, it is extremely effective, and Taylor and Walls say they have not yet failed to produce a readable result. This clarifying action of chloral hydrate has so far eluded explanation, but researches on this and on the allied problem of rendering the burnt document less brittle are proceeding.

PROSPERITY AND WEANING

THE subject of weaning excites warm opinion from time to time. For nearly forty years welfare centres and clinics have been preaching the value of breast-feeding up to the age of nine months, and their evangelism deserves, by this time, a hundred per cent. of converts. Yet we are often told that whereas the working-class mother is willing to do her duty in this way, the woman in more comfortable circumstances is generally anxious to get rid of the burden and put her baby on the bottle. An analysis of cases at Liverpool shows that neither of these pictures is true; and, moreover, that a nursing mother needs more than a willing disposition to achieve breast-feeding for nine months. Dr. Margaret Robinson[2] has compared breast-feeding in ten classes of the population by examining the records of 5838 nursing mothers attending the clinic at Norris Green New Housing Estate, Liverpool, over the 10 years 1930–1939 inclusive. These cases have been classified according to the profession of the father of the child, the ten groups being: professional, clerks, civil servants, Services, skilled workers, labourers, motor-drivers, unemployed, semi-skilled and shopkeepers. She notes what proportion of children were weaned in each group during each of the following periods: the first month; the second and third months; the fourth to the seventh month; the eighth month and over. There is remarkably little variation between the different groups. The percentage weaned in the first month ranges from 31 (clerks) to 39 (civil servants); in the second and third months the range is from 22 (motor drivers) to 29 (semi-skilled and unemployed); in the fourth to the seventh month the range is from 13 (motor drivers and semi-skilled) to 16 (clerks, Services and shopkeepers); and in the eighth month or over, from 20 (civil servants) to 29 (labourers and skilled workers). In short, about a third of mothers gave up feeding their children in the first month, and about a quarter kept it up until the eighth month or later; and the professional status of the husband had little bearing on these figures. In a further analysis, however, Dr. Robinson throws some light on reasons for weaning. The weaning times in three of the groups—unemployed, labourers and skilled workers—have been compared year by year through the decade; every year the highest proportion of infants weaned during the first month occurred among the unemployed—a finding which suggests that the yield of breast milk in the first month is diminished among the wives of men on subsistence allowance, though there are other factors which make breast-feeding difficult in a poor home, and some mothers may have been getting their baby on the bottle so that they would be free to go out to work. The same table shows a gradual decline in breast-feeding in all these three groups over the period studied, presumably in spite of continued infant-welfare teaching. No explanation is offered for this decline, but the figures for the unemployed group suggest that declining prosperity and nutrition during the pre-war years may have had some part in it; the fall in unemployment and the new milk scheme may change this trend.

1. Taylor, W. D. and Walls, H. J. *Nature, Lond*, April 5, 1941, p. 417.
2. *Arch. Dis. Childh.* March, 1941, p. 31.

CONTROL OF TYPHUS

THE Madrid correspondent of the *Times* reported on April 3 that there had been some 300 cases of typhus fever with 27 deaths, including those of 2 doctors, in the city, and that 20–30 new cases were being diagnosed daily. The disease was said to have broken out also in Murcia, Granada, Seville and Almeria. Vigorous action on the usual lines—disinfection, delousing and isolation of suspected persons—was proceeding in Madrid, and it may be hoped that control will be established before the epidemic extends more widely. A specific vaccine against typhus in quantities sufficient for extensive application in the field is at last within sight with the discovery by Cox[1] of the U.S. Public Health Service that the yolk sac of the developing chick embryo is an excellent culture medium for the pathogenic rickettsiæ, and his demonstration[2] that such a rickettsial culture, killed by phenol and formalin, produces on injection into guineapigs a high degree of active immunity to epidemic (European) typhus in these animals. The quantities available are of the order of 100 c.cm. from a dozen eggs, sufficient for the prophylactic immunisation of 30 people. No figures are yet available as to the efficacy of the Cox vaccine in the human subject. Nor will they be easy to get, since the conditions are rare in which vaccination must be relied on instead of the prevention of infection (by disinfection methods and so on), or in which opportunities for infection of vaccine-protected and vaccine-unprotected people are anything like equal. The failures of vaccine protection, if they occur, will therefore be conspicuous, while the successes will not be easily estimated. But the evidence from exposure to laboratory infection, combined with the experimental results in animals, justifies the belief that the vaccine will give adequate protection on exposure to the disease in the ordinary way. Though it is very unlikely that typhus will appear and spread with us in present conditions, it is good to know that the means of specific protection are at hand, and that the risks which are run especially by doctors, nurses and sanitary officers in dealing with the disease can be effectively countered.

We regret to record the death in London by enemy action of Dr. W. M. SCOTT and Dr. FREDERICK GRIFFITH, medical officers of the Ministry of Health and pathologists of world-wide reputation.

1. Cox, H. B. *Publ. Hlth Rep.* Wash. 1938, **53**, 2241.
2. *Ibid*, 1939, **54**, 1070; **55**, 110.

Digitized by Google

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

THERE used to be a belief that the primary function of a hospital was to treat its patients. Even before the war indications were visible of an ever-increasing zeal for hospital records and the analysis of all sorts of hospital experience. The uninitiated might have imagined that the events of war would lead to some slowing of the clerical machine, and there were a few months during which the machine was so overcome by its own troubles as to have but little potential for crabbing others who were trying to get on with their work. But the respite was brief and a new and bigger army of accountants, auditors, administrators and miscellaneous overseers, has arisen to keep constant watch in triplicate over all our destinies. Nemesis again stalks the unwary. Someone inquires petulantly why two packing cases sent to the hospital eight months previously have not been returned to their home, and refuses to be comforted by the most solemn of protestations that the missing boxes were, in fact, sent back immediately they were unpacked. Someone else discovers that before the hospital was opened at all one therapeutic preparation was issued in error for another and insists that the first should be returned despite our assurance that it has long been consumed. Yet another discovers from the official records that somebody at the hospital seems to have ordered an electric fire, for which no authority has been vouchsafed, regardless of the fact that if we had waited until authority was vouchsafed for everything that was needed or sought we should have spent weary months in prayer that the onset of the real war might be long delayed. Much of our elaborate ritual centres round food, not merely the total cost of food consumed in the hospital but a detailed analysis of the consumption of different types of food and of the relative hungriness of patients and staff. It is not enough to demonstrate that our cost of eating is 1*s.* 9*d.* per day. We must also bring it to light that that inclusive figure is derived from x patient-days at 1*s.* 11½*d.* and y staff-days at 1*s.* 7½*d.* and to show that milk consumption per patient costs α pence per day and that for staff β pence per day, and why. We solemnly calculate all these minutiæ, knowing full well that in time Big Business will compare our figures with those for other hospitals and will point out to us respects in which our experience is worse than certain others, without remembering to tell us of any compensatory experience, sometimes without even any appreciation that the things that are being compared are quite incomparable. Sometimes we enlighten Big Business, sometimes not; but we often do feel tempted to remind it that there may be something wrong with an assumption that, because a hospital consumes more of a given quantity of a certain commodity than another hospital there is some laxity or worse in its administration. A zeal for analysis and standardisation is doubtless not in itself bad, for it is after all a fundamental attribute of the official mind, but it is often pursued to a point that is not good for the efficiency of its victim, nor yet necessarily conducive to true economy. Sometimes it may raise problems for its sponsors. On one occasion it happened that a baby was born in our hospital, where no good baby should be, and for long we professed to be uncertain whether to take cognizance of the new arrival in calculating the cost of our daily bread, or whether to carry it on the strength of the regiment. Our nobler instincts prevailed. The baby did not appear either on our patients' register, or, so far as we are aware, on any of the forms on which have to be recorded in triplicate new admissions to the hospital. Doubtless, sometime someone will catch a glimpse of the unfortunate child through an overlooked entry on a prescribed return and we shall be called on to explain why this patient was admitted without the prior authority of the hospital officer and whether the necessary inquiries were made to see how much should be recovered in respect of the patient's board and lodging.

* * *

And then there are auditors. No self-respecting machine would be complete without auditors, though there may be some little doubt about what they are expected to audit, or about the knowledge of hospital technicalities they can hope to bring to their task. Auditors recently visited us, three strong, and took up their winter quarters for a period of five weeks, filling up in the course of that time many sheets of paper and apparently satisfying themselves on many points. We gathered that they wished our accounts to be kept after a different fashion—what really competent auditor does not?—but they did not seem to have reached any notable uniformity of opinion as to the form that should be adopted, though we have an uneasy feeling that the forms will be multiple and, doubtless, in quadruplicate. Our auditors soon discovered that the linen room was the warmest part of the hospital in these wintry days and spent many happy hours there counting sheets before arriving at the conclusion that the total was as matron had shown it to be. We were not so fortunate in relation to tea-spoons, for it appeared that several of these were missing, which is not surprising in view of the fact that many have been recovered more or less fortuitously from the packs of patients leaving the hospital, and at least one has been seen to walk out with a concert party. It is instructive to watch an auditor trying to count artery forceps, and especially different types of forceps; and there are many other items of equipment with which the genus can scarcely be expected to be familiar at this stage but of which he will doubtless acquire a sound working knowledge in the near future. There are many instructions governing the practice of any who would administer a hospital such as ours, some of them amusing, some mercifully mutually contradictory and a few just plain unmitigated nuisances, but that is probably inevitable, and when we think, as we often do, that life has become unduly formulated and that we are in danger of being suffocated by a multiplicity of official behests and returns we remember that we are not alone in our misfortunes and that our woes pale into insignificance with the trials that beset the righteous when the Army takes measles.

* * *

Conflicting claimants have notoriously distorted judgments, and even in hospital it may be difficult to reconcile conflicting views on relative importances. It is not merely that there is diversity of opinion as to the relative importance of persons and duties, for such differences are commonplace in every sphere of human activity, but hospital life sometimes throws into relief the most extraordinary ideas about the importance of things. In a hospital which shares military and civil administration there is obvious possibility of difference of view on such matters as allocation of accommodation, its disposition, and, it may be, its use, but even within narrower ambits there is often considerable difference of outlook. The sister of ward A grudges to the sister of ward B the shape of her ward, the number of its windows, the number of its pots, the number of its beds, their coverings and a whole host of other things of similar nature. Theatre Sister grudges many things alike to Sister A and Sister B. These things are inevitable and part of the accepted scheme of things. But conflicting interest does not stop at that; there is a growing tendency for authority to bestow upon us many frills, some doubtless desirable enough but all competing for a place in the sun. It is a curious fact that these adventitious bodies seem to share a reluctance to share anything, certainly to share accommodation, however suitable.

It is a characteristic of human nature to want a home of its very own, but in hospital where accommodation is limited it can be a very trying characteristic. The appetites of contestants are whetted by the knowledge that some fraction of hospital beds is held in reserve for casualty reception; a room temporarily empty is a provocation and a stimulus to cupidity. We have in our hospital one small ward that used to accommodate six beds before it became obvious that it would have to be sacrificed to official camp followers. It so happened that at that time there were four or five candidates for accommodation, an irascible colonel, a welfare officer, and two or three clergymen of varying hues. The colonel was of Irish extraction and in his capacity as president of a visiting medical board had been flitted from room to room to suit the exigencies of hospital traffic. He came to us for a half-day once a week, but he wanted a home of his own and would not be happy until he got it. Further, he wanted a home with his own name inscribed on its door in letters of gold. Like

Digitized by Google

others of the contestants he shared Swift's aversion to having Heaven crammed. The clergymen held services in the recreation-room on Sundays, but they wanted some more intimate retreat for solitude and for Holy Communion, the latter at 7.30 A.M. twice weekly. The welfare officer, too, wanted a room for her very own. All the candidates thought they were indispensable to the work of the hospital, whereas it had, in fact, functioned perfectly smoothly before their arrival. There is, of course, nothing new in this attitude of mind, nor is it confined to hospital experience, but it becomes particularly tiresome when it has to be humoured at the sacrifice of beds. We thought that in the interests of social study we might bring our contestants together under a common roof. We naïvely explained to the welfare officer, who wished to teach handicrafts, French, German and English literature to our sick soldiers, that she could have the use of this excellent room, except on Thursday mornings when it would be required for medical boarding, and when, doubtless, she could arrange to busy herself in other work about the hospital. To the colonel we said that the room was at his disposal on Thursday mornings; to the clergymen that they could have the room at 7.30 on mornings to be mutually arranged (greatly daring) and that if they particularly wanted to use it at any other time it would doubtless be possible to arrange accordingly, or to provide alternative accommodation. But our experiment was not a conspicuous success, for the experimental animals did not live happily together. True, the colonel seemed to be appeased so far as he was ever likely to be appeased by anything, but the clergymen seemed to think they had a grievance and that they should communicate with the chaplain-general, or the presbytery, or the bishop, or all three. The welfare officer, who seemed to have emerged with the lion's share of the spoils, grumbled most of all.

The function of a welfare officer in a hospital doing acute work and with rapid turnover of Service patients has not yet been precisely defined. Quite 95% of the patients in an acute hospital do not want to be educated in the formal sense of the term, nor are they in any fit state for such education, a point sometimes overlooked. Entertainment in plenty they do appreciate, and the lighter the entertainment the better. It is true that there are a few more seriously minded among our patients, but it only exceptionally happens that the stay of such a patient in hospital is long enough to make practicable any serious embarkation on the desired path of knowledge. There is much loose talk about the psychology of welfare work in an acute hospital, and unfortunately the thing has been invested with a certain odour of political sanctity. There is certainly scope for sympathetic administration in all hospitals and for sustained welfare of an educative nature in hospitals dealing with more chronic patients; above all, scope for effort to secure that patients boarded out of the Army are securely settled into civilian life.

* * *

When I left my ship, and over the stern of the launch saw her fading grey and lovely into the mist, I felt like a boy leaving home. Later on, however, it was pleasant to be an individual again and enjoy that quiet rumination which one does not come by in the confused noise of four wirelesses and the happy turmoil of corporate life. And so it was I came to Edinburgh and found some gardens there, and spent an hour or so walking up and down after the manner of caged beasts or men on ships. Abeam over towards the Castle, a robin sang his clear-cut notes, and on the other side in the middle of my pacing, was a war memorial on which was inscribed: "If it is life that waits we live for ever unconquered, if death we shall die at last strong in our pride and free." I gloated over those words, mouthing them as oysters. Those monosyllables, how hard and clean they hit, like straight lefts or neat whisky. For how many millennia did man speak almost in monosyllables alone? Is it that thereby they have worn a smooth word track to consciousness, longer words having to be sent another way round for identification? Nearly all the early words must have been onomatopes, and most of these would be monosyllables, but by no means all. I remember once rowing down the Nepean in Australia and my rowlocks made a weird skereech-clomp-clump, which was faithfully imitated by a lyre bird on the bank. Probably the first double-barrelled proper name was Wonk-Wunkle, so called from the noise made by the gases from that lady's or gentleman's intestine. Yes, and do you remember years ago that Irish major we had on board whom we all thought was slightly mad? He'd spent years on the Burmese frontier and had a theory that all languages were basically the same in sound, and if your ear was attuned you could stroll into any country and understand the lingo straight away. Later we heard he had tried it out among the Solomon Islanders and they ate him. Gosh, it's good to be alone again; thought and memory and imagination don't seem to act in concert in a crowd. Is that why, as McDougall pointed out, the judgment of a group of men is often unworthy of any one of them individually? Going south in the train I felt suddenly lonely and shipsick. They'd be playing poker now, I could see them sitting round a table, the lamp swinging to the sea: Red Ike who always pointed like a dog when he was bluffing; Tich whom I never found out, he looked like a cherub whether he held a pair of twos or a straight flush; Winkle who was reckless or dull according to the tone of the last letter from his girl; McSporran whose voice rumbled with emotion when holding a full house or better—"I'll rrrraise you." Shipmates of mine!

* * *

There are few red-letter days of barberism which have stamped themselves on my memory, but one is outstanding. During the last war I had been stationed somewhere among the ruined villages of the Marne; but the day came at last when I had certain tasks to do in Paris, and a few days of semi-leave. As soon as my train got in, I walked along the Rue de Rivoli, chose the most luxurious-looking coiffeur that I could find, relaxed into a chair and made myself over to an expert, whose manipulations and conversation proclaimed him an artist rather than a mere technician. I wallowed unashamedly in this sudden and complete break, if only for a fleeting hour, from the severity of trying to keep warm at nights in a thin wooden hut, when the temperature outside was low enough to freeze the camp larder's milk and eggs quite solid; of trudging through the unspeakable mud, or bumping precariously in a ramshackle car over roads that were little else but pot-holes; of meeting at every turn the human misery of war; and of a good deal of sheer boredom. Here at least was a bit of civilisation, and emerging at length with face and head tidy, bescented and shining, I must confess that I liked it.

Nowadays I am usually two weeks late at least—perhaps it is more—in having my hair cut. "The world is so full of a number of things, that I'm sure there's no time for hair shearings," as R. L. S. said in effect. This time mine had got so shaggy down the neck that, in a wild moment while shaving, I ran my safety razor down such posterior aspect of the neck as came within my vision—alas! not very symmetrically. "Have I caught you using a safety razor on the back of your neck, Sir?" said my barber sternly. I confessed to the sin, and he forgave me. "Talking about hair on necks," he went on, "there's many a customer come in recently and asked me not to take much off the top, just to trim the neck. You see, they've had 'flu or colds, and they think they will catch fresh cold if they're not careful. You know, Sir, they don't realise that if you take it off the neck, you are really exposing a most vulnerable part of the body. Far better take it off the top." Has he hit on an important medical truth?

THE Incorporated Orthopædic Hospital of Ireland is to be transferred from Upper Merrion Street, Dublin, to a more suitable site in Clontarf where there is ample room for expansion. This will be the third move that the hospital has made since a young surgeon, Robert Lafayette Swan, in 1876, on his own initiative opened a small house in Usher's Island for the reception and care of crippled children. The demand on its services grew and in 1883 the hospital was moved to Great Brunswick Street, where it had accommodation for 48 patients. In 1902 it moved again to Upper Merrion Street where it has 77 beds. The hospital is devoted solely to the treatment of deformities, and since it was founded has treated over 50,000 crippled children. Last year there were over 5000 attendances at the hospital's gymnasium where preventive and hygienic treatment is given. The outpatient department will carry on in premises in the city.

Digitized by Google

Letters to the Editor

THE LATE SIR FREDERICK BANTING

SIR,—Details of the death of Sir Frederick Banting are only now beginning to reach England from Canada; from these it is apparent that he died as generously as he lived. He was not immediately killed by the impact of the crashing plane but lived for some hours; his first act was to attend to the injuries of the pilot. Characteristically he refused to have any attention paid to his own wounds, and insisted on dressing those of Pilot Mackie, who then set out to look for help. Banting then seems to have dragged himself from the plane and to have lain down on some pine boughs which the airplane had torn from the trees skirting the frozen lake on which the attempt to land had been made. There, with his overcoat pulled over him against the bitter cold, the pilot found him later—dead.

Banting's death was a blow to the medical world. It is little short of a tragedy for medical research in Canada. More than any other man he taught Canadians that they could play a worthy part in the world-wide endeavour to advance medical knowledge, that they did not need to go abroad for a research training or to do original work, and that workers there could evolve their own ideas, successfully do their own experiments and make as valuable contributions as others. For twenty years Banting encouraged young graduates to undertake the study of fundamental problems in their own schools and universities, organising the means for them to do so. Because of the unique position he occupied in the public mind he was able to create the opportunity for investigation where it had not existed before. He convinced medical and government authorities that research had a permanent place in the institutions of the country, and leaders of industry that money spent on research was a sound investment. By securing endowments he hoped to make it possible to keep the most gifted talent at home. "Too many of our best men go to the States and we lose them," was one of his complaints. At the same time, he was a firm believer in a broadened outlook. He encouraged men to come to England, to go to the United States, to Germany—"to get another slant on things." And he made it possible for several to come, who otherwise would not have so benefited; to his beneficence I owe myself two years of valuable experience in this country and Germany. His feelings for the Imperial ties were strong. He particularly liked his students to come to England. He welcomed British researchers, and hoped that Canadians would show themselves worthy of the welcome accorded them in the old country. His gratification with any recognition they might gain was great.

For seven years it was my privilege to be associated with Banting and to see his department of medical research grow up from its small beginnings in three indifferent rooms in the old pathology building of the University of Toronto to the present highly efficient organisation in the Banting Institute. During this time I saw much of his own research effort—of the care with which he planned an experiment, of the consummate skill with which his manipulations were made, of the critical attitude towards his results. A more kindly and sympathetic director could not be desired. The young, and often timid, worker could always go to him with the confident expectation of having his ideas listened to patiently and with interest, of having flaws in his reasoning pointed out, and of obtaining wise and unbiased advice as to whether a project was worth embarking upon. Banting showed a fine critical capacity in assessing research possibilities. He realised that there could be a bad question as well as a bad answer, and that nature can only be expected to give a clear reply to a properly formulated query.

His collaboration in large-scale investigations, such as those on silicosis and war medicine, showed his powers of successful organisation, of holding a body of workers together and of maintaining a comprehensive hold of a diversity of ideas contributing to a common goal. A colleague, who was associated with him at the end, writes: "He was as energetic and active as before, but more tolerant, more sympathetic than ever. . . . I think he felt that at last his group was making a worth-while effort to solve problems connected with the war and that real progress was being made. . . . He also gloried in his stamina—he could stand higher 'altitudes' in the pressure chamber than youngsters in the R.C.A.F., and pilots who took him up for power dives blacked out before he did. Tail spins, side slips, sharp banks didn't bother him at all. He loved them!"

Many people have commented on Banting's modesty, on his almost boyish enthusiasm. He exhibited a certain shyness in introductions, but had an ability to make quick and lasting friendships. He never lost his interest in, nor his love for, the homely background of his youth. His pleasure was as spontaneous in the company and conversation of the lowliest of his helpers as it was among the great whom he met. This man could not help but win the respect and devotion of his associates and friends.

Hillingdon, Msx. E. J. KING.

TUBERCULOSIS AND WAR

SIR,—In a leader (April 12) you refer to Prof. Collis's article in *Tubercle* describing the effect of food shortage in the last war on the mortality from tuberculosis in Europe. Surely, before the present war can produce any serious effects, a further consideration of food rationing as it affects the tuberculous subject should be made. The effect of any lowering of nutritional standards on the patient with open disease is so obviously going to be adverse that this point hardly needs stressing. Nearly as important is the likely effect of food rationing upon the patient with arrested or quiescent disease possibly just holding his own, under normal conditions, against a breakdown of resistance. Under the present, or any future more stringent, rationing system the balance may just be tilted against him, thus making him once more a charge on the community. Incidentally, as regards the rationing position, a comparison between the present lot of the tuberculous subject and that of the diabetic is irresistible.

A second point arises from your observations on the rise, again during the last war, of the mortality-rate amongst female munition workers. We should now consider the institution of a far-reaching scheme for the mass miniature radiography of workers, of both sexes, in this and other industrial fields. The difficulties, admittedly great, of starting such a scheme should not be allowed to blind us to its obvious and manifold advantages. In this connexion the Navy has set us a shining example.

Kelling Sanatorium, Holt. B. G. RIGDEN.

REPEAL OF THE MEDICINE STAMP DUTIES

SIR,—Your leading article of April 19 raises issues of the first importance to the medical profession. It is not, I think, sufficiently realised that the whole position of the sale direct to the public of patent medicines constitutes a form of unqualified practice, especially mischievous as it exploits more particularly the very poor and the ignorant. I believe the profession will cordially support your dictum that "this is no time for helping the sale of secret remedies, or indeed for encouraging the sale of any medicines beyond the needs of the community." The "reasonable solution" to which you refer as having been found between interested parties has not been disclosed, but will of course come before Parliament for consideration and debate.

It may perhaps be pertinent to look into the influence on legislation exercised by these respective interests which are named in your article, and how far these interests are compatible with the interests of the general public and with public policy. We have on one hand the Proprietary Association of Great Britain, that is to say the manufacturers of patent medicines, and on the other a number of bodies representing the pharmaceutical profession. The Chancellor in introducing the Budget promised (Hansard, April 7, col. 1315) that before the repeal of the medicine stamp duties would actually take effect the Ministry of Health would introduce legislation to restore something of the protection afforded to the public by the present stamp duties, but no details of this promised legislation are offered. It is obvious that no Minister of Health can be oblivious to the "dangers arising from the indiscriminate sale of medicines," to use your own admirable forecast. It is

Digitized by Google

therefore surely a little odd that there has been no representation of the medical profession in the preparation of the "reasonable solution," the securing of which is the reason given by the Chancellor for the repeal of the present duties.

It is one of the curious accompaniments, or sequels, of a state of war, that the formation of powerful combines, or trusts, is encouraged. This development has been particularly conspicuous in the food trades, and I submit should be resisted in the case of drugs. In an excellent little book entitled "Our Food Problems," recently published in the Penguin series, some of the legacies of the last war are instanced. A select committee which considered the position of medicine stamp duties in 1936 estimated that the turnover of the patent medicine manufacturers could, at a modest valuation, be put at £20,000,000 a year. A body in such a commanding financial position has an enormous advantage in negotiation against the modestly provided professional bodies with which they are to come to an agreement. The Proprietary Association of Great Britain can exercise a wholly disproportionate influence on the press, and even on Parliament.

That the immediate result of this repeal will be a mischievous increase in self-medication cannot be gainsaid. It may be prophesied with confidence that patent medicines will be obtainable in 6*d*. and 3*d*. packets from automatic machines, chain-stores and grocers' shops. This is surely an unfortunate occasion to run risks of this nature, and I would urge the medical profession to sit up and take notice of the position to which your leader draws attention.

House of Commons. E. GRAHAM LITTLE.

ANY SUBSTITUTE FOR LIQUID PARAFFIN?

SIR,—Dr. Izod Bennett has asked a simple question, and I would like to answer his inquiry as to a substitute for liquid paraffin, because I think that its present shortage may prove to be as salutary as is the prospective disuse of white flour.

The laxative that I most frequently prescribe is powdered rhubarb. It is conveniently given in the form of Tabloid Rhubarb gr. 3 (B.W. & Co.). The usual dose is 1, 1½ or 2 tabloids with water at bed-time. It is especially indicated in dyschezia, whether sigmoidal or rectal, congenital or acquired. It is conveniently reinforced, when inadequate alone, with Kellogg's bran or Bemax taken in the morning. Needless to say, it is important to advise the patient about the physiology of bowel function, especially in regard to there being good time and opportunity in early morning activities for the bowels to act. There are many persons whose bowels do not act in the morning (unless they are purged) until three-quarters of an hour after beginning breakfast, or are prevented from acting by a hurried rush in dressing and eating breakfast. In fact some people are so rushed that they hardly take a breakfast. It is to be remembered too that some people are habitually tired, because they go to bed too late, and that the first and only symptom of fatigue may be constipation. I believe that a suboptimal intake of vitamin B_1 may be responsible for constipation.

Rhubarb is a good laxative also for the reason that those intolerant of it know it at once by the intestinal discomfort or pain it gives them. Many other laxatives taken daily for years on end are or become poisonous to the patient, but their symptoms of intolerance are not obvious and are not therefore generally recognised as being due to the laxative. Those who get pain after taking rhubarb are to be suspected of having an irritable colon. A preparation of belladonna may then prove to be the best laxative.

Alternatively, for many years I have prescribed a pill, long used in medical practice, containing extract of aloes gr. ½, extract of nux vomica and belladonna of each gr. ¼. To this may be added extract of hyoscyamus gr. ½ in some cases. The dose of aloes is varied according to need. It is taken at bed-time. It may have more effect if taken after the evening meal, and perhaps even more if taken immediately before the evening meal.

The objective is the evacuation of a soft formed stool with a sense of completion. Habitual loose stools are by all means to be avoided. Needless to say, the treatment of constipation by drugs is the simplest means. In some people, particularly those with an inherited sigmoidal dyschezia, there is no alternative treatment. But it is to be remembered that there is a so-called psychological approach to the treatment of chronic constipation, and that it is inexcusable to prescribe a habitual laxative without first advising the patient as to the physiology of bowel function and the necessity of good habits. This advice may make any form of laxative unnecessary.

Lastly, some people who think they are constipated are not. They have made a wrong diagnosis. When there is no more liquid paraffin, these people will not require a substitute.

Mansfield Street, W.1. GEOFFREY EVANS.

SIR,—Dr. Izod Bennett is asking your readers to recommend a substitute for liquid paraffin during its present scarcity "for those who constantly require something." But do we want a substitute if by that is meant a substance with the same properties? Liquid paraffin has been frequently shown to prevent the absorption of carotene (provitamin A) in animals, and among other clinical workers Curtis and Ballmer (*J. Amer. med. Ass.* 1939, **113**, 1785) proved that in man the usual doses of liquid paraffin or paraffin emulsions prevent about half the carotene of the food being absorbed. Clinical work on vitamin D is difficult, but again liquid paraffin in animals is known to prevent the absorption of vitamin D, and even according to Smith and Spector (*J. Nutrit.* 1940, **20**, 197) to decrease the antirachittic effect of sunlight. It also seems likely that liquid paraffin decreases the absorption of vitamin E. Lack of vitamin A, besides causing such conditions as night blindness, senile vaginitis and an increased tendency towards respiratory infections, may also, according to the work of Herfort (*Acta med. scand.* 1938, **96**, 425) and Foldes and Vajda (*Brit. med. J.* 1941, **1**, 318), be responsible for much rather vague dyspepsia; while Meulengracht and Meyer (*Ugeskr. Laeg.* 1936, **98**, 961) believe that the osteoporosis of the old, which leads so often to fatal fractures of the femur, is only mild osteomalacia due to deprivation of vitamin D. Vitamin D is also, of course, necessary for the economical use by the body of the calcium which is so deficient in our diets that it has to be added to our bread. It seems, therefore, that a scarcity of liquid paraffin and its emulsions has advantages; among them the relief of those vague digestive disturbances for which it is often given, and an increase in general good health as a result of removing one contributory cause to the widespread minor deficiencies of vitamins A, D and E which will further increase with war diets. The B complex, most cheaply given as wheat germ or yeast, often relieves constipation, and it is particularly indicated in patients who for years have taken liquid paraffin, since they tend as a class to take a diet deficient in the B complex.

Wimpole Street, W.1. FRANKLIN BICKNELL.

INSULIN KINASE

SIR,—Nine years ago I published[1] certain investigations which had led me to put forward the hypothesis that insulin as secreted by the pancreas is an inactive substance which requires activating by an insulin kinase before it can exert its physiological effects. This conception I further developed in a subsequent article.[2] The basis of this hypothesis was a series of experimental results on animals and human beings which demonstrated that the rate at which insulin came into action was not constant but varied under different conditions. There appeared to be two possible simple explanations of this variation in insulin efficiency. First, there might be interference with insulin action due to the presence of an inhibiting substance; second, the development of insulin action might be retarded by the relative lack of a complementary substance such as an activator. After discussing both possibilities, I concluded that the evidence then available favoured the second of these two explanations. Since then, the work of Houssay and his colleagues has received universal recognition. They have shown that extracts of the anterior lobe of the pituitary gland contain a substance which inhibits insulin action, and it is now clear that many of the results which I interpreted to indicate the lack of an activator of insulin

1. *Lancet*, 1932, **2**, 935. 2. *Clin. Sci.* 1933, **1**, 1.

Digitized by Google

are more easily explicable on the grounds of the presence of a relative excess of an inhibitor substance, or substances, with properties similar to those of anterior pituitary extracts. I am, however, not satisfied that all the variations in insulin action can be explained by the presence in varying amounts of such an inhibitor of insulin. For example, the variations in insulin action resulting from dietary change still appear to occur to a slight extent after hypophysectomy[3]; in insulin-insensitive cases of diabetes mellitus the presence of an inhibitor of insulin has only been demonstrated in those cases associated with hyperpituitarism, and attempts to demonstrate a similar inhibitor of insulin in cases of insulin-insensitive diabetes mellitus unassociated with hyperpituitarism have so far failed[4]; Krebs and Eggleston[5] have shown in vitro that insulin is susceptible of activation.

The present position therefore is this. The majority of the results which I originally interpreted as suggesting the relative lack of an insulin-kinase can in the light of present knowledge be more easily interpreted as being due to the presence of varying degrees of inhibition of insulin action. This conclusion, however, should not be extended to mean either that the possibility of insulin requiring activation has been excluded, or that the known physiological or pathological variations in insulin sensitivity are now completely explained on the basis of varying degrees of inhibition of insulin action by substances similar to, or identical with, the "anti-insulin factor" of the anterior pituitary gland.

H. P. HIMSWORTH.
University College Hospital medical school.

STERILISING VASELINE DRESSINGS

SIR,—In its notes on the treatment of burns (*Lancet*, March 29, p. 425) the Ministry of Health tell us that we can prepare sterilised Vaseline dressings by melting the vaseline in a tin, adding the dressings, and keeping the tin in a dish of boiling water for half an hour. This does not seem to conform to accepted teaching for the sterilisation of either vaseline or dressings. In the Extra Pharmacopœia (21st ed., vol. II, p. 913) one reads: "Oils, fats and waxes (including liquid, soft and hard paraffins). These can only be sterilised by heating to 150° for 1 hour in a hot air bath" (all temperatures are Centigrade in this publication). The temperature in the middle of our tin is likely to be appreciably below 100° C.; will the dressings be effectively sterilised?

Cuminestown, Aberdeenshire. A. T. FORBES.

THE CASE FOR MASS RADIOGRAPHY

SIR,—In a leading article on page 512 of your last issue reference was made to the examination of Royal naval personnel "at a cost of less than 1*d.* each." This statement reminds me of one frequently made by amateur photographers, who possess expensive miniature cameras, when the high cost of the camera is overlooked as well as the degree of technical ability and skill required to obtain satisfactory results. It is now well known that special and expensive apparatus is required for successful miniature screen radiography, as well as a fairly large and highly trained personnel, whose salaries (or the equivalent) have to be taken into account. A special report on the subject, recently adopted by the Joint Tuberculosis Council, is now in the press. Copies may be obtained from the hon. secretary, Dr. J. B. McDougall, Preston Hall, Aylesford, Kent.

Tuberculosis Dispensary, Leigh, Lancs. G. JESSEL.

INDUCTION OF LABOUR WITH UROSELECTAN B

SIR,—In your annotation of April 5 a faithful synopsis of Playfair's article includes the words, "Playfair has now used the drug as a deliberate method of inducing labour," which infers that the method has not been used before. Uroselectan B has in fact been used as a means of inducing labour since 1933, and so far as I know I was the first person to employ this procedure and to publish a series of cases, a fact not mentioned by Playfair although he quotes my article (*J. Obstet. Gynæc.* 1935, 43, 1096).

Sunderland. F. J. BURKE.

3. Himsworth, H. P. and Scott, D. B. M. *J. Physiol.* 1938, 91, 447.
4. Himsworth and Kerr, R. B. *Clin. Sci.* 1940, 4, 287.
5. Krebs, H. A. and Eggleston, L. V. *Biochem. J.* 1938, 32, 913.

Public Health

From the Annual Reports

FOUR TOWNS

COMPARING four typical English towns of small size—Ipswich, area 8629 acres, population 86,000; Dewsbury, area 6729 acres, population 53,000; Accrington, area 4418 acres, population 40,000; and Kettering, area 4546 acres, population 35,000—we meet with curious differences in the mortalities, the explanation of which is far from obvious. The birth-rates of the towns in the order given above were: 14·6, 14·4, 10·1, 13·1. The death-rates were: 11·5, 13·3, 14·7, 10·8. These show Accrington to differ from the other three in having a falling population and with this go many factors which disturb the death table. The infantile mortality, which is not influenced by the age-sex distribution of the population, but is affected by some of the factors which determine shifts of population, was not far from level—49, 50, 45, 44. When we come to certified causes of death we meet with some surprises. If we standardise the recorded numbers from the four towns to what they would be if all had populations equal in number to that of Ipswich, we find:—

Town	Cancer	Tuberculosis	Respiratory diseases	Cardiovascular diseases	Digestive diseases	Diabetes
Ipswich ..	177	61	84	455	35	23
Dewsbury..	141	44	58	458	42	14
Accrington	174	41	75	546	56	15
Kettering..	145	61	86	326	22	25

The cancer deaths are nearly equal in Ipswich and Accrington, and in Dewsbury and Kettering are also nearly equal but about a fifth less than in the first two. The probable explanation is population age: Ipswich old because it is partly residential; Accrington old because of emigration of young people; Dewsbury and Kettering average working towns. Tuberculosis in Ipswich and Kettering are equal, and in Dewsbury and Accrington are equal but only half that in the first pair. A probable explanation in Accrington is emigration. In Dewsbury, low tuberculosis is associated with low respiratory mortality. In Accrington this is not so definite though it is apparent. Cardiovascular disease is equal in Ipswich and Dewsbury, high in Accrington and low in Kettering, in which latter town digestive deaths are also low, though diabetes is high. Vital statistics reflect the nature of populations more clearly than their health, and this invalidates many medical statistics relating to the results of treatment.

COLCHESTER

From Dr. W. F. Corfield's much abridged reports we learn that in this borough in 1939 the infantile mortality was 28·5, a low record for the town. There were 769 live births and 32 stillbirths (14 males and 18 females). The only death from notifiable diseases apart from tuberculosis was from encephalitis lethargica. There were 6 deaths from diabetes, 84 from cancer and 28 from tuberculosis; 7 deaths can with certainty be attributed to syphilis, apart from those included in the heart and circulatory diseases other than aneurysm. An unusual incident was the condemnation of a consignment of 489 imported sheep and lamb carcasses. We imagine this must have been due to some breakdown in transport or storage.

In Dr. Corfield's school report there is a table of the incidence of head-lousiness in the schools of the borough showing the increase or decrease on the previous year in each department of every school. The variation is from + 49 to − 31. The percentage of children found verminous varied from 11·8 to 0. Out of 30 departments 7 had a louse-index of less than 1%. The general incidence was 2·9%. At routine inspections 95·8% of the heads were clean and 4·2% verminous.

NORTHAMPTONSHIRE

In the last war tuberculosis began to rise as soon as hostilities started, but the fear that the process might be repeated in this war is somewhat allayed by the

Digitized by Google

records of 1939. Dr. Charles Milliken Smith, county medical officer, gives the tuberculosis mortality of Northamptonshire as 0·49, which is a low record. The comparable general death-rate of the county was 10·5; infant mortality 40·4 and maternal mortality 1·1. Infectious diseases were low in prevalence and scarlet fever, diphtheria, measles and whooping-cough caused but 5 deaths in the population of 222,000 which, after the outbreak of war, was increased by many refugees. These are statistics of an unusually healthy year. A point of interest is the fall in numbers of new cases of venereal disease attending the clinics, from 197 in 1937 and 174 in 1938 to 146 in 1939. We are not justified in assuming that this fall is an indication of reduced incidence, for since the introduction of sulphonamide compounds in the treatment of gonorrhœa practitioners treat cases of this disease privately instead of sending them to clinics, but new cases of syphilis appear not to be increasing.

ECCLES

The most interesting detail in the 1939 report of Dr. J. E. Spence is a case of psittacosis which was confirmed. This disease has not so far been more than a curiosity and a menace, and rare as it has always been, had been nearly exterminated in Western Europe and North America. In Australia, where psittacosis is endemic in the wild birds, the human disease is no more frequent than it is in Europe. Its chief interest is that it can cause outbreaks in man, and an outbreak among the keepers of the parrot-house at the London Zoological Gardens a few years ago suggested that it might become a truly human epidemic disease.

BIRKENHEAD

Dr. D. Morley Mathieson reports that in 1939 of 2405 live births 1207 were females; of 118 stillbirths 56 were females, and of 1804 deaths 1197 were females. These sex-distributions are unusual. The sex-distribution of deaths is now beginning to reflect the loss of a million males in the last war, but the increase of female over male births is not to be explained. In 7205 school-children medically inspected no case of organic heart disease was discovered.

EAST KENT

East Kent (No. 1) United District is made up of the urban districts of Herne Bay and Broadstairs and the rural district of Bridge-Blean and has a population of 45,000. Dr. Clement Dunscombe reports that in 1939 there was only one death from a notifiable disease (apart from tuberculosis and pneumonia) which was from poliomyelitis; 5 cases of this disease were notified, including one of polio-encephalitis. A few years ago poliomyelitis was epidemic in the district and an incidence of over 1 per 10,000 population in non-epidemic times is high.

From the School Reports

WALTHAMSTOW

Dr. A. T. W. Powell in his report to the education committee gives the statistics of cases of throat, ear and nose conditions treated at the clinic by Dr. Francis Clarke. Of 104 children with acute otitis media treated, 90 were cured, 22 left or allowed the treatment to lapse, and 2 remained under treatment at the end of the year. Operation for tonsils and adenoids had been performed in 17 of the children before they attended the clinic and in 5 others the operation was done as part of the treatment. Apparently no case required mastoidectomy. Of 60 cases of chronic otitis media, 39 were cured, 12 allowed the treatment to lapse and 8 are still under treatment. The remaining case appears to have been "lost." Mastoidectomy had been performed on 4 of the children before they came to the clinic but was not required by any others. We are not told the criteria which decide the differentiation of acute from chronic otorrhœa. Of 128 throat and nose cases treated, 50 were cured and 60 either left or allowed the treatment to lapse. The tendency is towards fewer tonsillectomies and radical mastoid operations and to greater use of such conservative measures as suction, ionisation and diastolisation.

CHELMSFORD

Dr. J. Mervyn Thomas tells us that in 1940 12·2% of the children in elementary schools were receiving free milk and 55% were purchasing it. Chelmsford, a reception area, set up two sick-bays for evacuated children, but was able to dispense with them later. This suggests that the troubles with evacuees were often temporary, due to the upset of the times. Of children examined for nutrition, only 3·1% were placed in category C (slightly subnormal) and one in D (bad). From the reports for 1940 available, it appears that the nutrition of school-children in 1940 was better than it was in 1939 and no evidence of deficiency was detected.

Health of Ceylon

Dr. S. T. Gunasekara's report for 1939 is much shorter than usual and lacks some chapters which we expected. The two chief events in public health in Ceylon in 1939 were a severe epidemic of malaria and a reorganisation of the public-health service. Malaria is always the most serious problem there, for in a good year about a third of the population seeks treatment for it, and 1939 was a bad year. Of a population of almost 6 million over 3 million were treated for malaria at the dispensaries, and over a hundred thousand in hospitals. Of the cases sent to hospital 2700 died, but there is no record of the total number of deaths due to the disease. There was no plague in the island, only 1 imported case of smallpox, and 7 of cholera, 5 of which were fatal. There were 4300 cases of dysentery with 300 deaths; 3000 cases of enteric with 500 deaths; and 2700 cases of pulmonary tuberculosis with 750 deaths. The birth-rate was 36, the death-rate 21·8, and infantile-mortality rate 166. Ceylon has the most equable climate in the world—in some parts the variation of temperature between midnight in midwinter and midday in midsummer is less than that in a summer afternoon in England—yet the island suffers severely from the diseases which we attribute to our changeable climate. On the other hand, it is almost free from cancer (other than betel-chewing cancer) which is the one disease in which climate is supposed to have no influence.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED APRIL 12

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1023; whooping-cough, 3592; diphtheria, 883; enteric fever, 26; measles (excluding rubella), 13,030; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 944; puerperal pyrexia, 124; cerebrospinal fever, 282; poliomyelitis, 4; polio-encephalitis, 1; encephalitis lethargica, 3; dysentery, 144; ophthalmia neonatorum, 68. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox or enteric fever, 2 (0) from scarlet fever, 39 (2) from whooping-cough, 19 (0) from measles, 31 (0) from diphtheria, 30 (1) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 53 (2) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

There were 6 deaths from diphtheria at Liverpool and 5 at Birmingham. Birmingham reported 6 fatal cases of whooping-cough, Liverpool 5, and in the same week there were 14 in Glasgow.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 211 (corresponding to a rate of 47 per thousand total births), including 20 in London.

On May 20, at 5.15 P.M., at the Royal Institution, 21, Albemarle Street, London, W.1, Sir Joseph Barcroft, F.R.S., will describe the development of function in the mammalian organism. On the following Tuesday at the same time Mr. C. F. A. Pantin, F.R.S., will speak on the origin of life.

A meeting of the Medical Society for the Study of Venereal Diseases will be held at 11, Chandos Street, London, W.1, on Tuesday, April 29, at 2.30 P.M., when Dr. Morna Rawlins will open a discussion on how to get the infected woman under treatment. On May 27, Dr. H. M. Hanschell will speak on venereal buboes, and on June 24, Dr. I. N. Orpwood Price on laboratory facilities in the diagnosis of venereal diseases.

Digitized by Google

MORE WORK ON DIPHTHERIA TOXIN

AT a meeting of the section of pathology of the Royal Academy of Medicine in Ireland on Feb. 14, with Dr. D. M. Mitchell, the president, in the chair, Dr. R. A. Q. O'Meara and Dr. P. A. McNally read a paper on some further experiments they have made on hypertonic diphtheria. They have shown that by combining sub-lethal doses of diphtheria toxin derived from the Park-Williams No. 8 strain with relatively insignificant amounts of other bacterial toxins, effects can be obtained similar to those previously produced by combination of the classical diphtheria toxin with extracts of gravis strains. Guineapigs inoculated subcutaneously with such mixtures develop large swellings with increased local necrosis and later paralysis. In place of bacterial toxins, or filtrates, testicular extract can be employed and gives similar effects. As has previously been noticed with substance B from gravis strains there is no influence on the M.L.D. of the toxin for the guineapig. Experiments have shown that dissociation of diphtheria toxin from its combination with antitoxin can be effected by means of small quantities of toxin derived from organisms other than the diphtheria bacillus.

In the discussion which followed Dr. W. A. Gillespie asked whether the diffusing factor which exists in the testis is antigenic, and if so, whether this throws any light on further methods of treating hypertoxic diphtheria. He also asked how the B substance in the toxin can lead to paralysis.—Prof. W. D. O'Kelly said that in his experience the giving of toxin to guineapigs does not produce paralysis. He asked Dr. O'Meara if he had tried giving saline extracts of Park-Williams No. 8. He himself had found that they were less active in the production of swellings than the gravis strains.—Prof. Hans Sachs wondered whether the toxins have altered in the years since he worked on the titration of diphtheria serum in the Ehrlich Institute. He asked whether the anti-B substance in the antitoxin is specific, and whether the B factor is really an antigen. Experiments have shown that it is possible to increase the action of toxins by certain substances, for example, tissue extracts. He referred to work done in America which demonstrated that the action of tetanus toxin can be increased by the addition of tissue suspension.—Mr. J. C. Flood asked whether the B factor was common to all toxins, and whether Dr. O'Meara had identified it with mucinase, which is apparently a tissue substance.—Prof. John McGrath referred to the differences between gravis and non-gravis strains of diphtheria, and asked if the organisms causing the serious type of paralysis propagate more rapidly than the other organisms. He wondered whether Dr. O'Meara has found clinically that all strains of diphtheria isolated from the hypertoxic cases will produce the B factor, and if not, how it is possible to explain the clinical difference between the different types of infection.

In reply to these and other questions, Dr. O'Meara said that diphtheria toxin is certainly composed of two parts. Park-Williams No. 8 toxin as usually prepared has a very high proportion of substance A relative to substance B. The use of saline extracts of gravis strains was merely a convenient method of obtaining a preparation with a high content of substance B relative to substance A. The diffusing substance in testicular extract is known to be antigenic. Substance B acts in conjunction with substance A in producing paralysis; the type of toxin producing paralysis is that which has a high proportion of substance B relative to substance A. There is much evidence to show that substance B is not only specific but also antigenic. Conclusive evidence should not be difficult to obtain. The term avidity as ordinarily employed is confined to antisera; he has succeeded in showing that it depends on the power of the antitoxin to neutralise substance B. In actual tests as carried out in the laboratory the apparent avidity of any given antitoxin must, of course, vary with the test toxin depending on the amount of substance B in the latter. Substance B is not histamine. It possesses the properties of a diffusion or spreading factor, but whether a mucinase or not has not been determined. It seems highly probable that all exotoxins possess a spreading factor. Among other points at present under investigation is the production of substance B by the gravis, intermedius and mitis strains.

Obituary

DAVID FORSYTH

M.D., D.SC. LOND., F.R.C.P.

TEACHERS are often remembered for being entertaining, manneristic, alarming, formal, confidential, or masters of good showmanship; there are dozens of ways of making facts memorable to a body of young and easily bored persons. David Forsyth was a teacher without devices; his grave and easy manner shook nobody, but left an orderly impression of his matter in the minds of his hearers. His ward rounds if they lacked dramatic moments also lacked disagreeable ones for either patients or students. He was born at Greenwich in 1877, and died on April 10 at Weymouth Street, London. A doctor's son, he was educated at Roan School and London University where he was Rogers prizeman. He became a student of Guy's Hospital, and qualified M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P. in 1900, M.B. in 1902 and M.D. in 1903, becoming M.R.C.P. in 1904. In 1908 he took his D.Sc., and was elected F.R.C.P. in 1910. His interests were wide; he became consulting physician to Charing Cross Hospital and to the Evelina Hospital for Children, and it is perhaps as a pædiatrician that he was best known outside the profession. His early and keen interest in the new schools of psychology growing up in the young century were evidence of his open and pliant mind; he never considered the last word had been said on any subject or that a new word must necessarily be a foolish one. But his attention to a subject for which few, at that time, had a good word to say amused some of his colleagues. This did not appear to cause him uneasiness; his numerous publications show his steady and growing enthusiasm for his subject, including as they do articles on psycho-analysis and its technique, on mental health in children and the psychological effect of illness upon them, the diagnosis of neurotic conditions in general practice, a study of psychology in relation to religion and—dry, pleasant reading—an account of the psychology of a middle-aged embezzler. He became senior physician to the psychological clinic of the Ministry of Pensions, and was a member of the British Psychological Society and the International Psycho-analytical Association. He married Kate, daughter of the late Frederick Neale, and leaves two sons.

Elliott & Fry

WILLIAM MITCHELL SMITH

M.D. ABERD.

Dr. Mitchell Smith, who died at his home at Stoke-on-Trent on March 20, had found his way to orthopædics through general practice and a lively interest in the welfare of children. He was educated at Aberdeen grammar school and university, where he qualified in 1900, and after a short time as an assistant in his native county he set up in practice for himself at Tean in Staffordshire. His interest in children's diseases drew him to London, whence after a period of study, he returned to Stoke-on-Trent to begin in a room in Wood Street the work that was to grow into the orthopædic hospital which now stands at Hartshill. With Sydney Malkin he guaranteed the money to convert an old stable into the Stoke-on-Trent Orthopædic Hospital (where at his own wish his ashes were scattered last week in the grounds). In 1930 an outpatient department was added to the hospital and a year later the open-air department. During the last war Mitchell Smith was able to do much for the maimed and cripples, and since the war he had done loose-cartilage operations for many of the local football clubs. He was also surgical tuberculosis officer to the city.

Dr. Mitchell Smith married Helen Wood Beech and they had two daughters and one son, a doctor, who is now serving with the Royal Air Force.

Digitized by Google

THOMAS BOSWALL BEACH

C.M.G., C.B.E., M.R.C.S.; COLONEL (RETD.) R.A.M.C.

Colonel T. B. Beach, who died at Reading on April 3, was the elder son of the Reverend Canon Beach, C.F. He was born at Brompton in 1866 and educated at Bloxham and King's College, London, where he was one of Lord Lister's dressers. After qualifying in 1889, he held house-appointments at his hospital before he elected to join the Army Medical Service. Competition for places was keen, but he passed out of Netley head of the list with the Herbert prize and Montefiore medal. He was one of the last batch to be commissioned "surgeon" in 1891. His first foreign service was in India, and he was thanked by the Government for his services in the outbreak of cholera at Lucknow in 1896. He served in the South African war, taking part in the advance on Kimberley, and it was at this time that he was promoted to his majority. During the last war he served in Egypt, becoming colonel in 1915. He was twice mentioned in dispatches, and on completing his appointment as A.D.M.S. in Alexandria he received the C.B.E. After his retirement in 1919 he lived with his mother and sister in Reading, where he gave much time to work for the Royal Berkshire Hospital. Though his health was indifferent he took a keen interest in local sporting events, and under trying conditions he remained a courageous and cheerful companion.

ANTHONY ALFRED FERRO

M.D. MALTA,

CAPTAIN, R.A.M.C.

Captain A. A. Ferro died of wounds on March 19. He was born in Malta in 1914 and educated there, qualifying M.D. from the University of Malta in 1937. He entered the R.A.M.C. in October and attended a course at the R.A.M. College that year. He was promoted captain in 1938.

GORDON COLEBROOK GILLISON

M.B. EDIN.

Gordon Colebrook Gillison who died at Frimley Sanatorium on April 6 put more into his thirty-two years of life than he ever attempted to take out of it. Meeting the handicap of diabetes as a medical student he accepted it, dealt with it and carried on. Following his family to China, where he had been born into a medical family—his father, mother and three brothers were all doctors—he started work at the Union Hospital, Hankow. Soon, however, he met another foe, the tubercle bacillus. Once again he took it as a medical opportunity: he would cure first himself, then others. To that end he returned to England and found at Frimley the double opportunity for study and for "cure." Emerging with an A.P. a year and a half later he plunged into sanatorium work at Peppard Common. Not for him however the easy and careful path; every patient that came his way had not only a body to be tended but a mind to interest, a spirit to encourage, relations to help. Every member of the staff was his friend and neighbour, their problems his, their days off or holidays pieces of a jigsaw puzzle to fit with his own commitments. His life was brief but enough for the sowing and the reaping of a rich harvest of affection. E. L. C.

FREDERICK JOHN McCANN

M.D. EDIN., M.R.C.P., F.R.C.S., F.R.C.O.G.

Dr. F. J. McCann who died on March 28 will be best remembered as a consultant who was profoundly interested in the treatment and prevention of common female ailments. After qualifying in 1888 in Edinburgh and demonstrating anatomy there he held a series of resident posts at hospitals for women and children and visited the principal continental clinics before being appointed surgeon to the Samaritan Free Hospital for Women at which he continued to work during the rest of his life. He was also consulting gynæcologist to a number of other hospitals in Greater London. At the Chenies Street polyclinic he developed an attractive style of clinical teaching and several of his books had a wide sale among practitioners, for they were based but little on precedent and authorities, setting out rather the details of procedure which he had tested and found to work. Later in life he turned more to the social aspects of his specialty and was to be heard addressing the Medico-Legal Society and regional medical societies on the problems of fertility, sterility and contraception, on medical confidence in relation to suspected criminal abortion, and on divorce in relation to venereal disease. His reputation abroad earned him the invitation to preside over the section of obstetrics and gynæcology at the XV International Medical Congress held at Lisbon.

Medical News

Royal College of Surgeons of England

At a meeting of the council held on April 17, with Sir Hugh Lett, the president, in the chair, the Walker prize for cancer research was awarded to Dr. Peyton Rous of the Rockefeller Institute, New York, for his discovery and systematic investigation of filtrable tumours. It was decided to use the bequest from the late Sir Charles Tomes as an endowment for a lectureship on some subject connected with odontology. Mr. H. S. Souttar was re-elected a member of the court of examiners for the ensuing year. Mrs. Antoinette Pirie, Ph.D., was appointed a Leverhulme scholar to work in the laboratories of the Imperial Cancer Research Fund on the effect of the spreading factor on the reaction between tumour viruses and the cells which they infect and in which they multiply. The Cartwright prize for 1936–40 was not awarded. The subject for essays for the years 1941–45 is the replacement of lost tissues following injuries of the jaws.

Dr. J. W. Walker, of Holmes Chapel, Cheshire, and Dr. T. H. Butler, of Hampton-in-Arden, Warwickshire, were elected fellows under the charter which permits the council to elect annually to the fellowship, without examination, two members of twenty years' standing.

It was decided that in the forthcoming primary and final examinations for the fellowship the papers may be written alternatively in Manchester or London and the viva voce will be in London only. There will be no final examination for the fellowship in February 1942. Diplomas of membership were granted to G. C. Purslow, Birm., and J. R. J. Winter, Camb. and St. Barts. Diplomas in child health were granted, jointly with the Royal College of Physicians, to the following:—

C. L. Davidson, Mary G. Tate, Brenda M. Jones, H. W. Bradford, Beryl E. Barsby, J. J. Linehan, G. P. McLaughlan, Margaret E. M. McLaughlin and F. C. Oliphant.

Scottish Conjoint Board

The following having passed the final examinations of the board were admitted licentiates of the Royal Colleges of Physicians and Surgeons of Edinburgh, and the Royal Faculty of Physicians and Surgeons of Glasgow:—

Abduragien Abrahams, M. S. Annett, Jadoonanun Bhageerutty, J. W. Bringan, L. G. Christopher, H. O. Engel, A. W. Paterson, E. C. Richardson, Hyman Sandler, Benjamin Schaefer, J. M. Sherriff, Anthony Shields, R. J. G. Sinclair, W. J. Y. Speedy, W. F. Vancrosson, J. H. Wakely, William Waterston, O. M. Watt, G. A. Y. West, J. P. Weiss, V. G. Whelan and J. M. Yablonowitz.

The following graduates of recognised universities were also admitted licentiates of the colleges and faculty:—

Stephen Frank, M.D. Vienna; Margarete J. Hildebrand, M.D. Berne; Tewel Horowitz, M.D. Vienna; Liselotte Lennhoff, M.D. Düsseldorf; Kate Maunsell, M.D. Kiel; Oscar Olbrich, M.D. Prague; and E. R. Schuster, M.D. Giessen.

Since publication of the last list of subscriptions to the Medical War Relief Fund over £900 has been received, bringing the total to over £22,000.

Major-General H. P. W. BARROW, late R.A.M.C., has been appointed colonel commandant R.A.M.C. in succession to Major-General R. S. Hannay who is retiring.

Digitized by Google

University of Glasgow

On April 19 the following degrees were conferred :—

M.D.—Margaret D. Crawford and A. C. Lendrum (with honours); R. S. Barclay (with high commendation); D. C. Dewar, Alexander Hutchison, J. S. McGregor, James McIntosh and *I. M. Scott (with commendation); and *J. C. Hogarth, *J. E. McClemont, *J. L. Rennie and *A. M. Spence.

M.B., Ch.B.—R. L. T. Hill (with commendation); James Alexander, Anthony Bancewicz, W. G. Barrie, Peter Barron, A. S. Biggart, J. D. Blair, Agnes M. Brogan, J. T. S. Brown, May M. Brown, R. J. Cairns, William Chambers, Christina C. Christie, W. M. Crawford, D. C. Devine, W. D. W. Dick, A. B. Donald, J. M. Glennie, Andrew Gordon, W. M. Gregor, H. R. C. Hay, A. L. Henderson, H. D. Hewitt, Catherine T. Howat, A. S. Hunter, Frances M. J. Hutchinson, Alexander Jamieson, Mary C. Kilpatrick, Dorothy A. Knox, J. D. Laurie, M. B. Leitch, John Lockie, Terence McCarroll, I. R. McCaul, R. O. O. McCrone, H. M. Macfie, James Mackechnie, S. Y. MacKechnie, Alexander MacLachlan, L. G. MacLachlan, Archibald McLaren, Christina R. C. MacLean, Neil McLean, Pearl A. I. MacLeod, I. F. MacMath, A. H. Miller, A. G. B. Miller, D. G. Munro, A. A. Murray, A. F. Nelson, J. A. Ogilvy, William Rankin, F. C. Rodger, Thomas Sergeant, Maurice Shafar, A. H. Smith, Solomon Soldberg, William Steele, J. S. Stevenson, W. J. Barclay Templeton, Eleanor Tennant, Janet Waugh, J. B. de V. Weir, G. D. Wilson and David Wright.

* In absentia.

Bellahouston medals, for eminent merit in M.D. theses, were awarded to Dr. Theodore Crawford, Dr. A. S. Rogen and Dr. A. T. M. Wilson.

A meeting of the Shaftesbury Military Hospital Medical Society will be held on Tuesday, April 29, at 3 P.M., when Prof. J. A. Nixon will give an address on the treatment of serious gas casualties.

A clinical meeting of the Paddington Medical Society will be held on Tuesday, April 29, at 3 P.M. at the Paddington Hospital (L.C.C.), Harrow Road, W.9.

On Monday, April 28, at 2.30 P.M. the section of odontology of the Royal Society of Medicine will meet. Mr. Edgar Manley will speak on the early effect of various filling materials on the human pulp, and Mrs. Shirley Hughes will show a film of the development of rodent teeth. On April 29, at 4.30 P.M., Surgeon Captain Desmond Curran, Wing-Commander R. D. Gillespie, Colonel J. R. Rees and Dr. Eliot Slater will open a discussion at the section of psychiatry on the possibility of predicting breakdown under Service conditions. On May 9, at 10.30 A.M., at the combined annual general meeting of the sections of otology and laryngology Colonel L. E. H. Whitby, Dr. H. F. Brewer, Mr. J. Angell James and Mr. N. A. Jory will open a discussion on chemotherapy, serotherapy and hæmotherapy in otology and laryngology. The section of anæsthetics will hold its annual meeting at 2.30 P.M. on the same day, when short papers will be read.

Five Honyman Gillespie lectures will be held at the Royal Infirmary, Edinburgh, beginning on May 8 at 4.30 P.M., when Dr. Robert McWhirter will speak on progress in the treatment of malignant disease. Other lecturers will be: Mr. Bruce Dick, surgical aspect of diseases of the chest (May 14); Dr. G. Ewart Martin, the value of tracheobronchoscopy and œsophagoscopy in diagnosis and treatment (May 29); Lieut.-Colonel W.F. Harvey, simplification of blood examination (June 5); and Prof. Sydney Smith, wounds from firearms (June 12). The lectures are open to graduates and senior students.

The Ministry of Food recognises that members of the national milk scheme, children receiving milk in schools, and patients in hospitals and nursing-homes have a prior claim on our milk-supplies, and the Sale of Milk (Restriction) order which came into force on April 13 will not apply to them. In private households where an invalid requires extra milk for a short period the Ministry believes that the adult and able-bodied members will be willing to give some of their share of milk to the invalid. But the special diets committee of the Medical Research Council have advised the Ministry that special provision will be necessary in the following serious illnesses where an ample milk diet is essential: tuberculosis; silicosis; condition where the patient is unable to swallow solid food because of an affection of the mouth, throat or gullet; gastric, duodenal or anastomotic ulcer; high and prolonged fevers; and after major operations. Patients suffering from any of these conditions may on a medical certificate obtain a daily supply of milk up to a maximum of two pints at the ordinary current price.

In the report on "Students in Conference" (*Lancet*, April 12, p. 489) Dr. H. G. Stead should have been described as education officer for the Borough of Chesterfield.

THE CHIROPODY GROUP COUNCIL

A recent report of proceedings against a chiropodist (*Lancet*, April 12, p. 490) mentioned that the defendant stated that he was a fellow of the Council of Chiropodists. The Board of Registration of Medical Auxiliaries has asked us to publish the fact that this council is not to be confused with the Chiropody Group Council which is the qualifying body for chiropodists admitted to its National Register. "Chiropodists registered with the board have the confidence of the medical profession and have, in point of fact, been recognised by the Army authorities for enlistment in the R.A.M.C. and the A.T.S.; local authorities, hospitals, &c. also are guided by the board's register in the matter of appointment of chiropodists."

TRAINING HELPERS

LAST summer informal evening classes were arranged at the department of education of the University of Durham for women who wanted to look after young children in the shelters and rest-centres. The classes were organised by Prof. Brian Stanley with the help of Miss M. B. Atkinson, one of his lecturers, and Dr. Gertrude Hickling, who is medical officer to most of the Tyneside nursery-schools. The venture sprang from a real need and was successful—many of the pupils said they had learned what a lot there was to learn—and further courses were arranged this winter to train what the Ministry of Health has described as the "unskilled labour" needed to help run nursery playrooms in reception areas. Since then women who wish to care for the children of munition-workers have also joined the classes and next term further visits and discussions will be arranged for them. The Newcastle health department gives a course of training to members of its child-care reserve, qualifying them to assist the nurses in charge of day nurseries. The department of education aims rather at training helpers for the teacher in charge of a playroom for children over two.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

COUCHMAN.—On April 16, at Oxford, the wife of Surgeon Lieutenant J. M. Couchman, R.N.—a daughter.

ROPNER.—On April 13, in Edinburgh, the wife of Captain Richard Ropner, R.A.M.C.—a son.

MARRIAGES

LOCK—NESBITT.—On April 14, at Shamley Green, John Archibald Norman Lock, M.B., surgeon lieutenant, R.N.V.R., to Elizabeth Nesbitt.

MONTGOMERIE—IRVING.—On April 15, at Headington, James Samuel Montgomerie, M.B., lieutenant, R.A.M.C., to Dorothea Bethia Irving.

MURDOCH—WOOLLEY.—On April 12, at Hardingstone, Northants, Robin Murdoch, M.B., major, R.A.M.C., to Nora Beryl Woolley.

DEATHS

FORDE.—In April, by enemy action, William Garfield Forde, L.R.C.P.E., of Harleyford Road, London.

FOSTER.—On April 15, in London, William Bradford Foster, M.B. Lond., captain, R.A.M.C., aged 27.

GRIFFITH.—In April, by enemy action in London, Frederick Griffith, M.B. Lpool, D.P.H.

KILROY.—On April 20, at Bradfield, Berks, Lancelot Kilroy, M.R.C.S., D.P.H., surgeon captain, R.N.

LAIRD.—On April 19, at Ormskirk, Charles William Laird, M.D. Dubl., D.P.H., consultant tuberculosis officer, Lancashire County Council, aged 61.

ROWELL.—On April 15, at Carlisle, George Leslie Fisher Rowell, M.D. Camb., of Chapel Street, Belgrave Square, S.W.1, aged 40.

SCOTT.—In April, by enemy action in London, Dr. W. McD. Scott.

STONE.—On April 15, Dudley Macaulay Stone, M.R.C.S., of Harley Street, W.1.

WOODMAN.—On April 15, at Llandudno, Gordon Stewart Woodman, M.B. Durh., F.R.C.S.E. formerly of Bagdad.

Appointments

BROWN, GEORGE, M.B. Edin., F.R.C.S.E.: medical superintendent at Hope Hospital, Salford.

BURN, J. L., M.D., B.Hy. Durh., D.P.H.: M.O.H. for Salford.

CAMERON, D. H. W., M.B. Glasg.: medical superintendent at Alton Hospital, Hants.

FORGIE, A. D., M.B. Aberd.: temp. deputy M.O.H. for Willesden.

JACKSON, G. A., M.D. Toronto: R.S.O. and orthopædic registrar at the Derbyshire Royal Infirmary, Derby.

KIRCHENBERGER, WERNER, M.D. Prague: ear, nose and throat H.P. at the Derbyshire Royal Infirmary, Derby.

MCINTYRE, C. M., M.B. Glasg.: medical referee under the Workmen's Compensation Act 1925 for Islay, Argyllshire.

STAMP, R. A., M.B. Leeds: R.M.O. at Meanwood Park Hospital, Leeds.

VOGT, MARTHE, M.D. Berlin, Ph.D. Camb.: physiologist and pharmacologist on the research staff of the Pharmaceutical Society.

Digitized by Google

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

BOILS

VIEWS OF A GENERAL SURGEON

By HAROLD DODD, Ch.M. Lpool, F.R.C.S.
SURGEON TO KING GEORGE'S HOSPITAL, ILFORD AND ROYAL HOSPITAL, RICHMOND; SURGEON E.M.S.

"BOILS are at present only second to colds in incurability," says a medical authority, and the recent leading article on boils in THE LANCET (1940, 2, 751) shows that a constructive attitude towards their ætiology, pathology and treatment is still lacking in certain of our profession. This article wound up: "If boils occur after careful attention on these lines" (the local application of fomentations and scrubbing with antiseptics) "it is time enough to try specific remedies. Choice of these will probably be governed by fancy and results by fortune." This is a confession of failure.

Boils are treated by general practitioners, surgeons, dermatologists, clinical pathologists, radiologists, physiotherapeutic specialists and occasionally by physicians. All have an individual outlook on the problem. The purpose of this article is to sketch the attitude of a general surgeon after 19 years of practice. It is hoped to show how a rational plan of treatment leading to consistent cure particularly in the persistent types has been devised from study of the ætiology and pathology of boils. Single occasional boils are seldom referred to the surgeon.

ÆTIOLOGY AND PATHOLOGY

The ætiology of boils—and of carbuncles and breast abscesses after lactation—depends on the fact that the patient's vital resources are insufficient to resist the organisms, commonly staphylococci, which are always about. These resources are built up by a balanced diet and are expended by physical, mental and spiritual activities and by detoxication services, especially for septic foci in teeth, sinuses, appendix and particularly tonsils. Defective nutrition, overwork, worries and moral failure all play a part. Thus boils are a local manifestation of an exhaustion of constitutional vigour. In the war of 1914–18 boils were common, food was defective, work and worry were heavy, and a debit balance in vital energy was created.

Some people get boils and pustules on the back of the neck when they are run down, and a long week-end's rest checks them. Oarsmen develop boils when they are overtrained and stale. Diabetics are subjects whose health is easily brought below par and in whom furunculosis and carbuncles readily occur; which is a reason for always testing the urine in pyogenic conditions. In domestic, industrial and professional patients the cause is to be found in a defective diet, exhaustion or septic foci. Two balloon-barrage men, lately treated, stated that for over a year they had "worked twenty-five hours a day for eight days a week and for thirteen months a year." One had boils and the other a carbuncle; both were in the early twenties; the exhaustion factor was the exciting cause.

A staphylococcal infection stimulates a gross local inflammatory reaction in the skin and subcuticular tissues. This is characterised by much œdema, induration and thrombosis of the adjacent veins, capillaries and lymphatics, and produces a large brawny, cyanosed swelling. The blood-supply is deficient in the central area and hence the sloughing. The staphylococcus exerts a lytic reaction on the skin and subcutaneous tissue, so that drainage is self-made. This course is ideal, spread elsewhere is arrested and drainage is assured. Treatment is obvious: leave the lesions alone and relieve the pain by rest and sedatives.

ACCEPTED METHODS OF TREATMENT

It will be argued that to stick a knife in the boil will relieve the tension and thereby the pain, and will accelerate resolution by avoiding the depressive action of sedatives. This may be so in the hands of the specially skilled and experienced; but so often the jabbing with a scalpel and curetting is anything but skilled, and the procedure breaks down the natural defences and invites a train of harmful procedures in the shape of squeezing' bathing and fomentations.

The conventional response to a boil is to say "It isn't much, carry on"; while the local remedies are poultices, fomentations, suction bells, squeezing until the "core" is out, or incision and curetting. All these run counter to the ætiological and pathological factors. They encourage the detachment of thrombi (often infected with virulent staphylococci) and the breakdown of the protective barrier; thus daughter boils develop in the adjoining skin and—more rarely—abscesses form in the kidneys, the ischio-rectal fossæ or in bones. The general features of diet and of septic foci are not corrected. Recurrent boils are probably pyæmic in nature and caused by traumatising management; recurrence is generally attributed to external infection of the hair follicles in the surrounding skin, but this mode of spread is probably negligible. This opinion is based on the fact that I have never seen recurrence after treatment of boils and carbuncles with a wet dressing of sodium sulphate solution, left unchanged for at least 48 hours where the area is macerated in pus, and that boils seldom develop under elastic plaster or plaster-of-paris covering an acute suppurative varicose ulcer or osteomyelitis sinus when the whole part has been bathed in pus for several days and weeks. The same is true of infected compound fractures. Admittedly, multiple tiny pustules often develop, but these are superficial, never the deep-seated lesion which is characteristic of a boil. When boils are squeezed infected thrombi are likely to break off and float away to lodge in the large adjacent subcuticular venous plexus, and daughter boils probably develop from these.

Yeast, tin, manganese, vaccines and toxoid have all been used in the treatment of boils. They all stimulate a leucocytosis or act as antiseptics, but how can they restore health to a tired body, evacuate a septic focus or stop infected thrombi detaching themselves from repeatedly squeezed boils? Curative remedies must include steps to restore the general health and splint adequately the affected region, besides local antiseptics. The leading article already quoted advised that "patients should scrub the affected area with soap and water and antiseptic lotion three times a day till at least a month after the last boil has gone." This instruction seems calculated to stimulate a recurrence by steadily injuring the part and provoking a chemical dermatitis. Even if it were sound in principle, few patients would do it. Baths were suggested for widespread boils. The movements necessary for soaking in an antiseptic bath will encourage the break-off of infected thrombi, and the moist heat will dilate the superficial vessels, which will assist the distribution of these detached particles and ensure recurrences. Moreover, baths need sterilising after such a contamination. Patients with widespread boils must stay in bed, not getting up even for toilet purposes, but giving the lesions maximum rest and applying all their energy to healing.

Septic foci should be sought diligently because they may be the only factor which is keeping the health subnormal. It seems probable that the organisms overflow into the circulation from time to time.

CASE 1.—A doctor's daughter had had 23 boils in a year. She was treated first by her father, then by a dermatologist, a pathologist and finally by a physician. The condition continued. Her tonsils looked normal but the tonsillar glands were enlarged and her complexion was pustular and blotchy, so the tonsils were dissected out. Another boil started two days after the operation but aborted, and no further trouble has been experienced; her complexion also has improved.

Occlusion of a boil with elastic plaster is often successful because it splints the part and discourages squeezing to extrude the slough. Laymen and professional nurses are avid to evacuate the core of a boil. This is the "high spot" in the attendance.

X rays do nothing to restore the general health, nor to splint the part or eliminate a septic focus. Visits to X-ray departments disturb splinting and rest. Radiotherapy stimulates the vital activity of the body and of the affected part in particular, but it is rest that both need. Fomentations may scald and so further devitalise the part. They require frequent changes, each one of which gives the opportunity for wiping and pressing. The same applies to hot bathing and suction bells.

Digitized by Google

TREATMENT RECOMMENDED

A liberal balanced diet of well-cooked fresh fruits, vegetables and meat should be ordered. If there is evidence of vitamin deficiency, preparations of A, B, C and D are given. Cakes, sweets, chocolates jams and tinned foods are eliminated as far as possible from the menu; patients do better on a low-carbohydrate diet. While the boils are in being a generous fluid intake is essential; at least 6–7 pints a day are needed, enough to cause the patient to pass 100 oz. of urine a day. Tap water and fruit drinks are tolerated best. Patients are put to bed and given sodium barbitone gr. 7–10 nightly; this ensures dreamless sleep. Morphia or codeine may be necessary for the pain before drainage starts.

CASE 2.—A bank cashier developed a large boil on the back of his neck. For over a year he had cycled more than 30 miles a day to his work: the hours being 9 A.M. to 10 P.M. He had a family of five children and was anxious to pay off the mortgage of his house. This is an example of complete physical exhaustion.

It will be advanced that to put a man or woman "off" work particularly in war-time is unnecessary and will slow down the national effort. If fatigue is an exciting factor, then if these patients remain at work it will be found that they are accident and error prone, and that a timely rest is economically sound practice in the long-run.

Septic foci are sought for and dealt with early. The teeth are radiographed. The signs of septic tonsils are a patchy pustular complexion, inflamed tonsils (usually large, but sometimes small and hidden behind deeply injected pillars of the fauces), tonsils containing encysted abscesses, or tonsils apparently normal but associated with palpable glands at the angles of the jaw and at the bifurcation of the common carotid. The digestive system is investigated for signs of appendicular or gall-bladder sepsis, and the pelvis is always investigated in the female.

CASE 3.—A woman doctor with a large practice fell ill and a succession of boils culminated in her retirement. The boils continued to appear a year later, in spite of treatment. Her tonsils looked normal, but the tonsillar glands were continuously enlarged; tonsillectomy was performed, when the boils stopped.

When debility is apparently the main causative factor, a blood-count is done. This sometimes reveals an unexpected anæmia. If the hæmoglobin is below 85% a transfusion is given to supply a general fillip. When the patient is extremely debilitated injections of suprarenal cortex, 1 c.cm., are given daily intravenously or intramuscularly for 7–14 days.

Local applications consist of large compresses saturated in 12% sodium sulphate, a piece of jaconet to cover this, a huge pad of wool, and a rubber hot-water bottle or an electrically heated pad which is controllable by the patient. The whole is firmly applied and constitutes a moist splint. The compress is kept damp by dripping sodium sulphate from an anæsthetic dropping bottle down the edge of the dressing three times a day. The compress is changed only on alternative days, squeezing is prohibited, and the part is merely socially cleansed.

CASE 4.—A doctor had repeated boils on his hands and forearm. He refused a long week-end in bed, but a month later another boil with surrounding cellulitis appeared. He was warded and the forearm was fixed to a splint and the whole limb to a large soft pillow. He observed "this arrangement is very comfortable but I can scarcely move the rest of my body." This was the intention of the arrangement. Seven days in bed finally arrested his failure to resist staphylococci.

The whole limb is splinted; it relieves pain and enforces rest of the entire body. Fingers in particular are fixed by splints reaching as far as the elbow-joint, with the splints sticking out beyond the nails to ensure complete fixation.

CASE 5.—A Czech refugee had an exhausting experience getting to England by way of the Balkan States, North Africa and a tramp steamer, a journey which lasted over six months. On arrival in England a crop of boils began and continued for many weeks. Assistance was requested because they developed on her fingers and prevented her doing her personal duties and housework. She was put to bed for a week and the hands were splinted, the dressing being changed only once in this period; she protested vigorously against this, as she felt she was having no treatment, but at the end of ten days the boils had healed; so far as I know they have not recurred.

Boils and carbuncles on the back of the neck and shoulders are immobilised by fixation on a back-splint with a foot-piece. The foot-piece rests on the head and the leg-piece lies behind, the head, neck and scapulæ being secured by bands around the forehead, neck and chest. Patients with boils on the back are nursed on their face, and, if in a hospital ward, the patient is turned round with his head to the foot of the bed so that he can see what is going on. A large padded dressing and hot-water bottle are held to the lesion by a many-tailed bandage. Sleeping on the face gives maximum relaxation and is a habit soon acquired.

A voluminous dressing is put on to perineal boils. The prone position may be the most comfortable. The diagnosis from anal or rectal suppuration must be made, for these conditions call for specialised surgical treatment. The diet is limited to drinks (all sorts) amounting to at least 6–7 pints a day so that the bowels are confined for a week. This is easily borne by the patient; no serious hardship has been experienced from this deliberate constipation.

With a view to stimulating the activity of the leucocytes, Lord Horder's remedy is given: sodium cacodylate gr. 1–3, and sodium nucleinate (saturated solution) ℥20 intramuscularly twice on the first day and thereafter daily for 6 doses.

In over 10 years of surgical practice I have opened no boils or carbuncles surgically. Recovery has been uncomplicated and healing usually inconspicuous, even with carbuncles as large as a saucer. A possible objection to this regime is that patients "won't stand for it." The reply is that you feel no concern over the boil in question; it will get better no matter what is done: but that it is your responsibility to protect the patient from a crop of boils or from the chance of developing a perinephric abscess, osteomyelitis or an ischiorectal abscess.

CARE FOR THE RAIDED

GENERATIONS to come will wonder how it came about that elaborate plans were made to deal with the killed and wounded in this war, but that almost nothing was done to meet the needs of those who might be merely deprived of food and shelter. Mr. Ritchie Calder, in "The Lesson of London" (Secker and Warburg, London, 2*s*.), has performed a notable service to the history not only of the war, but of social institutions in this country by reporting with his usual vividness and accuracy the effects of bombing on our cities; and he has indicated some of the lessons to be learnt from this experience. Auxiliary fire services had long been organised, but it did not seem to have occurred to anyone that if many fires broke out there might be some shortage of accommodation for the inhabitants of the cities. Perhaps it was hoped that evacuation would solve this problem, but it became clear early in 1940 that there would be no large-scale exodus, and that many of those who had left London in the first few weeks had returned and settled down in their old quarters. No-one, it seemed, had contemplated that air-raid shelters would be needed night after night, and so should be fitted with sleeping equipment and canteens. It was not even thought necessary to equip them with sanitary arrangements, much less to provide medical or nursing services for the shelterers. Those who could afford to do so had made admirable preparations—many private people and large firms had built excellent refuges, warm, well-lit, supplied with filtered air, offering safe and comfortable accommodation. The authorities had pinned their faith to the Anderson shelter, and discouraged those municipalities, such as Finsbury, which proposed to provide bomb-proof refuges. Perhaps it was well that the calamity, when it came, was so swift and overwhelming that the victims were allowed, without much opposition, to take things into their own hands; they swarmed into warehouses, cellars, and the underground railways, carrying their blankets and few personal effects, and settled down. Calder gives some graphic descriptions of those days in early September, with authority baffled and helpless in face of a huge problem; with priests and

Digitized by Google

social workers grappling manfully with the perplexities and distresses of their people; with magnificent efforts by voluntary organisations and private firms to meet the most urgent needs; and finally with the recognition by the Government of grave mistakes and miscalculations, and the gradual evolution of some kind of order and efficiency in the arrangements for relieving victims of the raids.

The medical profession cannot, in Calder's opinion, claim to have shown conspicuous success in meeting the demands of the situation. The appallingly insanitary conditions of some of the large communal shelters, and the almost universal overcrowding and absence of facilities for proper cleanliness, made it likely that epidemics of influenza, cerebrospinal fever and lice-borne diseases would take a heavy toll; in fact, as we know, there was surprisingly little infection. There was, however, difficulty and delay in organising medical services for the shelter population, and Calder makes some pointed comments on the need for an extension of a salaried service under state control. He also describes the unenviable lot of the private practitioner who sees his patients melting away and the whole basis of his economy breaking up. However, he gives generous praise to those who were called on, a few weeks later, to cope with the wreck of Coventry, and who showed, by their masterly handling of that difficult situation, that the agony of London had taught them something of how to meet such an emergency. The book closes with a chapter packed with suggestions for social planning, arising out of experience of these disasters. It seems clear that the basis of local government will have to be drastically revised, that regional councils have come to stay, communal kitchens have proved their value, and the dispersal of urban populations into the country has brought about changes in the health and outlook of the younger generation which will have far-reaching consequences.

Perhaps the brightest picture which emerges from all this welter of damage and distress is that of the unconquerable courage and faith of the ordinary man and woman, the spirit of comradeship, of give-and-take, of adaptation to new conditions, and the growing demand for a new social order which shall offer comfort and security after victory has been achieved.

A RURAL SCHOOL CANTEEN

Mr. John Audric, headmaster of Brockham Green School, Surrey, writes: During last October I watched with anxiety the faces of the 300 children of this school, wondering how they were standing up to a long series of disturbed nights when their sleep was interrupted by gun-fire and bombs. Danger did not seem to affect them so much as noise, but the bad effect of lack of sleep on their health was shown in their faces. I set out to find how some of the evil might be repaired. Hot drinks and biscuits were given during the morning interval, and again at lunch when about 100 children whose homes were too far from school to permit of a return journey brought their food with them. Under normal conditions beef-tea and soups might have served as a stay-over, but times were not normal and the children's constitutions were menaced from nights spent in shelters which, owing to the nature of the locality, were damp. There was also the possible danger of infectious diseases spreading in this overcrowded rural area. It should be noted here that the medical authorities had taken due note of this danger, and had done splendid work in their inoculation for diphtheria immunisation, which was gratefully accepted by the parents for their children.

Accordingly, a more ambitious scheme was brought out. This was the opening of a school canteen which would provide a hot meal of two courses for all children who required it. The meal had to be cheap, so that it could be well within the reach of the pockets of the poorest parent, and it had to be well balanced. The price of the complete meal was fixed at 3*d.*, and care was taken to see that the food was varied. Help was immediately forthcoming. The local-education authority supplied free of all charge, cups, knives, forks, spoons and plates. The matron of a nearby institution placed her kitchen, her catering knowledge, and all her services at our disposal. Labour was free and given generously. In order to keep the price down to this very low figure, more ground was cultivated in the school-gardens, and the produce used in the canteen. For six months now the meals have been maintained in price, quality and quantity, and spring has added the extra attraction of flowers from the school-gardens for the dining-tables. With the warmer weather ahead the gardens will make the work of building up a well-balanced diet less difficult.

The cold facts of statistics are illuminating. Never before in the history of the school has the attendance been so high; never before has the school been so free from infectious diseases. The hot meal has strengthened the children's power of resistance. The standard of work has also improved, and it has been found that children have tackled the afternoon's lessons with renewed vigour. Education and medical authorities are encouraging the adoption of school canteens with infectious enthusiasm, and are giving most generous practical help. In spite of the increased work which has fallen on the shoulders of teachers, they will not fail to support them in this work.

MEMORIAL TO R. FORTESCUE FOX

Dr. Fortescue Fox was for 43 years connected with the Lebanon Hospital for Mental Diseases at Beirut, and for 16 years he was its chairman in London. Now, ten months after his death, comes the suggestion from Beirut that there should be some memorial to their friend at the hospital. Hydrology is the one form of treatment which is still lacking there, and it is proposed to build and equip a small department, costing about £750, which will be called the Fortescue Fox medical baths. This memorial would link hydrology and physical medicine—one of the major concerns of Dr. Fox's life—with an institution which he loved and served. Donations should be sent to Miss Hilda Fox, who is secretary of the hospital, at Elms Farm House, Pett, near Hastings. The money will be invested in national funds until building can be begun.

STORAGE OF ANTITOXINS

IN a paper presented at the British Pharmaceutical Conference on April 16 Mr. G. E. Shaw, B.Sc. and Mr. H. G. Hind, Ph.D. (Evans Biological Institute) discussed the storage of antitoxins during war-time. Antitoxin is stored in a sterile condition at about 4° C. in large glass containers. Bombing presents a grave risk to bulk storage because containers may break and the supply of electricity to the refrigerator plant may be interrupted. The speakers have been seeking a method which would eliminate the need for glass containers and make the use of refrigeration unnecessary, while at the same time preserving the potency and sterility of the product. They suggest either reducing the serum to powder by desiccation, or drying an intermediate precipitate produced during the manufacture of concentrated serum. By either method the dry powder can be stored in any kind of container without refrigeration; its potency is maintained and the powder is self sterile.

NEW PREPARATIONS

WELLCOME BRAND ANTI-TYPHOID-PARATYPHOID VACCINE with TETANUS TOXOID (T.A.B.T.) is issued in 1 c.cm. sets of two doses, sufficient for one immunising course. The first dose of 1 c.cm. tetanus toxoid contains 500 million *Bacterium typhosum*; 375 million *Bact. paratyphosum* A; and 375 million *Bact. paratyphosum* B. The second dose of 1 c.cm. tetanus toxoid contains 1000 million *Bact. typhosum*; 750 million *Bact. paratyphosum* A; and 750 million *Bact. paratyphosum* B. It is also available in rubber-capped bottles of 25 c.cm. of dose 1, and rubber-capped bottles of 25 c.cm. of dose 2.

WELLCOME BRAND ANTI-TYPHOID-PARATYPHOID A, B and C VACCINE (T.P.3) is prepared from smooth virulent strains and contains 1000 million *Bacterium typhosum*, and 750 million each of *Bact. paratyphosum* A, B and C per c.cm. It is administered subcutaneously; either two doses of 0·5 c.cm. and 1 c.cm., or three doses of 0·1 c.cm., 0·5 c.cm. and 0·75 c.cm. are usually given at intervals of 7–10 days. The former dosage has been recommended by the Army authorities; the latter has been much used in civilian practice and is associated with somewhat less severe reactions. In an epidemic a first dose of 0·1 c.cm. has been recommended. The vaccine is issued in special containers of 1·5 c.cm.—sufficient for one immunising course—and in bottles of 25 c.cm.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

SCIATICA

By J. H. KELLGREN, M.B. Lond., F.R.C.S., M.R.C.P.
ASSISTANT IN THE SURGICAL UNIT AND DEPARTMENT OF CLINICAL RESEARCH, UNIVERSITY COLLEGE HOSPITAL, LONDON; SURGEON, E.M.S.

ALTHOUGH sciatica has been widely held to be synonymous with a disturbance of the sciatic nerve, it is in fact nothing more than a clinical syndrome of which the outstanding feature is deep pain and tenderness which has a striking distribution in the buttock and leg (figs. 1, 2, 3). Associated with this pain are usually a number of orthopædic signs and occasionally some neurological disturbances as follows.

ORTHOPÆDIC SIGNS	NEUROLOGICAL SIGNS
Postural deformity	Absent ankle-jerk
Limitation of back movements	Sensory changes
Limitation of hip movements	Motor paralysis
Wasting of leg	Sphincter disturbances

Combinations of the signs and symptoms result in a varied clinical picture, and it is not surprising that the cause of sciatica has been sought in a variety of existing and supposed pathological lesions around which controversy has raged. The orthopædic school pointed to the postural deformity and limitation of movements, claiming that the deep tenderness was situated in the muscles (Helweg 1925, Lange 1931), while the neurological school emphasised the absent ankle-jerk and sensory and motor disturbances, claiming that the tenderness was situated in the nerve trunks (Dejerine 1916, Lasegue 1864, Valliex 1847) but the arguments of neither side were conclusive. Then it was gradually realised (Cowan 1923, Putti 1927) that widespread pain in the leg might be referred from a localised lesion of the back or hips. This has now been confirmed by Steindler (1940), Luck (1938), (Kellgren 1939) and others who have shown that in about 70% of cases in which sciatica is diagnosed the symptoms and signs can be abolished by anæsthetising small ligamentous or muscular lesions which are usually situated in the region of the lumbosacral spine or hip. This referred pain has also been studied experimentally (Kellgren 1939) and it has been shown that the deep pain and deep tenderness in the leg follow a definite segmental pattern and that they can both be reproduced by stimulating ligamentous and muscular structures in the back. The orthopædic school is thus fully vindicated and it is now clear that in most patients suffering from so-called sciatica the pain is referred from a ligamentous or muscular lesion situated in the region of the hips or lumbosacral spine.

The neurological theory has also received confirmation. First it was found that in some cases of sciatica the cerebrospinal fluid showed an increased protein content (Sicard 1911); suggesting a disturbance of the spinal theca, and this has now been shown to result from pressure by a displaced portion of intervertebral disc (Barr 1937). The frequency of this lesion has not yet been ascertained, but it is undoubtedly quite common and probably accounts for most of the remaining cases of sciatica when those due to muscular and ligamentous lesions have been eliminated. The cases of pain in the leg resulting from sacro-iliac tuberculosis or involvement of the sacral nerves by malignant growth of the pelvis are both well recognised and will therefore not be considered here.

The cause of most cases of sciatica has thus been found in lesions of muscles, ligaments or intervertebral discs, but the diagnosis of the individual case is still a matter of great difficulty, and the purpose of this paper is to describe a simple form of clinical examination which facilitates diagnosis, and to summarise the findings from 70 patients in whom the diagnosis was established beyond doubt.

METHODS OF EXAMINATION

In the clinical diagnosis it is convenient to consider the orthopædic manifestations first and then to look for evidence of a neurological disturbance.

Ligamentous and muscular lesions.—The first point to consider is the distribution of the deep pain and tenderness. From experimental work (Kellgren 1939) we know that all deep-lying structures give rise to referred pain which is distributed over the segmental areas shown in fig. 1, while the superficial structures (such as the deep fascia and supraspinous ligaments) give rise to more local pain. The patient is therefore asked to map out roughly the distribution of his deep pain and tenderness (figs. 2 and 3) and this is then compared with the segmental areas, when it will be seen that the patient's pain corresponds with either a full segmental area (cases 1 and 2); a modified segmental area (case 3); a single segmental area plus a local component (case 4); or a combination of many segments (cases 5 and 6). From this information we can tell the segmental innervation of the source of pain and whether it is superficial or situated deeply in the trunk.

The movements of the knee, hip, sacro-iliac joints and lumbosacral spine are then examined in turn and a note made of any pain or limitation of range.* This procedure places the source of pain in one of these main regions: knee (case 3), hip (case 5), lumbosacral spine (cases 1, 2 and 4) or in multiple regions (case 6).

The appropriate region is then carefully palpated for a painful structure, and after this has been defined it is explored with a needle point, when the full spontaneous pain should be reproduced. The painful structure is then infiltrated with procaine, 2%, and in favourable cases the symptoms and signs may be completely abolished; more usually they are only greatly relieved, because it is rarely possible to anæsthetise deep-lying structures completely. In the lumbosacral region the palpating finger may fail to reveal a deep-seated painful structure such as an interspinous ligament or ligamentum flavum, but these can always be reached with the exploring needle.

By this simple method of investigation the source of pain can be established in most patients. In a few cases however there may be clear signs of a source of pain in the lumbosacral spine although the exploring needle fails to reveal any painful structure in the back. In such cases it is probable that the source of pain lies inside the spinal canal (cases 7, 8, 9, 10 and 11) and displacement of an intervertebral disc is to be suspected.

Displaced intervertebral disc.—Occasionally there may be clear signs of an intraspinal source of pain but no evidence of nerve involvement. In such cases the source of pain is probably the posterior common ligament (case 7). More often there is some evidence of pressure on a nerve root; thus an area of skin pain (Lewis 1938) may be added to the deep-pain area, and there may be sensory disturbances similar to those found by Lewis and Pochin (1938) in their recent studies on nerve paralysis by pressure and ischæmia. In these experiments they found that the sense of touch failed early, together with motor power, while pain failed later and delayed pain was not lost till the very end. They also observed that before the pain sense failed there was a period of hyperalgesia. Thus the earliest signs of nerve pressure will be periods of numbness, recovering with tingling but without detectable sensory loss (case 8). The next stage consists of hyperalgesia combined with loss of light touch (case 9), then loss of all sensation except delayed pain (case 10) and finally complete sensory loss (case 11). These sensory changes are distributed over the dermatome corresponding to the root or roots pressed upon (figs. 1 and 3) and they form the most reliable evidence of nerve involvement.†

* The knee and hip are tested in the usual way, and the sacro-iliac joints by compressing and distracting the iliac crests. The lumbosacral spine is examined as follows: flexion, side flexion and rotation are tested with the patient standing, the knees being straight to eliminate hip movement; in addition flexion is tested with the patient lying supine by raising each leg separately with the knee extended; finally, extension is tested with the patient lying prone.

† Occasionally patients with a simple ligamentous source of pain complain of widespread areas of numbness in which pin-prick feels less sharp, but there is no loss of touch or any other sensation (case 2). These areas are ill-defined and correspond roughly with the distribution of the referred deep pain and tenderness. They are easily distinguished from the sensory changes due to pressure on a nerve.

Digitized by Google

Muscular paralysis is only of value when it is severe, since muscle weakness and wasting are not uncommon in simple orthopædic cases.

The ankle-jerk is of more value but it may occasionally be absent in cases of simple referred pain distributed over the first sacral segment, and it is sometimes brisk in cases with obvious nerve involvement.

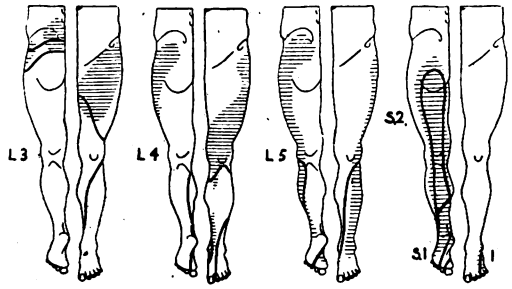


FIG. 1.—Distribution of segmental areas of deep pain and tenderness in leg (hatching) and limits of corresponding dermatomes (continuous line). (For the segmental areas in subjects with 4 or 6 lumbar vertebræ see Kellgren, J. H. *Clin. Sci.* 1939, 4, 35.)

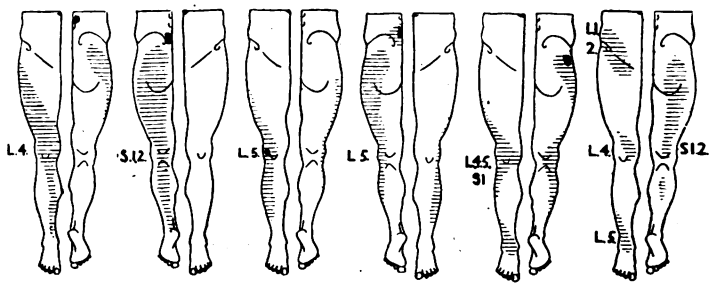


FIG. 2.—Distribution of deep pain and tenderness (hatching) and its point of origin (black) in 6 cases with a ligamentous or muscular source of pain.

Thus the full clinical picture of a displaced intervertebral disc consists of deep pain and tenderness in the leg with a full segmental distribution, together with some sensory disturbance in the distribution of the appropriate dermatome; in addition, there are the orthopædic signs of a source of pain in the lumbosacral spine but no demonstrable painful structure in the muscles or ligaments of the back. Such aids to diagnosis as the finding of a narrowed disc-space in the radiogram and an increase of protein in the cerebrospinal fluid are now well known. The level of the displacement can be deduced from the segmental areas involved if one remembers that it is always the root below the level of the displaced disc which is maximally affected. Thus if L4–5 disc is displaced, the fourth lumbar root escapes from the spinal canal above the protrusion while the fifth lumbar root passes directly over it and is maximally disturbed, though the sacral roots may also be involved if the prolapse is a large one. The intrathecal injection of Lipiodol is thus superfluous.

Other nervous diseases.—Very occasionally cases diagnosed as sciatica present clear evidence of nerve involvement but a complete absence of orthopædic signs, the movements of the limbs and back being quite free. This clinical picture may result from various nervous diseases (see table) which are not likely to be confused with displacement of an intervertebral disc.

Cases	Source of pain	X-ray findings	
50	Ligamentous and muscular lesions	Normal	28
		Narrow disc space	5
		Ankylosing spondylitis	5
		Secondary carcinoma (spine)	3
		Spondylolisthesis	2
		Unilateral sacralisation	1
		Osteoarthritis (hip)	2
		Old fracture (femur)	1
		Coxa vara	1
		Coxa valga	1
		Osteoarthritis (knee)	1
15	Displaced disc	Narrow disc space	15
5	Miscellaneous diseases— Herpes zoster 2; Intrathecal tumours 2; Polyneuritis 1	Normal	5

Findings in 70 cases of so-called sciatica.

CASE-HISTORIES

CASE 1.—A theatrical agent of 46 who had suffered from right-sided sciatic pain for 3 weeks. For 20 years he had suffered from recurrent backache, and as a child he fell from a height on his bottom. Pain deep only. L4 in distribution; movements of knee, hip and sacro-iliac joints full and painless; back movements all limited, especially extension. Leg raising right 45°, left 55°; all movements limited by pain in leg (this places the source of pain in the lumbosacral spine). Pain in leg reproduced from a painful spot below and to right of L4 spine. Exploring needle showed this to be in region of interspinous ligament and ligamentum flavum. Procaine, 15 c.cm., injected in this region gave relief of pain and nearly full range of back movements. No sensory changes. Slight wasting of right thigh, right knee-jerk absent, left knee-jerk and both ankle-jerks brisk. Radiography showed narrowing of L4–5 disc.

CASE 2.—A labourer of 31 who had suffered from left-sided sciatica for a year. Pain deep only, S1–2 in distribution; movements of knee, hip and sacro-iliac joints full and painless; back extension full but flexion and side flexion limited by pain in leg. Leg raising, right 85°, left 35°; the source of pain is thus in the lumbosacral spine. Pain in leg reproduced from painful spot medial to left postero-superior iliac spine; with needle point this was localised to upper border of sacrum and the adjoining articular process; these structures were infiltrated with 20 c.cm. of procaine with complete relief of pain; leg raising now, right 85°, left 75°. Over the distribution of the deep pain there was an indefinite area of numbness in which pinprick felt less sharp, but there was no loss of sensation and this numbness disappeared immediately the source of pain was anæsthetised. No muscle wasting in leg; both ankle-jerks brisk. Radiography showed a normal lumbosacral spine.

CASE 3.—A lady of 64 who for 9 months had suffered from right-sided sciatica of gradual onset. Pain deep only, of modified L5 distribution centred over knee; movements of back, hips and sacro-iliac joints full and painless. Leg raising, right and left 130°; right knee flexion limited by 60°, extension by 5°; all movements give full pain in leg; the knee is thus the source of pain. Pain in leg reproduced from spot near upper and outer angle of patella. Procaine, 5 c.cm., injected in this region abolished the pain, but knee flexion was still limited by 30°. No sensory changes, some wasting of right thigh, both ankle-jerks present. Radiography showed moderate osteo-arthritis of both knees.

CASE 4.—A clerk of 41 who had suffered from left sciatica for 7 months; 6 years previously he injured his back in an accident. Pain deep only, L5 in distribution, plus a small local patch over lumbosacral junction; movements of knee, hip and sacro-iliac joints full and painless. Back: side flexion and rotation full but flexion and extension limited by pain in leg. Leg raising, right 75°, left 65°; the spine is thus the source of pain. Pressure below L5 spine gives local pain only, but needle inserted at this point gives full pain in leg from the interspinous ligament. Infiltration of these structures with 5 c.cm. of procaine gave relief of pain and a full range of back movements; leg raising, left and right 85°. No sensory changes or wasting in leg. Both ankle-jerks brisk. Radiography shows narrowing of L5–S1 disc.

CASE 5.—A greengrocer of 50 who had suffered from right sciatica for 4 weeks; 3 years previously he had had a similar attack lasting 3 months. Pain deep only, multi-segmental in distribution including L4–5 and S1; movements of knee, back and sacro-iliac joints full and painless. Leg raising, right and left 90°; right hip flexion and extension full but abduction, adduction and rotation limited and painful; the hip was therefore the source of pain. Pain in leg reproduced from painful spot in muscles just above right great trochanter. Infiltration of these muscles with 20 c.cm. of procaine gave complete relief of pain and a full range of hip movements. No sensory changes or muscle wasting, both ankle-jerks present. Radiography shows no abnormality of hip-joint.

Digitized by Google

CASE 6.—A soldier of 35 who had suffered from right sciatic pain for 3 weeks; 10 years previously he had been in bed for 3 months with pain and stiffness of the whole back and during the last 5 years he had suffered from weakness of his back. Pain deep only and multi-segmental, being present in the left leg as well as the right and also in the groin and scapular regions; knee movements full, hip flexion and rotation full but abduction and adduction painful and limited. Sacro-iliac joints painful; back very stiff, with only slight movement in the lumbar region and none in the thoracic. Leg raising, right 65°, left 55°. A number of painful spots were found at various levels in the back. The pain was thus arising from multiple lesions in the hips, spine and sacral iliac joints. No sensory changes, no muscular weakness or wasting, both ankle-jerks brisk. Radiography shows slight changes of ankylosing spondylitis.

CASE 7.—A housewife of 37 who had suffered from right sciatica for a year; 2 years previously she "felt something go" in her back while moving heavy furniture and since then had had pain in the midline of the back. Pain deep only, S1–2 in distribution plus local pain over lumbosacral junction. Movements of knee, hip and sacro-iliac joints normal; all back movements limited (especially flexion) by pain in leg. Leg raising, left 90°, right 25°. Palpation over lumbosacral junction gave local pain only and exploring needle failed to find any deep source of pain. Infiltration of the deep structures at this level with 20 c.cm. of procaine relieved the local pain, but left the pain in the leg and the other signs unchanged. No sensory disturbances. Some wasting of right leg, right ankle-jerk absent. Radiography showed narrowing of L5–S1 disc.

Laminectomy: theca and nerve-roots appeared normal but there was a tense bulging of the posterior common ligament over the L5–S1 disc, and when this was incised a large piece of necrotic nuclear material escaped from beneath it. No return of pain after operation; 2 weeks later back movements full.

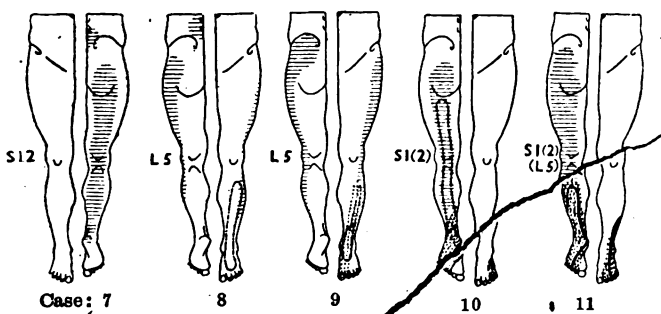


FIG. 3.—Distribution of deep pain and tenderness (hatching) and skin pain (dots) in 5 cases with displacement of an intervertebral disc. Limits of sensory changes are outlined: tingling by dotted line, hyperalgesia with loss of light touch by interrupted line, and complete anæsthesia by continuous line.

CASE 8.—A gardener of 37 who had suffered from recurrent attacks of backache and left-sided sciatica since he injured his back while lifting a barrow 5 years previously. Pain deep only, L5 in distribution with local component in midline of back. Tingling in distribution of L5 dermatome. Movements of knee, hip and sacro-iliac joints normal; back movements all slightly limited. Leg raising, right and left 65°. The exploring needle failed to find any painful structure in the region of the fifth lumbar vertebra and infiltration of these structures with 20 c.cm. of procaine only relieved the local pain, leaving the other signs unaltered. No sensory loss, but stroking of the skin in the region of L5 dermatome gave rise to tingling. Slight wasting of left buttock but no weakness of leg; both ankle-jerks brisk. Radiography showed narrowing of L4–5 disc.

Laminectomy showed thickening of dura which was firmly adherent to a knuckle of fibrous tissue protruding from L4–5 disc. No return of pain after operation; 2 weeks later back movements full.

CASE 9.—A stamp-dealer of 55 who had suffered from recurrent attacks of left-sided sciatica for 10 years. Deep pain of L5 distribution with skin pain in region of L5 dermatome. Movements of knee, hip and sacro-iliac joints normal, back movements all greatly limited by pain in leg and foot. Leg raising, right 50°, left 30°. Palpation and the exploring needle failed to find any painful structure in the back. Infiltration of structures around the 5th lumbar vertebra with 20 c.cm. of procaine left the symptoms and signs unchanged. In the region of L5 dermatome there was an area of hyperalgesia combined with loss of light touch. General weakness and wasting of left leg. Left ankle-jerk slightly weaker than right. Radiography showed narrowing of L4–5 disc.

Laminectomy showed thickening of dura in region of L5 root which was displaced by a nodule of nuclear material which had escaped from the back of L4–5 disc. No return of pain after operation; 3 weeks later back movements full.

CASE 10.—An electrician of 33 years who had suffered from left-sided sciatica for 6 weeks; 9 years previously he had had a similar attack which lasted for 8 months. Deep pain of S1–2 distribution with skin pain in region of S1 dermatome; tingling in S2 dermatome. Movements of knee, hip and sacro-iliac joints normal. Back movements full except flexion which is greatly limited by pain in foot. Leg raising, right 90°, left 35°. Exploration of lumbosacral junction with needle found no source of pain, and infiltration of this region with procaine, 20 c.cm., left the symptoms and signs unchanged. In the region of S1 dermatome there was loss of touch and some hyperalgesia, the pain being delayed; in the distribution of S2 dermatome there was no sensory loss but all stimuli gave an increased response with tingling. There was weakness and wasting of the left leg and the left ankle-jerk was absent. Radiography showed narrowing of L5–S1 disc.

Laminectomy showed some thickening of the dura in the region of first sacral root, and a large fragment of disc substance was found lying free in the spinal canal behind L5–S1 disc. No return of pain after operation. All sensory changes gone on following day; 3 weeks later back movements full.

CASE 11.—An acrobatic dancer of 22 who had suffered from left sciatica for 6 months after a fall of 14 ft. in which she injured her back. Deep pain S1–2 in distribution with local component over lumbosacral junction; skin pain in region of S1 dermatome. Movements of knee, hip and sacro-iliac joints normal. Back movements limited, particularly flexion. Leg raising, right 130°, left 45°. Exploration of the lumbosacral junction revealed a source of pain in the interspinous ligament. After infiltration of this with 10 c.cm. of procaine there was some relief of pain and the back movements became somewhat freer. Wide area of complete anæsthesia including the whole first sacral dermatome, and an even larger area of loss of touch encroaching upon the dermatomes of L5 and S2. Delayed pain only could be obtained from 2nd and 3rd toes. Great weakness of all movements of the ankle and toes; left ankle-jerk present though weaker than right. Radiography showed narrowing of L5–S1 disc with spondylolysis of 5th lumbar vertebra.

Laminectomy showed considerable thickening of the dura and flattening of the nerve-roots which were firmly adherent to a mass of fibrous tissue which was attached to the back of L5–S1 disc. After operation the neurological signs recovered completely in 3 days, but 3 weeks later the back movements were still not full.

DISCUSSION

The findings in 70 patients suffering from so-called sciatica in which a definite diagnosis has been established are shown in the table. It will be noticed that ligamentous and muscular lesions form by far the commonest source of pain (50 cases) and that in only 22 of these did the radiogram reveal any change in the underlying bones and joints. Of the 15 cases with displacement of the intervertebral disc, 13 showed evidence of root pressure while in 2 there was none, the pain resulting from a disturbance of the posterior common ligament. The remaining 5 cases with nerve involvement resulted from miscellaneous nervous diseases, while in no case could the symptoms and signs be ascribed to an interstitial neuritis of the sciatic nerve, so that we are forced to conclude that this condition is rare, if indeed it exists at all.

Much interest has recently been shown in the disturbances produced by disruption of the intervertebral discs but the mechanism by which such symptoms are produced has remained obscure. The mechanical result of disruption of the nucleus pulposus is a narrowing of the intervertebral space with the production of a localised kyphosis (fig. 4). From our investigations it seems that this may give rise to a variety of clinical syndromes. The stretched supraspinous ligament may become painful, producing local pain in the midline of the back together with slight limitation of flexion and extension of the spine; then the interspinous ligament and ligamentum flavum may become painful, giving rise to deep pain of

Digitized by Google

segmental distribution together with great limitation of extension of the spine. Alternatively, the disrupted nucleus may be displaced backwards so that with each movement of flexion it distends the posterior common ligament; this gives rise to chronic pain of segmental distribution together with great limitation of flexion of the spine. Finally the disc substance may escape into the spinal canal and produce a disturbance of the theca and nerve-roots which may result in sensory and motor changes and an increase of protein in the cerebrospinal fluid.

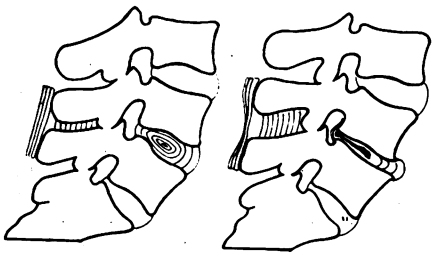


FIG. 4.—Schematic drawing of lumbosacral spine to show mechanical disturbances which may result from disruption of an intervertebral disc. On left is the normal spine, on right the disc between the 4th and 5th lumbar vertebræ has collapsed. It will be noted that the corresponding supraspinous and interspinous ligaments are greatly stretched, and that the necrotic nuclear material is distending the posterior common ligament.

So many forms of treatment have been advocated for so-called sciatica that one hesitates to discuss the subject. We have found, however, that most of the cases with simple ligamentous or muscular lesions recover rapidly with rest in bed combined with infiltration of the source of pain with novocain, though this infiltration may have to be repeated at weekly intervals. In chronic cases it may also be necessary to re-educate the muscles and joints by means of simple exercises. In the cases with displacement of an intervertebral disc, the present vogue is to remove the displaced portion by a limited laminectomy without opening the spinal theca. There is general agreement that the immediate results of this operation are satisfactory, but it has not been practised long enough for the late results to be assessed, and we know that such patients may recover with rest, at any rate for a number of years (case 10).

SUMMARY

A method of clinical examination is described by which an accurate diagnosis can be made in cases of so-called sciatica.

Out of 70 cases investigated by this method, 50 were found to be suffering from ligamentous or muscular lesions, 15 from displacement of an intervertebral disc and 5 from various neurological diseases, while in no case could the condition be ascribed to an interstitial neuritis of the sciatic nerve.

REFERENCES

Barr, J. S. (1937) *J. Bone Jt Surg.* **19**, 323.
Cowan, J. (1923) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 372.
Dejerine, J. (1916) *Rev. neurol.* **23**, 321.
Helweg, J. (1925) *Acta med. scand.* Suppl. 10.
Kellgren, J. H. (1938) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 325.
— (1939) *Clin. Sci.* **4**, 35.
Lasègue, C. (1864) *Arch. gen. Med.* **4**, 558.
Lange, M. (1931) Die Muskelhärten, Munich.
Lewis, T. (1938) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 321.
— and Pochin, E. E. (1938) *Clin. Sci.* **3**, 141.
Love, J. G. (1939) *Proc. roy. Soc. Med.* **32**, 1697.
Putti, V. (1927) *Lancet*, **2**, 53.
Sicard, J. (1911) *J. Méd. Paris*, **31**, 811.
Steindler, A. (1940) *J. Bone Jt Surg.* **22**, 28.
— and Luck (1938) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **110**, 28.
Valliex (1847) Guide du médecine practicien, vol. IX.

"... to-day, there are the pure biologists, holding the academic posts, and the others, the applied biologists, holding posts ranging from research institutes to commercial firms. Research institutes may be attached to universities, but, even so, their staffs are often regarded as slightly tainted. The whole gamut of appointments from research institutes to industry is, of course, staffed by men and women trained in the universities. But, unfortunately, this is a one-way traffic system, and only in the rarest cases is there appointment of men from the applied side to the university staffs. . . . So . . . the credo of academic men is accentuated that they are the fount and inspiration not only of all knowledge but also of all application . . . Occasionally, a mouse-like squeak of dissent arises, but the state of academic auto-hypnosis is little disturbed."—*Nature*, April 12, 1941, p. 428.

ABSORPTION OF ISO-AGGLUTININS FROM POOLED PLASMA OR SERUM

BY

B. L. DELLA VIDA, M.D. ROME
VOLUNTARY WORKER

S. C. DYKE, D.M. OXFD, F.R.C.P.
DIRECTOR

THE WOLVERHAMPTON AND DISTRICT EMERGENCY BLOOD TRANSFUSION SERVICE

(*From the Pathological Department, The Royal Hospital, Wolverhampton*)

WITHIN the last few months the value of human serum or plasma in the treatment of shock without exsanguination has become widely appreciated; large quantities of both and particularly of the latter are being collected and stored and much has already been given to casualties, generally with good results. Both plasma and serum have the obvious advantage over blood of being suitable for indefinite storage in readiness for immediate use. Both plasma and serum, however, contain the naturally occurring iso-agglutinins in a titre modified only by the degree of dilution to which the blood was subjected by the anticoagulant used at withdrawal. On theoretical grounds introduction of these iso-agglutinins into the circulation of subjects whose red cells are susceptible to their action would seem to be fraught with danger, and the larger the amount of serum or plasma infused the greater the danger.

All those concerned with the preparation of serum or plasma for infusion have been alive to this danger. In some blood-transfusion services attempts have been made to remove the iso-agglutinins by absorption with red cells of suitable agglutinogen content. This procedure presents various technical difficulties—for instance, the occurrence of hæmolysis in the mixed bloods and the difficulty of recovering the plasma from the mixture. Others have taken advantage of the absence of iso-agglutinins from blood of group AB and have used donors of this group as sources of plasma or serum for storage; but donors of group AB are rare and their blood when withdrawn is almost useless for transfusion purposes until the red cells have been removed. Other workers have aimed at the dilution of the iso-agglutinins by the pooling of plasma of various groups, usually A and B.

In practice no catastrophes have so far been reported as resulting from the infusion of theoretically incompatible serum or plasma, and there seems to be a growing tendency to disregard this possibility. That the infusion of theoretically incompatible plasma is capable of giving rise to trouble was demonstrated to one of us (S. C. D.) by a case in which a pint of plasma of group O was given to a patient of group A. The infusion was given rapidly and was followed immediately by symptoms of incompatibility in the shape of back pain, a sense of constriction of the chest and gasping respiration. These quickly subsided with adrenaline and morphia. This case did, however, seem to indicate that the iso-agglutinins cannot be altogether disregarded especially if large quantities of serum or plasma are to be given.

Few workers using pooled plasma for transfusion seem to have paid much attention to the iso-agglutinin titre of the final product. One of us (B. L. D. V.), while engaged on the filtration and bottling of pooled serum, observed that the titre of the iso-agglutinins in the final product was in many instances far below the original titre, even allowing for the dilution entailed by the pooling. This reduction of the iso-agglutinin titre was noted particularly in mixtures of sera A and B. The same phenomenon has also been noted and to some extent investigated by Levinson and Cronheim (1940), but they do not offer any explanation of it.

Searching for an explanation of this phenomenon we were reminded of the fact that the agglutinogens A and B are not confined to the red cells but are common to most of the tissues of the body, including the plasma and serum (Schiff 1933). Serum or plasma A would then be capable of absorbing the anti-A iso-aggs, and serum or plasma B the anti-B iso-agglutinins. Examples from numerous observations on this point are given in the table.

Digitized by Google

Serum mixture	Red cells	Dilution of absorbed sera 1/2	1/4	1/8	1/16	1/32
A (3 c.cm.), B (3 c.cm.)	A	+	±	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
A (3 c.cm.), B (1·5 c.cm.)	A	+	−	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
A (3 c.cm.), B (1 c.cm.)	A	±	−	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
A (3 c.cm.), B (0·75 c.cm.)	A	−	−	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
A (3 c.cm.), B (0·5 c.cm.)	A	−	−	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
Serum A (original titre)	A	−	−	−	−	−
	B	+ + +	+ + ±	+ ±	±	−
Serum B (original titre)	A	+ + ±	+ +	+ ±	±	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
O (1 c.cm.), A (4 c.cm.), B (1 c.cm.)	A	−	−	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
O (2 c.cm.), A (4 c.cm.), B (1 c.cm.)	A	±	−	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
O (3 c.cm.), A (4 c.cm.), B (1 c.cm.)	A	+	±	−	−	−
	B	±	−	−	−	−
O (4 c.cm.), A (4 c.cm.), B (1 c.cm.)	A	+ ±	+	±	−	−
	B	+	±	−	−	−
O (4 c.cm.), A (4 c.cm.), B (2 c.cm.)	A	+ ±	+	±	−	−
	B	±	−	−	−	−
Serum O (original titre)	A	+ + +	+ + +	+ + +	+ + ±	+
	B	+ + +	+ + +	+ + ±	+	±
Serum A (original titre)	A	−	−	−	−	−
	B	+ + +	+ + ±	+ +	+ ±	±
Serum B (original titre)	A	+ + ±	+ +	+ ±	±	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
O (3 c.cm.), A (4 c.cm.), B (2 c.cm.), AB (1 c.cm.)	A	+	±	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−
Serum AB (original titre)*	A	−	−	−	−	−
	B	−	−	−	−	−

* For original titres of O, A and B see above.

TECHNIQUE

The following technique has been used.

Plasma from citrated blood of the bank was separated from the red cells with sterile precautions, the fibrin was removed after addition of 8% solution of calcium chloride, 2 c.cm. for every 100 c.cm. of plasma (Clegg and Dible 1940), and the serum was passed through a Seitz bacterial filter. The sera to be absorbed were mixed in varying proportions in test-tubes and left at room temperature for at least 48 hours in order that absorption might be complete. Sterile precautions were observed, since it was found that contaminated sera were liable to develop non-specific agglutinins (Thomsen phenomenon). The mixtures of sera were tested for absorption of iso-agglutinins against fresh-washed red cells of groups A and B. Each sample of serum mixture was put up in a series of dilutions of from 1/2 to 1/32 in normal saline, as shown in the table, in test-tubes of 7 mm. diameter. Final readings were made after two hours standing at room temperature by transferring a small drop of the serum-red-cell mixture to a plain slide and reading under the low power (Landsteiner 1932). All sera previous to mixture were tested for iso-agglutinin titre; these readings are shown at the bottom of each section of the table.

DISCUSSION

Our observations lead us to believe that in sera A and B a high agglutinogen content runs with a high iso-agglutinin titre; such high titre sera are the most useful for purposes of absorption. Sera having a high agglutinogen content absorb the appropriate iso-agglutinins almost instantaneously at room temperature. If the agglutinogen content is low absorption may be complete only after some days of standing. A few experiments indicate that absorption is hastened by placing the mixed sera at 37° C. for a few hours.

Experiments have indicated that both the iso-agglutinin and agglutinogen content of individual sera vary within wide limits. On this account it is difficult to determine the generally optimal proportions for mixture for the purposes of absorption of the iso-agglutinins. Our results indicate that as a general rule the best proportions for cross absorption between sera A and B is between 4 and 5 parts of A to 1 of B. Serum AB, though sometimes containing large amounts of the two agglutinogens, is occasionally deficient in A (group A_2B). On this account it is alone not very reliable for the absorption of the agglutinins from O serum. In order to get, if not complete absorption, at least a considerable reduction of its agglutinin titre, serum O can conveniently be pooled with sera A and B in the proportions of 4 of A and 1 of B to 2 of O, or 1 of AB, 4 of A and 2 of B to 3 of O.

CONCLUSIONS

Agglutinogens A and B occur in the plasma and serum of blood as well as in the red cells. The use of red cells for absorption of iso-agglutinins from serum or plasma for transfusion purposes is therefore not necessary. The iso-agglutinins may be removed or their titre reduced to a low level by the admixture of serum or plasma of appropriate groups in suitable proportions.

REFERENCES

Clegg, J. W. and Dible, J. H. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 294.
Landsteiner, K. (1932) in Jordan and Falk, Newer Knowledge of Bacteriology and Immunology, Chicago, p. 905.
Levinson, S. O. and Cronheim, A. (1940) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **114**, 2097.
Schiff, F. (1933) Die Blutgruppen und ihre Anwendungsgebiete, Berlin, p. 33.

PEPTIC ULCER IN THE ROYAL NAVY

SYMPTOMS AND PATHOLOGY

BY

R. S. ALLISON, M.D. BELF., F.R.C.P.
A. ROBINSON THOMAS, B.CHIR. CAMB., D.M.R.E.
SURGEON COMMANDERS, R.N.V.R.

(*From a Royal Naval Auxiliary Hospital*)

THE significance of any disease in the fighting services depends on its capacity to cause unfitness for duty. The importance of gastric and duodenal ulcer in this respect has long been recognised in the Royal Navy. In 1931 Burdett reviewed the returns between 1911 and 1929, and commented on the growing frequency of the disease among sailors. He suggested that the cause might be the enormous diminution in physical effort which had been the outstanding change in naval life since 1911. In 1935 the report of the Medical-Director General on the health of the Navy states (p. 11): "Among diseases of the stomach, dyspepsia accounted for 104 cases with 4 invalidings, gastro-enteritis for 315 cases, and gastric ulcer for 97 cases with 10 invalidings and 5 deaths. . . . The most prolific cause of wastage"—i.e., among diseases of the digestive system—"was duodenal ulcer, which in 102 cases produced 31 invalidings and 3 deaths."

The expansion of the service since the outbreak of this war seems to have been accompanied by a disproportionate rise in the incidence of gastric and duodenal ulcer. Full statistics are not available, but at the moment it seems desirable to make a study of the war-time picture presented by the disease. This has already been done in the Army by Payne and Newman (1940), Willcox (1940), and Morris (1940). Some of the questions to which answers might be sought are:—

(1) In what way, if any, do the symptoms of war-time gastroduodenal dyspepsia differ from those seen in peace-time, and in civil life?

(2) What is the relative frequency of (*a*) simple ulceration; (*b*) complications, such as perforation, hæmatemesis, pyloric stenosis, and so on; and (*c*) neuromuscular secretory or functional disorders?

(3) When should dyspeptics be returned to duty or invalided as unfit for service?

It was with this object in view that the following work was done. A hundred sailors and marines formed the material for study. All were suspected of having ulcer, and the chief cause of their disability was pain in the

Digitized by Google

stomach after food. The individual case-records were taken personally.

SYMPTOMATOLOGY

A clear history of ulcer was given by almost all the patients; 93 had the typical remissions and 44 complained of night pain. In half the total the tendency to indigestion had been present for five years or more; in a fifth of them it went back as far as ten to twenty years; and in only 7 patients was it under a year. Thus 93% had had dyspepsia for more than a year, and this circumstance enabled us to contrast its outstanding features in the two periods, before and since the outbreak of war.

Pre-war period.—About one patient in three described a preliminary phase of atypical dyspepsia which had been noticed during adolescence, in the majority before entry to the service. These were usually men with the longest histories, and the early symptoms were either recurring "hungry" feelings with heartburn or flatulence, severe bouts of abdominal colic, or frequent "bilious attacks." The appendix was often removed at this stage and some patients were benefited, but in others the operation had no effect. Once the typical recurring attacks of pain after food had become established the patients could be graded, according to the severity of their pain and other features, into three principal types:

In the *first group* were 47 patients whose tendency to dyspepsia was slight. It was noticed for a few days or a week at a time and recurred only at long intervals—at the most two or three times a year. It was never severe enough to cause them to go sick or to stop work. Usually, when there was pain, they took an alkaline powder* and nearly all had relied on this to enable them to carry on. It was more popular than dieting, probably because it entailed less trouble. Only 9 men in this group dieted themselves during the attacks of pain.

CASE 9.—Able seaman, aged 31. First attack of indigestion occurred in 1934, while serving in the Mediterranean, after over-indulgence in alcohol. There was epigastric pain 2 hours after food, relieved by powder obtained from the sick bay. Since then has had recurring attacks of pain lasting a few days, but has never been off duty until May 29, 1940, when admitted to hospital.

The *second group* included 34 patients whose attacks of pain were more severe, more prolonged and more frequent. They had had to seek medical attention and make some modification in their diet and habits. In this group, 23 had been under treatment in naval and civilian hospitals at one time or another, and of these, 3 had had the appendix removed, 1 the gall-bladder, and another had had a gastro-enterostomy performed. Neither medical nor surgical treatment had resulted in complete cure, however, and as a result all but one had been keeping to a diet, avoiding certain foods, and taking alkali regularly, even when there was no pain. In this way they had managed to carry on, a few at sea in the Navy, others in the merchant service, the majority in civilian employment.

CASE 29.—Seaman, aged 38. Gave 12 years' history of recurring pain 1½ hours after food. In 1931 the attacks lasted 2–3 weeks and recurred 3–4 times a year. Treated in civil hospital. Laparotomy; no ulcer found, appendix removed. Kept well for a year, then pain recurred as before, but by careful dieting and taking alkali regularly has managed to keep reasonably well, living at home in civil life. Free from pain when entered service as a volunteer in January, 1940, but symptoms soon returned and were not relieved. Admitted to hospital Oct. 15, 1940.

The *third group* included those who had had acute complications before the war at some period in the history of their dyspepsia. There were 12 cases, 7 of perforation and 5 of hæmatemesis. Perforation was the first symptom of indigestion in 3 cases. Only 5 out of the 12 had been in the habit of dieting. The remainder, like the patients in the first group, contented themselves with taking alkali only when pain was troublesome.

CASE 66.—Stoker, aged 39. While serving in New Zealand in 1929 had a perforated duodenal ulcer, and gastro-enterostomy was performed. Since then had mild recurring attacks of pain every 3–4 months. In 1935 a more severe attack was treated medically in an R.N. hospital. Recently had pain at night and vomiting after meals. Admitted Dec. 6, 1939.

* Maclean's brand stomach powder was the favourite.

Since the outbreak of war.—Of the 93 patients who had had indigestion in peace-time, all considered that it had become worse since the outbreak of war. Since September, 1939, 16 had had complications—6 perforation, 5 melæna, 3 hæmatemesis, 1 pyloric stenosis, 1 gastro-colic-jejunal fistula. In 68 patients the pain was more severe and attacks had recurred more frequently. In the remaining 25, pain was said to be constantly present and no longer relieved by alkaline powder. Two other symptoms were very prevalent and contributed greatly to cause disability—loss of weight and vomiting. Half of the 93 patients had lost more than 7 lb. in weight and some as much as 2 stone. About the same number (43), complained of frequent vomiting, which occurred after meals, especially when pain was severe and a full meal had been eaten. Only 4 complained of the vomiting of large amounts of stomach contents. About a quarter of the 93 had been sent sick ashore and admitted to hospital on a previous occasion, some on two or even three occasions; each time the pain had yielded temporarily to rest and diet but had recurred shortly after taking up duty again.

CASE 3.—Able seaman, aged 26. At the age of 18–19 noticed spasms of severe "gripping" pain across the abdomen. The pain recurred every three months or so and was usually associated with constipation; there was no relation to food. Entered R.N. at 18. Appendicectomy at 20, and free of symptoms for 3 years. Then, at 23, had epigastric pain ½ hour after food which was relieved by alkali and dieting. Treated in R.N. hospital and recovered within 5 weeks. Returned to full diet and duty and kept free of symptoms until September, 1939, when pain recurred. It was the same as before except that food did not relieve it. Remained on duty, at sea in a destroyer, and took alkali regularly. On Nov. 24, 1939, perforation of ulcer on anterior wall of first part of duodenum; simple suture. Returned to barracks but within 4 weeks the pain recurred and has been present daily since then. Unrelieved by food or alkali. Lost ¾ stone in past 3 months. Admitted March 7, 1940.

Other symptoms and complaints.—Inquiry was made for other symptoms or diseases noticed since the onset of dyspepsia. Headache was complained of in 14 cases; insomnia in 3; fainting attacks like petit mal in 1; recurring attacks of urticaria in 1; asthma in 1; renal calculus in 2. While the occasional coincidence of one or other of these with dyspepsia is probably of no importance, the frequency of headache is noteworthy. Of the 14 men who mentioned it, in 4 the description was too vague to enable any conclusion to be drawn. In the remaining 10 it resembled migraine in character, periodicity and the associated visual disturbances.

CONDITION ON EXAMINATION

With 2 exceptions, † those patients who had been the victims of acute gastro-intestinal complications were convalescent on admission to hospital. In these, as in all other uncomplicated cases, examination of the heart, lungs, nervous system and urine was negative. There was no instance of gastric cancer or of signs pointing to disease of the gall-bladder or liver.

The *abdomen* was often tense, and the seat of diffuse or localised tenderness, especially in the epigastrium, but many patients who were afterwards shown to have ulcer had flaccid, non-tender abdominal muscles. It was not uncommon to find the pelvic colon loaded and contracted so that it formed a hardened mass in the left iliac fossa. Such patients usually had fæcal masses in the rectum.

Pallor, undernutrition and anxiety.—Many patients had a pallid complexion and were undernourished. Thin types predominated and it was exceptional to meet with corpulent or obese subjects (table I). The pallor was not due to anæmia. The mucous membranes and conjunctivæ were a healthy colour and routine blood

† One had a perforated duodenal ulcer and the other a gastro-jejuno-colic fistula. The latter (case 68), a petty officer, aged 38, had a severe hæmatemesis 5 years ago, after recurring attacks of epigastric pain. A duodenal ulcer was diagnosed and a gastro-enterostomy was done. He kept well until 1938 when the pain recurred. Since then has had attacks of increasing severity and frequency. Admitted on Jan. 4, 1940. For 6 months previously there had been steady loss of weight and bouts of vomiting every 3–4 days, the material being copious, excessively foul and fæcal in odour. A gastro-jejuno-colic fistula was diagnosed and its presence confirmed at operation. The fistula had arisen from a jejunal ulcer consequent on the gastro-enterostomy.

Digitized by Google

examination of 30 patients showed that the average red-cell count was 4,890,000, and the hæmoglobin 98%. The highest figures recorded were red cells, 6,250,000, and Hb. 115%; the lowest red cells, 4,110,000 and Hb. 73%. About one patient in every five (23 cases)

TABLE I—ACTUAL WEIGHTS OF 29 PATIENTS, COMPARED WITH AVERAGE WEIGHTS FOR HEIGHT AND AGE *

Case	Height (in.)	Age	Actual wt. (lb.)	Wt. per table (lb.)	Difference	Case	Height (in.)	Age	Actual wt. (lb.)	Wt. per table (lb.)	Difference
1	69	46	141	165	− 24	16	70	41	130	168	− 38
2	70	36	151	165	− 14	17	67	32	120	148	− 28
3	67½	26	140	146	− 6	18	67	31	137	148	− 11
4	63	39	127	135	− 8	19	65½	38	127½	142	− 14½
5	65	24	131	137	− 6	20	69½	30	142	158	− 16
6	72	32	141	172	− 31	21	63	25	113	131	− 18
7	64	32	115	136	− 21	22	67	34	150	148	+ 2
8	67½	36	116	150	− 34	23	66	38	133	146	− 13
9	63	31	112	133	− 21	25	70	40	152½	168	− 15½
10	68	37	140	155	− 15	26	69	30	153	158	− 5
11	64½	36	141	138	+ 3	27	69½	25	139	156	− 17
12	63	49	142	140	+ 2	28	72	38	158½	176	− 17½
13	67½	40	119	153	− 34	29	71½	38	160	170	− 10
14	70	37	136	165	− 29	30	67½	39	127	148	− 21
15	65	38	132	142	− 10						

* From "Personal Health Standard and Scale," by Thos. D. Wood, quoted by Mary S. Rose, "Foundations of Nutrition," New York, 1938.

showed anxiety to an obvious degree in their tense, watchful expression, furrowed or wrinkled brows, tremor of the limbs or in air swallowing. The three symptoms, pallor, undernutrition and anxiety, were often found together. The principal findings in this group are summarised in table II. It shows that the majority had typical ulcer pain, and that in about half the number, there was radiological evidence of ulcer.

TABLE II—FINDINGS IN PATIENTS SHOWING ANXIETY AND GASTRODUODENAL SYMPTOMS

Case	Aerophagy	Typical pain	Remissions	Night pain	Complications	X-ray findings
32	No	Yes	Yes	No	No	Duod. ulcer
33	No	Yes	Yes	No	Perf. 1930	Duod. ulcer
37	No	Yes	Yes	Yes	Perf. 1940	Normal
41	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	Normal
43	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	No	Normal
44	No	No	Yes	No	No	Duod. spasm
50	No	Yes	Yes	No	No	Normal
52	No	Yes	Yes	No	No	Normal
61	No	No	No	No	No	Duodenitis
72	Yes	Yes	No	No	No	Duod. ulcer
74	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	No	Aerophagy
81	No	Yes	Yes	No	No	Duod. ulcer
84	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Perf. 1934	Duod. ulcer
87	No	Yes	Yes	No	No	Prob. gast. ulcer
89	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	No	Aerophagy
92	—	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	Prob. appendix
99	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	No	Aerophagy
4	No	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	Spasm and deform.
13	No	No	Yes	Yes	No	Duod. ulcer
17	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	Perf. 1941	Duod. ulcer
18	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	No	Normal
25	No	Yes	Yes	Yes	Melæna 1940	Gastric ulcer

Ærophagy was a prominent feature in 9 cases but it was seen also in 10 others who were not notably nervous. Usually, it was readily detected on clinical examination but in some cases it was first revealed by radiography. It could not be said that its presence had much diagnostic value in favour of a purely emotional disturbance.

One man (case 17) who was admitted twice to hospital during the period under consideration, showed aerophagy, anxiety and typical ulcer symptoms on the first occasion. X-ray examination was negative. The aerophagy was stopped and he was given a full diet. The pain disappeared promptly, and he gained weight before returning to duty. Within 3 months, however, he returned with the anxiety and aerophagy as bad as ever. This time there was definite evidence of duodenal ulcer. He was treated medically and invalided as unfit for further naval service. He left hospital free of pain, but within a month of his return to civil life he perforated.

This experience was repeated in another instance (case 37) and served to emphasise the fact that, even with negative X-ray findings and obvious anxiety symptoms, typical pain should warn one of the imminence if not of the actual presence of ulcer, and of the possible complications connected with it. An anxiety state, however, seems to be a common finding in naval personnel suffering from gastroduodenal dyspepsia in war-time.

LABORATORY AND RADIOLOGICAL FINDINGS

Occult blood.—Only 17 out of the 84 patients tested ‡ gave positive fæcal results for occult blood. This low figure may partly be accounted for by the fact that the majority of the cases were received from another naval hospital where they had been some days or weeks in bed before transfer.

Fractional gastric analysis was done in 84 patients. In 54 cases, or about 64%, the curve of acidity was of the hyperchlorhydric type—either "climbing" or of the high sustained "plateau" type. In 22 it was within normal limits, in 4 there was subacidity, and in 4 more achlorhydria. This last finding was surprising, especially as all the patients concerned gave a typical ulcer history. Only 1 of the patients with subnormal acid, however, was shown to have an ulcer by X rays—case 25, a gastric ulcer.

CASE 25.—Marine, aged 40. Recurring attacks of dyspepsia every 3–4 months lasting a week or so for 5 years. At first there was only discomfort and flatulence, but in 1937 began to get definite pain 1–1½ hours after food, often waking him at night between 1 and 2 A.M. Alkali powder invariably gave relief. Between attacks of pain felt perfectly well and could eat anything. During the attacks he took powder. Called up for war service on Oct. 6, 1939. Since then had suffered from almost continuous daily pain and lost weight. The day before admission he passed tarry black stools. Thin, pale, anxious appearance, Hb. 85%, red cells 4,630,000. Fæces: occult blood present. Vitamin-C deficiency. Fractional test-meal: achlorhydria with rapid emptying. X ray: gastric ulcer in upper part of pars media.

Radiological examination was done in 89 of the 100 cases. The other 11 had been X rayed before admission to hospital and the procedure was not repeated. The apparatus used was a self-rectifying ward unit fitted to a single type couch, necessitating an exposure of 2–2½ sec., using 10 mA at 65–75 kV. To change from screening to radiography everything but the mains had to be switched off and the apparatus readjusted. These factors made it difficult to adopt fully the technique of Berg (as introduced into this country by Mather Cordiner) in an endeavour to demonstrate an actual ulcer crater, and so other signs had to be taken into account, as follows:—

(1) Localised spasm leading usually to an incisura opposite the ulcer, and sometimes associated with a general spasm of the cap.

(2) Localised pain (not to be confused with discomfort in the abdominal wall caused by the prodding finger); pain is caused in the presence of an ulcer by pressure of the examining finger, probably because tension is increased in the œdematous tissue surrounding it.

(3) Persistent localised deformity from cicatricial changes in the first part of the duodenum; to be distinguished from deformities caused either by adhesions or by the pressure of viscera or tumours.

(4) Disturbances of gastric motility—i.e., hyperperistalsis with spasm of the duodenal cap in the early stages of ulceration, or delayed emptying in the later stages.

One of these signs appearing alone was not considered diagnostic of ulcer, but their combination was held to be strong presumptive evidence.

In a few cases the diagnosis of duodenitis has been put forward, sometimes with an ulcer and sometimes without, the criterion in these cases was spasm of the muscularis mucosæ with œdema of the mucosa itself (as evidenced by thick and rigid mucosal folds in the second and third parts of the duodenum), accompanied by failure to fragment the meal with consequent "pooling" of opaque material in the third part.

‡ Hb. free diet and Gregersen's modification of the Benzidine test. See Harrison, G. A., Chemical Methods in Clinical Medicine, London. 2nd ed., p. 477.

Digitized by Google

The radiological diagnoses made in the 89 cases examined were as follows:—

	No. of cases		No. of cases
Gastric ulcer	6	Duodenitis *	1
Prob. gastric ulcer	1	Chronic appendicitis	3
		Old gastro-enterostomy	2
Duodenal ulcer	34	Gastro-jejuno-colic fistula	1
Prob. duodenal ulcer	6	Aerophagy	7
Spasm of duodenal cap	9	No abnormality seen	19

* Duodenitis was also seen in 6 cases associated with duodenal ulceration.

Gastric or duodenal ulcers, whether certain or probable, were found, therefore, in 47 out of the 89 cases. Spasm of the duodenal cap or duodenitis was seen in 10, and altogether 63 cases, or 71% of the total, showed some pathological finding.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

A review has been made of 100 sailors and marines who had symptoms of peptic ulcer. In almost all the symptoms were of long duration. In only 7% had they begun since the outbreak of war. In half the number they had been present, on and off, for five years or more, and in a fifth for ten to twenty years.

The dyspepsia was typical of peptic ulcer. The clinical picture differed, however, from that experienced in peace-time in the following respects:—

(*a*) The pain was usually more severe and it recurred at shorter intervals. It was often continuous and unrelieved by food or alkali.

(*b*) Attempts to carry on and eat ordinary food led to frequent vomiting and great loss of weight. The most frequent accompaniments of undernutrition and continuous dyspepsia were pallor and anxiety.

(*c*) Acute gastro-intestinal complications were more common. In the whole period before the war, 12 of these patients had had complications: 7 perforation and 5 hæmatemesis. Between September, 1939, and January, 1940, 16 patients had complications: 6 perforation, 5 melæna, 3 hæmatemesis, 1 pyloric stenosis and 1 gastro-jejuno-colic fistula.

Radiological examination demonstrated a gastric or duodenal ulcer in about 45% of the cases, and a probable ulcer in a further 8%. This figure is undoubtedly an underestimate of the true frequency of ulcer in the series, attributable to the technical difficulties of a small X-ray set.

The disposal of service patients with symptoms of peptic ulcer is a difficult problem, and in most instances can be decided only after consideration of all the individual features of the case. If the presence of an ulcer is taken as the deciding factor about half of the cases will be invalided. But too much emphasis may have been laid on the importance of demonstrating an ulcer by X rays. If the history is not considered carefully a patient may wrongly be returned to duty because the X-ray findings are inconclusive and because his symptoms have been temporarily relieved by medical treatment. Many such cases recur and are ultimately invalided. History is a much more reliable guide to prognosis, and when pain is characteristic and has recurred over a long period there are strong grounds for invaliding. Obvious undernutrition in such patients is often useful confirmatory evidence where the X-ray findings are inconclusive. Hæmatemesis, severe melæna or perforation is also adequate justification for invaliding, even though the patient may recover fully and the ulcer be no longer demonstrable.

The majority of dyspeptics seen in hospital in the first year of the war were clearly chronic cases—men who had contrived to keep going in peace-time but had broken down in war. But the problem is changing and will change more as these men are gradually removed from the service and their place is taken by younger men who are likely to show more recent and less defined symptoms.

When cases of dyspepsia have done well under treatment, it has been the practice to return them to duty with a recommendation for a period of shore service, or service only in a ship carrying a medical officer. It remains to be seen whether their stay in hospital will enable them to carry on under active-service conditions in war-time. Some form of supervision is clearly necessary to ensure that they are followed up, and to consider the ætiological factors involved in bringing about possible future recurrences of their dyspepsia.

Acknowledgments are due to Surgeon Rear-Admiral F. J. Gowans for his permission to publish the records of these cases, which were under his care.

REFERENCES

Burdett, J. H. Statistical Report of the Health of the Navy for the year 1931, London, p. 31.
Morris, H. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 235.
Payne, R. T. and Newman, C. (1940) *Ibid*, **2**, 819.
Willcox, P. H. (1940) *Ibid*, **1**, 1008.

PREVENTION OF EXPERIMENTAL FIBROIDS BY A CORTICAL HORMONE

BY

ALEXANDER LIPSCHÜTZ, M.D. DIRECTOR — LUIS VARGAS, JUN., M.D. ASSISTANT

DEPARTMENT OF EXPERIMENTAL MEDICINE, NATIONAL HEALTH SERVICE OF THE REPUBLIC OF CHILE, SANTIAGO

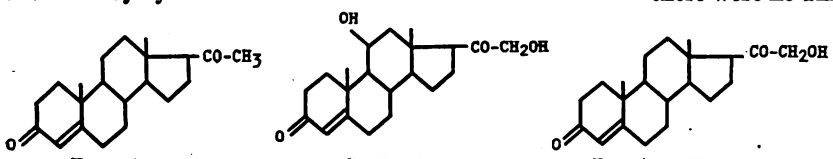
EXPERIMENTAL uterine and extragenital abdominal fibroids produced by a prolonged administration of œstrogens can be prevented when testosterone propionate or progesterone is injected simultaneously with the œstrogen (Lipschütz, Vargas and Ruz 1939, Lipschütz, Murillo and Vargas 1939, Murillo 1940). Our first experiments were not numerous but were later extended on a larger scale, 31 animals receiving œstradiol and 52 receiving simultaneously œstradiol and testosterone, or œstradiol and progesterone (Lipschütz and Vargas 1941). Uterine fibroids were completely prevented by quantities of testosterone propionate fifty times greater than those of the esterified œstradiol simultaneously injected, or by quantities of progesterone a hundred and fifty times greater than those of the tumorigenic œstrogen. Uterine fibroids as produced by subcutaneous implantation of tablets of œstradiol were also completely prevented when tablets of progesterone were implanted simultaneously.

In these experiments with tablets, the average proportion between absorbed œstradiol and progesterone sufficient to prevent fibroids dropped as low as 1 : 13 (Lipschütz and Vargas 1941). The implantation of tablets under the skin by the technique of Deanesly and Parkes (1937, 1938; see also Warwick and Parkes 1940) proved in our experiments to be the most economical way of preventing the experimental production of fibroids by œstrogens.

Testosterone and progesterone are not entirely harmless to the human body, when given for a long time, the first on account of its masculinising action and the second on account of its action on the uterine mucosa. We thought that cortical hormones because of their chemical similarity to progesterone might also prevent experimental fibroids. Experimental findings indicate that the adrenals may exert an inhibiting action on the effects of œstrogens. Del Castillo and Calatroni (1930) reported that when œstrus is provoked in the castrated rat by continuous treatment with small doses of œstrogens, anœstrous periods appear again from time to time. Similar observations were also made by Zuckerman on the rhesus monkey (1937a) and on the rat (1938); he suggested that there is some relation between these cyclical changes and the adrenal cortex (Zuckerman 1937b). Di Paola (1939) showed that these anœstrous periods can be reduced in length when the adrenals are removed. One may therefore tentatively suggest that the adrenals produce a hormone or hormones which exert an inhibiting action on the effects of œstrogens. Progesterone, which is known to have such an inhibiting action (Courrier and Cohen-Solal 1937) is produced in the adrenals (Beall and Reichstein 1938, Beall 1940), but the anti-œstrogenic action of the adrenals may be due to some specific cortical hormones as well. Of the five active cortical hormones, desoxycorticosterone bears the greatest likeness to progesterone, as the brilliant work of Reichstein (1938) and others has shown (fig. 1, see Reichstein 1939). The absence of a hydroxyl group in position 11

Digitized by Google

in the formula of desoxycorticosterone explains why this hormone, unlike other cortical hormones, could be obtained by synthesis.



Progesterone. Corticosterone. Desoxycorticosterone.

FIG. 1

EXPERIMENTS WITH DESOXYCORTICOSTERONE

We thought it worth while to see whether synthetic desoxycorticosterone would prevent experimental fibroids, as progesterone and testosterone do. The acetic ester of synthetic desoxycorticosterone (called elsewhere in this paper "doca"), as prepared by Dr. K. Miescher, was used. Table I summarises the results obtained in 17 castrated female guineapigs in which tablets of œstradiol and tablets of doca were implanted simultaneously under the skin (œstradiol on the left side and doca on the right side). The results were compared with those in a control series of 20 animals which received tablets of œstradiol only. The behaviour of the genital tract in the two groups differed. The vagina opened three days after implantation of the tablet in the œstradiol group. The vagina opened also in the œstradiol-doca group but—with 2 exceptions—became closed again after about two weeks or more, and remained closed throughout the rest of the period of observation. Genital bleeding appeared in 6 out of 20 animals of the œstradiol group about a month after the beginning of treatment; it was never observed in the œstradiol-doca group even when the vagina remained open for a long time. In more than half of the animals of the œstradiol group ulceration of the labia became conspicuous at the beginning of the third week after implantation of the tablet; in no animal of the œstradiol-doca group was ulceration seen.

Autopsy was carried out 54–63 days after implantation of tablets. In the œstradiol group uterine and extragenital fibroids were well developed and the average total tumoral mark (Lipschütz and Vargas 1939a and 1939b) was 3; the average was attained or surpassed in 10 out of 20 animals in this group. But in the œstradiol-doca group no animal showed a reaction of more than 1·5 and the average was 0·5. Fig. 2 shows the maximal fibrous reaction in the œstradiol-doca group and fig. 3 the maximal reaction in the œstradiol group. Uterine tumours, sometimes of considerable size (fig. 4), were present in 15 out of 20 animals of the œstradiol group and there were no animals with uterine tumours in the œstradiol-doca group. The extragenital reaction of the œstradiol-doca group produced nothing more than a tumoral seed on the spleen, and rarely extended outside it except for some fibrous strands in the abdominal cavity; we find this kind of reaction to be characteristic of a low tumoral sensitivity.

There was also a remarkable difference in the uterine weights as shown in table I. The enormous development of the uterus as seen in the œstradiol group was—with one or two exceptions—inhibited in the other group by the presence of the doca tablet. There was purulent peritonitis with uterine localisation, due to the prolonged treatment with the œstrogen, in 3 out of the 20 animals of the œstradiol group; no animals of the œstradiol-doca group were affected in this way.

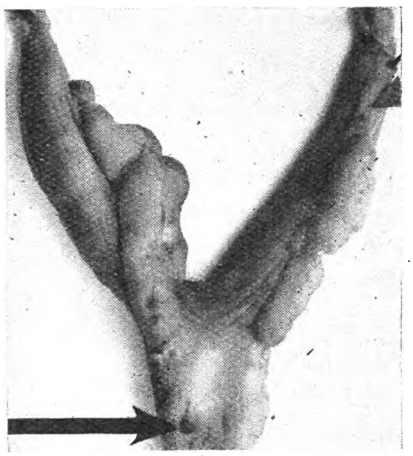


FIG. 4—Dorsal view of the uterus shown in fig. 3.

The influence of the cortical hormone on the development of the mammary glands and nipples was not inhibited as far as could be judged by the naked eye. Doca produced no masculinising effect on the clitoris.

DISCUSSION

These experiments show that the cortical hormone is capable of preventing completely the production of uterine fibroids and of reducing the extragenital tumoral reaction to a minimum; it is also likely to prevent uterine bleeding and other toxic effects of prolonged treatment with œstrogens.

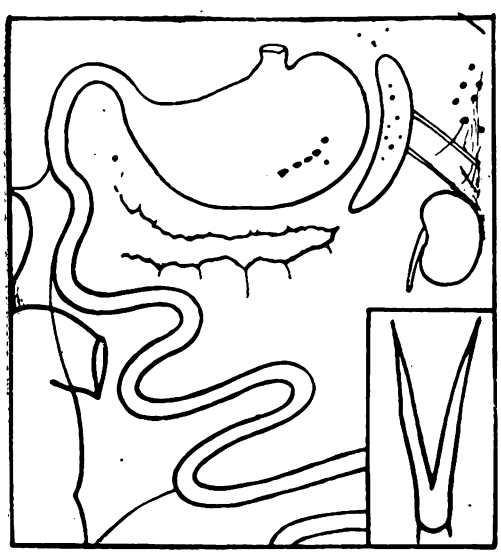


FIG. 2—Tumoral reaction induced by a subcutaneous tablet of œstradiol in the œstradiol-doca group. Maximal reaction in this series (total tumoral mark, 1·5). Small flat excrescences (tumoral seeds) on the spleen, stomach and abdominal wall on the left; fibrous strands here and there. Quantity absorbed: œstradiol 2·7 mg.; desoxycorticosterone 8 mg.

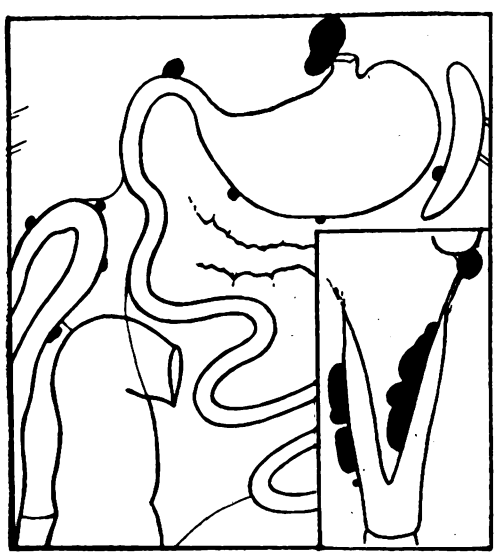


FIG. 3—Tumoral reaction induced by a subcutaneous tablet of œstradiol in the œstradiol group. Maximal reaction in this series (total tumoral mark, 9). Enormous parametrial tumours; an apical uterine tumour near the lower pole of the kidney; numerous tumours in the gastro-intestinal tract; tumour in the hilum of the spleen. Quantity of œstradiol absorbed: 3 mg.

Digitized by Google

TABLE I—RESULTS OF SUBCUTANEOUS IMPLANTATION OF TABLETS OF (1) ŒSTRADIOL AND (2) ŒSTRADIOL PLUS DOCA IN CASTRATED FEMALE GUINEAPIGS

Group	No. of guinea-pigs	Durn. of expt. (days)	Av. œstradiol absorbed (mg.)	Av. doca† absorbed (mg.)	Animals with tumoral uterine reactions	Animals with individual uterine or extrauterine tumoral marks not less than 1.	Total tumoral mark (fibroids and fibrosis)		Weight of uterus (g.)	
							Av.	Min. and Max.	Av.	Min. and Max.
I. Œstradiol	20	54–62	3 (2·2–4·1)	0	15	14	3 ± 0·54	0·5–9	3·44‡ ± 0·34§	2·1–5·7
II. Œstradiol and doca	17	55–63	2·5 (1·1*–4)	7·72 (6·9–9·9)	0	1	0·5 ± 0·11	0–1·5	1·94 ± 0·16	1–3·3

* One animal absorbed 0·6 mg. only.

† Calculated for desoxycorticosterone, not for the acetic ester (1 mg. of desoxycorticosterone when esterified with acetic acid weighs 1·13 mg.). One animal absorbed 3·4 mg. only.

‡ Only 13 animals; the remaining 7 mostly had very large uteri and tumours.

§ $\Sigma = \sqrt{\frac{\Sigma d^2}{n(n-1)}}$, according to Burn (1937).

One objection to these conclusions may be raised: absorption of œstradiol was somewhat greater in the œstradiol group (3 mg.) as against 2·5 mg. in the œstradiol-doca group. Absorption, too, was more uniform in the œstradiol group, varying between 2·2 and 4·1 mg., whereas in the œstradiol-doca group the quantity absorbed varied between 1·1 and 4 mg.; the difference is not significant and does not indicate that absorption of œstradiol was diminished by the action of the cortical hormone. Nor can it be objected that our conclusions are based on a casual lesser absorption of the tumorigenic œstrogen in the œstradiol-doca group, because only those experiments are compared in which absorption of œstradiol was equal and uniform in both groups (table II). The comparison clearly shows the preventive action of the cortical hormone.

Our results also show the low relation between the quantity of absorbed œstradiol and the quantity of absorbed cortical hormone. When all experiments are considered (table I) the relation is 1 : 3·1 (as calculated for desoxycorticosterone and not for the acetic ester).

TABLE II—UTERINE WEIGHTS AND TUMORAL MARK FOUND AT AUTOPSY IN THE TWO GROUPS OF GUINEAPIGS

Œstradiol group					Œstradiol-doca group					
Guineapigs	Duration (days)	Œstradiol absorbed (mg.)	Uterine weight (g.)	Tumoral mark	Guineapigs	Duration (days)	Œstradiol absorbed (mg.)	Desoxycorticosterone absorbed (mg.)‡	Uterine weight (g.)	Tumoral mark
1	54	3·9	3·3	2·5	1	55	4	6·9	1·1	1
2	54	4	7·2*	7·5	2	57	3·5	7·7	1	0·5
3	55	3·4	..†	4·5	3	57	3·5	7·5	2·1	0·5
4	55	3·3	2·4	1	4	57	3·7	9·9	2	0·5
5	55	3·2	3·3	0·5	5	62	4	9·2	3	0
6	55	3·2	5·8*	3·5	6	63	3·3	8·2	2·3	0·5
7	60	3·5	5·7	5	..	..	..	..	..	..
8	60	4·1	3·1	2	..	..	..	..	..	..
9	62	3·6	3·3	1	..	..	..	..	..	..
10	62	3	..†	9	..	..	..	..	..	..
Average		3·5	3·5	3·6	..	..	3·6	8·2	1·9	0·5

* With tumours (omitted in the average).

† Not weighed on account of large tumours.

‡ Calculated for desoxycorticosterone, not for the acetate.

When only those experiments are considered in which there was a good absorption of œstradiol (table II) the relation between the quantities of absorbed œstradiol and desoxycorticosterone is 1 : 2·3. A quantity of desoxycorticosterone about three times that of œstradiol is sufficient to prevent the tumorigenic and some other toxic actions of the latter. The synthetic cortical hormone used is probably superior, in this respect, to the synthetic progesterone and testosterone propionate used in our former experiments, though no quantitative details can be given at present. We have also tried tablets of different esters of testosterone and other synthetic androgens, such as dihydrotestosterone and androstandiol prepared by Dr. K. Miescher; the results will be given in a later paper.

We have not yet examined the uterine mucosa microscopically, but it seems probable that here also we shall find evidence of a preventive and protective action of the cortical hormone, confirming the work of Korenchewsky (Korenchewsky and Hall 1937) on the effects of progesterone in the rat, and our own former work (Lipschütz, Vargas and Ruz 1939) on testosterone in the guineapig.

SUMMARY

Tablets of the acetic ester of desoxycorticosterone, a synthetic cortical hormone, when introduced under the skin simultaneously with a tumorigenic tablet of œstradiol, are able to prevent the tumorigenic and some other toxic effects of the prolonged absorption of the œstrogen.

Uterine fibroids were completely prevented; extragenital fibroids were reduced to a minimum.

Extreme development of the uterus and uterine bleeding, which may be expected after prolonged absorption of œstradiol, were also inhibited by the presence of desoxycorticosterone.

The amount of desoxycorticosterone necessary to inhibit the tumorigenic action of œstradiol is only about three times the amount of the latter when subcutaneous tablets are used. In its tumour-preventing action desoxycorticosterone seems to be superior to testosterone and progesterone, though no quantitative comparison can be made as yet.

This investigation has been aided by grants from the Jane Coffin Childs memorial fund for medical research of Yale University, from the Ella Sachs Plotz foundation for the advancement of scientific investigation, from Mr. Adolfo Eastman (Limache, Chile), and by special government funds for research work, by courtesy of the Chilean Minister of Health.

Thanks are due to Dr. K. Miescher of Messrs. Ciba in Basle for supplying œstradiol and synthetic desoxycorticosterone, and to Dr. C. Nuñez and Mrs. Violeta de Kaplan for technical help. Mr. Reynaldo Vargas kindly checked all statistical calculations.

REFERENCES

Beall, D. (1940) *F. Endocrinol.* **2**, 81.
— and Reichstein, T. (1938) *Nature*, **142**, 479.
Burn, J. H. (1937) Methods of Biological Assay, London.
Courrier, R. and Cohen-Solal, G. (1937) *C.R. Soc. Biol. Paris*, **124**, 961.
Deanesly, R. and Parkes, A. S. (1937) *Proc. roy. Soc.* B, **124**, 297.
— — (1938) *Lancet*, **2**, 606.
Del Castillo, E. B. and Calastroni, C. J. (1930) *Rev. Soc. argent. Biol.* **6**, 108.
Di Paola, G. (1939) *Ibid*, **15**, 61.
Korenchewsky, V. and Hall, K. (1938) *J. Obstet. Gynæc.* **45**, 22.
Lipschütz, A., Murillo, R. and Vargas, L. jun. (1939) *Lancet*, **2**, 420.
— and Vargas, L. jun. (1939a) *C.R. Soc. Biol. Paris*, **131**, 27.
— — (1939b) *Lancet*, **1**, 1313.
— — (1941) *Endocrinology* (in press).
— — and Ruz, O. (1939) *Lancet*, **2**, 867.
Murillo, R. (1940) Public. Med exp. Chile.
Reichstein, T. (1938) *Ergebn. Vit.-Horm. Forsch.* **1**, 334.
— (1939) *Het Hormoon*, **9**, 1.
Warwick, M. H. and Parkes, A. S. (1940) *Lancet*, **1**, 406.
Zuckerman, S. (1937a) *Proc. roy. Soc.* B, **123**, 144.
— (1937b) *Nature*, **139**, 1106.
— (1938) *J. Physiol.* **92**, 4, P.

Digitized by Google

COMPOSITION OF DIPHTHERIA ANTITOXIC SERA

BY

R. A. KEKWICK, M.SC. LOND. — M. G. MACFARLANE, PH.D. LOND.

B. C. J. G. KNIGHT, D.SC. LOND. — B. R. RECORD, PH.D. BIRM.

(*From the Lister Institute of Preventive Medicine*)

IT is the purpose of this note to draw attention to some new facts concerning the composition of diphtheria antitoxic sera, which may have a bearing on their therapeutic efficiency.

It has been usual in the concentration of diphtheria antitoxic serum by salting-out methods to separate first a less soluble fraction (the euglobulin fraction) of low antitoxic activity, and then to precipitate a second fraction—pseudoglobulin—by further addition of the precipitating salt. This pseudoglobulin fraction of the serum proteins contains the bulk of the antitoxin units. It is now known that the total globulin fraction of the serum consists of three components, α, β and γ globulins, of similar molecular weight but different electrophoretic mobilities. Both the pseudoglobulin and euglobulin fractions of the ordinary salting-out procedure are mixtures, the former being predominantly composed of α and β globulins, while the euglobulin contains a relatively large proportion of γ globulin and some β globulin. Pappenheimer and others [1] have separated from the pseudoglobulin fraction of diphtheria antitoxic horse serum a physically homogeneous globulin, of which nearly 50% was specifically precipitated by diphtheria toxin.

A detailed examination of the three globulin components isolated by the electrophoretic method from diphtheria antitoxic horse serum has been made by two of us.[2] It has been found that, while the α component has no detectable antitoxic activity, both the β and the γ components are antitoxic, the sum of the separate activities accounting satisfactorily for the total activity of the serum. Both these proteins are specific antibodies to the classical diphtheria toxin prepared by the use of a Park-Williams 8 strain, in that they neutralise this toxin in the usual animal test for potency (L+) and flocculate with the toxin in a balanced mixture (Lf). There are, however, striking differences between the two antitoxins—in the flocculation time, the in-vivo/in-vitro ratio (L+/Lf), and the empirical composition of the floccules, as follows:

	$Kf_{7\cdot5}$ minutes	In-vivo/in-vitro ratio $\left(\frac{L+}{Lf}\right)$	Floccule composition.
β globulin	147	0·9	$(TA_2)n$
γ globulin	7	2·0	$(TA_4)n$

$Kf_{7\cdot5}$ = Flocculation time at 7·5 Lf/ml. level.
T = One molecule of toxin.
A = One molecule of antitoxin.

Examination of the relative and absolute amounts of β and γ antitoxins in a number of horse sera during the routine course of immunisation with diphtheria toxoid showed that initially the amount of γ antitoxin increased more rapidly than the β antitoxin but soon reached a steady value. The β antitoxin, however, rose more slowly to a much higher maximum value and thus contributed the major proportion of the total unitage finally obtained. In a series of bleedings from a single horse the in-vivo/in-vitro ratio decreased, and the flocculation time, which afforded a useful indication of the relative amounts of β and γ antitoxin, increased pari passu with the proportion of β antitoxin.

The γ antitoxin precipitates at lower salt concentrations than the β antitoxin, and in serum concentration by salting-out methods tends to be separated in the euglobulin fraction, which is removed, while the bulk of the total antitoxin units is obtained in the pseudoglobulin fraction, the antitoxic activity of which is predominantly due to β antitoxin. It has been noted by Glenny and his co-workers [3] that "avid" sera commonly give rapid flocculation, and that in fractional precipitation with increasing amounts of ammonium sulphate the earlier fractions have a higher in-vivo/in-vitro ratio, and are more "avid" than the later fractions. The avidity was gauged by the dissociation of the toxin-antitoxin complex on dilution. It seems probable that these observations may be correlated with the relative proportion of γ antitoxin in different sera and in the various fractions precipitated with ammonium sulphate.

In the recently introduced process of serum concentration by the use of pepsin,[4] the product, containing on an average 80% or less of the total antitoxic activity of the serum, has a rather short flocculation time, approaching that of the γ antitoxin, but the in-vivo/in-vitro ratio of this antitoxin is approximately unity, and the protein is most probably derived from β globulin. The rapid flocculation per se of an antitoxin therefore is not necessarily an indication of γ antitoxin, though, as remarked above, in unconcentrated sera the flocculation time is a useful indication of the proportion of γ antitoxin.

In investigations of the pepsin-concentration process we have obtained poor yields of antitoxin from fast flocculating sera, and from a fraction containing a high proportion of γ globulin only 15–20% of the antitoxic activity was recovered. Early bleedings, late bleedings, salt-concentrated antitoxin (pseudoglobulin) and pepsin-treated antitoxin show in this order a progressive decrease in the proportion of the total unitage contributed by γ antitoxin.

These facts may possibly have some bearing on the recent clinical observations of McSweeney,[5] who has reported successful results in the treatment of a small number of cases of hypertoxic diphtheria with a particular antitoxic serum, the characteristics of which have been described by Trevan.[6]

This batch of antitoxin differed from the ordinary commercial antitoxin in the following respects:

1. It was "avid" as determined by the dilution-ratio test (Glenny and Barr [3]).
2. It contained an excess of the non-flocculating antitoxin of Barr and Glenny [3] as measured by the serum ratio—i.e., it had a high in-vivo/in-vitro ratio.
3. The serum ratio had been increased by a special method of salting-out which had been shown by Barr and Glenny [3] to increase the proportion of non-flocculating antitoxin (see above).

It seems reasonable to infer that the serum McSweeney first used was relatively rich in γ antitoxin, and that the second batch, which consisted of a later bleeding from the same horse, was relatively poor in this component, so that for a given total number of antitoxin units injected fewer γ antitoxin units were administered in the serum from the later bleeding than in the serum from the early bleeding.

Owing to the small quantities of material available it has not yet been possible for us to examine the avidity of purified γ antitoxin as measured by the dissociation of toxin-antitoxin complex on dilution (Glenny) and by the rate of combination in animal tests (Madsen). Meanwhile there is an indication that this antitoxic fraction may be avid, as defined above, because it has the short flocculation time and the high in-vivo/in-vitro ratio usually characteristic of avid sera. In view of McSweeney's assumption that the avid serum he used with success contained an abundance of the anti-B factor which O'Meara [7] considers to be essential in the treatment of hypertoxic diphtheria, it should be emphasised that both the β and γ antitoxin described by Kekwick and Record [2] neutralises the classical diphtheria toxin produced by a typical Park-Williams 8 strain, and that the diphtheria antitoxic sera investigated were prepared by the use of a similar Park-Williams 8 toxoid as antigen. Further experiments to test some of the points raised are in progress.

It is clear that in considering the specific treatment of diphtheria the existence of the β and γ antitoxins should be borne in mind, quite apart from any other special properties of the serum which may contribute to its curative action in hypertoxic patients. The relative clinical value of the β and the γ antitoxin will doubtless be determined in future investigations.

SUMMARY

An examination of diphtheria antitoxic horse sera by the technique of electrophoretic analysis has shown that of the three separable globulin components, two, the β and γ fractions, have antitoxic activity.

Both these proteins are specific antibodies to the classical diphtheria toxin prepared by the use of a Park-

Digitized by Google

Williams 8 strain, in that they neutralise this toxin in the usual animal test for potency (L+) and flocculate with the toxin in a balanced mixture (Lf).

There are striking differences between the two antitoxins as shown by the flocculation times, the in-vivo/in-vitro (L+/Lf) ratios, and the empirical composition of the floccules.

The relative and absolute amounts of the β and γ antitoxins altered during the course of immunisation in horses. Initially the amount of γ antitoxin increased more rapidly than the β antitoxin but soon reached a steady value. The β antitoxin of the serum increased more slowly to a much higher maximum value and contributed the major portion of the total unitage obtained at the end of the course of immunisation.

It is suggested that there may be a correlation between the avidity of a serum (as gauged by the Glenny dilution-ratio technique) and the relative proportion of γ antitoxin present.

The γ globulin (containing the γ antitoxin) is precipitated at lower salt concentrations than the β globulin and thus tends to be precipitated in the "euglobulin" fraction in the classical salting-out method of serum concentration. Furthermore the γ antitoxin appears in large measure to be lost in the "pepsin process" of serum concentration, the product there being probably a modified β globulin.

Early bleedings during a course of immunisation, late bleedings, salt-concentrated antitoxin (pseudoglobulin) and pepsin-treated antitoxin show in this order a progressive decrease in the proportion of the total unitage which is contributed by the γ antitoxin.

It is possible that the relative and absolute amounts of the two antibodies in any given sample of serum may have a bearing on its therapeutic efficiency.

REFERENCES

1. Pappenheimer, A. M. Lundgren, H. P. and Williams, J. W. (1940) *J. exp. Med.* **71**, 247.
2. Kekwick, R. A. and Record, B. R. (1941) *Brit. J. exp. Path.* **22**, 29.
3. Barr, M. and Glenny, A. T. (1931) *J. Path. Bact.* **34**, 539; *Brit. J. exp. Path.* **12**, 337.
Glenny and Barr (1932) *J. Path. Bact.* **35**, 91.
— — Ross, H. E. and Stevens, M. F. (1932) *Ibid*, **35**, 495.
4. Pope, C. G. (1939) *Brit. J. exp. Path.* **20**, 201.
5. McSweeney, C. J. (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 208.
6. Trevan, J. W. (1941) *Ibid*, **1**, 324.
7. O'Meara, R. A. Q. (1940) *J. Path. Bact.* **51**, 317.
— (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 205.

Reviews of Books

Hemorrhagic Diseases

Photo-electric study of blood coagulability. By KAARE K. NYGAARD, M.D., former fellow in surgery at the Mayo Foundation and former assistant surgeon at the University Clinic, Oslo. London: Henry Kimpton. Pp. 320. 28*s*.

FOR a proper idea of the contents of this book the titles should be reversed. It begins with a critical survey of methods for determining the coagulability of blood and goes on to a description of Dr. Nygaard's own method. In principle this depends on recording the amount of light transmitted through clotting blood-plasma to a photo-electric cell; the continuous photographic record of the diminution of the transmitted light is called the "coagelgram." By this means the kinetics and phases of blood coagulation are studied and their application to the theory of the details of this process is discussed. Control observations were made by watching the coagulation of blood by dark-ground microscopy and other methods and some interesting observations on the rôle of the platelets are presented. From the point of view of the clinical pathologist several useful points are brought out indicating the conditions that must be complied with if comparable results for "clotting times" are to be obtained. Nygaard uses citrated blood-plasma and clotting is started by recalcifying. The blood must be withdrawn into an oiled syringe and the volume of citrate added must be adjusted according to the hæmatocrit reading, so that a constant final citrate concentration is obtained; a chart is given for doing this. The blood is allowed to sediment—it must not be centrifuged for this removes a variable number of platelets—and then plasma and calcium-chloride solution are warmed to 37° C. before mixing. Similar precautions are described for determining the "prothrombin time"; Nygaard thinks that Quick's method is useful for detecting gross prothrombin deficiency, but is only a very rough quantitative measure of the prothrombin content of plasma. The application of these methods to some hæmorrhagic diseases is then given. He thinks that the platelets play an important part in initiating clotting, and, on account of their exceptional adhesive and agglutinating properties, in producing hæmostasis after injury of small vessels like capillaries. Hæmophilia is shown to be due to a quantitative deficiency of thromboplastin and Nygaard holds that a qualitative defect in the platelets is an important contributory factor. In thrombocytopenic purpura a definite hypocoagulability of the blood was found and connected with the diminution of the platelet count in the blood.

This work has not enabled Nygaard to suggest a satisfactory classification of the hæmorrhagic diseases and the list he gives is quite orthodox. The valuable portions of this book are the precise directions for obtaining comparable coagulation and prothrombin times and should influence even those who only need methods more simple than a photo-electric one.

Psychiatric Clinics for Children

By HELEN LELAND WITMER, Ph.D., research associate, National Committee for Mental Hygiene. New York: The Commonwealth Fund; London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press. Pp. 437. 14*s*.

BEFORE the war this book would have been invaluable to the many of our students who found their way across the Atlantic as postgraduate fellows or otherwise. Now it is sometimes difficult to remember that there were times when an interchange of personnel was so free and so happily frequent. But because it is no longer possible to study at first hand in the United States the growth of the child-guidance movement, Dr. Witmer's book is all the more welcome on its appearance in this country. She has written a remarkably interesting and penetrating study. It escapes both the tedium of a merely descriptive list of clinics and the falseness of over-enthusiastic praise for what is, after all, still only experimental work, and therefore changing and adapting to varied conditions in the field. Dr. Witmer has for many years been a teacher of psychiatric social work; this may account for her objective approach and dispassionate account of a type of service for which she recognises a growing demand. Starting with a historical background of the movement, paying due tribute to the work of Adolf Meyer, then associated with G. Stanley Hall and William James, she considers the existing services provided by different States and the lines along which development is taking place. Passing from the early days to the boom years of dramatically expensive "demonstration" clinics, she outlines some of the present-day State programmes. It is encouraging to note the increasing acceptance of responsibility by the State for the mental welfare of its children, whether the community is an urban one or whether the service has to be adapted to the varied conditions in rural areas of America. Into this book can be read much of the historical and sociological development of a great democracy. And it creates again a vivid picture of clinics and personnel which must be held warmly in the memories of many workers in our own country who trained there. Perhaps most important of all, it serves to remind us of the demands made by the young people who develop maladjustments early in their lives, and their need for early and comprehensive treatment. Not even a state at war can afford to overlook that.

The Treatment of Diabetes Mellitus

(7th ed.) By ELLIOTT P. JOSLIN, HOWARD F. ROOT, PRISCILLA WHITE and ALEXANDER MARBLE. London: Henry Kimpton. Pp. 783. 35*s*.

A NEW edition of this well-known book is an event for all who are interested in diabetes. This edition, like its predecessors, ably discusses almost all the work on diabetes which has appeared up to the time of publication. The main appeal of the book is to the specialist, but its bias is not theoretical; on the contrary, it is essentially clinical. Experimental findings are regarded from the standpoint of practical medicine, and the purely clinical chapters are full of wisdom and experience.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 3, 1941

FUNCTIONAL DISORGANISATION OF THE KIDNEY

PHYSIOLOGISTS studying the kidney have in the past busied themselves largely with the frog. Technical obstacles made anything except histological work on mammals very difficult and few seriously considered the use of human subjects. The pathologists began their lectures on the kidney with acute nephritis and finished appropriately with that last stage of all—the small white organ. Between the two schools there was a great gulf fixed and for a long time there seemed no prospect of bridging it. Now this is changed; high blood-pressures have been experimentally produced by interfering with the renal blood-flow and are being studied from various angles.[1] Clinical investigators have challenged the physiologists by discovering a number of diseases in which the function of the kidney may be temporarily disorganised, and the physiologists have produced several elegant quantitative methods and a wealth of new information about the normal function of the kidney which has been of great service to the chemical pathologists. Thanks to the work of HOMER SMITH and his associates[2] it is now possible to measure the rate of glomerular filtration in the intact animal or indeed in man, and at the same time to get an estimate of the approximate blood-flow through the kidney.

The first of these procedures has been applied to the study of alkalosis,[3] of hæmatemesis,[4] and of diabetic coma,[5] all of which may be accompanied by a rise of blood-urea and functional renal disorganisation. In all, a fall of glomerular filtration-rate has been clearly demonstrated and goes far by itself to explain the rise of blood-urea. The cause of the fall in glomerular filtration-rate is not so easy to explain; a fall in blood-volume has been suggested as the cause, and also a fall in arterial pressure. Neither of these is wholly satisfactory, for in uncompensated alkalosis there is neither hæmoconcentration nor a pathological fall in blood-pressure. In experimental salt-deficiency we are up against the same difficulty; this state is accompanied by functional renal impairment, characterised by a rise in the blood-urea, and a fall in the glomerular filtration-rate. In the rabbit it is possible to demonstrate these changes when there is no fall in blood-volume and no important fall in general arterial blood-pressure.[6] BLACK and his colleagues[4] have now found that the fall in glomerular filtration-rate after hæmatemesis is closely related to a fall in the effective blood-flow through the kidney. This is a distinct advance in knowledge and it is to be hoped that similar studies will soon be made during salt deficiency and in uncompensated alkalosis. It is a great pity that the detailed and excellent studies of BICK and WOOD[7] did not embrace these measurements.

The excretion of glucose in health and disease is another aspect of kidney function where physiologists and pathologists have recently pooled their resources. It has been known for a long time[8] that in diabetic coma the excretion of glucose may cease although the blood-sugar is far above the threshold levels. SHANNON and FISHER[9] demonstrated that the fixity of the glucose threshold was normally due to a steady glomerular filtration-rate and a capacity of the tubules to reabsorb up to but not more than so many grammes of glucose per minute. The abnormal findings in diabetic coma were then shown[5] to be due in all probability to a reduction in the glomerular filtration-rate while the tubule cells remained relatively normal. The "failure" of the kidney in some pathological states to excrete chlorides in the normal way[10 5] may turn out to be due to the same mechanism, and interest is enhanced by MCCANCE and YOUNG'S[11] discovery that normal infants may exhibit this reluctance to excrete chloride even when the levels of plasma-chloride are very high. In alkalosis and diabetic coma and after hæmatemesis the appearances of the kidneys are relatively normal post mortem, and the histological changes are never enough to justify the renal parenchyma being incriminated as primarily responsible for the disordered function. The same is true of the so-called reflex anurias which are still so heartbreaking to urologists and intellectually baffling to physiologists. But in this respect the failures of renal function after crush injuries differ, for in them widespread histological changes are at once discovered in the kidney and constitute a characteristic part of the syndrome. Although the cases of renal failure and injury lately described by BYWATERS and others[12] are undoubtedly connected with crushing injuries the exact connexion is still obscure, as are many aspects of the functional changes. All the patients seem to have had transfusions of plasma and nearly all of blood; the renal appearances and pigmentations recall those of incompatible transfusions. It is really too soon to place this pathological entity; much more work will have to be done on it. The clarification of other functional abnormalities of the kidney induced by disease has been delayed by the difficulty in reproducing the syndromes in animals. It is to be hoped that BYWATERS and his associates will be spared this handicap and that the problems of "crush" kidney may be solved in time to save many of the lives which will otherwise be lost.

EVACUATION OF ARMY CASUALTIES

THERE is growing evidence that the Army organisation and equipment for the evacuation of casualties from the front line to the base hospital requires modification to meet the circumstances of the new mechanised and mobile warfare. War on land is approximating more and more to war at sea. There are no fronts; superiority of equipment results in rapid and overwhelming advances; and thanks to aircraft the range of fire is now unlimited. In addition, the stations and personnel for the care of the

1. Brown, G. M. and Macgraith, B. G. *J. Physiol.* 1941, **99**, 304.
2. Smith, H. The Physiology of the Kidney, London, 1937.
3. McCance, R. A. and Widdowson, E. M. *Lancet*, 1937, **2**, 247.
4. Black, D. A. K., Powell, J. F. and Smith, A. F. *J. Physiol.* 1941, **99**, 344.
5. McCance and Widdowson, *Ibid*, 1939, **95**, 36.
6. Wilkinson, B. M. and McCance, *Quart. J. exp. Physiol.* 1940, **30**, 249.
7. Bick, M. and Wood, I. L. *Med. J. Aust.* 1941, **1**, 104.
8. McCance and Lawrence, R. D. *Quart. J. Med.* 1935, **4**, 53.
9. Shannon, J. A. and Fisher, S. *Amer. J. Physiol*, 1938, **122**, 765.
10. Allott, E. N. *Lancet*, 1939, **1**, 1035.
11. McCance and Young, W. *J. Physiol.* 1941, **99**, 365.
12. Beall, D., Bywaters, E. G. L., Belsey, R. H. R. and Miles, J. A. R. *Brit. med. J.* March 22, 1941, p. 432; Bywaters and Beall, *Ibid*, p. 427; Report by M.R.C. Subcommittee on Traumatic Œdema, *Ibid*, p. 449; Mayon-White, R. and Solandt, O. M. *Ibid*, p. 434.

Digitized by Google

wounded have clearly become—in the enemy's eyes—military objectives of some importance. Rapid evacuation to a point at which skilled surgical treatment can be given has always been recognised as fundamental; it has now become all-important. It may indeed be cynically suggested that Hitler can conquer a European country in the time taken for a single casualty to pass through the traditional hands of the regimental aid post, advanced dressing station, main dressing station and casualty clearing station to base hospital. In the article on medical organisation in the Royal Army Medical Corps and the Spanish Republican Army which appears on another page the suggestion is made that the advanced and main dressing stations should be replaced by an advanced casualty clearing station, consisting of small mobile teams complete in themselves, which can be rapidly evacuated or reinforced. An alternative is the scheme actually evolved in Spain in which a classification post was substituted for the advanced dressing station and main dressing station and the casualty clearing station was pushed forward into the position usually taken by the main dressing station. As a result of experience in France, Colonel J. C. DOWSE [1] has come to a similar conclusion. In his view the ideal is for a casualty to be "collected in a motor vehicle as near the regimental aid post as possible, taken to a medical post where rapid first-aid can be given, and from there sent direct to the casualty clearing station—i.e., cutting out one of the present posts, either the advanced dressing station or the main dressing station. . . . All that is required is that there should be but *one* 'sorting' office in the divisional area where first-aid can be given to the wounded man after he leaves the regimental aid post; whether this place is called an advanced dressing station or a main dressing station is quite immaterial. The casualty should not be moved in and out of two cars before he is sent on his final trip to the casualty clearing station." But this can only be done if the number of ambulance cars in the division is considerably increased and the composition of the field ambulance greatly modified. Even the present establishment is inadequate to stand the strain of the inevitable overloading, and equipment requires overhauling in other ways. For instance, Colonel DOWSE points out that the water-cart trailer cannot be backed for any distance and may cause chaos in a mobile column in which it is the only trailer vehicle. These deficiencies, and particularly the question of the redundancy of either A.D.S. or M.D.S., deserve careful consideration.

THE HÆMORRHAGIC DISEASES

WE cannot hope to understand or control hæmorrhage, says MACFARLANE,[2] unless we are fully familiar with the normal mechanism of hæmostasis. He points out that three factors, at least, are involved: the coagulation mechanism of shed blood, the blood-platelets, and the injured blood-vessels themselves. When capillary blood-vessels are injured they remain for a short time dilated because the tissue damaged in the injured area liberates Lewis's "H" substance; the H substance diffuses, or is washed away, and then the capillaries actively contract so that no more blood enters the wound. The blood that remains in the wound soon clots, the presence of tissue juices and degenerating platelets producing the thrombokinase which initiates the clotting. By the time the capillaries dilate again a firm clot is in position, a clot firm enough to withstand the blood-pressure within the capillaries, and so hæmostasis is secured. In this sequence MACFARLANE regards the capillary contraction as the most important factor. Coagulation of the blood will not of itself stop bleeding; small punctured wounds made into the skin of animals whose blood has been rendered completely incoagulable do not bleed any longer than usual; there is a definite latent period before clotting of the blood begins, minutes elapse before a firm clot forms, so that the mere presence of issuing blood would suffice to prevent its formation. He thinks that the blood-platelets are only of importance in producing the kinase which initiates clotting and possibly in assuring proper clot retraction; he does not see how without cessation of the blood-flow platelets can agglutinate sufficiently to plug the mouths of the vessels. The figures he quotes make it clear that the correlation between spontaneous hæmorrhage and diminished blood-platelets does not hold; everyone sooner or later meets with the patient whose low platelet-count is unaccompanied by hæmorrhages and other patients have hæmorrhages with excessive blood-platelets.[3] There is, moreover, the curious phenomenon that splenectomy often cures the hæmorrhagic tendency in spite of the fact that after a postoperative rise the blood-platelets return to their former low level.

So we must turn to the capillary blood-vessels. MAGNUS in 1924 noted that they disappeared after an injury; MACFARLANE in his experiments limits trauma by pricking individual capillaries in the nail-fold observed under a skin microscope, and he finds that in most normal subjects there is hæmorrhage for a few seconds, then the capillary disappears and does not reappear for 20–120 seconds; the capillary contraction is active since it is maintained against a venous back-pressure of 30 mm. Hg. There is some variation in the response and in two out of his twenty subjects no response at all was observed. Parallel observations were made by IVY and others,[4] who found that the bleeding-time was normally unaffected by a venous back-pressure of 40 mm. Hg, but in some purpuric patients it could be greatly prolonged by this means even though platelets and coagulation time were normal, thus suggesting that "toxic damage" to the capillaries can by itself be a cause of hæmorrhage. On this basis MACFARLANE proposes a classification of the hæmorrhagic diseases into three groups: those due to defective capillary contraction, those due to defective blood coagulation, and those due to a combination of these causes. Into the first group he puts all the purpuras, thrombocytopenic and athrombocytopenic. In four cases of the former and five of the latter he found irregular and distorted nail-fold capillaries that did not respond to puncture, and in one case of symptomatic purpura (aplastic anæmia) the capillaries were regular but did not respond to puncture. He does not think that qualitative or quantitative deficiency of platelets matters at all, except that clot retraction may thereby be

1. *Jour. R. Army med. Cps*, March, 1941, p. 127.
2. Macfarlane, R. G. *Quart. J. Med.* January, 1941, p. 1.
3. Reid, J. *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 584.
4. Ivy, A. C., Shapiro, P. F. and Melnick, P. *Surg. Gynec., Obstet.* 1935, **60**, 781.

Digitized by Google

rendered less effective. The essential defect is inability of the capillaries to contract after injury. He points out that hæmorrhage in these diseases is mostly localised to skin and mucous membranes, rarely to deep tissues, and that pressure will usually stop the bleeding since it gives time for a clot to form. The prototype of this group is hereditary hæmorrhagic telangiectasia with its localised collections of dilated and inactive capillaries. Hæmophilia and hæmorrhage of the newborn are examples of defects of blood coagulation. The hæmorrhagic tendency in jaundice he places in the third group.

The idea that all the purpuras are diseases of the capillary blood-vessels is certain to meet with criticism—MACFARLANE acknowledges, for instance, that it provides no satisfactory explanation of the improvement after splenectomy of thrombocytopenic purpura—and it is therefore useful to examine a contemporary contrasting view. NYGAARD,[5] in his book reviewed on another page, has approached the problem by studying in detail the clotting of recalcified blood-plasma under controlled conditions. He is not unmindful of capillary contraction after injury, but he assigns an active rôle to the platelets. He emphasises their exceptional adhesive properties and thinks that platelets are capable of adhesion and agglutination even in face of the blood-stream from injured capillaries, and he describes changes in the size and outline of the platelets before fibrin actually appears in blood-clots. He upholds the theory of DUKE that small vessels may be mechanically closed by platelets and suggests that the platelets that escape into the wound begin to disintegrate at once and liberate thrombokinase, which, added to that from the tissue juices, initiates coagulation. With such views it is not surprising that he classifies thrombocytopenic purpura as "of hematologic origin," especially since his methods show some diminished coagulability of the blood in this disease. For the familial athrombocytopenic purpuras he accepts the theory of defective platelets, but the toxic and Henoch-Schönlein types are classified as non-hæmatological.

Research into the causes of hæmorrhagic diseases is certainly in a phase of activity, as shown by the work on vitamin K, on the rôles of vitamins C and P and the presence of thrombocytopen,[6] and now by the reassertion of the importance of the capillaries by MACFARLANE and of the platelets by NYGAARD. When the relative value of all this work can be assessed we ought to have made notable progress towards an ætiological classification of the hæmorrhagic diseases which will be of real help in treatment.

IS ALCOHOL A STIMULANT?

THE belief that alcohol acts as a stimulant has its roots in centuries long past. "Mankind has grown old," said ARNOLD of Villanova, "and has become feeble; therefore God has given him this water of life that he may grow young again." Many other non-medical writers, usually poets, have recorded remarkably accurate observations showing how reasonable it is to suppose that alcohol is essentially a stimulant. HORACE gave the classic description of its psychic effects: "What wonders does not wine! It discloses secrets; ratifies and confirms our hopes; thrusts the coward forth to battle; eases the anxious mind of its burden; instructs in arts. Whom has not a cheerful glass made eloquent! Whom not quite free and easy from pinching poverty!" At the end of the 19th century BINZ and his pupils published a series of papers on the effects of alcohol which they thought could best be explained on the basis of stimulation followed by depression. Their views were probably the more acceptable to pharmacologists and toxicologists because the "pattern" exhibited by alcohol is often seen in the pharmacodynamics of other potent substances. SCHMIEDEBERG[1] opposed this view and contended that the action of alcohol is purely narcotic from the start, and that stimulation is only apparent, depending on paralysis of those cerebral functions which normally play a restraining part. It is nowadays accepted that the increased self-confidence and the assumption of a benevolent, communicative disposition are release-phenomena and are attributable to depression of the faculty of self-criticism.

The conception that alcohol might have a selective stimulating action on some parts of the nervous system while behaving as a depressant elsewhere is seen in EMIL KRAEPELIN'S[2] work of fifty years ago. He held that alcohol is entirely depressant to sensory and intellectual processes, but that the generation of motor impulses is first stimulated and only later depressed; these are essentially BINZ'S conclusions restricted to the motor mechanisms of the nervous system. In 1923 a committee of British pharmacologists expressed the opposite view in a publication of the Medical Research Council.[3] From experiment they concluded that the action of alcohol on the nervous system is essentially sedative; that it was not a cardiac stimulant; and that it had no noteworthy effect on respiration in moderate doses though in large doses it paralysed the respiratory centre. They pointed out that the reflex stimulation of the heart and respiration which follow irritation of the buccal and pharyngeal mucosa by alcoholic beverages must not be credited to the alcohol itself; in wines, the bouquet due to higher esters may similarly confuse the issue. In order to eliminate the indirect results of psychical instability engendered by communicative companions the subject of the experiment, they insisted, must be segregated. The reader is left with the conviction that whatever may be the merits of alcohol as a therapeutic agent (and they are not to be underrated) it does not qualify for the description of "stimulant." But this does not mean that the last word has been said or that the work of BINZ and his followers is discredited. On the contrary, recent experimental findings suggest that within certain limits of dosage the alcohol metabolised by the nervous system may produce stimulation after all. The uncertainty dates from a study made by J. D. ROBERTSON and C. P. STEWART[4] some ten years ago showing that the oxygen uptake of the brain is significantly increased during the first hour of alcoholic intoxication. MASSERMAN, BEALE and SANDERS[5] have recently been working with cats to determine the action of ethyl alcohol on cortico-hypothalamic function. Under

5. Nygaard, K. K. Hemorrhagic diseases. Photo-electric study of blood coagulability, London, 1941.
6. See *Lancet*, March 15, 1941, p. 356.

1. Textbook of Pharmacology and Therapeutics, by E. Poulsson. London, 1923.
2. *Biochem. Bull.* 1916, **5**, 223.
3. Alcohol: its Action on the Human Organism, London, 1923.
4. *Biochem. J.* 1932, **26**, 65.
5. Masserman, J. H., Beale, J. and Sanders, R. *J. Pharmacol.* 1940, **70**, 450.

Digitized by Google

Nembutal or light ether anaesthesia needle-electrodes are introduced into the cat's brain, and the effect of electrical stimulation is noted, first when the cat has had no alcohol and then when alcohol has been introduced through the needle electrodes. The method is elaborate and artificial, and thus open to serious criticism unless the data obtained are scrupulously controlled. A comprehensive preliminary study was undertaken by J. H. MASSERMAN[6] in order to meet these objections. He reports that simple electrical stimulation of the hypothalamus induced behaviour suggestive of rage and fear; neutral solutions injected through the needles produced no effect; weak alcohol (0·05–0·1 c.cm. of 0·1% alcohol in Ringer's solution) made the hypothalamic response to electrical stimulation more pronounced in a significant proportion of experiments. Intraperitoneal administration of alcohol (0·5–1 c.cm. per kg. bodyweight) did not produce any material change. The responses of the posterior sigmoid cortex were not significantly affected by the direct injection of alcohol, but in some instances they were increased by the previous intraperitoneal administration of alcohol. It is well known that general anæsthetics and basal narcotics have actions on the nervous system which are predominantly selective for certain strata of the brain. MASSERMAN'S observations that the stimulating effect of alcohol on the hypothalamus was abolished by nembutal, and that its action on the cortex disappeared under light ether anæsthesia, are therefore consistent with accepted teaching regarding the mode of action of these anæsthetics; and this evidence supports his main thesis concerning the pharmacology of alcohol. The graphic records of the pulse-rate, blood-pressure and respiration included in MASSERMAN'S paper show that the injection of 0·1 c.cm. of 0·1% ethyl alcohol in Ringer's solution produced no direct effect, but the subsequent responses of the hypothalamus to 2·5 volts exceeded those elicited by twice that strength of current before the injection. These experiments justify the tentative conclusion that alcohol facilitates certain reactive processes in the brain (especially in the lower diencephalic centres); and if this is so its action is analogous to that of strychnine on the spinal and bulbar reflexes. It remains to determine the therapeutic usefulness, if any, of this transient stimulation. With the growth of neurosurgery the time seems ripe for the renewal of coöperation between pharmacologist and surgeon on the lines of the fruitful partnership that once existed between CLOËTTA and SAUERBRUCH.

6. *Ibid*, 1938, 64, 335.

Annotations

KNOCK ON THE HEAD

DISCUSSING the physical aspects of concussion at the Royal Society of Medicine on April 17, Major Denny-Brown and Major Ritchie Russell quoted experiments to show that concussion in closed-head injuries is caused by a sufficient rate of change of velocity; in the cat and monkey they found a threshold value for change from 0 to 28 feet per second in ca. 1/2000 sec. This constant threshold of acceleration or deceleration sets aside the factor of momentum; it is the change in speed and not the weight of the brain that matters. The momentum attained or arrested may be identical in a man with a helmet and a man without; but the helmet will cushion the blow sufficiently to prolong the time spent in changing velocity, and thus prevent concussion. Their observations explain how blast, which imparts velocity at a slower rate than a solid object, seldom has direct concussing effects. If the head is supported by a solid mass and thus prevented from moving, concussion does not occur unless the impinging force causes fracture or penetration of the skull. In penetrating injuries concussion can result from a sudden change in cerebrospinal-fluid pressure; this differs from simple concussion, they find, in affecting respiration more readily and severely. When concussion is caused by change in velocity in a closed-head injury there need not be any rise in C.S.F. pressure. They found that there is paralysis of all brain-stem reflexes in concussion, with recovery of different reflexes at different intervals. With graduated blows the four reflexes—corneal, swallowing, pinna and respiratory—became paralysed when the same intensity was reached. This supports the view that concussion is a direct and generalised physical effect on the neurones; and, like other nervous reactions, requires an adequate stimulus to elicit it. Paralysis passes off at different rates in different neuronic elements, and the cerebral cortex may be expected to suffer longest. They found a greatly increased blood-flow in the cerebral vessels in concussion and also in subconcussive injuries; this is related to stimulation of the depressor fibres of the vagus and glossopharyngeal nerves which suffer damage at the foramen magnum even when the injury is insufficient to cause concussion. They therefore reject the hypothesis that cerebral anæmia is an essential component of concussion. A delayed fall in blood-pressure was found to follow vagal injury; if vagal stimulation is intense, post-traumatic collapse, shock and even death may follow. Concussion—even fatal concussion—could arise, they found, without lesions visible in stained sections; and they claim that a sound case for "molecular change" in nerve-cells can be established as a basis for concussion.

At the same meeting an analysis of retrograde and post-traumatic amnesia in 200 cases of head injury was reported by Dr. J. W. Aldren Turner and Mr. Kenneth Eden. They pointed out that while severe cerebral contusion may produce a lengthy loss of consciousness the onset may be delayed. With superficial penetrating injuries of the brain there is often no immediate loss of consciousness; but injuries reaching the basal portion of the brain produce deep loss of consciousness. Concussion in penetrating injuries may result from a fall to the ground after the injury. Their analysis strengthens the clinical impression that immediate loss of consciousness is the result of a generalised effect on the brain, though they are inclined to relate it to some form of damage to the basal nuclei.

INTRAPERITONEAL CHEMOTHERAPY

THE bacteriostatic activity of the sulphonamides in potential and established infections of the peritoneum forms the subject of several recent papers. Vaughan Hudson, Smith and Selbie[1] have attacked the surgical problem of acute intestinal obstruction, in which, as they point out, the fatality is still 20–30% in spite of improved diagnosis and treatment. Their analysis of 670 cases shows that the highest fatality is among those in which gut has been resected; in these death is due not so much to dehydration and toxæmia as to plastic peritonitis. Since it is virtually impossible to avoid peritoneal contamination when gangrenous gut is resected Vaughan Hudson and his collaborators have tried to combat bacterial infection by chemotherapy. Early trials with administration by mouth having proved disappointing in the treatment of postoperative

1. Hudson, R. Vaughan, Smith R. and Selbie, F. R. *Lancet*, April 5, 1941, p. 438.

Digitized by Google

peritonitis, they devised experiments on rabbits to ascertain whether deliberate contamination of the peritoneal cavity by the contents of the gut would excite a plastic peritonitis similar to that observed in man, and if so to determine what organisms were responsible and whether such peritonitis could be prevented or modified by sulphonamides. Their experiments demonstrated that the expected plastic peritonitis due to *Bacillus coli* does result from the contamination. The simultaneous injection of a saline suspension of sulphanilamide into the peritoneal cavity limited the reaction to the immediate locality of the puncture in the gut and the abdominal incision, whereas a single large dose of the drug given by mouth was ineffective. It would have been well to investigate also the results of giving repeated doses by mouth sufficient to keep the blood-concentration at an effective level for a longer period. Further experiments, in which normal living gut was resected, showed that intraperitoneal sulphanilamide was able to limit the spread of the infection; resection of strangulated gut in the rabbit proved too highly fatal for crucial experiments. This form of chemotherapy is also favoured by S. Rosenburg and N. M. Wall,[2] who found that sulphanilamide exercised a protective effect when injected simultaneously with bacterial cultures into the peritoneal cavities of rats. The bacteria were of various kinds, being derived from human cases of suppurative peritonitis and from the contents of acutely inflamed appendices. Control animals receiving bacteria but no sulphonamide died in various stages of peritonitis. If, however, varying lengths of time were allowed to elapse between the inoculation of bacteria and injection of sulphonamide the protective effect of the drug was by no means so great.

The case for treating human subjects along these lines seems unanswerable. Vaughan Hudson and his colleagues mention a favourable issue in 2 instances where resection of the gut for intestinal obstruction was necessary. On the medical side K. M. Alford[3] finds that sulphonamide therapy has greatly reduced the mortality from acute diffuse peritonitis at the Hospital for Sick Children, Toronto. He stresses the importance of needling the peritoneum at an early stage in order to identify the invading organism, and recommends oral sulphanilamide for streptococcal infections and sulphapyridine for pneumococcal. In diffuse peritonitis secondary to neglected appendicitis he supplements surgery with soluble sulphapyridine intravenously until drugs can be taken by mouth, followed by a course of oral sulphapyridine or sulphanilamide, and he is satisfied that chemotherapy has reduced the fatality in these cases also. The abundance of recent work supporting the local application of sulphonamides in infective conditions suggests, however, that the intraperitoneal route is fundamentally sound.

CALLING UP THE PHARMACISTS

THE new schedule of reserved occupations by bringing the age of reservation of pharmacists up to the age of thirty raises the question of how many can be spared if an adequate pharmaceutical service for civilians is to be maintained. About 8400 of the 25,000 registered pharmacists are at present under thirty, and about 20,000 of the total are engaged in chemists' shops, whether as owners, managers or qualified assistants. About the same proportion—80%—of the pharmacists who will become liable to be called to the colours after July 1 are occupied in the retail business, so that if all the 6700 were taken there would be left only 13,300 to conduct 15,000 pharmacies, that being, in round figures, the number of registered shops. Hence, if only one qualified person were allotted to each pharmacy it would be necessary to close 1700 chemists' shops if every one of the men liable for military duty was called up. The war committee of the Pharmaceutical Society, which includes nominees of the three Service departments and the Ministry of Health, has represented to the Government that the maintenance of an adequate pharmaceutical service for the public necessitates the retention in civil life of some, at least, of the men under thirty, and it is understood that the Ministry of Labour is in accord with the proposition that exemptions shall be allowed in special cases, but that the retention of key men in civilian life will be permissible only where they are required urgently for the continuation of a civilian service in their areas. The war committee has been charged with the duty of making recommendations regarding exemptions, and has begun a general survey of pharmacies relative to population. It is hoped that the information so obtained will make it possible to release a maximum number of pharmacists for military duties with the minimum amount of prejudice to the pharmaceutical needs of the public. Special notice will be taken of N.H.I. demands and there will be consultations with the insurance committees and the pharmaceutical committees under the N.H.I. Act. Special arrangements are to be made for pharmacists engaged in hospital work. The war committee has also undertaken a survey of students to ensure that only those proceeding bona fide to qualification shall be reserved from military service; the cases of all pharmaceutical students will be reviewed individually every six months. As many as possible of the pharmaceutical recruits will go into the R.A.M.C. as dispensers, but not more than a few hundred can be so absorbed.

2. *Surg. Gynec. Obstet.* March, 1941, p. 568.
3. *Arch. Dis. Childh.* March, 1941, p. 43.

VERATRUM IN ECLAMPSIA

THE older textbooks of obstetrics often advocate the use of veratrum or American hellebore[1] in the treatment of eclampsia, but modern writers either do not mention it at all or condemn it. Bryant and Fleming,[2] however, sponsor the drug with enthusiasm. Their cases number 120 and cover a period of 15 years, so that their conclusions, though contrary to the trend of modern opinion, merit close examination. They look upon eclampsia as a syndrome of which the essential pathological feature is an abnormal spasm of the entire arteriolar tree. They accept the orthodox view that the underlying cause of the spasm is some undiscovered toxin. Veratrum has long been known as a powerful vasodilator, and Bryant and Fleming claim that in therapeutic doses it is entirely safe—a claim vindicated by their low fatality of 1·7%. They aim at complete control of the eclampsia, and only when this has been achieved do they consider the secondary problem of terminating the pregnancy; in this they adhere strictly to the best doctrines of conservatism. The preparation used is not mentioned in this paper, but Bryant has previously reported[3] that he uses Veratrone (P. D. and Co.), a standardised non-alcoholic solution of the active principles of veratrum roughly equivalent in alkaloid content to the B.P.C. tincture. An initial dose of 0·6 c.cm. is given hypodermically, and this is repeated every 10–15 minutes until the pulse-rate falls below 60 or the systolic blood-pressure below 120; thereafter, until the patient is conscious, 0·2–0·6 c.cm. is given again if the pulse-rate rises to 80 or the systolic blood-pressure to 150. Once the patient is conscious a dose of 0·2–0·6 c.cm. is given if there is nausea, severe headache, visual disturbance, epigastric pain or convulsions.

As an adjuvant, 500 c.cm. of 20% dextrose is given intravenously at the beginning of treatment and repeated

1. Both *Veratrum album* and *V. viride* are listed in the B.P.C. The former is a noxious and ugly lily growing on alpine pastures in Europe where it plays havoc with grazing cattle. White hellebore root was once used internally for dropsy. The latter whose rhizome contains the same alkaloids is indigenous to Canada and the north-eastern U.S.A. and is there known as green hellebore, a name given in this country to a pleasant herb of the buttercup tribe, a fellow species of the Christmas rose, another hellebore. Both these British hellebores were also at one time popular remedies.
2. Bryant, R. D. and Fleming, J. G. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* Oct. 19, 1940, p. 1333.
3. *Amer. J. Obstet. Gynec.* 1935, **30**, 46.

Digitized by Google

every 6–10 hours until consciousness returns; 10 c.cm. of 50% magnesium sulphate is also given at the start by deep injection and afterwards 5 c.cm. every 6 hours for four doses and 5 c.cm. every 12 hours for four doses. The patient is catheterised and given a soap and water enema at the beginning of the treatment. The pulse and blood-pressure are checked hourly in the acute stages and at short intervals after the patient has recovered consciousness. Fluids are pressed to the point of complete hydration, 5 litres a day being given as soon as possible, and a salt-free diet is instituted as soon as food can be tolerated. Fluid intake and urinary output are checked and the urine examined daily for albumin. No sedatives are given except in cases of extreme restlessness or if the patient goes into labour; they claim that the three commonest causes of restlessness in these semi-comatose patients are a full bladder, a full rectum and the pains of labour. The results of veratrum may be startling enough to alarm the uninitiated by a sudden fall of blood-pressure, with extreme slowing of pulse and respirations (for all of which atropine is an effective antidote if required), and may be followed by a copious vomitus of green or black fluid. The usual nursing regime for eclamptic patients must be strictly enforced to ensure proper postural drainage of the mouth and pharynx.

According to Bryant and Fleming, in eclampsia a vaso-constricting toxin produces hypertension which may be complicated by cardiac failure and cerebral and retinal hæmorrhage; and this vaso-constriction causes local anoxæmia and retention of catabolites with resultant focal necrosis in the liver and kidney. It is feasible to correlate this clinical picture of a full-blown eclamptic with the pathology demonstrable at autopsy. Dilatation of the arteriolar tree with veratrum breaks the established vicious cycle, and, by making a normal blood-supply available to the tissues, enhances the action of such therapeutic agents as dextrose and magnesium sulphate. The primary function of this drug is, therefore, to improve arterial circulation throughout the body and not merely to reduce the effect of hypertension. More extensive investigation of the action of veratrum is needed to determine whether we have not prematurely discarded a powerful therapeutic weapon. The maternal mortality of 2 cases in 120 is especially remarkable in that both patients died of puerperal sepsis, long after control of the eclampsia and delivery. The gross fœtal mortality was 28·8%, the greatest number of deaths being in the antepartum eclamptics. It must not be forgotten, however, that Bryant and Fleming also used hypertonic dextrose and magnesium sulphate, both of which are potent agents in the reduction of a high blood-pressure.

THE PLACE OF BIOPSY IN DIAGNOSIS

IN discussing the limitations of biopsy in X-ray therapy Dr. F. Roberts asks whether this method of diagnosis is not sometimes carrying things too far. In cases of doubt it is clear that every possible means should be adopted to reach a definite diagnosis but there is another class of patient to which he refers, where clinical and radiological examinations have already provided clear evidence of malignancy, and here Dr. Roberts suggests that biopsy is being performed partly from the conscientious motive of making assurance doubly sure and partly out of academic interest. This practice is nowadays rare in a well-explored field such as carcinoma of the rectum, and is generally viewed with disfavour in sarcoma of bone where the risks of dissemination are serious, but it is becoming an increasingly common practice in carcinoma of the lung. As Dr. Roberts puts it, from seeing the growth with the bronchoscope to removing a piece for microscopical examination seems such a short and logical step to take. His arguments against undue enthusiasm in this direction are (1) excluding some uncommon endobronchial tumours (e.g. adenomata) radiological examination in carcinoma of the lung, especially with the aid of lipiodol, "gives us a diagnosis as certain as anything in medicine can be certain"; (2) to put a very sick person through another ordeal when he has a drastic course of treatment in front of him shows a lack of confidence in well-proved methods of examination; (3) it is not always possible to remove by bronchoscope a representative portion of growth, and failure to do this may confuse the issue; (4) in the present incomplete state of our knowledge the conduct of a course of X-ray treatment cannot be influenced by the finer degrees of malignancy seen microscopically—to the radiotherapist a mass is, as a rule, malignant or not. And as a corollary to this last argument Dr. Roberts expresses the opinion that there is no known relation between the finer graduations of malignancy as seen microscopically and the subsequent clinical course. This last argument, he believes, raises the fundamental question: what is malignancy? To the pathologist, he answers, it is something determined by certain histological appearances; to the clinician and radiotherapist it is something which is going to kill the patient either by local growth or by dissemination, and it is the business of the radiotherapist to try and save this patient's life or at least ameliorate his condition without too much regard to the pathological distinctions. Therefore, he says, the radiotherapist should not insist on biopsy except where the diagnosis is in doubt. But the case is not quite convincing. It is questionable if everybody will accept the simple practical implication that cancer of the lung is something that is going to kill the patient either by local growth or by dissemination and that histological appearances are relatively unimportant. It is not clear, for instance, whether Dr. Roberts is including malignant disease of the mediastinum, in which the clinical course is different from that of carcinoma of the bronchus, in his broad simple classification. Surely a great deal depends on the stage at which patients come under observation. As they tend to come earlier there will be more doubtful cases needing biopsy diagnosis.

1. Roberts, F. *Brit. J. Radiol.* April, 1941, p. 144.

G. W. CLARKSON KAYE, D.Sc., F.R.S.

THE new science of physics in relation to medicine has lost one of its pioneers and a most outstanding personality by the death on April 16 of Dr. G. W. C. Kaye. Born in 1880 at Harrogate, the son of an architect, Kaye showed an early interest in physics and as a boy in the upper school assisted his physics master in operating one of the first X-ray tubes used in this country. He had a brilliant career at the Royal College of Science and later at Cambridge, where in 1905 he began research into the properties of X rays, with particular reference to the laws governing the emission of the rays and their absorption in matter. In 1910 he was appointed to the staff of the National Physical Laboratory and when, in 1913, the routine testing of radium was begun it naturally fell to his lot to carry out this work. His close association with medical radiology dated from the formation in 1921 of a mixed committee to protect from injury, immediate and remote, those who handled X rays and radium. His studies on methods of safeguarding workers enabled this committee to make its searching recommendations and to revise them again and again as data accumulated. Kaye was thorough in everything he undertook and his wide range of interests led to many calls on his time. He was president of the Röntgen Society in 1917–18, of the British Institute of Radiology in 1928–29, and at the time of his death of the Society of Radiographers. His merit was well recognised abroad and he was elected an honorary member of radiological societies throughout the world. Latterly he gave much thought to needless noise and presided over the commission of the League of Nations which sought means to suppress it.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

MEDICAL ORGANISATION IN THE R.A.M.C. AND SPANISH REPUBLICAN ARMY

OF the many lessons that England might have learnt from the Spanish war it is not surprising that the more technical were the more easily assimilated. Our debt to Spain in the realm of A.R.P., blood-transfusion, and anti-tank measures is real, though rarely stressed. Military medical organisation, however, has hardly been mentioned, possibly because the number of doctors who have experience both of the Sanidad Militar and the R.A.M.C. is small. The differences between the two organisations are worth considering.

The R.A.M.C. was formed to meet the exigencies of the last war, when aerial warfare on a large scale was hardly dreamed of. Fig. 1 is a rough scheme showing its casualty organisation.

When a man is wounded the regimental stretcher-bearers apply the first field dressing and carry him to the regimental aid-post (R.A.P.) where he is seen by the M.O. He is then conveyed to the advanced dressing station (A.D.S.) by field ambulance or stretcher-bearers, where he only receives such attention as is urgently needed. An A.D.S. is formed by one company of the field ambulance. It is little more than a collecting centre and is similar to the classification post of the Sanidad Militar. It is laid down in the R.A.M.C. Training Manual that a walking-wounded collecting post (W.W.C.P.) may be established to relieve pressure on the main dressing station (M.D.S.) but that this is not to be done in mobile warfare.

From the A.D.S. the sick and wounded are evacuated to the M.D.S., formed by the headquarters of the field ambulance. The personnel and equipment here are not such as to allow of adequate surgical treatment of severe cases, though emergency operations must sometimes be attempted, but in the main the wounded merely have their dressings readjusted and receive their antitetanic serum and hot drinks. From the M.D.S. the wounded are evacuated to the casualty clearing station by the motor ambulance convoy (M.A.C.). The C.C.S. is too large a unit to be moved readily; some 48 hours will elapse before such a station can be detrained and made ready to function. During war, the personnel is altered

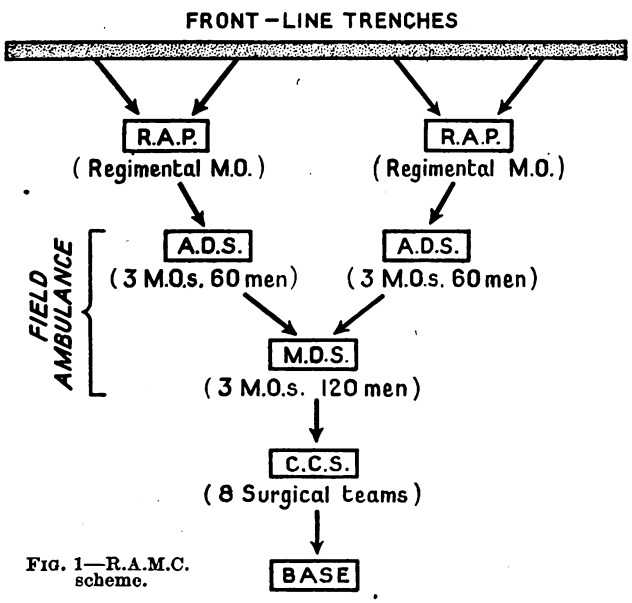


FIG. 1—R.A.M.C. scheme.

to form surgical teams, but these teams must be clearly differentiated from the teams of the Sanidad Militar. The R.A.M.C. teams include only the personnel of the operating-theatre, and though they may be lent to other C.C.S.s they are not complete independent units.

The R.A.M.C. triple organisation—A.D.S., M.D.S., and C.C.S.—was developed in the times when evacuation from the A.D.S. to the M.D.S. was by horse-drawn ambulance, and from the M.D.S. to the C.C.S. by motor ambulance. In these days a motor ambulance can usually get very near to the R.A.P. The two delays for the wounded at the A.D.S. and the M.D.S. without adequate surgical treatment, and the immobility of the C.C.S., are worth noting. In France, owing to the mobility of the front, it was often impossible to find the M.D.S., and casualties were often evacuated direct to the C.C.S. and even to the

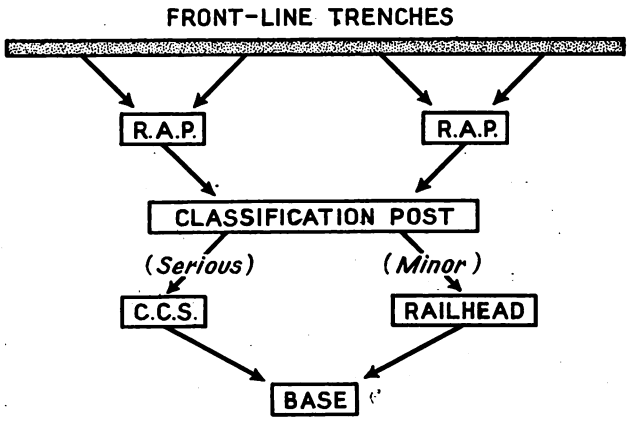


FIG. 2—Casualty organisation in Spanish Republican Army.

base; but light C.C.S.s more mobile than the usual type proved useful.

THE SPANISH PLAN

The Sanidad Militar grew up during the Spanish war, and was thus specially adapted to conditions of aerial warfare and a rapidly moving front. It is difficult to give details of the organisation as clearly as those laid down in the R.A.M.C. Training Manual because it was a growing organisation, constantly adapting and improving itself. It was founded on the idea of mobile-teams—surgical, "triage," blood-transfusion, X-ray, kitchen and others. These were normally under corps control, and had their headquarters at or near the base hospital, where they worked until required elsewhere. The teams were complete in every way; thus the surgical teams had their own instruments, sterilising apparatus, operating tables, beds, linen and ward equipment, and adequate transport for equipment and personnel.

The "triage" team consisted of 2 doctors, 2 nurses, 4 medical orderlies, 2 barbers and 12–20 stretcher-bearers. The job of the team at the C.C.S. was the reception, classification and preparation of the wounded for operation; they also decided on priority of cases for surgical treatment and arranged evacuation of the wounded. A similar unit ran the classification posts. From such units the casualty organisation was built up, the complete scheme being as in fig. 2. The organisation was so flexible that various other schemes could be put into operation as the occasion demanded, such as that shown in fig. 3.

The regimental aid-post (R.A.P.) was run by the regimental M.O. and his staff on similar lines to posts in the R.A.M.C. It was, however, generally agreed that if gas was used there would be two M.O.s per battalion. The classification post was under divisional control, there being usually two to a division. It was staffed by one or more "triage" teams. Its function was to check the first-aid given by the R.M.O. or his stretcher-bearers, and to classify the wounded and evacuate them accordingly. The classification naturally varied with the type of organisation behind the post, as shown in the previous diagrams. The casualty clearing station was built up, as already explained, of 6–8 surgical teams with a "triage," blood-transfusion and other teams, all under the control of a medical superintendent. Such stations were extremely mobile, and the hospitals were often put up in 8 hours. They were placed much nearer the front than an R.A.M.C. casualty clearing station—more in the position of a M.D.S. Thus they were always liable to air attack and were sometimes within artillery range. For this reason they were placed for choice in caves, tunnels, camouflaged tents in woods, or in cellars.

Digitized by Google

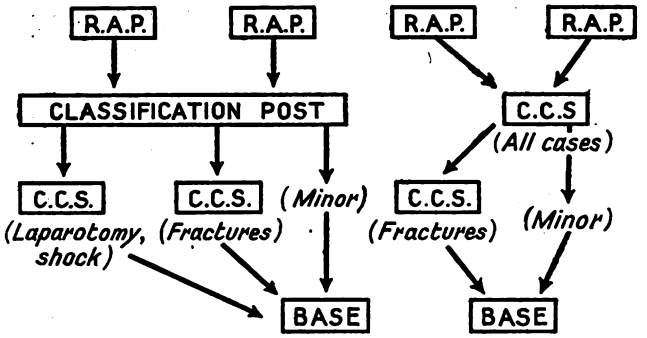


FIG. 3—Variation of the Spanish plan.

The object of the peripheral part of military medical organisation during action is to get the wounded back to the base in the best possible condition. This naturally implies different types of treatment for different types of wounded: a man with a minor flesh wound after receiving his antitetanic serum can go straight back to the base, while one with an abdominal wound with perforation of the bowel must be operated on as soon as possible. The work falls into two parts: first-aid (which includes collecting and classifying the wounded, and the injection of antitetanic serum) and surgical treatment. In first-aid it is important (*a*) that all wounded should be seen by at least one M.O. before setting off for the C.C.S. (it is not always possible for the regimental M.O. to see all the cases, and there must be one M.O. behind him); (*b*) that the wounded should be collected in such a way as to facilitate evacuation; and (*c*) that once the wounded have received adequate first-aid the journey to the C.C.S. should be as rapid and uninterrupted as possible.

If we compare the relative advantages of the two systems, we see that—apart from the personnel—the

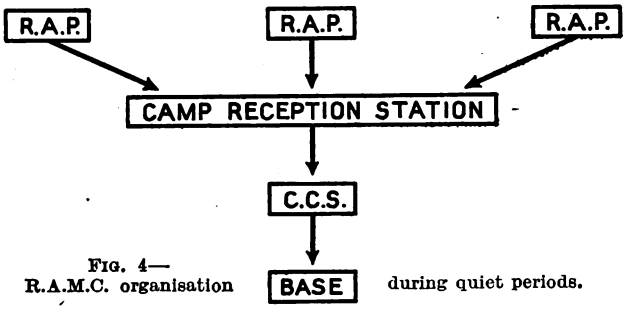


FIG. 4—R.A.M.C. organisation during quiet periods.

R.A.P. and A.D.S. of the English system correspond very closely to the R.A.P. and classification post of the Spanish. The position of the M.D.S., however, seems anomalous; all cases arriving at it have already received adequate first-aid and there is no possibility of adequate surgical treatment there. The M.D.S. thus merely seems to delay passage to the C.C.S., where surgical work (laparotomies, plastering of fractures) must be carried out before the wounded can be evacuated further. The object of the C.C.S. is to perform these operations as far forward as is compatible with safety. The R.A.M.C. solution is to have a large hospital some 25–30 miles back. This means a long delay before operation, and the distance adds little to safety when aerial attack is continuous. Its large size makes the hospital a good target and renders it relatively immobile. The Spanish solution was to have two or more small C.C.S.s (in the position of an M.D.S.) and to rely for protection from the air on their small size and their location in cave, tunnel or cellar. Depending as they did on surgical teams they were extremely mobile, and the number of surgical teams was easily adapted to the number of available sites.

QUIET PERIODS

During intervals of comparative quiet the R.A.M.C. organisation can be used as in fig. 4. The field ambulance reception station or hospital receives all men who cannot be dealt with by the regimental M.O. but who are not sufficiently ill to be sent back to the C.C.S. (cases of scabies, impetigo, influenza or tonsillitis). At most, a quarter of the field ambulance is needed for this work, and in England at present the C.R.S.s are staffed by V.A.D.s, 4 orderlies and 1 M.O., leaving the rest of the field ambulance M.O.s, other officers and men to wait and train. In England now men can be sent to the E.M.S. hospitals as well as military hospitals. In Spain, during such quiet intervals, the classification post and the C.C.S. disappeared and a field hospital was formed, usually from the personnel of the classification post and two surgical teams from the C.C.S. under the medical superintendent. This did the same work as the C.R.S. of the R.A.M.C., but also undertook emergency surgery and "cold" minor surgery. The rest of the surgical teams returned to the base and were able to treat the patients they had sent back after operating on them at the C.C.S. The R.A.M.C. plan has the advantage of maintaining the field ambulance in readiness for any need,

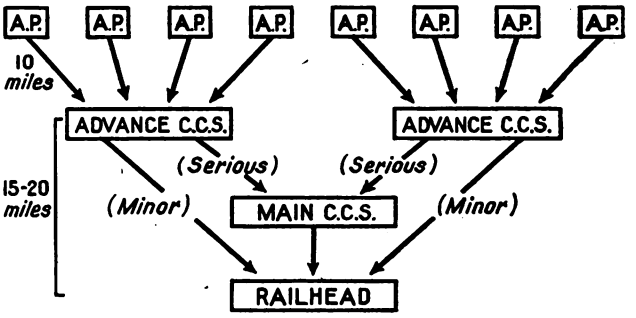


FIG. 5—Suggested modification of the Spanish scheme for use in England.

but it does not make the most economic use of doctors, nurses and orderlies. The Spanish plan keeps all the personnel occupied and the C.C.S. can be reconstructed within 8 hours.

PROPOSED SCHEME

The advantages of the Spanish system seem to be these.

1. Owing to the abolition of the M.D.S. and the use of small advance C.C.S.s the wounded receive adequate treatment earlier.
2. Owing to the organisation in surgical teams, the formation of C.C.S.s of various size and degree of specialisation is much simplified, and their mobility much increased. At the same time medical mobilisation is much easier, as is the interchange of medical personnel between military and civilian hospitals.
3. Thanks to the substitution of a field hospital for a field ambulance, unnecessary idleness of medical personnel is avoided.

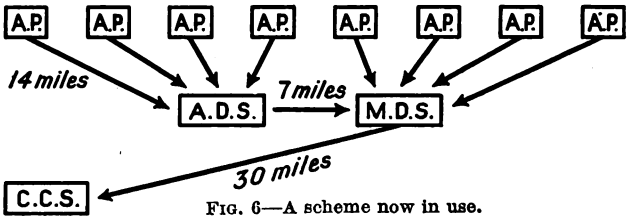


FIG. 6—A scheme now in use.

The position for the defence of England is, of course, different from that in Spain, but the Spanish organisation might be sufficiently adaptable to meet it. Owing to the coastal positions of battalions in this country, whence evacuation might prove difficult, it would be necessary to have probably more aid-posts per battalion, these requiring 3 or 4 ambulance posts. In such cases a classification post would be difficult to arrange and it would seem much better to use the personnel of the classification post to man the numerous aid-posts. This would involve bringing an advance C.C.S., with say 2 or 3 surgical teams, further forward and doing the classification of the wounded there. The increased number of doctors at the front would ensure that all wounded were seen by an M.O. before being sent to the C.C.S. The suggested scheme is shown in fig. 5; a

Digitized by Google

scheme in actual practice on our coasts is shown for comparison in fig. 6. It is clear from fig. 6 that a patient would have to travel about 50 miles and change ambulances twice before he could even have a fracture put up in plaster, let alone have a laparotomy. A C.C.S. near the front must be very mobile and placed in a well-chosen site, but the Spanish war showed that this could be done, and there seems little reason why it should not be done in England.

SUMMARY

The R.A.M.C. medical organisation was devised to suit the last war and involves two delays for the wounded (at the advance dressing station and the main dressing station) before they can get adequate surgical treatment.

The Sanidad Militar of the Spanish Republican Army was adapted to meet the conditions of aerial warfare and a rapidly moving front; it was founded on the idea of mobile teams (surgical, "triage," blood-transfusion, X-ray, kitchen) which were complete in themselves. Wounded were brought from the regimental aid-post to the classification post, whence serious cases went to the casualty clearing station and minor cases to the railhead and base. Surgical teams at the C.C.S. treated the gravely wounded and the rest of the wounded were evacuated according to priority. The C.C.S. could be set up in 8 hours and was placed much nearer the front than an R.A.M.C. station, more in the position of the M.D.S.

During quiet periods in Spain the classification post and C.C.S. were replaced by a field hospital staffed by the personnel of the post and two surgical teams from the C.C.S. The rest of the surgical teams returned to the base and treated the patients they had previously sent back.

In England the advantages of the Spanish plan might be attained by having the C.C.S. in the position of the present M.D.S. and abolishing the A.D.S., the latter's function being taken over partly by the aid-posts and partly by the rearward formations.

A WEEK-END OF INDUSTRIAL MEDICINE

THE short postgraduate course in industrial medicine held in the Birmingham Medical School on April 19–20 was attended by 30–40 practitioners who asked questions and made helpful contacts.

Dr. J. C. BRIDGE opened with a review of those sections of the Factories Act which concern the work of doctors in factories, giving them for a moment the semblance of life from personal experience. The doctor should, he felt, contribute more than he had hitherto done to the prevention of accidents, and therein lay the value of keeping records. A knowledge of factory legislation was essential to every doctor entering industrial work and in his field of work he could count on the coöperation of the Factory Department.

Mr. BEATSON HIRD from experience of thousands of injuries to the eye said that practically all of them could be prevented by better safety measures. He also gave details of first-aid and follow-on treatment. They did these things better in America. Proper intensity of illumination at work levels played an important part in the maintenance of health and production; evidence of this was an increase in recent months of cases of eye strain. In the discussion that followed it was suggested that Birmingham eye hospitals might do useful propaganda on the preventive side.

Mr. H. A. HEPBURN, H.M. inspector, South Midland division, surveyed the health hazards and preventive measures in industry from the beginning of the nineteenth century; only at the end of that century was the first medical inspector of factories appointed. He thought the industrial medical officer's familiarity with the processes and methods of work in his factory was a fundamental basis of success. He had to gain the confidence of the workers, to be tactful and persistent, and it was vital that he should be immediately responsible to the managing director or someone of like status.

Dr. G. A. AUDEN dealing with psychological factors in industry said we wished most of all in these days for a feeling of economic security. This security was implemented by the Workmen's Compensation and N.H.I. Acts, and by the insurance and pension systems which formed the framework of the working man's life. Personality was a screen upon which certain symptoms and signs were projected; worry, using the word broadly, was the inevitable background of psychological problems in industry as outside. Vocational guidance and selection had their value but were limited in scope at present; he instanced the tests for aptitude in certain engineering trades done in Birmingham during recent years. Good selection should cut down the high juvenile labour turnover so common in the Midlands. Accident proneness and the relationship of temperament to fatigue needed further research.

Dr. DONALD STEWART gave a demonstration, illustrated by lantern slides, on the organisation of a casualty department in a factory including A.R.P. This was the basis for efficient factory medical services, and made an immediate return in the reduction of absenteeism. In many factories accident-rates were increasing, and the recent large-scale introduction of doctors into factories gave a unique opportunity of assisting industry and the national effort. He discussed the lay-out and equipment of the ambulance room, the staff required for adequate service, the problems of hospital and general-practitioner treatment of accidents, rehabilitation, and difficulties arising with compensation cases.

Mr. HUGH CARSON discussed the treatment of burns, and summarised modern views on pathology, giving details of treatment for burns of all degrees and of the part to be played by the factory medical and nursing staff. All-important was the prevention of shock. Like other speakers he stressed the importance in these days of closer coöperation between factory doctor and medical and surgical specialists. The rapid expansion of factory health services was making it possible for the first time to apply present-day knowledge both to the factory clinic and to the rehabilitation of the worker.

WOMEN INTO INDUSTRY

THE calling up of women will put at the service of the country a great company of diligent hands. The prescription has been ordered, and we must see that it works, in the words of the master prescriber, safely, quickly and pleasantly. Otherwise it will disagree. Mr. Bevin wishes to make sure that worker and employer shall understand each other, and that difficulties which might arise from their inexperience of each other may be forestalled. A memorandum on the employment of women addressed to employers, works managers, superintendents and foremen, to be obtained from local employment exchanges, sets out a few steps which can be taken to make the assimilation of women into industry smooth and painless.

This leaflet suggests the appointment of a personnel officer, a woman who will be given an early chance to study the operations which women are to carry out and to understand the firm's organisation, wage rates, hours of work and—through the employers' federation and the unions—the method of regulating conditions of employment. She is to be responsible for interviewing and selecting women, and also for dismissing them. When newcomers are arriving from a distance she will arrange for them to be met and will engage billets for them; she will put them in touch with local organisations, provide them with all necessary information about hours of work and wages. She will also ensure that they have an adequate rest room, and she must coöperate with the firm's medical service to keep them well. An important part of her task will be to see that the canteen is equal to their needs. Women working until 6 P.M. or later have no opportunity to buy an adequate evening meal, because the shops have shut, and little energy left for cooking. It is essential, if they are to keep well, that the canteen should supply a square, balanced and appetising midday meal on such terms that they all take it. Some firms have arranged that dismissal should be carried out through the personnel department, and this plan is recommended. Sometimes dismissal can be avoided by transfer of a woman to another department, and sometimes a discussion with the worker of her side of the case may make it possible to see the difficulty in a new light. New candidates must be interviewed sympathetically and with the respect which an opportunity for mutual service should ensure: the employer needing labour and the applicant being willing to supply it. There should be no long waits in windy corridors,

Digitized by Google

no hungry delays during meal-times, no formidable and daunting forms to complete. Once appointed, the new worker is to be introduced to the forewoman, and commended to the care of a fellow worker for two or three days so that she learns her way about cloakrooms, canteens and strange departments. The highest turnover of labour occurs in the first month, perhaps in many cases because these simple civilities are forgotten. The personnel officer, it is suggested, should have a word with the new worker every day for the first week, twice during the second week and once during each of the succeeding weeks. A little friendly conversation can ease tension, discover objections and smooth the period of settling down.

Working hours for women demand realism. It is recommended that the maximum should vary between 48 and 56 hours a week, but schemes for part-time employment of women are suggested which are likely to be much more popular especially among those who are married. At present many women who are still looking after their homes are working 8 or 9 hours in the factory six days a week and then doing their housework in the evenings and on the seventh day, so that their actual working hours are much higher than the number credited to them. This can only lead to breakdown and loss of labour.

No mention is made in the memorandum of the training suitable for a personnel officer; normally these posts would be filled by workers who had taken a two years social science course, but to meet the urgent need for competent officers the Ministry of Labour has arranged special courses, lasting three months, for suitable candidates. Courses have already been held at the London School of Economics and the Universities of Liverpool and Birmingham, and have been completed by the first seventy candidates. New courses are now beginning at Liverpool and Edinburgh Universities. Candidates are chosen by a selection board of the Ministry from people on the supplementary register; as far as possible those with previous experience of industry are picked. All tuition fees and travelling expenses during training are paid by the Ministry, and candidates receive a maintenance allowance of 26*s*. a week while living at home and £2 10*s*. while living away. The first month of the course is spent in theoretical work, lectures and discussions; during the second month the candidate is attached to the personnel department of a factory and gains practical experience of the work she will have to do; she returns to the university for the third month to continue, with more insight, her study of industrial law, economic and industrial history, canteen management, selection tests, interviewing, heating, lighting and ventilation and problems in mental health. There is no examination, but she is expected to write a detailed report of her month of practical experience. The syllabus was drawn up by the Institute of Labour Management and the Industrial Welfare Society and accepted by the Ministry. An account of it by a candidate in training [1] seems to show that it covers the ground in a balanced and exciting manner.

MEDICINE AND THE LAW

Noise: An Injunction Refused

SOME weeks ago, in the Stourbridge county court, a plaintiff claimed damages and asked for an injunction because of the interference of a neighbour's noises with the comfort of his home. He went to bed, he said, at 10.30, as he had work of national importance to do by day; but his next-door neighbour's wireless loud-speaker, use of a piano and jazz drum, and hammering, sawing and chopping of wood was so excessive and unseasonable that he could get no sleep. In actions of this kind, as is probably well known, plaintiffs should keep notes of dates and times so as to present the court with detailed particulars of the alleged nuisance. The plaintiff did so; there was also evidence that he and his wife had required medical treatment for their nerves, though the doctor agreed in cross-examination that nervous affections which could be ascribed to the war, the blackout and the occasional gloom of broadcast announcements were not uncommon. The neighbour denied that his noises were unreasonable, and alleged that his house was empty at some of the times complained of.

The county court judge observed that he had to decide whether the use of modern instruments of music had infringed the rights of a resident in a modern semi-detached house. He had the guidance of the judgment of Lord Selborne in Gaunt *v.* Finney (1872): "it is not every occasional or accidental noise which will amount to a nuisance"; it is "emphatically a question of degree." The county court judge, bearing in mind the conditions in which most people are now living, dismissed the claim. "If my neighbour," to quote Lord Selborne again, "builds a house against a party-wall next to my own, and I hear through the wall more than is agreeable to me of the sounds from his nursery or his music-room, it does not follow—even if I am nervously sensitive or in infirm health—that I can bring an action or obtain an injunction." Such things, to offend against the law, must be done in a manner clearly exceptional and unreasonable. The courts have regard to the character of the neighbourhood and the ordinary use of neighbouring premises, as well as the time of the alleged noise, by day or night. The cases in which courts have intervened include those of building operations at night, the clatter of milk cans in the early morning, a shooting-gallery, a dance-hall and an amateur's incessant devotion to music. In war-time, since the legal issue is "emphatically a question of degree," the standard of toleration is possibly lower. The State, by regulations made under the Emergency Powers (Defence) Act, claims to restrict the remedies for nuisance due to war-work, although in the last war it was held (in Chester *v.* Bateson) that certain regulations made under D.O.R.A. were *ultra vires* if they barred the citizen's access to the courts. Perhaps it is not amiss to appeal for a little more neighbourliness in war-time. People who deliberately make noises to annoy the folk next door, and thereby seriously interfere with the comfort of the home, will find the courts as ready as ever to grant a remedy.

WAR RHYTHM ESTABLISHED

THE work of the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, though thrown somewhat out of gear by the war, is now settling into an effective pattern. The report for 1940 tells of the whole staff of the department of bacteriology, and some from the department of biochemistry, released for work in the Emergency Public Health Laboratory Service, which indeed would have been difficult to organise at the outset but for this loan of expert personnel. Plans had been made to transfer some departments of the school to Cambridge, but this has not been necessary. For convenience the department of parasitology has removed to the Institute of Agricultural Parasitology at St. Albans, an event which has had sad repercussions among the snails. Molluscs always expect to be waited on with keen devotion, if not hand and foot; of the fine collection belonging to the school, half were transferred to St. Albans, liked it not and died; and most of those left behind succumbed resentfully on losing the skilled care of Mr. William McDonald. They will be regretted by all taking courses in helminthology. Normal courses of instruction were suspended in the autumn of 1939, but two intensive six-week courses in hygiene and tropical medicine were given during the year and were well attended; short courses were also arranged on malaria for Service medical officers, and on industrial hygiene for welfare workers. In October, 1940, the full course for the diploma in tropical medicine was begun again. The biochemical department was gravely interrupted by an order in September, 1939, to get rid of all inflammable solvents. Later it was possible to replace these reagents in small quantities, with suitable safeguards against fire. Collaborative work on immunological chemistry had to be given up because of the incorporation of the staff of the department of bacteriology in the E.M.S. The work of the Ross Institute—practical advice to governments and industrial undertakings overseas and to commercial companies at home, as well as research and teaching—has been well maintained, and Dr. G. Macdonald, the assistant director, was put in charge by the Army Medical Department of the first anti-malaria unit to be sent out of this country.

1. O'Donovan B. *Labour Management*, April, 1941, p. 53.

Digitized by Google

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

ON this headland winter loiters till the snow leaves the hills to lurk only in the deep corries, and war is never remote from a seaport town these days. Winter and war together made keen the prospect of a few days in the warm south. Not that work has been dull, for besides new jobs there have been some intriguing problems in the daily round and one in particular which had to wait solution till the end of the holiday. It all started when a suspicious obstetrician questioned the honesty of one of the best foster-mothers to the hospital. Here was a woman who was supplying a profuse ration of human milk at a mere twopence an ounce to the hospital and doing a job of work which in veterinary circles at least would have been hailed as a record. But prodigies are suspect, and she was doubted because the quantity of milk was unphysiological and because the baby who was receiving the milk wasn't doing as well as the obstetrician hoped. But there it was, the astounding bottle of milk arriving daily, smelling and looking like fresh human milk, but in the eyes of authority curdled and sour. And so off it went to the biochemist with the brief, unpleasant note " ? cow's milk." To the biochemist it looked simple, for had he not his protein, fat and sugar contents to juggle with ? Humans and cows haven't yet agreed to standardise these fractions for the duration. At this stage someone spilt the poor woman's own story to the biochemist and he responded with all sorts of technical difficulties. The milk he said might be simply watered human milk or a mixture of human and cow's milk or just cow's milk with the sugar and other things sabotaged. Besides, the tests weren't conclusive and who was to condemn a decent woman on suggestive tests ? With the glad heart of a man who has done his work well the biochemist passed the buck to the pathologist who with less opportunity for scientific quibbling began to interest himself in the motives for this rare outflow of precious fluid. The obstetrician's cynical theory that the twopence per ounce was important could be dismissed at once, but a hint that the lady had previously come near to the record was a good lead. No doubt she remembered the hospital's gratified delight during the former peak of production, and it was time for a new draught of pleasure. Reluctantly the rabbits were injected and at this point my holiday began.

London seen for the first time in two years didn't cause surprise—it was so familiar that one might have been living there all the time. The cinema has dulled the edge of fresh visual impression. How much has that series of anti-war films of the 1930's contributed to the calm strength of Londoners ? Instead of instilling the dread of war into folk, it seasoned them to sights of horror and devastation, and many of the people I met talked and acted as if they were actors in a gigantic play. The bobbies joked about the time-bombs, and the street cleaners swept and shovelled with an air of secret pleasure. Consciously or unconsciously they feel they are working with the whole nation—much of the world in fact—as an audience. It is only on the folks who sit at home and on those who have just felt disaster that the real grimness presses. It will be another Sassoon rather than another Hemingway who will write a true picture of the battle of London for folk to come.

In Berkshire life was pleasant, and riding over the waste downland with a stable-man who spoke of a good horse with " the head and neck of a duchess and the rump of a cook " it was joy to hear of crops and magpies and the lost art of thatching. Riding on the straight Roman road, " bare, like the thin parting-line in hair," it was comfort to think of the dynasties that this simple lane had outlasted. In the Barley Mow I learned that the big doctor who lived down in the valley was in town having two teeth pulled, and I shared the pleasure of the teller who revelled in the thought that the great folk had to suffer just like us. Down at Ye Olde Lanthorn, in the market town, the retired surgeon-commander's face changed its mahogany serenity only once to tell how interlopers from the city had caused pink gin to be rationed and thereby scuttled his staple diet ; but he soon brightened to the irrelevant and far-off tale of how his ship sank at Jutland. The peace of Berkshire and the home counties had done its work, and not even the sight of more fish in the shops of the Thames resorts than we had seen in weeks at our own great fishing port could make us angry. In the northbound train a Canadian sergeant drank to the damnation of all mountebanks in governments and offices, and to the day when those who did a real job of work would get their due reward. And as the train curled round the leaden bay at home we remembered the patient merit of the foster-mother who had tried so well, only to be scorned by the insolence of office. Alas, the milk she had so generously supplied seemed from the serological tests to have a bovine as well as a human origin. Depression was set for the bottomless pit when the lab. boy suggested that it would be the most natural thing in the world for a woman to keep the milk in an ordinary milk-bottle. Our reputation for kindliness as well as accuracy had been saved and over the clean city the spring sun began to filter through.

* * *

My friend the surgeon uses a stethoscope occasionally and keeps it in his bag. Recently he had to leave the end-piece at the shop for repair because the vulcanite bell was broken ; then he forgot all about it. Some time later he saw a patient in his consulting-room, and it became clear that even a surgeon must examine his chest and take his blood-pressure. He opened the little drawer in his ingeniously constructed bag, and pulled out the binaural ear-piece from which dangled forlornly two lengths of rubber tubing. He was not nonplussed. Once more he delved into the bag and, emerging with two aural specula, carefully inserted one into each dangling end of rubber. As he moved about the room, they jingled as charmingly as cow-bells in an alpine pasture. The stethoscope, being now bimanual as well as binaural, was effective enough in auscultation of the heart and lungs, but took some manipulation in determining the blood-pressure. However, the task was well and truly done in the end. These easy triumphs, I fear, went to my friend's head. Full of enthusiasm at his triumphal though primitive invasion of the sphere of the physician, he recalled other great auscultators who despite simple tools blazoned their names on the page of history. He remembered Laennec, he did not forget Skoda. Seizing each shining little silvery bell, he placed one in the right axilla and the other in the left, and listened with a growing wonder. I cannot but think that this was a moment of initiation ; that from that hour, like Lydgate in George Eliot's " Middlemarch," he must have felt the growth of an intellectual passion. " The moment of vocation had come, and before he got down from his chair, the world was made new to him by a presentiment of endless processes filling the vast spaces planked out of his sight by that wordy ignorance which he had supposed to be knowledge." The patient was deeply impressed.

* * *

In the country road where we live we all keep dogs ; and such is modern dog-snobbery that they are all well-bred dogs, mostly large. Mr. Bale's Alsatian starts the row, young, debonair, elegant, coloured like a Jersey cow ; then there is Mr. Chives's golden retriever, harmonious, easy, moving like oil ; next comes our Porkie, black as the devil, a Staffordshire bull-terrier, blunt-nosed, solid, foolish and conciliatory. Miss Treacher's Chris, a fat spaniel, owns the next garden, and then there is Mrs. Cummings's cat, Frederick, who is practically a dog and goes for walks with her. At the end of the row are two or three rather worthy Aberdeens ; there is thus a decline in gross volume, though not in blood or dignity as you pass along the line. We thought of having a dog show; not on breeding—for who shall judge between these appalling aristocrats ?—but on qualities of disposition, personal charm, humour and effrontery. The general feeling was that Porkie would do well on every human quality except intelligence, Chris would display the advantages of an enlightened self-interest, the Aberdeens would prove cautious and reliable to a dog, the Alsatian would cash in on his manners, the retriever on his bonhomie, and that Frederick would sneer. We thought of leading them out one fine May morning, care and war set aside, into a neighbouring meadow and getting down to brass tacks —Mr. Bale, plump and cosy behind his sauntering apollo

Digitized by Google

of a dog; Mr. Chives fresh from the furrow, a clod with a cosmopolitan; Eve panting after Porkie, a gnat straining at a tank; Chris shuffling unwillingly, a stout pantaloon, behind Miss Treacher's tweeds; and the Aberdeens importantly convoying their naval owner. Frederick, we thought, would sit on the fence. But it was Eve who suggested that the dogs ought to show us. To comfort ourselves for our lack of class when compared with our hounds, we pictured them as keen partisans of our other merits. Mr. Bale's Alsatian will probably mutter warmly: "Not much to look at perhaps, but a one-dog man, and what a nose for a bone." The retriever, talkative, vivacious, agreeably aware of himself, would laugh off Mr. Chives as a chosen weakness. "Terrible creature, I know, but simply marvellous at a rat-hunt, and a beautiful shot. I'm completely devoted to him, my dear, so raw, fundamental—he actually wears combinations. Talk? My God no, simply dumb. Uncouth, do you know? Giaour." Chris with his comfortable old man's wink would grunt: "Good cook. What more do you want?" And the Aberdeens would rumble sentiments on patriotism with appropriate quotations from Burns and Scott. Frederick would mince out: "Owner? The word means nothing. All this possessiveness is quite fantastic. I believe in self-determination, naturally. One could scarcely take part in this sorry affair, but one must confess it has its qualities as a spectacle."

And Porkie, what would he do about this family, so little to his credit? When he had starched our crests and powdered our noses (the women) and pressed our flannel bags and twitched our ties (the men) I can see him looking round wistfully and swinging a doubtful tail. "They go walks, sometimes," he would urge hopefully, "and they keep up a good fire——" It will be no use. I can see the amused scorn in the eyes of the retriever, the Alsatian, the Aberdeens and Chris; the cold contempt in Frederick's "What a dreadful bunch of tykes. Poor old Porkie! Where did he pick them up?"

* * *

The morning after a blitz on London I went past a church within a yard of which a bomb had fallen, killing several people. One has got so used to tumbled stone and twisted iron and blackened ruin that one no longer reacts as at first with sorrow and indignation, but with a certain amount of callous interest. I went through the same stages when as a student I first saw the grosser forms of illness. A fungating carcinoma then inspired horror and anger and only when one had become habituated to such brutalities and realised how impotent one was to frustrate them could one get that emotion-repressed detachment that is the parent of keen interest. There had been thick iron railings round that church at a distance from it of about ten yards. Nearest the crater they had simply gone, further away they were partially destroyed, further away still a railing here and there had a few inches missing. Some flaw in the metal? Some concentration of the blast? Twenty yards away from the crater there was a window unbroken, seventy yards away many had been sucked out or blown in. The apparent capriciousness of blast can often be accounted for, if one takes the trouble to reason the matter out. In the churchyard nearer the crater than some of the partially broken railings I saw among other shrubs a common Darwin's barberry in flower. I nipped over a rope and some rubble and examined it. Some of the flowers were open, and lying close to the petals were the delicate stamens. With a shred off my match-box I touched the base of one of them, and it sprang in. This trigger mechanism had survived within a distance that had proved too much for stout iron. Moral: bow before the blast. Yes, but bob up again.

* * *

With our daily papers down to four pages with an occasional six as a treat, or eight if you can run to 3*d*., and material for them as plentiful or more so than ever, there can never have been such blue-pencilling as in these last few months. Yet things were pretty bad two hundred years ago. "The valuable article which I sent to the publishers for sordid gain," wrote William Oldys the antiquary somewhere in the 1750s, "was so compressed and played the Devil with by one John Campbell that it was reduced to one sheet instead of two." Poor William.

Letters to the Editor

GLANDULAR FEVER

SIR,—I have read with interest the two articles on mononucleosis and glandular fever, by Dr. Fuller and Dr. Barber, which appeared in THE LANCET of Jan. 18 (pp. 69 and 71) with an editorial note (p. 84). In discussing some of the questions which these papers raise I will use the American nomenclature, for here we are at present wedded to the term infectious mononucleosis. Dr. Fuller has listed three cases, which presented many of the clinical features of infectious mononucleosis and yet all failed to give a positive heterophile antibody (sheep-cell) test. This finding reflects an experience which we, and others in this country, have frequently encountered. In fact an unusual report by Erf (*J. Mt. Sinai Hosp.* 1938–39, **3**, 113) states that in not more than 40% of their cases of infectious mononucleosis was a positive heterophile antibody test obtained. In our own clinic, on the other hand, 90% of fifty cases have given a positive test (*Bull. N.Y. Acad. Med.* 1939, **15**, 43). Obviously the discrepancy is dependent on the clinical diagnostic criteria used in these different clinics, as well as the frequency with which serological tests are made during the disease. The question whether there should be a separate category for cases which resemble infectious mononucleosis clinically and yet have negative heterophile tests is often discussed in this country; but until more definitive diagnostic criteria are available it does not seem as if much would be accomplished by dividing them into separate groups. Our personal and present opinion with regard to the heterophile antibody test as a confirmatory diagnostic measure in infectious mononucleosis is that (provided one can exclude serum disease) an agglutination in a dilution of 1/64 is nearly always of positive diagnostic value, and a test of 1/32 is of suggestive value, but a negative test does not eliminate the diagnosis of infectious mononucleosis.

Two of Dr. Fuller's cases (cases 4 and 5) were probably examples of serum disease, and as he points out the serological findings in such cases are explainable on the fact that horse serum contains the Forssman antigen. This type of heterophile antibody can be differentiated from the infectious mononucleosis antibody by absorption tests such as those described by Beer (*J. clin. Invest.* 1936, **15**, 591) and Davidsohn (*J. Amer. med. Ass.* 1938, **108**, 289). The blood-counts in Fuller's cases 3 and 4, which reveal a relative lymphocytosis, are more difficult to explain but at least we have seen blood-pictures of this type in cases of throat infection in which horse serum was given. In the editorial note on this subject the question is raised whether the use of sulphonamide drugs may not suppress antibody formation in the disease under consideration, as they do in pneumonia, and whether that may not be the reason why the heterophile antibody response was absent in some of Dr. Fuller's cases. This is a conceivable possibility, of course, although there seems to be some recent difference of opinion on this point too (*J. clin. Invest.* 1940, **19**, 179, 307, and 735). At least it may be worth mentioning, however, that cases of infectious mononucleosis with negative serological findings were often noted prior to 1936—that is, prior to the introduction of the use of sulphonamide drugs in this country. Professor Himsworth (*Lancet*, Feb. 8, p. 195) suggests that the extent of the monocytosis in these cases may be related to the extent of the heterophile antibody response. American students of this disease will look forward with interest to subsequent findings on this point.

Yale University Medical School. JOHN R. PAUL.

INFECTED DUST

SIR,—I am sorry to read in your issue of April 19 that Dr. Glass has doubts about the power of the formalin spray to remove hæmolytic streptococci from an infected room. I am particularly interested in this, as I was working with Dr. White at the time she obtained the satisfactory results quoted by Dr. Glass, and since then I have myself done many experiments, all of which confirm her findings. I will not give my full results here because they will be published shortly in detail, but I have no doubt that a pint of 40% formaldehyde, intro-

Digitized by Google

duced into a room of about 1000 cu. ft. as a fine spray and left there for 24 hours, should kill all hæmolytic streptococci, even when they are hidden in the most awkward nooks and crannies. Dr. Glass's room was slightly larger (1462½ cu. ft.), but as the figure of 1 pint for 1000 cu. ft. allows a good margin of safety I think it should still have been quite satisfactory.

There is, however, one possible source of error. I read that "during the spraying the windows and doors were tightly shut," and that "after the spraying the ward remained closed for 24 hours," but there is no mention that the ward was properly sealed. For success it is essential that all the windows, door frames, ventilators, and any other opening should be sealed by covering all possible cracks with strips of gummed paper. The flue, if there is one, must not be forgotten, nor must the keyhole be overlooked. The formalin spray acts, not as a solution of formalin, but by virtue of the gaseous formaldehyde which is quickly given off when the surface area is so enormously increased by the act of spraying the liquid. This gas diffuses everywhere readily, and owes its power of sterilising most difficult corners to this diffusion. Because of this diffusibility it will escape from the room if given any opportunity, and every crevice through which it can escape must be sealed. If this is not done, it is impossible to say for how long a time a lethal concentration of formaldehyde remains in the room, but it may be very short.

If I am doing Dr. Glass an injustice and the room *was* actually sealed in this way, then I can only conclude that his formalin may have been weak. A bottle, once opened, soon loses strength, and for this reason I always prefer to use paraformaldehyde powder, which can conveniently be heated on any tin tray over a spirit lamp. One gramme of this for every 10 cu. ft. will give an adequate concentration.

Carmarthen. R. M. FRY.

DEFIBRINATION: TRANSFUSION SIMPLIFIED

SIR,—With reference to our article of March 22 (p. 405), we find that serum can be recovered from defibrinated blood without the use of a centrifuge. In order to obtain satisfactory settling of the corpuscles by gravity it is only necessary to dilute defibrinated blood with from 7 to 8 times its volume of serum. If clotted blood is the chief source of serum, half a bottle of defibrinated blood (240 c.cm.) can be added to each Winchester of serum separated from bottles of clotted blood. It is convenient to use the screw cap with spout and tongue described in THE LANCET of April 26 (p. 536) to hold back the clot and the glass beads while pouring off the defibrinated blood. Sedimentation of the corpuscles is virtually complete in 96 hours at 2–6° C.

Regional Blood Transfusion Laboratory, Cambridge. G. A. HARRISON. L. E. R. PICKEN.

A HUNDRED CASES OF BREECH PRESENTATION

SIR,—Drs. Gairdner and Jackson in their reply to Mr. Burns ask for further information about the figures he quoted. The figure he gave of fœtal mortality for vaginal delivery of uncomplicated breech presentation at the Liverpool Maternity Hospital was not corrected in any way. Breech presentation is classified in the hospital reports according to the recommendation of the subcommittee set up by the Royal Society of Medicine and therefore includes all cases of breech presentation where the baby weighs 5 lb. or over and where there is no other obstetric complication. The fœtal mortality includes all babies dying during labour, during delivery, or during the neonatal period—i.e., until the discharge of the mother from the hospital.

During the eight-year period quoted 462 uncomplicated breech cases were delivered with the loss of 30 infants; but of these 7 died from causes unconnected with the presentation. During the same period there were also 163 cases of uncomplicated breech delivery in multiple pregnancy from which no child was lost. The "corrected" fœtal mortality for the 625 cases would therefore presumably be 3·68%. The hospital however prefers to quote the uncorrected figure for fœtal mortality in breech presentation—viz., primigravidæ 6·23% and multiparæ 5·5%.

Liverpool Maternity Hospital. MARY MAYEUR, Resident Obstetric Assistant.

BONE GRAFTING THE SCAPHOID

SIR,—Squadron-Leader Armstrong's contribution in your last issue to the treatment of fractures of the scaphoid bone is of particular importance at this moment, because the injury is so often sustained by pilots and skilled technicians of the Royal Air Force, and no doubt also by members of the other fighting Services who are drawn from the same age-group. Furthermore the time factor in the treatment of these injuries is now of vital significance, and any measure which offers hope of accelerating recovery is worthy of serious consideration.

In an annotation (p. 546) you quote the views which I held when last I wrote upon this subject. I then believed that bone grafting was indicated only in a small number of fractures with established non-union, and not in fractures with "cavitation" and decalcification in which union could be secured with no less certainty by plaster immobilisation alone. I still believe that simple delayed union can be treated successfully by adequate and continued immobilisation in plaster, but if it can be shown that union is accelerated by the increased immobility of a well-placed bone graft, then military necessity dictates that this shall become the treatment of choice. During the last twelve months I have had many opportunities of seeing Armstrong's work, of watching the treatment of similar cases in the hands of other orthopædic surgeons of the Royal Air Force, and of myself employing the admirable technique he has developed. There is now a growing volume of evidence which suggests that a skilfully performed operation may reduce the incapacity period, and I hope that it will soon be possible for Armstrong to report a much larger series of cases.

Meanwhile, however, it must be recognised that the bone-grafting technique demands a high standard of operative skill, that it necessitates perfect team work, and that it cannot be performed without special apparatus and facilities for radiography in the operating theatre. Without these amenities it is better that delayed union of fractures of the scaphoid bone should be treated by the equally certain if somewhat slower method of adequate and continued immobilisation in plaster.

Liverpool. R. WATSON-JONES.

THE CASE FOR MASS RADIOGRAPHY

SIR,—The impression conveyed by your leader of April 19 is that mass radiography is a reliable routine method of examination of recruits for the Services or even of communities. There are a number of reasons why many of us would disagree with this.

(1) Radiography is an ancillary investigation which should not be applied unless an adequate clinical examination indicates a need for it. It is the clinical condition of the patient and not the radiographic appearances which matter.

(2) Miniature radiography is unreliable in its negative findings and inferior to ordinary direct radiography. The screen image can be clarified by the use of a focused grid between the patient and the fluorescent screen, and the thin metallic strips of the grid will not be seen on the screen or shown on a miniature photograph of its image *because of the blur effect of the screen*; but the grid cannot be left in place for direct radiography because the lines of the grid would be too conspicuous. Surely, if the detail of the metallic grid can be blurred out from the miniature but clearly shown on the direct radiogram, the detail of disease shown on the direct radiogram will also be blurred out. Many times I have been astonished to see on the direct radiogram definite evidence of miliary tuberculosis and other lesions of the lung of which the screen image had given no suggestion. Even with the best radiography it is my experience that clinical signs precede radiographic in at least as many cases as radiographic precede clinical.

(3) A fair proportion of the positive findings with miniature radiography were found to be fallacious. Though they may be of no clinical significance an extended and expensive clinical and radiographic examination will be necessary to establish this.

(4) The comparison of the two methods should be between the direct film and an enlargement of the miniature photograph of the screen.

(5) Mass radiography is used as a substitute or a refuge for poor clinical work. Radiographic evidence in

Digitized by Google

recent papers is of extensive disease with large cavities and fibrosis which had been missed at the clinical examination. In another account 50% of the patients with positive miniatures had tubercle bacilli in their sputum.

(6) Mass radiography is more spectacular and, with its full commitments, more expensive but less reliable than mass examination of the sputum.

For these reasons I would strongly deprecate the expenditure of public funds on mass radiography.

Birmingham 15. JAMES F. BRAILSFORD.

ESERINE AND PROSTIGMIN

SIR,—An interesting series of experiments, reported in your issue of April 12, has led Denis Williams and Ritchie Russell to the conclusion that eserine diminishes epileptic activity whilst Prostigmin increases it. This work is of considerable importance and I should therefore like to draw attention to a factor which may possibly have vitiated the results. The anti-cholinesterase activity of these two drugs appears to be implicated. If that is the case the use of these drugs in myasthenia gravis might give some indication of comparable relative dosage. In that disease 0·5 mg. of prostigmin gives results as good as or better than those obtained with 2·5 mg. of eserine. In their experiments, Williams and Russell have used chiefly 1·5 mg. of prostigmin, which probably corresponds to 7·5 mg. of eserine, whilst they used only 1–2 mg. of eserine in most of their cases. I suggest that, were they to repeat their observations with 0·5 mg. of prostigmin, the result might well be a decrease in epileptic activity comparable to the action of the small doses of eserine they used.

It is perhaps significant that two of the patients treated with eserine in doses sufficient to cause toxic symptoms (3·5 mg. in a man and 1·5 mg. in a boy of 13) showed an increase in epileptic activity. This suggests surely that the action of eserine varies with dosage and may be reversed when larger quantities are used. Conversely, I believe that prostigmin might, in smaller doses, give results opposite to those obtained so far with larger doses. In two experiments Williams and Russell gave first 1·5 mg. of eserine, producing a decrease of epileptic activity, and then injected 1·5 mg. of prostigmin, altering the decrease to an increase. I think that prostigmin 0·5 mg. followed by eserine 1·5 mg. might have had the same result.

Finally I should like to mention the case of a myasthenic woman of 28 who had epileptiform convulsions for the first time whilst taking prostigmin 7·5 mg. daily in divided doses. As I did not suspect any connexion with her treatment, the injections were continued; the fits ceased after a few months and have not recurred, although she still takes prostigmin in the same doses.

Park Prewett Hospital, Basingstoke. L. P. E. LAURENT.

EXPERIENCES OF BLAST

SIR,—You may recall my account of the policeman who was blown some fifty yards by the explosion of a very heavy bomb (*Lancet*, April 5, 1941, p. 461). He has survived, and his story is that he was trying to locate on or about a particular building an unexploded bomb which had been reported in the usual way. He estimates that he cannot have been more than ten yards away from it when it went off. The explosion burst one of his ear drums, but there was neither clinical nor radiological evidence of any blast injury of the lungs.

Another interesting blast "incident" was described by the man who experienced it. A heavy bomb exploded about 200 yards away while he was walking in a moderately wide street. He found himself lifted off his feet, and his chest felt as though it was being squeezed most painfully, so that "all the blood was being displaced to my head, making it throb badly." The effect was quite momentary.

YOUR PERIPATETIC.

Dr. F. R. Humphreys asks on behalf of the Thunderstorm Census Organisation if readers would send him details of any cases of injury to human beings from lightning. The information will only be used for statistical purposes by the organisation. Dr. Humphreys may be addressed at Langley Terrace, Oakes, Huddersfield.

Parliament

IN the House of Commons on April 22, Mr. JAMES GRIFFITHS raised the case of a young man named Thomas of Llanelly who was passed into the Army A1, though in 1930 he had had a mild attack of rheumatic fever. After three days' service in the Army he broke down and after some months in hospital was discharged as unfit, suffering from mitral stenosis. Till he was called up Thomas had worked for nearly eight years as a grease burner, doing hard and strenuous work in front of a furnace with only a week and a half's sick leave for influenza. On the advice of his medical advisers the Minister had decided that this young man's disability was not caused by his service in the Army or materially aggravated by it and he had received no pension. Mr. Griffiths said that if this case had happened in industry the man would have received compensation. He urged the Minister to set up an independent tribunal to deal with these cases. In reply Sir WALTER WOMERSLEY, the Minister of Pensions, admitted that the Britisher gets some satisfaction from knowing that even though a tribunal is not a competent one he has had a hearing for his case, but in the present shortage of doctors it would be impossible to get the right men to serve. In Thomas's case he found there was a difference of opinion between the man's own doctor and not only the Ministry's doctors but also the medical board who found that the man's condition was not aggravated by his service. Therefore he submitted the case to a medical specialist nominated by the Royal College of Physicians who had not thought it necessary to examine the man but after considering the medical evidence had reported that stenosis was caused by rheumatic fever in early life and that provided that the heart was little affected it might be present with little symptoms of heart disease and the patient might be able to live for years an ordinary life, even one involving manual labour. On medical examination the signs of this disease might be overlooked. When the characteristic murmur and thrill were well marked (as in Thomas's case) the valvular defect was probably of considerable standing. He advised that the illness made the heart condition worse, but it was a case of worsening irrespective of the service the man had performed.

Sir Walter Womersley said, at the beginning of the war many men who ought never to have been taken into the Forces were accepted. But the examination was now much stricter; and he was pressing for an even stricter one. Where men had failed to disclose previous illnesses there was some excuse for a doctor grading them as A1. But Mr. Thomas on enlistment gave a history of rheumatic fever in childhood and yet was placed in Grade I. That seemed to be one up against the doctor. He did not believe that there was widespread trouble over these cases. It was astounding to him how few they were, considering the rather slack examination in the early days.

Sir Walter also emphasised the importance of "salvaging" the men who are discharged. Many are able to return to civilian life and work, and as we pointed out last week (p. 543) rehabilitation is more than ever wise and thrifty.

LITTLE AND OFTEN

When the Budget resolutions came before the House of Commons on April 23 Sir GEORGE DAVIES pointed out the danger that heavy taxation on the wealthy classes would have a serious effect on the financial support given to great charitable institutions such as voluntary hospitals. In reply Sir KINGSLEY WOOD admitted the burdens he had imposed but said he comforted himself with the reflection that the help which had saved so many hospitals did not come from large gifts of money by individuals, but from regular week-to-week contributions made by large sections of the community all over the country. Much as he would regret the withdrawal of subscriptions to hospitals, he was therefore not unduly apprehensive.

In an answer to a question Mr. BROWN said: The number of deaths from cancer in England and Wales registered during 1939 are provisionally returned as 69,001.

Digitized by Google

QUESTION TIME

Distribution of Medical Man-power

In reply to a question Mr. E. BROWN said that the committee appointed to advise on the distribution of medical man-power between the civil and fighting service and general medical practice had made the following recommendations:

All medical establishments, service or civil, should be reviewed forthwith with a view to the fullest possible utilisation of medical personnel and the reduction of future demands.

The services of civilian practitioners in proximity to troops might be further extended.

Where the three Services in this country are represented in the same or adjacent areas, further economy should be effected by the adoption of the principle of area service.

The possibility of temporarily releasing practitioners from the Services for civilian work through the winter months when the demands of the civilian population are greatest should be carefully examined.

The employment of alien practitioners admitted to the register in civil hospitals and the Services should be further extended.

The employment of final-year students as house-surgeons or house-physicians in civil hospitals should be set on foot.

The question of the employment of more practitioners from Canada and other Dominions should be further explored.

The possibility of recruitment of practitioners from the United States of America is a new factor and action in regard to it should be taken as quickly as possible.

An effective organisation for the settlement of questions of priority should be established.

E.M.S. Hospitals

In answer to a question Mr. BROWN said that under arrangements agreed with the war organisation of the British Red Cross Society and Order of St. John of Jerusalem 163 houses with 8454 beds have been opened, and 52 more with 2531 beds are in preparation, as auxiliary or convalescent hospitals for the Emergency Hospital Scheme. In these houses 2795 beds are at present occupied, but instructions to bring more beds into use are being issued. The usefulness of these hospitals, however, does not depend only on the present occupancy of beds. They are required to relieve the main hospitals of suitable types of patients, as and when the pressure on beds develops.

Essex County Sanatoria

Mr. T. E. GROVES asked the Minister of Health if he was aware that at the outbreak of war there were 70 patients waiting to be admitted to Essex County sanatoria, and that since the war the figure had increased, and patients kept waiting two or three months; how many patients, both male and female, were at present waiting; what steps were taken to prevent the disease being spread by these patients; how many patients discharged themselves from Essex County sanatoria in 1940 before treatment was completed; and what steps were being taken to ensure an adequate number of beds in the county in future.—Mr. BROWN replied: I am informed that at present 114 persons in all are on the waiting-list. In many cases immediate admission is not required, but for those in which it is desirable every effort is made to secure sanatorium treatment as soon as possible. The spread of the disease is controlled by the normal measures of supervision in the patient's home and by giving priority in admission to those whose segregation is desirable. A certain number of patients discharge themselves from county sanatoria against medical advice before completion of the necessary sanatorium treatment, but I have no information as to the numbers concerned in 1940. An additional institution of 300 beds has been brought into use since the outbreak of war.

More Pay for Service Nurses

In a written reply to Miss WARD, Captain MARGESSON, Secretary of State for War, announced the following improvements in the scale of pay of the nursing services, which take effect from April 1, 1941:—

The minimum rate of pay of a sister, Queen Alexandra's Imperial Military Nursing Service, is being increased from £80 to £95 a year, and sisters whose rates are below £95 will be brought up to that figure. Annual increments of £5 a year for future approved service will be admissible as heretofore and the sister's maximum will remain £125 a year.

For members of Queen Alexandra's Imperial Military Nursing Service Reserve, the Territorial Army Nursing Service, and the Territorial Army Nursing Service Reserve, the minimum rate will be £105 a year. Members of these services who have civilian nursing experience will also be allowed certain special increments. Increments of £5 a year on the scale for each year's approved military service rendered hereafter will also be admissible subject to the over-all maximum of £125 a year.

Similar increases have been made in the scale of pay of members of the R.A.F. nursing services.

Food Examination and Public Health

Captain L. F. PLUGGE asked the Minister of Health whether any supervision was maintained over the component parts of such commodities as fish cakes, meat and potato pies, luncheon and breakfast sausage, meat rolls, meat pies, egg dishes and other articles in which there was little content of the article advertised.—Mr. BROWN replied: The Food and Drugs Act, 1938, gives wide powers for the sampling and examination of food, both for the protection of the purchaser and in the interests of public health. These powers extend to the ingredients of any article of food whether on sale or in possession for the purpose of preparation for sale. The administration of the Act rests with local authorities, and I have no reason to suppose that they are not maintaining adequate supervision.

Diet for Diabetics

In reply to a question Major LLOYD GEORGE stated that on the recommendation of the food rationing (special diets) advisory committee of the Medical Research Council, the Minister of Food had arranged for diabetics to receive two extra meat and two extra butter and margarine rations per week in lieu of their sugar ration.

Coalminers and Silicosis

In replying to a question Mr. HERBERT MORRISON gave particulars of applications to the medical board for certificates under the Various Industries (Silicosis) Schemes from Coalminers, 1940, as follows:

—	Total number	South Wales, excluding anthracite mines	Anthracite mines
Disablement or Suspension—			
Applications for certificates	957	353	472
Certificates granted:—			
(1) Total disablement ..	185	91	71
(2) Suspension (with partial incapacity) ..	282	78	189
Deaths—			
Applications for certificates	137	84	32
Certified as due to the disease	93	58	18

Notices in the Medical Press

Mr. GROVES asked the First Lord of the Admiralty why the notice to civilian medical practitioners, called in to attend naval ratings, was only inserted in the *British Medical Journal* and the *Lancet*; when was the notice published; and what was paid to each paper.—Mr. A. V. ALEXANDER replied: I understand that most medical practitioners read one or other of these papers. The notice was published on March 8 and no payment was made.

Deaths from Tuberculosis

In reply to a question recently addressed to him, Mr. E. BROWN, Minister of Health, stated that the number of deaths from tuberculosis (all forms) registered in England and Wales for the second quarter of the year were:-

Year	Males	Females	Total
1940 ..	4027 ..	3089 ..	7116
1939 ..	4027 ..	2836 ..	6863
1938 ..	4150 ..	2823 ..	6973
1937 ..	4256 ..	3117 ..	7373

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED APRIL 19

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1056; whooping-cough, 3568; diphtheria, 877; enteric fever, 26; measles (excluding rubella), 13,951; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 1156; puerperal pyrexia, 147; cerebrospinal fever, 326; poliomyelitis, 7; polio-encephalitis, 0; encephalitis lethargica, 3; dysentery, 131; ophthalmia neonatorum, 78. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on April 18 was 1760, including: scarlet fever, 223; diphtheria, 368; measles, 391; whooping-cough, 338; enteritis, 29; chicken-pox, 86; erysipelas, 50; mumps, 12; poliomyelitis, 1; dysentery, 30; cerebrospinal fever, 60; puerperal sepsis, 9; enteric fevers, 8; German measles, 8; encephalitis lethargica, 1; other diseases (non-infectious), 66; not yet diagnosed, 80.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox or scarlet fever, 1 (1) from enteric fever, 36 (0) from whooping-cough, 16 (0) from measles, 27 (1) from diphtheria, 28 (4) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 51 (6) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

Bournemouth reported a fatal case of enteric fever. Liverpool and Manchester each had 5 deaths from whooping-cough. Liverpool also reported 7 deaths from diphtheria.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 213 (corresponding to a rate of 41 per thousand total births), including 14 in London.

Digitized by Google

Obituary

WILLIAM McDONALD SCOTT

M.D., B.SC. EDIN., D.T.M. & H.

THE death by enemy action of Dr. W. M. Scott, senior medical officer at the Ministry of Health, is an irreparable loss to British bacteriology and to workers in epidemiology and preventive medicine. With him died his friend and colleague, Dr. F. Griffith.

William McDonald Scott was born in Nyasaland in 1884 of Scots parents, and educated at Dumfries Academy and the University of Edinburgh, where he graduated with first-class honours in 1905. In the following year he took the diploma of tropical medicine and hygiene, and as McCunn scholar carried out research work on the conditions affecting the persistence of the typhoid bacillus in contaminated soil in Edinburgh and later in Munich. From 1908–10 he worked as Carnegie scholar at the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh on the identification of bacterial species by serological methods, a subject on which he was later to become an acknowledged master. This work led him to study the mechanism of the anaphylactic reaction, and his experiments on this phenomenon furnished its correct explanation. The next two years he spent at Cambridge and at the Pasteur Institute, where he worked with Professor Besredka on the behaviour of trypanosomes in immunity reactions. After sixteen months as government pathologist to the Straits Settlements, he returned to Cambridge in 1913 to teach bacteriology. In 1914 he became medical officer of health to the North-East Kent United Districts, and in 1915 he collaborated with the bacteriologists of the Local Government Board Laboratory in an investigation into the mode of spread of cerebrospinal fever. In 1917 he was appointed to the permanent staff of this laboratory, which became in 1919 the pathological laboratory of the Ministry of Health.

From 1917 till his death Scott carried out bacteriological investigations on a great variety of public-health problems, but he will best be remembered for his work on the salmonella and dysentery groups of bacteria, a province which he made peculiarly his own. He was an official and unofficial court of appeal on the technique and interpretation in laboratory testing of water and sewage, and helped in the preparation of the memorandum issued by the Ministry on the bacteriological examination of water-supplies, in which a standard method of bacteriological testing of water was proposed. He was a member of the preventive medicine committee of the Medical Research Council, the nomenclature committee of the International Association for Microbiology, and he served on the technical committee of the British Standards Institution on scientific glass-ware.

He leaves a widow, four daughters and three sons; his eldest son is serving abroad with the R.A.M.C.

V. D. A. writes: Painstaking and accurate in his methods, resourceful and original in planning experiments, none of Scott's findings has ever been called in question. He had a dry wit, a keen sense of humour and an easy pen, and his writings are models of lucidity and clear thinking. Cool and clear in judgment, his opinions always commanded respect; and, most unassuming of men, he had the gift of making and keeping friends. His promotion to senior medical officer in the newly created laboratory division of the Ministry of Health a week before his death was a well-deserved recognition of his services to bacteriology and public health in the department which he had done so much to build up.

FREDERICK GRIFFITH

M.B. LPOOL, D.P.H.

Dr. F. Griffith, who was Scott's fellow at the Ministry and met his death with him, was born at Hale in Cheshire some sixty years ago. He graduated from the University of Liverpool in 1901 and after holding resident posts at Liverpool Royal Infirmary he was awarded the Alexander fellowship in pathology and worked at the Thompson-Yates laboratory. Later he joined as an investigator the Royal Commission on Tuberculosis at Stansted where his brother, the late A. Stanley Griffith, was also working. In 1910 Griffith joined the staff of the Local Government Board under Dr. Arthur Eastwood and began work at Cardinal Manning's old house in Carlisle Place, and like Scott he moved to Dudley House when the Ministry of Health took over the service. Since the outbreak of this war he had been working for the Ministry and the Medical Research Council on investigating streptococci isolated from war wounds and other sources.

Like his brother he was a recluse, known to few. To these, however, his quiet, kindly manner and his devotion to his life job, made him a lovable personality. Outside his work he found his pleasure in his winter ski-ing holiday in the Alps, in walks with his dog on the Sussex downs, and in the cottage he had built there. He was a member of the honourable society of Gray's Inn.

For over thirty years of his working life, writes L. C., Fred Griffith followed a single star. He believed that progress in the epidemiology of infectious diseases would come—and only come—with more precise knowledge about the micro-organisms responsible for those diseases. It was idle to speculate about the sources of infection in tuberculosis or streptococcal infection while there were manifest differences among the strains of tubercle bacilli and of streptococci. Better differentiation of the organisms must come first, and to that task he devoted his life, content quietly to amass observations year after year in the sure hope that some pattern would gradually emerge. Some of us wondered—I certainly often did—whether such complete preoccupation with this one aspect of the problem was worth while. But Griffith was right, as events have proved. His differentiation of the hæmolytic streptococci into types by the agglutination reaction, and that of Mrs. Lancefield into larger groups by the precipitin reaction, have enabled workers all over the world to dig out the essential facts about the sources of infection in scarlet fever, puerperal fever, epidemic sore-throat, surgical sepsis and wound infections. These facts are providing the foundation for far-reaching preventive measures. Griffith knew well that the task was by no means completed but his work had carried it farther than that of any other single individual. A fine achievement, carried through without thought of personal ambition or of gain. He also worked alone at the differentiation of the meningococci and the pneumococci and staphylococci, and here two pieces of work stand out: that on the profound biological changes induced in a virulent pneumococcus by contact with an immune serum, and that on the transformation of pneumococcal types under certain circumstances. It was characteristic that he hesitated longer than most workers would have done before publishing these observations. He always took the line "Almighty God is in no hurry—why should I be?"

A FITTING MEMORIAL

A foreigner, visiting for the first time the laboratory of the Ministry of Health in London, must have been little short of appalled to see how meanly this fundamental activity of a great department of a wealthy country was housed, and must have wondered how, thus cabined and confined, these two world-famed workers managed to exist, let alone function, in such a chaotic environment. But he would not be long there before he knew that they did so because they were Scott and Griffith, who, like C. J. Martin, could do more with a kerosene tin and a primus stove than most men could do with a palace. And if one hesitated to pay the first visit, seeing that it was to a government department, it

Digitized by Google

was not so the second time. For one found there a compendium of knowledge, a wealth of experience and, above all, a willingness to help, at whatever cost of time and trouble, the like of which could rarely be found anywhere, here or abroad. It did not matter if the visitor were the veriest tyro humbly seeking an introduction to a particular technique, or a senior of repute wishing to discuss some intricacy of public-health bacteriology, all came away impressed and hoping to return. Few public-health bacteriologists in the British Isles do not owe to Griffith and Scott gratitude for help received, some of it acknowledged here and there as a footnote to a paper, yet more unexpressed, but living in the thousand and one details of their daily work. The Ministry of Health may have failed to provide the country with an impressive laboratory or, in peace-time, with an adequate laboratory service; but it did provide two men with an opportunity, which they gladly seized, to help their colleagues in humbler spheres up and down the country. And many of these colleagues will hope, as I do, that in the future there will rise an institution worthy of their memory.—H. D. W.

DUDLEY MACAULAY STONE

M.R.C.S.

St. Bartholomew's Hospital loses a devoted son and one of its premier radiologists in Dudley Stone, whose death occurred on April 15. He was always keen on photography, even as a student, and a number of photographs of members of the staff have been preserved as the result of his activities. He first became interested in radiology when house-surgeon at the Metropolitan Hospital in 1912; in the following year he was clinical assistant in the X-ray department at St. Bart's and had just gone on to Victoria Park Hospital when war broke out and he joined Gordon-Watson on the staff of the Duchess of Westminster's Hospital with which he remained for the duration. On his return he became a chief assistant and ultimately medical officer to the X-ray department at St. Bart's. For some time he was also in charge of the clinical photography department. Beside chest radiography he worked on the X-ray diagnosis of facial lesions with Gillies and of the skull with Cairns. As was then customary he also carried out radiotherapy.

Stone had a very kindly personality; he was never ruffled and his cheerful demeanour was a help to his patients. As a boy he developed a love of the sea and of sailing and this was always the chief of his many hobbies. With a friend he rebuilt an old lifeboat, which subsequently weathered many storms. Later he was part-owner of the *Silver Crescent* and in 1912 was detained with the rest of her crew in the Kiel Canal on a charge of espionage. He was good at many games, but especially at rugger and at water-polo. Having overstrained his heart at the latter he occupied his period of recovery with voyages round the world. Afterwards he designed a boat with an ingenious engine control and a larger model was used in the evacuation of Dunkirk. He was a very keen philatelist and won high awards for his Falkland Islands collection. For many years too he was chairman of the St. Bart's Catering Company.

WILLIAM BRADFORD FOSTER

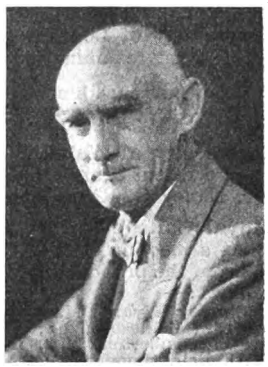
M.B. LOND.; CAPTAIN, R.A.M.C.

Captain W. B. Foster, who died on April 15 at the Middlesex Hospital, was born in San Francisco in 1913, the son of Mr. W. D. Foster. He was educated at St. George's College, Addleston, and at Cranleigh School, Surrey. He qualified M.R.C.S. from St. Bartholomew's Hospital in 1937 and was soon appointed to a resident post at Worthing Hospital. A year later, while acting as senior resident surgical officer at the Kent and Canterbury Hospital, he took his London M.B. He later became assistant medical officer at the Battle Hospital, Reading and early in 1939 he joined the R.A.M.C. But when war broke out he was unable to go abroad, for he had been involved in a motor accident in which he had sustained severe concussion. All through his long and trying illness he studied whenever possible, for he was determined to work for higher qualifications. Captain Foster married, in 1938, Anne Griffith-Jones of Criccieth, who survives him with a young son.

JAMES GRAHAM FORBES

M.D. CAMB., F.R.C.P., D.P.H.

Dr. J. G. Forbes died in the Kent and Sussex Hospital at Tunbridge Wells on April 8. His passing will be mourned by a large circle of the older members of the public health service, especially in London, who knew and respected his sterling qualities and lifelong devotion to duty.



Elliott & Fry

His father and grandfather were both clergymen of the Church of England, the latter being British chaplain in Paris. He was born at Clevedon, Somerset, and went to Clifton College. After a distinguished academic career at Christ's College, Cambridge, and St. Bartholomew's Hospital, he qualified in 1898 and became house physician to that breaker of graven images, Samuel Gee. On leaving hospital he turned to pathology, for which his training and scientific attitude of mind had prepared him. His chief interest was the origin of disease in childhood and he went as clinical pathologist to Gt. Ormond Street. But when the sphere of public health was widened by the establishment of the school medical service Forbes was attracted to it, and he joined the public health department of the London County Council. He worked in 1911 as one of a small band of whole-time assistants under Menzies in the schools of the East End, and when shortly afterwards the divisional system was established throughout London he was promoted to the charge of the South-East division, which is the largest in London. But his heart was still in pathology, and although not unsuccessful as an administrator he seized the opportunity, when the new County Hall was opened with its well-equipped laboratories, to combine the two sides of his work. He joined Brincker at headquarters and was from that time until his retirement engaged in bacteriological work combined with control of infectious diseases in the schools, holding the rank of principal assistant medical officer. He was an early and ardent supporter of the scientific control of diphtheria by preventive inoculation. His sense of duty and missionary zeal in this sphere caused him in 1932 to expand his Milroy lectures of 1929 into a monumental study of the whole subject, and to publish it at considerable cost to himself. As regards prevention, at least, it is almost literally accurate to say that the survey extended from China to Peru. He also carried out a number of original pathological researches, including the study of the floras of school swimming baths, of elementary school class-rooms and of the Underground electric railway.

Some fifteen years before his retirement Forbes underwent a severe operation for gastric trouble which left him more or less of an invalid. He faced his end with the same stoical fortitude which he had shown throughout his life. His sense of the dignity of the profession was very high and never by word or by deed did he deviate by a hair's breadth from the stern path of duty which he had from his student days set before himself.

Dr. Forbes married in 1905 Muriel Watson, daughter of Dr. Watson Paul of Cowes, and leaves a son and two daughters.

ANETHAINE brand of butethanol, a substance chemically allied to procaine, is now manufactured by Glaxo Laboratories. It is ten times more powerful than cocaine, so that a solution of one-tenth the concentration may be used. And in this dilution Anethaine has a lower toxicity than cocaine. It produces effective surface anæsthesia for operative procedures on the eye, nose and throat, and for relief of painful conditions in accessible parts of the body covered with mucous membrane. It is presented as a 2% solution (coloured blue) in 25 c.cm. bottles, and as powder in 1 and 5 g. bottles.

Digitized by Google

Medical News

University of Cambridge

On April 26 degrees of M.B., B.Chir. were conferred by proxy on F. S. Jackson and T. W. Rowntree.

The late Dr. Charles Slater has left £4000 to the university for teaching or research work in medical science or any science ancillary to medicine at the discretion of the university.

University of London

At recent examinations the following were successful :—

D.P.M.

Helen Baker (with mental diseases-psychiatry).

Part A.—J. W. Affleck, A. A. G. Clarke, Portia G. Holman, and Barbara E. Woodhead.

University of Wales

At a recent examination for the Diploma in Public Health Dr. Nancy G. Rogers was successful in the second part.

Royal College of Physicians of London

At a meeting of the college on April 24, with Sir Charles Wilson, the president, in the chair, the following were elected fellows :—

Stanley Wyard, M.D. Lond. (London); John Inkster, M.D. Aberd. (Middlesbrough); J. B. Alexander, M.D. Glasg. (London); H. S. Pemberton, M.B. Lpool (Liverpool); E. G. B. Calvert, M.D. Belf. (London); A. W. Hendry, M.D. Aberd. (Aberdeen); Montague Maizels, M.D. Lond. (Maidstone); T. H. Crozier, M.D. Belf. (Belfast); F. A. Knott, M.D. Lond. (London); C. J. Fuller, D.M. Oxfd (Exeter); C. J. Polson, M.D. Birm. (Leeds); Robert Klaber, M.D. Lond. (Bishop's Stortford); J. G. E. Hayden, M.B. Melb. (Melbourne); R. M. B. Mackenna, M.D. Camb. (Liverpool); C. P. Pinckney, M.B. Camb. (London); S. P. Meadows, M.D. Lond. (London); Andrew Morland, M.D. Lond. (London); F. F. Hellier, M.D. Lond. (Leeds); L. P. Laurent, M.D. Lond. (Basingstoke); Thomas Tennent, M.D. Glasg. (Northampton); J. G. Scadding, M.D. Lond. (London); N. S. Plummer, M.D. Lond. (Steyning); R. W. Fairbrother, M.D. Manc. (Wilmslow); Evan Jones. M.D. Lond. (London); E. H. Hudson, M.B. Camb. (London); M. L. Rosenheim, M.D. Camb. (London); Samuel Nevin, M.D. Belf. (London); G. W. Goodhart, M.D. Camb. (London); G. N. Myers, M.D. Durh. (Cambridge); E. F. Scowen, M.D. Lond. (London); A. E. Barclay, D.M. Oxfd (Oxford); J. F. Brailsford, M.D. Birm. (Birmingham); R. M. Gordon, M.D. Dubl. (Liverpool); N. G. Harris, M.D. Lond. (London); G. C. Anderson, M.D. Edin. (London); G. R. Cameron, M.B. Melb. (London); Egbert Morland, M.B. Lond. F.R.C.S. (Aylesbury); and Major-General H. Marrian Perry, L.R.C.P.I. (London).

The following having satisfied the censors' board were admitted members :—

H. J. Anderson, M.B. Camb.; D. W. R. Ashby, M.B. Lond.; C. R. Baxter, M.B. St. And.; H. W. Fullerton, M.B. Aberd.; Lilias M. P. Gairdner, M.B. Lond.; I. M. Hall, M.B. Lond.; M. R. Hayes, L.R.C.P.; F. R. G. Heaf, M.D. Camb.; C. J. C. G. Hodson, M.B. Lond.; A. L. Jackson, M.B. Camb.; B. A. E. Johns, M.B. Birm.; T. A. Kemp, M.B. Camb.; A. A. G. Lewis, M.B. Lond.; R. C. Mackeith, D.M. Oxfd; Maurice, Nellen, M.B. Cape Town; J. W. Paulley, M.B. Lond., R.A.F.M.S.; John Pemberton, M.D. Lond.; J. L. Pinniger, B.M. Oxfd; Mohammed, Sadiq, M.B. Punjab; D. B. Sen, M.B. Calcutta; J. R. Squire, M.B. Camb.; Euodia D. Van Der Walt, M.B. Cape Town; A. J. Walker, M.B. Lond.

Licences to practise were conferred upon the following 171 candidates (157 men and 14 women) who have passed the final examination of the conjoint board :—

P. H. Abbott, G. C. Acres, R. A. Allen, M. W. Annear, Norah H. R. Armstrong, L. Faibes Barasi, R. F. G. Barker, J. S. Barr, J. L. Battle, J. W., Battram, C. L. F. Beaton R. C. Bell, Wallace Black, P. H. Blackiston, D. V. V. Bowen-Joncs, K. G. Bowker, A. C. Boyle, W. Ll. Brace, K. T. Brown, J. E. Bulow, H. C. Burbidge, H. C. Burnell, I. C. Campbell, L. S. Carstairs, Joan Cleland, Betty J. Clymo, R. C. Connolly, P. B. Conroy, Horacio Conte-Mendoza, C. F. Cooper, W. H. Craike, R. McK. Crichton, J. H. Crosland, P. S. Cuthbertson, Raymond Daley, P. G. Dalgleish, G. J. L. Davies, H. McI. Davies, B. W. Davy, Thomas Dean, R. M. de Gregory, W. P. Dick, R. G. Dickinson, C. F. Donovan, C. B. B. Downman, C. H. Dunn, J. R. G. Edwards, Margaret Edwards, J. J. Elkcsas, Basil Ellenbogen, Franz Fessler, Edmund Finsterbusch, Elizabeth H. Flett, L. P. R. Fourman, H. D. Freeth, Bela Galandauer, R. M. Galvan, L. A. Gibbons, N. W. Gill, Kathleen M. Gillett, Norbert Glas, N. F. C. Gowing, E. A. Grau, Caleb Greenwood-Penny, K. E. A. U. Ground, T. E. Hall, R. C. Hallam, G. J. Hardaker, D. H. C. Harland, Stanley Harrison, H. G. Helm, G. W. D. Henderson, R. S. Henderson, P. R. Henson, Ebbie Hesselberg, R. D. Hoare, Alan Holmes-Smith, Herbert Howard-Swaffield, H. B. Hyman, J. B. Ingram, C. J. R. Jacob, H. M. Jones, H. H. Khan, R. A. B. Kinloch, H. G. S. Korvin, W. S. S. Ladell S. E. Large, J. B. Latto, R. R. Latto, T. E. Lamb, Brian Lees, E. J. Leighton, H. M. Lewis, D. M. N. Longridge, T. H. McCall, J. G. McGavin, Lydia McMurdo, F. R. L. Makin, C. N. S. Manson, J. K. Martin, L. G. C. Martin, Margaret E. Matthews, J. Le F. Milburn, P. J. Miller, R. A. Moir, B. P. Moore, D. B. Morgan, A. B. Morrison, A. R. V. Moynagh, A. B. S. Mules, A. T. L. Norfolk, N. C. Norman, J. A. Oddie, Thora A. M. Oehlers, K. R. Ogilvie, L. J. Page, K. H. J. B. Parker, T. P. Pattinson, R. H. Percival, C. M. C. Potter, Dorothy P. Potter, B. S. Powell, G. C. Price, G. C. Purslow, P. A. B. Raffle, R. I. Randall, Douglas Ranger, Joseph Reiss, Leslie Rendell-Baker, J. L. Roberts, T. M. C. Roberts, P. J. Robinson, W. J. B. Rogers, M. S. Ross, Basil Rowlatt, F. R. Russell, H. B. L. Russell, J. A. Sadler, R. G. Saipe, R. P. G. Sandon, R. D. W. Schofield, Raphael Sepson, P. C. Sharma, R. M. Sharpe, K. N. Sinha, P. A. J. Smith, R. A. G. Smith, T. H. S. Smith, C. C. Spicer, Walter Spitzer, J. S. Stead, D. E. S. Steele, Harold Storndale, S. J. Sutton, J. H. Thompson, Edith M. Thorp, J. S. Tomkinson, S. E. Vincent, J. W. Warburton, R. S. Wathes, N. D. Wayne, C. M. Weddell, D. N. White, Mary White, G. L. Whitmore, D. M. Wilkins, Betty M. Williams, John Williams, M. H. Wostenholm, G. B. Wright, and R. B. Wright.

Diplomas in child health were granted to the candidates named in the report of a meeting of the Royal College of Surgeons in our issue of April 26 (p. 556.)

Surgeon Vice-Admiral Sir Reginald Bond was re-elected representative on the Professional Classes Aid Council. Dr. G. E. Ward was appointed external examiner in medicine for the fellowship examination of the Faculty of Radiologists.

Dr. A. W. L. Smith of Sharston, Manchester, has been nominated as an independent candidate in the by-election at King's Norton, Birmingham. Polling will take place on May 8.

On Tuesday, May 13, at 3 P.M., at the section of therapeutics and pharmacology of the Royal Society of Medicine, Prof. J. A. Gunn will deliver the W. E. Dixon lecture. He will speak on the future of pharmacology.

Lord Bessborough has been elected president of the Royal Sanitary Institute in succession to Lord Balfour of Burleigh whose period of office has expired.

The Harveian lecture for 1941 will be delivered by Dr. John Taylor to the Harveian Society of London on Monday, May 5, at 2.30 P.M., at 26, Portland Place, London, W.1. His subject will be The coroner, the doctor, and the public.

Dr. K. W. C. Sinclair-Loutit, medical officer to Finsbury's A.R.P. casualty service, has been appointed M.B.E., and the George medal has been awarded to Dr. H. R. B. Norman, resident assistant physician at St. Thomas's Hospital.

The annual meeting of the Cardiac Society of Great Britain and Ireland was held at Oxford on April 18 under the chairmanship of Dr. A. G. Gibson. Dr. J. B. Herrick (Chicago) and Mr. Frank N. Wilson (Ann Arbor) were elected honorary members, in addition to Dr. Paul White (Boston), elected in 1938. Books and records of William Harvey were on view at Merton College. At the morning session there was a debate on the early signs of cardiovascular disease. In the afternoon the treatment of coronary thrombosis was discussed, especially the period of rest in bed and diet. Original communications, as arranged by the hon. secretary, Dr. Maurice Campbell, included the right pectoral electrocardiogram in auricular fibrillation, the collateral circulation in coarctation of the aorta, the hæmic factor in angina pectoris, the electrocardiogram of the Stokes-Adams attack, and a criticism of the term "chronic myocarditis."

According to the *African World* of Feb. 19 Mr. J. H. Hofmeyr, minister of education for South Africa, has announced that the expansion of non-European hospital accommodation on the Witwatersrand has made it possible to offer facilities there for full medical and dental training to non-European students. In the past these students could not proceed further than the end of their third year at the Witwatersrand University as the teaching hospitals did not permit contact between non-European students and European patients. This concession is a sequel to the work of the committee appointed in 1937 to investigate and report on medical training in South Africa.

Steady progress in the fight against disease is being achieved among the Western Pacific Islands by native medical practitioners trained at the Central Medical School, Suva, Fiji, and it is hoped that the school will become the recognised medical training centre for the Pacific Islands. Founded by the government of Fiji as an integral part of the native medical practitioner service, it became the central medical school in 1928 when it was enlarged and extended with help from the government of Fiji and the International Health Division of the Rockefeller Foundation. Students come to the school from Fiji, Western Samoa, the British Solomon Islands, the Gilbert and Ellice Islands, Nauru, Tonga, the Cook Islands, the Rotuma Dependency, the Anglo-French Condominium of the New Hebrides, and American Samoa. It is hoped to bring Pitcairn Island within the scope of the school's activities. The course of training extends over four years, and graduates receive a diploma which entitles them to practise medicine and surgery only in these territories. The school seeks to preserve the native character of its graduates in order that they may be more readily accepted in the native social system. All the students live at a hostel which accommodates 40 undergraduates. Postgraduate courses are also held at the school.

Digitized by Google

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

NEW SCOPE FOR THE ALMONER[1]

BY MARGARET W. EDMINSON
ALMONER TO THE PETO PLACE CLINIC FOR RHEUMATISM

HOSPITAL almoners have been in existence since 1895, and most of our present working almoners were not born when Miss Mary Stewart was first appointed to the Royal Free Hospital. Sir Charles Loch, secretary of the Charity Organisation Society, was founder of the profession. It was he who first recognised as early as 1885 the need for some kind of social service within the hospitals. The problem confronting the governing boards of the hospitals was at that time an administrative one connected with the overcrowding of the outpatient departments. Sir Charles was convinced that trained social workers should be appointed to provide a link between the treatment that was given in the outpatient department and the outside sources of medical and social aid. When Miss Stewart, as a result of his representations to the governing board of the Royal Free, was appointed the first almoner the three main duties laid down for her were: to prevent abuse of the hospital by persons able to pay for medical treatment; to refer patients already in receipt of parish relief and such as are destitute to the Poor Law authorities; and to recommend suitable persons to join provident dispensaries.

It would be interesting to know how far the hospital committee (whose initial motive in appointing Miss Stewart was to keep down numbers) realised the significance of the duties they assigned to the newcomer. Some must have been influenced by the ideas of Sir Charles Loch, for the minutes of the board contained an additional statement: "that we have no machinery by which cases of needy and deserving patients can be followed up after treatment. It must frequently happen that a few weeks change and rest with good food at the seaside or country would save a valuable life, and there are various societies willing to help such cases, if their attention is drawn to them." There, surely, was the idea of medical social service, but hidden, as a negative statement, in the minute book. During the following ten years seven other hospital boards followed the example set by the Royal Free Hospital, and in 1903 the eight pioneer almoners joined together in a small committee "to discuss the possibilities and difficulties of their work." I like to think of that small group meeting round the fireside in their own homes and thrashing out the groundwork of the present Hospital Almoners' Association.

* * *

The 1913 report of the almoners department of the Royal Free mentions 488 patients sent to convalescent homes, 108 supplied with surgical appliances and 54 helped with other forms of relief such as clothing and "cabfares." The board could no longer regret that they had "no machinery" for aftercare, for arranging convalescence, or providing extra nourishment and surgical boots and belts. This report, like others of the same period, is a milestone for it deals with the effects of the new National Health Insurance Act on hospital administration and shows how the almoner became at once the interpreter of the scheme. Where difficulties confronted the patients who wished to claim benefits or where there was ignorance as to the benefits to which they were entitled, she advised. In all cases where an insured patient was found not to require hospital treatment, directions as to how to use the services of a panel doctor were given to those who were not already on a panel doctor's list. The governing bodies of hospitals also decided that the almoners were the proper officers to administer Samaritan funds. Hospital policy was formulated on statistics supplied by the almoner concerning insured persons, members of approved societies and matters relating to public authorities; and many almoners, by their knowledge of funds available outside the hospital, were able to save Samaritan funds from being burdened by unnecessary inroads. There is a triumphant year in the annals of St. Thomas's at about this time when the Samaritan fund was free of debt, for, as the almoner reported, "during the year many approved societies paid the whole cost of convalescence and instruments for the members, a source of help practically unknown before."

In 1914 it was feared that the effect of war on hospital finance might lessen the number of appointments, curtail posts already in existence and bring an end to our struggling youth. Actually the work of the departments, in spite of reduced number of patients, did not decrease; there was a dearth of almoners to carry on, and a lack of applications from students for training. The various war pensions committees and soldiers and sailors families' associations, called into being at that time, increased the importance of record keeping and accurate case work. The almoner was also doing valuable work in maternity and child welfare departments organising home visiting and helping to raise the standards of personal hygiene and cleanliness in the homes of those who applied to the hospitals for their confinements. Children's care committees were being formed at this time, and an interchange of social and medical reports between care committee workers and almoners resulted in effective care of each individual child. There was similar close coöperation between tuberculosis officers, health visitors and almoners in tuberculosis hospitals. One would have expected to see a similar increase in the work done in V.D. departments, but even now there is reluctance to call in the help of a social service worker in these clinics. The possibilities there are such that one wonders why progress in this direction has been so slow.

* * *

After the war some hospitals appointed almoners to help to increase the financial income of the hospital, and many of those appointed felt heartburnings because they realised that work of this kind was a side issue of their main function. They felt they were not really called to stop abuse or to collect payments; they were called to serve the patients and to coöperate in the fight against disease, and it is interesting to note that, once appointed, these almoners gave, alongside their administrative work, the benefits of their social service experience until the true value of their team work in the cure and prevention of disease was fully recognised.

* * *

Now the pages of the scrap book turn to 1939. From the point of view of a London almoner the months following September were black. Wholesale evacuation took place; doctors, patients and hospitals were scattered, organisations left London, departments closed down, chronic and incurable and mentally unstable patients were removed to outlying districts, or sent home to sometimes utterly unsuitable circumstances, patients suffering from tuberculous conditions (actively infectious) were discharged from hospitals to overcrowded homes, patients with early and operable carcinoma were unable to gain admission, children requiring regular supervision month by month in orthopædic departments were evacuated to districts where no orthopædic service existed, others suffering with open sores were billeted in the homes of healthy families. Many almoners were thrown out of work and many of us were challenged by the thought: "How had medical social service failed so that at this supreme crisis in the nation's history no single almoner had been invited to help to plan for the emergency that for months previously had been foreseen by the Government?" Those who retained their jobs strove hard to alleviate the suffering of the patients by whatever means they could devise; and gradually as the months passed and London was not attacked, and as the Emergency Medical Service came slowly and painfully into gear, the profession seemed to emerge from that first shock and to get to grips with the problems.

* * *

At the beginning of the war there were about 50 almoners out of work—now there are practically none. The pendulum has swung from left to right. We are witnessing in London a revolution in our work. For instance, the head almoner of a large voluntary hospital finds her assistants transferred as almoners to base

1. Extracts from an address delivered at the annual meeting of hospital almoners on April 25.

Digitized by Google

hospitals in the home counties. They share their patients, they share their problems and they share their records. No longer must the almoner think in terms of a single unit, but in terms of a region. She no longer only serves her local district, but she serves her sector. At the end of 1939 the Ministry of Health notified all hospital authorities responsible for administering the Emergency Medical Service scheme that arrangements should be made for the appointment of an almoner, and that the Minister would be prepared to recognise the salary of an almoner as properly incurred under the emergency scheme. There was not a very large response to this circular at first. Quite a number of for instance the county council authorities had their own officer for collecting payments, but in several cases an almoner was appointed for administrative reasons.

* * *

When, in the summer of 1940, the bombing of London began, there was a second evacuation and all the problems associated with large groups of homeless people called for immediate attention. The situation now arose when the parent hospital overnight received perhaps 50 civilian air-raid casualties and, in anticipation of further numbers during the next night, sent 30 or so of these by motor convoy to a base hospital next day. Some of these had only the clothes they stood up in, and had no homes to return to. Some had lost children or husbands and did not know whether these were alive or dead. Others had had their means of livelihood destroyed. These arrived at the base hospital with varying degrees of injury and a host of unresolved social problems. Within less than four months from the date when the "blitz" started, the Minister of Health circulated a clear and strongly worded letter to all the authorities in charge of Emergency Medical Service hospitals advising at once the employment of trained almoners for social service reasons. This letter was, in my opinion, the most important milestone in our story. The idea that was in the mind of Sir Charles Loch, and incorporated in 1895 as a negative statement in the minute books of the Royal Free Hospital, had at last come to fulfilment; last year the social welfare and after-care of patients was recognised as the essential reason for the appointment of trained almoners in all hospitals by the Government authority responsible for the health of the nation.

As a result of this circular, there has been a great increase of almoners' posts in many counties. The speed with which at the moment vacancies in new posts are developing might almost be called alarming. Last year 30 new posts were filled; in the first ten weeks of this year 21 new vacancies have occurred, and at this rate (which, if constant, would be over 100 a year) one wonders whether the amazing opportunity with which we are faced can possibly be met. Some of these new posts are of outstanding responsibility. The chief medical officer of health and chief public assistance officer of one county have appointed an almoner who is to be responsible for the whole county. This is significant. Surely the regional medical officer, and the sector officer and the sector matron, should be joined by a sector almoner. The country now is growing regionally minded, and we must not lag behind. Could we, to take up one challenge, develop within the next five years a standardisation of our records? So that when the Ministry of Health of 1946 calls on us to produce material from social service departments in half a dozen sectors on certain factors relating to a particular disease, we could at once be in a position to compile and produce results. Having become regionally minded, can we meet the widespread need to supply almoners of quality and in quantity? The Institute has resisted the temptation to increase numbers of students by lowering and shortening the standards of training, for it is realised that the quality of our work is of major importance. We want almoners with good brains and of high courage and above all, those who are aware of human frailities and able to understand personal difficulties and relationships. It may be that sacrifices will be demanded of heads of departments to free assistants to move on to key positions and that personal wishes will have to give way before professional claims. For if we fail now, shall we ever have such a chance again?

Appointments

BARNES, FRANCES M., M.B. Lond.: temp. M.O. (maternity and child welfare) for Birmingham.
COOK, EWART, M.R.C.S.: resident orthopædic officer at the Grimsby and District Hospital.
HENDERSON, BLANCHE, M.B. Lond.: asst. R.M.O. at Alverstoke Hospital, Gosport.
JOHNSON, H. D., M.B. Camb., F.R.C.S.: first surgical registrar at St. Thomas's Hospital, London.
KELLY, P. M., B.Chir. Camb., F.R.C.S.: second surgical registrar at St. Thomas's Hospital, London.
PENWILL, MARJORIE L., M.B. Lond.: temp. M.O. (maternity and child welfare) for Birmingham.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

ABERNETHY.—On April 25, at Oxford, the wife of Mr. Douglas Abernethy, F.R.C.S.E.—a daughter.
BISHOP.—On April 20, at Sawston, Cambs, the wife of Dr. P. M. F. Bishop, of the Warden's House, Guy's Hospital—a daughter.
COGAN.—On April 28, at Southborough, Kent, the wife of Dr. John Cogan—a son.
DURBIN.—On April 29, at Theydon Bois, Essex, the wife of Major F. C. Durbin, R.A.M.C.—a son.
FLOCKTON.—On April 25, at Dublin, the wife of Captain Peter Flockton, R.A.M.C.—a son.
GROSE.—On April 25 and April 26, the wife of Dr. G. N. Grose, of Stanmore—twins, a girl and a boy.
JAMESON EVANS.—On April 24, at Lower Bourne, Farnham, the wife of Dr. T. C. Jameson Evans—a son.
METCALF.—On April 24, at Wimbledon Hill, S.W.19, the wife of Dr. James Metcalf—a daughter.
NEEDHAM.—On April 23, at Malpas, Cheshire, the wife of Lieutenant E. J. A. Needham, R.A.M.C.—a son.
RAMSAY.—On April 28, at Salisbury, the wife of Dr. Hugh Ramsay—a daughter.
SHEPHERD.—On April 25, the wife of Dr. G. A. Shepherd, Chase Side, Southgate, N.14—a son.
SMITH.—On April 27, at Stourport, the wife of Dr. J. A. Smith of Bromsgrove—a daughter.
STREET.—On April 18, at Bedford, the wife of Captain W. J. Street, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.
WATTS.—On April 20, at Oxford, the wife of Captain H. Price Watts, R.A.M.C.—a son.

MARRIAGES

CRUTCHLOW—PAGE.—On April 21, at Kensington, Everett Francis Crutchlow, surgeon lieutenant R.C.N.V.R., to Bridget Wendy Page.
EVE—WOOLNER.—On April 16, at Bagborough, Somerset, Ivor Stuart Eve, M.R.C.S., lieutenant R.A.M.C., to Stella Lucy Woolner.
MCVICKER—MIDDLETON.—On April 23, at Newton Valence, Daniel McVicker, M.B., lieut.-colonel R.A.M.C., to Ruth Vera Middleton.
SILK—WESLEY.—On April 16, at Aldwick, Sussex, the Reverend Claude Whitehall Silk, M.D., to Frances Wesley.
TEMPLE—LEIGHTON.—On April 21, at Norwich, John Lloyd Temple, M.B., surgeon lieutenant R.N.V.R., of Beckenham, to Charlotte Mary Leighton.
TIERNEY—EVETTS.—On April 24, at Londonderry, Richard Bartou Holme Tierney, M.R.C.S., surgeon lieutenant R.N.V.R., to Margaret Evetts.

DEATHS

ANDREW.—On April 20, at Dulverton, Somerset, George William Macbeath Andrew, B.A. Camb., M.R.C.S.
BEDDARD.—On April 27, at Ringwood, William Oliver Beddard, M.D. Durh., barrister-at-law of the Middle Temple.
BUNCH.—On April 22, at Teignmouth, John Le Mare Bunch, M.D., D.Sc. Lond., M.R.C.P.
HAVELL.—On April 24, at Langham, near Bury St. Edmunds, Charles Graham Havell, M.D. Durh., of Felixstowe, aged 83.
MILLAR.—On April 20, Ramsay Millar, M.B. Glasg., D.P.H., of Darton Hall, near Barnsley, aged 65.
PRINGLE.—On April 24, at Whiteflat, Killcarn, Stirlingshire, James Hogarth Pringle, M.B. Edin., F.R.C.S.
SALWEY.—In April, by enemy action, James Salwey, M.R.C.S., aged 24.
SIMPSON.—On April 27, George Maxwell Simpson, M.D. Brux., M.R.C.S., of Upper Brook Street, London, W.
TROWER.—On April 27, at St. Leonards-on-Sea, Arthur Trower, M.R.C.S., aged 81.

BURROUGHS WELLCOME AND CO. are now making their Tabloid Ammonium Chloride in a combined special coating and sugar coating which remains unaffected by the acid media of the stomach for from 3–4 hours, but breaks down in the alkaline media of the small intestine. Local irritation to the stomach lining is thus prevented by large doses of ammonium chloride.

BRITISH DRUG HOUSES have issued tablets of vitamin C for infants, each tablet containing 5 mg. of ascorbic acid, roughly the equivalent of two teaspoonfuls of orange juice. The tablets dissolve readily in warm milk or in the infant's feed. For adults and the treatment of severe deficiencies tablets containing 25 or 50 mg. are available.

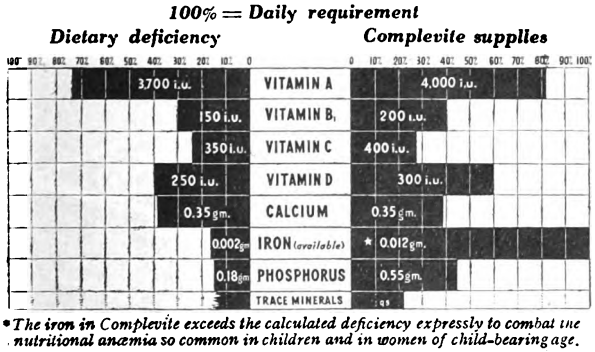
Digitized by Google

VITAMIN THERAPY

VITAMIN AND MINERAL DEFICIENCIES

Recent surveys have shown that there is widespread failure to obtain from present-day diet an adequate supply of the protective vitamins and minerals. Nevertheless, unless the physician has reason to suspect dietary deficiency, its manifestations are sometimes missed. But the results may very often be recognised by the presence of dental disease, which, in its turn, may be responsible for more far reaching effects.

Complevite, the first *complete* vitamin and mineral supplement, has been produced expressly to compensate for the shortages which surveys have shown to be almost always multiple. The chart shows the optimal daily requirements, the average daily deficiencies in diets in the lower income levels and the amounts of the protective factors provided by Complevite.



** The iron in Complevite exceeds the calculated deficiency expressly to combat the nutritional anæmia so common in children and in women of child-bearing age.*

Full particulars and complimentary bottle of tablets sent on request. Vitamins, Ltd. (Dept.L.C.N.), 23, Upper Mall, London, W.6.

VITAMIN B IN RELATION TO CERTAIN CONDITIONS OF THE SKIN

Healthy skin and mucous membranes are associated in the minds of most students of nutrition with a sufficiency of dietary vitamin A. It is less well known that certain vitamins of the B group are equally necessary and that their continued absence gives rise to well-marked lesions. The dermatitis and onychia of pellagra are well defined and clear up on the administration of nicotinic acid.

Deficiency of riboflavin causes a cheilosis which responds quickly to doses of this vitamin, and vitamin B_6 (adermin) is also known to be required.

Experience over many years shows that addition to the diet of a rich source of the B complex proves beneficial to the skin. The improvement is a gradual one and is particularly marked in the clearing of the troublesome lesions common in adolescence.

Bemax, which provides all the vitamins of the B complex, is recommended for improving the nutrition of the skin. The actual vitamin B analysis is as follows:

Vitamin B_1	10-15 I.U. per gm. (400 I.U. per oz.)
Vitamin B_2 (riboflavin)	0.9 mg. per oz.
P.P. factor (nicotinic acid)	1.1 mg. per oz.
Vitamin B_6 (adermin)	Richest source.

In addition to vitamin B, Bemax also contains vitamins A and E and assimilable iron. Clinical sample of Bemax and literature sent to medical men on application to Vitamins, Ltd. (Dept. L.M), 23, Upper Mall, London, W.6.

THE ADMINISTRATION OF VITAMIN E

WIDER SCOPE OF USES

While the main use of vitamin E up to the present has been the treatment of cases of habitual abortion and sterility of dietary origin (with success in about 70 per cent. of cases when whole oil—as in Fertilol—was given), wheat germ oil is now being increasingly used for cases of primary muscular dystrophy, amyotrophic lateral sclerosis, after poliomyelitis and in rarer cases such as amyotonia congenita.

The dosage of vitamin E which has proved effective in the treatment of progressive muscular dystrophy when administered as whole wheat germ (*Lancet*, 1940, 1, 10) is much smaller than that which has been reported as giving encouraging results when administered in the synthetic form (*Lancet*, 1940, 1, 431). It is possible that the other vitamins present in the natural product (Bemax) enhance the activity of vitamin E. This seems to be an argument in favour of the clinical use of vitamin E from natural sources, as in Fertilol and Bemax. Whole wheat germ oil has been available since 1934 as Fertilol, which is a highly active *natural* and stable source of vitamin E, plus the other natural occurring factors of wheat germ oil. Complimentary box on request. *Vitamins, Limited, (Dept. L.F.C.1), 23, Upper Mall, London, W.6.*

Other Products of Vitamins Ltd.

PREGNAVITE Tablets *Vitamins A, B_1, C, D and E with Calcium and Iron.* — To ensure an *adequate* supply of vitamins and minerals to meet the special requirements of pregnancy.

BEFORTISS (Brand) **Concentrated Vitamin B** — *Tablets.* 200 i.u and 2 mg. per gm. For high dosage of the B complex. *Ampoules.* 2, 10 and 20 mg. For high Vitamin B_1 dosage.

Digitized by Google

GREATER THAN EVER IS THE DEMAND FOR U.G.B MEDICAL BOTTLES

PERFECTED WHITE CAP

Cork-Mouth. Photograph of actual package of Cork-mouth bottles with cover removed.

White Enamelled Metal Screw-Cap. Photograph of actual package of screw-capbottles with the cover removed.

White Korkalite Moulded Cap. Photo of actual package of bottles with White Korkalite Moulded Caps.

WASHED AND STERILIZED
—READY FOR USE—
THE IDEAL
DISPENSING BOTTLE
IN ANY EMERGENCY

UNITED GLASS BOTTLE MANUFACTURERS LTD
The Largest Manufacturers of Glass Bottles in Europe.
8, LEICESTER STREET, W.C.2
Telephone: GERrard 8611 (10 lines)
Telegrams: Unglaboman, Lesquare, London

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

APPARENTLY TRIVIAL HEAD INJURIES

BY

WYLIE McKISSOCK, M.S. LOND., F.R.C.S.
NEUROLOGICAL SURGEON TO AN EMERGENCY HOSPITAL, E.M.S.

BRIAN BROWNSCOMBE, M.B. LOND.
SURGICAL ASSISTANT TO THE NEUROSURGICAL UNIT AT THE HOSPITAL

A PRELIMINARY survey of cases of head injury admitted during 1939–40 to an E.M.S. Hospital has revealed many points of interest, and one group of apparently trivial injuries demonstrated the need for careful investigation and treatment. The group consisted of 53 cases with the following features: all the patients were said to have had a period of unconsciousness after the injury; most of them had sustained scalp wounds; and in none was there clinical or radiological evidence of fracture of the skull. In most cases it was not possible to learn the nature of the blow. Many of the patients had no memory of the way in which the injury was received, and others had been injured partly by flying fragments and partly by being driven against some hard object.

Most of the cases reached this hospital within 48–72 hours of injury and in the course of routine evacuation from hospitals in or near London. They were not specifically referred to the head-injury centre, and it may therefore be concluded that the patients were believed to have sustained minor injuries only and were not regarded as in need of special investigation or treatment.

Of the 53 cases, 27 had been operated on elsewhere before admission, 9 had had no operative treatment, while 11 had no external wound. Of the 27 cases operated on elsewhere—by different surgeons in various institutions—there was primary healing in 2 only. The reasons for these imperfect results were revealed by the appearance of the wounds at the time of admission. Many had retained foreign bodies, few had complete excision of dead tissue round the wound, and in almost all no more than an inch of scalp had been shaved round the wound. In all cases the wound had been closed with but one layer of widely separated sutures. The suturing material was fishing gut in most cases, catgut in a few and silk in one only. In many cases there was considerable tension on the stitches with resulting swelling, œdema and hæmorrhage of the scalp. At the time of admission, or shortly afterwards, all the wounds were discharging pus.

It would be unfair to comment too critically on these results, having in mind the circumstances in which treatment may have had to be carried out, but it may be emphasised that the necessity for urgent excision is not so great with head wounds as it is said to be with wounds in other parts of the body, particularly when the intracranial contents are involved. Most cases of the kind, without suffering harm from the delay, can well be dealt with by a first-aid dressing and transferred some hours later to special centres where there are facilities for more complete investigation and treatment.

PRELIMINARY TREATMENT AND EXAMINATION

At this hospital each patient, whether his injury appears slight or serious, is put to bed, kept warm, given fluids and relieved from pain and restlessness when these are present by the hypodermic administration of codeine phosphate or soluble phenobarbitone in appropriate dosage. In the more seriously injured patients intravenous saline or serum has sometimes been found necessary to combat the shock which, although so often present, is too rarely noticed. In cases admitted directly to the special head centre this form of treatment is normally continued for the first 24 hours after the injury, when a thorough neurological examination is carried out. Since the abnormal physical signs in these cases are comparatively slight, their presence is confirmed by a second observer before they are recorded, and their disappearance by the time of the patient's discharge from hospital is the criterion by which their relation to the injury is presumed. The information thus gained is supplemented by a complete radiological examination of the skull and by lumbar puncture and examination of the cerebrospinal fluid and its pressure. On these facts it becomes possible to assess the nature and gravity of the injury and to determine the line of treatment to be followed.

Clinical examination revealed abnormal physical signs in 29 of the 53 cases, an abnormally raised or lowered intracranial pressure (as measured by lumbar puncture) in 19, and the presence of blood in the cerebrospinal fluid in 16. No less than 41 (77%) showed evidence of physical signs in the central nervous system.

Clinical findings.—In the two groups—those with abnormal changes in the cerebrospinal fluid and those without—the clinical findings did not differ materially. *Pupillary changes* included inequality of the pupils (15 cases) and abnormalities of pupillary form and reflex activity; 6 cases showed definite nystagmus or nystagmoid jerkings to one or both sides. *Motor changes:* 1 case had a hemiplegia with diminished deep reflexes, 1 a brachial and facial paresis on the same side; both of these were found to have a subdural hæmatoma and recovered after this had been evacuated through burrholes in the skull. Another patient showed slight paresis of one leg without reflex changes. *Reflex changes:* in 2 cases the abdominal reflexes were bilaterally abolished and in 1 the tendon jerks were lost in both lower limbs. *Mental changes* were present in 7 cases, evidenced by disorientation, inability to concentrate, irritability, lack of insight. All these abnormal signs had disappeared before discharge from hospital, which points to the determining rôle of the craniocerebral injury in their production.

Case	Age	Sex	C.S.F. pressure	Red cells in C.S.F. (per c.mm.)	Wound of scalp	Case	Age	Sex	C.S.F. pressure	Red cells in C.S.F. (per c.mm.)	Wound of scalp
1	21	M	220	0	−	16	47	M	170	3040	+
2	20	M	190	0	−	17	46	M	200	80	+
3	17	M	200	0	−	18	62	M	215	314	+
4	30	F	200	0	−	19	16	F	225	2 present at repeated punctures	+
5	24	M	180	0	+						
6	34	M	185	0	+						
7	30	M	230	0	+	20	78	M	160	2490	+
8	25	M	210	0	+	21	36	F	225	++ 1st count, 316	+
9	43	M	250	0	+						
10	71	M	70	0	+	22	52	M	90	970	+
11	31	M	140	144	+	23	68	F	130	+++ 1st count, 16,400	+
12	30	F	220	+++ 1st count 25,600	+						
						24	31	F	200	3 present at repeated punctures	+
13	70	F	150	few	+						
14	53	F	260	0	+						
15	67	M	200	+++ 1st count 7220	+	25	23	F	410	650	+
						26	23	M	110	30	+
						27	60	F	120	24	−

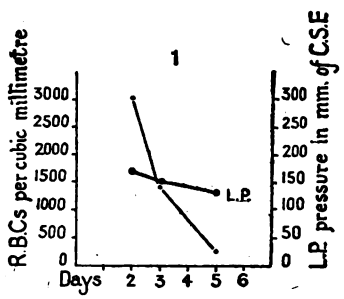
Cerebrospinal fluid.—In 27 cases (over 50%) there was abnormal intracranial pressure, or blood in the fluid. There was no constant relationship between abnormal clinical signs and the state and pressure of the fluid; abnormal physical signs were present in 15 cases with fluid abnormalities, and in 14 cases in which the fluid and its pressure were normal (see table).

It has been said that an œdematous brain firmly pressed against the overlying membranes as a result of a raised intracranial pressure may make bleeding from small vessels on the brain surface impossible, and that to lower a raised intracranial pressure by the withdrawal of cerebrospinal fluid is to risk an increase or a recrudescence of bleeding. The graphs give the red-cell count in the fluid at each puncture, together with the pressure noted at the time in 6 cases; they afford no support to this view and even suggest that a low pressure may reduce the degree of bleeding. Another view is that withdrawal of bloodstained cerebrospinal fluid when there is intracranial bleeding helps to prevent the blocking of the arachnoid villi by red cells, and thus encourages the normal absorption of the fluid by these channels. Alternatively, it has been suggested that the amount of blood removed by lumbar puncture is so small as to be of relatively little use in this way. Whatever the truth about this, there can be no doubt that repeated lumbar puncture reduces headache, and in the cases here reported the relief obtained in this way and the

Digitized by Google

improvement in the patient's general condition were striking. The ill effects that may follow withdrawal of cerebrospinal fluid in cases of intracranial tumour were never observed.

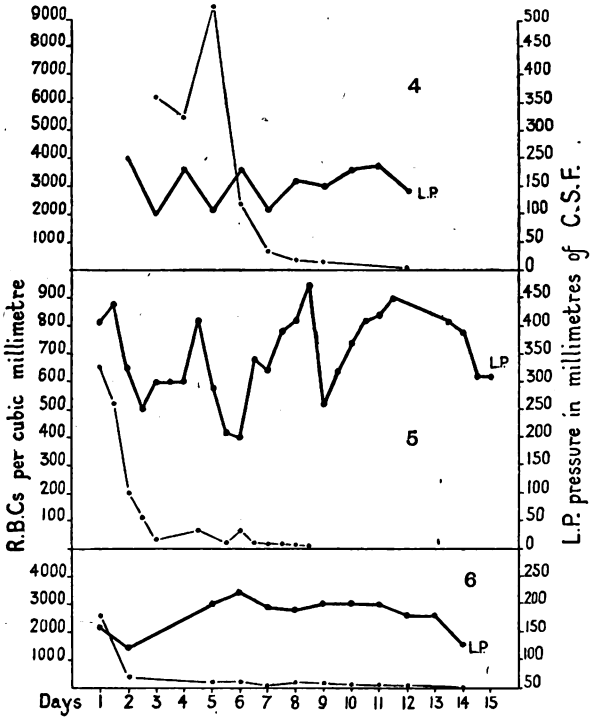
It seems probable that the degree of bleeding depends largely on the intracranial venous pressure. When there are torn veins, œdema of the brain, and a high intracranial pressure there is a considerable rise of intracranial venous pressure and hæmorrhage takes place freely. If, by dehydration, the intracranial pressure is lowered the intracranial venous pressure should fall also, and bleeding from torn veins should occur less readily. The present series certainly does not support the belief that lowering intracranial pressure promotes further hæmorrhage.



RESULTS AND PATHOLOGY

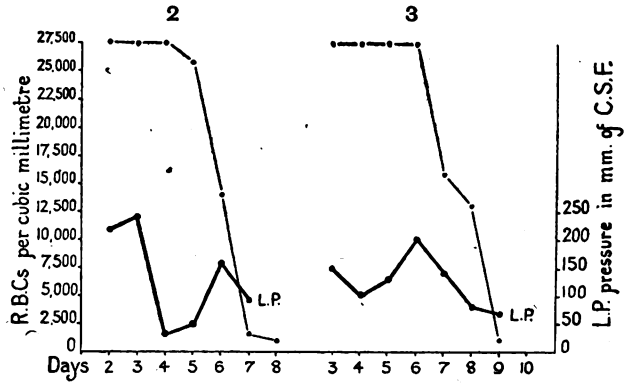
There were no deaths among our 53 cases, and all but one of the patients were discharged from hospital free from symptoms. The single exception was a man of 78 in poor general condition who, in addition to his head injury, had sustained crushing of both feet. Even this patient had no signs or symptoms referable to the central nervous system on transfer to another hospital. Follow-up is being undertaken, but evacuation and other factors make it difficult.

In the absence of any post-mortem investigations we can only infer the nature of the intracranial lesions. The presence of abnormal clinical signs referable to the central nervous system, and their disappearance under observation, show that in 41 of the 53 cases a recoverable injury to the brain had been sustained. The presence of blood in the cerebrospinal fluid in 16 cases indicates the occurrence of at least a moderate degree of bruising or contusion of the brain. The 5 cases with a red-cell count in the C.S.F. of over 1000 per c.mm. would probably have shown cortical laceration. The rapidity of recovery in the cases with normal intracranial pressure and cerebrospinal fluid show that the injury present must have been of a minor character. The contre-coup lesion in some cases of injury may be a laceration of the brain or its coverings, but it is reasonable to suppose that less severe injuries from this cause may consist of a local œdema only. Such a minor cerebral contre-coup lesion might well be associated with a normal intracranial pressure and a C.S.F. free from blood, and yet give rise to abnormal clinical signs. Moreover, the apparently slight injuries in this series may later be capable of producing areas of local cortical atrophy such as are demonstrable by encephalography in some severe cases within a few weeks of injury, which may be revealed by this means or at autopsy in patients with a history of head injury long before.



PRACTICAL POINTS IN TREATMENT

In initial treatment of the scalp wound the essentials for securing primary healing are a clean skin-field, which can be obtained only by wide shaving of the scalp, washing with ordinary soap and water and subsequent cleansing with spirit and bichloride of mercury, total excision of all damaged tissue, removal of foreign bodies, and suturing of the galea and skin in two layers without tension by closely approximated black silk sutures. Even when there is severe loss of scalp tissue suture without tension can usually be achieved by separating the scalp from the pericranium widely in all directions, or by making an additional incision running off at an angle from the main wound. If these essentials are borne in mind the majority of wounds of this kind will heal and will allow of the removal of all the stitches on the third day. In view of the underlying intracranial injury present in so many of the cases, local anæsthesia with 1% Novocaine should be employed whenever possible. As a rule the patients tolerate this well and are coöperative.



Treatment of the underlying brain injury is essentially simple and consists in measures directed to maintaining intracranial pressure at a normal level, whether it be high or low initially. The steps are threefold: regulation of fluid intake, elimination of fluid by the bowel, and direct removal of C.S.F. from the spinal theca by lumbar puncture. The first step is easily taken by allowing only 30 oz. of fluid by mouth daily; this can be reduced later to 20 oz. if the intracranial pressure does not fall rapidly, or increased to 50 oz. daily if the patient becomes dehydrated, showing increasing physical signs, a dry coated tongue or a low intracranial pressure. Fluid can most satisfactorily be eliminated by the bowel by slowly running into the rectum 2 oz. of a saturated solution of magnesium sulphate and instructing the patient to retain this as long as possible. This procedure may be carried out once, twice or even more often daily when intracranial pressure is high. Routine lumbar puncture still further reduces a high intracranial pressure by the direct removal of fluid, and it is usually desirable to remove at each puncture as much fluid as is necessary to bring the pressure down to, or below, the normal level. Thecal puncture may have to be repeated as often as four-hourly in some cases, while in others the daily withdrawal of fluid is adequate.

SUMMARY

A series of 53 cases of apparently trivial head injury is reported, many with scalp wounds but none with fracture of the skull.

Operation had been performed elsewhere on 27 of the patients, but primary healing had occurred in only 2;

Digitized by Google

many had retained foreign bodies, most had only an inch of scalp shaved round the wound, and widely separated through and through sutures, usually of fishing gut, had been used.

Abnormally raised or lowered intracranial pressure (as measured by lumbar puncture) was found in 19; blood was present in the C.S.F. in 16; 41 (77%) showed abnormal physical signs referable to the central nervous system.

Lumbar puncture did not increase intracranial bleeding; the results even indicated that lowering the pressure may reduce bleeding.

The intracranial pressure should be maintained at normal level by regulation of the fluid intake, elimination of fluid by the bowel, and judicious use of lumbar puncture.

The scalp wound should be treated by wide shaving of the scalp, cleansing, total excision of damaged tissue and removal of foreign bodies, and suture of the galea and skin in two layers without tension by closely approximated silk sutures.

At the time of injury many cases can be treated best by the application of a first-aid dressing and transfer to a centre where there are adequate facilities for investigation and treatment.

"SUBSTANCE B" OF DIPHTHERIA TOXIN AND DIFFUSING FACTOR

By Douglas McClean, M.B. Lond., M.R.C.S.

BACTERIOLOGIST IN CHARGE OF THE VACCINE LYMPH DEPARTMENT, LISTER INSTITUTE OF PREVENTIVE MEDICINE, ELSTREE, HERTS

O'Meara (1940, 1941) has recently put forward a conception of the toxæmia of diphtheria which depends on the hypothesis that diphtheria toxin is composed of varying amounts of two substances, provisionally called substance A and substance B. The fraction of toxin which is of high lethal value for the guineapig and which predominates in the toxin as usually prepared from Park-Williams No. 8 strain is referred to by him as substance A, and that which predominates in saline extracts made from cultures of gravis strains on Loeffler's medium and in diphtheria toxin as produced in the body is referred to as substance B. O'Meara considers that the effect of the substance-B component of the toxin is to promote the penetration of the tissues by substance A, thus enabling it to cause its specific damage. He suggests that the synergic effect of these two substances accounts for the clinical characters of hypertoxic diphtheria and the disappointing results of serum therapy in cases of this type. O'Meara stated that substance B has properties in many respects similar to those of the diffusion factor which increases the permeability of the tissues (McClean 1930, 1931, Hoffman and Duran-Reynals 1931), and that evidence of their identity was accumulating. Since it has already been shown (McClean 1936) that specific antisera can be prepared against diffusion factors of bacterial origin, the possible identification of substance B as one of those agents held out the hope that effective antisera to this substance might be produced.

The suggestion that a diffusion factor obtained from saline extracts of gravis strains of *Corynebacterium diphtheriæ* might be responsible for the results recorded by O'Meara was of particular interest since an earlier investigation (McClean 1936) of the production of diffusion factor by *C. diphtheriæ* had indicated that, although some strains of this organism produce detectable quantities of this substance, none of them produce amounts comparable with those obtained from *Clostridium welchii*, streptococci, pneumococci or staphylococci. It was doubtful whether the diffusion factor produced by a few of the 79 strains examined was present in sufficient quantity to influence the character of the infection by these organisms. Moreover, there was no indication that the capacity to produce this factor was particularly associated with gravis strains; some mitis strains produced a greater degree of diffusion than many gravis and intermediate strains, and a few mitis strains caused diffusion equal to that produced by the more active strains of the other types. All these observations were made, however, on filtrates from broth cultures, and, in view of O'Meara's statement that substance B predominates in saline extracts of gravis strains grown on Loeffler's medium, it was decided to re-examine this question. Since there is no evidence that O'Meara has examined intermediate and mitis strains for their capacity to produce substance B, it was decided to include some of these strains in the series examined for diffusion factor.

Following the work of Chain and Duthie (1939) it has been shown that these diffusion factors are closely associated if not identical with mucolytic enzymes which hydrolyse the hyaluronic acid present in the mucin of synovial fluid, vitreous humour, umbilical cord and the skin (McClean and Hale 1941). This group of enzymes are therefore designated by the name "hyaluronidase." As a result of this work improved methods for the preparation of these enzymes have been developed and they can now be titrated by viscosimetric and other methods which are more accurate than the estimation of diffusing factor in the skin. In the light of this knowledge it is possible to form a more definite opinion as to the significance of the production of this substance by *C. diphtheriæ* than was possible in 1936.

The observations to be recorded here were strictly confined to the question whether strains of *C. diphtheriæ* of gravis, intermediate and mitis type produce significant amounts of hyaluronidase or diffusion factor, and whether there is any evidence of association between this factor and the substance B postulated by O'Meara. These observations do not, and were not intended to, elucidate the question whether a second component of diphtheria toxin exists or whether it plays the part described by O'Meara in the causation of hypertoxic diphtheria.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Altogether, 50 strains of *C. diphtheriæ* were examined: 15 gravis, 13 intermediate and 22 mitis strains. The gravis strains included two derived from Dublin and reputed to be good producers of substance B; Dublin strain No. 38 was kindly supplied by Dr. O'Meara and Dublin strain No. 9 by Dr. Trevan of the Wellcome Physiological Research Laboratories. Six of the other gravis strains were freshly isolated, the remainder being from stock cultures. Seven of the intermediate strains were freshly isolated, the remaining six being stock cultures. Eight of the mitis strains were freshly isolated and fourteen, including the Park-Williams No. 8 strain, were from stock cultures.

In the earlier experiments, all the strains were cultivated for 48 hours in three different media: (*a*) a proteose peptone infusion broth containing 0·3% maltose; (*b*) a similar broth in which the maltose was replaced by 1% of a solution containing hyaluronic acid; and (*c*) on slopes of Loeffler's medium. The broth containing maltose was of the same composition as that employed in my previous observations on *C. diphtheriæ*; the hyaluronic-acid broth was used because it has been found that the inclusion of this substance in the culture medium greatly enhances the capacity of *Cl. welchii* and streptococci to produce hyaluronidase or diffusion factor (McClean and Hale 1941, McClean 1941). The growth on each serum slope was washed off in 0·5 ml. physiological saline and allowed to extract at room temperature for 48 hours in accordance with O'Meara's directions for obtaining substance B. The organisms were removed from the broth cultures and the saline extracts by centrifugation and the supernatant fluid tested for diffusing and hyaluronidase activity. Filtration was not employed.

In later experiments, when it had been established that any strain capable of producing diffusing factor or hyaluronidase produced the maximum amount in broth containing hyaluronic acid, we discontinued the use of the other two media for all the strains. Only those strains producing diffusing factor were then cultivated on Loeffler's medium in order to determine whether this factor was present in the saline extracts.

Diffusing activity in the skin was tested by the method already described (McClean and Hale 1941), which depends on the determination of the highest dilution of the culture supernatant which will produce a significant (20%) increase of spread in the dermis. Isotonic hæmoglobin solution was used as diluent and as the coloured indicator of diffusion. Hyaluronidase activity was tested by a method already described (McClean 1941) which depends on determining the highest dilution which will inhibit the power of a mucin solution to form a typical "mucin clot" in the presence of acetic acid. Hyaluronidase activity can also be accurately

Digitized by Google

measured by viscosimetry, but this method is not suitable for weak preparations, since although it is accurate it is not sufficiently delicate to detect small amounts of the enzyme.

RESULTS

It is not proposed to give the results of the examination of all these strains in detail. It will suffice to state that out of the 50 strains examined only two gravis, one intermediate and three mitis strains produced significant diffusion in the skin and this only at a dilution of 1 in 2 of the culture supernatant fluid. Significant diffusion at a higher dilution could only be obtained with one gravis strain. All the other strains, even when grown in broth containing hyaluronic acid, failed to produce any diffusing factor or hyaluronidase; this suggests that these strains were incapable of elaborating this enzyme under the most favourable conditions. With the exception of one gravis strain, none of them produced sufficient enzyme to be detectable by the test for the destruction of the clotting power of mucin. Although the results of this test run pari passu with diffusing activity in the skin, it is not sufficiently delicate to detect an enzyme which fails to produce increased diffusion at a dilution of 1 in 10.

The two positive gravis strains produced an increase in the area of spread in the skin of 72% and 29% respectively in a dilution of 1 in 2 of culture supernatant in hyaluronic-acid broth. The more active strain of the two also produced a 44% increase of spread at a dilution of 1 in 10. The saline extracts of both of these strains failed to produce any diffusion in the dermis. The one positive intermediate strain only produced a 20% increase of spread at a dilution of 1 in 2 when grown in hyaluronic-acid broth. The three positive mitis strains produced an increase of spread of 29%, 18% and 38% at a dilution of 1 in 2 when grown in hyaluronic-acid broth. Saline extracts were inactive.

Neither of the Dublin strains, both reputed to be good producers of substance B, produced detectable amounts of diffusing factor even when they were cultivated in hyaluronic-acid broth. There was no trace of this enzyme in the saline extracts which, according to O'Meara, should have been rich in substance B. This fact, coupled with the observation that those strains which do develop diffusing factor in broth culture produce little or none in saline extracts of the organisms, is definite evidence that this factor cannot be associated with substance B. The general observation with these 50 strains and the 79 previously examined is that only a small proportion produce detectable amounts of this enzyme, and that none of them produce amounts comparable with the enzyme obtained from the gas-gangrene group, streptococci, pneumococci or staphylococci; this suggests that it is unlikely that this enzyme plays an important part in the symptom-complex of diphtheria.

In all the earlier work with this enzyme derived from testis and from other pathogenic organisms the diffusing activity in the skin was estimated by injecting dilutions of the enzyme together with a standard dose of the classical diphtheria toxin derived from P.W.8 strain. The size of the resulting diphtheria lesions in the skin was measured after 48 or 72 hours. If this enzyme had produced an aggressive action on the diphtheria toxin, similar to that described by O'Meara for substance B, it would have been expected that the resulting toxin lesions would have been more œdematous, hæmorrhagic and necrotic than the control lesions of diphtheria toxin alone. Even when many hundreds of minimal diffusing doses of the enzyme were injected together with the toxin, the lesion was normal in appearance apart from the fact that it was spread over a larger area of skin.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

No evidence has been obtained of any association between diffusing factor or hyaluronidase and substance B postulated by O'Meara to be present in toxic diphtheria filtrates.

Only a small proportion of strains of *C. diphtheriæ* of any type produce detectable amounts of diffusing factor. Saline extracts of those strains that do produce this enzyme in broth culture show little or no diffusing activity.

The capacity to produce this enzyme is not confined to gravis strains; it can be detected in broth cultures of a few intermediate and mitis strains.

The amount of this enzyme produced by any strain is very small compared with that found in cultures of organisms of the gas-gangrene group, streptococci, pneumococci or staphylococci. In view of this fact, and the small proportion of strains from which the enzyme can be obtained at all, it is doubtful whether an enzyme of this nature makes any material contribution to the symptom-complex of diphtheria.

I am indebted to Dr. Robert Cruickshank of the North Western Group Laboratory, L.C.C., and Dr. Mary Barratt of the Lister Institute for the supply of freshly isolated cultures, and to Prof. J. W. McLeod of the Leeds school of medicine and the National Collection of Type Cultures for stock strains of various types.

REFERENCES

Chain, E. and Duthie, E. S. (1939) *Nature, Lond.* **144**, 977.
Hoffman, D. C. and Duran-Reynals, F. (1931) *J. exp. Med.* **53**, 387.
McClean, D. (1930) *J. Path. Bact.* **33**, 1045.
— (1931) *Ibid*, **34**, 459.
— (1936) *Ibid*, **42**, 477.
— (1941) *Chem. and Ind.* **60**, 219.
— and Hale, C. W. (1941) *Biochem. J.* **35**, 159.
O'Meara, R. A. Q. (1940) *J. Path. Bact.* **51**, 317.
— (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 205.

PEPTIC ULCER IN THE ROYAL NAVY

ÆTIOLOGY

By R. S. Allison, M.D. Belf., F.R.C.P.
SURGEON COMMANDER R.N.V.R.

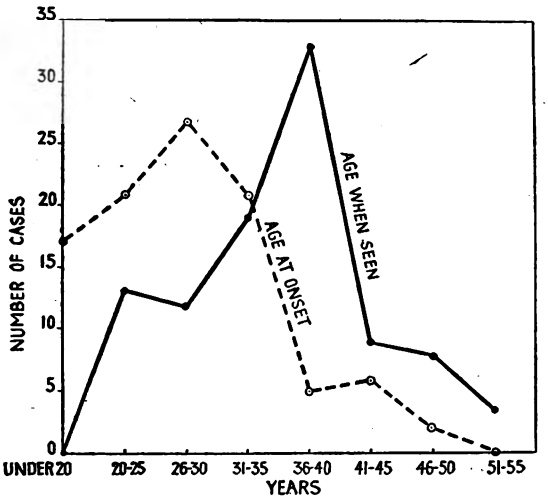
Study of 100 naval ratings suffering from gastro-duodenal dyspepsia showed that about half of them had radiological evidence of ulcer. In almost all the cases the symptoms were typical and of long duration, and it was thought that the proportion diagnosed as ulcer was probably an underestimate of the true figures. The same patients were investigated further in order to assess the relative importance of certain recognised ætiological factors. Wherever possible the opportunity was taken of comparing the results with those obtained in a control series of 210 naval ratings who were also under observation at the time. Though all of these were sick they were not suffering from dyspepsia. The following points, specially, were made the subject of inquiry:

1. Age at which severe disabling dyspepsia was most common.
2. Influence of type of service; rating; type of ship; class of service.
3. Mechanical and toxic factors; defective and septic teeth; irregularity of meals and bolting food; tobacco and alcohol.
4. Diet; pre-war and present diet; vitamin-C deficiency; food allergy and migraine.
5. Influence of anxiety related to home circumstances, service life, difficult duties, seasickness, lack of sleep, war experiences; relation of worry to dyspepsia.

Age.—Half of the dyspeptics in this series were between the ages of thirty and forty when they came under observation, and about a third were between thirty-six and forty. Only 27 patients were under thirty. The actual age of onset of the symptoms was considerably less. The difference between the two—age of onset and age when seen—is demonstrated in the figure. Though allowance must be made for the fact that 35% of the cases had been under treatment before, in peace-time, the curves show that the major proportion had had dyspepsia for some years before it became sufficiently bad to justify admission to hospital.

Type of service.—All the usual naval ratings were represented among the patients—e.g., seamen, stokers, marines, signalmen, telegraphists, cooks—and there was nothing to suggest that peptic ulcer was more prevalent in one branch of the service than another. The type of ship in which the 100 gastric patients and the control series of 210 non-gastric cases were serving at the time they went sick is shown in table I. The figures suggest that there was a higher proportion of dyspeptics in destroyers and small auxiliary craft than there were controls, but the numbers are too small and the scope of the comparison too limited to give them real statistical value. As regards class of service, comparison again

Digitized by Google



of the gastric with the non-gastric patients (table II) showed that there were more pensioners and Royal Fleet Reservists in the former group than in the latter, whereas the active-service ratings and Royal Naval Reservists were equally distributed. Men who had retired from the active list and been recalled at the outbreak of hostilities were more affected by dyspepsia in the first year of the war than those who were still serving or who were accustomed to seagoing in peace-time. This finding is in keeping with the previous observation on age, for the older men belonged mostly to the pensioner and fleet-reserve classes. It may help to explain the apparent frequency of dyspepsia in destroyers, for many of these ships which were in reserve were manned by pensioners and reservists at the outbreak of war. The low proportion of dyspeptics among conscripts and volunteers is probably also related to age, for these men were mostly in the 20–30 group, at which age severe dyspepsia was less commonly seen in the first year of war.

Mechanical and toxic factors.—The teeth were examined from a functional standpoint and for gross dental sepsis. In two or three cases they were insufficient for mastication or there were septic root stumps, but, as a whole, the dental state was much better than one would expect to find in a group of similar patients in civil life. As regards bolting food, the importance of this factor in causing indigestion in sailors was stressed by naval medical officers in the Report on the Health of the Navy for 1935 (p. 11), and the present experience is in accord with their views. Most of the young dyspeptics seemed to eat too much and to hurry over their food, paying insufficient attention to chewing, while in many of the cases of longer duration, the pensioners and reservists, it was evident that the sudden transition from home

TABLE I—SHOWING WHERE DYSPEPTICS AND CONTROLS WERE SERVING AT TIME OF ADMISSION

Where serving	Dyspeptics (%)	Controls (%)
Battleships, battlecruisers	1	1·4
Aircraft carriers	1	1·4
Cruisers	3	6·1
Armed merchant cruisers	2	3·8
Destroyers	22	9·4
Trawlers, drifters, minc-sweepers, patrol boats	35	27·3
Submarines	1	0
Depot ships	0	1·4
Training ships	0	0·5
Shore establishments	34	48·6

conditions, with their regular routine, back to service life had disorganised their carefully acquired habits of dieting themselves and taking plenty of time over meals. Irregularity of meal times and long periods without food were mentioned by a small proportion of cases only, probably because in ships this difficulty does not often arise, emergency rations being served when the duties are especially arduous or a regular meal impossible. Tobacco and alcohol may be used more by naval personnel than by civilians, but in this series 10% were non-smokers and 20% took no alcohol or very little. Periodic over-drinking when on shore leave, though less common today than formerly, seemed to have been a factor in initiating symptoms in a number of cases, and in some others for their recurrence. Excessive smoking (which was considered as anything above 2–3 oz. pipe tobacco or 100 cigarettes a week) was admitted by about a third of the dyspeptics.

DIET

Many patients attributed their indigestion to the diet, which they said was too heavy or too greasy. There was a general distaste for tinned food, and in some instances it was alleged meals were overcooked or "spoiled."

Prewar and war diet.—Those who blamed the diet specially were men who had been dieting themselves before the war (33%). They were pensioners, reservists, volunteers and conscripts and had been living at home before they were called up. Dieting had invariably been adopted on medical advice, though in many cases apparently there had been no preliminary investigation to confirm the presence of ulcer. They had been living principally on milk foods, fish, eggs, white meat, bread and butter. Fresh fruit was seldom taken regularly, many claiming that it disagreed with them and caused "acidity," or that they had been told to avoid it. Since recall or entry into the service, these patients had been on the ordinary naval rations. For breakfast they had porridge, fried bacon, egg or tinned sausage; for

TABLE II—CLASS OF SERVICE OF DYSPEPTICS AND CONTROLS

Class	Dyspeptics (%)	Controls (%)
Regular Navy	24	28·3
Pensioners	17	8·5
R.F.R.	17	7·6
R.N.R.	7	7
R.N.V.R.	2	4·7
Volunteers (hostilities only)	24	25·5
Conscripts	8	17·4
T.124	1	1

Pensioners.—Men who served at least 22 years and qualified for pension. Employed in civil life until recalled for war service.
R.F.R.—Former period of active service. Civil occupation until recalled.
R.N.R.—Seamen in peace-time—e.g., merchant service, fishermen.
R.N.V.R.—Civilians doing short-period training with fleet annually in peace-time.
*T.*124.—Merchant seamen serving in ships taken over by Admiralty.

dinner roast beef, potatoes, cabbage, beans, tinned carrots or peas, suet pudding or jam roll; for tea bread and butter; and for supper a kipper, hash or tinned beef with pickles and cheese.*

While it is clear that the menu was sufficiently varied and nourishing for healthy men engaged in hard physical work, patients who had been previously dieting themselves obviously could not face it. Some, who were free of symptoms at the time, tried to eat everything at first; others modified the diet from the start. Hunger made many of them attempt a full meal in spite of pain, but this was almost invariably followed by more severe pain or by vomiting. In consequence, those who were at sea and could not supplement their rations by other items more to their taste gradually formed the habit of doing without meals and of substituting for them snacks of bread and butter, tea or a dose of alkaline powder, and this may explain the great loss of weight which many of them showed on admission to hospital.

Vitamin-C deficiency.—The results obtained by the methods in use for estimating vitamin-C deficiency appear to be somewhat unsatisfactory and variable. For example, many healthy subjects or convalescents on a full diet fail to excrete an excess of ascorbic acid after three repeated test doses of 300 mg. daily. In this series, the saturation test was performed on 84 patients and deficiency was not conceded unless it took more than three days (300 mg. ascorbic acid daily) for the urine to show evidence of saturation. Adopting this standard, 34 patients, or approximately 40% of the total, showed evidence of deficiency (table III) though there were no clinical indications of scurvy. Archer and Graham

* The list is made up from the statements of patients.

Digitized by Google

(1936) and others, have drawn attention to vitamin-C deficiency in peptic ulcer and in hæmatemesis, but from the present experience it seemed clear that any subscorbutic state was due not to a fault in the naval diet but to inability on the part of the dyspeptics to eat the sufficient and varied dietary provided.

Food allergy and migraine.—Many patients stated that certain articles of diet were liable to precipitate an attack of indigestion causing flatulence, heartburn or actual pain. The items mentioned most often were beef, pork, bacon, sausage, potatoes, cheese, pickles, vinegar, fruit and vegetables such as lettuce, celery, cucumber,

TABLE III—NUMBER OF DAYS ON 300 MG. ASCORBIC ACID REQUIRED TO PRODUCE SATURATION

Days	No. of cases	Days	No. of cases
4–5	10	8–9	10
6–7	12	10–12	2

tomato, pears, apples, oranges. Fried or fatty foods also were often cited. It was evident that part of the prejudice in many cases was based primarily on medical advice. They had been told what to avoid and had conformed strictly to the rules. It was natural that, since they had eaten the forbidden articles, these should be considered responsible for the recurrence of symptoms. In one case it was possible to obtain striking evidence of idiosyncrasy. This was a seaman (case 29) who said that vinegar upset him, causing stomach pain and irritation of the skin. Smelling a bottle of vinegar made him perspire freely and brought on abdominal pain, while rubbing a little vinegar gently on the skin caused an urticarial rash which was intensely irritating and disappeared only after several hours.

In a few cases, the intolerance to fat or special foods seemed to be related to migraine which was present either alone, and probably responsible for the gastro-intestinal disturbance, or associated with ulcer. In the dyspeptic series 14 patients complained of headache and in 10 of these the description suggested migraine. The following is an example:

CASE 22.—Able seaman, R.F.R., aged 34. Tendency to recurring indigestion and headaches since boyhood. Joined Navy at 17 and from the start of his service career suffered from seasickness. Sick if compelled to travel in a bus for a long distance. When at sea liable to severe headaches, felt on either side in the parietal region or in the occipital region, and throbbing in character. After an hour or so often goes "blind," "a deep red mist" spreading over the vision. In this state he bumps into objects on deck and once or twice has nearly gone over the side. The visual disturbances never last longer than half an hour. On returning to civil life in 1935, when he went on the reserve, he continued to get the severe headaches periodically. They could be brought on by eating cheese, corned beef or rice, and for some hours he would be prostrated by them. In 1935 he began to get definite epigastric pain 2–3 hours after food which was relieved by taking more food or alkali. The pain felt like "acute hunger." Sometimes he had the headache as well as the pain but there was no recurrence of the blindness. Since his recall in September, 1939, for war service, he has been serving in a destroyer, and has had intensified symptoms of recurring pain, headache and blindness.

The provisional diagnosis in this case was migraine made worse by seasickness. Ulcer was thought to be unlikely. Radiography, however, showed that the duodenal cap was deformed and tender, and that an ulcer was present.

Only 2 cases with migraine showed positive radiological evidence of ulcer and it was noteworthy that in no instance was there any evidence of disease of the gall-bladder or of gallstones. The two syndromes—migraine and ulcer—were either closely related in time, or the migraine had preceded the duodenal symptoms and been replaced by them. In the latter type it was common to get a history of recurring "bilious attacks," dating from childhood. One patient with migraine had had asthma previously, and there were several instances of the former, and occasionally of the latter in the patients' family histories.

ANXIETY

It is recognised that worry, due to loss of the sense of security, added responsibility or other such causes, predisposes to recurrence of attacks of indigestion and to the development of ulcer in susceptible persons. Cases have been reported of perforation or hæmatemesis following on an emotional upset (Davies 1935). In the present series, about one patient in five showed some evidence of anxiety in their tense expression, wrinkled brows or in other signs. Many were aerophagists (Allison and Thomas 1941). A series of 20 cases, in whom the history and findings were typical of ulcer, was selected for more detailed investigation of the personal history. The results of this inquiry are summarised in table IV under sections A and B.

Domestic life.—Undue anxiety connected with the domestic or home life was mentioned 9 times, and in 4 of the cases the worry was connected with illness of a near relative or child. Financial difficulties were the source of anxiety in 4 other men who were volunteers or conscripts, but this cause was rarely mentioned by the pensioners and reservists because most of them had their peace-time employment to return to at the end of the war, and their income had not been affected by being called up.

Service life.—In 6 men there was some difficulty in the performance of duties but only 2 found their work difficult because of lack of previous experience. One was a pensioner marine (case 1) who was working in a busy staff office after having been many years out of the service. The other (case 4), a thin anxious type, who volunteered for service at 39 because he was out of work, was stoking a trawler in the North Sea. He had never been in a ship before and suffered badly from seasickness. Seasickness played no important part in the cases as a whole, however, and only 2 men had been badly upset by actual war experiences. Repeated aerial bombing had made one man (case 17) jumpy, irritable and unable to concentrate, but lack of sleep was an important contributory factor.

Effect of worry on digestion.—Out of the 20 patients, 7 recognised a connexion between their dyspepsia and worry or anxiety. The following examples illustrate the nature of the association.

CASE 1.—Marine pensioner, aged 46. Long history of mild dyspepsia in peace-time. Hæmatemesis shortly after called up in August, 1939. Duodenal ulcer. Clerical duties in staff office. Dissatisfaction with work: "like a square peg in a round hole," always "underneath it." Sometimes feels "I want to get away and take something to buck me up, if only a couple of pints of beer, to put me on the level again." Indigestion daily. When exasperated gets "a gripping pain," "almost crucifying" in its intensity.

CASE 3.—Able seaman R.N., aged 26. Dyspepsia began at age 18. At 20, appendicectomy and free of symptoms for three years. Since then, until war, mild recurring attacks, only once in hospital in 1937. Since war, more severe pain with perforation of duodenal ulcer November, 1939. Sensitive to "nagging" and interference, and has often noticed "tingling" and gripping pain in the stomach when annoyed. "It would put me off my food and I would have two smokes instead. One would not be enough."

CASE 21.—Conscript, ord. seaman, aged 25. Recurring attacks of typical ulcer pain since age 16, but has kept fairly free in the past two years by dieting. A fisherman and unmarried, he was conscripted, together with a younger brother, in June, 1940, and sent to a training establishment. Free of pain at the time but found the food too rich and heavy and pain recurred. While proceeding on draft to join a ship some weeks later was taken suddenly ill with acute abdominal pain and perforated a duodenal ulcer. He was the eldest of a family of seven. He had always been over-conscientious with a strong sense of duty. He had never tried to evade responsibility but it had always worried him more than it should. On such occasions he would get aching pain in the stomach. His father died in May, 1940, a month before he was called up, and all the responsibility for settling his affairs devolved on him. He left home with these still unsettled and he was worried constantly about the fishing boats and gear. He hoped that he and his brother would be drafted to the same ship and only learnt to his intense

Digitized by Google

TABLE IV—PERSONAL HISTORY AND PERSONALITY IN 20 ULCER PATIENTS

Case	Rating	Age	A			B				C				Comments
			1	2	3	1	2	3	4	1	2	3	4	
1	Marine, pens.	46	+	−	−	+	−	−	−	+	−	−	+	Duod. ulcer. Hæm. Aug. 1939.
2	A.B., R.F.R.	36	+	−	−	−	−	−	−	+	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer.
3	A.B., A.S.	26	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	+	+	+	+	Duod. ulcer. Perf. Nov. 1939.
4	Stok., H.O. vol.	39	+	−	+	+	+	+	−	+	−	−	−	Gastric ulcer.
5	O.S., A.S.	24	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer.
6	P.O., A.S.	32	−	−	−	+	−	−	−	−	+	+	−	Duod. ulcer.
7	Sailmaker, A.S.	32	−	−	−	+	−	−	−	−	−	+	+	Duod. ulcer.
10	A.B., R.F.R.	37	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer.
11	A.B., R.F.R.	36	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer.
12	Stok., H.O. vol.	49	Answers unreliable											Poor type. Gastric ulcer.
13	Mne., H.O. vol.	40	−	−	+	−	−	−	−	+	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer.
15	A.B., R.F.R.	38	−	−	−	+	−	+	−	+	−	+	−	Duod. ulcer.
16	E.A., pens.	41	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	+	+	−	−	Duod. ulcer. Perf. 1926.
17	Ldg. sea., A.S.	32	−	−	−	+	−	+	+	+	−	+	+	Duod. ulcer. Perf. Jan. 1941.
21	Ord. sea., cons.	25	+	−	+	−	−	−	−	+	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer. Perf. June, 1940.
22	A.B., R.F.R.	34	−	−	−	−	+	−	−	−	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer. Migraine.
24	Marine cons.	23	−	+	+	−	−	−	−	+	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer.
25	Marine pens.	40	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	+	+	+	−	Gastric ulcer. Melæna, April, 1940.
26	Asst. std., H.O.	30	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer.
28	Signalman, A.S.	38	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	Gastric ulcer.
30	A.B., R.F.R.	39	−	−	−	−	+	−	−	+	−	−	−	Duod. ulcer. Migraine.

A. Domestic life. 1. Anxiety over illness of relative. 2. Unhappy marital relations. 3. Financial difficulties.

B. Service life. 1. Duties; lack of experience, special difficulties, extra responsibility, boredom or monotony. 2. Seasickness. 3. Lack of sleep. 4. Anxiety following actual war experiences.

C. Personality. 1. Overconscientiousness. 2. Ambition, frustration, resentment. 3. Adaptability, obsessive tendencies, intolerance of interference. 4. Swings of mood; depression; excessive work.

disappointment that this would not be so five hours before he perforated his duodenal ulcer.

While the majority of the patients in this series had no great domestic worries to contend with, and were thoroughly conversant with their duties, the same personality traits one sees among gastric patients in civil life were often encountered—overconscientiousness, sense of frustration, obsessional tendencies and swings of mood towards depression. The frequency of these characteristics as judged by the patients' replies to leading questions, and by their behaviour while under observation, is given in table IV, under C. It is admittedly difficult to assess such qualities fully and accurately, but it was evident, even on superficial examination, that abnormal trends had played a part in determining deep emotional disturbances in many cases. Phrases such as: "When I do a job I like to do it properly"; "I always think I can do better"; "I have to be absolutely sure a thing is right before I can let it go" expressed conscientiousness, and this often led a patient to undertake more work or responsibility than was reasonable. Anxiety and abnormal mental tension resulted with a fixed determination to see the job through. Meals were neglected, too much tobacco smoked, and pain temporarily silenced by alkaline powder. In other instances, if the patient were put to work he considered unfair, or unsuited to his experience, or if he were blamed, as he considered unjustly, a fixed sense of frustration or resentment developed.

CASE 3 was an example of this. Some years ago he had been keen and ambitious but this had been "killed" by what he considered unfair treatment. He suffered periods of depression and was waiting only for the day when his service would terminate. Periodic over-indulgence in alcohol was his reaction, and this, coupled with over-smoking, may have contributed to the development of ulcer.

Another example was that of a man who had married in 1932, but had seen little of his wife because his service had been spent abroad. He had "strong views" on many subjects, neither drank nor smoked, and rarely went ashore in foreign ports. In 1937, after foreign service leave, he was again drafted overseas and was given a job which he considered inferior to his position as a seaman petty officer—"It was not a seaman's job and I am a seaman." He felt he was wasting his time, and there was "a good deal of messing about" which to him was especially trying. Typical ulcer pain was noticed for the first time in March, 1939. It became worse in August, but he carried on for over a year and was not sent home after reporting sick until June, 1940.

It is difficult to resist the conclusion in this case, as in the other examples, that increased mental tension was a predisposing cause of indigestion and ulcer formation; 14 patients showed some or all of these features. In the remaining 6 no abnormal personality trends were observed.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

One hundred naval ratings suffering from gastro-duodenal dyspepsia have been investigated with regard to possible ætiological factors.

In the first year of the war the most frequent sufferers appear to have been pensioners and reservists between the ages of thirty and forty. Many of them were serving in destroyers, minesweepers, trawlers and other small auxiliary craft.

Defective teeth and gross dental sepsis were rarely seen, alcoholic excess only occasionally, but hurry over meals and excessive smoking were common features.

Unsuitable food was the usual cause advanced for the recurrence of indigestion by patients who had been accustomed to diet themselves before the war. Their inability to eat the ordinary naval rations probably was the cause of vomiting and of any loss of weight or vitamin-C deficiency they showed.

A small proportion (10%) were the subjects of migraine and in some of these there was evidence of selective food intolerance or allergy.

Although undue anxiety of the simple reactive type was not uncommon, the majority denied all worry and were familiar with the conditions and duties of naval life. In contrast, abnormal personality trends were comparatively frequent, especially towards over-conscientiousness, a sense of frustration and swings of mood with depressive phases.

The general conclusions from these results are much the same as those of Willcox (1940), Payne and Newman (1940), Graham and Kerr (1941), who have investigated the problem in the Army. In sailors, peptic ulcer appears to be the only serious cause of dyspepsia in the present war. Though its occurrence is perhaps not so frequent as in the Army, there is the same lengthy history, and the same tendency to attribute the cause to unsuitable diet. But this experience strengthens the view that psychological factors also play a part in the development of symptoms. How early these influences operate, and whether they are primary or secondary, it is impossible to say, for most of the case-histories were too long to enable one to study the early stages. It was noticed, however, that many patients who had been dieting themselves on instructions received in civil life had had no preliminary investigation. It cannot be doubted that the restrictions imposed were of value to those who had ulcers, but there appear to have been some in whom they were unnecessary. In these patients a conditioned reflex may have been set into operation when they were recalled to the service and forced to abandon their peacetime dietary. Such an effect would make it difficult for them to eat ordinary food without

Digitized by Google

getting pain, and would react on them adversely by increasing the emotional tension.

Acknowledgments are due to Surgeon Rear-Admiral F. J. Gowans, C.B., for permission to publish the results of the investigation of cases under his care. I am also indebted to Surgeon Lieut.-Commander D. M. Dean, R.N.V.R., for his help in compiling some of the case-notes.

REFERENCES

Allison, R. S. and Thomas, A. R. (1941) *Lancet*, 1, 565.
Archer, H. E. and Graham, G. (1936) *Ibid*, 2, 364.
Davies, D. T. (1936) *Ibid*, 1, 521, 585.
Graham, J. G. and Kerr, J. D. O. (1941) *Ibid*, 1, 473.
Payne, R. T. and Newman, C. (1940) *Ibid*, 2, 819.
Willcox, P. H. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* 1, 1008.

INFLUENCE OF ŒSTROGENS ON EXPERIMENTAL CANINE DIABETES MELLITUS

By F. G. YOUNG, D.Sc., Ph.D. Lond.
NATIONAL INSTITUTE FOR MEDICAL RESEARCH

THE evidence at present available suggests that treatment of an animal with relatively large doses of œstrogen inhibits the liberation from the anterior pituitary gland of certain of its specific hormones. Thus there is reason to believe that the secretion of the pituitary substances concerned with the growth of ovarian follicles, with lactation and with general somatic growth (see Van Dyke 1939 for references) is inhibited under the influence of large doses of œstrogen.

As the brilliant researches of Houssay and his school have shown, removal of the pituitary gland, or of its anterior part alone, results in a remarkable alleviation of the intensity of the diabetes produced by extirpation of the pancreas. It therefore seemed reasonable to expect that the intensity of the diabetic condition of depancreatised animals would be diminished by treatment with œstrogen, and such was found to be the case by Barnes, Regan and Nelson (1933) for the dog, and by Nelson and Overholser (1934, 1936) for the rhesus monkey.

On this experimental basis an extensive series of investigations has developed, indicating that treatment with large doses of œstrogen temporarily alleviates the diabetic condition which may develop in women during or after the menopause, and which may well be due to hyperactivity of the anterior pituitary lobe (see Gessler, Halsted and Stetson 1939, Spiegelman 1940, Cantilo 1941, for recent results and references to earlier investigations).

The recent accessibility of the relatively cheap synthetic œstrogen diethylstilbœstrol (Dodds, Goldberg, Lawson and Robinson 1939) has made an investigation of its influence on diabetes particularly desirable. Moreover, treatment with œstrogen can induce hyperplasia of the pancreatic islets in normal animals (Cramer and Horning 1936), an increase in pancreatic-insulin content (Griffiths and Young 1940, Griffiths, Marks and Young 1941) and histological evidence of excessive secretory activity of the islet cells (Vazquez-Lopez 1940). It was therefore conceivable that treatment with œstrogen of dogs made permanently diabetic by a short course of injections of anterior pituitary extract (Young 1937) might result in some repair of the damaged pancreatic islets observed in these animals (Richardson and Young 1938, Richardson 1940), which are presumably not incapable of some degree of regeneration. Such regeneration should show itself in a relatively long-lasting alleviation of the diabetic condition.

When, as will be seen, negative results were obtained in the present experiments on the influence of diethylstilbœstrol on the condition of the pituitary-diabetic dog (cf. Lawrence and Madders 1941), similar investigations were carried out with crystalline œstrone and œstriol.

Animals.—Experiments were carried out with four pituitary-diabetic dogs, one female and three males, and with one male depancreatised dog. In all except one of the experiments with pituitary-diabetic dogs the animals received no insulin, and under such conditions corrected D/N quotients of over 3 were consistently observed during periods when the dogs received a diet of meat only (Young 1938, Marks and Young 1939).

With the pituitary-diabetic dogs the experimental method was similar to that adopted in previous investigations. The dogs were maintained on a diet of horse-flesh, of which they were allowed and encouraged to eat as much as they would, and daily records were kept of the amount of food eaten, and of the amount of sugar, nitrogen and ketone excreted in the urine. In the calculation of the corrected urinary D/N quotient the gross sugar excretion was corrected for the small amounts of preformed carbohydrate in the meat consumed.

During the course of one experiment, pituitary-diabetic dog 116 received daily subcutaneous injections of 10 units of protamine zinc insulin but, as in earlier experiments on the same animal and in those with other pituitary-diabetic dogs, this animal was permitted to consume meat to repletion during this period.

With the depancreatised dog, the procedure was necessarily different because of the lack of pancreatic enzymes. This animal was maintained on the mixture of raw meat, raw pancreas and glucose described by Campbell and Best (1938), together with adequate insulin therapy. Under these conditions a large proportion of the ingested meat is absorbed. For assessing the influence of œstrone on the intensity of the diabetic condition, the proportion of the total available dietary carbohydrate retained was calculated in the manner described by Marks and Young (1939).

Administration of œstrogens.—Since the technique of implanting tablets of solid material under the skin (Deanesly and Parkes 1937) has obvious advantages over the daily administration by subcutaneous injection of a solution of the material, the former method was first tried. When, however, negative results were obtained with this technique subcutaneous injections of a solution of the œstrogen in nut-oil were given daily for five days.

Chemical estimations.—Urinary nitrogen was determined by Kjeldahl's method, and urinary sugar by that of Benedict. Urinary ketone, expressed as total acetone, was estimated by the Van Slyke modification of the Deniges method, or, when the amount present was very small, by an approximate colorimetric method.

As will be seen from tables I and II, no influence of œstrogens on the intensity of diabetes in the pituitary-diabetic dog, or on that of the insulin-treated depancreatised dog, was observed in these experiments. Although the data are not given in the tables, it was also found that treatment with œstrogens did not influence the body-weight of these animals, which in all instances was approximately steady.

DISCUSSION

The negative results obtained in this investigation of the putative antidiabetic action of œstrogens are surprising but nevertheless clear-cut, and the discrepancy between these and the earlier experimental results of Barnes, Regan and Nelson (1933) and of Nelson and Overholser (1934, 1936) are difficult to explain. The doses of œstrogen used in the present investigations are much greater than those used by the earlier workers, but treatment with such big doses would reasonably be expected to give a more effective suppression of pituitary function. In any case clinical investigations have demonstrated the necessity of using relatively enormous doses (cf. Cantilo 1941) in order to demonstrate the antidiabetic effectiveness of œstrogens in postmenopausal diabetes, but even so, Lawrence and Madders (1941) have observed negative results with large doses of diethylstilbœstrol.

The pituitary-diabetic dog receiving an unlimited diet of meat was observed by Marks and Young (1939) to respond to the administration of a small dose of insulin by a striking diminution in ketonuria, even though the D/N quotient might be only slightly affected. This is borne out by the data for the various control periods for dog 116 in table I of the present paper, which illustrate the effect of giving 10 units of protamine zinc insulin to this animal. The administration of diethylstilbœstrol, on the other hand, had no effect, on the average, on the ketonuria of the pituitary-diabetic dogs, while œstrone tended to increase it (table I). It is possible that the administration of œstriol to dog 115 resulted in a significant *rise* in the D/N quotient, although the result of this single experiment cannot be taken as conclusive.

Digitized by Google

TABLE I—EFFECT OF TREATMENT WITH ŒSTROGENS ON INTENSITY OF DIABETES IN PITUITARY-DIABETIC DOG
Data are average values for the various periods

No. and sex of animal	Treatment	Control period (7 days)				Period of treatment				Period after treatment (7 days)		
		Glycosuria (g./day)	Corrected D/N	Ketonuria (g./day)	Length of period (days)	Total œstrogen absorbed (mg.) (approx.)	Glycosuria (g./day)	Corrected D/N	Ketonuria (g./day)	Glycosuria (g./day)	Corrected D/N	Ketonuria (g./day)
	(a) Diethylstilbœstrol											
112 M.	Three 15 mg. tablets subcutaneously	162	3·25	0·44	7	85	169	3·54	0·70	141	3·45	0·46
112 M.	Twenty 15 mg. tablets subcutaneously	139	3·31	0·76	7	50	118	3·24	0·65	124	3·55	0·43
116 M.	Twenty 15 mg. tablets subcutaneously	55	3·47	1·01	7	50	58	3·11	0·75	56	3·26	0·57
115 F.	10 mg. subcutaneously in oil daily	69	3·34	0·02	5	50	70	3·12	0·02	63	3·13	0·08
116* M.	10 mg. subcutaneously in oil daily	87	2·41	0·05	5	50	77	2·81	0·07	90	2·99	0·16
	Average	*102*	*3·16*	*0·46*	..	..	*98*	*3·16*	*0·44*	*95*	*3·28*	*0·34*
	(b) Œstrone											
111 M.	Seven 10 mg. tablets subcutaneously	88	3·30	3·20	7	2·1	122	3·32	3·80	104	3·32	2·92
112 M.	5 mg. subcutaneously in oil daily	104	3·49	0·44	5	25	86	3·26	1·33	97	3·26	0·34
116 M.	10 mg. subcutaneously in oil daily	44	2·88	1·01	5	50	20	2·89	1·49	49	3·40	0·76
	Average	*79*	*3·22*	*1·55*	..	..	*76*	*3·16*	*2·21*	*83*	*3·33*	*1·34*
	(c) Œstriol											
115 F.	10 mg. subcutaneously in oil daily	90	2·82	0·13	5	50	57	3·07	0·15	49	3·45	0·10

* Given 10 units protamine zinc insulin daily.

Janes and Nelson (1940) found that rats which were treated daily with diethylstilbœstrol contained more glycogen than control animals, possibly indicating a stimulation of glyconeogenesis by this œstrogen. That the formation of glycogen can be stimulated during fasting by œstrogens appears certain from the results of Griffiths, Marks and Young (1941), although the source of the new carbohydrate is not clear. If such stimulation of gluconeogenesis occurs when the diabetic animal is treated with œstrogens a rise of D/N quotient would not be expected unless some part of the newly formed

TABLE II—INFLUENCE OF TREATMENT WITH DIETHYLSTILBŒSTROL ON CARBOHYDRATE RETAINED BY INSULIN-TREATED DEPANCREATISED DOG

(Dog 108, male, receiving 40 units insulin per day)

Treatment	Control period (7 days)			Period of treatment (7 days)		Period after treatment (7 days)	
	Glycosuria (g./day)	Carbohydrate retained (%)*	Total amount absorbed (mg.) (approx.)	Glycosuria (g./day)	Carbohydrate retained (%)*	Glycosuria (g./day)	Carbohydrate retained (%)*
Two 15 mg. tablets subcutaneously	28	73	5	32	68	26	70
Twenty 15 mg. tablets subcutaneously	29	72	50	40	61	36	66

* Percentage of total available.

sugar came from fat, but of this there is no clear evidence in the present experiments.

Although œstrogens can increase the amount of pancreatic tissue in the intact mouse or rat, the negative results of the present investigation do not support the idea that any regeneration has occurred of the damaged islets of the pituitary-diabetic dog.

SUMMARY

The administration of large doses of pure œstrogen (œstrone, œstriol and diethylstilbœstrol) to 4 pituitary-diabetic and 1 depancreatised dog was found to exert no obvious antidiabetic action. In fact, with œstrone and œstriol the effect was pro- rather than anti-diabetic.

The reasons for the differences between these results and those of other investigators, who have successfully treated with œstrogens both experimental pancreatic diabetes in the dog and postmenopausal diabetes mellitus in women, are discussed.

I wish to express my gratitude to Messrs. Parke Davis & Co., Organon Laboratories, and Messrs. Boots for gifts of œstriol, œstrone and diethylstilbœstrol respectively.

REFERENCES

Barnes, B. O., Regan, J. F. and Nelson, W. O. (1933) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **101**, 926.
Campbell, J. and Best, C. H. (1938) *Lancet*, **1**, 1444.
Cantilo, E. (1941) *Endocrinology*, **28**, 20.
Cramer, W. and Horning, E. S. (1936) *Lancet*, **1**, 247.
Deanesly, R. and Parkes, A. S. (1937) *Proc. roy. Soc.* B. **124**, 279.
Dodds, E. C., Goldberg, L., Lawson, W. and Robinson, R. (1939) *Ibid*, **127**, 140.
Gessler, C. J., Halsted, J. A. and Stetson, R. P. (1939) *J. clin. Invest.* **18**, 715.
Griffiths, M. and Young, F. G. (1940) *Nature, Lond.* **146**, 266.
— Marks, H. P. and Young, F. C. (1941) *Ibid*, **147**, 359.
Janes, R. G. and Nelson, W. O. (1940) *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. N.Y.* **43**, 340.
Lawrence, R. D. and Madders, K. (1941) *Lancet*, May 10, p. 601.
Marks, H. P. and Young F. G. (1939) *J. Endocrinol.* **1**, 470.
Nelson, W. O. and Overholser, M. D. (1934) *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. N.Y.* **32**, 150.
— — (1936) *Endocrinology*, **20**, 473.
Richardson, K. C. (1940) *Proc. roy. Soc.* B. **128**, 153.
— and Young, F. G. (1938) *Lancet*, **1**, 1098.
Spiegelman, A. R. (1940) *Amer. J. med. Sci.* **200**, 228.
Van Dyke, H. B. (1939) The Physiology and Pharmacology of the Pituitary Body, vol. II, Chicago.
Vazquez-Lopez, E. (1940) *Nature, Lond.* **146**, 589.
Young, F. G. (1937) *Lancet*, **2**, 372.
— (1938) *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* **31**, 1305.

HUMAN DIABETES TREATED WITH ŒSTROGENS

BY

R. D. LAWRENCE, M.D. ABERD. F.R.C.P.
PHYSICIAN IN CHARGE

KATE MADDERS, M.B. LOND.
ASSISTANT

DIABETIC DEPARTMENT, KING'S COLLEGE HOSPITAL

THE attempt to treat diabetes with œstrogenic substances seems a logical outcome of experimental facts concerning the relation of the pituitary to carbohydrate metabolism. It is known (1) that saline extracts of the anterior pituitary can produce diabetes, at least in dogs (Young); (2) that the decrease of œstrogens at the menopause is accompanied by an increase in pituitary activity, which can be checked by œstrogen injections; and (3) that there is a particularly high incidence of diabetes in women at the menopause which it is tempting

Digitized by Google

to ascribe to increased pituitary activity. Both in animals and man diabetes has already been treated by œstrogens and variable results claimed. In 1939 Gessler and others (who review the literature) injected 50,000 international units of œstradial-benzoate daily into five diabetic women and claimed improvement in three and relapse after stopping the injections; doses of 20,000 I.U. gave no results. Spiegelman (1940) claimed that 10,000 I.U. injected twice a week reduced the insulin requirement of nine diabetic women by some 40% and that omission of injections was followed by increased insulin need. Cantilo (1941) has just published results. in forty diabetic menopausal women and claims that

RESULTS OF TREATING FIVE FEMALE DIABETICS WITH 4 MG. OF STILBŒSTROL DAILY FOR 8 WEEKS

Case	Age (yr.)	Stilbœstrol				Results
		Before		During and after*		
		Insulin (units)	Blood-sugar (mg. %)	Insulin (units)	Blood-sugar (mg. %)	
1	51	16	203	16	169	Slightly better
2	48	30	273	42 *54*	400 *285*	Worse, needed more insulin
3	52	22	192	22	213	No change
4	42	48	206	48 *56*	218 *184*	No change
5	52	26	270	26	155	Better, but anorexia from heart failure

* Dosage and blood-sugar determinations after the course of treatment are in italics.

œstrin and progesterone have been successful in every case in controlling the diabetic state, but the details he records are so scanty and his sugar-tolerance tests so impossible that this paper must be neglected as serious evidence. Any clear improvement has been temporary and obtained by injections, so that there is no obvious advantage over insulin. Now, however, synthetic stilbœstrol is available, orally active and cheap, and it is important to see whether it can help in the treatment of diabetes.

Early in 1939 it was planned at King's College Hospital to try the effect of stilbœstrol on fifty outpatient diabetic women of menopausal age. The experiment had been completed on only five before the war dispersed many of our patients and made careful and standardised observations on most impossible. Recently we discovered that Young had made similar studies on his pituitary-diabetic dogs and both observations, although few in number, are so uniformly negative as to warrant confidence in publication. They at least establish the failure of œstrogens (stilbœstrol) in diabetes.

The effects on the five women are shown in the table. All were treated as outpatients, but their diet, conditions of life and insulin dosage were reasonably stable and closely observed before and during treatment. For 8 weeks they were given 1 mg. of stilbœstrol by mouth four times a day, sufficient to ensure a continuous action without toxic effects. Changes in the diabetic condition were judged by general health, by urine tests for sugar and ketones and by blood-sugar estimations carried out in a constant time-relation to food and insulin. Some cases showed slight changes, for better or worse, but not outside the minor variations always occurring in diabetes.

We conclude that the dosage given had no demonstrable effect on the diabetic condition.

SUMMARY

Five women diabetics of menopausal age were given 1 mg. of stilbœstrol four times daily for 8 weeks. The changes noted were not greater than the normal variations in diabetics.

We wish to thank Messrs. Boots for their gift of stilbœstrol.

REFERENCES

Gessler, C. J., Halsted, J. A. and Stetson, R. P. (1939) *J. clin. Invest.* **18**, 715.
Spiegelman, A. R. (1940) *Amer. J. med. Sci.* **200**, 228.
Cantilo, E. (1941) *Endocrinology*, **28**, 20.

Reviews of Books

Surgery of Modern Warfare

Part IV. Edited by HAMILTON BAILEY, F.R.C.S. Edinburgh: E. and S. Livingstone. Pp. 481–640. 12*s.* 6*d.*

THIS volume contains accounts of wounds of bone and joints, plastic surgery and injury to the eye. Mr. Hamilton Bailey defends the contradictions to which reviewers of previous volumes have drawn attention; they have not, he maintains, crept in by mistake but are expressions of differences of opinion. Such divergencies are admittedly stimulating and tend to keep our ideas fluid, but contradictory advice on identical problems is out of place in a book which seeks to be authoritative. For instance, in the first of the two chapters on amputations the author maintains that the surgeon must be given a free hand in determining the site for amputation and that the instrument maker must do the best he can with the stump provided; in the second, this advice is flatly contradicted and close collaboration between surgeon and limb fitter is advised so that the amputation is performed at a site satisfactory for the fitting of a prosthesis. Surgeons with special experience of amputations will endorse the latter view but they will not require instruction on this problem. What of the surgeon with some experience of general surgery but without special experience of war-time surgery, for whom, we are told, this book is written? After reading these accounts his ideas may still be fluid, but it is a fluidity in which he is left to sink or swim without a life-line. In the section on bones and joints there is a valuable discussion on amputation in cases of compound fracture. Here the indications are clearly set out and a table is included showing why amputation is so commonly considered in fractures of the lower limb and so rarely necessary in fractures of the arm. Exception might be taken to the statement that in excision of the elbow "the ulnar nerve is dissected carefully and retracted out of harm's way." In this operation (which is performed subperiosteally) the ulnar nerve should not be seen. There can be no quarrel with the statement that "to apply a hip spica properly requires as much training and experience as to perform a gastrojejunostomy correctly." A plea is entered for brachial-plexus block to avoid shock in operations on the arm, and injection of 10 c.cm. of 1% Novocain is advised. If a satisfactory block can be obtained with this small amount of solution no doubt this type of anæsthesia is suitable for controlling shock. On the other hand, the method is not to be recommended unless the surgeon has special experience of it; in most hands at least 30–40 c.cm. of 1% novocain are required to give perfect anæsthesia, and injection of this quantity often causes a fall in blood-pressure.

There is an excellent account of sequestrectomy and the methods of dealing with chronic bone infection. Wounds of the face are discussed clearly and authoritatively, and the success of this chapter is largely due to the fact that the whole of a reasonably wide field has been entrusted to a single authority. The section dealing with the eye will prove of great value to those general surgeons who are of necessity exploring a little known realm for the first time.

Thorpe's Dictionary of Applied Chemistry

(4th ed.) Vol. IV: *Digallic acid—Feeding stuffs.* By JOCELYN FIELD THORPE, Kt., D.Sc., F.R.S., F.I.C. and M. A. WHITELEY, D.Sc., F.I.C. London: Longmans, Green and Co. Pp. 603. 70*s.*

THE fourth volume of the new edition of "Thorpe" continues the stately march forward of the previous three, and is of the same high standard. It is to be hoped that the sad loss of Sir Jocelyn Thorpe will not retard the appearance of the next volumes. There are revised articles on emetine, ephedrine, ergosterol and ergot of rye and 17 pages deal with disinfectants from the widest aspect. The longest articles, which rank as monographs, are on dyeing, azo-dyestuffs and explosives; the last, and those on ensilage and feeding-stuffs match our times. There is a short, sound and practical account of ethyl ether by Mr. A. J. Ewins. It is a pity that the great subject of enzymes has to be dismissed in five pages.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 10, 1941

THE SHORTAGE OF DOCTORS

THE announcement that the American Red Cross have been asked to send us a thousand doctors for the Services and the E.M.S. seems to have surprised some medical men and women in this country. It has perhaps not been fully realised outside Government departments and the medical war committees who are acting as their agents that the flow of new entrants to the profession, balanced by the inevitable losses through age, sickness and death, is insufficient for the needs of the expanding Armed Forces, the greatly developed civil hospitals in which the E.M.S. is incorporated, civil defence, and the medical care of the civilian population, especially in the areas to which large sections of town people have been transferred. War spells waste in medicine as in any other field of human activity. It may seem absurd that the removal from civilian life of a moderate proportion of men and women at a stage of life when sickness and mortality are comparatively light should necessitate the transfer to the Forces of a much higher proportion of the available medical men and women. But when a country takes its young men and women into services which expose them to special dangers it must make special provision for their care. The Navy, Army and Air Force must have medical staffs familiar with their ways and sufficient in numbers and ability to meet the emergencies which can be reasonably foreseen, to train their lay assistants, and to be responsible for preserving and promoting the health of their units as well as treating the illnesses or accidents which arise from day to day. In times of stress, too, the mere presence of a medical officer helps to maintain morale. For all these reasons it is not possible to compare strictly the proportion of medical practitioners to lay personnel required in the Services with that which is adequate in civil life, and medical practitioners joining the Forces cannot expect to be fully occupied all the time in the same pursuits as in peacetime practice.

The complaint is sometimes heard from doctors that they have offered themselves to the Services or the E.M.S. without response. There are indeed strange instances of this anomaly. Men born in this country of parents who were nationals of lands now overrun by Germany have been rejected for no other obvious reason and the Services seem to have been reluctant to employ friendly aliens though they appeared to be competent, loyal and proficient in the English language. In some such cases there may have been incommunicable justifications, but there is ground for the suspicion that Service departments have been playing for safety to an extent which is not permissible in these hard times. Medical men and women with special training and experience have expressed disappointment that no place has been found for them in the national effort, but it has to be remembered that special places are limited and are not found quickly. Elderly practitioners have also wished to serve within the limitations of their capacity and inclinations which are not easy to meet in such a time of upheaval. The essence of the situation is that young doctors with some hospital experience are most in demand for the three Services and the E.M.S. and that the shortage is particularly in this age-group. So far it has been partially overcome by taking more of the older men away from practice than can safely be spared. Only to a small extent has relief been found by using senior medical students as house-officers, as the Ministry of Health has now rather tardily suggested, an expedient which might improve medical education if it were wisely effected. The E.M.S. and the civil hospitals generally, which have had great difficulty in coping with the actual potential increase in the strain of war-time on their personal resources, must adjust themselves to conditions far short of the ideal and perhaps work at a lower level of efficiency.

The position would be eased if the demands of the Services could be reduced. There is evidence that they are not always using their medical personnel to the best advantage, that overlapping might be saved by combining the three medical services in one area, and that more use could be made of local practitioners and the staffs of existing emergency hospitals to release Army doctors now held in readiness for emergencies. It seems doubtful, also, whether it is necessary to retain every medical man who has been trained in an ambulance unit until that unit is sent abroad or called into action at home. These questions require closer and more continuous attention than the Robinson Committee was able to give them during its short session, though its recommendations[1] seem eminently sound, more especially the last, which urged the establishment of "an effective organisation for the settlement of questions of priority." Whatever the answers may be, the aid from America will certainly be needed and most cordially welcomed, but it is our duty to see that these keen young men who cross the Atlantic are protected from the dissatisfaction and boredom which has been repeatedly expressed not only by our own practitioners but also by those who have already joined us from the Dominions. Not long ago the Prime Minister, to whom we appealed in our leading article of March 1, said that the Armed Forces generally might have to "comb their tails." It will be no easy task for the medical branches of the Services to reorganise themselves at the same time as they have to meet increasing demands by the fighting establishments, but they must promptly face the problem or seek the assistance of others who can take some of the burden off their shoulders.

PITUITARY EXTRACT IN OBSTETRICS

PITUITARY extract is a powerful weapon which handled incautiously in labour may prove a danger to mother and child. When first introduced into obstetrics its strong stimulant action on the parturient uterus won it a ready popularity. The pioneers—BLAIR BELL, DE LEE and HOFBAUER—were careful to stress its indications and limitations, but later enthusiasts were soon using it in doses and conditions that would have shocked them. Disaster followed: for the mother, uterine tetany and rupture;

1. Given by Mr. Ernest Brown in answer to a question in Parliament. See THE LANCET, May 3, 1941, p. 587.

Digitized by Google

for the baby, intracranial damage and asphyxia. Appreciation of these dangers led the cautious and conservative to condemn its use in obstetrics altogether, but others still employ the drug to hasten the process of delivery in the first and second stages of a normal labour. The extreme attitudes whether of acclamation or condemnation are indefensible and bring pituitary extract into unfair dispute. In order to clarify the position—it is hoped for all time—the section of obstetrics and gynæcology of the American Medical Association have made it the subject of a symposium.[1]

Even in these enlightened days of exact assay, there are on the market a number of pituitary extracts which may vary in the strength of their action on the uterus. Individual idiosyncrasy is not unknown and uterine tetany has been reported after doses as small as one unit. Most preparations are capable of inducing side-effects apart from a purely oxytocic action, and these include pressor and antidiuretic action and anaphylaxis; the loose term pituitary shock shows that we are aware of these unwelcome results. Moreover it is believed that the action of pituitary extract may be cumulative and that a small original dose may sensitise the uterus to respond abnormally to the same amount given later. The action of the drug has of late been widely studied in vivo by means of the tocodynamometer, an instrument that records graphically the behaviour of the uterus in labour. Even small doses prolong uterine systole, shorten diastole and induce a state of minor tetany. This increase of muscular tone may produce a placental ischæmia so effectively as to jeopardise the proper oxygenation of the fœtus, thereby causing intrauterine distress and even death. At best the violence of the contraction results in a rapid moulding of the fœtal presenting part, with the consequent risk of intracranial damage. Such damage may not necessarily result in stillbirth, but it is a potent cause of neonatal ill health and permanent damage to the child's brain. Nor must the maternal aspect be forgotten: apart from the grosser lesions of uterine and cervical rupture there is the damage to the muscular, fascial and ligamentous supports of the uterus, with all the evil sequelæ of prolapse and pelvic ill health in years to come. These are some of the dangers of what DE LEE picturesquely calls "a stream-lined labour."

There are, however, certain well-tried scientific indications for the use of pituitary extract in obstetrics. First, in the abortions of early pregnancy to avoid or assist surgical evacuation of the uterus; secondly, in the medical induction of labour, with castor oil and sometimes quinine, provided that only small (1 unit) doses are used at 30 minute intervals up to a maximum of 10 units and that the drug is stopped immediately the uterus responds; thirdly, in uncomplicated cases of primary uterine inertia—that is, where there is no disproportion or malpresentation; fourthly, in certain cases of abruptio placentæ or atonic antepartum hæmorrhage, again in small carefully observed doses; and fifthly, in atonic postpartum bleeding, where it may be given in larger doses, intravenously or directly into the uterine muscle. Comparable to this last is its use in cæsarean section after delivery of the child and placenta. Apart from these well-defined and properly defensible indications pituitary extract should never be employed in obstetric practice; above all it must on no account be used to hasten the processes of normal labour in the first and second stages. As a prophylactic after delivery of the placenta a dose of ergot extract or an ergometrine tablet by mouth has a more prolonged effect than a pituitary injection, is cheaper and avoids the risk of "pituitary shock."

1. Sharkey, J. A. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* Oct. 19 1940, p. 1315; Pendleton, G. F. *Ibid*, p. 1318; de Lee, J. B. *Ibid*, p. 1320.

WHERE TOBACCO MOSAIC HAS LED US

MUCH of the remarkable advance made in the last few years in our knowledge of the viruses has been due to the stimulus of W. M. STANLEY'S work on the virus of tobacco mosaic, which he was the first to show could be obtained as a crystalline protein material. This finding, although strongly criticised by many, has been upheld by later work and has in fact encouraged the investigation of virus problems by specialists in all fields of study. Its importance has lately been recognised by the presentation of the gold medal of the American Institute of New York to Dr. STANLEY. Viruses in general had long been considered to be living organisms, albeit of a specialised type, and the identification of a virus as a protein, or as was shown by BAWDEN and PIRIE[1] a nucleoprotein, prompted the immediate criticism that the protein was merely an impurity carrying the actual virus. This contention has so far received no support from later work, no separation of the characteristic nucleoprotein and the virus activity having yet been achieved by chemical or physical methods. Ultracentrifugal and electrophoretic analyses have indicated that the material is homogeneous, but solubility studies now show that such preparations may contain fractions of varying solubility but which all possess the same infectivity. The suggestion has accordingly been made that the virus is better described as a family of closely related substances rather than as one individual. This point of view receives some support from variations in the virus which have been noticed in other work, for mutant strains have been isolated from plants inoculated with a single infectious unit of the ordinary strain. More noticeable differences have been found in the nucleoproteins isolated from plants infected with different strains of the virus, which although showing very similar properties yet show slight characteristic differences. It is probable that these differences lie chiefly in the protein component, for the nucleoproteins giving rise to tobacco mosaic, latent mosaic and tobacco ring spot give very similar nucleic acid absorption spectra, but the spectra for the protein components are different and characteristic for each virus. Following shortly upon STANLEY'S original isolation of the tobacco mosaic virus and the isolations by the English workers, X-ray studies were published by BERNAL and FANKUCHEN[2] which showed that Stanley's crystals should more strictly be termed "para-crystals," as they were apparently made up of units with a diameter of 15 mμ and a length exceeding 150 mμ and packed longitudinally with regularity in two dimensions only. This finding, however, in no way vitiates the idea of a crystalline

1. Bawden, F. C., Pirie, N. W., Bernal, J. D. and Fankuchen, I. *Nature, Lond.* 1936, **138**, 1051.
2. Bernal, J. D. and Fankuchen, I. *Ibid*, 1937, **139**, 923.

Digitized by Google

virus, for another plant virus giving rise to the condition bushy stunt has been obtained in true rhombic crystals.[3] The estimated dimensions of the units of the tobacco mosaic virus have recently been substantiated in a remarkable manner by the use of the electron microscope and these results are summarised by STANLEY in his address.[4] That the virus units are rod-shaped has been confirmed and their dimensions have been measured and found to be about 18 mμ in diameter and about 280 mμ in length; the ability of the virus units to aggregate themselves end to end in long chains has also been confirmed.

Although it has been possible for some time to follow variations of a virus in the laboratory, it is only recently that it has appeared possible to initiate changes experimentally. The results of ROSS and STANLEY[5] showed that the activity of the tobacco mosaic virus could be suppressed by masking the amino-groups of the protein by treatment with formaldehyde and that the process could be reversed with a recovery of the virus activity. The modified virus still possessed serological activity although no longer capable of producing the disease. These investigations are being continued, and STANLEY makes the suggestion that as our knowledge of the architecture of viruses increases it may become possible to produce in the laboratory new or useful forms of viruses which may have fundamental medical importance. He goes on to discuss the possible initiation of pathological conditions by the mutation of a masked or latent virus or by changes in the host cell which become favourable to the virus. The dependence of virus growth on the state of cell nutrition is well shown by the work of SPENCER[6] on the production of tobacco mosaic virus in plants receiving different amounts of nitrogen and on the effect of nutrition on their susceptibility to infection. The ability of viruses to enter into the metabolic changes within the cell has attracted many workers to the idea of a direct relationship between virus activity and malignant changes, although the mechanism of the inception is still obscure. It is by no means evident that all the entities covered by the name virus will submit to investigation as readily as the plant viruses—indeed differing degrees of complexity appear possible. For example, it has not yet been found possible to obtain vaccinia virus or Rous sarcoma virus entirely free from fatty material,[7] and enzyme activity has been found associated with the former virus.[8] If these differences are real they merely serve to emphasise the gradual increase in complexity and function as one passes up the series from the simpler proteins to the enzymes, the plant viruses and the animal viruses, and from them to the smaller of the more generally accepted organisms. STANLEY concludes that the property of life is inherent in all matter.

Dr. G. L. GULLAND, who died in Edinburgh on May 4 at the age of 79, was one of the big clinicians of his time. He held the chair of medicine in the university and became president of the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh, while spending his life in the service of the Royal Infirmary.

3. Bawden and Pirie, *Brit. J. exp. Path.* 1938, **19**, 251.
4. *Science*, Feb. 14, 1941, p. 145.
5. Ross, A. F. and Stanley, W. M. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. N.Y.* 1938, **38**, 260; *J. gen. Physiol.* 1938, **22**, 165.
6. Spencer, E. L. *Plant Physiol.* 1939, **14**, 769.
7. Pollard, A. *Brit. J. exp. Path.* 1939, **20**, 429.
8. McFarlane, A. S. and Salaman, M. H. *Ibid*, 1938, **19**, 184.

Annotations

GASTRIC ACIDITY IN INFANCY

IN the innumerable studies of gastric secretion made in the last twenty years the first month of life seems to have escaped attention. This gap has now been filled by R. A. MILLER[1] of Edinburgh. In 50 healthy mature breast-fed infants the fasting juice was withdrawn seven hours after a feed for the first ten days of life. In addition, to obtain figures for the eleventh to thirteenth day, fasting juice was taken from any healthy infant in this age-period who was detained in hospital. Expressed as N/10 HCl per 100 c.cm. of stomach contents the average total acidity was nearly 40 c.cm. on the first day of life; thereafter it fell to only just over 11 c.cm. by the tenth day, and then rose steadily to about 18 c.cm. by the end of the month. There was at first great variation between the maximum and minimum amounts of free acid, but after the seventh day the free acid fell to zero in most of the infants. The maximum acidity in the fasting juice, reached within 48 hours of birth, averaged in the 50 infants 21·6 c.cm. N/10 HCl for free acid and 45·9 c.cm. for total acid. As Miller points out, this is astonishingly high, for it is equivalent to that of a healthy adult, and is not again reached in childhood until the age of three years. To explain the high acidity in the first few days Miller suggests that some gastrogenic hormone reaches the infant either from the mother or the placenta, and that the influence of this secretogogue vanishes, leaving the infant to control its own gastric digestion, by the tenth day of life. It would have been useful to compare the figures for infants with those of their mothers at the time of delivery, but practical considerations ruled this out. There is, however, evidence that the mother's gastric acidity, low during pregnancy, rises towards the normal adult figure as delivery approaches, and Miller concludes that the infant's gastric acidity at birth may bear a close similarity to that of the mother. Such a relationship is also suggested by his finding of achlorhydria in 6 of the 50 newborn babies, for other workers found this deficiency in 3 out of 24 mothers, an almost identical proportion. The fact that achlorhydria was found in these infants may make others besides pædiatricians revise their ideas, for most investigators have declared that free acid is always present in the fasting juice of the unfed infant at birth, and have denied the existence of congenital anacidity. Histological examination by Miller of the stomachs of 10 infants who had died within 8 days of birth showed that the heavier a baby is at birth the better is its gastric mucosa developed, but there was one exception, a mature infant in which the mucosa was hypoplastic. Whether such persistent hypoplasia ever produces a congenital achlorhydria cannot be decided, as Miller says, without further investigation. If it does, the atrophic gastritis demonstrable in adults with achlorhydria may sometimes be a sequel of this condition.

HOSPITALS IN AIR-RAIDS

IT is perhaps natural that a good deal of publicity is given to bombs falling on hospitals, but its effect may well be to give a distorted view of the risks run by the inmates, staff and patients, and lead to a reluctance on the part of the latter to enter them for necessary treatment. Most hospitals are large buildings occupying much space, and with indiscriminate night bombing it is inevitable that they will receive a share of the attack. From the point of view of relative risks the moot point is whether they in fact receive more than their fair share, or, if they do not, whether they are more susceptible to their fair share than other buildings. With really indiscriminate bombing it would be inconceivable for them to receive an undue proportion of bombs (except by an

1. *Arch. Dis. Childh.* March, 1941, p. 22.

Digitized by Google

unfortunate play of chance); with an aimed attack their risks would be enhanced by their proximity to industrial targets, by enemy pilots mistaking them for such, or by deliberate attacks on them. Many of them being old buildings they might react unfavourably to the bombs they received. The Minister of Health has recently answered both questions in the negative. Hospitals, he said, run no more risk of damage than other buildings and the damage they have incurred has in the main been slight. Indeed he goes further in concluding that the elaborate precautions taken to meet the conditions of heavy raiding have made the risk inside the hospitals less than those outside. To measure the risks of a particular community must be difficult and the Minister's figures lack the comparison with what the statistician calls control groups. For instance, of the staffs of the 400 London hospitals 3 doctors have been killed and 8 injured; 40 of the 5000 nurses have been killed and 124 injured; 15 porters and other lay staff have been killed and 76 injured. The figures for nurses are the most useful for only with them is the population at risk given. Their death-rate since September has, on this basis, been 8 per 1000 and their casualty-rate, fatal and non-fatal, 33 per 1000. How do those figures compare with the rates for the general population? There is no yardstick by which the assessment can be made. Similarly, taking the receiving hospitals in Greater London, 115 patients have been killed since last September, during which time over 80,000 sick and injured people have passed through them. Here we cannot calculate a death-rate, for this turns on the average duration of the patient's stay in hospital; but on the whole the figures seem reassuring and to substantiate the Minister's claim that the risks have not been unduly large and should not deter people from seeking medical attention. Clearly the desideratum is treatment outside heavily attacked areas, and a senior officer of the E.M.S. added a welcome rider to Mr. Brown's statement when he said that since September 80,000 ordinary sick patients have been transferred from London hospitals to hospitals outside.

POSITIVE SYPHILITIC TESTS IN HEALTHY PEOPLE

WITH most diagnostic serological tests there is no sharp line between normal and abnormal results. In practice the result is regarded as positive if it exceeds an arbitrary level which really represents a compromise between the antagonistic demands of specificity on the one hand and sensitivity on the other. The higher that arbitrary level is fixed the less likely it is that any sera other than those of patients suffering from the particular disease in question will give a positive result, so that the test becomes more specific; but as the level is raised an increasing proportion of patients with that disease may fail to give a positive result, so that the test becomes less sensitive. It follows that absolute certainty in diagnosis cannot usually be attained by such tests, though often it is possible to achieve a sufficiently high degree of probability to make them of great practical value. These considerations probably apply to serological tests for syphilis, but in this case the arbitrary level has been fixed by variations in technique instead of being expressed quantitatively. Sachs[1] reminds us that in the early days of the Wassermann reaction positive results were not uncommonly recorded in non-syphilitic persons, and although by modification in technique the tests have since been made more specific, so that now they are among the most reliable of laboratory investigations, it seems not unreasonable to suppose that a very small proportion of healthy people may still give positive results. This is perhaps all the more likely because various kinds of healthy animals, particularly cows, are known often to give positive reactions.[2] It is extremely difficult to find out what the proportion is because it is certainly so small that very large numbers of healthy people would have to be investigated, and also because there must always be the possibility of latent syphilitic infection in any who give positive reactions. These difficulties are acknowledged by Eagle,[3] who reports the results of such an investigation. Serological tests were performed on 40,545 college students in a number of different laboratories in America, apparently by various techniques which are stated to represent a fair cross-section of current serological practice in the country at large. Tests giving positive or doubtful results were repeated, 40 of the 73 initially positive and 22 of the 117 initially doubtful results being confirmed. Clinical evidence suggesting the possibility of syphilitic infection was obtained in 21 of the 40 students with confirmed positive reactions and in 5 of the 22 doubtfuls. The remaining 19 positive and 17 doubtful reactors gave no evidence of syphilis; nevertheless it is probable that at least some of them were really cases of latent syphilis because they mostly occurred in colleges where the incidence of syphilis was greatest. As a result of statistical calculations Eagle considers that 26 of them may be accounted for in this way; leaving only 10 students with confirmed positive or doubtful serological tests for syphilis but no other evidence of such infection.

These results are hardly likely to lessen our confidence in the reliability of serological tests for syphilis, since the proportion of healthy persons giving positive or doubtful reactions appears at most to be about 1 to 4000 and even these may all have been cases of latent syphilis. It is wise to remember, however, that a larger proportion of patients suffering from miscellaneous diseases other than syphilis might give false positive reactions, because according to Sachs any person with an increased sedimentation-rate is more liable to give such a reaction than a normal person. The question whether an absolutely healthy person ever gives a positive reaction if technical errors are excluded remains unanswered, but Eagle tells us that an attempt is being made to distinguish any such "biologic false positives" from cases of latent syphilis. The positive reactors discovered in his investigation obviously provide good material for such an attempt.

A CORONER LOOKS BACK

Mr. Ingleby Oddie's "Inquest"[4] is not so much an autobiography as a selection of his case-records collected during 38 years, first at the bar and then as a London coroner. Mr. Oddie is fortunate in his subject—human degradation is always popular—and most of the cases he describes being victims of such household names as the Ripper, Steinie Morrison and Crippen are, in medical jargon, sufficiently unusual to be worth recording. It is not enough to have something worth saying, for even the worst newspapers have that, but to say it well, as Mr. Oddie does, and to avoid melodrama and false embellishment, is good workmanship. His stories tell their own tale; his effects come from plain records of speech and action and the emotional monotone is broken only by the actual voice of the victim or the seemingly inconsequential remark of a condemned man. Inevitably he recalls De Quincey; he has the crime æsthete's gusto for detail and the scientist's joy in piecing detail into a reasonable whole. Enthusiasts, whether botanists with a lust for alpine saxifrages or criminologists who travel miles to see how the murderer escaped through a closed courtyard, readily become bores unless the listener is quickly converted into something of a fellow enthusiast. The minutiæ of each case-report in this book are almost as interesting as the main stories, and that is the real test for the reader. Even coroners have dull moments, and commonplaces like rape and suicides have to be dealt with; but these minor events are enlivened by

1. Sachs, H. *Irish. J. med. Sci.* February, 1941, p. 57.
2. Sherwood, N. P., Bond, G. C. and Clark, H. F. *Amer. J. Syph.* January, 1941, p. 93.
3. Eagle, H. *Ibid*, p. 7.
4. London: Hutchinson and Co. Pp. 255. 16s.

Digitized by Google

glimpses behind the scenes. The publishers commend the book to students of human nature, but apart from references to the generosity of the poor, on the one hand, and to the ease with which medical evidence can be bought on the other, there is little about the effect of social conditions on human conduct or crime. An author with such obvious qualifications might well have said more about the psychology of criminals. Even if, as he believes, English prisoners are more comfortable than any in the world it is important to know why so many second (not first) offenders subsequently find little inspiration or aptitude for normal life. Perhaps the fact that Mr. Oddie took his medical training in Edinburgh has something to do with his scrupulously objective attitude.

PHONOCARDIOGRAPHY

IN spite of the modern ring about the name it is nearly fifty years since the first investigations on phonocardiography were carried out by Fredericq.[1] It is still regarded by many clinicians as one of those extras which may amuse laboratory workers but are of little help to the patient. Orias, Braun-Menéndez[2] and Mannheimer,[3] however, have demonstrated the practical value of this way of investigating the heart-sounds. Two methods have been used in the past: direct phonocardiography and phonocardiography with electrical amplification. In direct phonocardiography the vibrations of the chest wall are magnified by optical means and recorded on a screen or moving film; this method, which has been used by Wiggers and Braun-Menéndez, involves the use of a suitable membrane and will only record frequencies between 30 and 150 cycles per sec. These disadvantages are partly offset by the avoidance of electrical disturbances. In phonocardiography with electrical amplification, which has been adopted more generally in Europe and America, the vibrations of the chest wall caused by the sounds of the heart are registered by a microphone in which corresponding electrical vibrations are produced, and these in turn are transferred by an oscillograph to a moving film. Mannheimer uses what he calls calibrated phonocardiography, in which the sounds are split up according to their pitch and amplitude. By distinguishing six different frequency ranges (up to 1000 cycles per sec.), and by simultaneous registration of the sounds within the different frequency ranges, it is possible to analyse the heart-sounds and discriminate between fundamental tones and overtones. This method also has the advantage of eliminating electrical disturbances to a great extent. By means of a calibrated microphone the amplitudes of the sound phenomena can be read off in units of pressure (dynes per sq. cm.) and thus it is possible to obtain comparable results in different people and the same person at different times.

Phonocardiography has been of greatest value in relation to the third and fourth heart-sounds. The third sound is seldom detected on auscultation because of its almost complete lack of overtones. Mannheimer, confirming the work of others, found it present in some 70% of normal children and also recorded it in 6 out of 17 infants under one year. It is now generally conceded that this sound is the result of vibrations set up in the ventricular wall by the rapid inrush of blood from the auricles; it occurs 0·08–0·18 sec. after the second sound. The fourth, or auricular, heart-sound is also rarely heard on auscultation, again because of its lack of overtones. It can be recorded by the phonocardiograph in most normal people, and comes at the end of diastole, 0·02 sec. before the Q wave in the electrocardiogram and 0·07 sec. before the first heart-sound. Both the third and fourth sounds can be differentiated from reduplication of the second sound because they come much later in diastole. Phonocardiography records a systolic murmur in almost all children, although it can be heard in only about a third of them, and the phonocardiographic record detects no difference between the audible and the inaudible murmurs. This confirms the clinical dictum that soft systolic murmurs are in themselves of no significance; only when they increase in intensity or alter in character can they be regarded as pathological. In children variations in amplitude of the heart-sounds at different ages are evidently largely dependent on the thickness of the chest wall. A relationship between the amplitude of the first sound and the heart-rate has been demonstrated which probably accounts for the increased intensity of the first sound after exercise; the greater amplitude of the first sound with the child in the erect as compared with the recumbent position also largely depends on the increased heart-rate.

Mannheimer has made a phonocardiographic study of 90 patients under seventeen years with congenital heart disease. He found that in these youngsters the first and second sounds have a bigger amplitude than usual, principally owing to the increased heart-rate, while the third sound has a smaller amplitude and the fourth sound shows no appreciable change from the normal. In 90% the systolic murmur was not only stronger but also reached higher up the tonal scale than in health. In cases of patent ductus arteriosus the continuous murmur was always recorded, but it was often described as a systolic murmur on auscultation. In 23 children the phonocardiogram showed the first sound to be accentuated, but in only 1 of these was the accentuation detected clinically; the comparable figures for accentuation of the second sound were 32 and 11. Gallop rhythm was never detected on auscultation, but by means of phonocardiography some abnormal third and fourth sounds were recorded. Calibrated phonocardiography clearly removes many of the disadvantages inherent in methods of recording the heart-sounds, and with its aid we should be able to assess the precise significance of changes in the heart-sounds in myocardial failure, of reduplicated sounds and of gallop rhythm. It may also help in the diagnosis of cardiac aneurysm by revealing changes in the heart-sounds or typical murmurs at a stage when neither auscultation, radiology or electrocardiography can detect anything abnormal.

1. *Zbl. Physiol.* 1892, **6**, 257.
2. Orias, O. and Braun-Menéndez, E. The Heart-sounds in Normal and Pathological Conditions, 1939, London.
3. Mannheimer, E. *Acta pædiatr., Stockh.* 1940, **28**, suppl. 2.

RESPECT FOR THE INJURED HEAD

EVEN in trivial head injuries elementary principles of surgical technique must be observed if healing is to be satisfactory. On our opening page McKissock and Brownscombe record dismally that of 27 men with scalp wounds operated on before reaching the neurosurgical centre primary healing occurred in 2 only. This result is attributed to inadequate attention to simple points. The hair was removed only in the immediate vicinity of the wound, splintered bone and even foreign bodies were left behind, the edges of the wounds were not excised completely or cleanly, and the scalp was sutured with one layer of silkworm-gut only. Cairns[1] has seen similar unhappy results which he traces to exactly the same faults, and he reports a fatal case of abscess formation following perfunctory cleaning of a scalp wound. He says that the most common mistake is to regard the repair of a scalp wound as a minor procedure to be performed in an aid-post or a casualty room, and that from the point of view of conserving man-power cleaning and closing a scalp wound is much more important than removing a foreign body from the brain. He urges full aseptic precautions, careful exploration and excision under adequate anæsthesia, the local use of sulphonamides, and closure in two layers. The subsequent management of head injuries is of equal importance. McKissock and Brownscombe confirm the statement of Russell and others that subarachnoid bleeding

1. Cairns, H. *J. R. Army med. Cps*, January, 1941, p. 12.

Digitized by Google

has no relationship to intracranial pressures; they advise repeated lumbar drainage in cases with bloody cerebrospinal fluid and high pressure, if only for the relief of symptoms. In this they add support to the recent findings of Rowlette and Weiner.[2] These workers lowered the annual fatality for head injuries in a large general hospital from 38·9 to 25·8% by using repeated drainage in patients who had high intracranial pressure as a result of the injury. Pickles[3] reports his results in 554 cases of head injury and also advises repeated lumbar puncture, with the use of hypertonic solutions and limited fluid intake if the pressure remains high. Lumbar puncture should be performed after the initial period of shock has passed, to discover whether blood is present in the cerebrospinal fluid and to measure its pressure. Thereafter puncture should be repeated every few days, or even daily if necessary, to relieve headache and restlessness, until the pressure has returned to normal and the fluid is clear. The picture may, of course, be complicated by clear fluid with persistent high intracranial pressure, or by the appearance of progressive signs of cerebral damage, but management then falls outside the application of rule of thumb and must depend on experienced judgment.

HOSPITAL QUARTERS FOR MENTAL PATIENTS

ALL too slowly the segregation of mental disease is giving place to the inclusion of mental treatment wards in general hospitals. The York Clinic at Guy's was completed, if not opened, a few weeks ago[4] and now we learn of a similar treatment block which has just been put into commission at the New York Hospital, Westchester Division. The building is dedicated to the memory of Dr. Charles H. Nichols, who planned and supervised the building of the first government hospital in America for the mentally ill—St. Elizabeth's Hospital in Washington. He was superintendent there for twenty-five years and subsequently held the same position at Bloomingdale Hospital until he died in 1889. His keen interest in construction of hospitals for the mentally ill took practical form, not only in St. Elizabeth's and at Bloomingdale, but in many of the state hospitals of America, Australia and Newfoundland.

The new Nichols Memorial Cottage, designed to house twenty disturbed women patients, is a one-story building of brick and concrete, made up of two wings forming an L. A quadrangle for recreation is completed by corridors running along the other two sides; these lead to the treatment departments and general services of the hospital. The many windows look outwards on the grounds as well as inwards on the quadrangle. They are closed and sound-proof, with special inside window screens in the patient's bedrooms and unbreakable glass elsewhere; no grills or guards are used. The whole cottage is air-conditioned, the system of air intake and exhaust providing four changes of warm, humidified or cooled air every minute. Partitions and doors are all sound-proof, and rubber-tiled floors and acoustical plaster on ceilings and walls of neighbouring walls deaden reverberation. Mental patients are often distressed by the outburts of their neighbours, a point which their relations are apt to exaggerate and their doctors to discount. This aspect of mental hospital life possibly retards recovery more than administrators hope. The quiet of the memorial cottage will be therapy in itself.

It contains fourteen single bedrooms and one six-bed dormitory, two sitting-rooms for patients and two visiting-rooms. No mention is made of occupational rooms but probably the sitting-rooms are used for this purpose. Messrs. Thompson and Walford, the architects, who helped to design the York clinic, emphasise particularly the importance of occupational rooms in mental hospital construction; certainly this side of therapy is gaining ground every year, literally as well as figuratively. It is as well to provide spacious accommodation for it at the start. The designers of the memorial cottage, like those of the York Clinic, have aimed at making the rooms restful, warm and comfortable, while ensuring also that they are sanitary and easily cleansed. Natural finished wood doors, special lighting and pleasantly coloured furniture and curtains have achieved this, safely avoiding the institutional effect which patients and their relations dread.

At the angle of the two blocks there is a glass enclosed station from which a charge nurse can supervise the corridors, sitting-rooms and dormitory; she is in touch by a signal system with the separate treatment rooms. The building also houses its own shower and bath rooms, some with continuous-flow equipment, a pack room and blanket dryer, a special treatment room, a clothes room with patients' lockers, a linen room, utility room, dining-room and serving pantry. The governors of the society of the New York Hospital say that physicians will always be welcome visitors to the memorial cottage. When the Atlantic once more becomes a highway no doubt some of us will be accepting that invitation.

TALCUM GRANULOMA

THE unconsidered trifles left by surgeons in wounds often provide pretty problems for the histologist. Leaving aside the better-known foreign bodies such as cotton fibres and suture materials, E. J. McCormick and T. L. Ramsey[1] suggest others that may assume clinical importance. Thus talcum powder, used on the hands and gloves before starting an operation, contains magnesium silicate and sometimes lycopodium spores, and both of these, when introduced into the tissues, can stir up a granulomatous reaction somewhat resembling tuberculosis. McCormick and Ramsey describe two cases in both of which laparotomy was first performed for suppurative salpingitis. After uneventful recovery each returned with symptoms due to adhesive peritonitis, and a second laparotomy, performed 7–8 weeks after the first, disclosed a local inflammatory condition of the pelvic peritoneum with adhesions resembling, in the first case, granulomatous tuberculosis. Microscopically the similarity to tuberculosis was largely maintained in both cases: there was a granulomatous—in places caseous—reaction associated with large foreign-body giant cells in which occasional crystals of magnesium silicate were recognisable. Most surgeons are careful to wash off any excess of powder before starting to operate, but the use of less irritant powders might well be considered. J. W. Miller and R. R. Sayers[2] have injected a large variety of industrial dusts into the peritoneal cavity of guineapigs, and from the histological effects produced in the peritoneum within 90 days they classify the dusts into proliferative, absorptive and inert groups. Talc falls into the so-called inert group, but from the account they give of its behaviour it cannot be dismissed as harmless. Members of this group persist in the peritoneal cavity and cause both fibroblasts and macrophages to proliferate; the nodules so formed tend to become flattened in time but apparently do not disappear—indeed, Miller and Sayers found as much of the dust in the peritoneal cavity at the end of a year as at the end of a week. Dusts of the absorptive group, on the other hand, excite only a transient reaction, and the only trace eventually left of them seems to consist of particles of brown pigment, apparently of endogenous origin. Such dusts would therefore be suitable for use on the surgeon's gloves. Those of the group tested by Miller and Sayers were mainly varieties of calcium carbonate, and this compound, finely divided, might reasonably be used instead of talcum powder.

2. Rowlette, A. P. and Weiner, D. O. *Surg. Gyn. Obstet.* March, 1941, p. 551.
3. Pickles, W. *New Engl. J. Med.* January, 1941, p. 139.
4. See *Lancet*, April 19, p. 513.

1. *J. Amer. Med. Ass.* 1941, March 1, p. 817.
2. *Publ. Hlth Rep. Wash.* Feb. 14, 1941, p. 264.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

THE PREVALENT DISEASES OF ITALIAN EAST AFRICA

BY PHILIP MANSON-BAHR,
C.M.G., D.S.O., M.D. Camb., F.R.C.P.

THE Italian Empire in East Africa comprised three contiguous colonies, more or less complementary to one another; of these, Abyssinia is the least, and Eritrea the most highly developed.

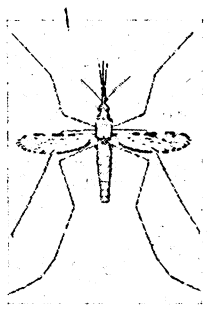
The kingdom of Ethiopia (350,000 sq. miles) is for the most part characterised by a great central plateau of a mean height of 7000–8000 ft. intersected by deep ravines, the chief of which is the great Rift Valley through which the river Awash flows, at a depth of 3000 ft. below the mountain levels.[1] The mountain ranges assume the most fantastic shapes, rising to 12,000 and even 15,000 ft., and on the northern, southern and eastern aspects great rivers arise to join the Atbara, Blue Nile and the Indian Ocean; it is, therefore, possible to pass in a day's journey from torrid to almost alpine conditions. In the valleys and lowlands the vegetation is dense and the heat tropical, but the plateaux are comparatively bare, cold, windy and sometimes almost subarctic. The south-eastern borders (Ogaden) are flat, dry, hot and semi-desert. The incidence of the abundant rainfall varies in different parts of the country and the rains move from north to south. There are two main seasons, the dry (*baga*) season from October to mid-June and the intensely wet (south-west monsoon) season from then to the end of September. The period of the little rains is about the middle of March.

Eritrea, the most productive and important of these possessions, occupies an area of 15,754 sq. miles and may be regarded as the northern extension of the Abyssinian plateau; its average height is 7000 ft. The only river of importance—the Barca—is not perennial. The climate of the highlands is temperate, especially in the region of Keren, Asmara and Agordat. The coastal region of the Red Sea is torrid and oppressive. The rainfall is intermittent, being determined by the direction of the winds and condensation of the saturated atmosphere from the Red Sea.

In antithesis, Italian Somaliland, occupying an area of 200,000 sq. miles and known as the pearl of Italian East Africa, is mostly desert and intensely hot. The northern part is sparsely inhabited; the central portion, containing the port of Mogadishu, is well watered and irrigated by the Shibeli river descending from the Abyssinian highlands. The southern portion of Jubaland, bounded by the Juba river, is arid and clothed with desert scrub. The heat is tempered by the monsoons for eight months of the year, the south-west monsoon blows from May to August, and the dry and hot north-east (the native *gilal*) from October to March. Intermittent rains accompany the south-west monsoon.

MALARIA

In Africa malaria takes pride of place as chief impediment to European colonisation, and in Abyssinia the incidence of various forms of malaria is exceptionally wide in spite of the mountainous nature of the country. Below 3000 ft. malaria is endemic near permanent collections of water; and during the rainy seasons, from July to October, it appears in epidemic form. In the south-eastern desert districts malaria is present also in the dry season in the vicinity of perennial streams, increasing to epidemic proportion during the rains. Between 3000 and 4500 ft. malaria is largely seasonal, and throughout this zone two epidemic seasons occur, from April to June and again from September to November. Even at this altitude malaria is so widespread that spleen rates up to 90% are recorded by Lega, Raffaele and Canalis (1937). The chief forms are, as elsewhere in Central Africa, *Plasmodium falciparum* (the subtertian), and *P. vivax* (benign tertian). Pansini (1939) states that the Italian workers on the roads in the lowlands are heavily attacked, in spite of quinine prophylaxis, and that malignant infections predominate at first and the benign tertian form appears later, although both were acquired at the same time. Endemic malaria occurs to a lesser extent between 4500 and 6600 ft., above which, according to Corradetti (1938), Raffaele and Lega (1937), Lega, Raffaele and Canalis (1937), and Lorrezoni (1938), indigenous malaria has not been recorded, but it is difficult to reconcile these statements with the experience of Nägelsbach (1934), a German practitioner who, in a comprehensive paper on Ethiopian diseases, found 10 indigenous cases of *P. vivax* in Abyssinian residents of Addis Ababa (8175 ft.). It is probable, however, that on account of the prevailing climatic conditions this occurrence is exceptional. On the extreme slopes of the highlands it may be taken that *P. vivax* is mostly in evidence, while in the southern and eastern districts *P. falciparum* predominates (75% of the total). In the strategically important district of Dessye it is recorded that malaria is endemic throughout the year, though Corradetti (1939) observes that in parts of the Gondar region malaria is entirely absent in the dry season. Raffaele and Lega (1937) have found a special form of subtertian parasite whose morphological characteristics differ sufficiently in their opinion to constitute a subspecies—*P. falciparum*, var. *æthiopicum*—in which the crescents are shorter and broader than in the normal type. On the other hand, Mosna (1939) has found no appreciable difference between Ethiopian strains of *P. falciparum* and those of Italian origin as regards their clinical manifestations or their capacity (in Italy) to develop in *A. maculipennis*, var. *atroparvus*. V. Chiodi (1936) has recorded the various clinical types of subtertian malaria commonly observed, such as the dysenteric, bilious remittent and cerebral; blackwater fever is not uncommon in endemic areas. No mention is made of quartan (*P. malariæ*) or of ovale tertian (*P. ovale*), though it is more than probable that both these parasites will eventually be found in this part of Africa. B. Wilson has recently described what he suggests is a new species of malaria parasite, *P. wilsoni*, among southern Abyssinians (Roberts 1940); as far as is at present known, it closely resembles *P. ovale*, but is considerably larger in fully developed forms and the host cell is larger than in *P. vivax*. The number of merozoites is 10–12; stippling of the corpuscle is often absent, but, when present is finer than Schüffner's dots. It is to be hoped that malariologists attached to the Imperial Forces will use every opportunity to investigate the exact status of this parasite.



Anopheles gambiæ Giles. The best known, most dangerous and widely spread carrier of malaria in the whole of Africa. It is adaptable, and has within recent years been introduced into Brazil, where it is now spreading rapidly and concurrently with subtertian malaria. This is a medium-sized species, the general coloration being yellowish brown. The female has palpi with three pale bands. The femora and tibiæ are speckled; the wings are abundantly speckled, with the third main dark area interrupted on the first vein. The breeding places of *A. gambiæ* are extremely varied, but in most parts it breeds in small pools, usually partly exposed to sunlight; other sites are puddles, shallow ponds, pits, animal footprints, small collections of water at roadsides, ditches, seepages, the drying-up beds of streams and the borders of lakes and swamps afford appropriate sites. An important source of the larvæ may be found in the shallow overflow of streams or drains. *A. gambiæ* feeds mainly on human blood and enters dwellings in large numbers in most regions where it abounds. In many towns it is the only domestic anopheline.

A large number of anopheles mosquitoes are indigenous to Abyssinia (La Face 1937, Evans 1938, Corradetti 1939). As elsewhere throughout tropical Africa, *A. gambiæ* (see figure) and *A. funestus* appear to be chief vectors and the following species are also listed: *A. cinereus, christyi, demeilloni, d'thali, garnhami, mauritianus pretoriensis, rhodesiensis, turkhudi.* At high altitudes *A. cinereus* and *demeilloni* only are found.

In Eritrea, which has a population of 600,000 with a density of 5 per km., malaria is everywhere prevalent, according to Mirra (1938); 75% of infections are due to *P. vivax*, 20% to *P. falciparum*, and 5% to *P. malariæ*.

1. The physical geography, so far as it concerns the present campaign, has been admirably described in the *Times* (March 31, 1941).

Digitized by Google

Giordano (1936) states that malaria becomes common towards the rainy season, especially in the late winter and early spring in the eastern plains. In this colony the maximum diffusion of malaria does not occur above 3300 ft., though it is said to sometimes arise in Asmara at 7900 ft. *A. gambiæ* and *A. mauritianus* are the chief vectors.

In Somaliland malaria is absent from the arid deserts which constitute the major part of the colony, but is widely spread in the cultivated and irrigated Shibeli area where *A. gambiæ* abounds. Lega, Raffaele and Canalis (1937) aver that *P. vivax* cases outnumber *P. falciparum*. Quartan malaria is to be found, as in the Mediterranean and elsewhere, mostly in small children. Croveri (1935) states that the proportion is *P. vivax* 44%, *P. falciparum* 30%, and *P. malariæ* 26%. Severe epidemics of malaria have been recorded amongst the Somalis, in one of which pneumonic symptoms predominated so that it was at first suspected to be pneumonic plague.

LEISHMANIASIS

Both the visceral type of Leishmaniasis—kala-azar—and the cutaneous form—oriental sore—occur throughout Eritrea and Abyssinia to a hitherto unspecified extent (Speziale and Berger 1939). Italian records are extremely vague in this respect, but that kala-azar is probably widely spread in western Eritrea is suggested by the proximity of the Kassala district of the Sudan where a focus of this disease has been known to exist for over 30 years, and by scattered areas of leishmaniasis in the Fung district of the southern Sudan which adjoins western Abyssinia, as have recently been described by Archibald and Mansour (1937), and the similar foci of infection in the extreme south-west in the triangle adjoining the Uganda-Kenya border. Poggi has recorded oriental sore amongst the population of the Agame district of Abyssinia and Conti the occurrence of leishmaniasis among dogs (*Leishmania canina*) in Eritrea.

TRYPANOSOMIASIS

Human trypanosomiasis has not yet been discovered in Abyssinia, but various species of tsetse fly (*Glossina*) are found in the south; *G. morsitans*, for instance, has been found on the river Didessa, a tributary of the Blue Nile, *G. palpalis* (the normal vector of *Trypanosoma gambiense*) abounds on the river Omo which flows into the north end of Lake Rudolf, and, according to Ghidini (1938), *G. longipennis*, *brevipalpis*, *austeni* and *pallidipes* have also been recorded. The upper altitudinal limits of distribution of tsetse flies in this country is unknown but probably not above 3000 feet. In southern Somaliland *G. pallidipes* is commonly found along the Juba river and is the vector of animal trypanosomiasis in that area.

RELAPSING FEVER

Relapsing fever is widely distributed throughout the regions under consideration. In Eritrea both the louse-borne form (*Spirochæta recurrentis*) and the tick-borne form (*Sp. duttoni*), conveyed by the soft tick, *Ornithodorus moubata*, have been recorded by Giordano (1936); di Benedetto (1939) has analysed 193 cases of *Sp. recurrentis* infections from this area and finds the liver and spleen enlarged in the initial febrile periods. Most cases are slightly jaundiced and the majority have albuminuria and glycosuria. In Abyssinia, where there is a heavily louse-infested population, it is not surprising to learn that relapsing fever is common. On the high plateaux it is entirely the louse-borne variety (Scaffidi 1937); but in the valleys "tick fever" is the rule and is conveyed by *Orn. moubata*, a tick which does not live above 6000 ft. Many mixed infections of relapsing fever and subtertian malaria are encountered (Taddia 1938). In Somaliland relapsing fever is almost entirely tick-borne. An allied species of tick, *Orn. savignyi*, is abundant there as well as in Abyssinia, and has long been under suspicion as a vector on epidemiological grounds (Moise 1938), but proof has not been obtained under laboratory conditions (Kirk 1938). Bergsma (1928) has stated that in Italian East Africa, as a general rule, one intravenous injection of neosalvarsan, 0·6–0·7 g., or novarsenobenzol, prevents further relapses, but that jaundice may ensue as a result of such treatment. Relapsing fever is also commonly associated with subtertian malaria in Somaliland (Taddia 1938).

YELLOW FEVER

The range of yellow fever in Africa extends much farther in a northward and eastward direction than was formerly supposed and even to western Abyssinia. De Lotto (1940) describes in that region bilious fever with icterus, blackish vomit and hæmoglobinuria in which quinine was useless. The frequency of the universal vector of the virus, *Aedes ægypti*, in this district is not given, nor are there any records of pathological examination of the liver, but the clinical description tallies with that of yellow fever.

It is necessary to appreciate that the yellow-fever virus has been found to extend over a much wider area than the clinical manifestations it may evoke. This has been established by the application of the "mouse-protection test" to samples of sera obtained in the areas under investigation. This test proves immunity to the virus of yellow fever. Sawyer and Whitman (1936) have shown that such immunity is widely spread in an irregular manner in a region extending from the coast of Senegal eastward for some 3300 miles to the upper reaches of the White Nile in the Sudan. In 1934, Hewer discovered a case of yellow fever in Wau, in southern Sudan, on a tributary of the White Nile. Findlay (1938) found that in the Fung area on the western Abyssinian border 10–50% of the sera showed immune bodies and concluded that the yellow-fever area probably extended to the foothills of the Abyssinian plateau. Atkey (1939) has reported that in Malakal on the White Nile the immunity-rate rose from nil to 18% in 4 years; yet in this period there was not a single recognisable case of yellow fever and *Aed. ægypti* is almost non-existent there. This finding, together with other scraps of evidence from West Africa (O'Brien 1939), conjures up the possibility of "jungle yellow fever" in Central Africa analogous to that found in Brazil (Soper 1938) and should be further investigated on the spot. These surmises have received recent confirmation. Hewer, who made a survey of the southern Sudan, brought forward evidence that yellow fever occurred in the Nuba Mountains in Kordofan about 1904, on the Bahr el Ghazal in 1928 and in Mongalla in 1927; now we learn that in the former locality there was a serious epidemic during the autumn of 1940 in the absence of *Æd. ægypti*, and that there were 1600 deaths in 15,000 cases.

TYPHUS

According to all authorities typhus is widespread throughout the high Abyssinian plateau and occurs in endemic and epidemic forms. Mariani (1939a) states that the endemic flea-borne form predominates, being the mild type formerly known as Brill's disease. Recent research has conclusively proved that this virus is of murine origin and that it is conveyed to man by the rat-flea. The epidemic variety is much more malign; it is essentially of human origin and louse-conveyed. Among Europeans benign cases are common but they are apt to acquire a more virulent type of infection when in intimate contact with native Ethiopians. It was formerly noted that there was a seasonal recrudescence of typhus during the rains, but owing to the building of roads and improvement of communications, this epidemic character is no longer as definite as it was. Prophylactic inoculation has been introduced and Mariani (1939b) reports on 13,000 vaccinations with transient reactions and favourable results.

In Eritrea, too, typhus occurs on a minor scale. Scaffidi (1937) stresses the admittedly difficult task of recognising the typhus rash on a black skin, where it may often assume the appearance of a transient exanthem. Tick-borne typhus (fièvre boutonneuse) and transmitted by *Rhipicephalus simus* is recorded from Eritrea by Giordano (1936).

MINOR FEVERS

Dengue and sandfly fevers are endemic in Somaliland and probably throughout the whole area. Massa and de Vivo (1937) record a great outbreak of dengue in 1936. It was remarked that the leucopenia was diagnostic. In Abyssinia Nägelsbach (1934) says that sandflies (*Phlebotomus*) are very common and sandfly fever prevalent.

PLAGUE

Plague has been recorded on several occasions in Somaliland. An epidemic was recorded by Veneroni in

Digitized by Google

1913. It usually takes the bubonic form, as in Mogadishu in 1918, and from 1922 to 1924 there were small epidemics in the Shibeli district where plague probably is rural, or sylvatic, and maintained in small desert rodents and jerboas (Croveri 1935). Pistoni (1938) has investigated the rat population of Eritrea, where the black rat is universally distributed and no brown rats exist. The ectoparasites are the fleas *Xenopsylla cheopsis* and *Nosopsyllus fasciatus*.

BACILLARY DYSENTERY AND AMŒBIASIS

There is very little accurate information regarding the dysenteries. Bacillary dysentery is probably common in the whole of East Africa, but to an extent hitherto unascertained. Amœbiasis appears to be widespread. It is absent in the desert areas of Somaliland, but common, like ankylostomiasis in the irrigated districts. In the village of the Duke of Abruzzi, Mattei found *Entamœba histolytica* cysts in the fæces of 30% of residents. The disease seems to arise mostly in chronic form, so that hepatic complications are extremely rare. This is said to hold good for all the territories under consideration.

GENERAL DISEASES

Lobar pneumonia is said to be very prevalent and especially fatal in Abyssinia. Little is known about the avitaminoses; beri-beri is fairly common on the Benadir Coast in Somaliland and is said to be of a mild type (Veneroni 1913). No mention of pellagra is made in any of the literature on this region, but probably it will be found here as elsewhere. Tuberculosis of an acute pulmonary form is widespread to an extent not accurately known throughout the whole of Italian East Africa, especially, we are told, in the neighbourhood of Mogadishu (Croveri 1935). Europeans who contract tuberculosis do not do well in this country. Nägelsbach (1934) states that tuberculosis of the glands, joints and skin is about as frequent as in central Europe. Leprosy is widespread, probably more so than in almost any other part of Central Africa. Chiodi (1936) says that nodular, anæsthetic and mutilating types are often met with. Its segregation and treatment are attended with great practical difficulties (Nägelsbach 1926).

Cerebrospinal fever was first noted in Eritrea in 1901 and since 1935 cases have occurred in Asmara, Assab, Agordat and Massawa. In 1937 an epidemic was recorded in Somaliland and Abyssinia, and its spread was attributed to the opening up of the country after the Italian conquest (Castellani 1939). Croveri states that in Somaliland fevers of the enteric group are unknown, but in Abyssinia they are common according to Nägelsbach. Very little work in accurate diagnosis, however, appears to have been done. Smallpox is prevalent throughout all these territories and its extent can be judged by the number of pock-marked faces to be seen; this is especially the case amongst the Somalis. The incidence is said to have decreased since the Italian occupation.

Ulcus tropicum appears to be very common throughout the whole region and probably also diphtheritic desert sore. Madura foot has been recorded from Mogadishu on the Benadir Coast by Polidori (1936), but most cases do not apply for treatment till they are beyond medical aid and amputation is necessary.

Rabies is one of the worst scourges of Abyssinia; jackals, hyenas and dogs are commonly infected, especially in the Harar and Jijiga regions. In Somaliland it affects camels and other domestic animals and in desert regions the disease is of considerable local interest in that the aardwolf (*Proteles cristatus*) has been found infected in British Somaliland by Godding (1934) and may transmit the virus throughout the whole of its wide range.

VENEREAL DISEASES

Venereal diseases are a pest everywhere in the region, especially in Abyssinia, and gonorrhœa is almost universal. The Somalis with some justification blame the Europeans for the introduction of syphilis into their community, where it is widespread and known locally as "frengi,"[2] meaning "foreigner," and this belief radiates through the whole of East Africa. All observers, but especially Nägelsbach (1934) in Abyssinia, call it "exotic syphilis"; he, stressing its mild character, considers that it stands halfway between old-world syphilis and tropical yaws. The congenital disease and the nerve complications are not seen. The suggestion has been made that the gravity of syphilitic infection, in Abyssinia at any rate, has been modified by the extremely prevalent malaria, but it is evident that it conforms on the whole to the mild form known elsewhere in Africa as Arab syphilis or "bejel."

That soft sore and lymphogranuloma inguinale (climatic bubo) are almost as common may be inferred from the romantic reports of Castellani (1939) to the Office Internationale d'Hygiène Publique. In these, gullible plutodemocrats are invited to believe that to Dessye, which is a military centre, hundreds of aristocratic Abyssinian girls flocked to become enrolled in a "corps of charmers," and begged the victorious Italian troops to obey the Duce's commands of the strictest sexual prophylaxis; as a result, we are told, no case of venereal disease has ever been contracted by the clientele of the Maison de Tolérance Blanche, instituted by the authorities on the spot!

The practical difficulties of distinguishing it from syphilis have militated against the recognition of yaws, but Croveri, who has had a long practical experience in Somaliland, says that classical yaws is common among the Somalis of the northern territories. Yaws is said not to occur in the highlands of Abyssinia (Castellani 1939).

HELMINTHIC DISEASES

The conditions throughout the whole of this area provide unlimited facilities for the spread of helminthic diseases; especially is this so in Abyssinia, which is facile princeps of all Africa in this respect. Owing to the custom of feastings on uncooked meat, almost every Abyssinian harbours a tapeworm, and since it takes two months, as Nägelsbach remarks, for the worm to mature, the average is six *Tæniæ saginatæ* a year; indeed it is considered a social disgrace not to be so blessed. An infusion of kousso flowers (*Brayera anthelmintica*) is regarded as a powerful vermicide and is taken by the higher class natives on an appropriate holiday known as "kousso flower day." The infusion exerts a direct toxic action on the parasite which is killed outright and broken into fragments. It is even recorded that if a big chief does not wish to receive a visitor he will excuse himself with the plea "this is my kousso flower day." Pork is not eaten to any great extent, so that *T. solium* infection is rare and is indeed unknown in Somaliland, because the Somalis subsist mostly on milk. In Mohammedans *T. solium* is, of course, not found, but the dwarf tapeworm, *Hymenolepis nana*, is common.

There are no figures regarding the prevalence of ankylostomiasis in Abyssinia, but Croveri states that in Somaliland it is widespread in the cultivated and irrigated Shibeli area where conditions favour its spread. The percentages range from 37% (Basili) to 50% (Mirra 1939). In the village of the Duke of Abruzzi, Bachelli (1936) found 38% of the population positive, and out of a total of 3250 examinations in the Merka district Talamonti found *Ancylostoma duodenale* in 55% and *Necator americanus* in 16%. In Eritrea, Huard (1937) estimates that 16–50% of the inhabitants have hookworm disease. Ascaris and oxyuris infections are said to be almost universal throughout the whole of Italian East Africa.

Bilharzia being essentially an African parasite, it is to be expected that both *Bilharzia hæmatobia* and *Bilh. mansoni* should be found. Along the Somali coast the former is widespread (Zavattari 1938) as in Egypt, being disseminated, it is said, mainly by religious practices. Carcinoma of the bladder is a common sequel. According to Girolami (1935) the vector in this area is not yet known. The appropriate molluscan host, *Bulinus*, is not recorded, though snails of the genera *Planorbis*, *Blanfordia* and *Ampullaria* are abundant. Bilharziasis due to *Bilh. mansoni* has been recorded in Abyssinians in Harar with enlargement of the spleen and hepatomegaly and the vector is *Planorbis adowensis* (Bourguignat 1879), which occurs locally (Giovannola 1939). An autochthonous focus of *Bilh. hæmatobia* has been recorded near Asmara (Huard, 1937), and *Bilh. mansoni* is also by no means uncommon. Satta (1935) has reported a case of this infection at the Dedda falls and cercaria-infected

2. In Ceylon yaws is known as "parangi," which appears to have had a similar derivation.

Digitized by Google

Plan. boissyi var. *asmarica* were discovered locally, though Giovannola (1939) states that it is a distinct species *Plan. ruppelli* (Dunker 1848). There is only one record of *Bilh. mansoni* in Somaliland (Bachelli 1936).

With regard to filariasis, little work has been done on *Wuchereria bancrofti* in these territories, but it is probable that limited foci exist, as in Egypt. Lüders (1937) has recorded microfilaria of *W. bancrofti* in the urine of one patient in Bedelle, Abyssinia. Cases of elephantiasis are not uncommon in Somaliland, and Croveri (1935) states that *W. bancrofti* probably occurs there. The discovery of isolated foci of onchocerciasis in northern Kenya makes it probable that *Onchocerca volvulus* may exist in southern Abyssinia, especially as the appropriate fly vector—*Simulium damnosum*—constitutes a great plague there (Mirra 1939).

The guineaworm, *Dracunculus medinensis*, has been reported from Somaliland, but it may have been an imported infection.

MINOR HORRORS

A search through the literature has unearthed a number of references to poisonous snakes. Pepeu (1935), who spent 4½ months on the Sudan-Eritrean border, records the capture of numerous *Echis carinatus* (the efa or phoosa, recognisable by the broad-arrow mark on the head), *Naja nigricollis* (the black-necked cobra), *N. haja* (the Egyptian cobra), and *Bitis arietans* (the puff-adder). *Atractaspis irregularis* and *Atr. magrettii*, viperine snakes characterised by small heads and enormous poison fangs, are abundant. Zanettin (1935) has described the ocular effects caused by the spitting of poison of the black-necked cobra. The venom has a proteolytic acid leading to necrosis of the conjunctivæ. In Somaliland the Egyptian cobra, the black-necked cobra, the phoosa and puff-adder are all common and in addition there are three species of *Attractaspis—engdali, leucomelas* and *microlepidota*. The venoms of the latter group have been studied by Pepeu and it has been found that the polyvalent antivenene in general use is protective. In Abyssinia all the species already mentioned are met with and *E. carinatus* is very common. In addition there is the deadly mamba—*Dendraspis angusticeps*—which may be uniformly either green or black. Scortecci (1938) describes a fatal case of this snake-bite in which death took place in 7 hours. *Sepedon hæmachates*, the spitting snake, or "ringhal's slang," can eject, for a distance of a yard or more, venom which, if it enters the eye, sets up severe conjunctivitis. *Psammophis sibilans*, the hissing sand-snake, is also found throughout this region.

The chigger—*Tunga penetrans*—constitutes a first-class minor pest and is a comparatively recent importation. In Abyssinia it was reported to be absent by Lambie in 1920, but 4 years later it was well established (Nägelsbach 1934). In Eritrea this ectoparasite is said to have been introduced from Somaliland 25 years ago. Scorpions are plentiful, but there is no reference in the literature to any peculiar features of the local species; their stings are as painful and incommoding as elsewhere.

COMMENTARY

Public opinion regarding the nosology of Abyssinia may have been greatly influenced by the official medical reports on the Italian conquest of that unfortunate country; these presented a rosy picture, whereas, on the evidence of the Italian observers quoted in this paper, none of the territories under consideration can honestly be described as health resorts. Some reference is obviously necessary to the account which Castellani has given to the world in his papers and lectures on the hygienic measures and hospital organisation of the Italian expeditionary forces during the Ethiopian War of 1935–36. Even a cursory examination demonstrates that the figures are to a large extent fallacious. It is necessary to emphasise this point since this report has been widely cited as the outstanding example of modern military hygienic achievement (see Scott 1939). It is only necessary to refer to a few of the obvious anomalies. The number of white troops engaged was over 500,000, and during the 7 months of war deaths from disease (including those from accidents such as drowning) numbered 599, which gives a figure for the annual death-rate of 2 per 1000; this puts the death-rate of the Italian Army at less than 2·9, the lowest annual figure ever recorded for the age groups 20–30 in the Registrar-General's Report for England and Wales under peace conditions and lower than the lowest to be recorded for the Italian Army in Italy. Nor need we regard seriously the remarks on the low incidence of malaria among the Italian troops during this campaign; this was ascribed to quinine prophylaxis in one of the most malarious countries in the world, in direct contradiction to the testimony of the Italian medical officers quoted in this paper. In a country teeming with tapeworms only two were noted in the Italian Forces. It can therefore be surmised that in this case political propaganda has overridden statistical accuracy

I wish to express my indebtedness to the Director and Staff of the Bureau of Hygiene and Tropical Diseases for helping me to obtain Italian references to this region.

REFERENCES

Archibald, R. G. and Mansour, H. (1937) *Trans. R. Soc. trop. Med. Hyg.* **30**, 395.
Atkey, O. F. H. (1939) *Bull. Off. int. Hyg. publ.* **31**, 1065.
Bachelli, G. (1936) *Arch. ital. Sci. med. colon.* **17**, 206.
Basili, quoted by Croveri, *q.v.*
di Benedetto, U. (1939) *Arch. ital. Sci. med. colon.* **20**, 168.
Bergsma, S. (1928) *J. trop. Med. (Hyg.)* **31**, 289.
Castellani, A. (1938) *J. R. Soc. Arts*, **86**, 675 (see also *Trop. Dis. Bull.* 1938, **35**, 819).
— (1939) *Bull. Off. int. Hyg. publ.* **1**, 83, 286, 294, 455.
Chiodi, V. (1936) *G. ital. Mal. esot.* **9**, 157, 163.
Conti, G. cited by Croveri, *q.v.*
Corradetti, A. (1938) *Bull. Off. int. Hyg. publ.* **30**, 2793.
— (1939) *Riv. Parassit.* **3**, 153, 207.
Croveri, P. (1935) Patalogia Tropicale, Subtropicale, e Parassitaria, Turin.
Evans, A. M. (1938) Mosquitoes of Ethiopian Region, vol. II, Lond.
Findlay, G. M. (1938) in discussion on Soper's paper *q.v.*
Ghidini, G. M. (1938) *Riv. Biol. colon.* **1**, 53.
Giovannola, A. (1937) *Riv. Parassitol.* **1**, 157.
— (1939) *Rendiconti, Ist. Sanit. pubbl.* **2**, 791.
Giordano, M. (1936) *Rev. Parassit. clin. lab., Havana*, **2**, 355.
Girolami, M. (1935) *Arch. ital. Sci. med. colon.* **16**, 844.
Godding, H. C. (1934) *Ann. med. san. Rep. Somaliland*, **2**, 93.
Hewer, T. F. (1934) *Lancet*, **2**, 496.
Huard, P. (1937) *Ann. Méd. Pharm. colon.* **35**, 157.
Kirk, R. (1938) *Ann. trop. Med. Parasit.* **32**, 357.
La Face, L. (1937) *Riv. Parassitol.* suppl, **1**, 1.
Lambie (1920) quoted by Nägelsbach, *q.v.*
Lega, G., Raffaele, G. and Canalis, A. (1937) *Riv. Malariol.* **16**, 325.
Lorrezoni, J. (1938) *G. ital. Clin. trop.* **2**, 39.
de Lotto, E. (1940) *Policlinico*, **47**, 267.
Lüders, H. (1937) *Arch. Schiffs-u. Tropenhyg.* **41**, 349.
Mariani, G. (1939a) *Bull. Off. int. Hyg. publ.* **31**, 1225.
— (1939b) *Ann. Igiene (sper.)* **49**, 316.
Massa, F. and de Vivo, A. (1937) *G. ital. Clin. trop.* **1**, 78.
Mattei, quoted by Croveri, *q.v.*
Mirra, G. (1938) *Ann. Med. nav. colon.* **44**, 428.
— (1939) *Arch. ital. Sci. med. colon.* **20**, 657.
Moise, R. (1938) *Ann. Med. nav. colon.* **44**, 315, 428.
Mosna, E. (1939) *Rendiconti, Ist. Sanit. pubbl.* **2**, 489.
Nägelsbach, E. (1926) *Arch. Schiffs-u. Tropenhyg.* **9**, 157; 163.
— (1934) *Ibid*, **38**, 100; 147.
O'Brien, A. J. R. (1939) *Bull. Off. int. Hyg. publ.* **31**, 1060.
Pepeu, F. (1935) *Terapia*, **25**, 353.
— (1939) *Boll. Ist. sieroter. Milano.* **18**, 1.
Pansini, G. (1939) *Rass. Soc. Africa ital.* **2**, 710.
Pistoni, F. (1938) *Arch. ital. Sci. med. colon.* **19**, 388.
Poggi, quoted by Croveri, *q.v.*
Polidori, T. (1936) *Arch. ital. Sci. med. colon.* **17**, 19.
Raffaele, G. and Lega, G. (1937) *Riv. Malariol.* **16**, 388.
Roberts, J. I. (1940) *E. Afr. med. J.* **17**, 212.
Satta, E. (1935) *Arch. ital. Sci. med. colon.* **16**, 760.
Sawyer, W. A. and Whitman, L. (1936) *Trans. R. Soc. trop. Med. Hyg.* **29**, 397.
Scaffidi, V. (1937) *G. Clin. med.* **18**, 923.
Scortecci, G. (1938) *Riv. Biol. colon.* **1**, 81.
Scott, H. (1939) History of Tropical Medicine, London, vol. I, p. 58.
Soper, F. L. (1938) *Trans. R. Soc. trop. Med. Hyg.* **32**, 296.
Speziale, V. and Berger, R. (1939) *Ann. Med. nav. colon.* **45**, 332.
Taddia, L. (1938) *Arch. ital. Sci. med. colon.* **19**, 432.
Talamonti, quoted by Croveri, *q.v.*
Veneroni (1913) quoted by Croveri, *q.v.*
Zanettin, G. (1935) *Arch. ital. Sci. Med. colon.* **16**, 856.
Zavattari, E. (1938) *Ann. Igiene (sper.)* **48**, 573.

SULPHANILAMIDE AND TANNIC ACID.—Mr. E. A. Lum, Ph.C. (Harrow) writes: During the course of research work on the sulphonamides it was noted that sulphanilamide was soluble in warm tannic-acid solutions. This fact, which as far as I am aware has not been published previously, may be of use to medical practitioners who employ tannic-acid solutions for the spray treatment of burns, and who may wish to add sulphanilamide to the spray. An aqueous solution containing 6% of tannic acid and 3% of sulphanilamide may be easily prepared by mixing the ingredients and warming until solution is complete. Such a solution, which must be employed whilst still warm, might be worthy of trial in the treatment of certain types of burn. Whether a loosely combined sulphanilamide "tannate" is formed in solution has not yet been ascertained.

Digitized by Google

GAS CASUALTIES
THEIR DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT

WHILE the possibility of the enemy using gas exists it must be the duty of every doctor to keep himself familiar with the main clinical features of gas poisoning and the essentials of treatment. The Ministry of Health is therefore issuing the following memorandum for our information.*

Of the poison gases likely to be used by the enemy there are two main types—the vesicants (mustard group) and the pulmonary irritants (phosgene group).

VESICANTS

Of the vesicants *mustard gas* accounted for upward of 70% of all our gas casualties in the last war. It can be employed in shells and bombs and sprayed from aeroplanes, but its dangers should not be exaggerated, for its fatality in the British army in the last war was little more than 2%, and 80% of cases were fit for active duty within a month. To secure such low figures, however, a high degree of gas-mask and other discipline is necessary. The early symptoms, which develop in the course of a few hours, include skin burns ranging from a slight erythema to severe blistering and affecting especially the softer skin and moist surfaces; blepharitis and conjunctivitis; laryngitis, tracheitis and bronchitis; vomiting. The sequelæ in the graver cases include corneal ulceration, bronchopneumonia and bronchiectasis.

The lesions may be caused by vapour or by actual droplets. The latter should be immediately removed from exposed skin by dabbing (not wiping) with a handkerchief or linen, which should at once be discarded. Bleach ointment or paste or Anti-gas Ointment No. 2 should then be applied to the skin. As soon as possible contaminated clothes and footwear must be removed and the patient must wash thoroughly with soap and water. Treatment of the eyes, if affected, should always be given preference over treatment of the skin. It should include immediate and free irrigation with water. To prevent secondary conjunctival infection, the instillation of Albucid in a 2·5% solution four times daily is recommended. Later atropine 1%, in ointment or in drops, may be used to counteract the pain of ciliary spasm. Liquid paraffin drops to prevent sticking of the lids may be employed after 12 hours. Cocaine preparations and bandaging of the eyes must on no account be allowed. Eye-shades may be used in the early stages.

Blisters should be aspirated with a hypodermic needle and syringe. For open skin lesions, after the stage of profuse exudation the recognised treatment for ordinary burns should be applied. Laryngitis and tracheitis should be treated with steam inhalations. Bronchitis and bronchopneumonia should be treated on general principles; sulphapyridine may prove valuable in preventing the latter.

In the last war there was a high incidence of functional sequelæ, including photophobia and blepharospasm, aphonia and vomiting. Early reassurance as to the unlikelihood of blindness, discountenancing a too long use of eye-shades, and so on, may play an important part in treatment. Once the early essential treatment has been given mustard-gas casualties may be safely evacuated to a distance as stretcher or sitting cases according to their severity.

In patients severely injured as well as contaminated with gas, elaborate washing and the like will be out of the question, but the clothes should be cut off as quickly as possible and local eye and skin contamination dealt with as effectively as the patient's condition allows. The order of urgency in such cases is (1) removal of outer garments and shoes, (2) methods directed towards saving life and treating shock, (3) saving the eyes, and (4) cleansing the skin.

Lewisite, besides being a vesicant, is also a lung and nose irritant and a tear gas and is readily recognised by its early effects on the upper respiratory tract. When present in large quantity on the skin it can be absorbed and cause severe arsenical poisoning. On the skin hydrogen peroxide (20 vols) or a 20% solution of hyperol (urea peroxide) is an effective counter-agent. If blisters form, they should be opened and the raw surface irrigated to lessen the likelihood of absorption. Otherwise treatment is as for mustard gas.

LUNG IRRITANTS

Phosgene is the most important of the lung irritants. It can be employed in shells or bombs. When the gas is present in very high concentration it may fatally asphyxiate people who are inadequately protected. With the more usual concentrations immediate symptoms may be slight or absent, but dangerous symptoms may follow even several hours after exposure. The likelihood of such symptoms developing is much increased if the exposed subject remains physically active. Every person who has been exposed to phosgene vapour without gas-mask protection should therefore become a stretcher case as soon as possible. On arriving in hospital or at a treatment centre cases should be grouped into mild, moderate and severe categories, and if possible these groups should be treated separately.

Mild cases show a reddish flush on the face, increased respiration-rate, and pain in the chest aggravated by coughing. Absolute rest, fresh air, fluids and nursing are the chief requirements, with careful watching lest any of them pass into one of the graver groups.

Moderate cases show greater respiratory distress, with varying degrees of pulmonary œdema, blue cyanosis, distended neck veins, a full strong pulse without a great rise in rate. Treatment is continuous oxygen by nasal catheter or B.L.B. mask (or in the less severe cases intermittent pure oxygen from a nitrous oxide bag), venesection and nursing care.

Severe cases show collapse, coldness, a weak rapid pulse, and pallor with leaden "grey" cyanosis and no distension of the neck veins. There is profuse pulmonary œdema, often with froth pouring from the mouth and nose, and great respiratory distress with shallow and largely diaphragmatic breathing and the chest in the inspiratory position. Continuous oxygen should be given in high concentration with the B.L.B. mask or double nasal catheter, the flowmeter delivering at a sufficient rate to maintain a pink colour in cheeks and lips. Venesection should not be attempted. It may be necessary to lower the head and raise the feet to allow the œdema fluid to escape more freely. Morphine is contra-indicated. Atropine and adrenaline are not required. Although there is hæmoconcentration and increased viscidity of the blood all forms of intravenous fluid are considered inadvisable owing to the risk of increasing the pulmonary œdema. Warmth and the most attentive nursing are essential. Patients may be restored to health after needing as much as 72 hours of continuous oxygen administration. Pneumonia is an occasional complication. Late sequelæ are rare.

Oxygen properly administered is a life-saving therapeutic agent both in the "blue" and "grey" cases. Evacuation of phosgene cases to a distance, until they have been pronounced out of danger, should be prohibited. Even the slightest cases should be under observation and at rest for 48 hours.

OTHER GASES

Carbon-monoxide poisoning may result from leakage from gas mains after air-raids or from the explosion of bombs in a confined space. Rest, restorative treatment, artificial respiration, and oxygen with carbon dioxide are the chief indications.

Tear gases and nose irritants do not produce casualties requiring hospital treatment. The main symptoms are lacrimation, sneezing, intense frontal headache, burning mouth and throat, nausea and tightness in the chest. In a gas-free atmosphere the symptoms usually pass off in an hour.

CONCLUSION

The gas-mask, if adjusted properly and in time, gives full protection to the lungs and eyes against all these gases. In a gas attack doctors will have a most important part to play, not only in recognising and treating cases and recording new phenomena but also in preventing panic by reassurance, by stressing the effectiveness of the protective and therapeutic measures at our disposal, and by insisting on gas-mask discipline.

* A revised edition of the War Office Medical Manual of Chemical Warfare (H.M. Stationery Office, 2s. 6d.) is now in preparation.

Digitized by Google

BRITISH EQUIVALENTS OF FOREIGN DRUGS

LAST year we published[1] a list of official pharmacopœial titles of foreign proprietary drugs now produced by British manufacturers. The General Medical Council has now approved names for further substances which are produced, or are likely shortly to be produced by British manufacturers, in some instances under licences granted by the Comptroller-General of Patents, Designs and Trade Marks. These substances have hitherto been known under other names. The question of including these substances in the British Pharmacopœia is under consideration, and if any of them is included the intention is that the approved name given below will be its official title.

Approved Name	*Proprietary Name*
Diodone	Perabrodil
Diphenan	Butolan
Dithranol	Cignolin
Hexazole	Triazole (Azoman)
Mesulphen	Mitigal
Pholedrine	Veritol

It is hoped that these approved names will be generally adopted.

WHY NOT NOW?

IMPORTANT tasks lie to hand which we simply cannot afford to put aside till after the war.[2] Regionalisation of hospital services is one of them. In his letter to a conference at Liverpool, Lord Derby pointed out that though the future may alter details the broad principles of regionalisation transcend the war. (His words have an added poignancy in view of the desperate straits in which some of the Liverpool hospitals now find themselves owing to the air peril. Pending the great scheme to replace the four branches of the United Hospital by one large hospital with medical school attached, it seems possible that on financial grounds two of the branches, removed to outlying areas, may have to close down.) The conference, which met at the suggestion of the Nuffield Provincial Hospitals' Trust, was attended by representatives of the Liverpool Hospitals joint advisory committee, of twenty-one local authorities, and of forty-seven voluntary hospitals from the proposed region which covers North Wales, takes in Liverpool, Bootle and Preston, and extends as far north as Carlisle. Mr. W. M. Goodenough, chairman of the trust, recalled that in 1937 the Sankey Commission had urged the regionalisation of voluntary hospitals in the interests of economy and efficiency, and at Oxford Lord Nuffield had provided the money to start a joint hospitals board on the lines suggested by the commission, but with the difference that the coördination of the public-health authorities with the voluntary hospitals was stipulated. The experiment had been a success and in 1939 Lord Nuffield had endowed the trust with a million Morris Motors ordinary share units to implement the scheme throughout England, Scotland and Northern Ireland. The income of the trust is to be used for administration and grants in aid, and the organisation will consist of divisional councils, each covering a large area and providing most important services; regional councils on each of which two or more divisions will be represented; and a central hospitals regionalisation council, on which all these bodies would be represented. Despite the war rapid progress had been made in setting up divisions and regions in various parts of the country. They aimed not at a state system but at a national system working in liaison with the Ministry of Health and based on local self-government.

Sir Farquhar Buzzard, chairman of the medical advisory committee of the trust, said he had found an encouraging consensus of opinion in favour of the scheme among laymen and doctors. Any scheme of regionalisation must provide all classes with easy access to the best that modern medicine and surgery had to offer. Today on economic grounds the more expensive and specialised methods of investigation as well as teaching and research must be centralised in key-hospitals, and in each region it would be the task of the medical advisory committee to arrange a proper distribution of services. Other problems, to be solved by good will and understanding and coöperation, were the remuneration of medical staffs in the voluntary hospitals, state subsidies and the extension of insurance and contributory schemes. Mr. S. P. Richardson, chairman of the provincial hospitals' regional committee, said there need be no interference with local tradition. The essence of the scheme was a partnership to give a better health service.

In the lively to-and-fro of the general discussion which followed these speeches possible difficulties of detail emerged: would infectious diseases' hospitals come within the scheme (they have not so far); would a local authority have the power to make contributions for administrative expenses to a non-statutory body like a regional council; would the best medical staff tend to concentrate in the central hospitals to the detriment of the outside hospitals; would voluntary hospitals still be allowed a preferential position in regard to training nurses and patients? Sir Farquhar replied that each region must resolve its own difficulties but the idea was to distribute rather than concentrate consultants. While the principle of regionalisation was generally accepted the conference, at Prof. Henry Cohen's suggestion, adjourned for the representatives to secure a local mandate.

1. *Lancet*, 1940, 1, 804.
2. Lord Horder in the *Sunday Times* of April 20.

Public Health

Whooping-cough in Glasgow

THERE is nothing unusual about the recent epidemic of whooping-cough in Glasgow, nor anything exceptional about its fatality for young children. If the former is inevitable the latter should be a continual spur to medical endeavour. In Glasgow the disease is more or less prevalent every second winter. During the past winter the rise began in mid-October, 1940, gradually increasing until the new year. Like measles it travels through the city from one district to another, but now it is general with a weekly average of 600 + new cases. The total number of cases registered in the first six months of recent years is as follows:—

1933–34	3117	1937–38	1388
1934–35	10,691	1938–39	9453
1935–36	2106	1939–40	305
1936–37	6645	1940–41	8800*

* estimated.

Sex- and age-distribution for the first sixteen weeks of this year may be compared with the corresponding figures for 1939:—

—	1941		1939	
	Males	Females	Males	Females
	Per cent.		Per cent.	
– 1 year	7	7	8	9
– 2 years	9	10	11	10
– 5 ,,	33	31	33	32
– 10 ,,	49	50	46	47
– 15 ,,	1	2	2	2
15 + ,,	1	—	—	—

from which it may be observed that whooping-cough is very common in younger school-children. In so far as it can be reasonably computed for the current epidemic the case-mortality is 3·6%, being highest at the youngest ages: under one year 22%, under five years 4·6%. What Lord Horder calls a troglodyte existence cannot be said to have anything to do with the incidence or fatality, as shelter life plays little part in Glasgow.

From the Annual Reports

HORNSEY AND EAST HAM

The reports of two boroughs of the outer ring of the metropolis, Hornsey (R. P. Garrow, M.O.H.) and East Ham (Malcolm E. Barker, M.O.H.) make an interesting comparison, for the units are widely different in character. Their death-rates were nearly the same,

Digitized by Google

that of Hornsey being 11·2, that of East Ham 11·4; but the birth-rate of the former was 11·4 and of the latter 14·1. In Hornsey the stillbirth-rate was 35·9 and the infantile mortality 27. In East Ham these rates were 29·9 and 41. Mortalities from tuberculosis, cancer, diabetes and peptic ulcer were slightly higher in East Ham than in Hornsey but not significantly so, whereas that from appendicitis was nearly double in the latter.

Dr. Barker gives some facts about miniature screen photography for the recognition of early pulmonary tuberculosis, the most important of which is that the method makes it possible to examine 200 persons per hour. "The extension of this method in the future to periodic health examinations for the whole industrial community may prove an invaluable contribution to preventive medicine." We must wait for some years for a true verdict on the value of this measure, but the evidence should be collected as speedily as possible, for it may solve the outstanding problem of tuberculosis—how to detect progressive tuberculosis of the lungs at the earliest possible moment without drawing into the net cases which are dormant.

In Hornsey the population, birth-rate and death-rate have been nearly constant since 1932 and the two rates nearly equal, the averages being 11·8 and 11·6 respectively. The infantile-mortality rate of 27·25 in 1939 was a record.

CHADDERTON

Tables of the notifications of infectious diseases and of the fatalities from them and from influenza and cancer in 1912–39 are included in Dr. J. S. G. Burnett's report of Chadderton, an urban district in the Manchester area with a population of 30,000. These give a quick view of the history of disease during the past 38 years. The incidences of erysipelas, scarlet fever, pneumonia and tuberculosis have been halved; that of diphtheria is unaltered. The acute infections of the nervous system are distributed irregularly. Of 19 cases of encephalitis lethargica 16 were notified in 1924–27; poliomyelitis occurred in two years only, one giving 3, the other 2, notifications; and the 8 cases of cerebrospinal fever happened in six separate years, the only year to give more than 1 case being 1936 with 3. There was no fatality from smallpox throughout the period; none from the enterics since 1933 and only 5 since 1917; the deaths from tuberculosis and pneumonia have fallen by more than 50%, while those from cancer have roughly doubled. The diseases which the last generation held to be preventable have indeed been controlled by this, with the exception of diphtheria, which resisted until the coming of immunisation.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED APRIL 26

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1021; whooping-cough, 4187; diphtheria, 912; enteric fever, 26; measles (excluding rubella), 13,883; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 1095; puerperal pyrexia, 123; cerebrospinal fever, 309; poliomyelitis, 6; polio-encephalitis, 2; encephalitis lethargica, 6; dysentery, 106; ophthalmia neonatorum, 81. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on April 25 was 1751, including: scarlet fever, 236; diphtheria, 343; measles, 373; whooping-cough, 351; enteritis, 19; chicken-pox, 78; erysipelas, 53; mumps, 11; poliomyelitis, 1; dysentery, 31; cerebrospinal fever, 64; puerperal sepsis, 6; enteric fevers, 8; german measles, 19; encephalitis lethargica, 2; other diseases (non-infectious), 72; not yet diagnosed, 84.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox, 1 (0) from scarlet fever, 1 (0) from enteric fever, 32 (2) from whooping-cough, 10 (2) from measles, 27 (1) from diphtheria, 31 (5) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 37 (2) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

There were 7 deaths from whooping-cough in Liverpool and 12 in Glasgow. Newcastle-upon-Tyne reported the fatal case of enteric fever.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 209 (corresponding to a rate of 38 per thousand total births), including 13 in London.

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

WHAT has impressed me about the several thousand donors I have bled is the almost uniform way in which they react to the minor operation of blood-letting. If it is a first experience, they approach with apprehension and distrust the assurance that there is to be no pain. Outwardly they are calm and collected, but the practised eye knows the meaning of the thoughtful expression, the rigid attitude and the fast pulse. And this is confirmed when they are told that the worst is over, the needle being then in the vein. They smile, relax and almost invariably remark that "that was nothing to worry about." On subsequent visits there is of course no apprehension; there is no unknown to fear. While most of those who give the standard amount of blood (about two-thirds of a pint) feel fit and suffer no inconvenience, it is not to be expected that all the donors will be so fortunate. No searching test of the suitability of a donor is made, and if he says he is in good health and looks well he is accepted. But even the best of health is no safeguard against an upset if nervousness, fatigue and hunger are complicating factors. Whatever the cause or causes, the sequence of events in an upset is very similar. The donor lies very still and forgets to coöperate (as in opening and shutting the fist); the blood flow slows until it comes in drips; there is a slight restless movement of the limbs or whole body; a single deep breath is taken; and the eyes turn upwards. Consciousness is lost for a minute or two and the donor wakes up looking slightly bewildered and hoping that his lapse has not been noticed. Instead of unconsciousness there may be a hot sweat and sometimes the alimentary canal is disturbed enough to cause vomiting and diarrhœa. One very characteristic prodromal symptom of vomiting is the placing of the donor's free hand on his epigastrium. Much rarer variations of an upset are a generalised tonic contraction of the muscles (as in the second stage of epilepsy) and air-hunger. I have seen only one example of air-hunger in which the overbreathing lasted for a minute or two and produced tetany in the hands. Most of the reactions begin within a few minutes of the withdrawal of the needle from the vein and relapses are rare. In any case the discomfort is trivial in comparison with the good that these people are doing.

* * *

Two days ago I took a lad of 17 with schizophrenia up to Harley Street to have his first electrically produced convulsion. A few weeks before he had been in the window-smashing, voice-listening stage, but going up in the car—I am quite sure as a result of apprehension—he chatted quite sensibly. In a pleasant drawing-room the hawk-eyed specialist laid him down on a couch. "I'll just fix this flying-helmet thing on you"—a clever touch with a boy. He moved something in an unobstrusive little box and sent 90 volts for $\frac{1}{10}$ sec. through the patient's temples, whereat he had a prolonged epileptic fit. The boy woke up with amnesia for the event and the last part of the journey up; he said he felt as though he had played several hard sets of tennis. "Why does it act?" I asked. "Empiric," the specialist answered, meaning he hadn't the foggiest idea. I was left to ruminate over a chequered scrap-book. At school there were always boys who gradually became unbearable about the middle of the term (not quite to the schizophrenic stage of turbulence and inanity, but very nearly), got a good hiding or had a colossal row, and were comparatively reasonable for the rest of it. I recall various cheerful souls at hospitals, and lonely men in isolated bungalows throughout the world for whom the weekly, monthly or six-monthly "blind" was the price of sanity. I remember a liner on the beautiful diagonal run across the Pacific: on every trip at a point where pleasure had palled and the thought of arrival had not become exciting there were two days when the passengers quarrelled and complained about the excellent food. What is this rebellion against routine, however pleasant? Has civilisation acted as a protection against seasonal changes—the fear and hunger of winter, the sexual orgies of spring, the expansive abandon of summer, the gluttony

Digitized by Google

of harvest with its aftermath of hoarding, tailing off into winter's fear again? Does man pay a heavy price for disregarding these tidal waves of emotional cleansing? Was that convulsion I saw an artificial hunting in the undergrowth, the delirium that precedes migration, the icy fear of starvation that comes with snow? Were sanity, balance, reasonableness only occasional interludes between seasons in man's forming? By madness do we pay for disregarding the heavenly rhythm—dawn, noon, sunset: growing tension, orgasm, release? Is this the cost of aping the equanimity of the gods? Can it be . . . ? Is it . . . ? Can't the anthropologists . . . ? One is so abysmally ignorant. Anyway the boy seems quite normal today.

* * *

The review of Sylvia Anthony's "The Child's Discovery of Death" in THE LANCET of April 26 reminds me of a story told me by the late Sir Henry Head when I was his house-physician. Head stayed for a week-end with some friends who had spent an immense amount of time and thought on the upbringing of their child, a little girl of seven. All knowledge of death was to be hidden from her till she had reached an age when she could understand it. All visitors to the house, and all those in daily contact with her, were warned and forbidden to mention the fact of death in her presence, and no story-book was allowed to be read to her in which there was any reference to it. These theories were fully propounded to Head on the first evening of his visit. The next morning he was woken up long before anyone was about by someone tugging at his beard. He found the small daughter of the house standing by his bedside, and in a hushed whisper she said, "Dr. Head, Mummy says you know all about everything, can you tell me where I can buy methylated spirit? My lizard's dead, and I want to preserve it. It's no good telling Mummy and Daddy —they don't understand these things."

* * *

The other night the little town where the battalion is billeted got it. They were evidently trying for the docks some miles away, and it is easy to imagine the German pilot officer's report when he got back: "First we dropped incendiaries, setting several wharves and ships alight; then we dropped H.E. to finish off the job. Volumes of thick smoke showed that our bombs had got the oil tankers. Heil, Hitler!" So much for fiction; now for fact: "A large number of incendiaries were dropped in the fir woods setting alight not the trees themselves—they were too damp—but the dried pine-needles on the ground. Large volumes of smoke arose. Several high explosives were dropped somewhere near these fires, all in the woods except two which fell just short of the tenth green and have made a perfect bunker. God save the King!" About eight platoons were called out to fight the fires. It was a splendid Saturday night and everyone had great fun getting lost in the pine woods and shouting out his bearings. The messing officer was happily employed getting his cooks up to make cocoa, in the dark, for the fire fighters. The orderly officer telephoned to the mess to know whether the medical services were "running smoothly" The medical services were playing snooker against the C.O. and the mess president, and judging by their score were running very smoothly indeed.

It was lovely in the pine woods—the fairyland of childhood seen at last. Hundreds of Christmas trees with electric lights glittering through them and twinkling on and off. One bit of the ground would take fire, then another, then another, as quickly as that; and as soon as a new fire, no bigger than a man's hand, broke out an older one would be smothered by the soldiers. The best sight of all was the reflexion of the fires in the windows of a big house on the outskirts of the wood. As some fires died and others sprang up the windows changed colours and the house itself seemed to melt and grow again, like a castle in a dream. First the fires shone only in the lower windows, and it looked long and low and strange; then, as some of the reflexions were obscured by smoke it dislimned into two shadowy cottages. And then the upper windows took the light and it was an ark floating on a cloudy sea. Yes—that was an evening to thank the Luftwaffe for.

Parliament

LAST week in the House of Commons Major LLOYD GEORGE, parliamentary secretary to the Ministry of Food, had no easy task in defending the policy and administration, but as he reminded his critics the Ministry was dealing with a very sensitive part of the human anatomy. Not only is the Ministry the largest trading organisation in the world, with accounts of over £600 million a year, but it must also deal with important social and economic problems. The department, he said, did not resent criticism, but could only distribute such food as it could acquire. In peace-time more than half of our food came from overseas, and of the other supplies, rather less than a half could be produced only through imported feeding stuffs and fertilisers. Leaving vitamins and carbohydrates alone and sticking to calories, which he claimed was safer and simpler, Major LLOYD GEORGE said that only a third of our needs was produced at home. There was no shortage of food in the world; the difficulty was to get it here. The Government has therefore restricted imports to essential commodities such as meat, sugar, tea, oils and fats. All these commodities, together with cereals and pulses, animal feeding-stuffs, condensed milk, milk powders, eggs, tea, dried fruits and fruit pulp, were now purchased by the Ministry. There was no comparison between the price-level of foodstuffs today and that in the last war and he claimed that on the whole the system of control was achieving equitable distribution at reasonable prices. The state was spending about £90 million a year in subsidising food.

The Ministry was fully alive to the importance of preventing the breakdown of food-supplies in heavily bombed areas and of providing emergency feeding-centres where people who cannot cook meals in their own houses can obtain hot meals. The Ministry had received applications from 114 towns with a total population of 16 million. So far 299 communal restaurants in 156 towns had been approved in addition to 170 London meals' centres operated by the L.C.C. and 280 evacuee centres taken over by the Ministry of Health and now open as British restaurants to the general public. This made a total of 749 and the average number of meals served daily was over 82,000. Referring to the new milk scheme Major LLOYD GEORGE explained that the Ministry expected distributors to continue distributing milk for seven days a week where that had been the practice. From now on there would be no cuts in the milk-supplies of people who took one pint or less per day. The scheme did not affect the priority classes, such as schools, hospitals and invalids. Domestic needs would be given preference over the demands of catering establishments.

Summing up his case he claimed no perfection for his Ministry and frankly admitted that mistakes had been made. But every effort was being made to set those mistakes right.

The general discussion ranged from important details to important principles. Mr. G. MUFF, for instance, had had a charming letter from the Parliamentary Secretary which, he averred, had almost made him want to chirp. Mr. MCKINLAY deplored how often the important memoranda of the "boys in the backroom" at Colwyn Bay quickly changed into "confidential wastage," and confessed himself appalled by the underworld of egg distribution. Sir E. GRAHAM-LITTLE returned to his attack on the Government bread and said that when he heard it called the "doctored loaf" he felt it was an insult to his profession. Many members were not altogether happy about non-rationed food in restaurants, and Mr. CLEMENT DAVIES said he had never seen his ration card since it was issued and yet had never wanted for food. Major Lloyd George had assured the House that only a thirteenth of the total meat-supply is consumed in public eating-houses, but Miss E. RATHBONE wanted to know what proportion of other foodstuffs was consumed there. Mr. D. L. LIPSON told of delays in setting up communal restaurants and of difficulties in obtaining food for school canteens. Mr. J. R. CLYNES regretted that there was no equivalent to the consumers' council of the last war. On the whole the House thought that so far the nation had been well fed, but that the

Digitized by Google

distribution of unrationed foods was often unfair and that couponless meals in restaurants had a bad psychological effect.

The Honourable Ladies' Prayer

Mrs. MAVIS TATE who moved the annulment of the Personal Injuries (Emergency Provisions) Act 1939 said she did not do so as a feminist, but because she believed the regulations were unjust and if an injustice is allowed to continue in the body politic it is detrimental to the moral health of the nation. In 1939 the Minister had said "Pensions will be awarded on Service lines, that is to say, in accordance with the medically certified degree of physical disablement. Again, wages or earning will not ordinarily enter into consideration." The first regulations, which were afterwards withdrawn, awarded 20*s.* a week to a single man and 18*s.* a week to a single woman. In the second group of regulations a single man injured at home was awarded 35*s.* a week. This remarkable increase was the result of representations made by trade-unions. According to the present rates of compensation a woman over 18 injured in war work is awarded 28*s.* a week for the period of her disablement, or a weekly life-pension of 24*s.* 2*d.* if she is permanently 100% disabled, while a man receives 35*s.* and 34*s.* 2*d.* respectively. Dr. E. SUMMERSKILL who seconded the motion said that for the first time in history women were being registered for war work, and many were going to work in vulnerable areas. Were they to find they were not being treated equally with the men who worked at their side? Mrs. A. HARDIE pointed out that even the occupations traditionally considered suitable for women were dangerous today, when nurses were looking after their patients at the risk of their own lives. Sir FRANCIS FREMANTLE thought the principle underlying the case was whether men were to continue to be responsible for their families—though he admitted this did not cover single men; and Sir HENRY MORRIS-JONES contended that the disparity between the figures for single men and women was too great. In reply the Minister said that he had enjoyed the debate. He stoutly defended his regulations which were based on the new Workmen's Compensation Act, but instead of assessing each case separately he had taken an average which worked out at 35*s.* for men and actually at considerably less than 28*s.* for women. He felt it was not his fault that women in industry are not paid as much as men, and that the Government had done as much as it could be expected to at the moment. On a division 30 voted for the annulment and 80 against. Which seems to show that the next best thing to marriage is a good trade-union.

QUESTION TIME

Employment of Alien Doctors

Miss RATHBONE asked the Minister of Health whether, in view of the considerable number of fully qualified foreign doctors in this country, many of whom had been repeatedly tested as to their political reliability, yet were without employment, and some of them a charge on public funds, he would consider deferring arrangements for the bringing over of American doctors to this country until these doctors had been absorbed in the medical service.—Mr. E. BROWN replied: The American doctors are needed mainly for service with the Forces, whilst alien doctors of the European nationalities covered by the Medical Practitioners (Temporary Registration) Order, 1941, are needed mainly for employment in civil hospitals and institutions. The employment of the two classes can therefore proceed concurrently.

Miss RATHBONE then asked the Minister if he had considered the case of a doctor of German extraction, entitled to practise in this country and classified, after repeated inquiry, as a victim of Nazi oppression, who held a position in a hospital under the Ministry under a contract of service, was interned last June under the policy of general internment; was released in November; but has nevertheless failed to secure further employment, and had been refused payment of the unexpired five months period of his contract which, for no fault of his own, he was unable to fulfil; and whether he would say what he was prepared to do about this man.—Mr. BROWN: I am glad to say that, owing to a recent vacancy in the Emergency Medical Service, it has been possible to offer an appointment to this doctor at the same salary as he received before his internment.

Colonel ARTHUR EVANS asked the Minister how many friendly alien and allied alien doctors with special qualifications were still unemployed; how many Czechs with medical degrees in their own country were now studying for English degrees; whether this necessity must now be imposed on qualified men, particularly since special scholarships had to be granted to enable them to study; whether there was a surplus of army doctors with the Czech army; and whether, in view of the shortage of doctors, particularly in reception areas, the fact that alien doctors were barred from private practice, and the appeal that had been made to the United States of America for 1000 doctors to serve with the British Red Cross, he would take steps immediately to absorb all unemployed doctors, irrespective of nationality, and permit alien doctors already qualified in their own country to practise without taking English degrees.—Miss F. HORSBRUGH replied: I am not in possession of the information requested in the first, second and fourth parts of the question.[1] As to the third and fifth parts the Medical Practitioners (Temporary Registration) Order, 1941, provides a wide field of employment for American and allied alien doctors and refugee doctors of enemy nationality in hospitals and other approved institutions without the necessity of obtaining British medical qualifications, and their absorption into this service is proceeding steadily. I am advised that linguistic and other difficulties make it inadvisable to allow these doctors to engage in domiciliary practice.

Destroyed N.H.I. Cards

In answer to a question Miss HORSBRUGH said that many stamped National Health Insurance cards have been lost or destroyed by enemy action. To minimise the risk of loss of benefit all approved societies and local authorities have been advised of the simplified procedure to be followed in reporting such loss or destruction to the central department, so that credit may be allowed for the missing stamps with the utmost speed.

No Extra Rations for Pregnant Women

Dr. A. B. HOWITT asked the Parliamentary Secretary to the Ministry of Food whether he would consider the advisability of granting an extra half ration of butter and an extra half ration of sugar to all pregnant women for the last six months of the pregnancy, and for six months after delivery if the mother was nursing her baby.—Major LLOYD GEORGE replied: Consideration has been given to these suggestions, but the food rationing (special diets) advisory committee of the Medical Research Council consider that no extra allowances of any rationed food are necessary for expectant mothers. A child's ration book is issued by the local food office as soon as a birth is notified, the rations obtainable with this book being intended for the use of the mother.

Special Food for Young Children

Mr. G. MANDER asked the Parliamentary Secretary if he was now able to make a statement with regard to his proposals for dealing with the special needs of young children requiring such food as eggs and fruit; and whether these would be made available through clinics or through some other channel.—Major LLOYD GEORGE replied: A statement will be issued on this subject as soon as possible

Dr. HADEN GUEST: Is the Minister aware that the black currant, which is a heavy cropper in this country, can supply the same vitamins which is supplied by oranges; and will he take steps to see that this source of vitamins is reserved for the young children in view of the shortage in the supply of oranges? Major LLOYD GEORGE: That question is now under consideration.

Children Under Five

Miss RATHBONE asked the Minister of Health how many children were attending the 37 special day-nurseries set up for women employed on war work; and what was the average cost per child per week falling on public funds.—Mr. BROWN replied: I have now approved the provision of 40 day nurseries for the children of war workers with 1561 places. It is estimated that the cost to public funds will on the average be approximately 2*s.* a day for each child but exact figures will not be available until the nurseries have been in operation for some time.

1. In a letter to the *Times* of May 7 Prof. Samson Wright, chairman of the medical department of the Central Office for Refugees, said that the office has particulars of 1400 refugee doctors eligible for admission to the Medical Register under the temporary registration order. These include 750 from Austria, Germany, and Italy, 250 from Czechoslovakia, and 350 from Poland. Up to the end of March, 1941, 17 Germans and Austrians and 12 Czechs had found employment; by the end of April, he said, the total may have risen to 100.

Digitized by Google

Rear-Admiral T. P. H. BEAMISH asked the President of the Board of Education what was the average number of children attending the 86 nursery centres; the age-range of the children; and the ratio of trained and voluntary staff at each centre.—Mr. HERWALD RAMSBOTHAM replied: It is not possible to give the number of children in attendance at these centres, but they provide accommodation for about 2700 children. The age-range of the children is from 2 to 5 years. Local authorities are not asked to supply particulars of the voluntary helpers appointed, but there are at present about 50 teachers working in the centres, the majority of whom are trained. One teacher may, of course, have charge of several centres.

Mr. DAVID ADAMS asked whether substantial progress was now being made in the provision of additional nursery centres and nursery schools.—Mr. RAMSBOTHAM replied: The number of nursery centres approved has risen from 15 in December last to 94 today. It is not contemplated that additional nursery schools should be provided during the war.

Central Medical War Committee Staff

Mr. T. E. GROVES asked the Minister of Health how many members of the staff of the Central Medical War Committee were whole-time employees of the committee.—Mr. BROWN replied: Staff are provided for the work of the committee by the British Medical Association and are not employees of the committee.

Letters to the Editor

EVACUATION OF ARMY CASUALTIES

SIR,—Your special article and leading article of May 3 raise very important problems. It is astonishing that the R.A.M.C. authorities did not consider the medical history of the Spanish War worthy of close study. That war clearly served as a dress rehearsal for the Axis Powers in the use of modern tactical methods, yet the tactical dispositions of our general staff and the organisation of the R.A.M.C. seem to have remained unaffected by it. Moreover, even since the start of the present war development has been painfully slow. The R.A.M.C., which by now should be perfectly adapted to the demands of modern warfare, is still too deeply rooted in the tradition and requirements of the last world war—its inability to deal effectively with many of the difficulties that arose in Norway, Flanders and France has been too light-heartedly explained by the unexpected nature of military movements in those countries. The lack of interest in the medical history of the Spanish War becomes even more inexplicable when one remembers the important advances in traumatology that have been due directly to the efforts of Duran, Trueta, Tudor Hart, Jolly and others, all of whom gained their experience in Spain. Now that alterations in the organisation of the R.A.M.C. are at last being advocated from lessons learnt in Spain, it is surprising that the alterations, admirable as they are, should be confined to such a limited field. Surely the issue is now, not whether one small link in the field casualties may or may not be abolished but whether the time is not ripe for a comprehensive revision.

It would be impossible to outline in this letter the whole course of development in the Spanish medical services. Furthermore, it must be stressed that during the whole of the Spanish War the organisation of the medical services remained fluid, adapting itself to the new exigencies of the military situation. The author of your special article successfully deals with one of the phases in this development; he does not attempt to show the further evolutionary possibilities which were inherent in the Spanish organisation. The general principles which served as the basis for the development of the medical services in the Spanish Republican Army were as follows:—

1. There was at all times complete liaison between the medical and military authorities. This was at times so close that it amounted to a virtual unity of both commands. It extended through the whole chain of the military organisation, from the general staff down to the regimental medical officers, who were kept fully informed not only of the operative plans but also of the military perspectives, such as the chances of success of any given operation, and the consequences that success or failure would entail.

2. The medical services were not built on any preconceived and rigidly determined lines, but were given full scope to develop and grow freely. In such a way the constant elasticity which is essential in modern warfare was maintained. It is significant in this connexion that the few professional military medical officers in the Republican army were disappointing, and were soon replaced by young doctors who were innocent of the regulations.

3. An opportunity for full analysis and discussion was always given as soon as possible. This was done by means of magazines, special circulars and frequent conferences between all the medical personnel. The criticism, which dealt successively with every operational phase of the war, was at times devastating, but it never failed to achieve some improvement.

4. The scarcity of material and personnel ensured that the most economic use was made of both.

5. The personnel regarded their interests as identical with those of the army as a whole. The fundamental principle of their work was not to return as many men as possible to the lines but to help their fighting comrades to the utmost of their ability. I heard recently during a lecture given by a R.A.M.C. officer the following expression: "The more serious the casualty the less notice we take of him, because the less likelihood there is of him returning to the lines."

6. The Spanish medical services included foreign doctors who had the advantage of being able to draw on the military and medical histories of many nations. Thus the medical history of the Great War and the subsequent research in traumatology done in England, Austria, the U.S.A., Spain itself, and particularly the U.S.S.R. were all fully used.

The experience of the Spanish War, instructive though it was, is already inadequate, and cannot be applied directly by itself to the present war. Many campaigns have been fought since, and a tremendous amount of research done, and these will have to be taken into consideration when revision of our present military medical organisation is undertaken, but the fundamental principles evolved in Spain still retain their validity.

L. CROME,
London, S.E. Late D.M.S. XV Spanish Army Corps.

NARCOLEPSY

SIR,—In his letter of April 19 Dr. Nattrass suggests that Kinnier Wilson's observation of an extensor plantar response during a state of cataplexy was erroneous. He quotes in support of his belief a personal note written by the late Dr. Adie. Since unfortunately Kinnier Wilson can no longer testify on this matter, I hasten to affirm that I too was present when this patient sustained his cataplectic seizure and that there can be no doubt about the genuine character of the extensor responses. In his "Modern Problems in Neurology" Kinnier Wilson clearly said "... Dr. Critchley had hurriedly taken off the patient's shoe and sock on the left side, and testing the plantar reflex obtained a slight but definite extensor response, which he demonstrated to me and which I corroborated." The fact that Kinnier Wilson was not alone in the examination of the patient explains the fact—which surprised Dr. Wilson Gill—that so many observations could be made within the short space of ninety seconds.

MACDONALD CRITCHLEY.

BOILS

SIR,—In expressing his views as a general surgeon (*Lancet*, April 26, p. 558) Mr. Dodd ignores the significance of various skin infections in the causation of boils. As I agree with his statement "that a constructive attitude towards their ætiology, pathology and treatment is still lacking in certain of our profession" I again draw attention to a relatively common cause of recurrent boils. Examination of 98 consecutive cases (Hallam, *Brit. med. J.* 1932, 2, 670) revealed the presence of a concurrent skin infection in 31. Of these 11 had pruritus ani, 9 scabies, 4 impetigo, 2 pediculosis corporis, 1 whitlow, 1 oil acne, 1 perlèche, 1 otitis media, 1 abscess. I do not claim that in all these the infection mentioned was necessarily the direct cause of the boil, but I feel it is impossible to deny that it may have been.

Mr. Dodd mentions the frequency of boils during the last war. I had charge at that time of a number, sometimes 100, military beds for the treatment of skin diseases. A considerable proportion of the beds was

Digitized by Google

occupied by men suffering from recurrent boils and it was noted that almost invariably the first boil appeared after the man was infected with scabies or pediculosis corporis. As at present, scabies was then very prevalent amongst the civil population. Mr. Dodd holds the view that the mode of spread by infection of the hair follicles is negligible and in favour of this contention cites the fact that he has not observed recurrence after the treatment of boils with sodium-sulphate solution; but most surgeons are familiar with the unfortunate patient who has had a boil treated with a poultice or boric fomentation and then presents himself for the treatment of numerous boils in the near neighbourhood of the original boil. I do not undervalue other sources of infection, such as nasopharyngeal sepsis, or the rôle of the resisting power of the patient, but I do plead for a thorough examination of the skin surface.

Sheffield 6. RUPERT HALLAM.

MALARIA ON BOARD SHIP

SIR,—I was interested to read the letters of Dr. Hutton and Colonel Everard Napier (Nov. 9) and of Dr. Manson-Bahr (Nov. 30) in connexion with subtertian malaria in merchant ships. At Dakar early in the war I was called over to a tanker which had been involved in a collision and saw two cases of subtertian malaria which were confirmed by several microscopic examinations. This ship owing to its inflammable nature was not allowed by the French authorities anywhere near other shipping, so that it was anchored well out beyond the roads, 3–4 miles from shore and fully 2 from the nearest other ship. Neither of these men with malaria had ever been ashore in Dakar, and neither had had malaria before, while the ship had not recently called anywhere where malarial infection would have been likely to be contracted. I think the most likely explanation in these cases, where the distance from shore is much greater than at Freetown, is that the mosquitoes are carried on board by personnel coming from shore, either on their clothing or more probably with food-supplies or other material which is continually passing to and fro.

The other point of interest is the extremely high percentage of cases of malaria at Freetown which are of the subtertian variety—probably about 75%. The fact that so many of these cases are atypical and may simulate such a variety of medical and surgical diseases makes the diagnosis without the aid of a microscope exceedingly difficult unless one continually bears in mind the probability of malaria as a diagnosis in ships which have at all recently been to the West Coast.

At sea. MARTIN STRATFORD.

HYPEREMESIS GRAVIDARUM

SIR,—In connexion with your leader of April 12 I should like to recall a paper which I wrote nineteen years ago in THE LANCET (1922, 1, 528) on the hysterical nature of so-called pernicious vomiting of pregnancy and was taken up in your correspondence columns. I agree that hyperemesis develops from persistence and exaggeration of the physiological early morning sickness of pregnancy, but I am convinced that this persistence and exaggeration are always the result of hysteria and can always be cured by simple psychotherapy in the form of explanation and persuasion, without resort to the drastic treatment recommended by Fahmy. With simple psychotherapy the mortality is nil, in contrast with the 37 deaths in 809 cases which occurred in the last seventeen years at the Royal Infirmary, Edinburgh. In the ten years 1929–38 there was not a single death from this cause in Guy's Hospital and its maternity district among approximately 14,000 deliveries, and Mr. J. S. Fairbairn told me in 1922 that he agreed with my conclusions and that he had not seen a fatal case in the previous ten years.

The "dehydration, raised pulse-rate, depletion of urinary output, dry, furred tongue, sore mouth and sordes about the lips, ketosis, anxious facies, icterus, albuminuria, loss of weight, lowered blood-pressure, insomnia and mental symptoms" are a result of the vomiting and ought never to be allowed to develop. I have, however, seen them all disappear within a few hours of persuading an apparently moribund patient to make the necessary effort to keep down all the food and drink of an ordinary full diet, without giving the bromides or luminal, intravenous fluids and colonic lavage recommended by Fahmy. Nor should it be necessary to empty the uterus, and this was never done in any of the cases I have seen, nor in those of Mr. Fairbairn.

Oxford. ARTHUR HURST.

TREATMENT OF PRESBYACUSIS

SIR,—Six years ago you published (*Lancet*, 1934, 2, 306) a short paper in which I gave results of treatment with the electrophonoïde method of Zünd-Burguet in 31 cases of presbyacusis. Since that time I have completed a hundred cases (47 men and 53 women), showing 100% of successes. There appears to be an association between certain forms of deaf-birth, some anomalous and insidious cases of chronic deafness occurring in middle-age, and true presbyacusis, a connexion which opens up a fresh field in the treatment of chronic progressive deafness. Unfortunately, research is wanting in the pathology of presbyacusis, but there is an undoubted connexion between it and chronic intestinal toxæmia which suggests a solution of the difficulty. Electrophonoïde treatment, in conjunction with suitable general treatment, has, in my hands, given excellent and lasting results. The reason for this success is simple and rational, since it lies in its effect upon the vascular supply of the auditory organ.

The degeneration of the nerve arrangements of the organ of hearing generally is due largely to the fact that its blood-supply is one of the circulatory back-waters in the body. The cochlear artery is small and with a lessened force to pump the blood through the organ it supplies that organ must inevitably suffer in nutrition. The massage effect of the electrophonoïde apparatus is the ideal method for dealing with the condition, massage by sound being its essential basis and the normal stimulus of the ear. It causes an active hyperæmia throughout the whole organ, resulting in increased nutrition of the cochlea.

Gerrard's Cross. MACLEOD YEARSLEY.

ESERINE AND PROSTIGMIN

SIR,—I am grateful to Dr. Laurent for his observations on the equivalent doses of eserine and Prostigmin and for having reported the occurrence of epileptic fits after administration of prostigmin to a myasthenic. I agree that the doses of eserine and prostigmin used by Russell and myself were not in every case strictly comparable, but it is difficult to determine the equivalent amounts of drugs with such far-reaching effects as the anti-cholinesterases, especially as they seem to vary with the site of action under examination. We took as our criterion the presence or absence of early symptoms of autonomic overaction, such as sweating, flushing, salivation, nausea and abdominal discomfort. The dosage needed to induce these symptoms varies greatly from case to case, but they are produced by the direct action of the drugs on normal synapses and nerve-endings. Since evidence has been accumulating that eserine and prostigmin may have a central action, we thought it better to use this effect as an index instead of the actions on the abnormal myoneural junctions of the myasthenic. Equivalent doses of prostigmin and eserine may have a similar action on epilepsy although Schweitzer, Stedman and Wright (*J. Physiol.* 1939, 89, 165) thought that the opposite effect of the two substances on conduction in the spinal cord was due to a difference in their physical properties. Realising these difficulties and the complicated side actions of the anti-cholinesterases I have since used acetylcholine and other choline-like substances, and the results (*J. Neurol. Psychiat.* 1941, 4, 32) are in line with the previous observations, and include the occurrence of a fit after intravenous injection of acetylcholine to an epileptic patient.

Oxford. DENIS WILLIAMS.

MEDICAL PLANNING

SIR,—The Sutton and District Medical Society have at recent meetings been giving much time to discussion of the problems that lie ahead in the organisation of medical services. In this letter we wish, as a body, to bring our views before the profession, and to give expression to doubts and dissatisfactions that we believe to be widespread. We are a society of 60 members, comprising general practitioners, medical officers of

Digitized by Google

health, specialists and medical women, and can fairly claim to represent all branches of medical opinion in this area of Surrey. However divergent our professional activities and interests, we are substantially agreed on the following points :—

1. We would welcome such evolutionary changes as might be indicated by past experience and by present and future needs, but we view with some apprehension the suggestion, indeed the threat, of sweeping reorganisation, perhaps without sufficient " ventilation " or adequate discussion or debate by the profession as a whole. Especially would we regret the handing over of the profession to bureaucratic control; we believe this would be an unhappy change for both the public and ourselves.

2. We are impressed by the fact that the B.M.A. is regarded with indifference or distrust by numbers too great to be ignored. That such an attitude exists is to be regretted, but we are convinced that this feeling is widespread and very real.

3. The Medical Planning Commission is, we think, unrepresentative in character and undemocratic in origin.

4. In view of the above we must recognise that there does not at present exist any body which commands the confidence of the majority of the profession, or can justly claim to represent it.

5. There is therefore an obvious need for such a body, to interpret medical opinion and to speak and negotiate with authority on its behalf.

6. The B.M.A. seems to be naturally the body of choice, but essentially a revitalised association, able to attract those of the profession without its gates and inspire those within.

We have, in common with many others, constructive proposals to offer as to the direction of medical progress, but it appears to us that the primary necessity is the formation of this body. Meantime we consider it of great importance that societies like our own throughout the country, or groups formed for this specific purpose, should bring these matters into discussion, and publish their views in the medical press. We feel this would be a real contribution towards the solution of our difficulties.

T. H. WHITTINGTON,
JOHN CRAWFORD,
Hon. Secretaries.

Sutton, Surrey.

SIR,—At a meeting of the Hampshire Local Medical and Panel Committees on April 23 the following resolution was unanimously adopted :—

This committee is of opinion that no findings of the Medical Planning Commission as at present constituted should be submitted to the Government for approval without the general approval of the body of the profession through the local medical committees.

G. A. E. ROBERTS,
Hon. Secretary.

Twyford, Hants.

GUIDE TO ST. DUNSTAN'S.—A small pamphlet has been issued for official use explaining what St. Dunstan's is for and how patients may be sent to its hospital and training centre in the country. The hospital, which has been established for the three fighting services and the Ministry of Pensions, has at the request of the Ministry of Health become an E.M.S. hospital, and full surgical and medical treatment can be given to those who suffer from wounds or conditions of the eye which cause or threaten blindness. Ear, nose and throat and facial injuries and minor medical and surgical conditions are also treated there. Further particulars may be had from Mr. R. C. Davenport, medical commandant, c/o St. Dunstan's headquarters. The official instructions describing how service and civilian patients may be transferred to the hospital are included in the pamphlet. All persons blinded by enemy action may go to the hospital, but only officers and men and women of the Army, Navy, and Air Force, regular policemen and firemen are eligible for full membership of St. Dunstan's, though others who pass through the hospital will receive guidance and help. Information about the future care of civilians may be had from the secretary-general of the National Institute for the Blind, 224, Gt. Portland Street, London, W.1. Applications for admission to St. Dunstan's and pensions queries may be addressed to the secretary at St. Dunstan's Headquarters, Inner Circle, Regent's Park, N.W.3.

Obituary

JOHN SMYTH MACDONALD

B.A. CAMB., L.R.C.P.E., F.R.S.

Prof. J. S. Macdonald, who died on March 29 at his home in Perthshire, had held the chair of physiology in the Universities of Sheffield and Liverpool, and as teacher, administrator and physiologist he served them both well.

He was born in Dublin in 1867, the son of George Macdonald, and educated at King's School, Chester, and Emmanuel College, Cambridge, where he took the mathematical tripos in 1889. He studied medicine at the University of Liverpool, but long before he qualified he was doing research in physiology. He held the Holt fellowship at Liverpool in 1891 and was demonstrator in physiology there till 1896. The following year he was appointed to a lectureship in the University of St. Andrews at Dundee and in the same year he took his Scottish conjoint qualifications. In 1899 he was awarded the research scholarship of the British Medical Association. Another period of work followed at Liverpool at a time when the university college was negotiating for its charter as an independent university—the partnership of the Victoria University had lately been dissolved. And when in 1903 Macdonald was called to the chair of physiology at Sheffield University College, which was also aspiring to university status, his inside knowledge of university foundation stood him and his colleagues in good stead. Two years later, thanks largely to his experience and help, Sheffield received its charter, and Macdonald turned his talents to reorganising the department of physiology in the new university. He was a vital and enthusiastic teacher and imbued his students with the thoroughness and intelligence which always informed his own research. Later, as dean, for many years he guided the young faculty of medicine. His judgment of men was sure and showed itself in his selection of candidates for posts in the faculty. He was a man of strong views, at times rather hastily expressed, but he was always a loyal and unselfish colleague. In 1914 he returned to Liverpool as Holt professor of physiology and here also he became dean of the faculty of medicine. His fellow physiologists recognised his work when they invited him to preside over their section at various meetings of the British Association and of the B.M.A. and his papers on the structure and function of nerve-fibres and of striated muscles earned him the fellowship of the Royal Society in 1917. His appointment as successor to his old chief Sir Charles Sherrington gave him lasting satisfaction, and he remained at Liverpool until he retired in 1932 with the title of emeritus professor.

Professor Macdonald married Katherine Mary Stewart of Stornoway and they had three sons and four daughters.

PERCY HILDEBRAND COLLINGWOOD

L.S.A. ; LIEUT.-COLONEL, R.A.M.C. RETD.

Dr. Collingwood, who was for almost twenty years medical superintendent of the Bristol Medical Mission, died at Clifton on April 11. He was born in India in 1871, the son of Major-General C. Collingwood, and educated privately and at St. Thomas's Hospital, where he qualified L.S.A. in 1897. The following year he obtained a commission in the R.A.M.C. as surgeon lieutenant and almost at once saw service on the Nile where he was awarded the Queen's and Khedive medals. In 1903–04 he was senior medical officer in the Aden operation in the interior and his good work with the Aden boundary commission was commended. In 1910 he was promoted major and when the last war broke out he was sent at once to France. The same month he was unfortunately taken prisoner, but as his valuable services during his internment proved he knew how to make the best of a

Digitized by Google

bad job. In June 1915 he was released and the following month he returned to France where he remained until 1917 when he was sent to Macedonia. He retired from the army with the rank of lieut.-colonel in 1922 and almost at once took up his work at Bristol. Dr. Hubert Bristowe, chairman of the committee of the mission, has written of him: Collingwood was a sincere Christian and a sympathiser with the poor and suffering. Thus he won for himself a strong place in the affection and esteem of his patients as well as of the staff and committee. He not only attended to the physical welfare of his patients but also to their spiritual needs. He never troubled to get a "tin hat" and walked about during at least one of Bristol's heavy attacks bareheaded, remarking "The Lord will take care of me." He was a saintly man of simple and supreme faith.

THOMAS HOOD WILSON ALEXANDER

M.B. EDIN., F.R.C.S.E.

Dr. T. H. W. Alexander, who had practised in Elgin since 1901, died in Aberdeen on April 29, aged 63. He was born at Perth, was educated at Edinburgh University where he graduated M.B. in 1900, and he also studied in Berlin. He served as a captain in the R.A.M.C. in the last war both in this country and in Salonika. After the war he obtained the F.R.C.S.E. and in addition to his general medical work at Elgin he practised as a surgeon, drawing his patients from most of the north of Scotland. He had many interests outside his profession. He was a J.P. for Morayshire and he gave much of his time to work with the old school board and, later, with the Morayshire education authority, of which he was chairman until the introduction of the Local Government Act in 1929. Dr. Alexander had also many commercial interests, the chief of which was his chairmanship of the directors of Caledonian Associated Cinemas Ltd. which he founded and which has houses scattered from Thurso to Galashiels. He leaves a widow, one son and two daughters.

Medical News

University of Oxford

At a congregation on May 5 the following degrees were conferred:

D.M.—C. W. Simpson.
B.M.—J. C. Herapath and E. C. Hoff (in absentia).

Sir Walter Langdon-Brown will deliver the Linacre lecture to St. John's College, Cambridge, on Friday, May 30, at 5.15 P.M. The title of the lecture will be From Witchcraft to Chemotherapy.

The 105th annual general meeting of the Royal Medical Benevolent Fund will be held on Wednesday, May 14, at noon, at 1, Wimpole Street, London, W.1. Sir Thomas Barlow, F.R.S., the president, will take the chair.

In recent casualty lists Temp. Lieut.-Colonel J. C. Mackay, M.B. Edin., R.A.M.C., is posted as prisoner of war and Captain W. J. Young, M.B. Camb., I.M.S. as wounded.

During May Dr. A. J. E. Cave will give six anatomical lecture-demonstrations at the Royal College of Surgeons of England, Lincoln's Inn Fields, London, W.C.2. The lectures are open to all medical practitioners and senior medical students. At the first, on May 16 at 4 P.M., Dr. Cave will speak on the orbit and its contents.

On Tuesday, May 13, at 2.30 P.M., Lieut.-General A. G. L. McNaughton, president of the National Research Council of Canada, will read a paper to the Royal Society of Arts on Research in Canada. The meeting will be held at the Institution of Electrical Engineers, Victoria Embankment, London, W.C.2.

At the first meeting of the Bristol and District Divisional Hospitals Council it was announced that grants of £1000 from the Nuffield Provincial Hospitals Trust and of £1350 from the Bundles for Britain Fund had been received. The council has 88 representatives and seeks to coördinate the voluntary and municipal hospital services in Bristol and district and eventually throughout the west of England. It was decided at the meeting that a survey of the medical and auxiliary medical institutions in the area should be made.

The Robert Jones medal and prize of the British Orthopædic Association for 1940 have not been awarded.

Lord Horder has been elected president of the Cremation Society in succession to the late Duke of Bedford. He will continue to act as chairman of the council, a position he has occupied for the past six years.

A meeting of the Association of Industrial Medical Officers will be held at the London School of Hygiene, Keppel Street, W.C.1, on Saturday, May 17, at 2.30 P.M., when Dr. M. L. Dobbie-Bateman, Miss F. I. Taylor, Dr. L. S. Swanston and Dr. Graves Peirce will open a discussion on the employment of women in industry.

The Fellowship of Medicine will hold the following courses in preparation for the next M.R.C.P. examination: chest diseases at the Brompton Hospital on Mondays and Thursdays, 5.0 P.M. (May 26–June 19); nervous diseases at the West End Hospital for Nervous Diseases, Tuesdays and Fridays, 3.30 P.M. (May 27–June 20).

At the annual general meeting of the Medical Sickness, Annuity and Life Assurance Society, held in London on May 5, with Dr. F. C. Martley in the chair, it was reported that new business during the year amounted to 40 per cent. of the pre-war figures. In both the life and the sickness departments the claims had been heavier as a result of the war and of influenza in the early part of 1940; in a single month £10,000 had been paid out under the latter heading. A further £50,000 had been transferred to the war emergency reserve, making the total fund £150,000, to provide for the heavy fall in the value of assets. Holding of British Government securities had been increased from £212,824 to £387,366. The quinquennial valuation was due at the end of 1941, and while hopeful of satisfactory results Dr. Martley warned members not to be too hopeful of bonuses.

Short papers will be read at the sections of dermatology and of obstetrics and gynæcology of the Royal Society of Medicine at their meetings at 4.30 P.M. on May 15 and 16 respectively. At the section of neurology, on May 15, at 5 P.M., Dr. W. Russell Brain will speak on visual disorientation resulting from lesions of the right cerebral hemisphere and Dr. Graham Weddell on the pattern of cutaneous innervation and its relation to cutaneous sensibility. On May 2, at 5 P.M., Sir Hugh Lett will address the section of urology on forty years' experience of urology. On May 23 at the section of epidemiology and state medicine Dr. P. B. Beeson will read a paper on the prevalence of trichinosis in man. Prof. R. T. Leiper, F.R.S., Dr. W. P. Rogers, Dr. P. Clapham, Mr. J. W. G. Leiper and Miss M. Young will also speak. At 5.30 P.M. on the same day Dr. M. H. Jupe will deliver his presidential address to the section of radiology on problems of skull radiology.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

FERGUSON.—On May 1, the wife of Dr. S. H. Ferguson, of Ipswich—a daughter.

MARTYN.—On April 29, the wife of Dr. M. King Martyn, of Cheltenham—a daughter.

RODGERS.—On May 1, at St. Albans, the wife of Major H. W. Rodgers, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

BAILIE—LETT.—On May 3, in London, Hugh Cochrane Bailie, M.B., captain R.A.M.C., to Joan, youngest daughter of Sir Hugh Lett, Bt., P.R.C.S.

MARR—DAVY.—On April 26, at Limber Magna, C. Ogilvie Marr, M.B., to Pamela Davy.

VICKERS—PECK.—On April 19, at Paddington, Henry Renwick Vickers, M.R.C.P., surgeon lieut.-commander, R.N.V.R., of Sheffield, to Penelope Evelyn Peck.

DEATHS

ALEXANDER.—On April 29, at Aberdeen, Thomas Hood Wilson Alexander, M.B. Edin., F.R.C.S.E., J.P.

AVELING.—On May 4, in Cambridge, Leslie Baldwin Aveling, M.B. Camb. of Brockford, Suffolk, aged 63.

GULLAND.—On May 4, in Edinburgh, George Lovell Gulland, C.M.G., M.D., LL.D. Edin., F.R.C.P.E.

GWYNNE-JONES.—In April, from enemy action, Christabel Gwynne-Jones, M.B. Lond., wife of Surgeon Commander Tudor Gwynne-Jones, R.N.

JAMIESON:—On May 1, at Sutton, Robert Hillhouse Jamieson, M.D. Edin., F.R.C.S.E.

HARTIGAN.—On May 4, at Weybridge, John Hartigan, L.A.H. Dubl., L.M., aged 64.

KENDRICK.—On April 26, at Cheddar, Somerset, George Wharton Kendrick, M.R.C.S., captain R.A.M.C. retd.

ROCHE.—On May 6, Redmond Roche, B.A. R.U.I., M.R.C.S., L.M., of Eccleston Square, S.W.1, aged 74.

WILLMORE.—On May 3, William Southwick Willmore, M.D. Durh., M.R.C.P., D.T.M. & H., colonel I.M.S. retd., of Churt, Surrey.

Digitized by Google

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

MENTAL WELFARE IN LIVERPOOL

THE experience of psychiatric clinics up and down the country appears to be identical: the air attacks on our large cities have failed to produce the crowd of hysterics expected; there has been no panic and little mental illness which can be attributed to the exertions of the enemy. The report of the Liverpool Psychiatric Clinic for 1940 states that the small number of cases affected by the bombing have been confined to civil defence and armament workers who have experienced long and extreme stress with lack of adequate sleep. In expectation of a strain on the resources of psychiatric clinics, 18 selected volunteers were trained as auxiliary mental health workers and warned for service; so far none of them has been required to serve in this capacity. The sociological results of evacuation billeting and shelter life have given much more cause for anxiety than bombing. There has been an absolute and relative increase in the number of people under 20 for whom the help of the clinic has been needed, and it is clear that the upheaval of social life and the insecurity are having an effect on young people; this tallies with the general experience of an increase in delinquency which seems inseparable from a state of war. The report shows that the first full year of war has not curtailed the activities of the clinic, though it now has no paid medical personnel and relies on the ungrudging services of the honorary staff.

A CENTURY OF PHARMACY

SPEAKING on April 13 at the commemorative meeting of the Pharmaceutical Society's centenary, Sir John Anderson, Lord President of the Council, pointed out that while in the medical profession there is not one main organisation, but many with different functions, for pharmacists the society contrive to combine the duties of the B itish Medical Association, the Royal Colleges, the General Medical Council and the Royal Society of Medicine in a single organisation. The founders laid down that the duty of the society was to advance chemistry and pharmacy; the society have pursued these aims with a constancy which deserves recognition. Sir John's remark that the society had had a romantic history was confirmed by the play, *Jacob Bell and Some Others*, which Mr. H. N. Linstead, the secretary, had written for the occasion. It was produced by Donald Wolfit, and some 500 inheritors of the legacy of 1841 were as unanimous in their approval of it as were their forefathers in the craft when the resolution establishing the society was passed in the "Crown and Anchor."

Nobody will grudge the society the paper consumed by the centenary issue of its journal which runs to 134 attractive pages. War or no war, centenaries come but once in a hundred years, and the fat week was earned by lean weeks which justified a real gala number. The coloured cover depicts Bloomsbury Square as it was of old before the society chose it for its headquarters in 1841, and we look forward already to the next centenary cover which will no doubt show Brunswick Square of pre-blitz days.

A SHORT-WAVE SCREENING CUBICLE

IT has long been recognised that short-wave therapy apparatus radiates energy which causes a hum in any radio-receiving set that is tuned in to the same wavelength. As a war measure, and to prevent interference with Service radio communications, it is now compulsory to screen all high-frequency apparatus with an output of more than 10 watts. The engineering department of the G.P.O. has issued a pamphlet (C 1101) giving details of how to screen a room by coating the walls—including windows, floor and ceiling—with metallised paper or wire gauze. Doors must be specially treated so that the continuity of metal is unbroken and all exposed metal must be bonded to the screening material and earthed. It is also necessary to instal a wave trap or filter in the incoming power line to prevent interference being radiated back through the mains. These regulations govern the diathermy sets in use in most hospitals. To screen the whole room where the machine is used would be costly. Messrs. Philips have devised a cage which fulfils all requirements. It is sectional and can therefore be made to accommodate one or more pieces of apparatus and can be dismantled and moved as necessary. The cage is 6 ft. high and completely enclosed, the upper part of the walls with fine mesh, the lower with sheet metal. If the cage stands in a corner the sides next the walls are entirely metal. There is thus some privacy, but an operator working in the main part of the room can supervise treatment. The mains suppression filter and the earthing material are provided. It is a practical and relatively inexpensive device for solving a difficult problem.

IN SEARCH OF AN ETHIC

UNDER the title "After War—Peace?" (Watts and Co. 6*d*.) Mr. C. Delisle Burns, D.Lit. has collected a number of papers contributed to the *Monthly Record* of the South Place Ethical Society. He contends that moral authority, not power, is the chief motive force in every system of government, and that civilised men and women will support any public policy which seems to them morally right. Unfortunately, simple minds, confused by circumstances which they can neither understand nor control, adopt childish opinions about what is right. Thus, quite unwittingly, many people repeatedly act in a manner conducive to war. If real peace is ever to be established adequate moral standards which will make war impossible must be sought for, set up, understood and lived up to by everybody. Such standards, he thinks, should be based on an expanded concept of Christianity which in its present form is no longer wide enough to cover the complexities of modern life. Dr. Burns has some shrewd remarks to make on the merits and demerits of traditionalism. He is no pacifist, holding that it is necessary to fight in support of many things that are bad against something that is unquestionably worse. This pamphlet may contain not enough of concrete construction and too many abstract nouns to suit every taste, but it does something towards dispelling woolly and widely held notions of right and wrong and is a valuable antidote to excessive cynicism.

GLAXO laboratories are issuing an improved range of their preparations of procaine and procaine with adrenaline. Sevicaine, the new product, is suitable for minor surgery, and its activity is about equal to that of cocaine, but it has a wide margin of safety. It is available as a 1% solution of procaine hydrochloride in 10 c.cm. ampoules; 2% in 15 c.cm. rubber-capped bottles; and 2% with adrenaline (1 in 60,000) in 15 c.cm. ampoules and rubber-capped bottles.

ROCHE PRODUCTS LTD. have trebled the strength of their Benerva vitamin B_1 tablets. Benerva ampoules, formerly containing 2 mg. will be replaced by 5 mg. ampoules, and the Benerva Forte ampoules, formerly containing 10 mg. will now contain 25 mg.

A memorial tablet to Dr. Arthur Neville Cox, who died a year ago, has been unveiled at Brighton municipal chest clinic. Dr. Cox was tuberculosis officer for Brighton from 1913 to 1940, and spent much of his time in planning the clinic.

The Save the Children Fund has heard that Dr. Katherine Macphail, medical superintendent of the Anglo-Jugoslavian Children's Hospital at Kamenica, is "safe and well in Rome."

Until further notice the holidays of elementary and maintained secondary schools in London will be 8 days at Whitsun, 15 days in the summer, 8 days at the autumn half-term, 8 days at Christmas, 2 days at the spring half-term, and 10 days at Easter.

The Chief Inspector of Factories should now be addressed at Queen Anne's Chambers, 28, Broadway, London, S.W.1.

Appointments

BROADBRIDGE, H. G., M.B. Lond., coroner for the western district of Middlesex.
BURN, J. L., M.D., B.Hy. Durh., D.P.H.: M.O.H. for Salford.
DEVENISH-MEARES, MOLLY, M.B. Sydney, M.R.C.O.G.: R.M.O. at King Edward Memorial Hospital, Ealing.
HIRSCH, ERNST, M.D. Prague: outpatient and casualty M.O. at Kingston County Hospital.
LATTO, DOUGLAS, M.B. St. And.: R.S.O. at Hereford General Hospital.
MORTON, WILLIAM, M.D. Glasg.: M.O. in charge of medical service beds at Bromsgrove Public Assistance and Special Hospital.
STOKES, J. E., M.D. Dubl., D.P.H.: T.O. for Lewisham.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

ABSORPTION OF BACTERIA, TOXINS AND SNAKE VENOMS FROM THE TISSUES

IMPORTANCE OF THE LYMPHATIC CIRCULATION

BY

J. M. BARNES, M.B. CAMB. J. TRUETA, M.D. BARCELONA

(*From the Sir William Dunn School of Pathology and the Nuffield Department of Orthopædic Surgery, Oxford*)

THE purpose of this paper is to report some experimental findings showing how foreign substances—for example, bacteria and their toxins, and snake venoms—are absorbed from the mesenchymal tissues and carried to the blood-stream. It became clear during the course of the work that the lymphatic circulation played an important part in the process, and the paper concludes with some observations on the factors governing the flow of lymph from limbs.

CARRIAGE OF BACTERIA

Over 40 years ago it was shown by several workers that bacteria travel from the tissues by way of the lymphatics, and never by the blood-stream (Halban 1897, Manfredi 1899, Noetzel 1906, and Pawlowski 1900, 1909). It is more generally accepted that inert particles travel by the lymphatics alone, and Batcheldor, Field and Drinker (1931) found that only extremely few particles of an inert colloidal nickel preparation were absorbed by the blood-vessels of the omentum; this organ is said to contain no lymphatics. It might, however, be imagined that bacteria placed in freshly made wounds could enter the blood-stream directly through the open ends of the divided blood-vessels, although theoretically this is unlikely, for blood is either flowing from them or they are occluded by clot. McMaster and Hudack (1934) examined freshly made wounds in the ear of the mouse, and under the microscope they could see that the blood-vessels shut down within a few minutes of the injury while the lymph vessels remained patent for over 48 hours, and readily took up a large molecule dye such as pontamine blue. We carried out a few experiments that indicate that bacteria follow the same route.

Rabbits weighing about 2 kg. were used. Under Nembutal anæsthesia, one leg was prepared in such a way that no lymph drained from it, while at the same time the blood-supply was maintained. The femoral vessels were exposed in the groin, and under a dissecting microscope the lymphatic trunks were separated and ligated. A stout double linen thread was then passed through the muscles to the back of the thigh, and a mass ligature, including the skin, muscle and bone, was tied on each side of the blood-vessels. This left the circulation of the limb isolated from the rest of the body except for the femoral artery and vein. The vascular circulation appeared to be satisfactory, for bleeding took place from freshly made wounds in the calf of the leg, and strychnine, a substance known to be absorbed by the blood-stream, killed such an animal in the same time as a normal one after subcutaneous injection into the front of the leg.

TABLE I—RESULTS OF BLOOD AND SPLEEN CULTURES AFTER INJECTION OF *Ps. pyocyaneus* INTO 6 NORMAL RABBITS AND 6 WITH LYMPHATICS OBSTRUCTED

—	Blood cultures		Spleen cultures	
	Infected	Sterile	Infected	Sterile
Normal rabbits	9	3	5	—
Rabbits with the lymphatics obstructed	1	11	1	5

Six rabbits were prepared in this way, and 0·3 c.cm. of a thick suspension of *Pseudomonas pyocyaneus* in saline was given in the following ways. In one animal it was injected under the skin in front of the ankle, in another into the knee-joint, and into the remaining four it was placed in a deep freshly made wound in the muscles of the calf. For each of these experimental animals, a control rabbit received the bacteria by the same route. The limb was passively flexed and extended after the injection for about 30 sec. and at 10 min. and 1 hr. after the injection 0·5 c.cm. of blood was taken from the ear vein and cultured on agar. At the end of an hour the animals were killed, and the spleens removed and cultured. The results of these cultures are given in table I. In the one rabbit where the splenic and one of the blood-cultures were positive, it was suspected that a ligature had slipped; in one control animal the spleen was not cultured.

From this it is clear that even from a recent wound into which has been poured an overwhelming number of bacteria none are taken up by the freshly injured blood-vessels; they appear in the circulation only when lymph drainage from the area is uninterrupted. All bacteria do not travel with the same speed as *Ps. pyocyaneus*, and pathogenic staphylococci injected into normal rabbits did not give rise to positive blood-cultures. This, as suggested by Halban (1897), is probably because these organisms are held up on their way through the lymph-glands by the reaction they arouse among the cells there. Although in these experiments *Ps. pyocyaneus* appears to pass readily through several relays of lymph-glands Drinker, Field and Ward (1934) have shown that the lymph-gland of a dog will remove over 99% of a suspension of streptococci perfused through it.

ABSORPTION OF CHEMICAL SUBSTANCES

The path of absorption of chemical substances apparently depends on the size of their molecules: the smaller molecules are absorbed by the blood-stream, the larger by the lymphatics (Drinker and Field 1933). Unfortunately we do not yet know where the dividing line is to be drawn—in other words, what is the size of the molecule that is just able to enter a blood-capillary, while one slightly heavier must perforce travel by the lymphatics. It is not simply a matter of the molecular weight as determined chemically, but rather a question of the state of the molecules as they exist in solution. Thus strychnine travels by the blood-stream (Magendie 1823), whereas a dye such as trypan blue, with a molecular weight only a little greater, travels by the lymphatics. This dye, however, is known to exist in solutions as a colloid made up of molecular aggregates of different sizes (Loeschke 1934). Starling (1895) showed that serum proteins were not removed from a limb by the blood-stream, and the work of Lewis (1921) and Field and Drinker (1931) provides the evidence that these proteins are absorbed from the tissues and are carried to the blood by the lymphatics. The molecular weights of these substances range from 50,000 upwards.

SNAKE VENOMS

We began our experiments with snake venoms because some of them kill animals with great rapidity; they may therefore be employed in acute experiments. Most of the experiments were carried out with the venom of the black tiger snake, which is extremely toxic for rabbits; 5 mg. in 0·1 c.cm. of saline given subcutaneously into the leg will kill a 2 kg. rabbit within 10 min. The toxic fraction of this venom is believed to be an enzyme, which will not dialyse through Cellophane, thus indicating that its molecular weight is over 20,000 (Chain and Goldsworthy 1938). The following experiments were carried out on rabbits operated on in various ways.

In most animals 5 mg. of dried venom in 0·1 c.cm. of saline was injected subcutaneously over the front of the tibia, and the leg alternately flexed and extended for 30 sec., the animals being anæsthetised with ether throughout. Three control animals, weighing 1–2 kg., died with acute respiratory paralysis 5–8 min. after injection of the venom. Five animals were prepared in the way described for the experiments on bacterial absorption. One of them died within 6 min., but one of the ligatures was found to have slipped; the other four appeared perfectly well after 30 min. but died 10 min. after the ligatures were divided. In another rabbit the main lymphatics were cut in the groin, the skin being divided the whole way round the thigh between hæmostatic sutures in order to occlude the skin lymphatics; it survived for over an hour. In another rabbit the mass ligatures were applied, and the

Digitized by Google

main lymphatics divided in the abdomen, not in the groin; it lived for over 30 min. In three more rabbits the abdomen was opened and a ligature placed round the vena cava, taking care to avoid damage to the main lymphatics lying alongside, and the epigastric vein was also tied; one died 8 min. after the injection, and the other two survived for over 10 min. The lymphatic trunks were seen to be dilated, and on massaging their contents towards the heart the animals died within a minute.

From these experiments it can be seen that if the lymph flow from a limb is stopped by mechanical obstruction of the lymphatics tiger snake venom is not absorbed after subcutaneous injection; on the other hand, complete obstruction of the venous return will not prevent the death of the animal.

We next tried the effect of reducing the lymph flow by physiological means, and for this purpose we made use of the fact that no lymph will flow from a limb that is completely immobilised. In order to secure such conditions in an animal that was allowed to recover from an anæsthetic, we enclosed the whole leg and thigh in a plaster spica extending up over the lower abdomen, in this way obtaining not only fixation of the joints but also complete immobilisation of all the soft parts.

In two rabbits the right leg was put in plaster with a window over the front of the tibia; each was given 5 mg. of venom subcutaneously. The first animal was perfectly well 105 min. later; the plaster was then removed, and the animal died within 7 min. The second animal remained in plaster for 210 min. and died 60 min. after its removal. A further series of rabbits were then given a smaller dose of venom to see whether it were possible to save their lives by immobilising the injected limb in plaster. The animals were given ether; a plaster spica was applied to the leg with a window over the tibia, and, after the plaster had set, 1 mg. of venom in 0·1 c.cm. of saline was injected through the window. The rabbits were then allowed to come round. Table II summarises the results.

TABLE II—EFFECT OF IMMOBILISATION ON ABSORPTION OF TIGER SNAKE VENOM FROM THE RABBIT'S LEG

—	No. of rabbits	Colour	Weight (kg.)	Duration of life
Control	1	Brown	1	150 min.
	1	,,	0·6	60 ,,
	1	White	1	20 ,,
Immobilised in plaster	4	Brown	0·7	Survived
	1	,,	0·7	24 hr.
	3	,,	1	8 ,, *
	2	White	1	24 ,,
	3	,,	1	8 ,, *

* These animals were alive 8 hr. after the injection but were found dead next morning.

It is clear that complete immobilisation of an area into which tiger snake venom is injected will considerably delay its absorption into the circulation. Not only did the immobilised animals survive longer but their mode of death differed from that of the controls. The latter died with acute respiratory paralysis and convulsions, while the former developed a flaccid paralysis starting in the limbs and only involving the respiratory centre last of all. According to Lamb and Hunter (1904) these two types of poisoning are seen when large and small doses respectively of cobra venom are given to rabbits.

We then attempted to repeat the experiments with Indian cobra venom. Michel and Jung (1936) state that the molecular weight of this venom lies between 2500 and 4000, and we found that it readily dialysed through cellophane. It does not act so quickly as the tiger snake venom, but 15 mg. given subcutaneously to a rabbit killed it within 45 min. With the subcutaneous injection of this venom into the leg, we found, however, that animals with lymphatics occluded or completely immobilised in plaster died in the same time as the controls. When smaller doses were given into legs immobilised in plaster, the death of the animals was only delayed by a short time.

This difference in the behaviour of the two venoms might be explained in one of two ways. Either the molecule of the cobra venom is able to pass through the wall of a blood-capillary because of its smaller size, or the intense local reaction aroused by this venom, in contradistinction to the slight reactions that follow injections of tiger snake venom, so alters the permeability of the capillaries that they not only allow the serum proteins to pass out but also allow large molecules to pass in. In an attempt to find the true explanation we were able to carrry out a small number of experiments with Russell viper venom. This venom causes an even more intense local reaction than cobra venom, and one of the *Viperidæ* species has been found to have a venom with a molecular weight of at least 30,000 (Gralen and Svedberg 1938). A sample of the venom we used did not pass through cellophane; in other words, its molecular weight was over 20,000. We used kittens for this experiment, and found that two doses of 10 mg. of venom given at an hour's interval killed the two control animals within 48 hours. Two animals of the same weight had the venom injected into the foot of a limb immobilised in a plaster spica; they were perfectly well after 48 hours, and were killed on the fourth day, never having shown any signs of poisoning. It is very difficult to immobilise completely these active muscular animals, hence the need to put the injection as low as possible in the limb.

From these results it would appear that a molecule as large as that of cobra venom, believed to be in the neighbourhood of 3000, will be absorbed by the blood-stream.

BACTERIAL TOXINS

The fact that the absorption of snake venoms could be delayed by the immobilisation of a limb in plaster afforded a means of studying bacterial toxins in the same way, though their effects may take several days to appear. Rabbits may be kept alive for a few weeks with one limb in a plaster spica, but they gradually lose weight in spite of maintaining a normal appetite. We did find, however, that a few animals died after 2–5 days in plaster for no reason connected with any injection given. We think that, if the body part of the spica extends so high that the animal cannot twist its body round in order to bring its head into the normal position in relationship to the ground, the rabbit rapidly sickens, ceases to eat and dies.

We first carried out a series of experiments with diphtheria toxin. Little is known about the molecular weights of bacterial toxins, though they have been stated to resemble serum proteins in their constitution (Buchanan and Fulmer 1928). Efforts at purification have proceeded furthest with diphtheria toxin; in the latest paper of Pappenheimer its molecular weight is given as 70,000 (Pappenheimer et al. 1940). The sample we employed did not dialyse through cellophane.

Animals dying of experimental diphtheria intoxication show extensive necrotic changes in the lymph-glands, especially those draining the site of injection of the bacteria (Welch and Flexner, 1891). This suggests that the toxin may travel through the lymphatics. Table III shows the effects of immobilisation on the time of survival of rabbits after they had received a large dose of diphtheria toxin subcutaneously. The animals were given approximately 0·1 c.cm. of a 1 : 1000 dilution of a purified toxin (M.L.D. for a guineapig 0·000025 c.cm.); five rabbits had the injection given through a window in a plaster spica, and the other four remained free.

TABLE III—EFFECT OF IMMOBILISATION ON DURATION OF SURVIVAL OF RABBITS AFTER AN INJECTION OF DIPHTHERIA TOXIN

—	No. of rabbits	Weight (kg.)	Dose (c.cm.)	Duration of life
Control	2	2·7	0·1	40 hr.
	1	3·0	0·12	36 ,,
	1	1·2	0·1	28 ,, *
Immobilised in plaster ..	1	2·7	0·1	Survived
	1	2·7	0·1	28 hr.
	1	2·6	0·1	84 ,,
	1	2·3	0·08	84 ,,
	1	2·1	0·08	128 ,,

* Received a double dose.

These results suggest that the absorption of diphtheria toxin may be delayed if the limb is immobilised; the effects might have been more manifest had less overwhelming doses been given.

A similar series of experiments were then carried out with tetanus toxin. At the present time there are many

Digitized by Google

who believe that this toxin reaches the anterior horn cells of the spinal cord by way of the axis cylinders (Topley and Wilson 1936). This theory, originally put forward by Meyer and Ransom (1903) to explain the occurrence of local tetanus after the injection of the toxin into a limb, has been contested by Abel in a series of papers (see Abel et al. 1938). The need to explain local tetanus on these grounds seems no longer necessary since Harvey (1939) has so clearly shown that the toxin has a definite local action on the myoneural junction quite distinct from its effects on the central nervous system. Ransom (1901) found that tetanus toxin injected subcutaneously into the leg of a dog appeared in the thoracic-duct lymph before it appeared in the blood. If the duct was cannulated the amount of toxin in the blood-stream never rose to the levels found in control animals. Table IV gives the results of injecting tetanus toxin into legs of rabbits immobilised in plaster spicas.

TABLE IV—EFFECT OF IMMOBILISATION ON ABSORPTION OF TETANUS TOXIN

Pairs of rabbits of the same weight and colour were given equal doses of toxin subcutaneously into the leg. One of the pair was left free, the other had the leg immobilised before the injection of toxin.

Weight (kg.)	Dose (c.cm.)	Control animals		Immobilised animals	
		Survived for :	Mode of death	Survived for :	Mode of death
2·5	0·1	5 days	Tetanus	14 days	Tetanus
2·0	0·08	4 ,,	,,	9 ,,	,,
2·5	0·1	3 ,,	,,	22 ,,	No sign of tetanus
1·2	0·08	4 ,,	,,	5 ,,	
1·9	0·1	2 ,,	,,	9 ,,	
1·8	0·07	3 ,,	,,	11 ,,	

Approximately 0·1 c.cm. of a solution of toxin (M.L.D. for mice = 0·000061 c.cm. in 48 hours.) was given to six pairs of rabbits, each pair being selected according to identity of colour and weight. Only two of the animals with their legs immobilised died with signs of tetanus, 9 and 14 days after injection. The remainder died with no signs of the disease, but probably because the plaster applied was too extensive. It was these animals that led us to investigate the effect of the size of the plaster on the life of the animal ; our conclusions have already been discussed.

We believe that this effect of immobilisation on the absorption of two of the snake venoms and the two bacterial toxins investigated can only be explained by assuming that they, like bacteria, travel by the lymphatics and not by the blood-stream. We found that immobilisation of a limb in plaster had no effect whatever on the rate of absorption of strychnine, which is certainly carried by the blood-stream, for it is readily absorbed from a limb connected to the body only by the main artery and vein. It is extremely difficult to prevent the absorption of compounds of low molecular weight ; even with a complete ligature round a limb in an anæsthetised animal histamine will find its way into the general circulation, apparently by way of the blood-vessels of the bone-marrow (Blalock 1930).

LYMPHATIC CIRCULATION

In view of the importance of the lymph circulation in the absorption of substances from the tissues, we decided to investigate some of the factors governing its production and flow ; we were particularly interested in the part played by muscular movements and inflammation. A great deal of the recent work on this subject has been done by Drinker and Field and their colleagues, and a complete review of the earlier work appears in their book (Drinker and Field 1933). If a lymphatic in the leg of a dog is cannulated, no lymph will flow so long as the dog is at rest, but it appears as soon as the limb is moved and continues to flow as long as movement is maintained. It is also known that the flow of lymph from a limb, the paw of which is inflamed, is greater than on the normal side (Lassar 1877, Field, Drinker and White 1932).

In our experiments dogs were used. Under nembutal and ether anæsthesia one of the main lymphatic trunks lying alongside the femoral vessels in the thigh was cannulated and the remainder ligated. In a normal limb at rest there was no detectable flow over a period of 30 min. Passive movement of the limb produced an immediate flow that could be considerably increased if the muscles were stretched either by hyperextending or acutely flexing the limb ; manual compression of the muscles produced no flow at all. The greatest quantity of lymph produced by a limb over a period of 30 min. was brought about by active muscular contractions produced by faradic stimulation of the nerves, the limb being allowed to move through a full range of movement. If the same stimulation was continued after the whole limb had been immobilised in a plaster spica the flow stopped almost completely (table V).

TABLE V—EFFECT OF COMPLETE IMMOBILISATION OF A LIMB ON FLOW OF LYMPH PRODUCED BY ACTIVE MUSCULAR CONTRACTIONS

—	Flow of lymph from groin in 30 min.	
	Dog 7	Dog 8
With full movements (isotonic) ..	0·9 c.cm.	0·9 c.cm.
Immobilised in plaster (isometric) ..	0·2 ,,	0·1 ,,

This shows that approximately isometric contractions of muscles produce only a very small flow of lymph, and therefore the increased flow during exercise is not accounted for by the increased metabolic activity of the muscles. Drinker (1939) believes that movement may increase the production of lymph by submitting the blood-capillaries to frequent distortion and changes of tension and so facilitating the expression of fluid from them.

LYMPH FLOW IN INFLAMMATION

The changes in the lymph flow brought about by the development of inflammation were studied on dogs whose feet were scalded by pouring hot water over them for a few minutes. The flow of lymph produced by movement of the limb increased within 30 min. of the injury, and this increase could again be reduced if the injured part was immobilised by a small plaster extending up to the ankle. Table VI gives two examples of the figures we obtained. The fact that local immobilisation was effective in restricting the flow from the burnt area was clearly brought out in dog 7.

In this animal there were two cannulæ in different lymphatics in the same groin, and a small injection of pontamine blue had been made earlier into the tibialis anticus muscle ; from one cannula came colourless lymph, and from the other lymph brightly stained by the dye. With the burnt foot free movement produced a flow from both cannulæ, but the colourless lymph far exceeded the blue in quantity. After the burnt foot had been immobilised the flow of colourless lymph almost ceased, and the lymph collected was almost entirely the blue lymph from the other cannula. In other words, the lymph continued to flow from the unimmobilised muscles but not from the immobilised inflamed foot.

TABLE VI—EFFECT OF IMMOBILISATION ON THE LYMPH FLOW FROM AN INFLAMED FOOT

—	Lymph flow from groin produced by active muscular contractions for 30 min.	
	Dog 7	Dog 8
Before burning foot ..	0·9 c.cm.	0·9 c.cm.
After burning foot ..	2·2 ,,	2·2 ,,
With burnt foot in plaster	0·5 ,,	0·8 ,,

The increase in lymph flow from a foot undergoing inflammatory changes was seen to coincide with the development of œdema. This observation raises the important question of the lymph flow in œdema. The lymphatics in an œdematous area, far from being occluded by the pressure of the swollen tissues, have been seen to be widely dilated in the inflamed ear of a mouse (Pullinger and Florey 1935). In man the skin lymphatics in cases of cardiac and renal œdema are dilated, and in the latter case the flow is actually more rapid than normal (McMaster 1937). Our experience confirms these observations. In animals with œdema following burns,

Digitized by Google

and in two animals with a generalised œdema of one leg, one of them associated with an abscess in the thigh, there was always a greatly increased lymph flow on movement. The fact that the vessels are dilated was well illustrated in an animal with generalised œdema of one leg; pressure on the œdematous foot immediately produced a copious flow of lymph from a cannula in the groin. In the same way, dyes and bacteria travelled with greater speed in the œdematous limbs when they were moved. Thus pontamine blue and a suspension of *Ps. pyocyaneus* injected under the skin in front of the ankle were both detected in the lymph from the groin in under a minute in the œdematous leg, whereas they did not appear for 3 min. in a normal animal.

We decided to observe the effect of preventing the appearance of œdema after scalding the foot by enclosing it immediately in a small plaster. Table VII shows the results in one animal.

TABLE VII—EFFECT OF PREVENTION OF ŒDEMA ON FLOW OF LYMPH FROM A SCALDED FOOT IN DOGS

Both feet were scalded simultaneously; the right was then enclosed in plaster and the left remained free.

	Lymph flow in 15 min. after passive movements of leg	
	Right	Left
Before scalding	0·6 c.cm.	0·6 c.cm.
30 min. after scalding ..	0·6 c.cm.	1·2 c.cm.
60 „ „ „ ..	0·75 c.cm.	2·2 c.cm.

On removal of the plaster 3 hrs. after the scalding, the right foot measured 1·25 cm. less in circumference than the other. Pressure on the paw produced only 0·05 c.cm. of lymph from the cannula in 30 sec., compared with 0·3 c.cm. in the other foot. Although enclosure of a recently scalded foot will prevent its swelling, and so reduce the lymph flow to a large extent in comparison with a foot left free to swell, there is still a considerable flow from such a limb. An attempt was therefore made to see if this could be reduced still further by providing local drainage for any excess of fluid poured out from the lymph vessels that were under the plaster. Accordingly, in another animal, both feet were burnt simultaneously; in one foot several longitudinal incisions were immedately made into the dorsum of the foot. Both feet were then enclosed in plaster up to the ankle, and the quantity of lymph produced by passive movements measured (table VIII).

TABLE VIII—EFFECT OF PROVIDING LOCAL DRAINAGE ON FLOW OF LYMPH FROM A DOG'S FOOT ENCLOSED IN PLASTER AFTER BEING SCALDED

Both feet were scalded simultaneously; the right was then enclosed in plaster and the left was incised and enclosed in plaster.

	Lymph flow in 30 min. after passive movements of leg	
	Right	Left
Before scalding	1·1 c.cm.	1·3 c.cm.
30 min. after scalding ..	1·2 c.cm.	0·4 c.cm.

Thus it is seen that if local drainage is created before an inflamed foot is placed in plaster the flow of lymph from that limb is considerably smaller than that from the other side enclosed in plaster without any drainage.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

Bacteria, like inert particles, travel from the tissues to the blood only by the lymph-stream. We found that they did so even from freshly inflicted wounds when there might be some chance of their entering the recently divided blood-vessels.

Black tiger snake venom, with a molecular weight of over 20,000, is not absorbed from a limb whose lymphatics are obstructed, or from one that is completely immobilised. Similarly, Russell viper venom, and diphtheria and tetanus toxins, all with molecular weights exceeding 20,000, are much less readily absorbed from limbs that have been immobilised. Since it is known that no lymph will flow from an immobilised leg the effect of immobilisation on the absorption of these venoms and toxins must be explained by the assumption that they are carried from the tissues to the blood-stream only by the lymph.

Cobra venom (molecular weight under 5000), like strychnine, is absorbed with equal rapidity from a normal limb and from one whose lymphatics are obstructed or from one that is immobilised. These substances must enter the blood-stream immediately, presumably by virtue of their possessing smaller molecules. The study of the absorption of substances from immobilised areas may afford a means of finding out the exact route they follow.

We have confirmed the fact that in œdema the production and flow of lymph are greatly increased, and that if inflammatory œdema is prevented from developing the lymph flow may be substantially reduced. A method by which œdema may be prevented, and at the same time complete immobilisation secured, is the enclosure of the injured part in a closed plaster cast. The reduction of the lymph flow obtained by this means is further enhanced if local drainage of the inflamed part is provided by incision.

The effect of immobilisation on the absorption of tetanus toxin suggests that this substance is carried to the blood by the lymphatics, and, if the recent experimental proof of the local action of this toxin is taken into account, we think that the old theory that a toxin can travel up nerve trunks should be discarded.

It is hoped to discuss in a later paper the significance of some of these findings in relation to the surgical treatment of infected wounds.

We would like to thank Dr. H. J. Parish for his help with the work on the bacterial toxins; the Welcome Research Laboratories for supplies of diphtheria and tetanus toxins and Russell viper venom; Professor Gunn and Dr. E. Chain for supplies of cobra and black tiger snake venom respectively; and Prof. H. W. Florey and Prof. H. J. Seddon for their help and criticism in the course of this work and the preparation of the paper.

REFERENCES

Abel, J. J., Firor, W. M. and Chalian, W. (1938) *Bull. Johns Hopk. Hosp.* **63**, 373.
Batcheldor, A. P., Field, M. E. and Drinker, C. K. (1931) *J. exp. Med.* **53**, 641.
Blalock, A. (1930) *Arch. Surg., Chicago*, **20**, 959.
Buchanan, R. E. and Fulmer, E. I. (1928) Physiology and Biochemistry of Bacteria, London, Vol. I, p. 363.
Chain, E. and Goldsworthy, L. J. (1938) *Quart. J. exp. Physiol.* **27**, 375.
Drinker, C. K. (1939) *Amer. Heart J.* **18**, 389.
— and Field, M. E. (1933) Lymphatics, Lymph and Tissue Fluid, London.
— — and Ward, H. K. (1934) *J. exp. Med.* **59**, 393.
Field, M. E. and Drinker, C. K. (1931) *Amer. J. Physiol*, **97**, 49.
— — and White, J. C. (1932) *J. exp. Med.* **56**, 363.
Gralen, N. and Svedberg, T. (1938) *Biochem. J.* **32**, 1375.
Halban, J. (1897) *Arch. klin. Chir.* **55**, 549.
Harvey, A. M. (1939) *J. Physiol.* **96**, 348.
Lamb, G. and Hunter, W. K. (1904) *Lancet*, **1**, 20.
Lassar, O. (1877) *Virchows Arch.* **69**, 516.
Lewis, J. H. (1921) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **76**, 1342.
Loeschke, H. (1934) *Virchows Arch.* **292**, 281.
Magendie, M. (1823) Compendium of Physiology, Edinburgh.
Manfredi, L. (1899) *Virchows Arch.* **155**, 335.
Mayer, H. and Ransom, F. (1903) *Arch. Path. Pharmacol.* **49**, 369.
McMaster, P. D. (1937) *J. exp. Med.* **65**, 373.
— and Hudack, S. S. (1934) *Ibid*, **60**, 479.
Michel, F. and Jung, F. (1936) *Hoppe-Seyl. Z.* **239**, 217.
Noetzel, W. (1906) *Beitr. klin. Chir.* **51**, 740.
Pappenheimer, A. M., Lundgren, H. P. and Williams, J. W. (1940) *J. exp. Med.* **71**, 247.
Pawlowski, A. D. (1900) *Z. Hyg. InfektKr.* **33**, 261.
— (1909) *Ibid*, **62**, 433.
Pullinger, B. and Florey, H. W. (1935) *Brit. J. exp. Path.* **16**, 49
Ransom, F. (1901) *Klin. Wschr.* **38**, 337.
Starling, E. (1895) *J. Physiol.* **19**, 312.
Topley, W. W. C. and Wilson, G. S. (1936) The Principles of Bacteriology and Immunity, London.
Welch, W. H. and Flexner, S. (1891) *Bull. Johns Hopk. Hosp.* **2**, 107.

SELIX, an adhesive for use in securing dressings, has been issued by British Drug Houses in collapsible tubes with elongated nozzles. It is especially useful for dressings in awkward places such as in the flexures, and it is effective on wet and dry surfaces but not on greasy surfaces. It can easily be removed by rubbing the skin with a finger.

Digitized by Google

TUBERCULOUS OBSTRUCTIVE EMPHYSEMA IN CHILDREN

By Beryl Barsby, M.B. Lond., M.R.C.P., D.C.H.
LATE RESIDENT MEDICAL ASSISTANT AND CLINICAL PATHOLOGIST AT THE HOSPITAL FOR SICK CHILDREN, GREAT ORMOND STREET

Tuberculous obstructive emphysema may be a feature of primary tuberculosis in children in cases where there is emphysema of the lung due to a bronchial narrowing, such narrowing being associated with the lymph-glandular enlargement which is characteristic of the response to a primary tuberculous infection. The bronchial stenosis produced may be partial or valvular, allowing air to enter the lung at a greater rate than it can leave it. It is my purpose to review the literature and record 3 further cases.

I have classified the condition into 3 stages: stage 1, obstruction of minor degree with no mediastinal displacement; stage 2, obstruction with slight mediastinal displacement; stage 3, obstruction with gross mediastinal displacement sufficient to cause signs in the contralateral lung of passive collapse. The first of my 3 cases shows strikingly the transition from stage 1 to stage 2. The second and third cases are representative of stage 3.

Accounts of the condition have seldom been published; indeed, I have only been able to find 16 cases. Others have been reported, but the criteria of tuberculosis were not well defined. If the tuberculin test was negative I have discarded the case for the purposes of this paper, unless there was positive evidence obtained by direct biopsy. In one of Spivek's [1] cases, however, these two criteria were not present but there was sufficient evidence in the form of hilar glands and a positive family history to justify inclusion (case 8, see table). It is possible that the condition is not as rare as it seems. Cases are missed owing to the difficulties of an accurate physical examination of the chest in small children and the confusion of the condition with asthma, foreign bodies, bronchitis, collapsed lung and other chest conditions. Saner [2] has described a typical stage-1 case in Abt's book on pædiatrics, but it was not recognised as such.

INCIDENCE AND CLINICAL PICTURE

Fig. 1 shows that the greatest incidence of the disease occurs between the ages of 6 months and 1 year, after which there is a gradual fall between the ages of 2 and 5. At the age of 7 the condition becomes rare. A human infection, probably from the mother or immediate family, would account for this. Of the 16 cases reported by other observers and my own cases the type of infant feeding was only mentioned in 8. All of these were breast-fed except 3, and 2 of them had a strong family history of tuberculosis. Of the breast-fed cases there was a positive family history in 4. In 4 of the cases where feeding was not mentioned there was a positive contact or family history.

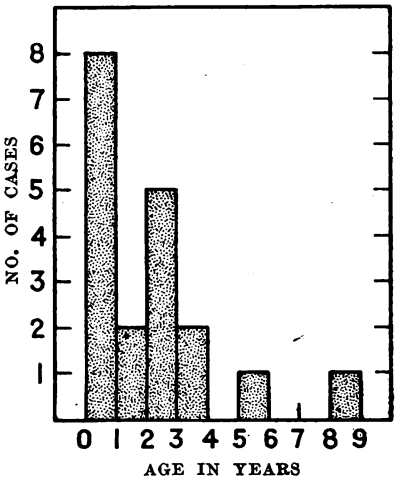


Fig. 1—Age-incidence.

The incidence in the sexes is equal. Out of 19 cases (including mine) the right lung was affected in 13, and the left in 6. In only 4 cases was the onset sudden.[3 8] In the remainder there was a dry cough occurring soon after birth,[4] or from 2 to 6 months before the first

CASES REPORTED BY OTHER OBSERVERS

Case	Author	Age	Feeding	Family history	Stage	Side	Tb. test	Other Tb.	Onset and symptoms	Bronchoscopy
1	Orel	5 8/12	..	? Aunt	2	L	..	Infiltration lt. base	4/12 dry cough	Yellow mass Tb. granulation tissue
2	Huizinga	2	..	..	1	R	Pirquet −	..	Cough, dyspnœa 10/52	Caseous Tb. granulation tissue
3		8	..	..	1	R	Pirquet +	..	Cough 1/12 following f.b. Stridor on exertion	Caseous Tb. granulation tissue lateral wall
4	Stone	2	Breast 4/12	Neg.	1	R	Pirquet +	..	Gastro-enteritis, cough, wheezy, worse at night, gradual onset	Tb. granulation tissue lateral wall
5	Kohn	9/52	Breast	? Nurse	3	R	Pirquet +	..	Cough, dyspnœa, 3/52. Feeding difficulties	Stenosis, extrabronchial pressure
6	Spivek	10/12	..	No exposure	2	L	Mantoux +	..	Cyanosis on crying, rapid breathing 5/12, cough	Extrabronchial pressure
7		3 6/12	..	Father Tb.	2	R	Pirquet +	Hilar gland. Neck gland breaking down	Sudden onset cough, sputum and dyspnœa. Emphysema chest wall	Normal 6/12 after onset
8		3 3/12	..	Sister and uncle died Tb.	2	R	..	Hilar gland previously	Cough 6/12	..
9		7/12	..	No exposure	2	L	Pirquet +	..	Cough, whistling breathing 14/52	Extrabronchial pressure
10	Faust	9/12	Pasteurised milk	..	2	L	Mantoux +	..	Cough 6/12. Wheeze 3/12*	Tb. granulation tissue inner wall
11	Peshkin & Fineman	2	Breast	Negative	2	L	Pirquet +	Cervical adenitis. Infiltration lt. lower lobe	6/12 cough following measles. † "Asthmatic dyspnœa"	..
12		4/12	Breast	Mother has cough	2	R	Pirquet +++	Hilar glands infiltration rt. base	Cough and wheeze, 1/12 †‡	..
13		6/12	Bottle	Mother Tb.	2	R	Pirquet +	Tuberculides skin. Infiltration rt. lung	Cough, wheeze, 2/12	..
14	Eliasberg	9/12	..	..	2	R	Mantoux +	Foci lt. lower lobe	Cough, expiratory stridor, long time	Pm., extrabronchial pressure
15		1 9/12	..	..	2	R	Moroschen + stomach w.o. +	..	"Rattling bronchitis"	Extrabronchial pressure
16	Myerson	3/12	..	..	1	R	TB from gland, p.m.	Infiltration rt. upper lobe	Croupy cough, dyspnœa, cyanosis, 16 days	Extrabronchial pressure. Died during bronchoscopy

* Positive asthma tests to wool, rabbit, dog, oats, and orris. † Negative asthma tests. ‡ Allergic: eczema.

Digitized by Google

consultation. In stages 2 and 3 there may be a wheeze which is usually expiratory, but may be both inspiratory and expiratory. It may, in some cases, be accentuated by opening the child's mouth and tilting the head backwards. This may be helpful in diagnosis. The wheeze is usually constant and progressive, worse on crying, exertion and in cold weather. In 2 cases there were exacerbations at night, no doubt due to posture. The noise emitted is described as rattling or sometimes as a stridor: 2 cases were actually treated as asthma with antispasmodics.[5 6] In 4 cases the condition started as a gastro-enteritis or feeding difficulty.[4 6 7] In 2 cases there were allergic manifestations apart from "asthma" such as dry eczema[5] and urticarial spots, tending to confuse the diagnosis. In one case there were tuberculous glands in the neck[1] and in another there were tuberculides in the skin.[5] A history of a previous febrile illness was present in 7 cases. This was either present on admission or had occurred from 1 week to 6 months beforehand. Only 2 cases gave a history of measles which might have caused enlargement of the mediastinal glands.[5 9] In all the stages the children appear healthy, as commonly happens in glandular tuberculosis. The appetite is usually good. The wheeze is present in stages 2 and 3 but not 1; dyspnœa, however, may be present in all the stages.

Stage 1.—There are usually dry cough (but no wheeze), dyspnœa or cyanosis. There is no alteration in the appearance of the chest. The percussion note may be slightly more resonant on the affected side and the breath-sounds are weak. Radiography may show nothing if the exposure has been made during full inspiration. In Huizinga's case,[3] for instance, the affected lung lit up more brightly on expiration and the mediastinum moved away from the affected lung, while the diaphragm on that side did not move up. On inspiration the mediastinum moved back to the midline and both lung fields appeared alike. Alternatively, a radiogram may show that the mediastinum is central and that the affected lung is brighter than that of the opposite side. Unless, therefore, a radiogram is taken in full expiration or the patient is screened the condition will be missed.

Stage 2.—The symptoms are similar to those of stage 1, but there may be, in addition, a wheeze or dyspnœa on exertion or crying. Respiratory movements are extremely poor on the affected side, which is held in a position of full inspiration; this produces a mild postural scoliosis with the concavity away from the affected side and widening of the rib spaces. There may be impaired vocal resonance and fremitus. The percussion note varies from flatness to hyper-resonance according to the tension of the air in the lung. Breath-sounds may be absent or diminished, but if inspiration is heard expiration is likely to be extremely short and squeaky, or may be absent. Rhonchi and râles may be heard in both lungs. The heart is displaced away from the affected side. Radiography shows scoliosis to the unaffected side. The rib spaces are wide on the affected side and the diaphragm is depressed. The heart is displaced away from the affected side and the lung field on that side is more translucent.

Stage 3.—Further progression of the condition pushes the mediastinum across so far that passive collapse of the lung on the opposite side may be caused. These cases are often misdiagnosed as collapsed lung, the emphysema being missed. The symptoms, as well as the physical signs on the affected side, are similar to those of stage 2. The heart is displaced by pressure away from the affected lung. On the "good" side a band of hyper-resonance and diminished breath-sounds is found parallel and adjacent to the spine, caused by encroachment of the emphysematous lung on the opposite side. Lateral to this band and extending to the axilla is an area of dullness with increased vocal resonance and bronchial breath-sounds due to peribronchial collapse. The radiogram is similar to that of stage 2, with the addition of increased density in the other lung.

DIAGNOSIS

In my 3 personal cases the sedimentation-rates were within normal limits. The tuberculin patch test is simple to apply and where it was negative the Mantoux test was done. Stomach washings may be of some assistance in confirming the diagnosis if tubercle bacilli are found. In 2 of the reported cases the leucocyte count was normal.

The stenosis in 7 cases was seen, by bronchoscopy, to be due to a yellowish mass protruding into the bronchial wall.[1 4 8 10] The mucosa in these cases was intact. In 7 other cases tuberculous granulation tissue was the cause of obstruction.[3 6 7 9] During bronchoscopy the affected bronchus can be seen to be reduced to a chink, and the lumen that remains is seen to open during inspiration and shut during expiration.

The liver may be abnormally palpable. Some people think that this is due to enlargement, but pressure from above is probably responsible. There may be associated manifestations of tuberculosis, such as glands and lesions of the skin.

Asthma produces the commonest confusion in diagnosis. In 2 of the 19 cases allergic manifestations (eczema and urticaria) were present. Some of the children with wheeziness were subjected to skin tests and found to be positive to certain protein groups. Skin tests are therefore of little help in differential diagnosis. The wheeze in obstructive emphysema may simulate asthma in being worse at night and in cold weather. It is, however, more constant and is accentuated with the mouth open and the neck extended, and during increased respiration, for instance, when the child is crying. The wheeze is progressive rather than paroxysmal. The tuberculin test affords the greatest help: out of 16 tested cases it was positive in 15, all being under 4 years of age except one. It is also important to note that where the sedimentation-rate was done it was normal; so that little reliance can be placed on this test as an aid to diagnosis.

Stage-1 cases are most likely to be confused with bronchitis because there are often added rhonchi; and unless the child is screened there is no evidence of obstructive emphysema, and a straight radiogram will be reported on as a normal chest. Screening, a tuberculin test, and if necessary bronchoscopy, will help here in diagnosis. Stage 3 may simulate collapse of the lung because: there is mediastinal displacement; the emphysema could be compensatory to the collapse; and there may be signs of peribronchial collapse in the good lung. The diagnosis is settled by weak or absent expiration on the emphysematous side, relative immobility of the chest wall and diaphragm on the emphysematous side, and the radiographic and bronchoscopic appearances.

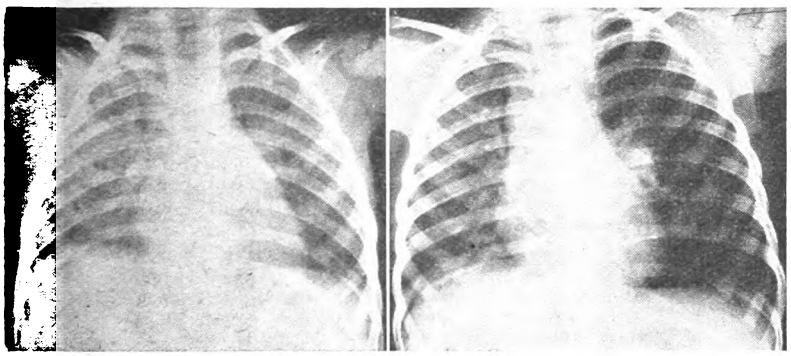
Though the onset of obstructive emphysema is sudden in some cases, it is not so sudden as that of spontaneous pneumothorax. Dyspnœa and cyanosis are often seen in both conditions and also in the presence of lung cysts, but in pneumothorax and lung cysts a wheeze may be absent. The heart may be displaced and the affected side hyper-resonant in these conditions. However, if breath-sounds are heard in pneumothorax and cysts expiration will be audible. If there is doubt radiography should settle the diagnosis, but if it fails to do so pleural-pressure readings will help to decide between spontaneous pneumothorax and obstructive emphysema. There are objections, however, to taking pleural-pressure readings if an air-containing cyst is suspected, because puncture of the cyst wall may convert the case to one of valvular pneumothorax.

Foreign body in the bronchus may present considerable difficulty in diagnosis, especially as foreign bodies may produce obstructive emphysema. This is therefore a sound argument for bronchoscoping all small children with obstructive emphysema. A great deal of help is obtained in these cases if the tuberculin test is positive, though this does not exclude a foreign body nor the necessity for bronchoscopy.

CASE-REPORTS

CASE 1.—Girl aged 2 years. Full-term child. Breast-fed for 3 months. Strong family history of tuberculosis. One aunt and a cousin were contacts. Difficult to rear on account of vomiting, diarrhœa, and colicky pain from the age of 7 months. Stools had been offensive and putty-coloured and this, with her history, suggested cœliac disease. Blood had been present in stool on two occasions. Had been some cough for 7 months but no wheezing; 10 months prior to admission had had a febrile illness lasting 24 hours, accompanied by cough and some loss of appetite and weight. A pale well-covered child, small for her age, with large sunken eyes. Trachea displaced to right. Percussion note hyper-resonant on left side of chest with diminished air-entry. No

Digitized by Google



A B

FIG. 2—Radiograms in case 1 on admission (A) and 67 days later (B).

adventitious sounds. Small mesenteric glands said to be palpable in abdomen.

Lederle patch test for tuberculosis strongly positive. Sedimentation-rate 6 mm. in 1 hour. Stomach washout for tubercle bacilli, negative. Fæcal fats, normal.

Radiogram (fig. 2A) shows condition when child was first seen. Large gland at left hilum; mediastinum not displaced and left lung field more translucent than right. Diaphragm somewhat depressed on left side. Obstructive emphysema, stage 1, can be diagnosed. Radiogram (fig. 2B), taken 67 days later, shows condition more advanced, mediastinum having been displaced. The condition had progressed to stage 2. Bronchoscopy was performed by Mr. James Crooks. Right bronchus normal. Left main bronchus almost completely obstructed from pressure both laterally and above, probably caused by a gland which had caused ulceration of bronchial mucosa, and white caseous material kept exuding through. Biopsy not made.

After the bronchoscopy there was evidence of collapse of left base where there was no air entry; mediastinum still displaced to right. Caseous material may have blocked entrance to left lower lobe. After a week collapsed area had expanded again and remaining part of lung had become less emphysematous, so that mediastinum had returned to normal position. A fortnight after bronchoscopy percussion note still slightly hyper-resonant and air entry still weaker on left side. No mediastinal displacement. Child looked well and was putting on weight under sanatorium conditions.

CASE 2.—Boy aged 2 yr. 10 months who lived in London. Home circumstances poor. No previous illnesses. No family history of tuberculosis but one sister was "chesty" and father had cough. Child had been continuously wheezy for 2 months. Onset gradual and accompanied by cough. Not a mouth breather. Was subject to wheezy exacerbations worse at night but unaffected by exertion. No sweats and sputum absent. Appetite fair and a lively child. At home slept with feather pillows, horsehair mattress and feather eiderdown. Pale, well-covered, somewhat fat and flabby and covered with urticarial spots. Respiration 24. Afebrile. Tonsils large and moderate enlargement of cervical glands. Wheeze audible at foot of bed, accentuated by extending child's head on his neck when his mouth was open. Chest appeared distended and respiratory movements poor on both sides. Trachea displaced to left and apex-beat palpable in anterior axillary line. Percussion note hyper-resonant on right side; at left base dull anteriorly and posteriorly as high as fourth rib; band of hyper-resonance 1½ in. wide parallel to and adjacent to spine extending down to base posteriorly on left side. On right side inspiration short and squeaky. Expiration inaudible. On left side, over dull area, breath-sounds loud and bronchial; over hyper-resonant area similar to those on right side.

Tuberculin patch test positive. Sedimentation-rate, 7 mm. in 1 hour.

Radiogram (fig. 3) shows widening of rib spaces with depression of right side of diaphragm and diminished density of lung field. Heart displaced to left. Lung field on left obscured by mottling; this suggested obstructive emphysema of right lung and some passive collapse of left lung—that is, stage 3.

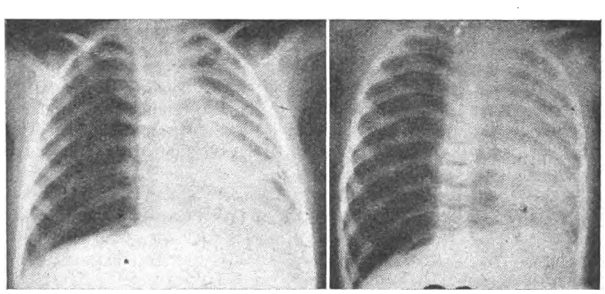
Bronchoscopy was performed by Prof. R. S. Pilcher. Aditus normal, carina widened. Left bronchus normal. Right bronchus blocked by mass of granulation tissue. Lumen opened during inspiration and was obstructed during expiration, bubbles forming over the chink. Granulations were removed with punch forceps and proved to be typical tuberculous granulation tissue microscopically. No foreign body seen but a clear view was not obtained after removal of granulation tissue.

Child had a temporary stridor after operation but radiogram showed heart had returned to its normal position and both lung fields were clear and equally aerated. Wheezing ceased in 2 days; 7 days later radiogram showed some collapse of right base. Child was not disturbed in any way and affected lung expanded again. Sent to Harefield Sanatorium and a year later had no cough or wheezing; had gained 2 lb. and had a calcifying lesion in right upper zone.

CASE 3.—Girl aged 14 months. Only child and lived in country. One uncle and one aunt died of active tuberculosis and one of them had been in short contact with the child. Both grandfathers asthmatic. Six months before admission had had high temperature with cough, wheezy breathing and loss of voice; was ill for 3 weeks. Breathing had since been heavy. No history of cyanotic attacks or attacks of asthma. Cry normal and did not make wheezing worse. General health good until 6 months before admission. Weighed 18 lb. at age of 9 months, since when had only gained 1 lb. Appetite poor and had a slight dry cough. Well-nourished child who became cyanosed on crying and had distressed breathing which gave appearance of typical asthmatic attack. Chest movements poor on both sides; some scoliosis with concavity to left. Right side of chest fuller than left. Trachea appeared displaced to left. Apex-beat difficult to locate but probably in axillary line. Percussion note hyper-resonant on right side. On left side band of hyper-resonance parallel to and adjacent to spine near base of lung posteriorly. Percussion note over remainder of lung on left side grossly impaired. Breath-sounds clear and bronchial over area with impaired percussion note. On right side breath-sounds weak, inspiration audible but expiration very short and almost absent, similar breath-sounds heard on left side over hyper-resonant area. Liver palpable 1 in. below costal margin, evidence being in favour of downward displacement of liver rather than enlargement. Tonsils and tonsillar glands enlarged.

Skin reactions: control negative; group-1 pollens positive; pollens 20% positive. Tuberculin patch test positive. Sedimentation-rate 9 mm. in 1 hour.

Radiogram (fig. 3B) showed heart displaced into axilla on left side and part of right lung on left side of spine. Right lung field has decreased density. On right side rib spaces are wide and diaphragm depressed. Scoliosis with concavity to left. Left lung greatly shrunken. Appearances are those



A B

FIG. 3—Radiograms in case 2 (A) and case 3 (B).

of obstructive emphysema of right lung with extreme passive collapse of left lung. This represents stage 3, well advanced.

Bronchoscopy performed by Mr. Crooks. Gland found obstructing right main bronchus which was reduced to a chink. This presumably was acting as a valve, allowing air to enter right lung but not to return. Left main bronchus appeared normal.

After bronchoscopy, although gland was not removed, mediastinum returned to normal position in 3 days. Child rapidly improved and was sent home to country. Father gave following report 1½ years later: "For 4 months after

Digitized by Google

leaving hospital she wheezed occasionally, but became progressively better under sanatorium conditions. She was in bed for 6 months. She now has no cough and appears to be cured."

PROGNOSIS AND TREATMENT

The prognosis depends on the underlying condition. Resolution may occur, the obstructive emphysema may remain as such and neither progress nor resolve, or the condition of stenosis may increase sufficiently to produce collapse of the lung and bronchiectasis. A true prognosis, based on this series, cannot be made owing to the diverse nature of the treatments employed by different observers. While it is known that death may occur from expulsion of a caseous gland into a bronchus, the symptoms of a wheeze may have acted as a warning sign, for there was tuberculous granulation tissue in the bronchus of 7 of the children and none of them died. In 6, the obstruction was due to an unulcerated gland; 4 of these died but 2 of them had had X-ray therapy and on this account it is difficult to assess the results. It seems therefore that ulceration into the bronchus does not necessarily carry with it a bad prognosis.

The obstructive emphysema seems to be relieved more rapidly and with greater certainty if bronchoscopy is performed. If granulation tissue is present the removal of a portion will re-establish an airway. If an unulcerated gland is present bronchoscopy seems to give permanent relief, as in case 3. This cannot be due entirely to the removal of a plug of mucus, since improvement would probably not be maintained. The benefit may be due to the dilatation by the bronchoscope overcoming the bronchial spasm. Hudson has recently described the beneficial effect of passing a bronchoscope on patients with asthma.[11] In all, 13 cases were bronchoscoped; 1 died during bronchoscopy,[8] 8 were apparently well at times varying from 1 month to 8 years after the onset of the disease. One of these children contracted measles 2 years later but was well when seen the following year[6]; 3 of the bronchoscoped children received X-ray therapy.[1 4] The immediate results of bronchoscopy in them were good but one relapsed 3 days after X-ray therapy; the child finally recovered and was well 5 years later.[4] In 1 an increase in dyspnœa and bronchogenic spread followed X-ray therapy; the third died from tuberculous meningitis following the second dose of X-ray.[1] These results are no recommendation for X-ray therapy. In 2 of our cases tuberculous tissue was removed from the bronchus, and this measure was followed two or three days later by a collapse of the lobe. The affected tissue, however, gradually re-expanded. Sanatorium treatment improves the general condition, and the children respond to it by an increase in weight and decrease in the cough.

DISCUSSION

The low age-incidence may be accounted for in the following ways: first, the small lumen of the bronchi is easily occluded by the swollen infected hilar glands; secondly, a primary infection of the lung gives a severe secondary enlargement of the glands; thirdly, the soft bronchial wall yields first to pressure and then becomes ulcerated. The great enlargement of the right tracheobronchial gland, which is in close relationship to the right main bronchus, accounts for the higher incidence of the disease on the right side.

It is possible that the onset of emphysema may be determined in part by the site of the primary lung focus. Of the 19 cases reviewed here a primary focus was identified in 7, but in only 2 of these was it present in the upper lobes; in the remaining 5 there was infiltration in the lower lobes. It seems, therefore, that the anatomical relations of the hilar glands are such that those draining the upper lobes are more likely to obstruct the bronchus and produce lobular collapse,[12] while those draining the lower lobes may produce either collapse or obstructive emphysema.

SUMMARY

Three new cases of tuberculous obstructive emphysema are reported, and 16 cases published by other observers are reviewed. The condition is probably commoner than is usually supposed.

Allergic diseases and obstructive emphysema are clinically similar.

Screening is necessary, as well as radiography, in all children with a positive tuberculin test who are suffering from wheeziness, progressive stridor, asthma or dyspnœa.

Bronchoscopy has a therapeutic as well as a diagnostic value.

Obstructive emphysema may be the first presenting clinical feature in tuberculous children, and is liable to be misdiagnosed.

I wish to thank Dr. Donald Patterson and Dr. Wyllie for permission to publish the notes of cases 1 and 3, and also Dr. John Hayward and Mr. Wilberforce Smith for their helpful criticism.

REFERENCES

1. Spivek, M. L. (1936) *Amer. J. Dis. Child.* **51**, 69.
2. Sauer, L. W. (1923–26) Abt's Pædiatrics, London.
3. Huizinga, E. (1931) *Acta otolaryng. Stockh.* **16**, 141.
4. Kohn, J. (1928) *Amer. Rev. Tuberc.* **17**, 565.
5. Peshkin, M. M. and Fineman, A. H. (1926) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **86**, 1429.
6. Faust, O. A. (1936) *Amer. J. Dis. Child.* **51**, 118.
7. Stone, J. B. (1931) *Sth. med. J.* **24**, 350.
8. Myerson, M. C. (1930) *Arch. Otolaryng. Chicago*, **12**, 627.
9. Orel, H. (1933) *Jb. Kinderheilk.* **139**, 379.
10. Eliasberg, H. (1933) *Ibid*, p. 12.
11. Hudson, E. H. and Morlock, H. M. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 636.
12. Erwin, G. S. (1939) *Brompton Hosp. Rep.* **8**, 43.

RECOVERY FROM THE INFECTION OF SUBACUTE BACTERIAL ENDOCARDITIS WITHOUT SULPHONAMIDES

BY F. PARKES WEBER, M.D. Camb., F.R.C.P.
PHYSICIAN TO THE GERMAN HOSPITAL

A WELL-BUILT man of 52 came under my observation in November, 1939, six months after his arrival in England (May 15, 1939). At the age of 20 he had had rheumatic fever. In October, 1938, his tonsils were excised, and about that time the question of subacute bacterial endocarditis ("endocarditis lenta") seems to have been discussed, but the blood-culture did not confirm that diagnosis at the time, and the patient improved. However, on March 16, 1939, shortly before coming to England, he had a severe cerebral stroke with coma and right hemiplegia lasting a few days, but with aphasia, alexia and agraphia of longer duration.

When I first saw him on admission to hospital in November, 1939, though he showed no trace of the hemiplegia, he still had a remnant of the aphasia and was practising reading and writing. After admission it was found that he had all the signs of subacute (or chronic) bacterial endocarditis—namely, a loud mitral systolic murmur, occasional fever, splenic enlargement (for a time), temporary trace of blood in the urine, cutaneous purpura in crops, recurrent tender "Osler's nodes" on the hands and elsewhere (one larger one on the forehead, about the size of a split-pea, took rather longer than the others to disappear), accelerated blood-sedimentation, and blood-cultures invariably positive for a *Streptococcus viridans*. Nevertheless, his condition again improved; he could get about and was thinking of leaving England for America with his wife and children.

On Aug. 1, 1940, however, he had another attack of coma, this time with left hemiplegia, evidently due to right cerebral embolism (the first attack had, of course, been due to left cerebral embolism). In the course of many days he slowly recovered from the coma, but the left hemiplegia has persisted, together with complete (cortical) blindness. Since this last embolism there have been no signs of active bacterial endocarditis; the last positive blood-culture was on April 12, 1940.

REMARKS

The patient has recovered from the *Strep. viridans* infection, but with terrible results from his cerebral embolisms. Besides the cortical blindness and complete paralysis of the left upper and lower limbs he has various imperceptions or agnosias, including what Babinski termed "anosognosia"—that is to say, he is unaware and denies the existence of his blindness and hemiplegia. (About this "Anton-Redlich-Bonvicini

Digitized by Google

syndrome" and other nervous features of the case I hope to make a further communication.)

Had sulphapyridine or one of the other sulphonamides been used in this case the "recovery" would have been attributed to it. The accounts of Friedman, Hamburger and Katz (1939), Witts (1940), Fletcher (1940 and 1941), Dockeray and Kaweran (1940) and Sevitt (1941) make one doubt whether treatment by heparin and a sulphonamide—introduced by Kelson and White (1939)—can ever be successful. Had heparin been used in the present case the patient would almost certainly have died from cerebral hæmorrhage. The evidence given by Capps (1939) shows that spontaneous recovery from subacute bacterial endocarditis, though extremely rare, does occasionally occur. The present case confirms this, and one is not justified in saying that the disease without special treatment is certainly fatal. Nor is one justified in saying that one had better give heparin and risk almost certain death from cerebral hæmorrhage.

Of course, I cannot be certain that one of the sulphonamides had not been given before I first saw this patient in November, 1939, but even if it had been given it had failed to suppress the infection, which remained active at least till April, 1940. In a similar case I should nevertheless make a serious trial of sulphapyridine. In fact, this drug, in combination with heparin, was to have been given, but owing to adverse reports on heparin the whole idea was given up and no chemotherapy was attempted.

REFERENCES

Capps J. A. (1939) *Ann. intern. Med.* **13**, 280.
Dockeray, G. C. and Kaweran, E. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 703.
Fletcher, C. M. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 512.
— (1941) *Ibid*, **1**, 444.
Friedman, M, Hamburger, W. W. and Katz (1939) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **113**, 1702.
Kelson, S. R. and White, P. D. (1939) *Ibid*, **113**, 1700.
Sevitt, S. (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 443.
Witts, L. J. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 484.

EPILEPTICS IN AIR-RAIDS

BY J. TYLOR FOX, M.D. Camb., D.P.M.
MEDICAL SUPERINTENDENT OF LINGFIELD EPILEPTIC COLONY

THE full-blooded psychogenic theory of epilepsy supposes that the fits are no more than psychological reactions to environment in people endowed with a certain type of abnormal mental make-up. Conflict and emotional stress underlie the first fit that the patient experiences, and subsequent attacks are always due to the revival of the original unpleasant emotion, by memory associations or exogenous stimuli. Obviously in this case fits are more likely to arise when the surrounding circumstances of the patient are more difficult than usual.

Few would now accept this theory as applicable to more than a very limited number of cases, but it is fairly common to find the start of epilepsy attributed to some unpleasant emotion, such as anxiety, worry or acute mental shock. After the last war, the fits in a large number of children coming under my care were put down to the strain of air-raids, which had occurred before the patient's birth or at varying ages in early childhood, and the same cause is now beginning to be applied in epilepsies that have made their first appearance in the last few months. The intervals between the emotional stress and the appearance of fits are, however, so variable that the alleged connexion is in my view mostly of importance in fulfilling the desire of the parents to find a cause for their child's affliction.

Environmental factors undoubtedly play some part in determining the occurrence of fits in established epilepsy. A complete change of environment often has a pronounced if temporary effect, most often of a beneficial kind, as witness the common cessation of attacks when a patient is taken into hospital for observation. Excitement is said to cause fits. I have seen a very few cases where this is true, but as a generalisation it is false, as anyone can testify who has sat through a Wild West film in company with 400 epileptics. That boredom, anxiety and worry do predispose to fits in certain cases I am satisfied, but the relative unimportance of environmental factors is suggested by the absence of weekly fit rhythms. In a rather exhaustive search through a large number of fit records all kinds of long distance rhythms were found—monthly, bi-monthly, quarterly and even fortnightly but not one weekly rhythm. As a seven-day rhythm is, perhaps, more obvious in institutions than in the community generally, one would have expected, if environment was of importance, to find some patients the occurrence of whose fits was determined by some factor in the weekly routine.

During the last few months there have been opportunities to observe the effect of unpleasant emotion on a group of about 250 epileptic children and 200 adults. The group comprises people of normal or retarded intelligence, but not of low-grade mental defect. There were days last summer of considerable air activity with fighting directly overhead and planes brought down in the immediate neighbourhood; there have been several nights when bombs have exploded within a short distance of our homes. These events have meant sirens, a hasty exit from school or workshop, or an unwelcome routing out of bed; on occasion a rush to a rather overcrowded protected room. The scene was well laid for observation of the effects of unpleasant emotion upon epileptics—and nothing happened. There was no general increase of attacks on days or nights of air activity, nor has any evidence been found of increased fits in individuals. At least 95% of our patients have to all appearances been unperturbed, and the resultant mental upset in the remainder has not been striking. Are they heroes or stoics? Probably the latter. It may be suggested that many of them have inoreased resistance to painful mental impressions, as they undoubtedly have to painful physical impression, a resistance that is no doubt aided by defective imagination; but this is not altogether consistent with the hypersensitiveness which is claimed as a cardinal feature of the epileptic temperament. A further factor may be found in medication. Most of our patients are having anticonvulsant drugs in moderate doses, rarely exceeding bromide, gr. 30, or phenobarbital, gr. 2, in the 24 hours, and these have no doubt helped to discourage extra fits or mental upset. It need scarcely be said, perhaps, that the staff have had impressed on them the importance of appearing unconcerned in the face of danger, for our patients, with their immature outlook on life, will be more prone than other people to take their cue from those in authority. Moreover it must be said that although the noises, alarums and excursions without seemed sometimes to be very close at hand, so far we have not experienced (apart from a few broken windows and damaged tiles) any actual damage to person or property. Perhaps events so far have kept outside the circumference of the epileptic's well-known egocentricity. Bring them a little nearer home, and the results may be different.

So far as it goes, however, our experience has shown that acute emotional stress is without effect on the incidence of fits in people suffering from epilepsy, and gives rise to surprisingly little mental upset. This conclusion is confirmed by a social worker who spends her time overseeing and advising epileptics living in the London area. She tells me that many of her cases have had intimate and even repeated experience of bomb explosions, but that so far she has not found one whose attacks have been increased. One must not, of course, confuse the causes of epilepsy with the precipitating causes of fits in patients who are already epileptic, but I suggest that our experience fits into the picture of an illness of physical rather than mental origin, and confirms the view that a sharp line can be drawn between epilepsy and the psychoneuroses.

SUMMARY

Air-raids and air-raid alarms have afforded an opportunity to observe the effect of unpleasant emotional stress on a large group of epileptics. Contrary to expectation there has been no increase of fits, and in very few cases has there been evidence of mental upset. It is suggested that these observations have significance both in the ætiology and the treatment of the disease.

Digitized by Google

EFFECTS OF AIR-RAIDS ON THE INCIDENCE OF FITS IN EPILEPTICS

BY J. SHAFAR, M.D. Glasg., M.R.C.P., D.P.H.
MEDICAL REGISTRAR, WEST END HOSPITAL FOR NERVOUS DISEASES, AND WILLESDEN GENERAL HOSPITAL

THIS study is based on a series of unselected cases of so-called idiopathic epilepsy which were under observation between March, 1939, and March, 1941. Cases of the following kinds were excluded: those with any neurological disorder (such as neurosyphilis or cerebral agenesis; those who could not be relied on to keep accurate record of the number of their attacks; those whose petit-mal attacks were so frequent as to be difficult to count; those who, owing to transport difficulties, had been unable to obtain their usual supplies of anticonvulsants; those who showed considerable mental abnormality; and those absent from London for more than 14 days between September, 1940, and March, 1941.

The number of attacks were compared over four periods of 6 months each, the first beginning on March 1, 1939, and ending on Aug. 31, 1939, and the last beginning on Sept. 1, 1940, and ending on Feb. 28, 1941. All cases had had 3 months' treatment before March 1, 1939, and were therefore reasonably stabilised; some 80% had been under treatment as outpatients for at least 18 months. Attacks are classified as major and minor; the terms are not meant to correspond exactly with grand mal and petit mal, but to give some idea of the severity of the seizures.

The first period of 6 months preceded the outbreak of war; the second and third periods together represent the first year of war and the last period the phase of heavy bombing of London. The number of fits in a given case between March, 1939, and September, 1939, can be used as a standard of comparison. Although air-raids were few and light between September, 1939, and September, 1940, the capitulation of France caused much anxiety and this period provides an opportunity for examining the effects on epileptics of severe emotional strain unaccompanied by fear of death. The last 6 months (September, 1940–March, 1941) produced an unprecedented situation for epileptics. Since they are ineligible for military service it has been impossible, until now, to study their behaviour when exposed to warfare; for the same reason no medical reports of the last war are available for comparison. Of 77 cases investigated 35 were male, 42 female; ages ranged from 7 to 61, but most were adults in middle life. The total number of fits recorded in this group of patients in the four periods were as follows:—

	Major	Minor
March–September, 1939 ..	39	176
September, 1939–March, 1940 ..	24	165
March–September, 1940 ..	23	208
September, 1940–March, 1941 ..	27	169

There was thus little difference in the incidence of attacks before the war, during the first year of war, and during the 6 months of heavy raids. In most patients the frequency of attacks was unchanged and with one or two exceptions the rest only showed slight numerical alterations. These small differences were similar to those found in epileptics under normal conditions and have no significance. A need to increase the dosage of sedatives would have been taken as evidence of deterioration; but this was only required in 2 cases and does not affect the general findings. It is fair to conclude that neither the first year of war nor 6 months of aerial bombardment affected the incidence of epileptic attacks. Age and sex of patients did not appear to be important.

The emotional response to danger was also studied with a view to noting the development of nervous disorders. In most patients fear was almost completely absent during raids and anxiety symptoms were few and mild. No hysterical attacks were reported and no other manifestations of hysteria were encountered.

Many papers have been published propounding psychological theories to account for epilepsy and stressing the rôle of emotion in precipitating convulsions. Epilepsy has even been explained as the result of suppression of an impulse to escape danger. Exposed as these patients were to great danger and emotional stress they showed no retrogression of their epileptic condition and this must go far to vitiate such theories. It is held by many that epileptics have a characteristic temperament, being irritable, impulsive, self-centred and volatile; this, however, has not been the experience of many observers. If it were the rule, these temperamental tendencies should become more obvious in the tense atmosphere of air-attacks; no such reactions were met, and relatives were usually full of praise for the solicitude shown by epileptics for others, and their lack of self-interest.

SUMMARY

Eighteen months of war and six months of heavy air-raids have had no influence on the incidence of epileptic attacks in a group of 77 patients.

No effect on their general health was noted and no psychological complications were encountered.

I wish to thank the hon. medical staff of the West End Hospital for Nervous Diseases for allowing me access to their cases.

Reviews of Books

Practical Neurological Diagnosis

With special reference to neurosurgery. 2nd ed. By R. GLEN SPURLING, M.D. Springfield, Illinois: Charles C. Thomas. Pp. 239. 22*s*.

THIS guide to the examination of the nervous system simplifies the approach to clinical neurology, and encourages exact observation and careful interpretation of clinical signs. Professor Spurling of Louisville has succeeded in modifying the text of the first edition to include recent material without enlarging the book or entering into vague controversy. The greater part deals with the bedside examination of the patient, and there are sections on the significance of changes in the cerebrospinal fluid and on the technique and application of radiology of the head and spine. Short glimpses of recent physiological investigations are introduced to lighten the text, and cumbersome names and references or pedantic clinical tests are absent. The title is a trifle misleading, for differential diagnosis is not attempted and clinical syndromes are not described; however, the author obviously intends the book to be used in the ward. It is well illustrated and pleasantly laid out, but the reproduction of the radiograms is disappointing. The text is certainly a model of lucid and accurate teaching.

Canning Practice and Control

(2nd ed.) By OSMAN JONES, F.I.C., and T. W. JONES, B.Sc. London: Chapman and Hall. Pp. 311. 32*s*.

THIS book deals with practical canning in all its aspects—such as factory structure, equipment, the various can problems and actual canning methods—and with the many laboratory examinations required. Chemical and bacteriological examinations are made of all the different foods canned and in addition tin-plate, solder and rubber must be studied, cans must be examined for leaks and analyses of can gases must be made. Additions in this edition deal with the new process of lacquering the cans, metallic contamination of canned food contents, packing in glass containers, notes on thermophils and their isolation, the effects of canning on nutritive values, and chemical determinations of vitamins. The laboratory section is on the whole well done, particularly the chemical aspects; but the bacteriological questions involved in canning are complex and the descriptions given of organisms are far from complete. The section on food-poisoning is inadequate and the problems of the toxins of the salmonella group, of *Bacillus botulinus* and the staphylococcus are scrappy and do not tell the whole story. An extended account of the bacteriology of pickling fluids and the effect of salt and nitrates on bacterial life would also have been of value. In discussing milk examinations the authors only describe the old methylene-blue reductase test which is unsatisfactory; the new official test is not mentioned. These are minor criticisms of a full and well-illustrated book designed to suit the needs of the laboratory technician dealing with this aspect of food. The authors bring out the essential part the laboratory has to play in successful canning.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 17, 1941

MEASURING UP THE MISFITS

IN the last war the term "martial misfit," alliterative but happy, was applied to soldiers who broke down with neurotic illness, apparently owing to their unfitness for the rigours and privations of military life. Among the misfits the most prominent, and it would generally be thought the most remediable, are those whose vocation in civil life is remote from what they have to do as soldiers—the short-sighted clerk who is put in the Pioneers, the mechanic who is put in the cookhouse. There are two points at which misfits may be dealt with: at the time of recruitment and allocation, or when the effect of unsuitable work has become evident in the form of neurotic illness. In addition, there are men skilled in a civilian trade who manage quite well at some other task in the Army, but who have to be combed out and reallocated when an urgent demand arises for men with their special training. Thus there is every advantage in early selection of men for the military work to which their previous experience and inherent aptitudes fit them; in this way round pegs are early put in round holes, and in a fair proportion neurotic incapacity is made less likely, if not wholly averted.

The experience patiently accumulated by industrial psychologists and others closely in touch with vocational selection, both in the Army and elsewhere, has not yet been fully used. Much nicety in selection and placement is certainly not called for in the Army; soldiers must be capable of tackling a variety of jobs, and man is so adaptable an animal that most of the normally intelligent ones are capable of being competent soldiers, especially now when armies deal largely with mechanised equipment and every boy is an amateur mechanic. But this does not remove the need for sensible selection. The advice of psychologists is said to be increasingly sought on vocational testing and allocation, but it is not only a matter of aptitudes; temperament and other factors, in the province rather of the psychiatrist, may play an even larger part in determining a man's suitability for a particular army job, or for the Army at all. The inclusion among soldiers passed for duty of grossly neurotic and feebleminded men means expense, delay and waste. The medical boards of the Ministry of Labour seem to have called but seldom for a psychiatric opinion on men who are at least as questionable as those with cardiac murmurs, dubious râles, hammer toes, dyspepsia or absent knee-jerks. We are not so rich in man-power, however, that we can afford to let anyone be idle because he is not capable of full effort. Any scheme which contemplates closer scrutiny of men's suitability should also have in mind alternative work to which they can be allocated, if the ordinary duties of a soldier are beyond their capacity.

In the United States the Selective Service System exists to provide men for service and training in the armed forces. This body, besides undertaking the examination of registrants at its national headquarters, has provided an exhaustive classification [1] of physical standards for the guidance of their own physicians and the members of local examining boards. Registrants are classed as acceptable for general military service, for limited military service, or to be rejected. Under the heading of mental and nervous disorders, those accepted for general service must have a normal nervous system, normal understanding and comprehensible speech, and must be otherwise physically and mentally fit; mild muscular tremors are allowed. Men passed for limited service are those with stammering or muscular tremors, which, though severe, have not prevented them from following useful vocations. Rejected men have insanity, epilepsy, postencephalitic syndrome, drug addiction, chronic alcoholism, stammering so severe that they cannot express themselves clearly or repeat commands, psychoneurosis, chorea, syphilis of the nervous system, post-traumatic cerebral syndrome, disseminated sclerosis, paraplegia or hemiplegia, syringomyelia, muscular atrophies or dystrophies, hysterical paralysis, neuritis or neuralgia which is not temporary and has prevented the applicant from following a civil vocation, brain tumours, cerebral arteriosclerosis, or sexual perversion. The criteria to be adopted in diagnosing these various conditions are also set out, and it is clear that those expected to give most difficulty are insanity, mental defect, and psychoneurosis. In another place [2] the Selective Service System has published an outline of a minimum psychiatric examination to guide their physicians, many of whom are not psychiatrists. The examination follows common-sense lines. The examiner is advised to use whatever ordinary conversational openings offer; thus the man is asked what job he has been doing, how many others are employed by his firm, whether he finds them a good crowd, whether he likes the work and whether his employer seems fair. If he thinks he has had unjust treatment what has been the trouble? What does he do in his spare time? Is he sure of himself or shy, with men or women, or both? It may be possible to find out whether his mates respect his opinion or not. If anything unusual comes to light it should be followed up by further questions until the examiner feels he understands it. The man must be asked about his habits and whether he can break them at will. Can he, for instance, give up smoking when he chooses?

During this inquiry the examiner is keeping in mind five categories of handicap which he hopes to exclude: these are (1) mental defect, (2) psychopathic personality, (3) gross mood disorder, (4) psychoneurosis, (5) prepsychotic, psychotic or post-psychotic states. Mental defect is suggested by slowness or stupidity in complying with clear instructions; the school record will often give additional evidence and the diagnosis can be confirmed or refuted by sending the man to a psychologist for an intelligence test. The man with a psychopathic personality, though of average intelligence, is more or less incapable of profiting by experience; he has proved unreliable and disappointing to his family and friends again and again, and has habitually evaded responsibilities. Rebuffs deflect him from his goal. He is

1. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* Nov. 2, 1940, p. 1552.
2. *Psychosom. Med.* 1940, 2, 494.

Digitized by Google

not adaptable to employment or group life and is disqualified for any form of national service. Those with abnormalities of mood have shown episodes of unreasonable elation or depression; any who have received medical or nursing care for episodes of the kind should be rejected. So should those whose mood changes are known to impair their judgment seriously; but this is difficult to determine in a single interview, and could probably be decided best on information gained from the man's own doctor. Psychoneurotic disorders fall roughly into hysterical, anxious and obsessional patterns. The hysteric is usually eager to talk about himself and his narrow escapes ("the doctors all thought I was a goner"). His physical signs, if he has any, do not conform to anatomical lesions. The morbidly anxious man may show psychosomatic symptoms during examination, such as sweating, a rapid pulse and tremors. The obsessional may perform some ritual in carrying out a simple action; for instance, he must always fasten his shoe laces or his tie in a special sequence. Symptoms of these kinds, not important in themselves, may guide the examiner to seek a second opinion from a psychiatrist. Patients with severe mental disorder or personality deterioration will of course be easy to detect, but those in the early stages of a schizoid or paranoid reaction may not appear to be seriously ill. The schizoid patient is often shiftless, morose, untidy and uncommunicative; his childhood has usually passed for normal and deterioration has set in between the ages of 12 and 25. Paranoid patients in the early stages are suspicious, touchy and resentful. But definite evidence of prepsychosis may be absent, and the most the examiner can say is that the man gave him a queer impression. The guiding rule should be "When in doubt, get a psychiatric opinion."

ATYPICAL PNEUMONIA

A FORM of pneumonia which because of the divergence of its signs and symptoms from either the lobar or bronchopneumonic kind was first called acute pneumonitis [1] and since then disseminated focal pneumonia, virus pneumonia and atypical bronchopneumonia is now being studied intensively in America from both the clinical and laboratory aspects. Its clinical features, as described in this country by SCADDING [2] in 1937 and by the American workers, are an influenza-like onset with fever, headache, sweating and general malaise; a troublesome non-productive cough; meagre physical signs (impaired percussion note usually accompanied by râles) with X-ray evidence of a diffuse or patchy consolidation; absence of leucocytosis; and a febrile course of 7–10 days in mild cases or up to 3–4 weeks in more severe ones, without any response to chemotherapy. Secondary infection may be added, with purulent sputum and leucocytosis, or the infection may drift into a chronic stage. Pathologically there is peribronchial infiltration with mononuclear cells and the alveolar exudate consists mostly of mononuclears; later there is focal interstitial fibrosis.

The infectious nature of this disease seems to be established. MURRAY,[3] for instance, reported 146 cases among Harvard students, mostly in the winter 1938–39, and the disease has been common among hospital personnel—interns and nursing staff. The incubation period is apparently 2–3 weeks; young adults seem to be specially affected and the greatest incidence is in early winter, in contrast to the spring prevalence of lobar pneumonia. Attempts to isolate a specific causal bacterium have been unsuccessful, and both the clinical and epidemiological findings suggest a virus ætiology. Last year the isolation of two different causative agents was reported almost simultaneously by two different teams of research workers. In the spring of 1940, 15 cases of acute pneumonitis occurred among the 153 employees in one building of the National Institute of Health, Washington.[4] The clinical picture of these cases corresponded fairly well with that of atypical pneumonia, with severe and persistent headache a prominent feature. The most likely vehicle of infection was dust, and it is noteworthy that most of the affected people worked on the same floor as or the floor above that in which work on rickettsias was being done; though none of the workers in the rickettsial department itself developed the infection. From the blood of 2 out of 3 patients from whom specimens were taken, and from the spleen of the only patient who died, rickettsias of the variety responsible for "Q" fever* were recovered by intraperitoneal inoculation of guineapigs. Searches for a virus were unsuccessful, and Weil-Felix tests with *proteus X19* were also negative. Serum was obtained in convalescence from 12 patients, and in 9 instances adequate antibody to the "Q" rickettsia was present, whereas antibody was only feebly present in 2 out of 20 control sera and in the sera of 5 out of 10 workers in the rickettsial unit. This outbreak of pneumonitis was entirely confined to laboratory staff who were probably exposed to rickettsias in the dust of the building. The infection did not spread to family or hospital contacts. Thus it has features which separate it, epidemiologically, from atypical pneumonia arising in the general community.

About the same time as this report appeared, WEIR and HORSFALL [6] recorded the results obtained with nasopharyngeal washings from 4 cases of atypical pneumonia in different parts of New York state. Attempts to infect a wide variety of laboratory animals in New York were unsuccessful, and the investigators betook themselves to Kingston, Jamaica, where they were able to produce an experimental infection with pneumonic consolidation in the mongoose, an animal which is akin to the ferret, is very ferocious in captivity, and may not be imported into the United States. The pneumotropic agent isolated was filtrable, resisted glycerin, freezing and drying, could be propagated on the chorio-allantoic membrane of chick embryo, and was not apparently a natural parasite of the mongoose. It was neutralised by the serum of patients and mongooses convalescent from the pneumonic infection, but not by anti-influenza-A serum. The evidence thus seems convincing of the discovery of a new virus capable of producing an

1. Allen, W. H. *Ann. intern. Med.* 1936, **10**, 441.
2. Scadding, J. G. *Brit. med. J.* 1937, **2**, 956.
3. Murray, M. E. *New Engl. J. Med.* 1940, **222**, 565.
4. Hornibrook, J. W., Nelson, K. R., Dyer, R. E., Topping, N. H. and Bengtson, I. A. *Publ. Hlth Rep. Wash.* 1940, **55**, 1936 and 1945.

* Q fever as originally described by Derrick [5] in Australia is characterised by intense headache and fever lasting from 6–7 days up to 3–4 weeks in certain cases. The rickettsias are readily recoverable from the blood by guineapig inoculation; Weil-Felix reactions are negative.

5. Derrick, E. H. *Med. J. Aust.* 1937, **2**, 281.
6. Weir, J. M. and Horsfall, F. L. *J. exp. Med.* 1940, **72**, 595.

Digitized by Google

infectious pneumonitis in man. The virus ætiology has received further support from the finding by ADAMS [7] of cytoplasmic inclusion bodies in the bronchial epithelium of 9 fatal cases out of 32 infants who developed an atypical pneumonia similar in type to that described for adults.

Yet another possible cause of acute pneumonitis has been reported. Encephalitic infection with toxoplasma, a protozoon parasite a little like leishmania and common to many animals, has been reported in America, particularly among newborn children, and SABIN [8] has lately described 2 further cases in older children. PINKERTON and HENDERSON [9] also record 2 cases of a systemic typhus-like infection with toxoplasma, the diagnosis of which was made by guineapig inoculation of the patient's blood. Clinically there was evidence of lung involvement, and pathologically (for both patients died) an interstitial pneumonitis was present with toxoplasma demonstrable in the cells of the alveolar wall. SABIN found that this protozoon when injected intraperitoneally produced a cherry-red gelatinous pneumonitis in the mouse. There seem then to be a variety of agents capable of producing atypical pneumonia. A similar type of pneumonic infection has been recognised among troops in this country, and it is hoped that war-time duties will not prevent our research workers from taking a hand in solving this apparently complex problem.

PERIODIC PARALYSIS

PERIODIC paralysis has excited fresh interest in many quarters since WALKER [10] in 1935 reported ALLOTT'S discovery of a low serum-potassium level in a patient of hers during an attack. The clinical features of the condition, with its curious flaccid paralysis of the limbs coming on apparently spontaneously and lasting hours or days, passing off spontaneously and leaving the patient entirely free from signs or symptoms, were already well known. The significance of potassium was hinted at by early claims that various potassium salts given by mouth would prevent or abbreviate the attacks, and by BIEMOND and DANIELS'S unregarded finding of a low potassium level in one patient. After ALLOTT had rediscovered this phenomenon, he and others soon demonstrated a fairly consistent lowering of serum potassium during attacks, and regular relief of attacks by administration of potassium salts. Further observations were made on the induction of attacks by insulin, glucose and adrenaline, but the mechanism whereby these agents influence potassium concentration in either normal blood or that of subjects of the disease remained obscure. Since that time no striking advance has been made in the elucidation of the fundamental problem, but a thorough search of the literature recently made by Dr. JOHN H. TALBOTT [11] has brought to light a number of observations, clinical and experimental, that may not have been widely appreciated. The numerous cases reported are by no means all hereditary; many are apparently non-familial and the textbook name of "family periodic paralysis" should therefore be widened to simply "periodic paralysis," sometimes hereditary, sometimes sporadic. Where the condition is familial, the inheritance makes it appear dominant in some families, recessive in others. Potassium is not the only blood constituent to be disturbed during attacks; there is also a significant fall in serum phosphate but its relation to the passage of potassium out of the blood (or of sugar through the blood) is not yet determined. It has been made clear that the potassium and phosphate are not lost in the urine but migrate to some site in the tissues. The fall in serum potassium does not alone determine the paralysis but is an essential factor or accompaniment. It always occurs during paralysis, but there may be a similar fall in normal people, or even in subjects of the disease, without paralysis developing. That potassium administration relieves paralysis suggests that the lowered serum-potassium level is a factor in causing it; this would be expected to act locally on the muscles or nerve-endings involved, but in one observation injection of potassium chloride into the brachial artery, followed by venous occlusion for 8 minutes, failed to restore power to the arm. The mechanism of the potassium effect may therefore be a complicated or indirect one.

In patients with Addison's disease the administration of desoxycorticosterone acetate may render them liable, after large carbohydrate meals, to attacks of flaccid paralysis; in these the clinical features, the lowered serum potassium and phosphate, and the improvement following potassium injection all resemble what is seen in periodic paralysis. In both conditions, too, an increase in the volume of plasma and interstitial fluid, and acute cardiac dilatation have been observed. Another suggestive association is that of periodic paralysis with thyrotoxicosis, of which 35 or more examples have been reported. This raises the question whether the continuing muscle weakness in the legs, sometimes observed in thyrotoxic patients and once labelled Basedow's paraplegia, may not have a mechanism akin to that of periodic paralysis; in one such patient TALBOTT observed a greatly reduced serum-potassium level (2·1 milliequivalents per litre). In the earlier records periodic paralysis occurred surprisingly often in association with malaria, the attacks of which seemed to precipitate paralysis. It appears from this wider conspectus that periodic paralysis is to be regarded rather as a manifestation than as a disease; different disease processes, in appropriate conditions, may evoke it. Even the word "syndrome," preferred by TALBOTT, is scarcely appropriate. Its mechanism is as yet only partly elucidated. Its treatment, according to present knowledge, is the administration of 2–15 g. of potassium chloride daily, spread over the 24 hours and including a generous dose at bedtime.

7. Adams, J. M. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* March 8, 1941, p. 925.
8. Sabin, A. B. *Ibid*, March 1, 1941, p. 801.
9. Pinkerton, H. and Henderson, R. G. *Ibid*, p. 807.
10. Walker, M. B. *Lancet*, 1935, 2, 47.
11. *Medicine*, February, 1941, p. 85.

The quota of alien students who may attend the British Postgraduate Medical School at Hammersmith to study for a British qualification is now full and for the present no more students seeking a registrable qualification can be accepted. Doctors of enemy alien or enemy-occupied territory may however be admitted to the school for postgraduate work if they have registered with the Central Medical War Committee for hospital appointments with a view to securing registration by the General Medical Council. They must also have obtained a permit from the Aliens War Service Department for permission to work in an E.M.S. hospital, and they must bring a recommendation from their own refugee organisation.

Digitized by Google

Annotations

DISCHARGE FROM THE NIPPLES

THE early detection of mammary cancer is so important that we must know the precise value of every sign which may accompany the disease, and if possible express such values in numerical terms. Unfortunately data on which the significance of signs can be stated mathematically are not often available. Hinchey [1] records that of 1051 patients attending the tumour clinics of two American hospitals because of mammary lesions 88, or 8·3%, had discharge from the nipple. In 54% the discharge was bloody, in 20% serous; the remaining discharges were classified as milky, watery or miscellaneous. The lesions responsible for discharge, whatever its character, were cancer in 36%, chronic cystic mastitis in 27% and duct papilloma in 10·5%. In the remaining 27% the causes are listed as hormonal dysfunction, inflammatory cysts, fibrous mastitis and miscellaneous conditions. If, like Hinchey, we regard chronic cystic mastitis and duct papilloma as precancerous conditions, 73% of all the patients with discharge from the nipple must be regarded as having cancer or being in serious peril of it. Additional figures are given in the report for 1940 of the British Empire Cancer Campaign, in which it is stated that discharge from the nipple was an early sign in 94 (8·5%) of the 1061 cases of breast cancer analysed, and in 21 patients the earliest sign. For statistical purposes, every case-record of mammary cancer ought to state whether discharge from the nipple was present or not; if present its character should be mentioned. When the disorganisation caused by the war is past such an aim is likely to be realised through the admirable work of the clinical cancer research committee of the B.E.C.C. From their future reports we may learn to assess the significance of discharge from the nipple, as regards both its naked-eye appearances and microscopical characters, for Cheatle and Cutler [2] have pointed out that cancer cells can occasionally be recognised in smears of a mammary discharge and in some instances an early diagnosis of cancer has been established by discovering them.

ACROCEPHALY

THE sutures of the skull prevent adjacent bones from uniting, and allow growth of the cranium and its contents. When a suture disappears the bones fuse and growth ceases locally. If the occipitoparietal lines disappear prematurely, development takes place at the frontoparietal sutures and to a less extent in the metopic and interparietal regions. The front of the skull consequently bulges disproportionately upwards and forwards, while the back slopes down to the neck. The sharply pointed skull is described as oxycephalic or acrocephalic. Premature fusion of the bones in other places produces skulls of different shapes. When the occipitoparietal and frontoparietal lines disappear synchronously, interparietal growth continues and a tower skull is formed (turricephaly). If, on the other hand, fusion occurs at the interparietal lines, growth takes place forwards and backwards but not upwards—the cranium becomes unduly long and looks somewhat like a boat turned upside down (scaphocephaly). Asynchronous fusion of bones on each side produces a lopsided skull (plagiocephaly). The bone in these hypoplastic areas is flat, elsewhere it is ballooned outwards. When fusion is widespread the intracranial pressure is much increased, landmarks such as the anterior fontanelle are displaced, and peculiar prominences become visible. The bone is thin and smooth, and the diploë absent. "Digital markings" (rounded areas of thinned bone) are found on the inner table where the cerebral convolutions press against it. The bone may actually give way in a "spontaneous trephine." The middle fossa is often thrust forward so that the orbits are shallow and exophthalmos or even subluxation of the eyeball are produced and the eyes may be widely separated. This separation is called hypertelorism, but is distinct from the disease of that name in which overdevelopment of the lesser wings of the sphenoid bone causes wide separation of the eyes. Optic atrophy is rather common. The maxilla is often hypoplastic and the lower jaw relatively prognathous with the lower lip drooping forward and down; while the nasal passages and sinuses are small, the palate narrow and high, and the nasal septum grossly deviated; the nose consequently becomes hooked and the lips take on an inverted V shape, the disease in this form being known as the craniofacial dysostosis of Crouzon. The changes so far described are in bones which are preformed in membrane, but there may be associated abnormalities of the cartilage bones of the base of the skull and of the limbs, particularly in the hands and feet. There is also webbing of the fingers and toes in acrocephalo-syndactyly or Apert's disease. Associated mental defect is not uncommon, and the disease seems to be inherited in a dominant manner. These idiosyncrasies of growing bone have diverse and puzzling names. The key to their pathological mechanism was suggested over twenty years ago by Park and Powers, and the time is ripe for Ferriman's [1] monograph, a scholarly dissertation embodying many of his own observations as well as the products of wide reading. His remarks on treatment show that it is not enough to consider these unfortunate patients merely as an assembly of bizarre heads and blind eyes, fit to be shown to a collection of curious clinicians. Trinculo put his finger on our national taste for monsters:

> "What have we here? A man or a fish? . . . A strange fish! Were I in England now, (as once I was,) and had but this fish painted, not a holiday fool there but would give me a piece of silver: there would this monster make a man; any strange beast there makes a man: when they will not give a doit to relieve a lame beggar, they will lay out ten to see a dead Indian. Legged like a man! and his fins like arms!"

Earlier and more precise diagnosis, and frequent examination of the children of affected adults, could lead to operation for the prevention of optic atrophy, gross exophthalmos or ugly deformity. Operations should be done at an early age. In infants, cruciate resection may allow the cranium to open "like the petals of a flower." In older children the bone of the vault may be cut into a mosaic of small pieces, to allow expansion wherever it may be necessary.

ANOXIC PHENOMENA

THE symptoms which arise when a healthy person is deprived of his usual supply of oxygen are best known to anæsthetists and aeronauts. It is the business of the anæsthetist to avoid the very beginning of asphyxia and to recognise the earliest signs of its approach, but only of recent years, largely through the work of Courville, has he become aware of the anoxic origin of post-anæsthetic states not previously attributed to lack of oxygen. The anoxia associated with the inhalation of anæsthetics is not identical with that produced by direct oxygen lack as seen in those exposed experimentally to rarefied atmospheres. Discussing clinical manifestations of oxygen lack at the Royal Society of Medicine on May 2, Dr. E. A. G. Goldie pointed out that both signs and symptoms depend on whether anoxia is produced gradually or suddenly. If suddenly there is immediate loss of consciousness without preliminary sensation; on recovery the subject is amnesic for the experience and refuses to believe he has been unconscious

1. Hinchey, P. R. *Ann. Surg.* March, 1941, p. 341.
2. Cheatle, G. L. and Cutler, M. Tumours of the Breast, London, 1931.

1. Acrocephaly and Acrocephalosyndactyly. By David Ferriman, D.M. Oxfd, M.R.C.P. London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press. Pp. 119. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Digitized by Google

at all. When anoxia is gradually produced there is a tingling sensation followed by euphoria which dangerously masks an inability to perform accurate movements. The subject feels he is carrying out his duties with unusual ease and success. The disastrous results to an airman who is really mistiming and muddling his movements may be imagined. Some people exposed to gradual anoxia faint after experiencing the unpleasant sensations which commonly precede that event; the pulse-rate may then rise to about 120. Sudden anoxia is associated with little respiratory change, though there is often cyanosis.

RUPTURED URETHRA

THE rise in and the effects of enemy bombing must result in an increase in cases of ruptured urethra. The damage may either follow "straddle" injuries to the perineum or may complicate fracture of the pelvis. The latter type of case is by far the more serious. When the pelvic bones are fractured the usual site of injury is the membranous urethra, and according to Baer[1] rupture occurs in 1–2% of all pelvic fractures. It is brought about mainly by lateral compression of the pelvic girdle. The compression causes collapse of the pubic and ischial arches, and often fracture of the sacrum. As a result the triangular ligament is torn with damage to its enclosed structures, notably the membranous urethra, pudendal vessels and sphincter muscles. Subsequent repair is difficult because the prostate and bladder are pushed upwards and backwards, and the two ends of the ruptured urethra are displaced, leaving an interval between them of 1–2 in. Moreover, the patient may be so badly shocked, and his bony injuries so serious, that a long and difficult operation is the last thing to be desired; yet unless the rupture is repaired a lifelong deformity will result, and the patient be condemned to wear a permanent suprapubic tube. Harrison[2] describes 21 cases of rupture of the urethra treated in the Peter Bent Brigham Hospital. Of these, 12 involved the bulbous and 9 the membranous urethra, all of the latter being a complication of pelvic fracture. It may be difficult, he points out, to elicit evidence of rupture until some time after the accident; the patient may have voided urine a short time previously, and shock has the effect of diminishing renal secretion. Usually suspicion of urethral damage is aroused by the appearance of blood at the meatus. A differential diagnosis must be made between rupture of the bladder and rupture of the urethra. If the bladder is intact and the membranous urethra ruptured, the bladder can often be palpated as a symmetrical rounded mass in the midline of the pelvis. Careful rectal examination is necessary. If the prostate cannot be felt, and the rectum is compressed by a soft mass in the pelvis, there is almost certainly a complete rupture of the membranous urethra. The rectal findings demonstrate that the prostate and bladder have been torn from their attachments and displaced upwards by a large and increasing retrovesical hæmatoma. In time this is advertised by swelling and discoloration of the perineum. The presence of a mass in the suprapubic or inguinal region indicates either a rupture of the membranous urethra or of the anterior wall of the bladder. Passage of a catheter gives little information and is risky. Even if a little urine is obtained it is impossible to be sure that the tip of the catheter has entered the bladder and that it is not tapping a pool of extravasated urine. It is possible also by the passage of a catheter to convert a partial into a complete rupture of the urethra.

Harrison maintains that as soon as the patient's condition justifies anæsthesia an exploratory suprapubic cystotomy must be performed. All blood and urine are aspirated from the prevesical space and bony fragments elevated from the lacerated urethra. The bladder is then opened and examined for evidence of injury. A sound is passed through the penile urethra and guided in its passage through the displaced prostatic urethra by the index finger of the right hand placed in the orifice of the vesical outlet. Powers and Smith[3] have emphasised the value of retrograde instrumentation when urethral instrumentation proves difficult. By one or other method Harrison threads a rubber catheter through the whole course of the urethra, so that it may act as a splint. This indwelling catheter is anchored securely by means of a silk suture which is attached to the abdominal wall. Perineal drainage of extravasated blood and urine is essential; finally a drain is left in the prevesical space and the bladder closed round a Pezzer tube. At varying times after the operation (usually several weeks) the urethral catheter is withdrawn but the silk suture is left in position, so that another catheter may be inserted if it is wanted. Harrison recommends that a urethrogram should then be made. If there is no extravasation of the opaque fluid the catheter is not replaced, but the silk thread is retained as a guide for the passage of instruments. When the surgeon is satisfied that the urethra is healed the suprapubic tube is removed and the fistula allowed to close. This type of injury is, of course, extremely serious, and even when careful treatment is promptly given the result cannot often be regarded as brilliant. Of the 9 cases reviewed, 2 died from shock on the day of the accident and 3 from complications within a week. In larger series a fatality of 20% must be expected when treatment is begun within twelve hours after injury; when treatment is delayed the fatality may reach 90%.

VIRULENCE OF THE TUBERCLE BACILLUS IN MAN AND ANIMALS

THE work of Stanley Griffith for the Royal Commission on Tuberculosis was begun in 1903, so that he had a vast experience on which to draw when he discussed the virulence of the tubercle bacillus.[4] He classified animals into three groups, according to the way in which they react to human, bovine and avian types of tubercle bacillus: first, a susceptible group containing the guineapig and various species of apes and monkeys; secondly, a resistant group including the dog, rat and mouse; and thirdly, an intermediate differentiating group comprising calf, goat, horse, sheep, pig, cat and rabbit. The rabbit is generally used in laboratory work for the purpose of differentiation. Shortly before the war attention was drawn to tuberculosis occurring in the field vole (*Microtus agrestis*) under natural conditions. Griffith noted that this animal is much more susceptible to the bovine than to the eugonic human strain; experiments were in progress when the war broke out to determine whether it could be used in type determination. Of late years tuberculosis has proved to be not uncommon in the mink and silver fox. Lovell and White found[5] that of 40 mink examined 17 had tuberculous lesions, 15 being generalised. It is the custom of breeders of many fur-bearing animals to feed them on raw meat to develop a good coat, and the meat may be the source of the infection. Probably, therefore, the strain is usually, if not always, a bovine one. Griffith regarded the bovine bacillus as at least as virulent for man as the human bacillus, and quoted as evidence the proportion of bovine strains, isolated from cases of tuberculous meningitis in Great Britain. In the under 15 years group, 26·5% of cases in England and 28·3% in Scotland were traceable to bovine infection; in the 15 years and over group, the figures were 16·6 and 26·2%. The bovine strains isolated from cases of pulmonary tuberculosis in England account for only 1·6%, and for only 1% in Wales, but in Scotland

1. Baer, W. S. Quoted in Young's Practice of Urology, Philadelphia, 1926, vol. II, p. 158.
2. Harrison, J. H. *Surg. Gynec. Obstet.* March, 1941, p. 622.
3. Powers, J. H. and Smith, D. W. *N.Y. St. J. Med.* 1932, **32**, 1191.
4. *Tubercle*, February, 1941, p. 33.
5. Lovell, R. and White, E. G. *Brit. J. Tuberc.* January, 1941, p. 28.

Digitized by Google

they are responsible for 7%. The incidence of bovine phthisis is higher in Scotland in districts where the consumption of raw milk is greatest, and in about a third of the cases the evidence points to the alimentary tract as the portal of entry. About a sixth of the cases were in milkers and farm servants. There is bacterial evidence also of the transmission of the bovine bacillus from man to man, and one instance of its transmission from a farm servant to dairy cattle. These figures are particularly important now, when there is reason to believe that owing to war conditions tuberculosis in cattle is increasing.

Griffith also gave data showing that in human cutaneous tuberculosis the bovine and human types are responsible for infection in equal proportion. He believed that in most, if not all, cases of lupus the tubercle bacilli at the onset are of normal virulence and undergo attenuation during the course of the disease. This diminution of virulence is, however, not uniformly progressive; having acquired new bacterial properties the bacilli seem to remain stable for an indefinite period. Attempts to restore the virulence of some of the attenuated bovine strains by passage in calves, goats, and rabbits were successful in rather less than half the instances. Artificial attenuation on culture media led Griffith to the view that some strains retain mild pathogenic power for long periods, but there are exceptional cases in which strains eventually lose their pathogenic power completely.

HAND-MADE VERSUS MACHINE-MADE PILLS

IT seems from an examination of three kinds of pharmacopœial pill, recorded in a paper read at the Edinburgh meeting of the Pharmaceutical Society by D. H. O. Gemmell, that a pill freshly made by the pharmacist is superior to a manufactured pill. The pills investigated were rhubarb, aloes and colocynth, and hyoscyamus, which contain respectively peppermint oil, caraway oil and clove oil. The oil content of three hand-made pills of each kind was compared with that of four machine-made ones. Hand-made compound rhubarb pills all contained 2·32% of peppermint oil, while machine-made ranged from 0·19 to 0·97%; hand-made pill of aloes varied from 2·5 to 2·8% of caraway oil, machine-made from 0·22 to 1·80%; hand-made pill of colocynth and hyoscyamus varied from 4·19 to 4·40% of clove oil, machine-made from 0·63 to 3·41%. Each sample of machine-made pills examined consisted of 2 coated and 2 uncoated pills and the percentage of oil was always higher in the uncoated than in the coated pills. Mr. Gemmell suggested that the low figures recorded for the manufactured pills may be accounted for by the volatilisation of the oil during processing and that the reason why the coated pills have a lower oil content than the uncoated is no doubt because of the heat process in sugar coating. Which just goes to show that mechanisation falls down in the long run; it still takes a man to roll a pretty pill.

HEALING OF TENDONS

ON few subjects in surgery has there been such diversity of opinion as on the treatment of injuries to tendons. As in the treatment of fractures controversy centres around the advantages of immobilisation to effect repair and mobilisation to restore function; and rational treatment must reconcile the two principles. Mason and Allen[1] have now made a thorough experimental study of the healing of tendons which should banish a great deal of loose thinking. In over 100 experiments on dogs, flexor and extensor tendons were sutured and later examined histologically for strength of union and degree of irritative reaction and also tested for tensile strength after various procedures, including complete immobilisation, immobilisation followed by unrestricted activity, and immobilisation followed by guarded activity. The tensile strength of the union was found to conform to three phases observed histologically. In the first phase of exudation and fibrous union there is for five days a rapid diminution in strength; in the second phase of fibroplasia there is a gradual rise in strength until about the 16th day; and in the third long phase of organising differentiation there is a still more gradual rise in tensile strength which continues until the suture line finally resembles normal tendon. During the first and second phases of repair movement increases the irritative reaction in the tendon and leads to separation at the suture line, and even after three weeks of immobilisation unrestricted activity has a similar effect. Restricted use of the tendon, allowing a moderate range of active movement but no undue elongation, begun on the 14th day and continued for one or two weeks, produces a rapid rise in tensile strength with only a slightly greater local reaction. It is evident from this work that early mobilisation of sutured tendons, far from preventing reaction and adhesions actually leads to their increase, without at the same time helping the return of tensile strength, but that after the first fortnight movement aids healing.

1. Mason, M. L. and Allen, H. S. *Ann. Surg.* March, 1941, p. 424.

TUMOURS AND PROTOZOA

SOME work done by Mottram[1] on paramecia promises further insight into the mechanism of malignant change in the vertebrates, for long exposure of these protozoa to carcinogenic hydrocarbons such as 3 : 4-benzpyrene produced abnormal cells greatly resembling those found in tumours. The cells showed wide morphological variation which was reproduced by cell division long after the hydrocarbon had been removed. Subsequent work[2] now shows that such abnormal cells—giants, dwarfs and multiple cells—can also be produced under the influence of other blastogenic agents such as gamma and ultraviolet radiations or extremes of temperature. The relation between the behaviour of the protozoa and of animal cells now seems still closer, for the later experiments suggest that a virus may be playing a part. Abnormal cells containing inclusion bodies have been found in a culture of aspidisca which had been subjected to a temperature of 40° C. for a minute six days before examination, and the staining reactions indicated that the inclusions were of nuclear material. Other cells in the culture showed viscosity changes similar to those which precede the formation of abnormals by blastogenic agents. Direct infection of healthy cells by the virus has not however been accomplished. That a definite alteration in the metabolism of the infected cells has been brought about seems evident from the abnormal staining seen, for the inclusions appear to have amassed nucleic acid at the expense of the cell nuclei. Whether a virus already present in the cultures is being stimulated by the abnormal environment, or whether a virus is actually being produced by the treatment is not clear.

SPECIAL RATIONS

THE Food Rationing (Special Diets) Advisory Committee of the Medical Research Council has lately made two recommendations to the Ministry of Food, one dealing with special rations of fresh liver for the treatment of pernicious anæmia, and the other with cases of alleged sensitivity to margarine. The committee advised that fresh liver is only necessary for the rare patients in whom parenteral injection of liver extract causes anaphylactic shock, and the ministry will grant special rations to such cases if authentic. Application, with full medical evidence, should be sent to Prof. J. C. Drummond, Ministry of Food, Neville House, Page Street, S.W.1. The ministry has received many applications for special rations of butter from people who say they are sensitive to margarine. In the advisory committee's opinion, however, true sensitivity to margarine, if it exists, must be very rare. Cases where medical data suggest the possibility will be tested on application to Professor Drummond.

1. Mottram, J. C. *Nature, Lond.* 1940, **145**, 184.
2. *Ibid.* April 19, 1941, p. 479.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

POSTWAR HOSPITAL SERVICES

BY ALISTAIR HUNTER, M.B. CAMB., M.R.C.P.
K. M. A. PERRY, M.D. CAMB., M.R.C.P.
J. M. VAIZEY, M.D. CAMB., M.R.C.P.

MEDICINE at the moment enjoys a privileged position in its relative independence and freedom from state interference, but if this is to continue it must offer in return a service which will keep pace with and even contribute to the changing ideas of social progress. Of recent years, it seems to us, medicine has been open to the charge of furthering its own interests rather than the needs of the community. It is not surprising that the call for reform has been heard increasingly. Sometimes the profession itself has protested against some of its worst features, often individual doctors have clamoured for a change in their lot, and of late politicians have discovered in this situation a likely manœuvre which might serve them well in some future election. This last factor warns us of the danger of some change being forced on medicine by those who have little knowledge of its needs and no respect for the best of its traditions. It is clear that reform must come from within and must have the support of a large part of the profession itself.

Two things concern us: first and most important, the ideal of service to the community both in sickness and in health; second, the welfare of those who work to serve the patients—doctors, nurses, lay administrators, almoners and the rest—since unless these are considered the primary consideration will be nullified.

For the first, medicine must have its four main functions of healing, prevention, teaching and research established and coördinated so that the greatest benefits may be obtained from each. Such a service must obviously affect much of our social and economic life if the prevention of illness is to be fostered, if the acutely ill are to be cared for, and if a place is to be found for the chronic sick and their absorption into a useful life in the community achieved. In the interests of health, medicine should act as a powerful adviser to the state, enabling the results of its researches to be carried into practice. In return, the individual doctor is entitled to a fair standard of living with leisure to develop his cultural interests and with a freedom of thought and action that will enable him to continue his work undisturbed by narrower political restrictions.

If all the various activities of medicine are to be coördinated there must be a single central body concerned with broad questions of policy and armed with ultimate executive power. The precise nature of this body is outside the scope of this article, but a corporation on the lines of the B.B.C. appears to be the ideal. It must be fully representative of all professional activities and have easy access to the legislature. Although it will have full executive powers it will presumably delegate these to regional bodies whose task will be to coördinate all medical services within their regions.

REGIONALISATION

The principles of regionalisation adopted in the E.M.S. have such great advantages that they are likely to form the basis for any future scheme. The present scheme is far from perfect, for central control is limited, and the independent financial powers of the various local bodies enable them to obstruct coöperation in the pursuit of their own aims. We hold strongly that finance should be regionally controlled and that professional administrators should take the place of local bodies who are often ill-equipped to understand hospital needs. The geographical location of these regions is not discussed here, both because it has been fully treated in earlier articles, notably those of THE LANCET Special Commissioner (Dr. Stephen Taylor) and Sir Farquhar Buzzard, and also because the present situation with increasing air-raid activity makes the position of our towns and hospitals hard to foretell. It seems reasonable to expect that in the interests of economy and also of cherished local traditions use will be made of existing hospitals at first and often permanently, but the chance to rebuild is unique.

Each hospital region will be under the control of an administrative body responsible to the central authority. This body will coördinate hospital activity with other services, such as public health, and will also coördinate the relations between the individual hospitals of each region. In these interests it may insist on a certain standard of uniformity of administration and practice, but beyond this individual hospitals will be encouraged to solve their own special problems for themselves. The regional hospitals will be graded according to their size and facilities for treating the sick, and will be based on a key hospital. This will always be a general hospital equipped with staff of the highest standard, and usually a recognised teaching hospital. Other hospitals will be graded from this. All the hospitals in a region will be interdependent, and transfer of patients from one to another will be easy and arranged by the regional office who will provide suitable transport, which will be less difficult in peace than in war. Special hospitals will also be provided for mental patients, cases of tuberculosis and other infectious diseases, and the chronic sick. The problem presented by this last group has long awaited proper solution, and must include the provision both of hospitals and rehabilitation centres and perhaps even clinics on the lines of Papworth if these people are to be enabled to live the most useful life open to them. Certain specialised hospitals, such as those for neurology, diseases of the chest and genito-urinary systems, call for discussion. The standard of research and postgraduate teaching which they often attain, and their value as a meeting place for many consultants from different hospitals, will justify their retention; but we feel that their work could often form a unit in a general hospital, and it is questionable whether many more should be built.

In addition to inpatient services, outpatient clinics must be provided. These will be spread over many hospitals and even form separate clinics throughout the region, but admission to suitable hospitals, except in cases of urgency, will be arranged by the regional authority. The administration of such clinics cannot be considered here, but we do support a system of appointments for patients, and the separate attendance of new and old cases.

MEDICAL STAFFS

The medical staffs of the regional hospitals should almost all be of recognised consultant status, and we feel that they should be paid. Their appointment should be under contract with the central medical body. It seems important that all such appointments should be made on the recommendation of a regional medical council representative of the medical staffs of all the individual hospitals, for such a body would be most competent to estimate the qualifications of candidates. We are opposed to full-time contracts because we feel that with certain exceptions they tend to produce a monotonous and over-regulated service which would encourage mental staleness and inertia instead of the wider and more independent outlook. Part-time contracts would allow a certain amount of private practice, which would give a more varied life to the consultant and benefit the cultural status of the profession. The bulk of the consultant's time, however, up to three-quarters, should be at the service of his hospital work and his terms of contract and remuneration should indicate this. At present the need for making a living under expensive conditions takes up much of the time of the staff, especially at a period in their careers when they could be of greatest value to their hospitals; this also may lead to an attitude of aloofness and we strongly urge the need for closer contact both in social and professional life between all ranks in the profession. Private practice should be allowed in principle for the reason we have stated, although postwar social conditions may limit it; it should be carried out from hospitals where outpatient clinics, with inpatient blocks, and with adequate secretarial and investigation services should be available for private patients. Such a scheme should benefit the profession and public alike. It will help to maintain the standard of the consultant, and with the easier financial conditions men of ability will no longer be deterred from a consultant's career by lack of private means. The public will be able to get service of the highest standard at reasonable fees and will be protected

Digitized by Google

against some of the forms of questionable practice that can be disguised under a West End address.

Consultants in a region should primarily be appointed to individual hospitals according to their capacity, but men with special experience of one sort or another should be available for consultant work throughout the whole region in special hospitals or other situations where their experience may be valuable. Consultants should from time to time be sent to study the methods and ideas of other countries, and attendance at international conferences should be encouraged and financially supported; this ideal is followed successfully by the Mayo Clinic. No consultant posts should involve hospital residence. The junior posts up to and sometimes including registrar status will be resident and employed on a whole-time basis for a limited period. They will be limited as at present, but we suggest that a maximum period of five years in any hospital below the rank of consultant staff should be stipulated. We would recommend better payment for newly qualified house-officers.

ADMINISTRATION, NURSING AND TECHNICAL STAFFS

The administration side of the hospitals should be in the hands of whole-time laymen who have had special training for their work and qualified by diploma examination. There will be regional administrators, among whom a small medical personnel may be desirable, and individual hospital administrators. There should be the possibility of change from post to post, since this will encourage the development of new ideas. The post of medical superintendent should be abolished, for either the clinical or the administration side of his work tends to be neglected, and the responsibility is so great that delegation of duty is difficult; in addition, the establishment of such a senior resident post often tends to a cramped outlook which reacts badly on its occupant. The harassed officer, overburdened with work for which he is often ill-equipped with knowledge, tends to become a wary political fencer who views each new advance as a potential source of complaints which must be stifled if he is to retain his job. The lay administrator should work closely with the medical staff and have under him fully trained specialists, such as stewards, surveyors and technicians, all of whom should be properly qualified and remunerated. Secretarial help of a similarly qualified nature should be provided generously, and this will enable proper hospital records to be kept and standardised throughout the regions. The hospital almoners provide a specialised welfare service which can be of the greatest value in dealing with the aftercare of patients and the home status of outpatients. They should be widely employed and should be fully trained by the Almoners Institute.

Nursing staff presents a difficult problem both of training and recruitment, which has become acute. If the best type of person is to be attracted to this profession drastic reforms must be instituted. At present nurses are often burdened with traditional restrictions which have long been discarded by the community as a whole. Excessive hours of work, inadequate remuneration and provision for old age are scarcely compensated by regulated conditions of off duty at present prevailing. The recognition of the right of nurses to live their own social lives and to make what use they wish of their off-duty time is in many places long overdue. The alterations required may involve a change in the present system of communal life with its suggestion of a monastic novitiate.

CONCLUSION

We have suggested a tentative basis for a postwar hospital and consultant service based on general principles.* We realise that this is only part of a wider health service which may have important bearings on our whole economic and social structure. It is impracticable under war-time conditions to give more detailed proposals. We have in mind a state service with central control under a national corporation. Hospitals will be grouped geographically in regions and graded according to their special capacity; all hospitals will be coördinated by a regional executive responsible ultimately to the central authority. Within this framework individual hospitals should be encouraged to form their own methods of working. Medical staffs should be of consultant status and appointed by the central body only after local recommendation; they should have part-time paid contracts except in certain special cases. Hospital administration should be in the hands of trained laymen and not of medical superintendents. Adequate technical and other services should be provided by properly qualified persons. Reforms in nursing conditions seem to be overdue.

It is not easy to propose a reform of the profession which will please all sections, and still less easy to carry it through. There is no single body sufficiently representative of medicine to do this, and we believe that in the proper time a Royal Commission which can sift all the available evidence should be set up. In the meantime constant discussion and inquiry among the profession will prepare them to give a better judgment on the questions at issue when important decisions have to be made.

* The scheme we have sketched is by no means complete; for a fuller discussion of details see the reviews of THE LANCET Special Commissioner (*Lancet*, 1939, **2**, 945) and Sir Farquhar Buzzard (*Ibid*, 1941, **1**, 155), and recent articles by Mr. J. B. Hunter (*Ibid*, 1941, **1**, 287) and Prof. J. A. Ryle (*Ibid*, 1940, **1**, 158). In addition the Cave and Sankey Commissions in 1931 and 1937 made pertinent recommendations.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

RHEUMATIC FEVER DRIVE

DURING the past few years the incidence of infantile paralysis has decreased in the State of New York and the stream of children seeking orthopædic care at the state reconstruction home at West Haverstraw has slackened. Dr. Edward S. Godfrey, Jun., state commissioner of health, has seized this opportunity to help another group of crippled or potentially crippled children, and 96 beds at the home are to be set aside under the charge of Dr. Thistle McKee for the care of children with early rheumatic fever in the subacute and convalescent stage. But Dr. Godfrey is spreading his net wide and under the direction of Dr. David D. Rutstein postgraduate courses will be held in clinical aspects of rheumatic disease, case-finding studies conducted throughout the state and a preliminary survey made of the possibilities of developing a cardiac service in the state. The programme will include investigations into the ætiology, prevention and treatment of rheumatic fever and the evaluation of the various methods of treatment. It is also proposed to establish a model cardiac clinic at West Haverstraw where facilities will be available to physicians who wish to obtain special experience in the diagnosis and care of this disease.

BUREAU OF PNEUMONIA CONTROL

Dr. Henry van Zile Hyde of Syracuse has been appointed head of New York State Bureau of Pneumonia Control in succession to Dr. Edward S. Rogers, who was recently provisionally appointed assistant commissioner for medical administration in the state department of health. Dr. Hyde graduated from Johns Hopkins University School of Medicine in 1933 and served his internship in the Johns Hopkins Hospital. In 1936 he began the practice of internal medicine in Syracuse and has lately helped in a coöperative hospital study of antipneumococcus serums. He has also been clinical instructor in medicine at the college of medicine of Syracuse University.

SCOTLAND

MEDICAL MISSIONARY CENTENARY

THE Edinburgh society was founded in 1841 as the Edinburgh Association for Sending Medical Aid to Foreign Countries. During its life it has trained over 300 students for work in the mission field. Most of these have been British, but there have also been Indians, Arabs, Chinese, Armenians, and Persians. Its first medical missionary was sent to Ireland to work among the poor of the Roman Catholic community at the request of the Irish Presbyterian Church. Dr. John Owen Evans, a London graduate, was the first to go to India. Since then many others have been sent to foreign lands: Lechmere Taylor, a former superintendent and secretary of the E.M.M.S., spent 32 years in Jalalpur; Dugald Christie founded the Moukden Medical College; Wong Fun, believed to be the first Chinese graduate from a Western University; Henry Fowler worked among the lepers of Central China; John Smith was one of the

Digitized by Google

pioneers in Uganda; P. K. Vartan, an Armenian, helped establish the society's hospital in Nazareth; and Frank Mackinnon, whose monument in the Holy Land is the Victoria Hospital in Damascus. In this country the society, through Dr. P. D. Handyside, founded the first home medical mission—the Livingstone Medical Mission in the Cowgate, Edinburgh. An infant play centre and the Hawthornbrae Convalescent Home for tired women and children are now also run by the mission, and the historic Magdalen Chapel in the Cowgate has been placed in the hands of the society, which is undenominational. Although "meth" and eau-de-cologne drinking is on the upgrade, social conditions in the Cowgate have improved enormously since the old days, and families, and indeed generations, still look to the mission for help of all kinds from midwifery to dentistry.

BEHAVIOUR OF SOME COMMON FEVERS IN WAR-TIME

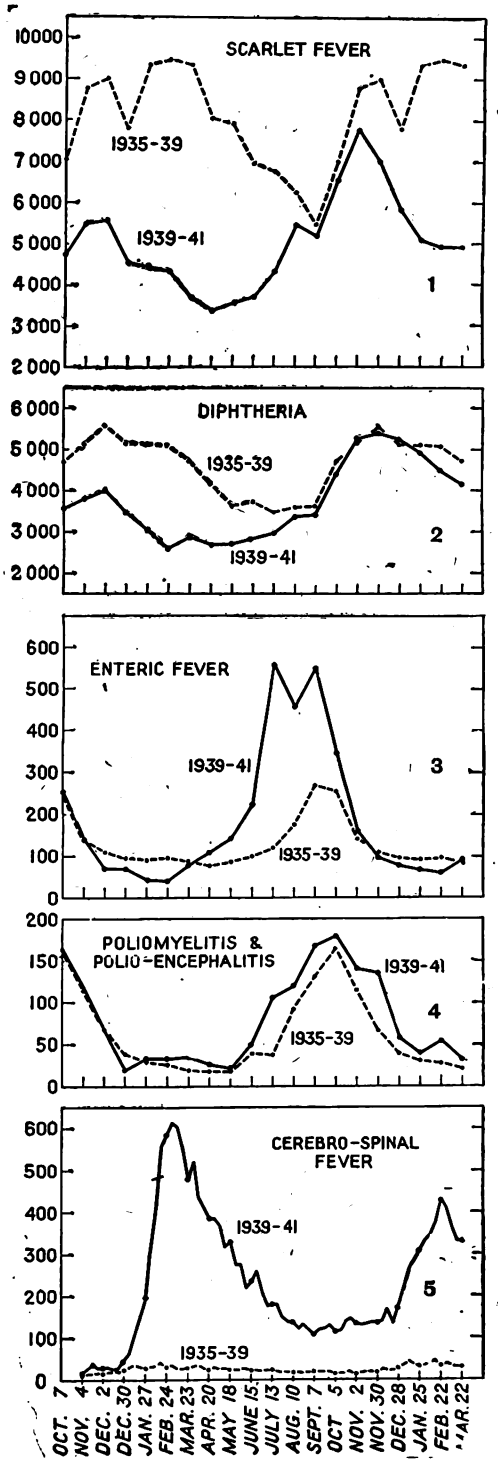
No major influenza epidemic developed in the winter of 1940–41 and, with the exception of cerebrospinal fever, the course of infectious diseases since the outbreak of war has been a matter for satisfaction. The table below shows the numbers of notifications reported for 5 diseases in 1940 compared with the years preceding the war, while the diagrams compare the trend they have followed since September, 1939, up to the third quarter of the present year.

NUMBER OF NOTIFICATIONS IN ENGLAND AND WALES
(From the Registrar-General's weekly reports)

—	1935	1936	1937	1938	1939	1940
Scarlet fever ..	120,532	104,896	95,832	99,413	78,201	65,547
Diphtheria ..	65,494	58,205	61,435	65,720	47,710	46,680
Enteric fever ..	1,781	2,566	2,145	1,358	1,524	2,835
Poliomyelitis and polio-encephalitis	700	586	861	1,582	836	1,106
Cerebrospinal fever	875	1,011	1,157	1,293	1,508	12,793

Scarlet fever, which tends to show a secular swing every few years, was falling, it will be seen, in the pre-war period and this downward trend, far from being checked, continued to a level substantially below recent previous experience. Its course during 1940 was, however, rather unusual (see fig. 1). The normal trend, as shown by the median figures for 1935–39, is a decline from early spring until the autumn when the customary seasonal rise sets in. In 1940 notifications were very low in the earlier part of the year but began to rise at the beginning of April, so that at the time of the normal minimum there was but little difference between the two curves. School closure in the early days of the war and subsequent reopening may well have played a part in this change. At the beginning of the present year notifications were falling steeply and at the latest date shown were again well below the average of 1935–39.

Diphtheria shows a very similar course (fig. 2), though its relatively low level in the first half of 1940 gives an annual total well below the experience of 1935–38. In the latter half of 1940 it differed but little from the experience of the previous 5 years. At present it is slightly below normal and it is to be hoped that the extension of inoculation recently advocated so strongly by Sir Wilson Jameson will be sufficiently wide to avoid a return to the unsatisfactory peace-time state of affairs and that a preventable disease may, under the exigencies of war, be in fact prevented. The enteric fevers, typhoid and paratyphoid, were, in total, somewhat above the level of 1935–39, but in view of some of the conditions of life prevailing the position is reassuring. No serious epidemic of typhoid occurred and the excess of notifications in the summer months was, it seems, the product of a somewhat widespread incidence of the paratyphoid group. In the latter half of 1940 and beginning of this year incidence has differed little from normal (fig. 3). Acute anterior poliomyelitis and polio-encephalitis was in total rather above the normal level in 1940, though less than in the epidemic year 1938. Its seasonal trend (fig. 4), with an autumn rise, was as usual and at present notifications are few and normal for the time of year. The only black spot is the incidence of cerebrospinal fever which, as previous diagrams have shown (*Lancet*, 1940, 1, 988), has been far in excess of any previous experience. The year's total for 1940 was nearly 13,000 cases, or more than tenfold the normal experience. Much of this excess was concentrated in the early months of the year but even at its minimum in the autumn the weekly figures were, it will be seen, far in excess of normal (fig. 5). The lowest point, in the week ending Sept. 7, was 106 notifications compared with some 10–20 in a normal year. Subsequently a slow and uneven rise set in to reach a peak of 430 cases in the week ending Feb. 22, one week earlier than the peak of 1940. Incidence has declined slowly since then to 334 cases in the week ending March 22, and 309 in the week ending April 26, so it seems certain that this year's epidemic will be on a rather smaller scale than that of 1940, though still relatively large and widespread.



The notifications of scarlet fever, diphtheria, enteric fever and poliomyelitis *in 4-weekly periods*, and of cerebrospinal fever *weekly*, between the outbreak of war in September, 1939, and March 22, 1941, compared with the median values in the same periods in the 5 years 1935–39.

Digitized by Google

THE BLEEDER AND THE LABORATORY

DIFFERENTIATION of the various hæmorrhagic diseases is not always easy. Prof. L. J. WITTS, addressing the Halton Medical Society on May 2, ran over the most recent tests, some of which carry latent therapeutic possibilities. Following Macfarlane's recent review, he explained hæmostasis from capillary bleeding as due to two factors: the contraction of the capillaries and the subsequent sealing by coagulation. In purpura hæmorrhagica capillary contraction is at fault, the bleeding time prolonged and snake venom relatively ineffective. In hæmophilia the capillaries contract well and the bleeding time is normal, but when the capillaries relax hæmorrhage recurs from failure of coagulation; snake venom is of value in preventing this recurrent bleeding. In purpura hæmorrhagica the capillary lesion may appear to be localised; Professor Witts described one case in which epistaxis and another in which menorrhagia was the presenting symptom. This localisation is probably never absolute, however, and other symptoms such as skin purpura may be elicited on inquiry though they have been too slight to attract the patient's attention. Splenectomy probably exerts a beneficial effect on the capillaries as well as on the platelets. Menstruation has a harmful effect on the capillaries; quite apart from menorrhagia, purpuric symptoms are worse at this time and this is at any rate one factor in vicarious menstruation. In Professor Witts's experience bleeding rarely ceases immediately after splenectomy, and he has seen it continue for anything from 3 days to 3 weeks after the operation. He therefore advised against instant operation in purpura with a short history; in acute cases transfusion is the sheet anchor of treatment.

TESTS TO BE APPLIED IN CASES OF HÆMORRHAGIC DISEASE

Capillaries	Venous blood	Quantity required
Platelets	Red cells, white cells, Hb, E.S.R. and hæmatocrit	1 c.cm.
Differential film		
Bleeding time	Coagulation (Lee & White)	4 c.cm.
Coagulation (Dale & Laidlaw)	Retraction at 24 hours and serum bilirubin	5 c.cm.
Tourniquet test	Fibrinogen, Howell, Quick, venom alone, venom + lecithin	5 c.cm.
Peck test		15 c.cm.

The tests (see table) he is now using in the investigation of hæmorrhagic diseases can all be applied to the patient at one sitting. The inclusion of a differential white count is a reminder of the importance of leukæmia as a cause of purpura. We should be chary of diagnosing an idiopathic purpura hæmorrhagica after middle life; neoplasm, or drugs such as Sedormid, should then be suspected as possible causes. The time of bleeding from a needle puncture is a valuable indication of the hæmorrhagic tendency. A bleeding time above 10 min. implies a hæmorrhagic tendency and makes it fairly certain that the patient will give trouble if any operation is carried out. Unfortunately there is a considerable overlap between the normal and the abnormal, and in doubtful cases, as suggested by Ivy, it might be useful to apply a tourniquet at 40 mm. Hg. and carry out the needle puncture below this.

The Dale and Laidlaw test, and similar tests of capillary-blood coagulation, have the theoretical advantage that there is something like the normal sequence of events—the blood streaming over the injured tissues. In practice they give misleadingly optimistic results in hæmophilia and during heparin treatment. The diagnosis of hæmophilia is often called in doubt when there is no family history of the disease. This is not uncommon because the hæmophiliac woman transmits the tendency to only half her sons and half her daughters, so that it may skip several generations. In such cases confusion may be made worse by indecisive results from capillary blood coagulation tests; it is then essential to examine venous blood.

The mechanical resistance of the capillaries is tested by placing the sphygmomanometer cuff round the arm at 80 mm. Hg for 5 min. and noting the number of petechiæ in a circle 2·5 cm. in diameter (the dimensions of a half-penny) placed 4 cm. below the bend of the elbow. Up to 7–10 tiny petechiæ are normal, but the test has little diagnostic value. It was originally devised as a test for scarlatina and may be positive in people with no other sign of hæmorrhagic tendency and negative in frank thrombocytopenia. Many attempts have been made to improve the estimation of the capillary resistance—such as Göthlin's modification of the tourniquet test, and the suction test. There are physiological variations in capillary resistance in different parts of the body, and moreover the capillaries are affected by exposure to sun and wind, by the menstrual cycle, by previous distension and by the occurrence of purpura or bleeding. The suction test has been widely used as a measure of the scorbutic tendency or of vitamin-C reserves, but the results are so flatly contradictory that some of the observers must have been ignorant of the fallacies inherent in the method. Crandon showed no increase in capillary fragility in spite of the development of manifest scurvy on an experimental diet lacking in vitamin C, and Scarborough demonstrated that the capillary fragility in malnourished patients can be repaired by vitamin P but not by vitamin C. There is little correlation between the large subcutaneous hæmorrhages of scurvy and the fragility of the capillaries of the skin. Some of the confusion may have been caused by the use of natural sources of vitamin C which also contain vitamin P, but in any event vitamin P is not known to have any real therapeutic value. In the Peck test the resistance of the capillaries to the toxic action of snake venom is measured. This test often confirms the presence of a hæmorrhagic tendency, but the standards are ill-defined and there is great overlap with the normal.

In studying the coagulation of venous blood and retraction of the clot, it must be remembered that coagulation is only a potential quality of the blood, and does not occur until the blood is exposed to abnormal conditions. As Nygaard has emphasised, these tests are affected not only by intrinsic hæmatological factors but also by extrinsic factors such as cleanliness, quality and size of glassware and the like. The normal coagulation time (Lee and White) appears to be about 6½ min., with a range of 3½–10 min. Clot retraction is often deficient in purpura hæmorrhagica, but this finding is not diagnostic since retraction is occasionally absent in normal men. The fibrinogen content of the blood is of no practical importance in the hæmorrhagic diseases; 10% of the normal amount is sufficient for clot formation in the ordinary way, and the level in the hæmorrhagic diseases never sinks below that. Congenital fibrinopenia is excessively rare and will probably be shown up by the low sedimentation-rate. Nor is calcium of any practical importance because the critical value for blood coagulation is lower than that necessary for survival.

Much information has been gained recently by the study of oxalated or citrated plasma; such plasma will clot if recalcified, and this is a more elegant way of measuring coagulation than by using whole blood. Clotting can be accelerated by the addition of tissue extracts such as emulsion of brain, and such accelerated clotting tests (Quick) are believed to give some indication of the amount of prothrombin in the plasma. Lack of prothrombin is the cause of bleeding in jaundice and in melæna neonatorum, and it can sometimes be corrected by the administration of vitamin K. Tissue extract or thromboplastin appears to consist of a water-soluble, heat-labile protein and a fat-soluble, heat-stable lipoid. The separate effect of the two factors can be simulated and studied by the use of snake venom (water-soluble fraction) and lecithin (fat-soluble fraction). Such studies suggest that hæmophilia is associated with shortage of the water-soluble factor and purpura hæmorrhagica with shortage of the fat-soluble factor. Nevertheless other interpretations can be placed on the facts, such as the

Digitized by Google

presence of interfering factors in the plasma. The studies are of interest because they enlarge our diagnostic powers and also because they reveal a humoral defect in purpura hæmorrhagica; hæmatologists have always suspected that a single lesion may underlie the platelet deficiency and the capillary disorder.

Professor Witts ended by expressing the hope that on such lines effective medical treatments may be found for these disabling diseases.

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

LISTS of successful candidates for the various post-graduate degrees make those of us who have been swept up in the machine of military medicine take stock of experience gained at the cost of nearly two years of civil medicine, and look—not without a little anxiety—to our future prospects. Have we gained on the swings what we lost on the roundabouts, or are we taking a slow but slippery course downwards from the eminence reached after seven years of hard work and hard play as medical students and housemen?

For my part, and I have been lucky, I make the balance about all square; and after managing the wine-books of a mess for nine months one should be able to balance anything. The first winter was rough, but I liked it; lath and plaster were not made to resist the cold of three months of snow and wind. "Bundling"* was the official method of bedding out several thousand young men, but in most cases, during the cold weather, the bundling board disappeared in favour of three in a bed for extra warmth. Body-musters of batches of men, with the sick-bay thermometer registering 22 degrees of frost, are not pleasant for either party, yet few seemed to suffer any ill effects. To hear the chief petty officer intoning, in broad Lancashire, his instructions to each class to drop their pants to their ankles and raise their hands above their heads on seeing the medical officer was a daily tonic, accentuated on the day when the first Scotsman to arrive in his native dress non-plussed our friend, and solved the problem of what a true Scot wears under a kilt. Then there was the man who joined up in a bowler hat. Other impressions that stick are the fine physique of the early lot who volunteered, mostly members of the R.N.V.R. before the outbreak of war, the high standard of health throughout the following thousands, although the mark of the coalmines or of some of our great northern industrial areas had been left indelibly on many, and the great improvement in general well-being a mere five weeks of good food, plenty of exercise and no mental worries can bring about. Every one of these men put on weight—many over a stone in five weeks. Surely no harm could come of a spell of this type of life for every boy leaving school in the future days of peace?

Medical experience was rather limited, but vaccination proved an unexpected stumbling-block, producing some fierce and slow-healing ulcers with an incidence of about 8% of fever, headache and malaise on the twelfth day; one case had a lobster-like rash. It was good to see the miraculous improvement in the prognosis of meningococcal meningitis. In our small series of cases all recovered, and the gratitude of relations during a trying three months was heartening. A well-to-do parent whose son had survived but had been left with a fleeting facial paralysis, was the only one who showed us any antagonism. It was interesting to get five peptic ulcer perforations; and was it just coincidence that they coincided with increased number and severity of air-raids? Summer brought glorious days under canvas, nursing the sick in bell tents; helping to wield that powerful word "requisition," delving into water tanks, septic tanks, drainage tanks, electric power and all modern conveniences; and eating salmon produced by one of the sick-berth staff without going too carefully into its origin.

Now at sea, I have almost lost touch with medicine. Reading without colleagues with whom to discuss the subject becomes dry and sterile. A fighting ship cannot afford to carry sick passengers for longer than necessary, and the complete absence of a chance to follow up cases is annoying and strange. But there are things on the credit side: knowledge of shipmates gained from living close to them for six months or more without sight of a village or a tree; and glimpses of bird life hundreds of miles from anywhere, snow-bunting landing on the foc'sle, skeins of geese and even swans migrating; the chance to learn that "kittiwake" is neither the name of a North American tribe nor a gambling term, and that a fulmar is not just another aircraft. All the romance of the sea, of shipping and commerce can be savoured in the meeting of a convoy somewhere at sea, in escorting it for days through dangerous waters, or in passing a lone ship heavily laden and homeward bound.

* * *

Last Saturday night's fire at St. Stephen's was annoying but in no way comparable to the fire of Oct. 16, 1834, when the old Palace of Westminster was burned out completely with the exception of St. Stephen's hall. Fire had previously played a part in the life of the House of Commons, for it was after the fire of 1512 that the palace ceased to be used as a royal residence and the commoners met in St. Stephen's chapel for the next three centuries—those who could stay the course. The vast new palace which rose on the cinders between 1840 and 1867 was like York Minster built of Magnesian limestone which catches the rosy tint of the setting sun and sometimes glows of itself like a Dutch holy babe. But so perishable is the stone in the acid fumes and soot of a great city that much of the elaborate carving fell away and was taken by members for their rockeries. The ill-natured bomb will have solved the vexed question of ventilation in the debating hall which members have always used as an excuse for cold feet and hot heads. At first air was pumped into the chamber from an intake at the top of the Victoria Tower where it was presumed to be clean and the vitiated air was extracted through apertures in the ceiling—a combination of feeble plenum and heat exhaust which was both inefficient and noisy. In 1854 the system was reversed, both Victoria and clock towers being used as upcast shafts, with a furnace at the foot of each. The incoming air was warmed, filtered and humidified and engineers came from far to see this paragon of ventilation. Nevertheless the ladies' gallery complained of the smell of horse manure drawn in from the court and members on the floor of the house were reminded exasperatingly that their less conscientious fellows were smoking tobacco outside. This led to a new installation of the plenum system which left the air stagnant in some parts of the house and draughty in others. And finally the National Physical Laboratory was called in to ascertain on a model how a gentle circulation of air over members' faces could be achieved without the sensation of draught. They hardly expected this Hitler-sent opportunity of starting from scratch.

* * *

A week or so ago the *Times* gave space to several letters objecting to the use of the word "contact" in broadcasts and elsewhere as a transitive verb, meaning "to get in touch with." The word owes its popularity in some measure to its aeronautical and electrical associations and to some extent supplies a want; and it may be asked when have these purists of Pall Mall, these letter-writers from country houses, ever been known to supply us in our hour of verbal need? For we are badly in need of some new words. To take an elementary instance, people often have to refer to some connexion like a brother-in-law's brother. Why not "bilber"? Similarly "bilser," "sil," and "mil." Of course mil and sil have other meanings but the context will generally make it clear that one is discussing an in-law, not a millilitre or a yellowish pigment used by ancient painters. For our more immediate needs we should have more words of the "boycott" type, words that are like one-act plays and tell a whole story: something for the grey squirrelling of the Japanese, the young cuckooing of the Germans in puppet states, the ichneumon methods of their embassies and legations. We need a word to describe the defence mechanism which makes a family or nation draw together in times of disaster, and its opposite when they quarrel and become strangers to each other in prosperity, possibly by a dispersal mechanism. There is a story from the Boer War of an old colonel at the Staff

* Under "Bundle" the O.E.D. says: "... To sleep in one's clothes on the same bed or couch with (as once was customary with persons of opposite sexes, in Wales and New England), 1781."—Ed. L.

Digitized by Google

College who grunted to another "I wish this damned war were finished and we could get back to some real soldiering." We get the same thing in medicine—"To blazes with this preventing and curing business; let's get down to some respectable medicine." We want one word for the side-tracker, the man who is happily lost in detail. A psychologist once said that if a person were suspected of being something not respectable like a thief or a homosexualist, and were called one, then if he were not he laughed, if he were he was indignant in his denials. We want one word for this overacting refutation, of which, of course, there is a splendid Biblical example. One would like to commend these needs to the *Times* letter-writers, hinting that there are a lot of monosyllables that as yet have no meaning attached to them—dunt, gosk and munt are my fancies. I should also like to suggest a word for the armchair critic—how rarely a woman!—whose mental activity demands some work and finds it in criticising others, but whose bodily activity is nil. How about a quoyster? L. *queri*, to complain; adj. querulous, or possibly quey, Scot., a cow that has not yet had a calf; and oyster, a notoriously sedentary bivalve.

* * *

When I was a clerk to Dr. Geoffrey Evans I often had the privilege of hearing his views on constipation. It was with much pleasure therefore that I recognised, in his letter in THE LANCET of April 26, a well-known phrase: "The objective is the evacuation of a soft formed stool with a sense of completion." The war has taught Dr. Evans economy of words, for in the old days that phrase was altogether more grandiose. So deep an impression did it make on my youthful mind that I set it to music, or, to be more accurate, adapted it to the chant commonly used for the 104th psalm.

1. The objective to be achieved, | is stated in terms | of a | form-ed | stool: Pre- | e-fer- | a-bly | soft.
2. Which shall be evacuated with a sense | of com- | pletion: and without wind or abdom- | in-al | dis-com - | fort.

* * *

Jim and Ern don't take a lot of interest in international politics. They are more concerned, as they have been for the past three or four decades, with tilling the land. Jim is the horseman and Ern drives the tractor. Jim and his horse Victor are on terms of great intimacy and discuss all matters of common interest. "Whaur shall us go nixt, Victor ol' man? 'Adn't us better go down to the barn and pick up they bags o' tetties? You knaws the way to the barn so well as I do, doanee Victor, my buck? An' when us gits there I wants for you to back the cart right een under so's I shan't have so far to lift they ol' sacks, 'cos they'm 'eavy. You knaws all 'bout it, doanee my dear? Wull, come awn theyn!" No less than Jim to his Victor is Ern, a man of few words, attached to his tractor. I'm pretty sure I saw him patting it one day when it was jibbing a bit and he is reputed to take the starting-handle to bed with him ostensibly for safety but probably for company. For the whole of one glorious spring morning I was privileged to ride the drill behind Ern and his tractor. From time to time we had to stop to refill with oats, working silently together as a good team should. Halfway through the morning Ern took a breather lasting perhaps a minute and a half. "I yur they Jerries was auver Plymouth agin las' night," he said, and resumed his seat on the tractor. That was the sole comment on the war that I heard him make in a whole week.

* * *

One good thing can be said of war. It makes a break in the monotonous lives of the many. It releases from backwaters those who long to taste the joy of movement and change—change not only to new work but also to new faces. In the great reshuffle at the beginning of this war, we were lucky in that one of the members of our small community kept us amused throughout the dull days of winter. He looked a jovial old boy, red in the face, stout and genial, but we were soon to learn that our first impressions were too favourable. He was not so genial. We suspected that all was not going to be well when he kicked out at a ward locker that had been so careless as to get in his way. Some devilish "force from behind" made his tongue wag freely. Like the Ancient Mariner, he would buttonhole the unsuspecting and time had to stand still while he gave every detail of his unique experience. He walked with short hurried steps and body held slightly forward. Sometimes he would pirouette a bit, for dancing was his hobby. To him the latest advance in medicine was as nothing to the latest reverse in dancing. When the band played he was the first to take the floor lest his talent passed unnoticed. Conversation with him was no conversation but a monologue. He had seen a rare case like yours. (A silence.) He had seen two cases. (Still a silence.) "Yes, I remember three or four cases just like it." Even if his claims were shown to be false he would not feel hurt. Nor would he be offended if you left him suddenly in the middle of the anecdote you had heard so often. His wife was his only friend and we wondered how she stood up to his flood of words. The answer was simple—she ruled the home. "Now my wife says . . ." Voltaire said that speech was given to man to conceal thought. Our colleague concealed nothing. Or did he? Perhaps speech was given him to conceal him from himself. Did the noise of that drumming, tumbling cataract of words drown for him a still small voice whispering of self doubt and insecurity?

Public Health

Is School Medicine Decadent?

RETIREMENT often tinges a forceful mind with melancholy and Dr. Dunstan Brewer is, in his own words, profoundly pessimistic of the future of school medicine.[1] He begins with an outline of the history of the service, the limitations of which are often overlooked by its critics. Paid for by educational funds, and designed rather to prevent waste of those funds in teaching children too defective or ill-nourished to derive benefit from education, it remains as its name implies a partial service, hedged about by arbitrary boundaries. Whereas the outstanding problem was, and still is, nutrition. Dr. Brewer goes on to discuss variation in children, pointing out that variation is not disease but may lead to disease unless environment is varied to suit it. He warns us against the frequent presumption that variation which simulates disease may lead to the disease simulated—the presumption, for example, that those with low resistance to the passage of albumin are more liable than others to develop Bright's disease, or that those with cardiac murmurs are specially prone to have their hearts damaged by rheumatism. In support of this thesis, he contends, there is not the smallest atom of evidence. He lingers over variations because he believes that in their study lies the real future of school medicine. Until our knowledge of variation is accurate and extensive, medicine he thinks must remain in a state of paralysis. Thus far Dr. Brewer gives us, as often before, views of familiar things seen from previously untried angles, a treatment always refreshing. But the rest of his article is frankly a jeremiad, for he sees no sign of hope that school medicine will emerge from the lowly position it has occupied in the past. It calls for physicians of wide experience and uncommon erudition, who can follow modern research and apply its discoveries, but it cannot command such people because it counts as an inferior branch of medicine or, worse still, as a stepping stone to something else. He states that the service reached its highest point at the conference of the Royal Sanitary Institute in 1935, after which it became more and more subjected to medical specialism, and the school doctor sank to be the servant instead of the master of the specialists designed to help him. He seems to forget that between 1935 and the outbreak of war the school medical service, despite its legal limitations, was constantly expanding. Close attention to nutrition, steady growth in the number and quality of school meals, the milk-in-schools scheme, increase of open-air and nursery schools and nursery classes, special developments in the prevention of rheumatism, of ear disease and deafness, and of defective vision and the encouragement of child guidance clinics—all these are evidence of vitality. On the scientific side this period saw the reports of the Milk Nutrition Committee on the value to school-children of supplementary milk, of the Medical Research Council on epidemics in schools, of

1. *J. R. sanit. Inst.* 1941, **61**, 99.

Digitized by Google

the committee on the problems of children with defective hearing, and on the average height and weight of the London elementary school-child. And that is by no means the whole story. Dr. Brewer may be right in saying that school medicine will never fulfil its potential until it is respected as it deserves to be; it will not be respected until those who practise it are fully competent; and it will not attract the fully competent until it is respected. But is it not truer to say that no branch of medicine can in this imperfect world ever fulfil its potential? M. H. Gordon tells us that the mainspring of progress is not respect, but independence of thought translated into experimental action.

From the Annual Reports

CROYDON

Dr. Holden's report is in typescript, so its circulation will be restricted. In common with those reports of 1939 which were composed after the receipt of the Ministry of Health's circular in July, 1939, that for Croydon is confined to figures and rates, for there was no local incident in the year calling for detailed commentary. All the reports for 1940 will be similarly curtailed so they will have little interest to our profession. When peace is restored we hope that local medical officers of health will issue reports covering the statistical matter of the whole period of the war, for these would be of considerable value in deciding some questions of the incidence of disease and the evaluation of medical treatment.

The population of Croydon in 1939 was 243,900, its birth-rate 14, death-rate 11, maternal mortality 1·2, and infantile mortality 38. The last is the lowest recorded in the town. In Croydon the English system of midwifery has been developed to its full potential and this is rewarded by a persistently low maternal mortality. Postmaternity morbidity is also low, but in this it is difficult to compare Croydon with other units, because Croydon is one of the few places where information on this point is recorded.

A classification of deaths in the past six years brings out several points of interest, such as the fall in mortality from appendicitis and puerperal fever and the lack of fall in tuberculosis other than pulmonary, the main element in which is meningitis. The deaths from enteric fever for the six years were: 1, 0, 4, 35, 12, 2—a total of 54 out of a death roll of 15,467. The epidemic of typhoid in 1937 caused a sensation, but it will be seen from these figures that its influence on the life table of the town was really very slight. During the same period diphtheria caused 91 deaths, but because these are spread evenly they cause no popular concern. Typhoid in this country occurs almost entirely in local outbreaks which die out as quickly as they arise. From theoretical considerations we should expect an epidemic of typhoid to be followed by several years of high prevalence of the disease, due to the legacy of new carriers, but this is not so.

Of 219 cases of appendicitis admitted to the municipal hospital, 195 were cured, 4 died, 19 were relieved and 1 unrelieved. This is one disease in which during the present century we have made sensational improvements in treatment but none at all in prevention. There are few data available of the incidence of appendicitis, but the reports of the Scottish Insurance Commission show that the disease is especially prevalent in unmarried women.

IPSWICH

The report of Dr. J. W. Hunter, though not so severely curtailed as many of those of 1939, lacks the epidemiological notes which make the records of that town of outstanding importance in public-health history. Ipswich was, and to some extent still is, one of the few self-contained towns in England, and its three medical officers, Elliston, Pringle and Hunter, recognised the unusual opportunity it offered for studying the vagaries of epidemic diseases. Its population today is the same as that of Hornsey but its area is 8629 acres against Hornsey's 2872. In both towns females are more numerous than males, and in 1939 more of the former than of the latter died. The death tables of the two towns show the natural higher longevity of females. Taking our span to be three score years and ten, and therefore deaths over 65 to be "natural," in the two towns 295 males and 271 females died between 65 and 75 years of age, whereas 275 males and 438 females outlived their 75th year.

The records of Ipswich go back to 1841, so from them we can study the course of the more important diseases for a full century. This is of great interest in connexion with the alleged mortality from cancer. In 1841–50 the recorded mortality was 0·08 for males and 0·32 for females. In 1891–1900 this had risen to 0·63 for males and 0·90 for females. In 1935 for the first time the male rate exceeded the female, the rates for that year being 1·86 and 1·76 respectively. The most rapid increase was between 1860 and 1870, and throughout it has been much greater in males than in females. This suggests that the alleged increase in cancer in the past century can be attributed largely to improvement in diagnosis. In 1841–50 the death-rate per million from pulmonary tuberculosis was 3572 and in 1921–30 it was 837; that from other tuberculosis being 359 and 168 respectively. The much greater fall in pulmonary than in non-pulmonary tuberculosis may in fact be attributed to better diagnosis, for whereas the alleged mortality from the former fell between 1841 and 1890 from 3572 to 2062, that from the latter rose from 359 to 618.

LEICESTERSHIRE

From Dr. Fairer's report we learn that the population per acre of Leicestershire is 2·5 persons in the urban districts, 0·3 in the rural districts and 0·55 in the whole administrative county, which corresponds to the geographical county excluding the city of Leicester. The density of England and Wales is just over one person per acre. The house density in Leicestershire is 4·3 persons per house. The general death-rate is slightly higher in the rural than in the urban districts and has been so for some years, but when the death-table is dissected it is easy to see that this is due to the age-distribution. The zymotic death-rate in the rural districts during the past two years has been half that of the urban districts and the phthisis mortality three-quarters. Of 815 calls for medical help by the country midwives 252 were for ruptured perineum. This complication of labour has apparently been increasing everywhere for several years, but it is not clear whether the increase is real or due to greater attention given to minor tears. The midwives called in medical aid in 36% of their cases. This rate has been rising greatly all over the country and its rise has caused much concern to county and borough treasurers, but from our point of view it is a healthy sign, for it does not indicate increase in the complications of delivery but increasing recognition by midwives of the limits of their responsibility.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED MAY 3

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1059; whooping-cough, 4088; diphtheria, 931; enteric fever, 50; measles (excluding rubella), 11,004; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 908; puerperal pyrexia, 128; cerebrospinal fever, 326; poliomyelitis, 8; polio-encephalitis, 1; encephalitis lethargica, 4; dysentery, 103; ophthalmia neonatorum, 89. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on May 2 was 1744, including: scarlet fever, 229; diphtheria, 338; measles, 336; whooping-cough, 369; enteritis, 21; chicken-pox, 81; erysipelas, 56; mumps, 9; poliomyelitis, 1; dysentery, 29; cerebrospinal fever, 62; puerperal sepsis, 7; enteric fevers, 11; german measles, 19; encephalitis lethargica, 1; malaria, 1; other diseases (non-infectious), 64; not yet diagnosed, 110.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox or enteric fever, 1 (0) from scarlet fever, 22 (2) from whooping-cough, 10 (3) from measles, 25 (3) from diphtheria, 36 (5) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 34 (3) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

Birmingham reported 3 fatal cases of diphtheria. There were 3 deaths from whooping-cough at Liverpool and 3 at Birmingham; in the same week Glasgow reported 7.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 226 (corresponding to a rate of 42 per thousand total births), including 19 in London.

Digitized by Google

Letters to the Editor

BONE-GRAFTING THE SCAPHOID

SIR,—I was much interested in Squadron Leader Armstrong's article in your issue of April 26, and your annotation on it. For several years I have made a special study of carpal injuries and especially the fractured scaphoid (see *Lancet*, 1933, 2, 1264; Cyclopedia of Medicine, Surgery and Specialities, Philadelphia, 1939). Though 224 fractured scaphoids, out of a total of 270 carpal injuries, formed the basis of my Hunterian lecture in 1936, I was, and still am, so uncertain of the exact rôle and the results of grafting that I have withheld publication of this lecture until time has permitted a more comprehensive evaluation of the remote results. Here is a summary of the views which I formed in 1933 and 1936 and to most of which I still adhere:

1. That some 80–90% of fractures treated immediately after the accident unite if the wrist is adequately immobilised for six to ten weeks.

2. That many "neglected recent" fractures—i.e., fractures of over 6–8 weeks duration—should be drilled, grafted or both. I am convinced that in this group grafting does hasten union and is therefore sometimes justifiable for economic reasons, in both peace and war.

3. That old fractures form two main groups—those without arthritis, and those with arthritis in the wrist-joint. In the latter group the problem is one of treatment for the arthritis and there is nothing to be gained by attempting to secure union of the scaphoid.

The real problem arises in those cases in which arthritis is not yet present. If the fracture remains ununited osteoarthritis of the wrist is inevitable, and the speed at which it develops depends on the strain to which the wrist is repeatedly subjected. For this reason, and to relieve symptoms, it seems desirable to obtain bony union, even though non-union is often consistent for a time with very fair function. In a certain number—small in my series—bony union can be achieved by adequate immobilisation of the wrist, especially in those fractures in which there is an appearance of cavitation in each fragment at the line of fracture. In the majority, however, immobilisation alone failed, and it is in this group that the effectiveness of grafting (*a*) to secure union and (*b*) to prevent osteoarthritis, should be judged. With improvements in technique such as Squadron Leader Armstrong describes a high percentage of bony union can probably be obtained. Time will show how the wrist after a grafting of the scaphoid stands the strain of heavy work.

There is no doubt that the precarious and variable blood-supply of the scaphoid is one of the factors concerned in determining non-union. This fact, quoted in modern fracture textbooks, has been known ever since the early anatomical studies of Lexer, Preiser, and others—work which was admirably illuminated by Schnek (1930, 1933) and by Logroscino and de Marchi (1938).

Your annotation is not correct when it says that "there is nothing to be gained by either fixation or reconstruction" when the proximal fragment has undergone avascular necrosis. If the wrist is kept adequately immobilised complete revascularisation and bony union will occur in a considerable number of patients. And I cannot agree with your advocacy of excision of one or both fragments, either to relieve symptoms or to forestall subsequent arthritis. I was able to review a number of patients on whom this operation had been performed many years earlier and this is the conclusion I reached: "The results of excision of the scaphoid have been disappointing on the whole. The functional result does not appear to be materially influenced by the extent of the excision—i.e., by removal of the bone in part or in whole, or with the semilunar in addition. Occasionally beneficial results have been seen when the operation has been performed in young patients and in the absence of arthritic changes. But it is under precisely similar conditions that refreshing and bone-grafting operations hold out the promise of greater success and without mutilation."

One final point concerns the site for the selection of the graft. Though a graft of the tibial cortex forms an excellent internal splint, union is perhaps more rapidly promoted by using a graft containing more cancellous bone such as can be cut easily from the lower ends of the radius or ulna, or from the olecranon.

Manchester. H. OSMOND CLARKE.

MEDICAL SERVICE IN NEW ZEALAND

SIR,—The long-expected plan of the New Zealand government for extending the benefits promised under the Social Security Act was announced towards the end of February. It outlined a general-practitioner service of universal application, and an extension of outpatient services at the public hospitals, including laboratory, X-ray, therapeutic and other items. These were all to be available within a few days, commencing March 1, 1941. To follow shortly were pharmaceutical and other benefits. The general-practitioner service was to be available to all, and was a panel service. The doctor was to receive 15*s*. per annum for every man, woman and child on his list, with extras for mileage. The contract was to be between patient and doctor, with free choice and right of refusal. The patient was to take a card to the doctor, who would counter-sign it. No limit was placed on the number a doctor could enrol, but a number of penalties for dereliction of duty were laid down.

The scheme was greeted by the spokesmen of the B.M.A., in both national and local circles, with hostility. The government had not consulted the association, the scheme was not a good one, and even if it were, it would be quite impossible for the doctors to undertake it, with 25% of their members, and that their most active section, abroad on military service, and the remainder overworked with civil and military demands at home, to say nothing of immediate and remote demands which might be much heavier still. The people generally have so far been remarkably apathetic. One union of miners held a short strike as an expression of disapproval of the B.M.A.'s rigidity. No-one hears of many applications by prospective patients for the filling-up of their cards. It is certain that up to the present very few doctors are signing cards. On present showing, therefore, it seems that the proposal will fail, as did that for maternity benefits in its first version.

There is little doubt that the scheme is an ill-considered one, and somewhat ill-timed, arising as it does on what would normally be election year, and representing among other things a belated effort to fulfil election promises. There is little in it that is good and progressive from the medical point of view, and one cannot imagine that the standard of domiciliary care will be raised by it. It confirms the competitive basis of practice among doctors and of itself offers no facilities for coöperation in regard to night duty, holidays and so on. So many matters, too, are left in the air—limit on panel lists, whether a practitioner who also professes a specialty is eligible for a list and if so to what extent, and perhaps most of all the effect on the hospital system. One of the first results of such a G.P. scheme would undoubtedly be a great increase in the demands on hospital, consultant, and diagnostic services, whether public or private. Many of the public hospitals in New Zealand, unlike their opposite numbers in other countries, have never provided properly for outpatients, either as to accommodation, equipment or staff, so that apart from difficulties owing to the war the establishment of such a G.P. scheme as is proposed would raise innumerable other problems.

The outcome is difficult to visualise. On the side of the B.M.A. there has emerged perhaps a slight departure from absolute rigidity, particularly in the utterances of more local spokesmen. While the bulk of leaders in the B.M.A., who are mostly of consultant or semi-consultant class, seem to see no alternative to a panel system for G.P.s., the G.P.s themselves are showing an increasing cohesion and determination to avoid the panel, and prefer some scheme of payment per service rendered. Some national plan may be forced on the profession by sheer weight of circumstances, such as increasing demands and depleted personnel, but the many and varied anomalies in the hospital and medical services of New Zealand have not yet caused such a breakdown.

Auckland, March 19. DOUGLAS ROBB.

Digitized by Google

"SCIATICA"

SIR,—Sciatica being a malady that has provided the therapist with some of his most difficult and thankless tasks, it is perhaps only a just retribution that its very existence as a clinico-pathological conception should now be threatened by some amongst us. Out of a natural urge to tidy up reality some surgeons assure us that sciatica is simply a matter of displaced intervertebral discs; but in his article in your issue of May 3, paradoxically entitled Sciatica, Mr. Kellgren goes further and, like the Irishman who came face to face with a giraffe for the first time in his life, declares "There's no such baste." With scant regard for well-established facts of clinical observation he ruthlessly tears the notion of sciatica to pieces, and divides the fragments between "ligamentous and muscular lesions," "displaced intervertebral discs" and "miscellaneous nervous diseases." He leaves us no residue of cases of true sciatica—that is, sciatic neuritis. One wonders when brachial neuritis will fall a victim to this destructive zeal and what will become of the remnants. Even the accustomed definitions of sciatica do not survive his youthful onslaught, for he tells us that although "sciatica has been widely held to be synonymous with a disturbance of the sciatic nerve" in reality neurological disturbances are only occasionally present.

What is this new "sciatica" of which Mr. Kellgren has studied 70 cases? it is certainly nothing the neurologist will recognise as such; and why retain the name when the thing is declared to have no existence as an affection of the sciatic nerve? In fact, his 70 cases appear to be a conglomeration of unrelated and obscure conditions, including a few cases of displaced intervertebral disc but not a single recognisable case of acute sciatica. In short, despite its title, the paper is not about sciatica. Clinical experience has shown sciatica to be a malady of subacute or acute onset, characterised by pain along the course of the nerve, pain on pressing or stretching the nerve, pain and tenderness in muscles supplied by it, and sometimes also by paræsthesiæ or sensory loss in its cutaneous distribution, and by diminution or loss of the ankle-jerk. In the absence of the essential signs no diagnosis of sciatica is justified, and "deep pain in the leg" is certainly no adequate basis for this diagnosis. Generations of acute clinical observers have not all been in error in recognising a true sciatic-nerve affection presenting these signs, which correspond to those characterising the involvement of a peripheral nerve and are not capable of being produced by ligamentous or muscular lesions.

We may indeed be grateful to Mr. Kellgren for his interesting observations, even though they have nothing to do with sciatica and throw no light upon it. Perhaps the striking lesson of his paper is its exemplification of the frequency with which the diagnosis of sciatica is made without adequate evidence (no less than 70 times in fact in this one paper) and of the necessity of a thorough clinical examination of all suspected cases of this malady.

London, W.1. F. M. R. WALSHE.

A HUNDRED CASES OF BREECH PRESENTATION

SIR,—I respond to the request of Dr. and Mrs. Jackson and Mr. Gairdner for facts and figures from my own experience. Our case notes at Leeds are certainly better kept than the examples quoted from Exeter. It is of importance to know in a given case of breech delivery with fœtal death whether the pelvis is contracted or not because, if it is, presumably the death was largely if not entirely due to that complicating condition. It is interesting to know whether the classical or lower-segment operation is done, because when done during labour the latter is less likely to be followed by general peritonitis or by rupture of the scar in a future pregnancy. I cannot tell the authors what percentage of breeches diagnosed at the 34th week turn spontaneously if left alone; not many, I think, as they usually turn earlier than this if at all (a mere expression of opinion). As G. F. Gibberd [1] says: "After the thirty-second week the occurrence of spontaneous version becomes less likely, and the difficulties of manipulation (i.e. external version) become greater as term is approached." N. L. White and J. D. S. Flew of University College, London, analysing a series of 293 external versions in 1933, found [2] that hæmorrhage followed in none of 201 done without anæsthesia: it was provoked in 6 out of 92 done under anæsthesia, and fœtal death, apparently due to placental separation, occurred in 2 of these cases. This shows that in skilled hands external version is not a very dangerous procedure. In booked cases at Leeds Maternity Hospital from 1926 to 1938, the date of the last published report, there were 2 maternal deaths in a total of 684 breech presentations (mortality 0·3%); during the same period there were, also in booked cases, 17 deaths in 710 deliberate classical cæsarean sections (mortality 2·4%). That is why I wrote that cæsarean section, though technically easier, kills more mothers.

During the last four years our fœtal mortality in uncomplicated booked breech deliveries has been 11 in 144 primiparous cases (7·6%) and 5 in 76 multiparous cases (6·6%). These figures do not tempt me to increase the incidence of cæsarean section for breech presentation.

Leeds. ANDREW M. CLAYE.

1. Short Textbook of Midwifery. London, 1938, p. 264.

THE CASE FOR MASS RADIOGRAPHY

SIR,—Regarding Dr. Jessel's criticism of the cost of mass photo-radiography in THE LANCET of April 26, for the 26,400 men examined so far the film used cost £52 16*s*. and the apparatus £977, making £1029 16*s*. altogether. The staff employed are one radiologist, two radiographers, who would normally be required for dealing with the ordinary radiography of the R.N. barracks, and sick-berth ratings who are available for the recording duties and so on and would be required for any scheme of mass investigation. The developing solutions used would be required for the routine radiography of a large X-ray department, and the cost of the extra quantity used is negligible when compared with the number of men examined. Apart from wages, &c., and developing solutions, the cost per man works out at 9.36*d*. Highly trained personnel are not required. Even allowing for cost of maintenance, as more men are examined, the expenditure per man will drop. The work here is being carried out by the ordinary sick-berth staff, after 14 days' tuition (and work) in the department. An experienced radiologist soon picks up the appearances of the smaller film. Though economy is desirable, it is the speed of getting large drafts of men through the process that is so important, in order not to interrupt the ordinary naval routine under war conditions.

R.N. Barracks, Chatham. W. FITZPATRICK.

SIR,—I hesitated to add to the list of letters, articles, and memoranda, based mainly on theoretical considerations, which have been written during the last eighteen months on the subject of mass radiography, and I write to you only because I feel that the essential purpose of the procedure is liable to be forgotten, and because Dr. Brailsford's letter in your issue of May 3 (p. 585) cannot go unanswered.

The purpose of mass radiography, as far as tuberculosis is concerned, is the selection of cases for detailed investigation. Too often the diagnosis of tuberculosis still comes too late, and we ought to search a stage further back. A little, but not nearly enough, can be done by contact examination; we need to reach, if not the general population, at any rate certain groups of it. Admittedly there would be difficulties, based mainly on prejudice, but I think that they could be overcome, and I see in mass miniature radiography the only hope of reducing tuberculosis by medical diagnostic means. I continually regret that mass radiography of recruits was not commenced in January, 1940, when it was recommended by the Standing Advisory Committee on Tuberculosis.

Dr. Brailsford's letter gives his reasons for holding the opposite view. Instead of criticising each at length, I will give, as briefly as possible, my personal views on three of the points he raised, for I have no reason to believe that they differ materially from those of the majority of tuberculosis workers.

(1) As regards the place of radiography in the clinical investigation, let us consider the patients sent to the dispensaries and chest hospital outpatient departments for

2. F. J. Browne. Antenatal and Postnatal Care. London, 1939, p. 154.

Digitized by Google

examination on account of symptoms more or less suggestive of tuberculosis. In the minority there is recognisable disease, and a radiogram, though not necessary for its detection, helps to determine its character and extent. It will, for instance, give information about soft-walled cavities which cannot be obtained by other means. In the majority, however, no definite physical signs of disease can be discovered. In some of these the radiogram is normal, and in my experience, based on the follow-up of many such cases, it very rarely happens that tuberculosis does develop during the next year. In other cases a radiographic abnormality is found. In them the first step in diagnosis has been taken—the discovery of a pulmonary lesion. There still remain the questions whether the lesion is tuberculous; if so, whether it is active; and, if active, what treatment, using the word in its widest sense, is needed. These are for the clinician to answer. In addition, there is in the general population a small percentage of persons with slight or practically unrecognisable symptoms who have a tuberculous lesion which often is not of no importance and which even may amount to moderately extensive active disease. These patients will not be discovered till it is too late unless they are sought out by some means such as mass radiography. When Dr. Brailsford says that "clinical signs precede radiographic in at least as many cases as radiographic precede clinical" (and if by "clinical signs" he means symptoms and physical signs together sufficient for a positive diagnosis) I can only say that this is certainly not my experience. When he says that "Mass radiography is used as a substitute or a refuge for poor clinical work," I would reply that the better the clinician the better is he able to understand the limitations of physical examination and to supply the deficiency with radiography. And when he says "It is the clinical condition of the patient and not the radiographic appearances which matter," I still cannot agree. The ostrich, no doubt, feels clinically well as he buries his head in the sand, but this delectable state of affairs is liable to terminate abruptly. True, the hunter may go elsewhere, or he may have already expended his store of lethal weapons, so that no harm comes, but a wiser bird would have acted differently.

(2) As regards the adequacy of miniature films, those 36 mm. films which I have seen, taken with a first-class technique and projected to a suitable size, showed good definition and, indeed, were preferable to some of the direct radiograms of the present day. These films gave diagnostic results closely comparable with those from the direct films. I am confident that miniature films of this quality would be quite satisfactory for the purpose of a mass investigation.

(3) As regards the cost of mass radiography, the chief expenses are the initial outlay and the salaries of the team of trained workers; and the latter is the more important because it is recurring. But the speed of examination is so great that the cost per patient is relatively small—that is, of the order of sixpence. Dr. Brailsford states that mass sputum examination is cheaper and more reliable. I calculate that the team of workers would have to be at least twice as large as that of the mass radiography unit if several hundred examinations are to be made each day, and I cannot think that the results would be of much value in the mass investigation of groups such as factory workers.

Despite our traditional slowness in adopting new methods, and despite the critics, miniature radiography has made a start in this country, and some results are already available. They, together with those obtained elsewhere, leave no doubt in my mind that mass miniature radiography is an economical, reliable, and valuable—nay essential—advance in the fight against tuberculosis.

Harley Street, W.1. G. T. HEBERT.

GLANDULAR FEVER

SIR,—In his letter of May 3 Professor Paul discusses the point you raised in an annotation, whether the use of sulphonamides may suppress antibody formation in glandular fever. The following case seems relevant.

On Aug. 1, 1940, a young woman felt feverish and her eyelids swelled. She became worse and on Aug. 6 was complaining of severe headache and malaise. She had a temperature of 101° F., tender frontal sinuses and a nasal discharge. Her illness was diagnosed as sinusitis; sulphapyridine, 5 g. daily, was given by mouth until Aug. 14, when she had a temperature of 100° F., inflamed tonsils, enlarged glands in neck, right axilla and left groin, and a palpable spleen. Her body was covered with a wild macular rash worse than measles; her eyelids were swollen, photophobia made her bury her face in her pillow, as in pink disease, and her lips and cheeks were purple. She had certainly had plenty of sulphapyridine. Yet two days later, on admission to the Royal Victoria Hospital, Belfast, her serum gave a positive agglutination in 1/500 dilution with sheep's red cells. There was not much suppression of antibody formation here. Her white-cell count was 20,000; mononuclear cells 87 %, of which 28% were lymphocytes. With simple hospital care her temperature fell to normal in a week, and her condition improved. The rash faded and the glands settled down, but the spleen still remained palpable and she felt weak. Both her white-cell count and mononucleosis were decreasing when she had a relapse in October. Her sore throat and swollen glands returned with a palpable spleen and malaise. She was not fit for work until December, when her white-cell count was 5200; mononuclear cells 35%, of which 28% were normal lymphocytes and 4% were of the characteristic vague type of glandular fever. Her Paul-Bunnell reaction then gave a positive agglutination in 1/125 dilution.

In the week in which this patient was admitted to hospital Dr. S. B. Boyd Campbell of Belfast saw two similar cases in private, but from quite separate districts. Last month, in Southampton, there was another case of unknown pyrexia with sore throat, enlarged cervical glands and palpable spleen. This woman gave a Paul-Bunnell agglutination positive in a dilution of 1/64. Her blood film showed a mononucleosis of 50%.

Since the presenting feature in mild cases may be only sore throat, enlarged cervical glands and no enlargement of the other glands or spleen; and since the symptoms clear up spontaneously there may be many cases escaping undiagnosed in the dump-heap of sore throats.

I am indebted to Dr. Boyd Campbell for permission to record this case. R. F. L. LOGAN.

Royal South Hants and Southampton Hospital.

MYOHÆMOGLOBINURIA

SIR,—Urine from patients who have sustained crushing injuries such as from burial under masonry contains a brown pigment, both in the casts which are nearly always present and in solution. This gives a strongly positive benzidine reaction. Examination of two such urines with the Hartridge reversion spectroscope showed a spectrum identical with that of oxy-myohæmoglobin (prepared by extracting perfused human sartorius with M/15 phosphate buffer at pH 6·5), and corresponding with the wave-lengths given for myohæmoglobin in the literature. The carboxy compound and the met-compound formed with ferricyanide also coincide with the bands of the myohæmoglobin compounds and correspond with the wave-lengths given in the literature. The excretion of myohæmoglobin in these cases was a possibility suggested by us (*Brit. med. J.* March 22, 1941, p. 427) on account of the association of these pigment casts with muscle necrosis; depigmentation of muscle is obvious both in the gross and microscopically. As Gilmour has recently emphasised (*Lancet*, April 19, 1941, p. 524), the greater permeability of the kidney to this pigment compared with the hæmoglobin may be responsible for the difficulty of detecting it in the blood-stream. It is interesting, in view of the invariably raised serum potassium seen in these cases, that in the only human case-record of myohæmoglobinuria we have been able to find the plasma potassium rose abnormally during exercise, suggesting increased permeability of muscle-cell membranes (Millikan, G. A. *Phys. Rev.* 1939, 19, 503).

E. G. L. BYWATERS.
G. E. DELORY.

Departments of Medicine and Pathology,
British Postgraduate Medical School.

BOILS

SIR,—The causes of boils Dr. Hallam mentions have usually been combed out by the time they are referred to me. In my limited experience of skin disease constitutional exhaustion is often an underlying factor. With regard to the local treatment of boils, the principle I wish to establish is that within wide limits it does not matter what is applied to boils, so long as they are left severely alone and the region affected is efficiently splinted for 10–14 days.

Harley Street, W.1. HAROLD DODD.

Digitized by Google

TALCUM GRANULOMA

SIR,—With reference to your annotation of May 10, I take it that the talcum is used as a lubricant to allow the hand easily to enter the rubber-glove. Finely powdered boric acid will render the same service and has the advantage of being soluble in the body and mildly antiseptic. But there is one point where I am not certain: the rubber is impermeable to moisture and the perspiration of the hand is retained in the glove. Talcum powder may absorb it so that the hand will remain dry, while the moisture would dissolve the boric acid and the hand be damp, causing some discomfort to the surgeon. This can easily be put to the test.

Shortlands, Kent. A. WOHLGEMUTH.

CARBON MONOXIDE

SIR,—In the memorandum on Gas Casualties issued by the Ministry of Health (quoted on p. 613 of your last issue) three classes of poison gases are enumerated: vesicants, lung irritants, and other gases *including carbon monoxide;* and it is stated that "the gas-mask, if adjusted properly and in time, gives full protection to the lungs and eyes against all these gases." It has always been understood that the gas-mask gives no protection against carbon monoxide.

Harrow. E. A. LUM.

MEMORANDUM ON AMPUTATIONS

A MEMO on emergency amputations [1] prepared by a subcommittee of the M.R.C. war-wounds committee begins by reminding the surgeon that if he amputates a limb because of the severity of the local injury he assumes a grave responsibility; a second expert opinion should always be sought before proceeding to this drastic step. Occasionally it may be obvious that the results of reconstructive surgery cannot be better than those of amputation, but in general the only justifications for immediate amputation are very severe multiple injuries or destruction of the main blood-vessels of the limb and therefore the imminence of gangrene. No matter how severe the destruction of skin, comminution of bone or contamination of tissues, if the main blood-vessels are not destroyed the limb can usually be saved.

IMMEDIATE AMPUTATION

Where, for example, a person is caught by a machine or fallen masonry amputation may have to be done without delay, but whenever conditions permit operation should be delayed for an hour or two for the treatment of shock. It should not be postponed too long, because pain, fluid loss and the absorption of toxic products aggravate shock by lowering the patient's vitality. Where gross injury is associated with a fracture an immediate amputation at the level of the wound may be required. It may merely be necessary to sever a few strands of soft parts and excise badly lacerated muscle, but if local destruction has been less severe the operation will amount to a guillotine amputation. This will conserve the maximum of bone, but is likely to necessitate reamputation later.

During the first 6–8 hours after injury there is a reasonable prospect of an amputation stump healing by first intention, so that within this period primary skin suture is permissible. A formal flap amputation may be performed at the site of election and the skin flaps sutured in the usual way; unless hæmostasis is perfect, drainage is advisable for 24 hours. The same procedure may be safe even after 8 hours if the wound is well below the site of election. If the time-lag is somewhat greater than 8 hours and the wound is near the site of election, or if the patient is soon to be evacuated, a flap amputation with delayed primary suture should be performed. Mattress sutures are inserted but not tied until 2–10 days later, light traction being applied in the meantime to prevent skin retraction.

LATE AMPUTATION

The indications for late amputation are gangrene due to vascular thrombosis, massive gas gangrene, and danger to life from spreading infection or severe secondary hæmorrhage.

If more than 24 hours have elapsed since injury infection of the amputation stump is almost inevitable; a flap amputation with primary skin suture is therefore unsafe and may be disastrous. When primary amputation can be performed well below the site of election the alternatives are: (*a*) a guillotine or circular flapless amputation at a low level, followed after several weeks by a formal flap amputation at the site of election; or (*b*) a flap amputation with the flaps left open or only loosely approximated, a formal flap amputation at the site of election being carried out after infection and œdema have subsided. In the subcommittee's opinion the primary flap amputation in these cases seems to have no advantage over the guillotine, apart from æsthetic considerations and the possible effect of the guillotine stump on morale, which can largely be overcome by the infrequent-dressings technique. When the amputation must be at or close above the site of election and there is viable skin below the amputation level a flap amputation should be done with traction and secondary suture of the skin flaps. If there is no viable skin below that level a guillotine amputation should be done, skin traction being maintained until the wound is healed and no other amputation performed; but there will nearly always be enough skin for the formation of modified skin flaps.

Guillotine amputation.—In a circular amputation the skin is divided at one level, the muscles at a higher level and the bone at a still higher level. In a guillotine operation skin, muscles and bone should strictly be divided in exactly the same plane, but the experienced surgeon usually retracts each layer slightly before dividing the next. The main purposes of this operation are to save life in severe infections by removing a limb rapidly, leaving the smallest possible and most easily drained wound, and enabling a clean amputation to be done later at the site of election; and to conserve length of stump when skin has been extensively destroyed.

Unless certain precautions are adopted the sequelæ of guillotine amputation may be serious. Reamputation has to be done higher up, so that if the guillotine is done at or above the site of election reamputation will leave a short stump which may be useless. Unless effective skin traction is applied within 24–48 hours of the guillotine being done skin and muscles will retract producing a conical stump with projecting bare bone, and the whole of this bone may have to be removed at reamputation, leaving a stump which is far too short. If the raw surface is repeatedly dressed, the patient suffers severe pain and there is continuous fluid loss, with aggravation of shock, and a danger of secondary hæmorrhage; these sequelæ may be avoided by using the infrequent-dressings technique, and in the thigh the risk of secondary hæmorrhage may be reduced by ligating the femoral artery just below Poupart's ligament at the time of amputation. If reamputation is performed while there is still infection in the stump—that is, before the granulating surface has become clean and œdema has disappeared—healing will not be by first intention and a second reamputation may be needed, with further shortening of the stump. If a guillotine stump is treated with continuous skin traction it will ultimately heal with a terminal scar and will often be satisfactory without reamputation. With a wound below the knee, for example, if amputation has to be done at or close above the site of election a guillotine amputation may provide a serviceable stump when with skin flaps an above-knee amputation would have been inevitable.

Flap amputation with secondary suture.—A flap amputation cannot be performed quite as quickly as a guillotine and the area of exposed tissue is greater, but if the site of amputation is determined by destruction or infection of muscles, the skin below this level being viable, and if the level is at or above the site of election, skin flaps should always be cut.

1. Emergency Amputations. M.R.C. War Memorandum No. 5. H.M. Stationery Office. Pp. 8. 2*d*. Prepared by Mr. H.A.T. Fairbank, Surgeon Rear-Admiral G. Gordon-Taylor, Colonel C. Max Page, Mr. P. Jenner Verrall and Mr. R. Watson-Jones.

The increased rates of pay granted to Army and Air Force nurses (*Lancet*, May 3, p. 587) have been extended to the Naval Nursing Service.

Digitized by Google

Parliament

THE two days' debate in the House of Commons last week on the progress of the war was a triumph for the Government, and for the PRIME MINISTER. Even those, who like Mr. LLOYD GEORGE and Mr. HORE-BELISHA did not hesitate to criticise, made it clear that their object was to be helpful and not obstructive. Mr. LLOYD GEORGE indeed urged that it would be fatal if the party truce and the formation of a coalition government should stifle free criticism in the House of Commons. The House was now more important than the division lobby. Members on all sides of the House spoke as frankly as the limitations of a public session permitted, and the debate must have struck any foreign observer as a remarkable testimony to the confidence of the British people at a critical stage in the war. The key-note of most of the speeches was the need for greater concentration of national effort. The Prime Minister wound up the debate in a great speech and was accorded an ovation as he left the Chamber. The motion of confidence in the Government was carried by 447 votes to 3.

In these blitz times the debate and the ovation have already passed into history; since Saturday night's raid the Chamber itself has joined them, and in future members will have to meet in their "alternative accommodation."

QUESTION TIME

Sugar for Children

In reply to a question Major LLOYD GEORGE; parliamentary secretary to the Ministry of Food, said that the food rationing (special diets) advisory committee of the Medical Research Council is satisfied that the present ration of sugar is sufficient medically for children.

Additional Milk for Invalids

Mr. T. E. GROVES asked the Parliamentary Secretary whether he was aware that the form of certificate for additional supplies of milk to persons suffering from certain diseases was objectionable, in that the doctor was required to certify the precise disease from which the person in need of the additional supply of milk was suffering, and that the certificate had to be handed to the local dairyman, who and whose employees were thereby made aware of information which should be strictly confidential, and if he would consider withdrawing the present form at once and instituting some other procedure.—Major LLOYD GEORGE replied: The British Medical Association has already been consulted on this procedure and their views are now under consideration.

Rations for Heavy Workers

Miss E. RATHBONE asked the Parliamentary Secretary whether he or his advisers had worked out, in terms of the available commodities, the minimum iron rations necessary to sustain in full health and efficiency heavy workers, adults other than heavy workers, children and infants, respectively; and whether he had considered the possibility of devising a rationing system calculated to ensure that, while the well-to-do were encouraged to consume the more expensive foodstuffs, everyone could secure the approximate equivalent, and no-one more than the approxmiate equivalent, of his appropriate iron ration.—Major LLOYD GEORGE replied: The answer to the first part of the question is no. Certain foods are rationed and it is the considered policy to allow the maximum possible ration to all rather than differential rations to particular categories. I am satisfied that the diet that can be obtained under existing conditions is adequate. As regards the suggestion contained in the second part of the question I am advised that difficulties of distribution would be insuperable.

Surgical Corsets

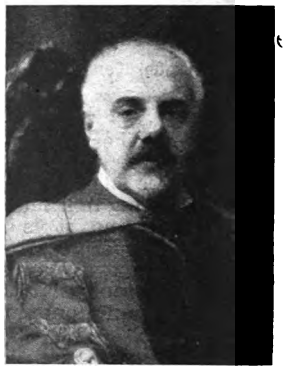
Mr. W. LEACH asked the President of the Board of Trade if he could see his way to remove the restrictions on the sale of surgical corsets, contained in the order governing corsets, as persons in urgent need of them were now often unable to get them.—Mr. OLIVER LYTTELTON replied: Licences have already been issued permitting the more important kinds of surgical corsets and belts to be supplied without restriction under the Limitation of Supplies Orders.

Obituary

GEORGE LOVELL GULLAND

C.M.G., M.D., LL.D. EDIN., F.R.C.P.E.

THE death occurred in Edinburgh on May 5 of Dr. George Gulland, emeritus professor of medicine in the University of Edinburgh. He was 79 years of age. Professor Gulland was born in Edinburgh and educated there at the Royal High School and the university where he graduated in arts and science as well as in medicine. He took his M.B. in 1886, and M.D. also with honours in 1890. After holding house-appointments in the Edinburgh Royal Infirmary and Royal Hospital for Sick Children, he became private assistant to Grainger Stewart, and later assistant physician and physician to the Royal Infirmary. He was also at one time physician to the Royal Victoria Hospital for Consumption, and consulting physician to Chalmers Hospital. From 1911 to 1928 Professor Gulland was principal medical officer to the Scottish Widows' Fund. In 1915 he became professor of medicine in Edinburgh University, retiring from this appointment as well as from his hospital practice in 1928. In 1923–25 he was president of the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh. He was at one time a major in the R.A.M.C. (T), and later colonel in the A.M.S.



Professor Gulland was continually associated with teaching of medical students. When he became physician to the Royal Victoria Hospital he conducted a series of clinics on diseases of the chest. During 1900–06 he gave practical instruction in diseases of the blood to senior students and graduates, and for some years from 1907 onwards he conducted lectures in medicine at Surgeons' Hall. While still a student Gulland acted for a year as research assistant to Ray Lankester at University College, London, and when the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh opened its research laboratory in 1888 he was one of the first workers. Prizes were awarded to him by the college in 1893 and 1895, and in 1896 he was elected to the Freeland-Barbour research fellowship. On the resignation of Batty Tuke he was appointed curator of the laboratory. He was particularly interested in diseases of the blood—and in addition to many papers he published with Alexander Goodall a monograph entitled "Blood and its Diseases." After his retirement in 1928 Professor Gulland became a manager of the Edinburgh Royal Infirmary, and despite increasing physical disability continued to serve the hospital right up to the short illness which preceded his death. He also carried on his extensive and successful consulting practice after he retired from public medical work.

Professor Gulland married Helen, second daughter of the late Prof. David Masson. She survives him with their son, Prof. John Masson Gulland of the chair of chemistry in Nottingham University, and their daughter who is the wife of Prof. J. I. O. Masson, vice-chancellor of Sheffield University.

Prof. Charles McNeil, P.R.C.P.E., and Prof. Stanley Davidson have sent us this joint tribute: "George Lovell Gulland was endowed among other talents with the gift for sustained and unceasing energy. He abhorred an idle hour either in his working days or holidays; and an intimate friend has told how in his early years of practice, if there were a gap in his afternoon appointments at home, he would fill the vacancy by taking out his bicycle on the Queensferry Road. This driving energy was always purposive; and in the nineties of last century he took an important share with Robert Philip in the tuberculosis campaign, and was also engaged in his own pioneer research in diseases of the blood. There is little doubt that if Gulland had been born a quarter of a century later he would have

Digitized by Google

been selected for a chair of clinical research, and would have been as successful in this field as he was in the practice of medicine. His success in this latter sphere, with its increasing demands upon him, crowded out the time necessary for research. Yet his laboratory training never left him; and a medical friend has described in the *Scotsman* of May 5 the thoroughness and care, and personal research, which he devoted to his private cases—qualities which explain his great and merited success as a physician. He touched medicine on many sides; and he adorned everything that he touched—research, teaching, writing, practice and, in his closing years, hospital administration—giving to every successive phase of his medical work his concentrated effort.

"Gulland was a man who greatly enjoyed the society of his fellows, and in every gathering he attended he diffused his cheerfulness, friendliness and good humour. These social gifts shone out in public dinners and in the medical dining-clubs in Edinburgh, and will remain in the memory of many of his colleagues as an important part of his contribution to the medical life of Edinburgh. Patients all over Scotland, and former residents and assistants now scattered widely over the globe, will always remember the twinkle in Gulland's eye and the cheery pat on the back which did so much to reassure the anxious invalid and to put confidence into the heart of the diffident young clinician or research worker. For the last year or two he was beset by physical infirmities that would have defeated most men; but his increasing handicaps only brought out his resolute courage and his determination to go on working to the last. Edinburgh mourns the loss of one of her greatest clinicians."

JAMES HOGARTH PRINGLE

M.B. EDIN., F.R.C.S.

Mr. J. Hogarth Pringle, who died at Killearn, Stirlingshire, on April 24, aged 77, was born in New South Wales, the son of George Hogarth Pringle, F.R.C.S. He was educated at Sedbergh and Edinburgh University, where he graduated in 1885. After holding house-appointments in Edinburgh and Glasgow he worked in the Royal London Ophthalmic Hospital and later studied in Berlin, Vienna and Hamburg. He returned to serve as assistant to Sir William McEwan, and he was appointed to the surgical staff of the Glasgow Royal Infirmary in 1896. When he retired under the age-limit in 1923 he became an honorary consulting surgeon. He was lecturer in surgery and demonstrator in anatomy in the wards of the hospital and at Queen Margaret College, where women studied before they were allowed to attend classes in the university. Mr. Pringle had a long and fruitful interest in fractures, and in 1910 he published "Fractures and their Treatment." Other publications of his ranged from the descriptions of original operations for umbilical hernia and inguinal hernia to papers on the treatment of hæmorrhage into the optic nerve following head injury. He was always an enthusiastic hospital worker and shunned the methods commonly employed to acquire a large private practice. He was one of the original members of the British Association of Surgeons and was a member also of the Chirurgical Club founded by Berkeley Moynihan, Robert Jones and Harold Stiles. Mr. Pringle served in the last war as a major in No. 4 Scottish General Hospital, Stobhill. He was a thorough operator with highly developed manipulative and mechanical sense, but was not fluent in public speaking or writing. Towards strangers he could be austere, but his friends found him a fearless critic with an open-hearted manner based on essential kindness of heart.

DENNIS SALMON PAGE

M.B. CAMB., D.P.H.

Dr. D. S. Page died at the Hampstead general hospital on May 9 at the age of 52. He was educated at Bishop's Stortford grammar school, Caius College, Cambridge, and University College Hospital, and qualified in 1914. After holding resident appointments at the London Chest and the Royal Northern hospitals he served in the R.A.M.C. at Salonica. At the end of the war he returned for a short time to resident work at Brompton Hospital and then decided to devote himself to pathology. He was appointed assistant pathologist at the London Chest Hospital and held this post up to the time of his death, being however seconded to the Emergency Medical Service for some months during 1940. He contributed papers on the cytology of pleural fluids, vitamins and tuberculosis, and pulmonary asbestosis, and in collaboration with Dr. Eva Morton published an English translation of Cotoni's work on the Pneumococcus. A colleague writes: "Page was conservative in his outlook and every new procedure in the laboratory had to be well and truly tested before he would accept it as accurate; but once he was convinced that a thing was right he was not to be moved. He was a very staunch friend, and his quiet dry sense of humour was a delight to his colleagues."

Medical News

University of Cambridge

On May 9 the degrees of bachelors of medicine and surgery were conferred by proxy on Denys Laing and E. J. C. Kendall.

Royal College of Physicians of London

At a comitia of the college held on May 8, with Sir Charles Wilson, the president, in the chair, Lord Dawson was elected a representative on the governing body of the British Postgraduate Medical School and Dr. Terence East an examiner in medicine to the conjoint board. The president announced the award of the Gilbert Blane gold medal to Surgeon Commander J. C. Souter, R.N.

Licences to practise were conferred upon 35 candidates (28 men and 7 women) who have passed the final examination of the conjoint board:—

Nicholas Alders, V. R. Arulanandom, J. L. Ballantyne, P. L. N. Baly, Michael Bates, R. I. S. Bayliss, A. B. Black, E. M. Cheffins, D. R. Christie, Doris Critchley, Aileen M. Dickins, Alfred Fessler, J. H. Fodden, H. A. Hashemian, Mark Hewitt, M. H. W. Holloway, J. S. Johnstone, Anne E. E. Jordan, J. M. Joshua, H. H. Kennedy, Arsen Klidjian, Padma Kumar, K. R. Llewellin, T. P. Mann, J. H. G. Morris, Martin Roth, Melicent E. Salmon, J. M. W. Sedgwick, Eleanor M. Singer, C. C. K. Smith, J. G. Stubbs, Horace Williams, J. A. Williams, Jean K. M. C. Wilson and R. B. Zachary.

Royal College of Surgeons of England

At a meeting of the council of the college held on May 8 with Sir Hugh Lett, the president, in the chair, Mr. J. W. Walker and Mr. T. Harrison Butler were admitted to the fellowship. Diplomas of membership were granted to the candidates named in the reports of the comitia of the Royal College of Physicians on April 24 (*Lancet*, May 3, p. 590) and in this issue.

Mr. J. B. Hume was elected a member of the court of examiners. It was decided that the amount of the Cartwright prize should be increased from £85 to £100. The president was appointed, ex officio, a member of the governing body of the British Postgraduate Medical School for one year.

University of Sheffield

Dr. F. J. S. Esher has been appointed assistant lecturer in mental diseases, Dr. Martin Laird junior demonstrator in anatomy, and Dr. Mildred John part-time demonstrator in anatomy.

The next session of the General Medical Council will open on Tuesday, May 27, at 2 P.M., when the president, Mr. H. L. Eason will deliver an address.

A meeting of the Medical Society for the Study of Venereal Diseases will be held at 11, Chandos Street, London, W.1, on Tuesday, May 27, at 2.30 P.M., when Dr. H. M. Hanschell will give an address on venereal buboes.

Lieutenant (temporary Captain) T. V. Somerville, M.R.C.S., R.A.M.C., has been awarded the D.S.O., and Flying-Officer R. G. Robinson, M.B. Lond., R.A.F.V.R., the George medal.

On Thursday, June 5, at 5.30 P.M. Mr. John G. Winant, the American Ambassador, will attend a meeting of the Royal Society of Medicine to receive the Hickman medal, which the society, on the recommendation of the section of anæsthetics, has awarded to Dr. A. E. Guedel of Los Angeles. Afterwards Prof. Julian Huxley, F.R.S., will deliver the Lloyd Roberts lecture. He will speak on art as a social function. Applications for tickets should be made to the secretary without delay.

The annual meeting of the Faculty of Radiologists will be held on Friday, May 23, at 32, Welbeck Street, London, W.1, at 10 A.M. At 11 A.M., at the diagnostic section meeting, Dr. F. R. Berridge, Mr. James Dow, and Dr. G. R. Mather Cordiner will open a discussion on gastritis and duodenitis. At 12.30 P.M., Dr. A. S. Johnstone will read a paper on the

Digitized by Google

association of short œsophagus and peptic ulcer. The therapy section will meet at 2.30 P.M., when there will be a discussion on the value, technique and limitations of biopsy. Dr. R. W. Scarff, Mr. L. E. C. Norbury, Dr. F. Ellis, Dr. F. Gordon Spear, Mr. T. A. Green, Dr. J. R. Nuttall are to be the openers.

On the register of veterinary surgeons for 1941 there are 3855 names, 133 more than in 1940.

The Minister of Health has appointed Miss M. E. Flambert and Miss M. G. Lawson to be deputy nursing officers at the ministry. They will work under the chief nursing officer, Miss K. C. Watt, in the new nursing division.

Worcestershire county council would like the Minister of Health to remedy the shortage of nurses in their fever hospitals and sanatoria by introducing compulsory service for women, by disallowing transfer from nursing to another occupation without permission, by obtaining from women who register particulars of any nursing experience they have had in hospitals, by fixing nursing salaries throughout the country subject to local variations and by facilitating the approval of fever hospitals as training schools.

Appointments

COLLINS, H. W., M.D. Lausanne, M.R.C.S., D.M.R.E.: medical referee for Southwark and Woolwich (circuit 47) and Kingston-on-Thames and Wandsworth (circuit 45).
DANNATT, R. M., M.B. Lond. F.R.C.S.: temp. M.O. at Exeter city hospital.
FERGUSON, WILLIAM, M.B. Aberd.: temp. asst. school M.O. for Cornwall.
FINN, D. G., M.B. Dubl.: senior resident asst. M.O. at London Road Hospital, Stoke-on-Trent.
HARTE, E. H., M.B. Dubl.: deputy M.O.H. and deputy school M.O. for Harrogate.
LATTA, SHEILA, M.B. Glasg.: temp. asst. school M.O. for Cornwall.
PALEY, J. G., M.R.C.S., D.P.H.: asst. school M.O. and M.O.H. for Barnard Castle urban and rural districts.
THOMPSON, C. G. K., M.B. Edin., D.P.H.: deputy M.O.H. for Ealing.
WELLISH, G. C., M.B. Sydney, F.R.C.S.: medical referee for Epsom and Guildford (circuit 48) and Croydon (circuit 56).
WILLIAMS, MARGARET I., M.B. Manc., M.R.C.P., D.P.H.: temp. asst. school M.O. for co. Durham.

Colonial Medical Service.—The following appointments are announced:
CAVE, M. A., M.R.C.S., D.T.M. & H.: medical officer, Gold Coast;
COOPER, P. R., B.M. Oxf, D.T.M.: medical officer, Gold Coast;
DAVIES, C. W., M.R.C.S.: medical officer, Kenya;
HORN, D. W., M.B., D.T.M. & H.: medical officer, Gambia;
KENRICK, W. N., M.R.C.S., D.T.M. & H.: medical officer, Uganda;
MANSON-BAHR, D. H., M.R.C.S., D.T.M. & H.: medical officer, Kenya;
PALMER, R. W., M.R.C.S.: medical officer, Gold Coast;
WALKER, A. J., M.B. Lond., D.T.M. & H.: medical officer, Kenya;
YOUNG, W. B., M.R.C.S., D.T.M.: medical officer, Malaya.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

DOWDESWELL.—On May 10, at Nairobi, Kenya, the wife of Dr. R. M. Dowdeswell—a son.
EVANS.—On May 8, at Colchester, the wife of Captain Fennell Evans, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.
EXNER.—On May 9, at Winchester, the wife of Dr. G. G. Exner, of Harley Street—a daughter.
HARMER.—On May 11, at St. Albans, the wife of Mr. Michael Harmer, F.R.C.S.—a daughter.
HEWER.—On May 10, at St. Albans, the wife of Dr. C. Langton Hewer—a daughter.
LANCASTER.—On May 10, at Fulmer Chase, Fulmer, Bucks, to Lesley Barclay (*née* Hibbert), wife of Capt. J. S. Lancaster, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.
PAGE.—On May 8, in London, the wife of Mr. Basil H. Page, F.R.C.S.—a daughter.
STARLING.—On May 7, at Eccleshall, the wife of Dr. Evelyn Starling—a daughter.
TIERNEY.—On May 8, at Guildford, the wife of Major T. Fane Tierney, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

BELL TAWSE—COUSINS.—On May 10, at Tunbridge Wells, Alan J. S. Bell Tawse, M.B., R.A.F.V.R., to Margaret Irene Cousins.
BROWNE—CUNNINGHAM.—On April 26, at Cambridge, Richard Charles Browne, M.R.C.P., son of Dr. F. W. Browne, Shirehampton, to Barbara Cunningham.
HANNAH—MACLELLAN.—On May 5, at Aigburth, Liverpool, James Bradshaw Hannah, M.B., lieutenant R.A.M.C., to Eleanor Margery MacLellan.
RIDLEY—WETHERILL.—On May 10, at Ewhurst, Surrey, Nicholas Harold Lloyd Ridley, F.R.C.S., to Elisabeth Jane Wetherill.
STEVENSON—JERVELUND.—On May 10, at Fleet, Derek Stevenson, M.R.C.S., captain R.A.M.C., to Pamela Mary Jervelund.

DEATHS

GORDON.—On May 5, at Crowborough, Mary Louisa Gordon, L.R.C.P.E., aged 79.
NORRIS.—On May 11, at Sidmouth, Herbert Murray Norris, L.R.C.P.I., L.M., formerly of Park Road, Regent's Park, N.W.
PAGE.—On May 9, Dennis Salmon Page, M.B. Camb., D.P.H., of Kingsley Way, N.2.

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

A PLAN FOR CANCER CONTROL

Dr. Robert McWhirter, in his Honyman Gillespie lecture delivered in Edinburgh on May 8, pointed out that the death-rate from cancer still showed a progressive increase in spite of the progress made in treatment. This increase was not entirely due to the accurate means of diagnosis now available. Parliament, in the passing of the Cancer Act, had recognised the position as serious. Access to some 12,000 records of malignant disease in the files of the radiotherapy department of the Edinburgh Royal Infirmary, and the opportunity to study, at first hand, over a thousand new cases each year had enabled him to inquire into the causes of the increase. Failure to reduce the death-rate appeared to be due largely to the fact that patients did not obtain treatment sufficiently early, that treatment was not always adequate, and that insufficient use was being made of past experience in order to advance methods more rapidly. To overcome the present difficulties all diagnosis, treatment, and aftercare should be centralised. One of the main functions of the central controlling body should be to secure early treatment. Adequate early treatment of cancer of the breast promised to give a five-year survival rate in about 90% of cases, but the results progressively deteriorated with delay. Advanced cases were still far too common, and in a recent consecutive series of 615 breast cases no fewer than 29% were advanced when they were first referred for treatment. The fault might lie in the training of the medical student, who was often shown advanced cases because early cases came late to hospital; he was taught an elaborate differential diagnosis, depending largely upon the signs of advanced disease. To the central body must be referred all cases presenting the slightest symptoms suggesting malignant disease; an adequate staff of trained specialists at the centre would be required to make a differential diagnosis which might often be extremely difficult. Increased knowledge of the earliest stages would be thus obtained and would be passed on in undergraduate and post-graduate teaching. The centre would also be responsible for securing adequate treatment. There should be no restriction—due to insufficiency of personnel or of apparatus—placed on the use of any particular method. Analysis of past work would indicate whether improvement was possible, and there would thus be a constantly changing definition implied in the term "adequate treatment." The centre must also assess results. Too often at present no real assessment was made. The work done must be evaluated by careful analysis and comparison. Greater uniformity of records would simplify this analysis. The personal factor must be eliminated from such assessment, and in malignant disease this could be done by using that simplest of standards, the survival rate. This should be expressed as a percentage of the survivors from all cases of cancer occurring in the area served by the centre; it would then also be a measure of the activities of the group. When the value of any particular method of treatment was to be assessed and compared with another, the three-year symptom-free rate must be used. Finally the centre must plan future work. Once a method of treatment has been introduced there is a tendency to go on using it; and it may become the predominant concern of the surgeon or radiotherapist undertaking treatment. Older methods continue to be used because workers fail to read and appreciate the literature, or have too little material for critical study. Planning of future work requires the assessment of results in different anatomical sites, in different types of tumour, and in different grades of malignancy. At present, Dr. McWhirter remarked, there was much rivalry between the surgeon and the radiotherapist, and even between the radium specialist and the X-ray specialist. The emphasis must be on treating the patient by the method most likely to cure his disease. Little further extension of surgical technique was possible; treatment by radiotherapy, now that an accurate unit of dosage had been defined and adopted, offered the most hopeful line of advance. Radiotherapy must include both radium and X rays, but the enormous enthusiasm for the former had rightly waned. The application of radiotherapy, however, was limited by the total radiation which the body

Digitized by Google

would stand. In the Royal Infirmary, in recent years, just over 50% of patients had been treated by radiotherapy and only 25% by surgery alone; the remainder had had combined treatment. To meet the demand for increased radiotherapy a large number of new trained technicians would be needed; but a radiotherapist was primarily a clinician with a sound knowledge of pathology and the physical aspect of his duties was comparatively small.

THAILANDIC TWINS

IT is difficult to see why errors in normal development should concern anyone except those immediately affected; but when a mother produces triplets, quartets or quintuplets a continent falls down and worships and what is more to the point, handsomely endows the error. Those who have passed the middle period of life will remember the stir caused in the minds of their elders by the arrival in Europe of the Siamese twins. The subject was not considered fit for children but was so eagerly discussed by nursemaids that some whispers came to the young prick-ears, and today they will read with interest Dr. A. B. Luckhardt's account [1]—based largely on the autopsy report published in the *Philadelphia Medical Times* in 1874—of Chang and Eng.

Their parents were simple fisher-folk who lived near Bankok and for some years remained in ignorance of their gold mine till the discerning eye of a Scotsman appreciated the possibilities of the freak. He put them on the road where later they met Barnum; thanks to his showmanship they did well enough to retire to North Carolina where they lived with their families for at least twenty years before they died at the age of 63. The doctors of the day in Philadelphia made determined efforts to obtain an anatomical survey of the bodies and achieved considerable success. They left little undone in their study of the band connecting the twins; probably there would now have been a more persevering search for nerve-fibres, but as far as muscle, vessels, ligaments, membranes and fascia are concerned the dissection and report were complete. The band had developed at breast level, and was 4 in. long by 3½ in. deep. On the skin of the antero-inferior surface of the band was their common umbilicus, through which the two hypogastric arteries on each side probably passed. It was not possible to decide whether there had been two umbilical veins or whether the umbilical cord and placenta had been single or double. Inside the band was a cartilaginous bridge joining their xiphisternums, a vascular connexion joining the two livers and three blind peritoneal pouches, two continuous with the peritoneal cavity of Chang, the left-hand twin, and one continuous with the peritoneal cavity of Eng. These pouches projected like glove-fingers across the middle line of the band, one above the vascular connexion and two below it. Thus if the band had been divided in the middle line from above downwards the knife would have passed successively through the skin, the conjoined ensiform cartilages, the first peritoneal pouch (Chang's), the vascular connexion between the livers, the second peritoneal pouch (Eng's), the third peritoneal pouch (Chang's), the remains of the hypogastric arteries, and so out, dividing the common umbilicus. That there was continuity between the hepatic circulations of the brothers was shown by injecting coloured material into a tributary of the portal vein in Chang's body, when it appeared in the liver of Eng. In life, however, this anastomosis could have had little importance, since Chang could get drunk without exhilarating his brother.

Additional details of their anatomy and temperaments have reached us from Prof. Alan F. Guttmacher, of Johns Hopkins University, who gives the following account [2] of them.

A skin stimulus applied to the very centre of the band was felt by both, but on moving the stimulus away from the centre the other twin could no longer appreciate it when it had moved more than a half inch toward his brother. When either coughed, an impulse was transmitted to the band, as though there were a hernial sac running through the tissue. In infancy they were always placed face to face, but when they began to walk this proved very awkward, so that they constantly attempted to rotate their chests lateralward. They succeeded in part, so that they could stand half sideways, yet when grown men they continued to face each other as they dressed. Owing to the pliability of the band, they moved about quite freely. When Sir James Simpson examined them in Edinburgh at the age of 58 he wrote:

"In regard to progression they walk readily and they can run and swim. Their movements are, from education, so harmonious as to seem at first as if they were directed by a single mind. In farming operations at home, they often work together, and with different kinds of tools. They are keen sportsmen and good shots . . . In features the brothers greatly resemble each other. They are short but wiry-looking men, Eng, the taller of the two, being 5 feet 2½ inches, Chang an inch shorter. This, combined with their lateral position, makes it appear as though Chang is leaning on Eng."

They were not, however, of equal health, strength or temperament. Eng, the right twin, was always the stronger and healthier of the two and had the more amiable disposition, while Chang was often irritable. Chang was somewhat deaf, while Eng heard acutely. Their pulses were not synchronous, and substances swallowed by one did not appear in the urines of both; they tested this with potassium iodide and also asparagus. Their viscera were properly situated; there was no situs transversus. Ordinary infectious diseases were shared by both, including the shaking agues of malaria, yet other ills, such as toothache, were experienced separately. They were intelligent, well-informed, and good men of business. Adapting themselves remarkably to their enforced existence as a single organism, Sir James Simpson said in a lecture:

"They were completely harmonious in mind and temperament. When spoken to, they are always accustomed to listen together to the same conversation, one or the other giving any required answer or observation; but when tested, each can carry on a separate conversation. They are perfect English speakers, and scholars as well. When reading history or poetry, of which both are fond, one usually reads aloud and the other listens. They sleep and wake separately. . . . Their feelings of hunger and thirst, and the calls of nature upon them, are generally responded to simultaneously, but not always so, or necessarily so. Their minds are indeed more dual than their bodies, for the latter are united while the former are not."

In 1872, at the age of 61, while on a sea voyage from Liverpool to New York, Chang had a paralytic stroke, which so incapacitated him that his healthy brother had to half drag the paralysed victim about. But they lived until January, 1874, when Chang became ill with bronchitis, and next morning was found dead in bed. When Eng was told he said in a resigned fashion, "Then I am going also." Soon he complained of a feeling of suffocation and asked to be propped up in bed. He became weaker and weaker, and in two hours he died. The autopsy indicated that Chang died from a brain hæmorrhage, and in the absence of any serious lesion in the case of Eng, his death was attributed to "fright."

COLOUR PREFERENCES OF FLIES AND MOSQUITOES

FLIES are no doubt attracted into our homes by the smell of food, by warmth, and by chance of shelter from wet weather, but there is some evidence that they also prefer certain colour schemes, and can be deterred by the choice of the right interior decoration. Unfortunately, however, there is little agreement as to which colours attract and which repel. Berry and Freetown (*J. econ. Ent.* 1935, 28, 913) found the pale colours, including white, more repellent to the house-fly than the intermediate ones, which included aluminium, and the darkest were decidedly the most attractive. Awaiti (*Ind. J. med. Res.* 1920, 7, 553), on the other hand, found that yellow was most and red and violet least attractive to flies, whereas Lodge (*Bull. ent. Res.* 1918, 9, 141) could find no favoured colour either in foods, lights or fabrics. Many years ago G. H. F. Nuttall (*J. Hyg. Camb.* 1902, 11, 72) made a study of the colour preferences of *Anopheles maculipennis* in which he used even-sized boxes with linings of different colours. The mosquitoes were confined in a tent, and Nuttall counted

1. *Surg. Gynec. Obstet.* Jan. 1, 1941, p. 116.
2. Extract from a book on human multiple pregnancy shortly appearing in America.

Digitized by Google

the number alighting on the boxes on 17 successive days, when the boxes were moved to different positions each day. The totals were: navy blue 108, dark red 90, brown 81, scarlet 59, black 49, slate-grey 31, olive-green 24, violet 18, leaf-green 17, blue 14, pearl-grey 9, light blue 3, ochre 2, white 2, orange 1, yellow 0. The United States Navy, on the strength of this work, withdrew its regulation navy-blue shirts in malarious districts and issued light ones. The general preference of mosquitoes for dark blue and dark red over yellow has been confirmed by numerous observers in hot countries, and it seems likely that both mosquitoes and flies prefer dark surfaces, yellow being for most insects, as for man, the most luminous part of the spectrum. There is, however, a complication which does not seem to have been taken into account in any of the experiments. Many insects, and probably house-flies among them, see ultraviolet as a colour, so that if a given "blue" or "white" reflects ultraviolet light it will look to the insect totally different from one which does not reflect this part of the spectrum and may be more attractive or repellent. This may explain some at least of the discrepancy in published observations.

SUFFERING AND GUILT

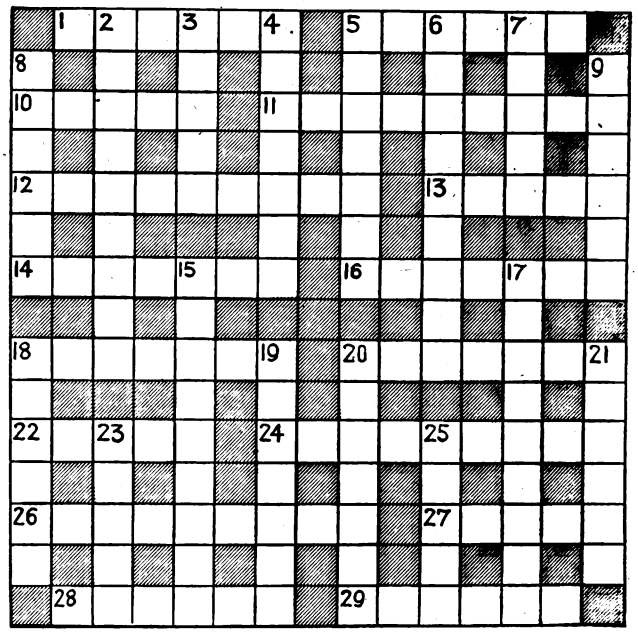
PAIN, as our profession sees it, plays little part in Mr. C. S. Lewis's discussion ("The Problem of Pain." London: The Centenary Press. Pp. 148. 3*s*. 6*d*.) His problem is to reconcile the existence of suffering and cruelty, mental and physical, with the Christian conception of a wise and good creator, and in a style that is simple and sincere he describes his own beliefs and demonstrates that his religion serves him, as every man's religion should, as a satisfactory philosophy of life. The central theme is the sense of sin, a sense which, the writer points out, results from the Fall, could be assumed by the apostles in their pagan hearers, and is necessary, in order to reconcile us to all the ills of this world. This sentiment of guilt (though this is not perhaps Mr. Lewis's view) is, whatever its origin and whether conscious or unconscious, so general that it greatly influences human behaviour and its assuagement is a psychological problem in almost every race of people. Mr. Lewis shows that he is aware of the difference between his own aim of emphasising this sentiment as essential to reconciliation and that other aim which would remove it as something unnecessary and harmful. Inasmuch as the question influences the handling of people sick in body and mind, it may confront us at any moment, and we can at least profit by Mr. Lewis's exposition and realise that for him and many others this sense of guilt is something beyond question, and for them the solution he offers is valid and satisfactory.

GERMAN DRUG TRADE RAMIFICATIONS

FOR some time past, as reported in the American press, agents of various departments of the federal government of the United States have been examining the stock ownership and control of American corporations which were suspected of having German connexions, including some which are believed to have had no German financial interests since the war of 1914–18. Commenting on this inquiry, the *Oil, Paint and Drug Reporter* of New York says that "many of the conditions and practices under investigation may not be illegal but are being studied for diplomatic reasons." From this it may be inferred that charges made against some of the firms are incidental to inquiries of another kind; such charges usually being that patent-licensing and other agreements made between concerns in Germany and American corporations are contrary to American law. A number of well-known companies have been served with subpœnas requiring them to produce their books and records before a federal grand jury sitting in Newark, New Jersey. Each subpœna calls for information relative to the respondent's dealings with any of some hundred companies in Germany, France, Switzerland and Italy, as well as in the United States. Details have been collected concerning the international operations of the German concern I. G. Farbenindustrie. Investigations have been made of the citizenship and private activities of persons with German-sounding names who are serving as officials of many American chemical and pharmaceutical companies. Primarily these investigations are concerned with the suspicion that agreements between European firms and American agencies effectively preserve German control over certain products which are of major importance from the standpoint of national defence; these include vaccines, an anti-shock hormone, sulphanilamide, drugs for the treatment of venereal disease and sex hormones. It is also suspected that large German financial credits have been created in the United States and in South America by the use of such agreements; and that firms in Germany have been able to sidetrack the British blockade which prevents shipments being made directly from Germany to South America. These firms, it is thought, have arranged for the manufacture of products by associated companies in the United States, whence they are shipped under their German trade names to South American firms which had placed orders in Germany.

The Board of Trade have arranged for the manufacture of an adequate supply of an agreed range of standard types of high-tension batteries for hearing-aids. The new types have been designed to cover the requirements of all United Kingdom makes of hearing-aids. In general the new batteries are rather larger than those formerly in use, and some instruments will need minor modification in order to accommodate them, but no modifications will be required in the mechanism of any apparatus. Users are advised to communicate with the manufacturers of their hearing-aids, who will inform them of the most appropriate new types of battery and of any modifications to their sets which may be necessary.

LANCET CROSSWORD



ACROSS

1. The fell sergeant is strict in his (6).
5. Food for night bombers (6).
10. The unfailing support of the good physician (5).
11. Can't change its spots—that's how you spot it (9).
12. Dismal diet for dysentery (two words, 4, 5).
13. This is more use in the singular than the plural (5).
14. Puts my sugar in a ferment (7).
16. The farmer's wife does it by attention to them (7).
18. Toted me all over the place to get the stuff (7).
20. Makes as certain as sunrise (7).
22. Cold hearted North Riding (5).
24. The hardy can have them (two words, 4, 5).
26. The magic bullet (9).
27. Past, present or future, surgeons object when patients are this (5).
28. A profit tax that seldom troubles doctors (6).
29. How to behave in 24 (6).

DOWN

2. Not the usual crossword net (9).
3. To get slim, stand on head (5).
4. Work, war or play, this is the place (7).
5. Sixth-degree burn (7).
6. Plain or pigmented, its a poor lookout (9).
7. A French kind of smell (5).
8. Give it tea and it gets into a temper (6).
9. Appropriate for the walls of the doctor's waiting-room (6).
15. The proper days for jam (9).
17. 23 might be classed as one of these (9).
18. He generally starts something (6).
19. The skull does it for the brain (7).
20. A sweetbread specialty (7).
21. "Only my doctor can understand mine" (6).
23. Small and nasty, it carries something smaller and nastier (5).
25. Enough to make you spit pink (5).

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

AN ADDRESS
TO THE
ROYAL COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS*
BY
THE PRESIDENT, SIR CHARLES WILSON

You know already that this College is very old, that the line of your presidents reaches in an unbroken chain back to the second Tudor king. You may be told presently that the frailty of great age has overtaken this ancient foundation, that it has gathered moss, and that the medical bodies which are known to you—the Medical Research Council, the General Medical Council and the like—came into being to discharge duties which once were ours and which were taken from us because we had neglected them. Men as they grow older have always sighed for lost opportunities since Horace sang :

> *Eheu fugaces, Postume, Postume . . .*
> Oh for the years that are lost to me, lost to me.

What fellow has not wished that the College had given birth to the Association of Physicians, and that the *Quarterly Journal*, *Brain*, *Heart*, and publications of this pattern, which are the growing edge of medicine, went into the world from our own College press ?

But all this is gone and done with. No man who does things goes mumbling about the past for long. This College is what we make it. If there is anything wrong with it, it is within our power to set it right. If we do not it is we, and we alone, who are to blame. We are too conscious of what our forebears left undone ; too slow to recognise what they did, and did well. Here in this College, gathered under one roof, are more than six hundred fellows, the leaders of every branch of our calling, save our surgical brethren with whom we live in happy harmony. It seems to me a fine example of foresight and good planning. We as fellows welcome it because it enables us to fulfil the first function of the College—to be ready, when the Government of the day comes to us for counsel, to speak with the knowledge that we do so for all the leaders of our profession. We shall speak even more effectively if we are certain what is in the minds of our full fellowship, what is the corporate opinion, the corporate policy, of the College. When the College moves, when fellows meet daily, contact will help to crystallise this opinion.

The College has other functions. I hope that presently funds may be placed at the disposal of our librarian to make of our library, with its treasures, a national museum of the history of medicine, to which men will come from the English-speaking world. I hope too that when the College moves, as we shall move after the war, it may be possible to endow a research fellowship, and that provision may be made in our new building for laboratories. It has been felt that this College, which is the home of the leaders of our calling, could do more to promote the advancement of learning.

But the first purpose of this college, which dwarfs all others, is and always must be to explain to whatever Government may be in power the considered views of those who lead our profession. We may be asked ultimate questions, we may be asked the meaning of education, or at any rate it may be demanded of us whether we are satisfied with the student's education. If we are frank I think we shall confess that we are far from satisfied. Here is an examination paper in history given to me by a boy of 16. It was not set to a few promising lads, but to 98 boys in a single school. Fellows will note that of the fifteen questions in the paper the boys were required to answer only four. A wise examiner was bent on finding ground where the boy knew his facts, so that he, the examiner, might test how he could handle those facts, how far he could use his wits, and to what degree his power of reasoning had been developed. Here—and the contrast is disconcerting—is a paper set in the Conjoint medicine. The questions seem to demand junks cut from a textbook ; they are tests of memory or attempts to ferret out some small spot in the wide field of medicine where the student might be surprised without his facts. This first impression is borne out by a scrutiny of the questions set in the two papers. The boy of 16 is asked :

1. What type of class or personal privilege would you consider to be justifiable and what indefensible ?
2. " Sea-power can prepare for victory in a war ; it can never complete it." Do you think history bears out this dictum ?
3. Discuss in your own words the character and resultant behaviour of any personality in any novel that has interested you.
4. Give an example from European or Old Testament history of the value to humanity of fanaticism.
5. " We cannot restore, we ought to recreate." Discuss the bearing of this dictum on any building that you know that has been injured by bombing.

If this boy should become a medical student, we take charge of his education for six more years, and at the end we ask him to reproduce, as faithfully as may be, some page of the standard textbook : the signs and symptoms and treatment of bronchiectasis or some equally recondite problem. We are turning the student in the clinical years into a mere scavenger of facts. We have to extirpate this blind cult of memory and the stored fact. We have to ask how the quick curiosity of the average child has been converted into the dull drudge we so often encounter in the finals ; where and how we have violated the canons of education. We have to admit that a man is not safe because he has seen diseases but only in so far as his power of reasoning has been developed.

* * *

If we are to answer questions of this kind we must be prepared to take a step in advance of public opinion, we must be ready to lead. For what purpose would there be in bringing together the leaders of our calling unless to lead ? It is therefore fitting that we should inquire what are the particular qualities of leadership that we may reasonably look for in a fellowship such as ours. Detachment and disinterestedness certainly, for they are the fruit of a scientific training. But I think we might ask for more and demand two qualities of leadership : moral courage and a willingness to accept responsibility. They are the rarest virtues in a democracy ; their very rarity is a source of anxiety to the thoughtful student of our times. I would not care to end on a sombre verdict of that kind, nor is it necessary while we still possess in our Prime Minister an almost sublime example of the tranquil acceptance of responsibility not only for thousands of lives but indeed for the fate of the world.

The College will ask more of fellows in the future than it has required of them in the past. I do not think it will ask in vain. Many of you must have read with dumb pity the brief chronicles in the *Times* of airmen who have fallen in battle. Their stories had hardly begun, and yet there was enough to tell us that in their own schools and colleges they were already the leaders of their generation. While this is happening, while the real wealth of our race is being spent, I do not believe that any fellow—that any Englishman—would wish to pursue exclusively those personal aims and hopes and aspirations natural to other times, at any rate until peace comes, until

> Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day
> Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain tops.

* Addressed to new Fellows on the occasion of their admission to the College.

Digitized by Google

DIPHTHERIA BACILLI IN FLOOR DUST

BY

W. E. CROSBIE, M.B. BELF., D.P.H.
MEDICAL SUPERINTENDENT OF ALDER HEY CHILDREN'S HOSPITAL, LIVERPOOL

H. D. WRIGHT, M.D., D.SC. EDIN., M.R.C.P.E.
PROFESSOR OF BACTERIOLOGY, UNIVERSITY OF LIVERPOOL

IT has been pointed out previously (Wright et al. 1941) that virulent diphtheria bacilli can often be found in large numbers in dust from the floor of diphtheria wards. It is clear, therefore, that steps taken to prevent cross-infection in hospital, and possibly to prevent respiratory infections in general, must be designed with reference to this fact. Before we can decide to what extent infection is disseminated directly through the air from one patient to another it is necessary to know more about the extent to which dust contributes to the bacterial content of the air. Only when this source has been removed can any conclusions be drawn as to the importance of other sources. In this paper we record further observations on this subject with particular reference to the frequency of diphtheria bacilli in dust and the efficiency of various measures currently adopted for their destruction and for the prevention of contamination of air from this source.

METHOD

The dust was collected from the ordinary ward sweepings and placed in 6 in. by 1 in. test-tubes. In the laboratory an amount of broth about equal to the volume of the dust was added to the whole or part of the sample; the mixture was well shaken and then stirred up with a sterile glass rod or thick Nichrome wire. The coarse particles were allowed to settle out and a large loopful of the supernatant fluid was streaked over three 3-in. plates of Hoyle's medium (Hoyle 1941). No attempt was made to count the exact number of diphtheria bacilli present. After 18–24 hours incubation diphtheria bacilli can usually be detected readily and their type determined; gravis colonies are easy to recognise and intermedius colonies usually not difficult, but mitis strains are often hard to distinguish from other organisms. The diphtheria bacilli were isolated and the type determination checked by fermentation tests; in certain cases the virulence was tested by subcutaneous inoculation into guineapigs (Holt and Wright 1940). All gravis and intermedius strains so far tested have proved virulent but some mitis strains were non-virulent.

Contamination of air has been tested by the exposure of 3-in. plates of Hoyle's medium for various times (usually an hour) on tables at about 3 ft. from the floor. The number of colonies of diphtheria bacilli was counted at 48 hours together with the number of easily visible colonies of other organisms.

STRAINS FOUND

We have examined 44 samples of dust from the untreated floors of wards in fever hospitals. In 5 no diphtheria bacilli were found (2 from scarlet-fever wards, 3 from diphtheria wards). In 37 samples diphtheria bacilli were present, sometimes in extremely large, sometimes in small numbers. Gravis strains alone were found in 22 specimens, gravis and intermedius in 7, gravis and mitis (virulent) in 3, gravis, intermedius and mitis (virulent) in 3, and intermedius alone in 2. The predominance of gravis strains reflects the high incidence of this type in infections in Liverpool at present (Wright 1941), but may have been exaggerated because the gravis colonies are so much easier to detect in mixtures.

In a babies' hospital, 3 samples from wards in which diphtheria had occurred contained gravis, intermedius, and gravis plus intermedius strains respectively, accurately reflecting the ward distribution of the infections. Of 8 samples from air-raid shelters at one or other of these hospitals, 3 contained no diphtheria bacilli; 2 of these were from floors recently disinfected. From the other 5, gravis strains were readily isolated. In one shelter the dust had previously proved free of diphtheria bacilli after disinfection; the shelter was used during an air-raid the next night and on the following morning the dust contained a large number of gravis organisms.

We have also examined 32 specimens from the floors of the wards of a large children's hospital, part of which was used temporarily for adult patients. From 18 samples, including all those from adults' wards, no diphtheria bacilli were isolated. The remaining 14 samples all yielded diphtheria bacilli: gravis 9; gravis and non-virulent mitis 1; intermedius 2; gravis and intermedius 1; and non-virulent mitis 1. In 11 instances the types bore reasonable relationship to cases or carriers found in the ward before or just after the examination of the dust. In 3 others no cases were known to have been in the ward recently. The diphtheria bacilli were found in 5 general medical wards, 4 isolation cubicles, 2 ear wards, 1 general surgical and 1 unused ward and 1 sick bay for nurses. In 1 ward we were able to isolate diphtheria bacilli (gravis) from the dust on a window ledge.

SURVIVAL OF DIPHTHERIA BACILLI IN DUST

It appears from our evidence that diphtheria bacilli are not usually found in dust except in relatively close proximity to diphtheria cases or carriers; they can, however, persist in a virulent condition in dust for a considerable time. We have stored naturally infected dust in test-tubes in a cupboard, shielded from direct light but not darkened, with the results shown in table I.

TABLE I—SURVIVAL OF DIPHTHERIA BACILLI IN DUST IN VITRO

Sample	First examination		Second examination		Length of survival
	Date	Result	Date	Result	
	1940		1940		
1	Oct. 7	G moderate no., M few	Oct 14	G numerous	7 days
2	,,	I few	,,	G and I few	
3	,,	G few	,,	G few	
4	Oct 21	I very numerous	Nov. 22	I (virulent) moderate no.	
5	,,	G very numerous	Nov. 20	G numerous, I few, both virulent	1 mth
6	,,	G very numerous	Dec. 18	G moderate no., virulent	2 mths
7	,,	G numerous, I and M few	Dec. 21	Negative	...
8	Oct. 28	G numerous, I few	Dec. 10 1941	G moderate no., virulent	6 wks
9	Nov. 12	G numerous	Mar. 3	G few, virulent	102 days
10	Nov. 19	G moderate no.	,,	Negative	..

G = gravis, I = intermedius, M = mitis.

It will be seen that some organisms survived for over three months and were still virulent. The number seemed to diminish with time, but no accurate counts were made. In samples 7 and 10 it is just possible that there was some antiseptic present, but we cannot be sure of this. Our evidence is not sufficient to indicate that one type survives longer than another. The impression we have is that gravis strains do so, but this may simply be because they tended in these samples to be present in larger numbers than the other types and were the easiest to detect on the plates when present in small numbers among numerous other organisms.

These experiments in test-tubes are a fair approximation to natural conditions but we have by a fortunate accident been able to study the matter still more closely in one ward.

This ward had been used temporarily for cases of diphtheria and from its dust organisms of the gravis type had been isolated in large numbers on many occasions in the course of experiments on the effect of oiling. On Feb. 24, 1941, demands on hospital accommodation required that this ward should be made available for other purposes. Accordingly the diphtheria patients were removed elsewhere; the bed linen was disinfected and sent to the laundry; all washable surfaces of furnishings were washed with 1 in 40 phenol; screens, pillows and mattresses were exposed to formalin vapour in a small room and the ward walls and window ledges were sprayed with formalin and washed. The floors were not specially treated. New patients, none of them suffering from diphtheria, were admitted next day. The floor dust was examined at weekly intervals. Diphtheria bacilli of the gravis type were found in the dust collected one week later (March 2), a moderately large number after a fortnight and again after three weeks (March 10 and 17), and a few, still virulent for guineapigs, on March 25 and 31, five weeks after the diphtheria patients had been removed and the ward "fumigated." On March 25 the nose and throat swabs from all patients and

Digitized by Google

staff in the ward revealed no diphtheria bacilli of the gravis type; one patient provided an avirulent mitis strain.

It is evident therefore that virulent bacilli of the gravis type may persist on an oiled floor for at least a month. The ward experiment amplifies and confirms the test-tube observations. Whether the organisms would persist equally long on an unoiled floor we cannot say.

CONTAMINATION OF AIR FROM FLOOR DUST

Two wards were available for studying air contamination; each contained 20–25 patients. All diphtheria types were represented but it was not possible to swab each patient when the dust samples were collected. Strict bed isolation was enforced and the nurses wore masks made of two layers of gauze with a strip of Cellophane in a pocket between them, in one ward during all the time they were on duty, in the other only when attending on a patient. One ward (L2) had not been oiled, but the other (M1) on the day prior to the experiment was treated for the third time with spindle oil as recommended by van den Ende and his colleagues (1940). Six plates of Hoyle's medium were exposed 3 ft. from the floor at equal intervals along the middle of the ward for an hour during and after sweeping. The sweeping was done from the sides to the middle of the ward and then towards the corridor entrance. Plate 1 was at the corridor end of the ward, plate 6 at the opposite end and the others between. The results are given in table II.

TABLE II—DIPHTHERIA BACILLI ON PLATES EXPOSED 3 FT. FROM GROUND FOR AN HOUR DURING AND AFTER FLOOR SWEEPING

Dust contained	Ward L2 (unoiled)		Ward M1 (oiled)	
	Numerous G; few I		Few G; few I	
Plate	Colonies	*C. diphtheriæ*	Colonies	*C. diphtheriæ*
1	155	4 G, 2 I	7	0
2	106	0	2	0
3	125	0	4	0
4	58	3 G	9	0
5	81	1 G	10	0
6	30	0	4	0
Total	555	8 G, 2 I	36	0

In the unoiled ward a considerable number of organisms of all kinds rose from the floor and among them some diphtheria bacilli. In the oiled ward the air was much less heavily infected and yielded no diphtheria bacilli. Further experiments at intervals up to twenty-five days gave similar results. In a previous experiment, plates exposed in L2 (unoiled) provided 935 colonies, 24 containing diphtheria bacilli of the gravis type, while those in M1 (oiled twice) yielded 190 colonies, 2 containing gravis-type bacilli. The diphtheria bacilli and the other colonies tended to be more numerous towards the door in the unoiled ward but showed this tendency less in oiled wards.

Diphtheria bacilli evidently rose into the air during sweeping, and, considering the height at which the plates were placed and the small area exposed (7 sq. in. per plate), the total number raised at any one sweeping may well be quite large. Treatment of the floor with spindle oil appeared to have reduced the number so lifted into the air; two treatments in M1 produced some effect, but a satisfactory result was not obtained till after a third treatment and this maintained its effect for at least twenty-five days, though by this time the number of diphtheria bacilli in the dust was very small. All through this series of experiments the number of diphtheria bacilli on the oiled floor was less than on the unoiled floor (L2). The floor of ward L2 was therefore oiled and observations continued till the patients were removed (table III).

TABLE III—EFFECT OF OILING THE FLOOR ON THE BACTERIAL CONTENT OF THE AIR

Date of examinations	Treatment of floor	Bacterial content of dust	Bacterial content of air (6 plates) *	
			Colonies	*C. diphtheriæ*
Jan. 13	Untreated	Numerous G and few M	935	24 G
,, 23	,,	Numerous G and moderate no. I	555	8 G + 2 I
,, 28	,,	Moderate no. G and few I	539	7 G + 8 I
Feb. 14	After first oiling	Numerous G	232	3 G
,, 20	After second oiling (on Feb. 19)	Very numerous G, few I	93	1 G
Mar. 2 †	After third oiling (on Feb. 24)	Numerous G	78	1 G
,, 17	..	Moderate no. G	137	1 G

* Exposed during sweeping as described above.
† All diphtheria patients had left ward by this date.

One oiling reduced the contaminating effect of sweeping but even three did not completely abolish it. We may be certain that the contamination of the air in the last two examinations did, in fact, come from the dust, because there were no patients or staff with positive swabs in the ward at the time. The reduction of dust by oiling was evident to the sisters in the ward and reduced greatly the amount of dusting necessary. It could readily be seen from the great diminution in fragments of fluff and so on which fell on the plates. We have only once seen diphtheria colonies closely associated with such fragments. While diphtheria patients were still in ward L2 (unoiled) we were able to demonstrate diphtheria bacilli in the air at times when sweeping was not being done, but in much smaller numbers (table IV).

Whether the organisms in the air here came from the floor or not could not be decided but we have tried to determine this in another experiment in a cubicle. In this cubicle was one patient with a gravis infection. The floor was mopped over with a 50% solution of a proprietary preparation of phenols in an emulsified form (the concentration recommended for washing floors is 1 in 400). After this treatment no diphtheria bacilli were found on the floor during the next three days though there had been large numbers of gravis organisms before. Seven hours after a second similar treatment of the floor, 3 plates were exposed for an hour during and after bed-making; on these plates 69 colonies appeared, 2 of them containing the gravis type of diphtheria bacillus. The dust from the floor was almost sterile and contained no diphtheria bacilli. Five days later, after further similar disinfection of the floor, 2 plates were exposed for two hours during a quiet period before bed-making and 2 others for an hour during and after bed-making. During the quiet period the plates collected 14 colonies but no diphtheria bacilli, and during bed-making 96 colonies, 2 of them *Corynebacterium diphtheriæ* gravis. These organisms must have come from some place other than the dust on the floor, for this was found to contain no diphtheria bacilli. It seems highly probable that they came from blanket fluff and not direct from the patient.

TABLE IV—BACTERIAL CONTAMINATION OF THE AIR UNDER DIFFERENT CONDITIONS

Date	Conditions	Contamination of air		
		No. of plates	Colonies	*C. diphtheriæ*
Feb. 5	During and after sweeping	6	539	7 G + 8 I
,, 12	During quiet period	3	33	1 G
,, 12	During bed-making	3	142	1 G

We have not been able to trace the passage of diphtheria bacilli from the floor to the throat of a patient but we made one suggestive observation in an experiment in which 2 nurses wore masks, made of a layer of cellophane between two layers of gauze, while engaged on their duties in the ward during sweeping operations. Each mask was dissected after use, the outer layer of gauze being placed in one test-tube, the cellophane in another and the inner layer of gauze in a third. Each was covered with broth and well stirred up with a sterile straight wire. Direct plating of the broth yielded no

Digitized by Google

diphtheria bacilli, but after incubation for eighteen hours the outer layer of one mask provided a culture of bacilli of the gravis type. No diphtheria bacilli grew from any of the other 5 specimens. The organisms were thus traced, if not into, at any rate to very near the nurse's nose and throat.

The effect of oiling a floor was seen above to be considerable but variable. One of our experiments suggests that it may in part be determined by the state of the floor before the oil is applied. Two wards (A and B), each containing 10–12 patients, were selected for further oiling experiments. Before treatment ward B was thoroughly scrubbed but ward A was not. The results of plate exposures during and after sweeping are shown in table V.

TABLE V—EFFECT OF THE STATE OF THE FLOOR ON THE BENEFICIAL EFFECT OF OILING

—	Floor dust	Contamination of air during sweeping *	
		Total colonies	Diph. colonies
Ward A (oiled)			
Before treatment	Mod. no. G.	98	2 I
After treatment	Mod. no. G, few I	57	0
Ward B (scrubbed and oiled)			
Before treatment	Very numerous G	91	4G
After treatment	Numerous G	3	0

* 3 plates exposed for an hour during and after sweeping.

The number of organisms that rose into the air from the floor which had been scrubbed before oiling was very much less than that from the unscrubbed floor. Scrubbing, however, did little to reduce the number of diphtheria bacilli on the floor. It seems not improbable that the effect of sweeping may differ with different kinds of dust and that the effect of oiling may vary according to conditions. This experiment suggests that a preliminary thorough cleaning of the floor may add to the value of oiling.

It is natural to inquire whether bacilli in the dust do, in fact, ever infect persons exposed to them. This is difficult to answer but events in ward L2 (table III) are of some interest. On Feb. 20 gravis and intermedius strains were found in the dust, on March 2, 17 and 25 gravis strains only and on March 31 gravis and intermedius strains. The number of intermedius organisms was always small and the failure to find them on three occasions may simply be due to the technique used. On March 25 no gravis or intermedius organisms were found in the throat or nose of any patient in the ward. On April 8 a patient who had been examined at the previous swabbing developed a nasal discharge from which intermedius organisms were isolated. On swabbing the ward again one patient was found to be carrying organisms of the gravis, and another of the intermedius, type. Both had yielded negative swabs on the previous occasion and both had been in hospital some weeks. Two sources only seemed at all probable: the floor or a visitor. The floor had been oiled and we had evidence that the number of organisms rising from it was small (table III), but some did rise and it must be remembered that the patients were children and that their toys might fall to the floor and later go to their mouths or noses. We think there is a good case for trying to remove the risk which lies in infected dust.

DISINFECTION OF FLOOR DUST

Disinfection of rooms or wards previously occupied by patients suffering from diphtheria is part of the ritual of most health authorities and hospital administrations. In this city it consists in hospital of what is locally referred to as "stoving." This term in one of our hospitals was explained as meaning "the closing of all windows and doors and spraying of formalin throughout" (quantity per volume not specified). "The place is then left closed for a period varying from two to twelve hours. Then the windows and doors are opened for as long as possible." Little or nothing in the way of antiseptic floor-washing appears to be practised. In another hospital "stoving" means exposure of the small ward and its contents to formalin generated by heat in a proprietary apparatus. The method is not used in large wards. The corporation disinfecting service which deals with private houses seals all windows, fire-places, ventilators and other openings. The spraying solution consists of 4 oz. of formalin to a gallon of water (2½%); a pint of this is used per 1000 cu. ft. It is sprayed from a pressure pump (40 lb. per sq. in.), and ceiling, walls, skirtings and floors are given particular attention. At the end of the process the door is securely fastened and sealed on the outside. A responsible person is advised to keep the room sealed for twenty-four hours if possible; if not, for at least eight hours from the time of disinfection. We have made a few observations on the effectiveness of these procedures (table VI).

It is clear that the hospital procedures have been on the whole remarkably ineffective, no doubt partly because of defective technique. Observations on the more elaborate ritual for domestic bedrooms are as yet too scanty to report. Merely scrubbing a floor, as was noted above, did not greatly reduce the number of diphtheria bacilli in dust. In one instance thorough mopping of the floor of an air-raid shelter with a strong solution of Jeyes fluid completely eliminated a very heavy infection of the dust with gravis organisms. Similarly, mopping a cubicle floor with a 50% solution of a proprietary preparation containing 40% of phenols destroyed a heavy infection with diphtheria bacilli. But a similar disinfectant in a dilution of 1 in 140 (the concentration recommended by the Ministry of Agriculture for use "in stables and kennels") was without effect on a small infection of dust with gravis bacilli on two other ward floors. The antiseptic was applied with a mop which was "rubbed out" to near dryness on the floor. Incidentally such antiseptics are recommended for use in concentrations of 1 in 400 for washing floors. In one ward a moderate infection was eliminated and in another almost eliminated by swabbing with 5% of this antiseptic.

TABLE VI—EFFECTIVENESS OF DISINFECTION METHODS

Ward	Diphtheria bacilli in dust	
	Before "stoving"	After "stoving"
N. M2	Few G	Few G
N. F2	Moderate no. G	Moderate no. G
Shelter	Few G	None
Cubicle	Moderate no. G	Few G
Margins	Not examined	Numerous G, few I
Shelter	" "	Numerous G
L2	Numerous G	Numerous G

DISCUSSION

Anything learned about cross-infection in hospital wards, with diphtheria as the special case, should have a direct bearing on the understanding and the prevention of the spread of respiratory infections in general. In the past, attention has been riveted on droplet spread, and one has tended to think of this as direct dissemination of infection by means of small droplets through the air from donor to recipient. The work of Wells (1934) has produced some refinement of this conception, for he distinguishes between droplets of 0·1 mm. or more in diameter, which fall to the ground before they evaporate, and those of smaller size which, evaporating rapidly to form droplet nuclei, may remain suspended in the air for long periods. To these nuclei he attributes an important part in the spread of respiratory infection. If they are of great importance, prevention becomes a question largely of masking and aerial disinfection. But Hare (1940) supports the view that such nuclei are of relatively little importance in streptococcal infections and that it is the larger droplets and the infected milieu round the patient that need most attention. Cruickshank (1935) has long stressed the importance of air-borne infection, but the way in which the air becomes infected and the relative importance of the various possible methods are by no means decided.

Our own work on diphtheria (Wright et al. 1941) has indicated that close contact between patients is an important source of cross-infection, but it also suggests that such procedures as bed isolation while they reduce

Digitized by Google

do not eliminate this trouble. The work reported in this paper seems to emphasise still further our previous suggestion that floor dust is often heavily infected with diphtheria bacilli in the neighbourhood of diphtheria patients. White (1936) has shown that the same is true of streptococci, and her work has been confirmed by Hare (1941) and Thomas (1941). Moreover, the diphtheria organisms may persist and remain virulent there for long periods; they may rise with the dust into the air in large numbers, doubtless may pass to and infect patients, and might well be propelled in the dust for some distance. Before the part played by direct aerial transmission can be determined this indirect transmission must be eliminated. Treatment and disinfection of floors have been shown to reduce and often to eliminate it; but another source of air contamination is to be found in the bedclothes. Direct and indirect transmission are not mutually exclusive; the only question is as to the relative importance of each, and this may undoubtedly differ in different circumstances. In our experience indirect transmission, through dust to the air, appears to be predominant but evidence is still incomplete.

Disinfection of rooms has tended of recent years to be a ritual handed down to us from the past, with little to recommend it save its antiquity. Much that is done in the name of disinfection is in fact ineffective; like other routine procedures it needs checking from time to time. Where disinfection is needed it will be necessary to think much of the floor and other exposed surfaces and less of the air, and to use a method which will effectively dispose of a relatively concentrated and persistent focus of infection in the dust. There should probably be some use of antiseptic solutions on the floors themselves. The treatment of floors with spindle oil (paraffin) is effective in reducing air-contamination from dust, but the best method of application has still to be determined. As far as our observations go, important preliminaries are cleaning and, if possible, disinfection. The oil itself is, of course, not destructive to bacteria. A great help would be an antiseptic with the physical properties of spindle oil, which would, as it were, hold the bacteria to itself and in holding destroy them.

SUMMARY

Diphtheria bacilli can be isolated in large numbers and in virulent condition from floor dust in the neighbourhood of diphtheria patients. They may persist fully virulent in such dust for at least 14 weeks in vitro and 5 weeks on the floor.

Disturbance of such dust permits the diphtheria bacilli to rise into the air. Treatment of the floors with spindle oil reduces, and may entirely eliminate, air-contamination from this source.

Current disinfection procedures commonly fail to destroy the diphtheria bacilli in floor dust; for this purpose relatively strong antiseptic solutions appear to be necessary.

Dust probably plays an important part in the aerial dissemination of respiratory infections.

We wish to thank Mr. J. R. Tucker and Mr. A. C. Dawkins for technical assistance in our observations and experiments, and the various medical officers who have helped us to obtain material for examination.

REFERENCES

Cruickshank, R. (1935) *J. Path. Bact.* **41**, 367.
van den Ende, M., Lush, D. and Edward, D. G. ff. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 133.
Hare, R. (1940) *Canad. publ. Hlth J.* **31**, 539.
— (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 85.
Holt, H. D. and Wright, H. D. (1940) *J. Path. Bact.* **51**, 287.
Hoyle, L. (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 175.
Thomas, J. C. (1941) *Ibid*, **2**, 433.
Wells, W. F. (1934) *Amer. J. Hyg.* **20**, 611.
White, E. (1936) *Lancet*, **1**, 941.
Wright, H. D. (1941) *J. Path. Bact.* **52**, 283.
— Shone, H. R. and Tucker, J. R. (1941) *Ibid*, p. 111.

"... the heights reached by Science at the University of Oxford are such that it is difficult, if not impossible, to emphasise any particular one. I can only repeat with the Angel of the Apocalypse: 'Vidi turbam magnam quam dinumerare nemo poterat.'"—Dr. MARIANO CASTEX (professor of clinical medicine) in a speech acknowledging the conferment on him of the honorary degree of D.Sc. by delegates of the chancellor of the University of Oxford in Buenos Aires on Sept. 6.

MEASUREMENT OF THE HEART IN ANGULAR DEGREES

By F. C. Eve, M.D. Camb., F.R.C.P.
CONSULTING PHYSICIAN TO THE HULL ROYAL INFIRMARY; PHYSICIAN TO THE VICTORIA HOSPITAL FOR CHILDREN, HULL

In spite of its limitations, the position of the apex-beat is still our best clinical guide to the size of the heart and a good indicator of its distress, inadequacy or overloading. It is hoped that the following simple method will make it still more valuable, by correlating the size of the heart with that of its owner.

The leftward palpable border as a rule agrees nearly enough with the X-ray shadow, but it may be different, especially in enlarged hearts. Consequently the apex-beat has ceased to be relied on by those who use radiology. Here there seems to be some confusion of thought, due to the old belief that the apex-beat did really indicate the heart size. Although this is now known to be often erroneous, the clinician can nevertheless obtain useful information as to cardiac distress from the character and location of the apex-beat, as well as from an accurate measure of its size by X rays. For instance, in effort syndrome, the displacement of the apex-beat reveals an abnormal cardiac action when the X rays show nothing abnormal. Moreover, teleradiograms or orthodiagrams can seldom be repeated often enough to guide treatment of an enlarged heart. All the clinician has to do is to substitute apparent size for actual size when he takes apex-beat measurements, and this I shall do throughout this paper.

THE HEART ANGLE

The three main drawbacks to the use of apex-beat measurements are: (1) that in children growth soon makes them out of date and valueless; (2) that they do not relate the size of the heart and of its owner; (3) that they provide no normal value applicable to patients of all sizes—the customary normal figure of 3½ in. is useless. To get over these drawbacks, we may take advantage of the convenient fact that the apex-beat (actually the cardiac impulse) moves, as the heart enlarges, like the end of a clock hand, round an arc of a circle formed by the chest wall (fig. 1). Let us take the mid-sternal line as 0° on this semicircle and the mid-axilla as 90°. Suppose the chest girth is 32 in., then the mid-axilla is 8 in. from the midline, and if the apex-beat is 4 in. from the midline it will be on the 45° mark on our circle. I call this the "heart angle" of that patient. This device removes the three drawbacks of the apex-beat, which now relates the size of the heart and its owner, making all hearts comparable; applies equally to growing children and adults; and provides a standard value for normal healthy hearts of any age. I find this heart angle averages about 38°. When our measurements involve fractions such as 3¾/8¼ in. it is not so simple; hence I have devised a calculator chart (suitable for pocket, bag or desk) which does the needful arithmetic (fig. 2). If the calculator* is not to hand, the angle can be found later, provided you have recorded both the apex-beat and the chest girth.

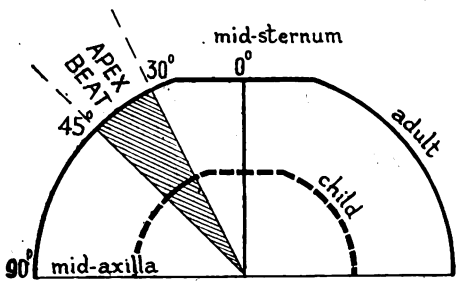


FIG. 1.—Diagrammatic cross-section through front half of the chest in a child and an adult, showing normal range of apex-beat in both (shaded area).

My procedure is to have the patient sitting or standing if possible. I prefer to be on his right so that my right finger-tips can curve round his ribs to locate the *leftmost palpable border* of the heart. This point and the midline are marked by two dots with the pen. If the casing of the tape measure is passed counter-clockwise the apex-beat and the chest girth can be measured in one operation.

* Obtainable from H. K. Lewis and Co., 136, Gower Street, W.C.1.

Digitized by Google

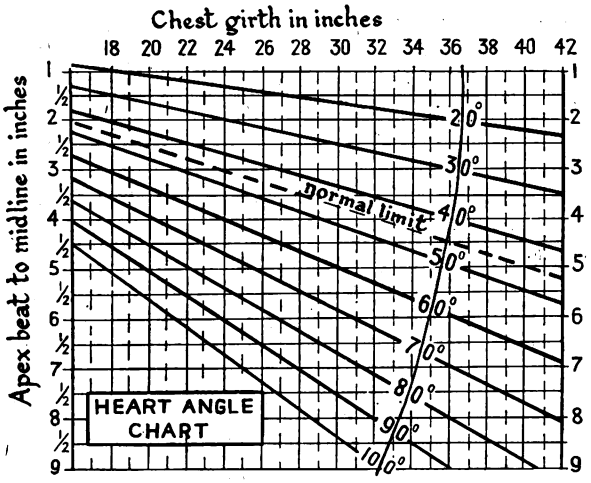


FIG. 2.—Chart to calculate heart angles. Find on the chart the intersection of the chest-girth and apex-beat measurements. That point will be on or near a ray which denotes the heart angle. Intermediate angles can be more easily estimated on the full-sized chart.

Occasionally, especially in aortic regurgitation, the apex is found in the sixth or seventh space instead of the usual fifth. Hitherto I have ignored this downward enlargement, as it occurs in only about 2% of healthy adults, but in special cases it can be measured by the simple device of putting the midline ink mark at the level of the fifth space and the other ink mark over the actual apex-beat. The sloping line joining them will be longer than the usual horizontal line and thus increase the heart angle so as to include this downward enlargement in the record. Sometimes the patient has to lean horizontally forward or take exercise to make the apex-beat palpable. In fat women, where the breast may have to be lifted to feel the apex and measurements will have to be made below the breasts, care must be taken not to displace the marks on the skin.

In the enlarging heart X rays show a slightly broader silhouette, whereas the tape measure shows a much larger increment because the enlarging convexity of the heart is expanding towards a concavity in the chest wall, like a cart wheel making contact with a curved depression in the road. When palpation fails, I seldom find percussion of much help, but I percuss for high-tension gas below the heart which might be pushing it up and perhaps out.

MEASUREMENTS IN HEALTH

First-class lives.—At the outset it was necessary to find the normal limits of the heart angle in adults and children. The Scottish Life Insurance Society, which rightly insists on the apex-beat being measured, kindly sent me the records of 250 first-class lives examined by doctors all over this country in 1936. All but 30 of these were included between 30° and 40°, which seems the usual limit (range 27° to 44°). Next it was necessary to verify that the chest-girth factor did compensate for the size of the owner of the heart, as assumed in the heart-angle formula. Hence I extracted from these statistics the heart angles of all those who departed conspicuously from the normal in build.

Type of patient	Heart angles in degrees							Average (degrees)
Short and fat ..	32	37	28	37	33	32	..	34·3
	40	31	37	36	37	33	..	
Tall and thin ..	38	44	31	35	33	35	..	36·5
Tall and fat ..	42	32	33	40	..	..	..	37
Short and thin..	40	45	34	38	36	30	35	37
Fat	34	31	34	35	34	32	29	34·5
	42	35	34	37	37	..	..	
Tall	27	33	37	32	35	34	30	34
	35	41	..	..	..	..	..	

There seems here no indication that extremes of build cause any constant deviation of the heart angle. This conclusion is supported by comparing a giant with a little man, both healthy. The giant has height 6 ft. 5½ in., weight 15 st., chest 38 in., apex-beat 3·5 in. from midline, heart angle 33°. The little man has height 5 ft. 6 in., weight 8 st. 5 lb., chest 31 in., apex-beat 2·75 in. from midline, heart angle 32°. Hence, although their apex-beats differed by 20%, the chest-girth factor succeeded in awarding the giant and the little man the same heart angle. Formerly, in life-insurance work, one had almost to guess whether the heart was too large for its owner. Henceforth we have a defined standard, so that any heart angle exceeding 45° must be scrutinised.

Healthy children.—Dr. Helen Moffat, assistant school medical officer for the East Riding, kindly measured the heart angle in 86 girls of school age, and found the average to be 34° and the range 30–40°, as in the insured men. She also measured the angle in 64 girls and boys of school age and found no difference in the two sexes; the average in this series was 38° and the range 34–41°. Infants' heart angles have a rather higher range than the usual 30–40°. Evidently the heart angle will be more valuable than the position of the apex-beat in the routine examination of school-children, both for detecting hearts which are too large and for giving a figure which should remain constant in spite of the child's growth.

Naval ratings.—Dr. Eric Lewis kindly measured the heart angle in 200 healthy naval ratings at sea under his care. Aided by the calculator, he found it little more trouble to measure the heart angle than to measure the apex-beat in the ordinary way. The frequency curve shown in fig. 3 made from his figures confirms my previous normal limits of 30–40°. Only 5% exceeded 45°; of these ten men, one (48°) was suspected of thyroid over-activity and two (52° and 54°) had each had rheumatic fever twice. If their heart angles had been measured as recruits they would presumably not have been admitted to the Navy. These 200 heart angles will be more reliable than my 250 first-class insurance cases because they were all measured by a single careful physician while the men were at work.

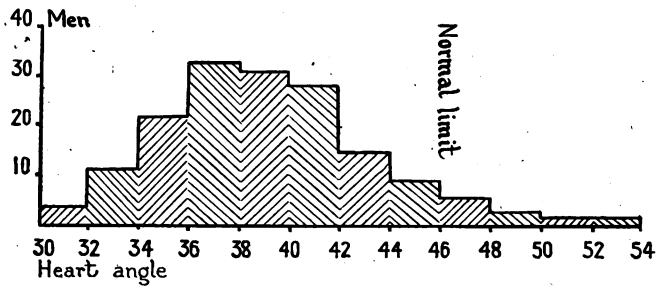


FIG. 3.—Frequency curve of heart angles of 198 healthy naval ratings.

Labourers.—I examined 50 men and 20 lads between sixteen and twenty for admission to a factory. They were an uneven sample of the labour market. The 20 lads averaged 41·5°, the men 42·6°. This bears out my suspicion that labouring work increases the heart angle, as the naval men had averaged 39°. Two long-distance runners in this group had heart angles of 48° and 51°. In one man the nipple and heart angle were both at 54°. In only one man was the heart apex-beat impalpable.

CARDIOTHORACIC RATIO AND HEART ANGLE

A teleradiogram should show not only the size of the heart but also the relative widths of the heart and the thorax. This is called the cardiothoracic ratio and it relates the width of the heart to the width of the thorax. The average cardiothoracic ratio for men is given as 0·48. This corresponds to a heart-angle of 0·48 × 90 = 43°, some 4° higher than the average angle in my figures. But the heart angle has the great advantage that depth and width of the chest and apex-beat are measured instead of mere width as in the X-ray method. Presumably, deep-chested and shallow-chested people may give different X-ray ratios even if their hearts are normal, and the heart angle is therefore in some respects more useful than the cardiothoracic ratio, as well as being simpler, cheaper, and easier to estimate.

ABNORMAL HEART ANGLES

Temporary variations in heart angle are common. Thus in my own ambulant or hospital (non-cardiac)

Digitized by Google

cases the angle is often over 40° and may reach 50°, probably from lack of tone. In cardiac patients I do not worry about enlargement if the angle is less than 45°. Variations of the heart angle in ill health are illustrated by the following cases.

CASE 1.—An anxious, timid man, aged 30, had six months of nocturnal cardiac pain. The heaving, diffuse apex-beat showed a heart angle of 65° when standing but only 52° when lying down. The sounds were normal, and the teleradiogram report was "normal, no enlargement." Yet on his next visit seven years later the heart angle had improved to 50°. Here the heart angle measured an abnormality which the X rays did not detect, and their disagreement proved a cardiac neurosis.

CASE 2.—Another civilian effort syndrome patient, aged 25, had a pulse-rate of 140 and heart angle of 58°, with a former history of left pleuritic effusion and frequent colds. After two months of mainly psychological treatment, the pulse had dropped to 84 and the heart angle to 46°. His cardiothoracic

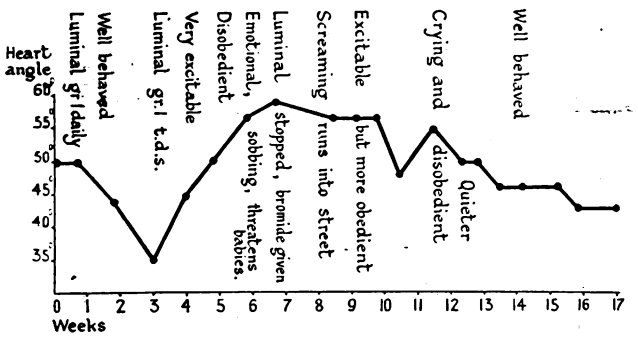


FIG. 4.—Heart angles in a boy of 9 years with chorea, showing increase in the angle under emotional stress. No bruit was audible throughout.

ratio before and after his cure was normal (0·44). The discrepancy between these figures (44 ratio and 58°) confirms the diagnosis of effort syndrome, for after his cure the two figures approximated, as normally, to 44 ratio and 46°. But much more work is needed on these lines.

CASE 3.—A chronic epileptic aged 41. Very healthy and works two allotments. In 1937 her heart angle was 40°, pulse-rate 140, soon quieting to 80. In 1940 the heart angle was 54°, pulse-rate 90. In 1941 she had a fit in my rooms lasting seven minutes, after which her pulse-rate was 100 (hard) and heart angle 68° (diffuse). The angle was normal (47°) seven weeks later. This case illustrates how the beats of a briefly agitated heart may be widely palpable through the overlying lung, and may thus explain the simulated enlargement of the agitated heart in effort syndrome.

CASE 4.—A boy of 9 had an angle of 47° after six weeks of chorea. A mild otitis increased it to 58°, but it returned to 45° in nineteen days. This demonstrates that a passing infection may produce a transient increase in the heart angle.

CASE 5.—An elderly diabetic with high blood-pressure (200 mm.) had a heart angle of 56° during coma which fell to 35° soon afterwards.

CASE 6.—A boy of 9 with chorea and an explosive temper had an emotional storm in which his heart angle rose to 57° —a figure not increased when he escaped from the ward and ran 200 yards at top speed. His heart angle was charted during seventeen weeks and indicated excitement rather than chorea as the factor causing enlargement (fig. 4). Emotional storms in several children with chorea had a remarkable effect in increasing the heart angle.

CASE 7.—If one has old records of the apex-beat of patients whose chest girth has remained constant one can measure their chest girth of today and thus reconstruct their changing heart angles of past years. A thin elderly diabetic in 1920 had a heart angle (reconstructed) of 55°, improving after seven years of insulin to 47° in 1930. This slowly increased by 1937 to 75° with heart pains on exertion, and to 87° in 1939 when his legs swelled and he died—illustrating how circulatory decay rather than hyperglycæmia kills elderly diabetics nowadays.

CASE 8.—A man of 59 had tobacco angina in 1927 with a heart angle of 62°. He stopped smoking and his angina vanished till 1938 when he had real anginal attacks, but a normal angle of 43°. He died suddenly, aged 70, and the autopsy showed a small thin-walled heart with calcified coronaries. Compensatory enlargement could not occur with obstructed blood-supply.

CASE 9.— A girl of 17 who had rheumatic fever and mitral regurgitation died ten years later with a heart angle which slowly increased to 100° before death. A teleradiogram showed only half an inch of lung on each side of her enormous heart. At one period her angle of 90° improved to 68° after a short change of air and stayed at about 68° for eleven months. (In two other patients I have noticed this heart-toning effect of a change of air.) It was remarkable what compensatory hypertrophy enabled this plucky girl to do. Thus at 78° she enjoyed a week of gentle cycling and sailing and never felt so well.

SUMMARY

The position of the apex-beat remains our best clinical guide to the size of the heart and is a sensitive indicator of cardiac distress, inadequacy or overloading.

The chief drawbacks of the apex-beat to midline measurement are (1) that in growing children it soon becomes valueless; (2) that it makes no allowance for the patients' size; and (3) that it provides no normal applicable to all patients, children and adults.

It is proposed to measure the leftward size of the heart as an angle. The mid-sternal line is taken as 0° and the mid-axillary line as 90°. The position of the apex-beat is then expressed as a figure between these two. This "heart angle" is calculated by dividing the distance of the apex-beat from the midline by the chest girth and multiplying by 360°, or it can be read off on a simple chart.

The angle is not affected by growth, it relates heart size to chest size and allows a normal to be laid down.

The normal range of the heart angle in health has been found by measurements in 250 life-insurance candidates passed at ordinary rates, 200 naval ratings, 70 labourers, and 140 school-children. Both in children and adults it lies between 30° and 45°. Instances are given of abnormal heart angles in 9 cases.

The method of stating heart size is quick and easy, and should prove useful in life-insurance work, fever hospitals and the routine examinations of school-children, as well as for the physician and general practitioner.

I am grateful to Sir Thomas Lewis for helpful criticisms and to Dr. Maurice Campbell and Dr. C. G. K. Thomson for their help.

PROGNOSIS OF CONGENITAL PYLORIC STENOSIS TREATED WITH EUMYDRIN

BY RICHARD H. DOBBS, M.B. Camb., M.R.C.P.

ASSISTANT PHYSICIAN TO THE QUEEN'S HOSPITAL FOR CHILDREN, LONDON

A GROUP of 40 cases of pyloric stenosis, 20 of which have been reported in a previous paper (Dobbs 1939) have been treated with Eumydrin.

On admission, each received enough parenteral fluid to relieve existing dehydration. Feeds were considerably reduced for the first few days and were preceded on the first day by an oral dose of 1 c.cm. of a 1 in 10,000 aqueous solution of eumydrin; on subsequent days the dose was gradually increased until 5, 6 or even 7 c.cm. was given before each feed. Each morning the stomach was washed out until the return was clear, and this was done until the morning residue was negligible. At the end of the first week or ten days the progress of the case was reviewed and a choice made between further medical treatment or operation. If there had been no decisive improvement in the vomiting or the child's general condition, the effects of further medical treatment, or, as Lightwood (1940) has suggested, larger doses of eumydrin were not tried; symptoms were relieved by prompt operation. Infants responding to medical treatment were discharged to attend outpatients as soon as vomiting was sufficiently controlled, provided that the mothers were capable of treating them at home.

From the results it appears that cases of pyloric stenosis, at first indistinguishable one from the other,

Digitized by Google

respond differently to treatment with eumydrin. By discharging each child as soon as it was safe to treat him as an outpatient, and by operating at the end of a definite period if he did not improve, the differing response was emphasised—even over-emphasised—and it has been possible to tabulate the cases according to their length of stay in hospital, or, on the other hand, to class them as medical failures. On this basis the cases have been analysed to ascertain whether there is any indication of a relationship between presenting ætiological factors and response to treatment.

RESULTS

Of 40 cases treated over three years, 33 cases (4 out of 5) were male; 28 were firstborn children, 9 were second born and the remaining 3 were third born; 2 of the firstborn children were one of twins; a first cousin of another child had recently died of pyloric stenosis. The average age at onset of vomiting was 3½ weeks; 25 cases were wholly breast-fed at the time of admission; 2 partially breast-fed, and only 5 artificially fed. The group of cases, therefore, has those features of age and sex-incidence, position in family, interval of good health and successful breast-feeding before the onset of vomiting which have always been striking in this disease.

In all, 27 children were cured with medical treatment (table I) and 8 by operation; 1 (case 14) died during medical treatment, and 4 after surgical treatment. Of the cases cured medically, 3 were treated from the outset as outpatients; 20 were discharged within three weeks of admission, the remaining 4 being in hospital for over four weeks; 2 cases successfully treated medically had to be readmitted during the course of treatment.

CASES CURED MEDICALLY

In table I the 27 cases cured medically have been rearranged in the order of their length of stay, and subdivided into group A (discharged within ten days), group B (discharged within twenty days) and group C (discharged after more than twenty days). Case 5 in group A (because the mother developed pneumonia) and case 17 in group B (because of a transient diarrhœa) were readmitted for further treatment. These 2 cases have been classified according to the length of their first stay in hospital because the reason for their second admission was other than a return of the vomiting.

The division of the cases into those discharged before, and those after, ten days is made in order that the cases responding to medical treatment almost immediately may be contrasted with those in which response was slower. The 4 cases in group C have been separated from those in group B because they remained in hospital so long (over thirty days) and because in 3 of them (cases 1, 6 and 21) the cause of the long stay was other than the persistence of vomiting.

CASE 1 contracted mild diarrhœa.

CASE 6 was retained long after cure because of home conditions.

CASE 21 responded so soon that eumydrin was omitted much too early, with consequent return of symptoms; treatment with eumydrin was begun again, and this prolonged his time in hospital.

CASE 29 only was kept in because of slow response to medical treatment. The symptoms abated gradually and he was discharged after 4½ weeks of treatment.

OPERATIONS

In 12 cases (group D) surgery became necessary and Rammstedt's operation was performed; 8 made good recoveries and 4 died (table II). All except 3 (cases 7, 27 and 36) were operated on within two weeks; these 3 had relapsed after the vomiting had apparently been controlled.

CASE 7 did well in hospital and while breast-fed, but relapsed at home when the mother ceased breast-feeding him. After readmission, vomiting was poorly controlled; and it was soon decided that operation was advisable.

CASE 27 was treated medically, in hospital and at home, for over four months. Vomiting, though never sufficient to prevent a gradual weight increase, was never absent during this time, and peristalsis was persistently seen and a tumour occasionally felt at his visits to outpatients. When operation was eventually undertaken a very large and hard tumour was found.

CASE 36 was discharged on the 6th day, having apparently responded well to treatment. In outpatients there was occasional vomiting which was severe enough to necessitate readmission two weeks later. Treatment was begun again and up to 5 c.cm. of eumydrin given, but after two more weeks it was decided to operate. Recovery was immediate and uneventful, and the child was discharged six days later.

DEATHS

Of the series of 40 cases 5 died; case 14 after 11 days of medical treatment, and the remaining 4 after medical treatment had been suspended and operation had been performed. Case 14 has not been included in table I; it has been reported fully elsewhere (Dobbs 1939), and it was concluded that the child died of the effect of several successive large doses of eumydrin given at a time when he was dehydrated. Toxic symptoms were otherwise uncommon, though one or two children showed transient flushing and excitement.

TABLE I—DETAILS OF 27 CASES SUCCESSFULLY TREATED BY EUMYDRIN, ARRANGED ACCORDING TO LENGTH OF STAY IN HOSPITAL

Case	Sex	Place in family	Days in hosp.	Age at onset	Age on admission	Weight change since birth	Max. dose eumydrin at each feed	Weeks given
Group A (13 *cases*). In hospital 10 days or less								
				(wks.)	(wks.)	lb. oz.	(c.cm.)	
24	M	1	0	4	12	+ 1	2·5	6
26	F	1	0	8	10	+ 2 9	3	8
39	M	2	0	6	9	+ 1 2	4	6
33	M	1	5	7	8	+ 1	3	9
34	M	1	5	6	7	+ 9	3	10
12	M	1	6	6	8	+ 1 2	5	7
15	M	2	6	4	7	+ 5	4	11
4	F	1	7	2	4	− 6	2	9
40	M	3	7	5	6	+ 1 4	2	..
28	M	1	8	1	1½	+ 4	3	6
5	M	2	9	6	8	+ 1 4	4	9
18	M	1	9	4	5	+ 3	5	15
31	M	1	10	5	6	+ 1 2	3	10
Average			..	5	7	+ 14	3	8
Group B (10 *cases*). In hospital 11–20 days								
9	M	2	13	2½	4½	− 8	4	8
11	F	1	13	3	6	− 5	6	10
2	M	2	14	2½	5	− 5	2·5	10
13	M	1	14	5	7½	±	3	9
32	F	3	14	2½	5	− 2	5	8
10	M	1	15	2½	4½	− 3	4	11
16	F	1	15	2	3	− 1 14	6	11
17	M	3	15	2½	3	+ 2	4	12
18	M	1	18	3	4	+ 1 3	5	11
19	M	1	19	3½	4	±	4·5	14
Average			..	2¾	4½	− 7½	5	10½
Group C (4 *cases*). In hospital over 30 days								
21	M	2	30	3	7	+ 1 1	..	12
29	M	1	32	8	9	+ 2 13	..	12
1	F	1	34	1	3	− 1	..	13
6	F	1	70	3	6	− 1 2	..	9

CASE 23 was operated on and the duodenal mucosa was penetrated. The child developed purulent peritonitis (confirmed at autopsy) and died 24 hours later.

CASE 35 failed to respond to medical treatment and was operated on thirteen days after admission. The operation was successful, but the infant vomited under the anæsthetic. When he came round he was found to have massive pulmonary collapse, from which he died three days later. At autopsy milk curds were found impacted in the right bronchus, and the right lung was collapsed and œdematous. The operation site was satisfactory.

The condition of these 2 children at operation was considered to be good, and their deaths represent the operative mortality—that is to say, they succumbed to risks of operation which are present whether there has been previous medical treatment or not. Cases 37 and 38 died of gastro-enteritis and are discussed in the next section; they represent the postoperative mortality.

Digitized by Google

TABLE II—DETAILS OF 12 CASES (ALL MALE) OPERATED UPON AFTER EUMYDRIN HAD FAILED

Case	Place in family	Age at onset (weeks)	Length of history (days)	Birth weight	Weight on admission	Weight at operation	Max. dose of eumydrin at each feed (c.cm.)	Length of treatment (days)	Reason for operation	Result
				lb. oz.	lb. oz.	lb. oz.				
7	1	3	7	7 4	7 10	7 12	6	27	Relapse	Disch. 12 days
8	2	2	7	8 0	7 6	7 6	5	10	Contd. vom.	Disch. 7 wks.
20	1	1	1½	8 12	7 6	6 12	7	8	Contd. vom., loss of wt.	Disch. 8 days
22	1	4	14	6 8	6 11	7 1	4	8	Contd. vom.	Disch. 3 wks.
23	1	3½	14	8	8 3	8 6	5	8	Contd. vom.	Death (peritonitis)
25	1	3	14	7	8 5	8 6	5	10	Contd. vom.	Disch. 7 days
27	1	1½	2½	6 6	5 15	8 3	6	105	Relapse	Disch. recov. 12 days
30	1	4	..	8	8 12	8 2	4	6	Contd vom., loss of wt.	Disch. 2 wks.
35	1	½	17	7 5	6 11	6 15	7	13	Contd. vom.	Death (pulm. collapse)
36	2	3	17	6	6 10	7 3	5	33	Relapse after disch.	Disch. 7 days
37	1	1½	24	6 13	6 15½	6 8	4	12	Contd. vom.	Death (gastro-ent.)
38	1	4	21	7 12	7 4	..	5	5	Contd. vom.	Death (gastro-ent.)

INFECTION

The only serious infection that occurred in these cases was gastro-enteritis. One child discharged on eumydrin was readmitted after developing loose stools at home. There was, however, no fever or loss either of weight or well-being, and the condition scarcely warranted the label of gastro-enteritis. Case 1, and probably case 38, were admitted with gastro-enteritis, and 2 children (cases 21 and 37) developed it while in hospital.

CASE 1 was admitted aged 3 weeks, weighing 5 lb. His condition was poor and he had frequent loose motions. Eumydrin was tried tentatively because the risk of surgery was considered to be too great. Vomiting ceased within five days of treatment and the gastro-enteritis gradually improved; he was discharged on the 34th day.

CASE 21, aged 7 weeks, was treated with eumydrin and developed slight pyrexia and diarrhœa a week after admission. The condition was transient and was sufficiently improved for him to be discharged thirty days after admission.

CASE 37 failed to respond to medical treatment and Rammstedt's operation was performed on the 13th day. Gastro-enteritis set in a week later and he died fifteen days after operation.

CASE 38 was first seen at five weeks, but the mother refused admission. Medical treatment was started two weeks later; it was given only long enough to improve the chances under surgery, and Rammstedt's operation was performed five weeks after admission. After operation gastro-enteritis set in from which he succumbed eleven days later.

DISCUSSION

It is clear from these results that medical treatment with eumydrin will relieve the symptoms of pyloric stenosis in a large number of cases. Tables I and II show that over a third (group A) of the cases responded almost immediately and were out of hospital within ten days, and many of them much sooner. Another third (group B) had begun to respond towards the end of the first week, and these were out of hospital within three weeks. The last third (group D) failed to respond within the stipulated time and were operated on.

Two questions present themselves.

First, is therapeutic trial the only criterion or are there any features which will differentiate cases that are going to respond easily from those that will need operation? Secondly, would longer medical treatment lead to a greater number of successes, and if so would it be justifiable to keep these infants longer in hospital?

At the first clinical examination there did not appear to be any clinical or ætiological factors on which to base a prognosis for medical treatment. On several occasions the vigour of the peristalsis, or the size and firmness of the tumour, was commented on, and yet the response to treatment was satisfactory; on the other hand, some cases who eventually needed operation had, on first examination, no palpable tumour and only indefinite peristalsis, and were doubtfully diagnosed as suffering from pyloric stenosis.

The ætiological factors and the symptoms as they appear in tables I and II are summarised in table III (omitting group C). From this analysis there emerge one or two significant points. In the first place, the 13 infants of group A who responded rapidly, were almost exclusively those who were four weeks old or over when vomiting began (11 out of 13 cases) and who had increased in weight since birth (12 out of 13 cases). Indeed, only 2 other cases in the series of 40 were over four weeks old when their symptoms began. The average age for group A at the onset of symptoms is five weeks, at the time of admission seven weeks, and they had on an average increased 14 oz. since birth. These salient points are emphasised by the corresponding figures for the 3 cases who did not need admission; the average age of these was six weeks at onset and ten weeks at first examination, and they had all put on over 1 lb. since birth. These figures contrast sharply with those for the 2 other groups—group B who responded more slowly and group D who were operated on. In both these latter groups the average age at onset was less than three weeks and on admission was only 4½ weeks; and they had on the whole either not gained or had actually lost weight. In group D not one child developed symptoms later than the fourth week of life. Two other points may be noted

TABLE III—CASE-HISTORIES COMPARED

—	Av. age at onset (wks.)	Av. age on admission (wks.)	Av. weight loss or gain since birth (oz.)
Group A (disch. within 10 days)	5	7	+ 14
Group B (disch. within 20 days)	2½	4½	− 7½
Group D (treated by operation)	2⅔	4½	+ ½

about the infants in group D: all were males—and 10 of the 12 were firstborn; whereas of the 27 medically treated cases (groups A, B and C) 7 were female and only 17 firstborn.

From the few cases in this series it appears that the children whose symptoms begin comparatively late may be expected to respond rapidly and can probably be safely treated as outpatients; and also that a better response is probable with a female than with a male child. About two-thirds of all the cases, however, do not fall in this group; yet about half of these responded rapidly enough to be discharged within two or three weeks. Radiology gave no help; it was found that the delay in the emptying time of the stomach bore no relation to the results of treatment—a finding in agreement with that of Findlay (1938).

It is hard to say whether longer medical treatment would have led to a greater number of successes, because operation was performed empirically at the end of ten to twelve days; but it has already been noted that in case 29 treatment was continued and a response obtained after the third week.

Working with both atropine and eumydrin, Svensgaard (1935) and Wallgren (1940) found that almost all their cases eventually responded though in some treatment had to be

Digitized by Google

continued for several weeks ; Mackay (1941) also finally got a good response in 35 of her 40 cases. On the other hand, in 2 of the present series medical treatment was prolonged (in case 36 for 33 days and case 27 for 3½ months), and yet in both operation was eventually necessary and in both firm tumours were found. It would seem, therefore, that though most cases will respond to medical treatment with eumydrin comparatively rapidly, a few will not do so without several weeks of careful inpatient treatment, and occasional ones will eventually need operation.

Is the increased stay in hospital, which lengthy medical treatment entails, justified ? There has been a gradual improvement in the surgical results, and a few series have been published (Levi 1936, Harris and Keynes 1937) in which the mortality has been less than 5%. These results are, however, those of experienced surgeons working under ideal conditions, and there is no question that the usual figure even in reported series is considerably higher. The mortality, for instance, in cases admitted to Great Ormond Street Hospital during 1924-30 was consistently 25% or over (Paterson 1931), and it is probable that the average figure up and down the country is even higher. The factor of most importance in the mortality is the high incidence of infection, especially gastro-enteritis, following operation. Cases operated on in private have always had a much lower mortality than hospital cases, There were no deaths in Paterson's series of 50 cases operated on in nursing homes by the same surgeons, and cared for by the same physicians, as the cases admitted to Great Ormond Street Hospital. Equally good results have been obtained in the hospital class of patient operated on under nursing conditions approaching those found in private (Levi 1936).

As regards this series it is possible to argue that the deaths of cases 37 and 38 could have been avoided by immediate operation and early discharge, but it must be borne in mind that of the 4 cases of gastro-enteritis, 2 (one of whom was admitted with the condition) were medically treated and recovered, and 2 (one of whom had also contracted the condition before admission) were operated on thirteen and five days after admission and died of the infection though the stenosis was relieved. The diagnosis and prognosis of gastro-enteritis of infancy is too variable to base any conclusions upon the results of 4 cases ; but there is no evidence that operation improved the prognosis when gastro-enteritis was encountered. The alleged liability of pyloric infants to contract gastro-enteritis is to a certain extent the liability of infants who have been partially starved for a considerable period of time. It may also be that an abdominal operation followed by a period during which food intake is minimal likewise greatly increases the susceptibility of infants to contract an infection, and greatly decreases their resistance to it when contracted. It is possibly safer to treat medically even those cases admitted to open wards, rather than to expose children to the risks of contracting gastro-enteritis after a debilitating operation.

At present gastro-enteritis is the greatest menace to the infants with pyloric stenosis admitted to English hospitals. So common is it that these infants have been credited with a constitutional susceptibility to gastro-enteritis, but the facts should reflect less on the child's constitution than on the nursing conditions obtaining in our hospitals. And though it is true that skilled surgeons operating on large numbers of hypertropic pyloruses can get good results, yet the effects of surgical intervention continue to appear as a cause of fatalities in the reported cases and are certainly responsible for an appreciable percentage of the deaths from pyloric stenosis.

SUMMARY

A series of 40 cases of congenital hypertrophic pyloric stenosis were treated with eumydrin ; if response was unsatisfactory within ten days they were operated on.

The cases fall into four groups : Group A (13 cases) were discharged within ten days ; the patients were all four weeks old or more before vomiting started, and all but one had gained over their birth weight on admission.

Group B (10 cases) showed some response within ten days and were discharged within three weeks of admission.

Group C (4 cases) discharged after thirty days ; in 3 of these cases the prolonged stay in hospital was due to causes other than persistence of vomiting.

Group D (12 cases) had not responded within ten days and were operated on.

No ætiological factors or physical signs distinguished groups B and D from each other, but together they contrasted with the rapidly responding group A ; the average ages of the cases in groups B and D, when vomiting started, were 2¾ and 2¾ weeks, and no child operated on was over four weeks old, there was no loss over the birth weight in most of the cases.

The findings suggest that those cases of pyloric stenosis who have not vomited until after the fourth week of life can be safely treated as outpatients and a rapid response may then be expected.

Most cases admitted to hospital will, sooner or later, respond to medical treatment. Since, for a few, medical treatment must be lengthy the relative risks of operation (direct surgical risk and risk of post-operative infection) have to be balanced against the risks of a possibly long stay in hospital. The risk of a long stay in hospital may, in the long run, prove to be more than counterbalanced by the adverse effects of operation on the resistance of these infants to infection.

REFERENCES

Dobbs, R. H. (1939) *Lancet*, **1**, 12.
Findlay, L. (1938) *Arch. Dis. Childh.* **13**, 174
Harris, C. and Keynes, G. (1937) *St. Bart's Hosp. Rep.* **70**, 43.
Levi, D. (1936) *Post-grad. med. J.* **12**, 44.
Lightwood, R. (1939) *Practitioner*, **149**, 326.
Mackay, H. (1941) *Arch. Dis. Childh.* **16**, 1.
Paterson, D. (1931) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 1176.
Svensgaard, E. (1935) *Arch. Dis. Childh.* **10**, 443.
Wallgren, A. (1940) *Ibid*, **15**, 103.

ALLERGIC REACTION TO LIVER EXTRACT

BY C. T. ANDREWS, M.D. Belf., M.R.C.P.
PHYSICIAN TO THE ROYAL CORNWALL INFIRMARY, TRURO

ALLERGIC symptoms during a course of parenteral administration of liver extract are rare. Murphy (1933) states that he saw two reactions in the course of 1000 injections and both seem to have been trivial. Bray does not mention the condition, but Schlesinger (1930) has reported three cases, Jones (1939) two, and Engel (1933), Grun (1934), Krantz (1938), Lasch (1936) and others single cases. The case here recorded is of interest because the symptoms were severe and it was possible to effect desensitisation.

CASE-HISTORY

A woman of 47 was evacuated from London at the end of June and attended the outpatient department of the Royal Cornwall Infirmary on July 6. She had been having treatment for pernicious anæmia for eighteen months and a letter from the hospital which she had attended stated that her maintenance dose was 2 c.cm. of Examen fortnightly. Shortly after her injection in the middle of February she collapsed, but she soon recovered, apparently without treatment, and went home. She was persuaded to have a further injection on April 16, as the allergic nature of the symptoms of a month before was not recognised. This time the injection of examen produced a severe anaphylactic shock within a few minutes, with fainting, sweating, sickness and diarrhœa, and she became almost pulseless. She was given adrenaline and Coramine and was detained in hospital for one night.

When I saw her she had had no liver extract for three months and symptoms of anæmia were severe. She was short of breath and there was moderate œdema of the legs. The blood-count was as follows : hæmoglobin, 35% ; red cells, 1·8 million per c.mm. ; colour index, 1·0 ; mean diameter, 8·24 μ ; white cells, 4800 per c.mm. (polymorphs 52%, lymphocytes 42%, monocytes 2%, eosinophils 2%, myelocytes 2%) ; marked anisocytosis, poikilocytosis, punctate basophilia and polychromasia.

DESENSITISATION

In view of the history, it was decided to take the patient into hospital and to use a different brand of liver extract. On July 12 I started hypodermic injections of Campolon, beginning with ℥l and increasing the dose by a minim every half hour. When a dose of ℥3 had been reached she complained of itching of the skin and there was slight œdema of the hands and face. She was given ℥5 of adrenaline and no further injections that day. Next day, the symptoms having disappeared, we started again with ℥1 and worked up as

Digitized by Google

before, but this time with injections spaced at 2-hourly intervals. When the ℳ5 dose was reached the patient became obviously dyspnœic, her pulse was rapid and almost imperceptible and she had œdema of the face and hands with intense itching and discomfort.

It was then decided to attempt desensitisation with one injection daily, and this method was successful, the doses on successive days, beginning July 16, being campolon ℳ3, ℳ5, ℳ7, ℳ10, ℳ13, ℳ17, ℳ20, ℳ25, ℳ35. A daily dose of ℳ35 (2 c.cm.) was continued till the blood-count had reached normal. On July 27, immediately desensitisation had been completed, the blood-count was 2,560,000 per c.mm.; Hb. 50%; C.I. 1; white cells 4200 per c.mm. (polymorphs 73%, lymphocytes 20%, monocytes 6%, eosinophils 10%). She had to leave hospital sooner than I wished, but I saw her again on Jan. 4 when she was well and said that she had been having 2 c.cm. of campolon every fortnight since her discharge. There had been no recurrence of the allergic symptoms.

The following points emerge from a perusal of the literature:

1. The allergic state is usually established in a patient who has already had several injections of liver extract without ill effect.

2. The exciting factor appears to be the anti-anæmic principle itself and changing the brand of extract has not usually been successful. Allergic symptoms have been recorded after Examen, Campolon and Pernæmon.

3. A complaint of dyspnœa, faintness or transient urticaria occurring soon after an injection of liver extract is an indication for caution in the administration of the next dose. A preliminary skin-test will help to decide whether the patient has become hypersensitive.

4. Desensitisation may be effected in some cases and it is usually advisable to start with skin-test doses.

REFERENCES

Bray, G. W. (1937) Recent Advances in Allergy.
Engel, K. (1933) *Bol. Assoc. méd. P. Rico*, **25**, 326.
Grun, G. (1934) *Wien. klin. Wschr.* **47**, 751.
Jones, C. A. (1939) *Int. Clin.* **111**, 258.
Krantz, C. I. (1938) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **110**, 802.
Lasch, F. (1936) *Wien. med. Wschr.* **86**, 126.
Murphy, W. P. (1933) *Amer. J. med. Sci.* **186**, 271.
Schlesinger, W. (1930) *Wien. med. Wschr.* **80**, 696.

BULBAR PALSY DUE TO AN ATHEROMATOUS VESSEL

BY

H. J. ANDERSON, M.B. CAMB.
HOUSE-PHYSICIAN, THE ROYAL SURREY COUNTY HOSPITAL

C. P. PETCH, M.B. CAMB., M.R.C.P.
REGISTRAR TO ST. THOMAS'S HOSPITAL

DISORDERS of cranial nerves due to pressure of atheromatous vessels have been described in connexion with the optic and abducens nerves, but we can find no record of a similar condition affecting the medulla. The following case is an example.

A man aged 65 was admitted to hospital on Jan. 15 with 8 months' history of dysphagia and hoarseness. His previous health had been good, with the exception of an attack described as a "slight stroke" 18 months before admission; from this he had recovered completely in a few days. He was a wizened man with a mild degree of senile mental change. His voice was a hoarse whisper and attempts at swallowing produced much spluttering and coughing. His upper cranial nerves were normal, but his palate rose to the right on phonation, his left vocal cord was fixed, and the left half of his tongue was atrophic and deeply furrowed. The remainder of his nervous system showed no defect, tendon reflexes being present and equal and plantar responses flexor. His brachial and temporal arteries were hard and tortuous and similar changes were seen in his fundi. His blood-pressure was 210/100 mm. Hg and there was a loud to-and-fro murmur over the aortic area. There was a chronic dislocation of the right shoulder. The Wassermann reaction was negative in the blood and cerebrospinal fluid; the latter showed protein 45 mg. per 100 c.cm., no excess globulin and 6 cells per c.mm. On Jan. 30 he gradually lapsed into coma and developed signs of bronchopneumonia, from which he died.

Autopsy.—Severe atheroma was found in all the arteries of the body. All three aortic cusps were calcified. There was a recent area of cerebral softening in the left parietal region and bronchopneumonia at both lung bases. The left vertebral artery was the seat of a fusiform atheromatous dilatation 5 mm. in diameter, extending for the length of the medulla. All the nerve-roots, medial and lateral, arising from the medulla on this side had disappeared. Sections of the medulla showed no internal abnormality, microscopic or macroscopic. There was no tract degeneration and no area of softening or gliosis. We therefore conclude that the atrophy of the nerve-roots, and the consequent paralyses were the direct result of pressure from the atheromatous artery.

Our thanks are due to Dr. Heward Bell for permission to publish this case, to Dr. J. St. C. Elkington for his advice, and to Dr. Serge Keys for the post-mortem findings.

MENINGITIS DUE TO SALMONELLA LONDON

BY

K. F. WILSDON, B.M. OXFD,
MEDICAL OFFICER AT ST. GILES HOSPITAL (L.C.C.)

ANNE GIBSON, M.D. EDIN.,
ASSISTANT PATHOLOGIST AT THE LAMBETH GROUP LABORATORY (L.C.C.)

THE following case of meningitis is recorded because an unusual type of infecting organism was isolated from the cerebrospinal fluid.

A warehouseman of 61 was admitted to St. Giles' Hospital on Aug. 19, 1940. He had suffered from spastic paralysis of the legs for twenty years, for which he had attended the National Hospital, Queen Square. His chief complaints had been weakness, pain in the back and severe constipation. His left leg was weaker than his right and he could not walk unaided. Four days before admission he woke up at night sweating profusely. He continued at work the next day but on the third day took to his bed with pains in the legs, vomiting, restlessness and inability to pass water. Examination showed considerable wasting and dorsolumbar kyphosis. He was comatose and made spasmodic movements of the arms and legs. His temperature was 101° F. and pulse-rate 92. Extreme bilateral atrophy of the quadriceps and hamstrings was present. On the left side the plantar response was flexor but on the right extensor. The muscles of the arm showed fair tonus and tendon reflexes were present and equal. The pupils reacted to light and accommodation. He had a right supranuclear facial paresis. The urine had to be withdrawn by catheter.

On lumbar puncture a very turbid yellow spinal fluid was obtained but the pressure was not increased. The result of the examination of the fluid is shown below. Treatment was begun with 2 g. of M. & B. 693 Soluble intramuscularly every four hours. On the seventh day of his illness the patient was better and he was able to take sulphapyridine by mouth. For a time he became more conscious and could respond to those around him in some degree, but on the twelfth day hypostatic pneumonia was detected. The patient became moribund and died on the sixteenth day of his illness.

Laboratory findings.—Cerebrospinal fluid withdrawn soon after admission showed: white cells, 4500 per c.mm.; polymorphs 89%, lymphocytes 9%, endothelial 2%; red cells + +. Short gram-negative bacilli in films. Total protein 2200 mg. per 100 c.cm.; globulin (Pandy's test) positive; sugar decreased; Wassermann reaction negative.

Cultures gave a growth of an organism of the salmonella group which was agglutinated by the patient's serum in a dilution of 1 in 320 and was later identified by Dr. W. M. Scott of the Ministry of Health as being type "London." A similar organism was isolated from three later specimens of the cerebrospinal fluid although the last specimen (obtained on the tenth day) was almost clear. It was also isolated post mortem from the gall-bladder, ileum and meninges but not from the colon, spleen, liver or heart blood.

A specimen of fæces could not be obtained during life. Urine showed a few pus cells and red cells. From it on culture a few colonies of enterococci and *Bacillus coli* were obtained.

Autopsy showed a chronic purulent meningitis mainly over the anterior half of the vertex. Middle ears healthy. Confluent bronchopneumonia of both lungs with bronchiectasis in left lower lobe. Right ventricle dilated and muscle soft. Severe atheroma of aorta. In the stomach there was a depressed spider scar of an old ulcer and mucous catarrh. The intestines showed slight œdema, congestion and mucous catarrh but no ulceration. A few false diverticula were present.

Digitized by Google

Histological examinations of post-mortem tissues made by Dr. A. B. Bratton showed chronic purulent leptomeningitis over the cerebral cortex. Congestion and slight glial proliferation near vessels in the basal ganglia. Lungs showed early organisation of bronchopneumonia and slight heart-failure change. Cloudy swelling of liver and congestion of centres of lobules; congestion and slight chronic inflammatory reaction in spleen; congestion and cloudy swelling of kidney. Slight chronic ileitis.

Since the organism concerned in this case was grown from the gall-bladder and from the ileum, which also showed some histological evidence of inflammation, it seems probable that the meningitis was a blood-borne infection from the alimentary tract.

Dr. W. Allen Daley, medical officer of health to the London County Council, has given us permission to describe this case. We wish to thank Mr. R. J. Holt, laboratory technician, for his help.

Reviews of Books

An X-Ray Atlas of Silicosis.

By A. J. AMOR, M.D. Lond., M.Sc. Wales, medical officer to Mond Nickel Co., Swansea. Bristol: John Wright and Sons. Pp. 206. 30*s*.

THE main body of this book consists of radiograms of the chest in silicosis, facing which are case-notes in English and French. The plates in the earlier part of the book show non-specific and typical specific changes, those in the next sections silico-tuberculosis and acute silicosis. The special X-ray features of silicosis in various industries are then illustrated, and after a section on further complications the differential diagnosis is described and illustrated. The radiograms are preceded and interspersed with general explanatory matter on the ætiology, pathology, radiology and clinical manifestations of silicosis. In a foreword Sir Wilson Jameson recommends the book for industrial medical officers, and as a short practical book on this protean disease it is excellent. The reproduction of the plates is successful except, as might be expected, for the lighter changes grouped as non-specific, to which enlargements or drawings might have been added with advantage. The case-notes are precise and instructive; and the author has succeeded, in spite of the controversial nature and many unsolved problems of silicosis, in maintaining a balance representing the consensus of present opinion. The social aspects, too, have not been overlooked; thus it is pointed out that the existing compensation laws are such that the silicotic who is incapacitated for work is immediately placed in an economic state which brings his standard of living close to the starvation line, with a resulting increased liability to tuberculosis. Drawbacks to the book are mainly the outcome of condensation, which entails somewhat dogmatic presentation. Thus the remark that "there is certainly no sound reason for believing that tuberculous infection of the lung is modified in any beneficial manner by the presence of coal dust" does not take into account Prof. Lyle Cummins's experiments on the adsorption of tuberculin by coal dust. Nor is it accurate to say that the belief (based on the Registrar-General's returns) that pulmonary tuberculosis in the coal-mining industry is less common than among the general population has proved fallacious. The most recent figures confirm the low tuberculosis mortality for miners of bituminous coal —the great majority of British miners—but not for anthracite miners presumably because of the latter's high incidence of silicosis.

The atlas is a fine achievement which can be strongly recommended for postgraduate students.

Personality and Mental Illness

By JOHN BOWLBY, M.D. Camb. London: Kegan Paul, Trench, Trubner and Co. Pp. 280. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Dr. Bowlby has written a provocative book, distinguishing from a long list of character traits commonly observed in psychiatric patients 33 which he regards as specifically schizoid and 72 which he thinks are non-specific. The latter are distributed among both depressive and schizoid personalities. His work has admittedly been on a small group of cases, but he claims no more for it than that it should stimulate others to record observations of a similar kind. Only in this way does he see a likelihood of establishing sounder methods of recognising and avoiding such reactions. He rejects as artificial the separation, suggested by Jung, into extraversion and introversion, and in so doing pays tribute to the careful and accurately worded observations of Kretschmer. His plea is that similar observations on normal people, as well as so-called psychopaths, neurotics and psychotics, should be recorded, so that in follow-up studies use may be made of the patient's early history, and his reactions prior to illness. Perhaps, in the light of this study, such records would reveal the character traits relating directly to the type of breakdown which he has experienced.

Bowlby agrees with Lewis in seeking to abolish hard and fast distinctions between the neuroses and psychoses; study of his own cases leads him to conclude that the great division is not into manic-depressive illness and schizophrenia, much less into neurosis and psychosis. His classification follows Bleuler in separating off the schizoid from the syntonic personality and he then subdivides both according to Cattell's grouping of surgent and desurgent, the out-going active and in-turned passive type of reaction respectively. Thus, his sub-grouping of schizoid personalities includes among the desurgent "the saint-like, cold solitary and apathetic asocial" types, and in the surgent group the hysterical and shameless antisocial schizoids. The difficulty with any system of classification which attempts such grouping lies in the borderline case, in which personal judgment would ultimately decide on a label of anxiety state as against depressive state; and Bowlby faces this difficulty frankly, admitting that no classification can be watertight. What he does is to assemble and regroup his cases in such a way that the outstanding personality traits are recognised and related to such accentuations and distortions as may be regarded as pathological. He suggests that if every case was reviewed in the light of whether "he is syntonic or schizoid in make-up, prognosis would become more reliable, treatment more intelligent and psychopathology more scientific." The book does far more than reassemble for the reader the earlier work on psychological types; it contains much shrewd and critical observation, checked by a careful study of Dr. Bowlby's own detailed case-histories.

Architecture of the Kidney in Chronic Bright's Disease

By JEAN OLIVER, professor of pathology, Long Island College of Medicine. New York: Paul B. Hoeber. Pp. 256. $10.

THE complicated structure of the kidney has naturally led to the suggestion that the different parts possess specialised and different functions. Unlike organs such as the liver, in which each cell can perform independently every function of the organ, the kidney is composed of complete units differing widely in their histological appearance and structure. Function and structure in the normal kidney have been correlated sufficiently to provide a reasonable theory of the mechanism of normal kidney function. Prof. Jean Oliver extends this method to the domain of pathology and provides an excellent description and review of the histological renal changes which are found in the kidneys of chronic Bright's disease. He has carried out much of the work himself and several of the original views expressed are based on careful and painstaking investigation. He quotes evidence to show that the aglomerular nephrons often seen in specimens of diseased kidneys are, at least to some extent, capable of replacing functionally the destroyed glomeruli, and that, in a sense, regeneration of functional tissue thus takes place in the diseased organ. He also shows that new vessels may arise in disease to supply the tubules so that they no longer depend on an intact glomerulus for their blood-supply. The effect of physical blockage in the distal part of the nephron and its effect on structure is well brought out. His methods in delicate experimental work were already known to some of us here; they are set out fully for those who wish to study them. The many illustrations include microdissections and photomicrographs of normal and diseased kidneys. Professor Oliver admits that the story of function and structure is still far from complete, but he has done much to clear the way for further study. The book is brimful of observations and suggestions.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 24, 1941

PAROXYSMAL HÆMOGLOBINURIA

PAROXYSMAL hæmoglobinuria is especially associated with primary hæmolytic anæmias and with blackwater fever. Research into these diseases has been pursued independently on the whole, since the primary hæmolytic anæmias occur mostly in temperate climates while blackwater fever is limited to malarial zones; the results taken together, however, suggest a close relationship. Hæmoglobinuria results when sudden intravascular lysis of red cells releases free hæmoglobin into the plasma in amounts sufficient to exceed the renal threshold. The effects of injecting hæmoglobin solutions freed from red-cell stroma substance into the blood-stream have been followed in experiments by FAIRLEY [1] and by GILLIGAN and his colleagues [2]; the results show that hæmoglobin appears in the urine when the free hæmoglobin in the plasma exceeds 100–140 mg. per 100 c.cm. Only about a tenth of the released hæmoglobin is so excreted; the rest disappears—devoured by reticulo-endothelial cells or metabolised into other blood pigments. The presence of hæmoglobinuria is thus a sign of considerable intravascular hæmolysis. In outline this account of the production of hæmoglobinuria fits all cases, whatever the initial cause, with the possible exception of "march hæmoglobinuria" which may be due to local renal hæmorrhages.

The question at issue then is, what causes the intravascular hæmolysis that liberates free hæmoglobin into the plasma? The paroxysmal hæmoglobinuria of blackwater fever is associated with repeated attacks of, or continuous infection by, subtertian malaria. A connexion had been noted between quinine treatment of the malaria and the onset of hæmoglobinuria, and PONDER and ABELS [3] found that when quinine was given to rabbits the red blood-cells became less resistant to the lytic action in vitro of substances like the bile salt, sodium taurocholate. Quinine itself, in concentrations similar to those prevailing in the blood was not hæmolytic and hence they thought that quinine acted by accelerating the action of intravascular lysins. MER and his colleagues [4] confirmed this by showing that the red cells of malarial patients were rendered more sensitive to lysis by bile when quinine was given. FAIRLEY and MURGATROYD [5] had a patient with mild blackwater fever in whom they observed that the accelerating effect of quinine was related to the activity of the malarial parasites; when the malaria was inactive, hæmoglobinuria was not brought on by giving quinine. Quinine is clearly not the primary cause of attacks of blackwater fever; the disease occurs in patients treated with Atebrin and Plasmoquine, and CONNAL [6] recorded that mortality among regular quinine takers was only half of that among the "seldom takers."

In 1937 FAIRLEY and BROMFIELD [7] described the formation of a new pigment in the plasma of blackwater-fever patients which they called pseudomethæmoglobin—a name later altered in the light of more precise knowledge to methæmalbumin. They thought that methæmalbumin was peculiar to blackwater fever and suggested that there was a metabolic disturbance due to the malarial infection that led to lysis of the red blood-cells with formation of this special pigment. Later, however, it was found [1] that methæmalbumin appeared in human plasma after any hæmolytic event. FAIRLEY [8] then proposed another explanation: that chronic malaria leads to hypertrophy of the reticulo-endothelial cells and a pathological increase of their normal phagocytic functions, including erythrocyte destruction. He postulates an intracellular lysin or enzyme normally responsible for the destruction of aged erythrocytes; in chronic malaria formation of this lysin is increased and it is liberated into the circulation, where it becomes fixed at once to the red cells; chronic overflow accounts for the hæmolytic anæmia, sudden liberation in large amounts leads to the severe hæmoglobinæmia and the consequent hæmoglobinuria of blackwater fever. Several supporting points for this attractive theory can be derived from researches on the primary hæmolytic anæmias. In paroxysmal nocturnal hæmoglobinuria, hæmolysins which cause a parallel syndrome have been identified and their properties studied. In the patient described by DACIE, ISRAËLS, and WILKINSON [9] the hæmolysin was most active when the reaction of the blood was rather more alkaline than usual, so that only during the night was the hæmoglobin in the plasma raised sufficiently to overstep the renal threshold and cause hæmoglobinuria, but the steady drain led to a chronic hæmolytic anæmia. Hypertrophy of the splenic histiocytes has been the characteristic feature of groups of adult patients with hæmolytic anæmia reported by several workers; some of them had paroxysmal hæmoglobinuria and thus only differed from FAIRLEY's cases in the absence of a known agent causing the reticulo-endothelial hypertrophy.

During the last few years most work on the primary hæmolytic anæmias has emphasised such changes in the red cells as spherocytosis and increased fragility; but, though some observers have thought that these were primary, current opinion now regards them as secondary to the hæmolytic process, and again results from blackwater-fever patients agree.[5] The work of DAMESHEK and SCHWARZ [10] again brought up the question of hæmolysins as the cause of these primary hæmolytic anæmias; but in most of their patients no hæmolysin could be found. They accounted for this by pointing out that relatively large concentra-

1. Fairley, N. H. *Brit. med. J.* 1940, **2**, 213.
2. Gilligan, D. R., Altschule, M. D. and Katersky, E. M. *J. clin. Invest.* March, 1941, p. 177.
3. Ponder, E. and Abels, I. C. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol., N.Y.* 1936, **34**, 162.
4. Mer, G., Birnbaum, D. and Kligler, I. J. *Trans. R. Soc. trop. Med.* March, 1941, p. 373.
5. Fairley, N. H. and Murgatroyd, F. *Ibid*, 1940, **34**, 187.
6. Connal, quoted by P. Manson-Bahr in Manson's Tropical Diseases, London, 1940, p. 86.
7. Fairley, N. H. and Bromfield, R. J. *Trans. R. Soc. trop. Med.* 1937, **31**, 139.
8. Fairley, N. H. *Ibid*, 1940, **34**, 173.
9. Dacie, J. V., Israëls, M. C. G. and Wilkinson, J. F. *Lancet*, 1938, **1**, 479.
10. See *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 73.

Digitized by Google

tions of hæmolysin are necessary for demonstration in vitro and that the occurrence of spherocytosis and similar changes in the red cells is indirect evidence of their presence. The sceptic may say that there is little to choose between a circulating hæmolysin, present in subdemonstrable concentrations, and an intracellular lysin that if liberated is fixed at once—the presence of either being only inferable from secondary changes in the blood-cells. Both suggestions seem to have more than their fair share of speculation, and they take no account of lysolecithin, the effect of stasis of blood in the spleen, and other points which have been raised in this connexion. But it is encouraging that the students of primary hæmolytic anæmias and of blackwater fever should have reached similar conclusions about the cause of these diseases. Pooling the results of research on all hæmolytic anæmias, temperate and tropical, should produce further advances.

THE PHYSICIAN AS COMFORTER

THE commonest motives that send patients to their doctors are pain and fear. They teach us much in the schools about pain, its mechanism, its diagnostic significance, how it may be relieved; but less of fears and anxieties, the forms they take, how they may be uncovered in their hiding places, and how removed. They leave it to our native wit and sympathy to learn the ways of fear as we gather our experience of sick and healthy humanity. Yet a little guidance would make many of us better doctors. Prof. J. A. RYLE, in a recent clinical lecture at Guy's Hospital,[1] commented on those unfounded fears of disease which often give rise to puzzling symptoms unassociated with physical signs and which he calls nosophobias. They range from grossly obsessional phobias, often syphilophobia, which are deep-seated in psychoneurotic personalities, to that exaggerated but superficial fear which often provokes a doctor or a medical student to dread some serious cause for a trivial symptom in himself or a relative. They include the fears of heart disease, of high blood-pressure, of pulmonary tuberculosis and the like, engendered either by unwise talk and excessive examination on the doctor's part, or by the patient's recent experience of these conditions in relatives or friends. Cancer phobias are common, because the lay mind thinks of cancer as bringing a long and painful illness with an inevitably fatal end; yet many forms of cancer are now curable, if treated early, and many cancer patients escape great pain. But the disease is grave enough, and it is little wonder that fear dominates the mind of a patient who has recently seen painful cancer in another and now himself experiences an apparently similar pain. The doctor must examine such patients thoroughly, and understand their phobia sympathetically—he must find his way into the patient's mind, and appreciate what mixture lies there of knowledge, ignorance and apprehension—then his confident reassurance will cure them. There lies before the profession a two-fold task: to teach the intelligent public the facts of physiology and medicine in better perspective, counteracting fussy apprehension among the half-informed; and to undertake with greater understanding the doctor's task as comforter. It were well that the medical student should be taught to begin his interrogation with "What are you complaining of? And what are you afraid of?"

The physician as comforter is the theme of a little group of essays[2] which Ryle has added to his widely read paper "On Death and Dying." Death is more imminent than usual in these days, and the fear of death perhaps more prevalent. Yet the process of dying, so far as its closest observer, the medical man, can judge, is only exceptionally a painful or unpleasant one. Like the fear of death, the fear of pain is commonly exaggerated in the lay mind. The air-raid casualty wards of this war, like the casualty clearing stations of the last, have been filled with broken bodies and mangled flesh; yet most of the injured lie still and quiet, a few only show signs or have recollection of suffering much pain. Couple that observation with an understanding of the biological significance of pain in signalling disorder and enforcing rest, and the reasonable man will no longer dread it, but will dwell rather on his own good chance of escaping it, or will hope, with medical aid, to endure it bravely. Even fear itself can be shown, in the bodily reactions of animals, to have a biological "purpose"; it accompanies, and in reasoning man it may even be said to provoke, actions that avoid or withstand danger and aid preservation. But in unreasoning man fears may be liars, when they are superstitious, when they are exaggerated by ignorance, or when they become epidemic as panic. More knowledge of the objects of fear, and some appreciation of its biological genesis, will make it a good servant instead of a bad master.

The physician cannot advise others how to behave in difficult situations without having some working idea as to the pattern and purpose of human life. Ryle is no mechanist; he sees more in life than can be compassed by physics and chemistry, and holds that the doctor's modern scientific training leads to a study of man which is too narrow and too objective. The scientific approach should form merely a part of a wider study of man as a whole and in his environment, in the spirit of the naturalist school, deriving from HIPPOCRATES, which "has always based its doctrine on close observation and that intimate form of human understanding which is best conveyed by the Greek word sympathy." Between the purely materialist and the devoutly religious philosophies, Ryle stands intermediate, as a naturalist and humanist. For him, man has an allotted task to fulfil—that of using his gifts of body and mind to the utmost and the best of which they are capable. Ryle finds implicit in nature and human society a principle of mutual aid, which should be an important ingredient of effective living, and should teach modern science that it has social and moral as well as academic functions. The principle sounds like brotherly love under another name; if so it helps to bear out the thesis that the ultimate sanctions of religion lie in human and natural experience. Indeed, when the physician as scientist turns into the physician as comforter, he assists in the dialectic process whereby science and religion, last century in antithesis, are in this moving towards synthesis.

1. *Guy's Hosp. Gaz.* April 5, 1941, p. 76.

2. Fears may be Liars. London: Allen and Unwin. Pp. 95. 3s. 6d.

Digitized by Google

EUMYDRIN IN CONGENITAL PYLORIC STENOSIS

THE relative merits of surgery and medicine in the treatment of congenital pyloric stenosis have been hotly debated for years, and the medical protagonists, who have been getting the worst of it, will take fresh heart from the reports of DOBBS[1] (in this issue) and of MACKAY[2] on their experience with Eumydrin (atropine methyl nitrate.) The use of this drug, which has about half the antispasmodic action and a fiftieth of the toxicity of atropine, was originally suggested by USENER some fifteen years ago. In 1935 SVENSGAARD[3] of Copenhagen compared her results in 61 cases treated with eumydrin with those of surgery and of medical treatment with atropine; she concluded that eumydrin was more effective and less toxic than atropine, but that either gave better results than surgery. There was only one death in her eumydrin series, but later workers in Britain, Sweden and Germany have been less fortunate. DOBBS and MACKAY have each treated 40 cases and each had 5 deaths—a fatality of 12·5%. Compared with this, THOMPSON and GAISFORD[4] treated 209 cases surgically mostly in hospital with a fatality of 13·4%. RAMMSTEDT himself, on the other hand, had only 2 deaths in 60 cases operated on, but few others have been as successful as this except in private practice, where the danger of intercurrent infection can be largely eliminated. Moreover, such reports have come from surgeons with exceptional experience working in close coöperation with the pædiatrician. Pyloric stenosis is not so common that every surgeon can be expert in Rammstedt's operation, a short but ticklish one, and this consideration must increase the value of a medical method by which infants living out of the reach of skilled teamwork can be cured.

The technique of eumydrin treatment is not yet settled. Daily gastric lavage is given as a routine by DOBBS, but MACKAY and SVENSGAARD think washouts unnecessary. DOBBS advises small feeds to begin with, gradually working up to an adequate diet, as after operation, but MACKAY was equally successful with three-hourly feeds from the start, only slightly reducing their strength for the first few days. It is essential in these children to overcome dehydration as quickly as possible, for serious intoxication may result from giving eumydrin to a dehydrated child, and DOBBS gives subcutaneous salines until there is a satisfactory passage of urine. But MACKAY is convinced that too high a fluid intake reduces both the effectiveness of the drug and the baby's appetite, and probably accounted for some of her failures; except while there is obvious dehydration she therefore advises fluids by mouth only and limits them to 3 oz. per pound body-weight in the first 24 hours and thereafter gives only as much as the baby really wants. The eumydrin, one part in 10,000 of water, is given half an hour before each feed, beginning with 0·5–1 c.cm. and increasing to 2·5–3 c.cm. Toxic symptoms, though less common than with atropine, do arise, especially fever and abdominal distension, and must be an indication for omitting at least one dose of the drug. The watery solution of eumydrin does not keep well, and must be freshly made each week. This last difficulty is overcome in WALLGREN'S[5] method, for he uses a 0·6% alcoholic solution which is stable. This solution is given in drop doses on the tongue, and is said to be both less toxic and more effective; it need only be given once or twice a day. DOBBS reviews each case at the end of a week or ten days, and if there is no decisive improvement an operation is done promptly.

It is not yet possible to tell when the baby is first seen whether it should be operated on without delay or whether eumydrin is likely to be successful. DOBBS got his best results in infants who were over four weeks old when projectile vomiting began, especially when they had gained on their birth-weight. Presumably, however, these are the cases which will do well with any treatment. In deciding between surgery and medicine the doctor has to balance the risks of operation against those of a long stay in hospital, for in skilled surgical hands the child may be fit to leave hospital within 7–10 days, whereas a child treated medically may have to stay some weeks; the average stay in MACKAY'S successful cases was 4 weeks. In Scandinavia the risks of cross-infection in children's wards seem largely to have been overcome, but here this is only so in the rare hospitals where each baby can have a separate cubicle. There, too, children's nurses seem to be more plentiful. It seems, then, that eumydrin will have its greatest application in the milder cases which can be treated as outpatients, in the older cases which are not likely to be long in recovering, and in those circumstances where strict isolation is possible with a generous provision of nurses.

1. See also *Lancet*, 1939, **1**, 12.
2. Mackay, H. M. M. *Arch. Dis. Childh.* March, 1941, p. 1.
3. Svensgaard, E. *Ibid*, 1935, **10**, 443.
4. Thompson, W. A. and Gaisford, W. F. *Brit. med. J.* 1935, **2**, 1037.
5. Wallgren, A. *Arch. Dis. Childh.* 1940, **15**, 103.

MEDICAL PLANNING COMMISSION

SIXTY-ONE of the 67 members of the Medical Planning Commission met on May 7 to discuss scope and procedure. Mr. H. S. SOUTTAR, unanimously elected to the chair, said its aim was to provide every member of the community whatever his economic status with all necessary medical resources, while maintaining the close personal relation between doctor and patient. The whole resources of the B.M.A. were at its disposal but the commission was an entirely free body, not bound by any preconceived policy. Lord DAWSON (whose own proposals were pigeon-holed in 1920) emphasised the degree to which medical knowledge had outstripped the organisation of the practice of medicine. Inevitably the practice of medicine was becoming more and more institutional and they must apply collectivism to the fabric without sacrificing individualism in the human relationship. It was only recently that constructive health had really become part of medical thought. Mr. SOMERVILLE HASTINGS commended starting with a survey of the various fields, expediency to come first and principles of organisation last. On this common basis of agreement the commission became severely practical and set up five committees to deal with general practice, special practice, public health, hospitals, and teaching hospitals (including clinical education), with a sixth committee to integrate their reports. Each of these committees is at liberty, with the authorisation of the chairman, to coöpt up to four additional members. But there is to be no further sectional representation except the addition of the chairman of the Nuffield Medical Advisory Committee and four general practitioners (one from a colliery area) to be chosen by the Insurance Acts Committee.

Digitized by Google

Annotations

WHEY

THIS summer, Lord Woolton has told us, we shall probably have more milk than we need. At any rate our need may be greater next winter and accordingly some of the milk will be made into cheese for safe keeping. In the past this has been done wastefully. Most of the albumen in the milk and all the sugar has been regarded as a trade effluent, and a very harmful effluent at that because the lactose and bacteria together have starved the fish of their oxygen and the cheese factory has proved more damaging to river live-stock than is the sewage farm. But this year such waste will not be tolerated and necessity being the mother of invention means will be found to condense or dry the whey so as to make it available for human food or to replace dried separated milk in rearing calves. Whey, as Sir Gowland Hopkins points out in a letter to the *Times* of May 17, contains all the lactalbumen, nearly half the calcium, most of the other salts, nine-tenths of the vitamin B_1, three-quarters of the riboflavin (vitamin B_2), and a very large proportion of the lactose of the original milk. Spray-dried whey, with its 12 per cent. of first-class animal protein, makes an acceptable addition to many kinds of table dishes. Hopkins estimates that at least 15,000 tons of dried whey should be available in the coming summer. But this is only about half a pound per head of population and many of us will be happy to get any.

A QUININE DERIVATIVE FOR PNEUMONIA

FOR generations quinine has had its advocates in the treatment of pneumonia, and more than 25 years ago a quinine derivative, Optochin (ethylhydrocupreine), was shown to have a specific action on pneumococci. It is strange now to read that W. E. Dixon quoted this in 1922 as the only instance of specific drug therapy in acute general bacterial disease. This drug sometimes damaged the vision, and it was therefore discarded. Next came Solvochin, which had an extensive vogue on the Continent and a lesser one in this country before the advent of the sulphonamides. Now the quinine idea has been revived in the use of hydroxyethylapocupreine in a series of cases of pneumonia in Pittsburgh. At the Mercy Hospital Prof. W. W. G. Maclachlan and his colleagues [1] introduced this compound in 1935, using a dosage of gr. 15 three-hourly for 3–4 days. They have now compared their results over a five-year period with those in a control series treated with sulphapyridine. In the 494 cases treated with the quinine compound the fatality was 24%, yet in their experience this figure was little higher than the best obtained with sulphapyridine. All their patients were adults, and their series contained a high proportion of patients over middle age. In 1939 they treated 79 cases with hydroxyethylapocupreine either alone or with a sulphone glucose derivative which was soon discarded as ineffective. The average age of this group was 46 years and the fatality 24%. Of the 31 cases treated with sulphapyridine in the same period the average age was 56 and the fatality 22%. Nausea and vomiting were slight from the quinine drug and no other toxic manifestations were met with, but these advantages over the sulphonamides seem more than counterbalanced by its ineffectiveness in pneumonias of non-pneumococcal origin.

This drug has been used by Menten and MacDonald,[2] also of Pittsburgh, in the conservative treatment of empyema in children. In 25 cases 25–150 c.cm. of a 1% solution of hydroxyethylapocupreine dihydrochloride were injected into the empyema cavity every third day after aspiration of as much pus as possible. The number of tappings required varied from 3 to 12, and 14 of the 25 children were discharged cured, the remainder having a rib resected. From the child's point of view a simple rib-resection would as a rule be preferable to the repeated ordeal of aspiration and injection, and since irrigation with a saturated solution of sulphapyridine after rib-resection leads to rapid sterilisation and clearing of the empyema cavity Menten and MacDonald's method is not likely to find many adherents.

1. Maclachlan, W. W. G., Johnston, J. M., Bracken, M. M. and Pierce, L. S. *Amer. J. med. Sci.* March, 1941, p. 367.
2. Menten, M. L. and MacDonald, R. R. *Penn. med. J.* 1940, **43**, 1305.

GUY'S IN THE COUNTRY

LIKE many other teaching hospitals Guy's has suffered as the result of enemy action; but, although the activities of the hospital have been considerably curtailed, neither the inpatient nor the outpatient department has yet been compelled to close its doors for a single day. Nevertheless the suggestion of the Ministry of Health that the teaching hospitals should establish annexes outside London was gladly accepted by the governors of Guy's, partly out of a desire to provide additional beds in a safer area for the civilian sick and for air-raid casualties from the Borough, and partly to ensure, as far as is humanly possible, that the continuity of the hospital, unbroken for more than two hundred years, should be maintained. Unfortunately the geographical position of the sector in which Guy's is the apical hospital renders it exceedingly vulnerable, and relatively safe areas are not easy to find. Thus it is not surprising that the hospital was unable to secure as large a building as the governors would have liked; and indeed it was highly fortunate to be offered the greater part of a country club which is now in process of being adapted to provide a hospital of 110 beds. The club is a fine old country mansion, substantially built with a series of large, lofty, beautifully decorated public rooms on the ground floor, now being converted into wards. The windows look out over park and well-wooded downland—a very different view from that which meets the eye from the east windows of Hunt's House, even since the Nazi clearance of the site has widened the horizon. There is no lift big enough to take a bed or a stretcher, but the staircase is wide and easy. On the first floor a series of large bedrooms and private suites will provide a number of small wards, containing 2–5 beds each, rooms for the resident medical staff, an operating-theatre suite and an X-ray room. If the demand arises, arrangements can easily be made to provide accommodation for a limited number of paying patients. The second floor affords sleeping quarters for about 40 sisters and nurses, while an exceptionally roomy basement will house the clinical laboratory, kitchen premises, nurses' dining-room and the air-raid shelter.

Since the decision was taken to establish an annexe at this club, the American organisation, "Bundles for Britain," has become keenly interested; its Hollywood branch has adopted Guy's and is to present the additional equipment that will be needed. After an initial gift of $10,000, the complete equipment of the operating theatre has been provided and a deep-X-ray plant is on the way, while other expensive instruments and articles of hospital furniture—such as fracture beds—have been promised. In appreciation of these gifts the governors have named the annexe "Guy's U.S.A. Hospital." The deep X-ray plant will replace the plant destroyed by fire in December, 1940. On that occasion the Guy's fire-watchers and fire-fighters succeeded in preventing any damage to the hospital buildings except a part of the roof of Hunt's House, in the top floor of which the deep X-ray therapy department was situated. The new plant will be housed in a hut specially erected for it, communicating with the ground floor of the main building by a short covered way. It may be possible to associate radium therapy with the deep X-ray work, so that treatment of patients suffering from the appropriate

Digitized by Google

types of malignant disease can be undertaken again at once. At the present time facilities for radiotherapy are greatly reduced though the demand for this form of treatment is considerable.

Only inpatients will be taken, for the most part air-raid casualties and civilian sick from Guy's and its outpatient waiting-list. It may be possible to run a daily ambulance service between the hospital and the Borough, and for this purpose an American ambulance, presented some months ago by friends of the hospital in New York, will be of great service. Staffing an annexe 25 miles out of London presents difficulties, but fortunately there are members of the Guy's staff attached to and living in or near the local county hospitals, and a young surgeon of experience has been appointed as R.M.O. The annexe is unfortunately too small to house even a fraction of the medical school, but some members of the staff will take their students down to the hospital for teaching rounds so that it will play a part, though a small one, in medical education.

MENINGOCOCCI IN THE PHARYNX

FROM observation of cases of cerebrospinal fever in the B.E.F. in France, van Rooyen and Morris[1] conclude that treatment with sulphapyridine is highly satisfactory—of 200 consecutive cases in young soldiers only 3 were fatal. In convalescents on the eve of their discharge from hospital meningococci were isolated from the pharynx in only 3 cases out of 113, and those may well have been reinfections. This bears out Fairbrother's[2] experience, for in 14 recovered cases he was unable to isolate the organism in a single case. Before the introduction of the sulphonamides a much higher persistence in convalescents was usual. An average finding was that of Netter and Debré in 1911—15–25% after the fourth week—and Embleton and Steven in 1919 even reported that every one of 86 cases investigated became a prolonged carrier. It can hardly be doubted, therefore, that the relative freedom from meningococci of convalescents who have been treated with sulphonamide drugs is a direct effect of the drug. This conclusion is strengthened when we consider the effect of sulphonamides on carriers of the meningococcus. Meehan and Merrilees[3] cleared all but 6 out of 75 carriers by a single course of sulphapyridine, and thereby appeared to bring to an end an epidemic which had prevailed over three seasons in a closed community. Later, Fairbrother showed that a course of 4 g. of sulphapyridine daily for 2 days, followed by 3 g. daily for 2 days, could generally be relied on to clear the nasopharynx of either group I or group II meningococci. van Rooyen and Morris now report the clearance of 35 out of 36 carriers by a course of sulphanilamide. Mass chemotherapy, however, is not yet for general application. In a closed community under certain circumstances it would be justifiable and likely to be effective. It is noteworthy, as Fairbrother found, that other organisms in the pharynx, such as hæmolytic streptococci, are much less vulnerable to the action of sulphapyridine. Although van Rooyen and Morris suggest the contrary, they give no actual data in support of their impression.

In meningococcal meningitis about a quarter of the cases show clinical evidence of an acute pharyngitis. Is this pharyngitis caused by the meningococcus or by other organisms? This question is still in doubt. Dopter maintained that there was always a catarrhal stage in meningococcal infection, but in many cases it could not be demonstrated clinically and opinion swung away from this conception. Now there is a tendency again to visualise a causal relationship between the meningococcus and pharyngitis under certain conditions. van Rooyen and Morris describe 6 cases of "meningococcal tonsillitis with pharyngitis" from 4 of which a profuse growth of group I meningococcus was obtained and from the remainder a mixed growth of meningococcus and *Streptococcus viridans*; other pathogenic organisms which are usually associated with catarrh in the pharynx were absent. It would be desirable to have blood-cultures and immunity reactions, such as the complement-fixation test, worked out in connexion with such investigations, and this gap in our knowledge might thereby be filled.

1. van Rooyen, C. E. and Morris, J. C. *J. Roy. Army med. Cps*, April, 1941, p. 200.
2. Fairbrother, R. W. *Brit. med. J.* 1940, 2, 859.
3. Meehan, J. F. and Merrilees, C. R. *Med. J. Aust.* July 27, 1940, p. 84.

VILLAGE REPAIR SHOP

FOLLOW-UP studies have proved of great value in the struggle against self-deception and prejudice in psychiatric treatment. Coon and Raymond[1] give an account of the patients diagnosed as anxiety neurosis and neurasthenia which were treated between 1910 and 1934 in Dr. Riggs's treatment centre in Stockbridge, Massachusetts. It was established in 1908 "with a studied avoidance of any atmosphere suggestive of institutional life," in a small New England village. Patients and doctors live in the village houses; nurses are without uniforms. There are facilities for occupational and recreational therapy and each patient has a daily time schedule which leaves him little leisure, but Riggs's principal therapeutic method is re-education. The patient should gain "as much useful insight as possible into the origin and nature of his disability." He has to study five pamphlets on psychology which are handed to him on his arrival. With medical help, he has to find a "satisfactory, logical formula" for his own complaints within the framework of this popular psychology, and to build up the plan for his readjustment. The pamphlets provide an instructive clue to the outlook of the middle-class American for whom they are devised. They are skilfully worded, simple and clear like the practical treatises of the Jesuits, of course without any religious and with little philosophical background. Everything is centred around a few slogans such as "hypersensitivity," "the cause of neurotic maladaptation," "accepting reality," "the way to rehabilitation," "Stockbridge stands by," and the centre's readiness to help in any later difficulty. Riggs has always been interested in the follow-up of his patients and he instigated the present study which is the three years' work of an independent research group.

The clinical material is a sample of 1060 patients with symptoms of anxiety chosen from a total of 5300 treated at Stockbridge. A division into sub-groups which seems rather artificial is attempted with the help of "dynamic" concepts of Meyerian psychiatry; the impression of artificiality may be produced by the short and colourless case-histories from which all concrete facts have been omitted, probably for reasons of discretion. But it is always difficult to form an opinion on the basis of other people's case-histories. The best results of the Stockbridge therapy were achieved in a group of "energetic, ambitious individuals who broke down following marked fear of failure, evident overwork and increasingly ill-balanced programmes of daily living." Statistical methods have been applied so prudently and cautiously in the analysis that one can call this an exemplary investigation of its kind. Its only disadvantage—arising from the social standing and wide geographical scatter of the patients—is that the follow-up was done by letters only, letters to the former patients and their doctors. The patients' average stay in Stockbridge was only 30 days, often followed by therapeutic correspondence and shorter visits to the centre. Information on the course of the case after discharge was available in 96% of all patients; but at the time of the investigation (1936–39), the condition of 36% could not

1. A Review of the Psychoneuroses at Stockbridge, by Gaylord P. Coon, M.D. and Alice F. Raymond, A.B. Stockbridge, Mass.: Austen Riggs Foundation. Pp. 299.

Digitized by Google

be found out. At this time 30% were much improved, 28% improved and 6% unimproved. Comparison with similar reports from other institutions have been attempted, but they were rendered difficult because most of the others fail to state the number of unknowns. This work will be of special value one day when our present experiences of war-time neurotics can be followed up and compared with the peace-time clientele of Stockbridge.

MEASURING APTITUDE

IN the last war, Dr. C. S. Myers records,[1] he found one of our most distinguished mathematicians counting railway tickets in the marshalling yard of a harbour station; and it was some time before his abilities were given proper scope in solving gunnery range-finding problems. In this war many of us could tell of other lights under bushels, though perhaps not such brilliant examples as the one quoted. It is encouraging to learn, however, that the authorities are beginning to use more freely the information which experts in vocational selection can now put at their service. Vocational and intelligence testing, which have sometimes been held in suspicion as a species of trickery unfair to the subject, have become increasingly reliable in recent years. They are not, of course, the only methods by which capacity is assessed; indeed, they are merely accessory to other and more general methods of approach; but they can be used successfully to measure aptitude in recruits to such technical units as the tank brigade and the gunners. Dr. Myers mentions the commander of an artillery regiment who has invited psychologists to examine his recruits and has used the results to select range-takers and other skilled gunnery assistants. Batches of recruits to the R.A.M.C. have also been examined with a view to choosing suitable men for special duties, and discovering those who are backward and would profit by special instruction.

Other problems in efficiency are still the subject of research. Dr. Myers mentions two university laboratories at which experiments are being made on individual differences in speed and degrees of dark adaptation of the eye, as it affects airmen; and on the errors to which pilots become liable after prolonged periods of flying blind. In yet another sphere, psychologists have been able to plan instruction courses for those in industry so that maximum capacity may be quickly developed, and mistakes recognised and avoided. Advice has also been given by industrial psychologists on arrangement of shifts in factories, rest pauses and hours of work. It is unfortunate and extraordinary that in many factories the relation of hours of work to output is still not recognised, and that men are still working ten and eleven hours a day for seven days a week to the detriment of their output, their health and the nation's interests.

LIVER IN PERNICIOUS ANÆMIA

AT the present rate the word offal will soon become synonymous with tit-bit, for the parts which come under this heading are taking an increasingly important place in human dietary. Sweetbreads are the source of insulin, liver contains the curative factor for Addisonian pernicious anæmia, and today, in the midst of war, offals have become a rationed food, difficult to obtain, valued not only for their specific properties but also as a source of first-class protein. Any means of reducing their excessive consumption by one group in the community will increase the supplies for the country as a whole. A memorandum by the food rationing (special diets) advisory committee of the Medical Research Council, referred to in our columns last week, makes it clear that patients with pernicious anæmia are still being treated with fresh liver by mouth in spite of the known fact that liver given in the form of a highly concentrated extract by intramuscular injection is both cheaper and more effective. The committee have advised that fresh liver is not necessary for treatment except possibly in those rare cases in which extracts give rise to anaphylactic shock. On another page, however, Dr. C. T. Andrews shows that it is possible to desensitise a patient to liver extract, so that even this exception no longer holds good. The committee point out that no patient with pernicious anæmia can be regarded as under proper therapeutic control unless the red-cell count is 5,000,000 per c.mm. and the hæmoglobin 100%. To maintain this blood picture it is necessary to eat phenomenal quantities of raw liver, which very few people can continue to do for long. On the other hand, 1–2 c.cm. of liver extract once every two or three weeks will in the majority of patients produce the desired result. So convinced are the members of the advisory committee of the fact that no patient with true Addisonian pernicious anæmia is resistant to treatment with parenteral extracts that they have agreed to investigate any case of anæmia which a medical practitioner finds is responsive to fresh liver but not to parenteral extract.[1] The committee recognise, of course, that certain patients may be diagnosed as having pernicious anæmia when in reality they are suffering from some other condition, especially malignant deposits in the bone-marrow or some disturbance of intestinal function. For the former nothing can be done; for the latter other associated dietary deficiencies must be remedied and an attempt made to relieve the underlying intestinal abnormality. The memorandum points out that liver extracts for oral administration are less effective than parenteral ones and also that more raw liver is required in their preparation. Under present conditions they therefore deprecate the use of oral preparations. The same objection does not apply to stomach extracts. Patients with chronic ailments are notoriously conservative, and sufferers from pernicious anæmia who have become stabilised on raw liver or on oral liver extract will not all welcome a change. But those who shy at the hypodermic needle will at least know they are helping to conserve the nation's food-supply with benefit to both their health and purse.

1. *Nature*, May 10, p. 264.

CARBON MONOXIDE

"The gas-mask does not prevent the absorption of carbon monoxide and the poisonous effects that might result, but gives full protection against all the gases used in warfare and discussed in the memorandum."

Correspondents have inquired with good reason whether the Ministry of Health in their memo to doctors on the diagnosis and treatment of gas casualties (reproduced in THE LANCET of May 10, p. 613) intended to imply that the gas-mask protects against the inhalation of carbon monoxide, say from broken gas mains. The first sentence in the concluding paragraph certainly bears that construction and "all these gases" should have been qualified by the words "used in warfare." As it is, we understand, too late to correct the official memo it would be advisable for all those into whose hands it comes to add to it the sentence at the head of this note.

Sir D'ARCY POWER, consulting surgeon and governor of St. Bartholomew's Hospital, died at Northwood last Sunday at the age of 85.

---

1. Applications for such a test should be made to Prof. J. C. Drummond, Ministry of Food, Neville House, Page Street, London, S.W.1, together with a full medical history.

At the annual meeting of the section of psychiatry of the Royal Society of Medicine on Tuesday, May 27, at 4.30 P.M., Dr. A. B. Stokes and Dr. S. W. Hardwick will open a discussion on metabolic changes in periodic catatonia. At the section of medicine, which meets at the same time, Dr. Philip Ellman will read a paper on mass radiography of the chest, Dr. M. F. Maclagan on galactose tolerance in jaundice and Graves's disease, and Dr. C. G. Barnes on the electrocardiogram after pneumonectomy.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

FLUOROSIS IN ENGLAND

THE GEOLOGICAL ASPECT AS A GUIDE TO PREVENTION *

BY C. N. BROMEHEAD, B.A. Oxfd, F.G.S.

FLUORINE poisoning in its various forms, whether in man or other animals, has received considerable attention in many countries, notably in Denmark (Roholm 1937) and the United States (Getter 1939, and many others). In America, as early as 1936, Fink and Lindsay wrote: "With the rapidly increasing numbers of communities reporting fluorine-bearing waters, the occurrence of fluorine toxicosis has taken an added significance and is now generally recognised as a serious public-health problem"; in 1939 Nichols speaks of it as "a serious problem in water supply . . . throughout the world in general." In England this public-health problem is only now beginning to receive attention. Dental fluorosis was noticed by Ainsworth in Essex in 1933 and a few other cases have been mentioned; but a paper on fluorine in connexion with goitre (Wilson 1941a) and a discussion at the Royal Society of Medicine on fluorosis in man and animals in February last seem to be the first indications of any general interest in the subject.

In April, 1939, Dr. Dagmar Wilson wrote to the Director of the Geological Survey stating that her work on fluorosis in India had shown an interesting correlation with the geology of the regions investigated and that she intended to study the incidence of dental (and, if found, more serious) fluorosis in England; she asked for assistance on the geological aspect. It has been repeatedly shown that fluorine toxicosis, when not caused by fumes from factories known to be using that element, can be traced to drinking water, a fluorine content as low as one part per million producing effects. The study of water-supply from underground sources has always been an important part of the work of the Geological Survey, and, as an emergency measure, this work has recently been greatly intensified. When a disease traceable to water containing fluorine was to be investigated, it seemed only reasonable for the survey to indicate the possible sources of the fluorine. I was deputed to help Dr. Wilson in this way.

Fluorine, in the minute quantity regarded as dangerous, has in the past seldom been sought in routine analyses either of drinking water or of the sedimentary rocks from which most underground supplies are derived. Nor is it practical to suggest that any large number of such special analyses should be made. Large public water-supply undertakings could arrange to have samples examined in laboratories where the necessary skill and equipment are available, but most of the trouble arises from small-yielding wells serving single dwellings. Accordingly, it was decided that the investigation should follow two lines: first, that Dr. Wilson should visit any areas which as a geologist I considered likely, on a priori grounds, to give positive results; secondly, that she should examine children attending all schools in Oxfordshire and adjoining areas for signs of fluorosis (the choice of this region being a matter of personal convenience). It seemed probable that the distributional results of the second inquiry, collated with the local geology, would result in particular geological formations coming under suspicion; their outcrops in other parts of the country would then be added to the list of areas likely to give positive results.

Districts where fluorine is abundant in rocks have long been known, since the mineral fluorspar (calcium fluoride) is commercially valuable and consequently mined (Geological Survey Memoir 1922). It was thought desirable that some, at any rate, of these districts should be examined for fluorosis, although serious positive results were not considered likely. Fluorspar is a highly insoluble substance, only 0·004 g. dissolving in 100 c.cm. of water. In Derbyshire, perhaps the best known source of fluorspar, Sutton (1936) has reported on 43 drinking waters, of which only 1 had a fluorine content exceeding 1 p.p.m. (1·4) and 5 others exceeding half that amount. Dr. Wilson visited parts of Derbyshire, Durham and Westmorland where fluorspar is worked. Such signs of fluorosis as were detected were mostly in children using water derived from disused lead mines; fluorspar accompanies the lead-ore, and the practice of using water from such sources is obviously dangerous. A certain amount of fluorspar is found in Cornwall; in the china-clay district near St. Austell the fluorine vapours have given rise, in addition to the fluorspar which is a constituent of china-stone, to comparatively abundant fluorapatite; this mineral is a fluo-phosphate of lime and is much more soluble than fluorspar; its chemical formula is $Ca_{10}(PO_4)_6F_2$ corresponding to $Ca_{10}(PO_4)_6.(OH)_2$, that of hydroxy-apatite, which Thewlis (1940) has shown to be the inorganic constituent of teeth. At my suggestion Dr. Wilson paid a brief visit to this area and found numerous cases of fluorosis up to F_5 of Dean's grading. (1938), which runs as follows:—

F_1 = Normal	F_5 = Moderate (mottled)
F_2 = Doubtful	F_6 = Moderate (stained brown)
F_3 = Very light	F_7 = Somewhat serious
F_4 = Light	F_8 = Serious

Wilson has recently shown (Wilson 1941b) that a small intake of fluorine tends to produce immunity to dental caries. The greatest immunity was found by King (1940) in the island of Lewis; apatite is among the chief accessory minerals of the gneisses of which that island is composed. In this connexion it may also be noted that Westmorland, mentioned above as a fluorspar district, has the highest immunity to caries in England.

Apatite is fairly common amongst the heavier detrital minerals of sands and sandstones, which are frequent sources of underground water-supplies. Analyses of sands have usually been made on samples from surface exposures, and it may be that apatite is more abundant in beds under cover reached by boreholes. Any unusual concentration of this mineral might be a dangerous source of fluorine. More research in this aspect of the subject is desirable, particularly where sodium compounds, such as common salt, are present in the water; the formation of sodium fluoride must be considered, because that compound is a thousand times more soluble than calcium fluoride. Boswell (1915) has noted that apatite is abundant in a few samples of Thanet Sand in East Anglia, and Thresh (1916) has mapped the distribution of salt in the deep wells of Essex which derive their water from Thanet Sand and Chalk; many deep borings in Suffolk also give saline waters. The conjunction of these two factors may explain the fluorosis of the Maldon and other areas of Essex. This suggestion is supported by Schuck's (1938) experiments on rats. She concluded that there may be a relationship between the activity of fluorine in drinking water and the amount of sodium present, in that a high sodium content may mean that the greater part of the fluorine is present in the form of sodium fluoride, and this has been shown to be more toxic than the other forms investigated.

The affinity of the element fluorine for phosphate of lime is important in this connexion, but has not received much attention. It is known from the work of Carnot (1893) that fossil bones tend to acquire additional fluorine with age until a composition approaching that of fluorapatite is reached. Thus, if the proportion of fluorine to phosphate of lime in apatite is taken as unity, the relative proportion in modern bones is 0·058, pleistocene fossil bones 0·33, tertiary fossils 0·62, mesozoic fossils 0·91 and palæozoic fossils 0·99. This gradual concentration of fluorine as a comparatively soluble fluo-phosphate of lime is presumably related to the action of the element on teeth and bones which occurs in fluorosis, and it suggests that the dangerous quality of the Oxford Clay and other clay formations mentioned below is related to their content of saurian and fish remains, and that phosphatic deposits such as bone and coprolite beds would be specially dangerous. Phosphates having acquired fluorine from circulating water in geological time may yield it back to such water under conditions of depth and pressure which have not yet been studied; but analogous actions (for example the deposition of calcium carbonate as a cement in sandstones which now yield hard water) are familiar.

* Published by permission of the Director, Geological Survey of Great Britain.

Digitized by Google

In view of these facts I suggested to Dr. Wilson that she should investigate the incidence of fluorosis at localities situated on the Lower Greensand coprolite bed. Dr. K. P. Oakley (1940), who during the present war has been working for the Geological Survey on British resources of phosphates for fertilisers, drew attention to patches of this formation in Buckinghamshire, the chief localities being Great Brickhill, Bishopstone, Stone and Bow Brickhill. At Great Brickhill the phosphatic nodules in the bed are known to contain as much as 2·8% fluorine. Dr. Wilson's results confirmed the suggestion that this formation would give rise to dental fluorosis; amongst school-children from these and other localities in the district she found 17 cases (see table). The affected children at Flitwick, Ampthill and Maulden were living on the Lower Greensand, near its base, where the coprolite bed occurs. In every case in the series the child is known to have used water from a shallow well: at Great Brickhill and Bow Brickhill children who had always used water laid on from a public supply showed no sign of the disease.

NUMBER OF CASES OF FLUOROSIS FOUND AMONG SCHOOL-CHILDREN IN PARTS OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE AND BEDFORDSHIRE (GRADED ACCORDING TO THE DEAN SCALE)

—	F_6	F_5	F_4	F_3	F_2	Total
Great Brickhill ..	..	1	1	1	2	5
Bishopstone ..	1	..	2	1	..	4
Stone	..	..	2	1	..	3
Bow Brickhill ..	..	..	..	..	2	2
Flitwick	1	..	..	..	..	1
Ampthill	..	..	..	1	..	1
Maulden	..	..	..	1	..	1

THE OXFORD CLAY

In Oxfordshire, where Dr. Wilson carried out her more intensive investigation, it was already known that one formation—the Oxford Clay—contained in one district as much as 480 p.p.m. of fluorine, and that its presence in another district was associated with much fluorosis among cattle. Dr. Wilson's cases of human fluorosis confirm that the Oxford Clay is often a source of danger. She also detected the disease in children of four localities in Bedfordshire lying on Oxford clay. Here again in every case the children affected came from cottages using their own shallow wells, whereas the results were negative in school-children at villages situated on the Oxford Clay but using water from a public supply which had had no contact with the clay. At Marston Moretaine we have a record of a well in the school yard of which the section is River Gravel 20 ft., Oxford Clay 65 ft., Great Oolite 10½ ft.; 55 ft. was a dug shaft—the rest bored. Though this well has long been disused, it is safe to assume that other wells at cottages were similar. Again in the area of Witney, of which about half is Oxford Clay, 14 out of 17 fluorosis localities are on that formation; shallow wells, sunk through superficial deposits to the clay, have been used. A number of houses at Headington Quarry are, or have been, dependent on their own wells; at one house fluorosis was serious, but there have been no further cases since 1935, when a public supply from the Oxford water company was installed. On the other hand, no cases of fluorosis have been detected in connexion with 5 wells in this district; details of the construction and depth of the various wells are not available, but it seems probable, in view of the evidence given, that those with fluorosis histories reach the Oxford Clay and those without it are wholly in Corallian beds.

OTHER JURASSIC CLAYS

In the Oxfordshire area, 7 localities, in addition to Headington Quarry, have shown animal fluorosis in varying degrees; all are on Kimmeridge Clay. The Lias also falls under suspicion; Dr. Wilson found fluorosis in 13 localities in Oxfordshire, in the area of Chipping Norton of which 11 are on Middle and Lower Lias and one on Upper Lias. I have already shown (Bromehead 1941) that Dr. Wilson's results in Somerset indicate that the lower part of the Lias or the highly phosphatic Rhætic bone bed a few feet underneath it, or both, are under suspicion of causing fluorosis in that county.

DISCUSSION

The exact distribution on geological formations of all cases of fluorosis found by Dr. Wilson is being noted and will become of increasing value as her research proceeds. The following conclusions may be given now. Well water which is either derived from or is in contact with any phosphatic beds or with some clays of marine origin (of which the Oxford Clay, the Lower Lias and the Kimmeridge Clay are the most important) is likely to cause human fluorosis. Wells in such formations are usually of small yield and serve individual cottages or small villages. Their use should be avoided; public supplies derived from other sources and under constant supervision as to quality are usually available. Borings passing through fluorine-bearing beds but lined with steel tubing to exclude contact are of course safe. With the possible exception of the Malden area (Ainsworth 1933) there is as yet nothing to suggest that processes for removing fluorine from the only available water will be necessary in this country, but such a process has been tested in the United States (McKee 1934, Elvove 1937).

REFERENCES

Ainsworth, N. J. (1933) *Brit. dent. J.* **55**, 233.
Boswell, P. G. H. (1915) *Quart. J. geol. Soc., Lond.* **71**, 576.
Bromehead, C. N. (1941) quoted in *Lancet*, Feb. 15, p. 216; March 1, p. 286.
Carnot, A. (1893) *Ann. Min., Paris*, Ser. 9, vol. III, p. 155.
Dean, H. T. (1938) *Bull. Off. int. Hyg. publ.* **30**, 1280.
Elvove, E. (1937) *Publ. Hlth Rep., Wash.* **52**, 1308.
Fink, G. T. and Lindsey, F. K. (1936) *Industr. Engng Chem.* **28**, 947.
Geological Survey Memoirs (1917) Phosphates, &c.: (1922) Fluorspar.
Getter, A. O. and Narbrook, L. E. (1939) *Amer. J. med. Sci.* **197**, 625.
King, J. D. (1940) *Spec. Rep. Ser. med. Res. Coun., Lond.* No. 241.
McKee, R. H. and Johnston, W. S. (1934) *Industr. Engng Chem.* **26**, 849.
Nichols, M. S. (1939) *Amer. J. publ. Hlth*, **29**, 991.
Oakley, K. P. (1940) Geological Survey War-time Pamphlets, No. 8, pt. 2.
Roholm, K. (1937) Fluorine Intoxication, London.
Schuck, C. (1938) *J. dental Res.* **17**, 387.
Sutton, R. W., Derby County Council ann. rep. 1936.
Thewlis, J. (1940) *Spec. Rep. Ser. med. Res. Coun., Lond.* No. 238.
Thresh, J. C. (1916) in Geological Survey Memoir: Water-supply of Essex.
Wilson, D. C. (1941a) *Lancet*, **1**, 211.
— (1941b) *Ibid*, p. 375.

MEDICINE AND THE LAW

The Wrong Cylinder

A FATAL accident at a maternity hospital was investigated lately in the Airdrie sheriff court under the procedure which is to some extent the Scottish equivalent of the coroner's inquest. Two women suffering from toxæmia were admitted to the hospital and gave birth to children prematurely in the early part of March. Both babies required oxygen at frequent intervals. A member of the medical staff, entering the ward one afternoon, saw that the wrong cylinder was being used. Instead of the white-topped oxygen cylinder, the nurse was using an all-black cylinder of nitrous oxide. She had worked at the hospital for 30 years but somehow had failed to notice the mistake. The medical superintendent gave evidence that the fullest inquiries had been made and a new system of checking cylinders had been introduced. He confirmed the view of a previous medical witness that the condition of the babies was such that in any case it was unlikely that they would have lived—a point which, though possibly of some comfort to those concerned, is naturally in other respects immaterial. Incidentally the medical superintendent referred to the popular belief that a seven months' child would live; its life, he said, was always doubtful. The jury returned a formal verdict. Deplorable as are the results of such mistakes, it is not difficult to appreciate that hospital work in war-time is often conducted under great strain.

A Question of Infection

An inquest last month showed that a man, hitherto entirely healthy, had fallen from a scaffolding and had broken his pelvis. Taken to hospital in a north-western town, he was afterwards found to be suffering from some throat infection. He was then removed to an isolation hospital and placed in a ward where another patient was suffering from erysipelas and a third was suffering from

Digitized by Google

an abscess in the thigh. In this ward he died. Post-mortem examination showed death to be due to streptococcal septicæmia, contributed to by an abscess in the pelvis resulting from secondary infection of a bruised area in the pelvis. The coroner was naturally concerned to examine the possibility that the deceased became infected in a ward which contained patients suffering from hæmolytic and non-hæmolytic infection. There was evidence that, after treating infectious cases, the nurse changed her outer clothing and was disinfected. The house-surgeon said he did not think that the deceased contracted air-borne infection from the other two patients. Infection from the case of erysipelas was unlikely; infection from the case of abscess in the thigh was possible, but that case had remained only six hours in the ward. The coroner, recording a verdict of death by misadventure, said he could not exclude the possibility of infection from one of the other two patients, though it was fair to say that infection might also have come from elsewhere. It was perhaps more likely that the infection came from the ward because there was definite evidence of infectious cases there and no evidence of an infectious source elsewhere. In his opinion there had been no negligence or want of care on the part of anyone concerned.

Mental Hospital Kitchen not a Factory

In Wood *v.* London County Council a kitchenmaid employed at the Bexley Mental Hospital, whose right hand had been injured by an electrically operated meat machine, claimed damages from the L.C.C. for the negligence of their officials and alternatively for the failure to fence the machine as required by section 14 of the Factories Act. Mr. Justice Tucker found that the kitchen was a "factory" within the lengthy definition in section 151 (1) of the 1937 act; the mincing machine was dangerous and was not fenced as the act required; but, as he also found that the plaintiff had been guilty of contributory negligence, he decided in favour of the L.C.C. On her appeal the Court of Appeal said the kitchen was not within the act; if it were, extraordinary results would follow; work could not begin before 7 A.M. or continue after 6 P.M.—an impossible situation for the conduct of a mental hospital. A kitchen, he said, was not within the Factories Act even when carried on in a large way by people running a restaurant for trade or gain. But, even supposing the kitchen to be a factory, the Court of Appeal concurred in the finding of contributory negligence which was fatal to the plaintiff's claim. Hospital managements (which may be surprised by the suggestion that they carry on a factory) have often been advised to cover themselves by insurance against the risks of accidents and claims of this nature. The plaintiff's form of action obliged her to prove negligence or breach of duty; it was not like a workmen's compensation case where it is quite unnecessary to show that the employer was at fault.

THE A.M.A. CONVICTED

AFTER a trial lasting eight weeks the criminal proceedings at Washington against the American Medical Association, the editor of its *Journal*, and several other defendants has ended surprisingly. On the charge of conspiracy to violate the Sherman Act (the so-called "anti-trust" law aimed against monopolies) the association and also the district medical society at Washington have been found guilty while the eighteen individual defendants have been acquitted. Juries have the historical mission of mitigating the rigid logic of the law. There is patent inconsistency in a verdict which condemns two impersonal organisations while exempting from criminal responsibility the members and officers of those bodies; it is only by the agency of individuals that the suggested conspiracy could have been designed and conducted.

We summarised last month (*Lancet*, April 5, p. 457) the indictments and the opening speeches. The defendant organisations and practitioners were tried under a statute of Congress which forbids and punishes every combination or conspiracy "in restraint of trade" in the District of Columbia. Medical practice is "trade" for this purpose: so also is the work of hospitals or of other bodies which provide medical care. A society called Group Health Incorporated sought to furnish medical treatment on a flat-rate prepayment basis by salaried practitioners. The defendants were accused of conspiring to restrain Group Health from arranging medical and hospital care for its members and their dependants, to restrain the Group Health doctors and others in the District of Columbia from pursuing their avocation, and to restrain the Washington hospitals from doing their work. The defendants, it was said, tried to coerce doctors who might join or be consulted by the Group Health staff by threats of disciplinary proceedings and by obstructing the grant of hospital facilities. The defence replied that there was no criminal conspiracy but merely legitimate persuasion, and that any disciplinary proceedings were merely reasonable action taken in good faith under the Association's constitution and rules to protect the organisation and its standards of medical practice. The judge duly explained to the jury that the corporate defendants would be criminally responsible if authorised officers, acting for or in the name of the corporation, did acts within the apparent scope of the corporate powers in forming or furthering the alleged conspiracy. The reports of his summing up do not appear to justify any simultaneous finding of corporate guilt and individual immunity. It is reasonable to suppose that the jury reached its verdict (as so often) by way of compromise. The convicted bodies seem to have adequate material for an appeal. If the conviction stands, the result is that some highly distinguished medical practitioners have happily escaped being branded as criminals, while Group Health is given a chance to show what voluntary coöperative health insurance can do for classes of moderately paid citizens without interference from professional trade-unionism.

The evidence tendered to the jury occupies some 300 pages in nine successive issues of the J.A.M.A.[1] It is likely that one of the most impressive witnesses was Dr. Hugh Cabot, C.M.G., who will be known to many in Britain through his service with our medical units during the last war. He described his work at the Mayo Clinic at Rochester, Minnesota, where group practice has been carried on by salaried practitioners of good reputation. He said he was now working as medical director with a partnership of physicians for a body known as Health Services Incorporated, at Boston: there was remuneration by contract between the medical group and the business side of the undertaking: patients had the modern advantages of specialised treatment. Dr. Cabot traced the prepayment system back to the British friendly societies. He said it was not unethical for a doctor to take a salary from a group: there was no ground for refusing hospital facilities to a salaried doctor. He instanced also the Ross-Loos Clinic with its salaried staff, and the Stanacola (Standard Oil Co.) group formed in Louisiana at the instance of employees. He suggested a classification of "producer" organisations, set up primarily by physicians who offered medical care on a prepayment basis, and "consumer" organisations where the initiative came from the patients. Somewhere between these two he placed the industrial establishment which arranged for the care of workers in a particular undertaking and possibly also for that of their families. He cited the Southern Pacific Railroad's hospital arrangements at San Francisco. Group practice, he said, promoted preventive medicine. On the ordinary "fee-for-service" basis a doctor could not stop Jones in the street and say "You ought to have your children vaccinated"; under group-practice conditions he could do so. The witness saw no great danger to the principle of free choice of physician. Called by the prosecution, his evidence may well have had great influence upon the minds of the jury.

American comment on the trial indicates preoccupation with the trade-union aspect. Last February the Supreme Court of the United States held that, for the purpose of the Sherman Act and "restraint of trade," the labour unions are not really in trade or commerce at all. The occasion was a dispute involving a carpenters' union; irritated by the irresponsible tactics of the big American unions, critics have been swift to note that medical associations are deemed to be in trade while carpenters are not, and that a medical society can be schooled by the law courts while labour unions are, in a sense, outside the law.

1. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* Feb. 15 to April 12, 1941, incl.

Digitized by Google

PROTEIN NEEDS

IN the course of an address given on May 14 to the food group of the Society of Chemical Industry Prof. E. P. CATHCART, F.R.S., dealt with the vexed question of first-class protein. In actual practice, he said, the protein problem, provided the actual quantity does not fall below the physiological minimum (say about 50 grammes for an ordinary man), is only a matter of real concern where children, expectant and lactating mothers are concerned, and probably of the three the lactating mother runs the greatest risk as she makes the greatest demands on such protein as is available for the production of the protein of her milk.

THE GROWING CHILD

I do not mean to infer, said Professor Cathcart, that the provision of an adequate supply of good protein is not of importance to the growing child. It is. But, on the other hand, far too much stress is laid on this growth demand as the result of absorption in the results of animal experiments. It seems to be overlooked or forgotten that the growth of the child is, as compared with that, say, of a young animal like the rat, very slow, and hence the daily demand is small. The same may be said of the expectant mother. The intra-uterine growth of the 3·5 kg. newborn infant, containing approximately 550 g. of protein, is spread over a period of some 280 days—i.e., there is roughly a need of 2 g. per day (although in actual fact the need is not evenly distributed throughout the period of gestation). In the case of lactation, however, the quantity of protein secreted in the milk is quite substantial and must be made good from an adequate supply of protein in the diet. Prof. E. F. Terroine (Strasbourg) is very certain that "there is no *need* to include proteins of animal origin in the diet of man, whatever the stage of life considered and whatever the nature of the need to be satisfied," although he does admit, "it may be *useful* to include such protein if the staple food, which covers the energy expenditure, is very poor in protein and if the latter are of inferior quality. In such a case, the addition of milk or meat will enable the protein value to be raised to the requisite level, but the part substitution of one legume would have the same effect." We in this country have made provision for this contingency by the allowance of milk for children and expectant and nursing mothers.

THE MANUAL WORKER

It is easy to talk in an academic way about the quantity and quality of protein in the diet of the community. The question, however, may properly be asked: Do the members of the community in their daily lives accept these values? They do not. As Terroine says with a fair measure of truth, "it is a melancholy reflection that, as physiological knowledge advances, the dietary practice of civilised man tends to become more and more irrational; the more so, the higher the standard of living." There have been many changes in the dietaries of the people, even since the days of our grandfathers, both of those well endowed and of those less well endowed. In the first case there has been a most commendable reduction in the amount of food, in large measure protein, consumed. And among the less well endowed there has been, whenever possible, an increase in the consumption of protein, mainly in the form of meat.

Does hard manual work increase the need for an enhanced intake of protein? We constantly meet the demand of the heavy worker that, if he is to do his work well, he must have a good allowance of protein, usually in the form of meat. And yet at the same time there is the evidence of many investigators to show that the performance of very hard muscular work, provided the energy expenditure is covered, does not lead to any, or at the most a small, utilisation of the protein-rich muscle tissue, as evidenced, at any rate, by the output of nitrogen in the urine. This conundrum has intrigued me for the last thirty years at least. There is no question about the demand for meat by the man engaged in hard muscular work, be it the carrying out of his daily work or in the participation in sport, as evidenced for instance by the comprehensive inquiry made of the athletes taking part in the Olympic Games in 1936. The demand is clear but the why and wherefore is, to say the least of it, obscure. Is it possible the small, if any, increase in the output of nitrogen in the urine, provided the energy needs are covered by an adequate supply of carbohydrate and fat, is not a real index of the metabolic changes which are taking place in the body? It will be agreed that it is highly improbable that any tissue can be in a state of extreme metabolic activity for considerable periods without exhibiting some signs of wear and tear, which, normally, would be indicated by a rise in the output of nitrogen. It is possible that the breakdown does take place, but the nitrogen does not appear in the urine because resynthesis has taken place. Or, on the other hand, is the demand for increased meat not in reality a demand for more protein *qua* protein? Meat differs from the bulk of the proteins in that it is practically always associated with a tasty mixture of non-protein but nitrogen-rich extractives which account for the flavour of meat. Beef, which is rich in these tasty extractives, is generally preferred to mutton. These extractives, although they may have little or no protein sparing properties, are certainly amongst the most active stimulants for the flow of gastric juice. Hence a high proportion of meat in a necessarily energy-rich diet may be demanded as an adjuvant, either to assist by giving flavour to the diet, the bulk of which will be made up of less well-flavoured carbohydrate and fat, or to assist the digestion of this mass of food through stimulation of the flow of the digestive juices. Thomas, in his experiments on the biological value of proteins, was definitely of the opinion that the extractives of meat played some rôle in the utilisation of protein.

Again, it is possible that the well-known specific dynamic action of proteins is of very real use either in stimulating the other accessory metabolic processes, or the specific dynamic action which we can only recognise as increased heat production plays some profound but so far undetected rôle in metabolic exchange. Meat certainly possesses stimulating properties. Or, again, it is possible that the fat which is always present in meat exerts, in conjunction with the rest of the fat in the diet, its well-known action of retarding the emptying of the stomach, and this produces a comfortable feeling of satiety and prevents the speedy onset of hunger.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED MAY 10

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1012; whooping-cough, 4081; diphtheria, 858; enteric fever, 41; measles (excluding rubella), 11,993; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 1002; puerperal pyrexia, 120; cerebrospinal fever, 266; poliomyelitis, 6; polio-encephalitis, 0; encephalitis lethargica, 3; dysentery, 69; ophthalmia neonatorum, 80. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

During the six weeks ended May 10 the weekly notifications of cerebrospinal fever maintained a steady level—335, 282, 326, 309, 323 and 266. In the current week Birmingham had 10 cases, the same number as in the previous week. London returned 16 (Lewisham 3) as against 38 in the previous week. In Scotland in the same period the numbers were 81, 54, 77, 97, 37 and 65.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on May 9 was 1755, including: scarlet fever, 222; diphtheria, 329; measles, 362; whooping-cough, 389; enteritis, 19; chicken-pox, 90; erysipelas, 53; mumps, 8; poliomyelitis, 1; dysentery, 39; cerebrospinal fever, 56; puerperal sepsis, 13; enteric fevers, 13; german measles, 13; encephalitis lethargica, 1; malaria, 2; other diseases (non-infectious), 69; not yet diagnosed, 76.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox or scarlet fever, 2 (1) from enteric fever, 27 (0) from whooping-cough, 13 (0) from measles, 26 (2) from diphtheria, 39 (5) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 19 (0) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

One fatal case of enteric fever was reported from Greater London and another from Rhondda. There were 6 deaths from whooping-cough at Manchester, 4 at Liverpool, and in the same week Glasgow reported 14.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 203 (corresponding to a rate of 39 per thousand total births), including 14 in London.

Digitized by Google

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

THE announcement by the Minister of Health of the scales of payment for members of the nursing reserve has caused some heartburning north of the Border. Nurses writing to the *Glasgow Herald* during the past few weeks have taken the opportunity to draw attention to the unsatisfactory conditions of employment which still exist in the profession. One correspondent says that "the hours are long and arduous, the food and conditions leave much to be desired, and the treatment meted out by one's superiors is often harsh and childish." This makes melancholy reading for those of us who recall the findings of *The Lancet* Commission on Nursing nearly ten years ago. Hospital authorities who, during the past decade, have shown indifference to the problem of recruitment of nurses are now reaping a veritable whirlwind. One of the *Glasgow Herald's* correspondents points out that a probationer now receives £20 per year; on the other hand, any young woman answering Mr. Ernest Brown's trumpet call will have twice this amount. Thus, at a time when nearly all classes of workers are harping on the importance of their own contribution to the national effort, nursing is to suffer "dilution" by unskilled workers who will receive higher pay than the regular members of the profession. This Gilbertian state of affairs will not surprise the public because the public doesn't care a rap about nurses' working conditions until it is laid low with illness. Unfortunately the nursing profession has shown itself unable or unwilling to look after its own interests in the way that the medical profession has done by the formation of the B.M.A. Few physicians and surgeons would deny their indebtedness to nurses for indispensable help in professional work and in clinical research. It would be an appropriate gesture in acknowledgment of this valuable collaboration if the B.M.A. were to invite nurses' associations to become affiliated for the purpose of safeguarding the dignity and security of their profession. It may be argued that it is the duty of hospital managers and local authorities to look after the welfare of their nurses, and let it be said that a few hospitals are fully alive to their responsibilities. In general, however, doctors must be appalled by the indifference of the hospital administration to the comfort and convenience of their nursing staffs. I had a further reminder of this lately when I noticed that in one of the largest general hospitals in the country there is only one telephone for the use of the 400 nurses. This instrument is also used by some 200 ward-maids and other domestic workers. I often see nurses who have come off night-duty standing in a queue in a draughty corridor awaiting their turn to use the telephone. The absence of a queue usually means that the telephone is out of order. Perhaps these minor inconveniences will be remedied when Mr. Brown's highly paid recruits arrive at the hospital.

* * *

We hear a great deal nowadays about racial purity, but what about racial impurity? Our Empire contains members of almost every major and minor race group in the world, yet information about its racial composition is sparse and disappointing, and Mr. K. L. Little's suggestion (*Eugen. Rev.* January, 1941, p. 114) of a comprehensive investigation of the results of mixing (miscegenation, as the eugenists call it) of the various stocks of different parts of the Empire is worth thinking about. But much preliminary work will have to be done before the scheme is likely to appeal to the man-in-the-street or the man-in-the-cabinet, for neither the professional anthropologist nor the eugenist has won the confidence of the British electorate, partly because the object of their work has not been stated in a form appreciable to all and partly because there is so little harmony among themselves as to what methods of research are likely to produce reliable information. What we really want to know about the mixture of races and its results should be plotted out, submitted to the British Association for criticism and discussed in the press, so that the importance of the subject may be widely understood. Then the details of the methods of examination to be adopted by all observers should be settled. That this, together with finance, will be the most difficult task of all was brought home to me in a committee of the Anthropological Institute, formed at the beginning of the present war under the chairmanship of Prof. Ruggles Gates, to decide what measurements should be made on the mass of soldiers now quartered all over Great Britain. We had the greatest difficulty in agreeing on some six or eight measurements; I hope that our time was not thrown away for I have heard nothing of the scheme since.

Probably the most useful records of the results of mixing British with other stocks will lie in psychological and mental rather than anatomical tests, though undoubtedly the head shape is worth recording since it tells something about the brain within. Then, too, the capacity for breeding under adverse conditions is important, as instanced by the fact that the round-headed Alpine race has outbred the Nordic all over the centre of Europe, and Britain has only been saved (or denied) from being outbred by it by the Channel. A preliminary examination of the hybrid stocks already evolved from a mixture of European with other races would be valuable. Let the American anthropologists, statesmen and administrators of justice tell us their views of the mental and physical characters of the new half-caste population established in their country; its fertility, reliability, mental capacity and adaptability first, and then its physical characters. Let us know what the West Indian specialists think of the half-castes, quadroons and octoroons of their islands, and let us have the unbiased observations of East Indian experts on the Eurasian or *chichi* population of India, and so on. Only let us realise that the mental characteristics of its mixed races are far more important from an Imperial point of view than the physical, though these should not be neglected.

Many medical men and women who come into contact with mixed races, although they may not claim the distinction, are very real anthropologists since they have to study mankind both mentally and physically. Scotland Yard, magistrates, missionaries, lawyers and editors, all of whom are anthropologists in the broad sense and many of them in touch with half-castes, could and would give their experience. But it is for the professional anthropologist to suggest the points on which knowledge is needed and to arrange for the supply of such simple apparatus as is necessary for the appropriate tests. As Prof. J. B. S. Haldane has said, the study of racial crossing will take generations to complete, and any attempt to start it now would probably fail, because people have so many more urgent things to think about; but Mr. Little's suggestion is a good one and will doubtless mature when times are quieter.

* * *

The time of the singing of birds is come. A clear blue sky and brilliant sunshine streaming down the Clyde valley made an irresistible appeal; the family decided that the time was ripe for resuming our Sunday walks which had been discontinued during the long and dreary winter. Following our usual practice, we left the road about a mile beyond the village and struck across country. The magnificent panorama of the highlands began to open out before us, and on the higher ground we saw the familiar outline of Ben Lomond dominating the countryside for a score of miles around and still capped with a layer of dazzling snow. The children, walking through the long grass or foraging among the bushes on the look-out for nests, were the first to remark that everything was dusty. In the open country, 15 miles from Glasgow, this was indeed remarkable. I carefully snipped a dozen leaves from a bush and allowed them to fall into an envelope in true Thorndyke style. When we got home I took the leaves and gently brushed the dust on to a microscope slide. It was composed mainly of amorphous gritty particles, mica and soot, but here and there were minute fragments of building brick. This then was the destination of a part of the dust cloud raised a few days before in the Clydeside blitz. And it should not have surprised me when I can just remember the dusty sunsets here after Krakatoa blitzed itself 10,000 miles away.

* * *

"Platoon!" screamed the sergeant, "platoon . . . for inspection . . . port ARMS!" The commanding officer of the village platoon of Home Guard, wearing his balmoral, walked briskly to the head of the three ranks

Digitized by Google

drawn up outside the church hall. Scrutiny proceeded amid silence, except for a low muttering from the officer and the periodic rattling of rifle-bolts. Occasionally snatches of conversation floated over the heads of the soldiers as the C.O. and the sergeant made their way from man to man: "... safety-catch ... oily rag ... all that muck ..." On the extreme left there were three of us who had not yet qualified for rifles, but the C.O. cast a critical eye over our other equipment. As he stood facing me I fixed my gaze on the row of service ribbons on his tunic, and I could almost feel his penetrating stare while his eyes passed from forage cap to jerkin and from jerkin to boots and gaiters. It was at that moment that I saw his jaw protruding in prognathic fashion and his eyes screwed up to signal disapproval. The sergeant, sensitive to the smallest gesture of his commanding officer, looked down at my feet. I restrained the impulse to abandon my stance, but with that acumen born of clinical practice I sought an explanation by taking a sidelong glance at the sergeant's face. There I saw unmistakable evidence that something was amiss. His facial contortions were those of a patient when the doctor's icy hand descends on an unsuspecting abdomen. There followed a muttered conversation between the C.O. and the sergeant and then they moved down the rank. In a couple of minutes I heard them walking behind the front rank to regain the head of the platoon. As they pass me, the C.O. stopped and hissed something into my ear that made me feel as though I had just inhaled a full dose of amyl nitrite: "You've got your gaiters on back to front!"

* * *

Last night, looking at one episode in a vast battle with my binoculars, which brought it twelve hundred times closer, I spied a neutrophil, like some Pompeian warrior fixed in time, decorated with five pairs of gonococci, and fell to wondering. Did any doubts ever assail him, deflecting him from his duty? Did he say: would that I were an eosinophil which is a reserved occupation, or in the lymphocytes which are the Home Guard? Did he think of the honour of his old home in the bone-marrow, of the school where he was a myelocyte? As he went into the fray did he fling recrimination back into the lymph stream, saying it was that cortical cabinet that got us into this war, they had no control over the thalamus, they are hormone addicts, they are senile, sheltering behind Fischer's platelets, they are poisoned to obstinacy and complacency by the toxic spawning of the columnar epithelial cells? No, I think not. He went into the fight with keenness, flinging his arms round each foe and his ferment into the struggle, reckless with his allotted span of twenty days. As a fresh-run salmon leaps in cleanness, as a tern darts to his quarry, as any creature does that for which a million centuries have perfected it, so gloriously did this warrior fight on the urethra. I salute thee my—no, somebody else's—servant.

* * *

Having taken to horticulture late in life and then only under the stress of war, I do not aspire to climb very high in that profession; indeed, I shall be content if, after a promising start as a general labourer, I may be permitted to work my way not so much up as sideways. It is my privilege to toil and sweat under the critical eye of a gardener who is not only a tiger for work but also apparently omniscient. I think that he suffers (if I may coin a phrase) from an inferiority complex, for he is constantly telling me that he can turn and break ground more rapidly, and till it more neatly, not only than I can (which would be damning himself with faint praise), but than anyone else in the world. I strive hard to win his moderate approval, to secure for myself a modest pat on the head, but so far without success. "I could do it in 'arf the time, doctor," he said one day while watching me fork and clean a most uncompromising piece of virgin ground. "And so you ought," I retorted, a trifle nettled. "I'd like to watch you handle half a dozen tricky confinements." This silenced him for a time, after he had grudgingly conceded that 'twas every man to his trade. But his omniscience and omnipotence are not restricted to gardening. Even the astonishing course of the current war has occasioned him no surprises. After every major episode, especially the more unpleasant ones, he produces the same formula: "'Tis turned out zackly as I said 'twould be, doctor. What I can't see is why our chaps don't ——" and here follows some masterpiece of offensive action such as razing Berlin to the ground overnight or invading Italy. "They ought to ask you to give 'em a hand, Bill," I reply with becoming gravity. A deprecating smile overspreads his features. "Ah, that's wad Missis says. 'Er gets proper wicked wi' me. I doan know why you doan go out and 'elp 'em, er says, you're sich a bliddy know-all." I take off my hat to Mrs. Bill. But he's been foxed at last. He actually admitted to me that he did not expect Rudolf Hess to bale out over Scotland. Frankly, I am disappointed.

Parliament

THE recent appeal for American doctors to help us has made us all stop to think whether we are really making the best use of our doctors here, men and women, British and foreign. In the House of Commons on May 13 Sir HENRY MORRIS-JONES frankly said that he thought there had been a good deal of chaos and muddle in the treatment of alien and allied doctors. Incidentally, he said the term "alien doctor" often gave offence. We spoke of the Allied forces but we called individuals aliens. The scarcity of doctors resulting from war conditions had been aggravated by maldistribution, and last January the Government had recognised the principle that foreign medical men should be used when they passed the temporary registration regulation. This decision had been confirmed by the Robinson Committee, who indeed recommended that the employment of foreign doctors in the services should be further extended. But so far out of 1400 available roughly only 100 foreign doctors had found employment in this country. He asked for an explanation of this dilatoriness. No doubt there had been a little lack of good-will on the part of the medical profession and hospitals, but if it had been put to our hospitals that alien doctors were ready to offer their services he was sure that they would have accepted them. The fault lay in the multiplicity of departments, and serious delay at the aliens department of the Home Office was the crux of the hold-up. At the present rate it would take three years to absorb these alien doctors. After accepting an applicant the hospital authorities communicate with the Central Medical War Committee, which then sends forms to the hospital and to the applicant. The C.M.W.C. reports the application to the aliens department of the Home Office which sends out more reference forms, and when the department gives its O.K.—after a delay which might be as much as two months—the form is returned to the C.M.W.C. to be sent by them to the General Medical Council for final confirmation. Eventually the form goes back once more to the C.M.W.C., which communicates with the hospital, and finally the hospital communicates with the applicant. The House was not surprised to hear that the supply of forms at the C.M.W.C. had now run out and was causing further delay. Sir Henry asked members if that was the way for a great nation to carry on its affairs. Was it any wonder if alien doctors felt rather sore? He was a great believer in an Anglo-American union, and he made a plea that the enthusiasm of the Americans should not be blunted by the obtuseness of the English official mind. They should not be discouraged by being put in the R.A.M.C. to clean instruments for a few hours a day. But we should not shout from the housetops about asking 1000 American doctors to come here while we were doing an injustice to alien medical men who had been amongst us for so long, and to refugees who had had to leave their homes.

Our medical man-power was very badly distributed. In rural areas it was often impossible to find a doctor to attend even a confinement. The public were uneasy when they could not get medical attention in a civil area, and owing to the peculiar character of this war the R.A.M.C. seemed to have an avaricious appetite for medical personnel, although there is not much work for them to do. The C.M.W.C. had done valuable work, but the situation had got beyond them. He urged the Minister of Health to review the distribution of medical men and women. He should appoint committees in each county, or in each county borough of over 250,000 population, composed of a representative of the B.M.A., a

Digitized by Google

responsible and fair-minded public man from the county, and representatives of the trade-unions and the employers.

Sir FRANCIS FREMANTLE said the C.M.W.C. (of which he was a member) welcomed criticism. He emphasised that the committee was not the British Medical Association. It was set up by agreement with independent bodies like the Royal Colleges of Physicians and Surgeons and direct representation was given to those outside bodies. He thought it was probably the most representative body of the medical profession that could be obtained. It was obviously better that these matters should be dealt with by the profession as a whole rather than by a Government department. The C.M.W.C. was as keen on using the services of alien doctors as anybody, but it was not so easy as it might seem to employ them. In the first place most of them could not talk English and there were few openings in research and laboratory work. But as opportunity offered they were being fitted in.

Prof. A. V. HILL, F.R.S., said this country had been unexpectedly fortunate so far in the matter of our public health. But already our medical resources were taxed to the utmost. Even in ordinary times we should not have more than half to two-thirds of the doctors needed if the families of insured men were to be treated as well as the men. In war-time, even more than in peace, we had to think ahead and not merely treat disease when it had already occurred. Every year 3000 deaths from diphtheria, and 60,000 cases, could be abolished if we only thought ahead and if doctors were available to carry out the necessary immunisation. But if we were to avoid disease, treat the wounds of war, disease resulting from fatigue, from temporary food deficiencies and from abnormal conditions due to enemy action, then far more doctors were needed. We could only welcome with gratitude the promise of the United States to send 1000 doctors to help us. But in view of our need it seemed to him appalling that we should have 1300 doctors from Europe unemployed out of the 1400 available. The story that our people would not accept them and that our hospitals did not want them seemed to be nonsense. Many of these doctors spoke English well enough, and the people who raised these objections were often disguising their own prejudices by referring them to the common people.

Miss F. HORSBRUGH, parliamentary secretary to the Ministry of Health, assured the House that there was no complacency on the part of the Ministry about the employment of alien doctors. They had to make certain that the doctor, if he was to go into our hospitals, had skill and that his training had been what he professed it to be. It was also necessary to make sure that he was loyal to this country. She admitted that the machinery had worked too slowly, but it was not so bad as had been alleged. The number of alien doctors was 1350 and now 200 or 250 were being employed. At present the numbers coming through from the Home Office were about 100 a week. Many of these doctors were specialists, and it was not always possible to employ them in their own specialty. The need today was principally for doctors to fill junior posts in hospitals, and some of these alien doctors would not be suitable for that. It had been suggested that local committees should be set up to deal with the distribution of doctors, but that was exactly what had been done. Perhaps Sir H. Morris-Jones thought that other people should be coöpted on those local committees and that was being considered. She had listened to the criticisms and she had not heard any suggestion as to how they could have a better organisation to deal with the alien doctors. It was better that the machinery should work rather slowly than that a mistake should be made about a doctor's skill or his loyalty.

QUESTION TIME

Medicine-Stamp Duties

In answer to a question Sir KINGSLEY WOOD, Chancellor of the Exchequer, stated that the separate bill referred to in the budget speech will contain the repeal of the medicine-stamp duties as well as the provisions consequential upon that repeal. The bill will be presented to Parliament shortly.

Paper Supplies for Scientific Journals

Mr. J. H. WOOTTON-DAVIES asked the Minister of Supply whether he was aware of the refusal of the paper control to control the supply of paper to newspapers and periodicals in such a way as to give a reasonable preference to those publishing scientific and educational matter and important news, as opposed to those which could not be held to provide anything more than diversion and entertainment; and whether he would investigate this matter with a view to ensuring a better use of the available paper supplies.—Sir ANDREW DUNCAN replied: The limited supplies of paper available are allocated among the various existing newspapers and periodicals according to their previous usage, and it is not for me to judge the comparative merits of their contents.

Horseflesh as Food

Colonel W. H. CARVER asked the Parliamentary Secretary to the Ministry of Food whether he was aware that a certain admixture of horseflesh with beef was taking place in various articles of popular consumption; whether, if such admixture was small, it needed to be specified on the container or whether it could be regarded as a permitted amount of adulteration.—Mr. E. BROWN, Minister of Health, replied: I understand that, to some extent, the practice referred to is being adopted. Apart from the general provisions of the Food and Drugs Act 1938, for the protection of purchasers, including those relating to labelling, the act contains detailed provisions relating to the sale of horseflesh and articles of food containing it, the administration of which is a matter for the local authorities. I have no authority to interpret or dispense with the statutory requirements.

Grievances of Scottish Male Nurses

Replying to a question Mr. T. JOHNSTON said the conditions for transferred male mental nurses in Scotland have now been assimilated to those applicable to similar officers in England and the provisions operate retrospectively from the same dates. The new conditions briefly state that where a married officer is required to transfer his home he will be paid £1 1s. per week or be provided with free billeting and that officers who can arrange to remove their homes will be refunded their removal expenses. In addition there are allowances to unmarried officers who have continuing liabilities.

Vaccination Deaths

In answer to a question Mr. BROWN announced that the number of death certificates received during the year 1939 where vaccinia or vaccination was mentioned or the death was attributed to vaccinia or vaccination, and the ages in each case were as follows: Non-civilians; 1 at 20 years; Civilians: 1 at 4 months, 1 at 31 years.

Deaths from Smallpox

In answer to a further question Mr. BROWN said that the 1939 smallpox case was notified in the Liverpool port health district and the one in 1940 in the port health district of Southampton. The Southampton case was vaccinated in hospital after the appearance of the rash. Information as to the vaccination of the Liverpool case is not available.

Family Allowances

In replying to a question from Miss E. RATHBONE on a state scheme of family allowances, the CHANCELLOR OF THE EXCHEQUER said that an estimate had been prepared of the cost of paying an allowance of 5s. a week in respect of each child under 15, and the matter was being investigated.

A HOSPITAL FOR A.R.P. WORKERS.—Mrs. Joan Woollcombe's country hospitality scheme has passed many a civil defence worker from the front line of the blitz to peaceful homes in the countryside for a few days of very necessary rest. But frequently more than a few days' relief must be found, and for this purpose the first convalescent hospital specifically for A.R.P. workers, planned by Lord Horder and Mrs. Woollcombe, has been set up by the War Organisation of the Red Cross and St. John. It was opened on May 15 by Field-Marshal Sir Philip Chetwode, who hoped that it might be the forerunner of similar hospitals throughout the country. It lies in a Buckinghamshire village, and the Misbourne, a stream famous for its disappearing trick over long stretches in a dry summer, meanders through its grounds. The youngest part of the village church is 15th century and the farm owned by Turstin Mantel in the days of our last successful invader is still Mantel's Farm. For those in dire need of peace and quiet as well as treatment to restore them to health it is difficult to think of a happier choice within so short a distance of the front line.

Digitized by Google

Letters to the Editor

"EFFORT SYNDROME"

SIR,—There have recently been many learned and careful articles on effort syndrome in the medical journals. If one's experience were limited to reading these alone, one would come inevitably to the conclusion that effort syndrome was a definite common disease, that was created in the beginning, walked out of the Ark, and brought forth after its kind. The Oxford dictionary definition of syndrome is "a concurrence of several symptoms in a disease," so that if the word syndrome is used one is justified in assuming that it represents a definite disease process. However, one's experience is not limited to the journals. One sees patients. And here I would like to put forward a purely personal point of view, which may arouse some disagreement; but I do not apologise for it, for it is sometimes profitable to question the value of established concepts. In seven years of very varied psychiatric practice I have never seen a case of effort syndrome. Since the beginning of this war I have been constantly seeing Army and Air Force patients, and though looking for the condition I failed to find it. Had I been missing it? In view of its importance as judged by the press this seemed extremely odd. Had I lost my ability to diagnose patients and correlate my reading with clinical experience? Or perhaps I was calling it something else, or again, even more rebellious thought, perhaps there was no such thing. Obviously the latter view was most pleasing to me, and hence this letter a mere popgun (or sling?) breathing a brief defiance at some of the heaviest artillery which it is the pride of the medical profession to muster. After all, did not Group-Captain Symonds recently beard the psychologists in their own den? I will take courage and proceed. Even a psychiatrist is entitled to do his bit of bearding.

To elucidate this problem I thought of several cases I had seen which might have been diagnosed as suffering from this mysterious complaint. One in particular impressed me. Let us call him "The Marine who was Angry."

I was called to see a 24-year old marine, a burly well-built fellow, complaining of tremor, palpitations, pain over his heart and excessive sweating. Instead of diagnosing effort syndrome however, I had taken a history which led to a rather different conclusion. A healthy and somewhat hot-tempered fellow, he had carried out his duty on board his ship in the Indian Ocean until 5 months previously. He had lent £4 to a mate who had failed to return it. A fight resulted. He was brought before the captain who said that not only had he disturbed the ship with brawling but he had also broken regulations by lending money. Discipline must be preserved, he would therefore forfeit the money and do ten days C.B. The marine did his punishment, but with black rage in his heart. On ending it he went on parade. The officer inspecting stopped opposite him and said "Look at this silly fellow (or words to that effect). What do you mean by coming on parade with long hair like a girl?" The marine trembled, his heart raced, he sweated from every pore in his body, he grasped his rifle, he raised it a little from the ground to bash the officer for such an ill-timed insult. But fortunately he restrained himself. The palpitations and the sweating and the trembling however recurred whenever he was with an officer, especially that officer. This was noticed, and he was asked what was the matter. Not considering it tactful to reply, "Because I want to bash you, Sir," he said he just felt bad and trembly. He was sent to the M.O., an officer in whose company the symptoms persisted. He was put in a shore hospital in Africa. A physician there demonstrated him before five students as a case of Graves's disease, saying that he would never be well until he had his thyroid out. This gave the marine food for thought. He was obviously really ill. He began to suffer from choky feeling, pain round the heart and thought perhaps he had heart trouble too. Fortunately no surgeon could be persuaded to attack his throat, and during the next four months he gravitated slowly, through many hospitals, to England.

His mental state when I saw him could be summarised as one of pent-up fury. An opportunity to tell his story, general appeasement, and release of some of his anger, helped him greatly. It was at first difficult to persuade him that he was not really ill, but demonstration as a case not suffering from Graves's disease or heart disease, in front of fifteen students, finally persuaded him of his healthiness. There were many other difficulties about which he needed help, such as his desertion by his mother at an early age, his early struggles in an orphanage, his intolerance to authority, his sensitivity to criticism and his intention never to marry because his mother had failed in her duties. One could give these psychological factors names like frustrated Oedipus complex or over-compensated inferiority complex, if one had a taste for jargon, but it would serve no useful purpose. Nor does it serve any useful purpose to call his bodily symptoms by the name "effort syndrome." Simple psychotherapy on the above lines enabled him to return to duty within three weeks with his aggression directed to more useful channels and unlucky would be the German foe who should cross his irate path.

There are many similar cases to this. This man was not suffering from any disease at all, except perhaps what Mr. Russell Howard used to call "iatrogenic" or doctor-produced disease.

The symptoms of the anxiety state are protean, but it is surely illogical to split off the cardiac symptoms and dignify them with the high sounding term "effort syndrome." Why not gastric syndrome, head syndrome, abdominal syndrome? I would suggest that the effort syndrome represents no disease at all. It is only an idea, an idea which served a useful purpose in the last war, but it is now an idea which has outlived its usefulness. Cannot all the cases at present classified as effort syndrome be more reasonably diagnosed as (1) suffering from anxiety state; (2) post-infective neuro-circulatory asthenia—e.g., after 'flu; (3) undiscovered organic disease, such as sinus infection, early tuberculosis, or even cardiac rheumatism or syphilis; (4) cordite poisoning; (5) weedy fellows who can't do much at all? Effort syndrome, in fact, is strictly analogous to the term "vapours" as used in the eighteenth century to cover conditions such as early tuberculosis, vaso-vagal attacks, petit mal, hysteria and tight corsets.

Guy's Hospital. FELIX BROWN.

PITUITARY SHOCK

SIR,—Your leader of May 10 on pituitary extract in obstetrics reminds me of an experience some years ago. I was called out to see a case in a so-called twilight sleep maternity home where the night nurse, through ignorance or carelessness (or both), had been giving the patient, instead of hyoscine hydrobromide gr. 1/400, an injection of pituitary extract 1 c.cm. every hour for at least four hours. I found the patient profoundly shocked. Her face was cold and clammy; her pulse was rapid, about 160 and of small volume; she had sighing respirations. The uterus was in tonic contraction. She was obviously suffering from pituitary shock, and I thought we were going to lose her. The foot of the bed was raised by placing it on the seat of a chair, hot-water bottles were placed in the bed and extra blankets added, and hot tea with plenty of sugar was given by mouth. In half an hour her condition had improved and next day, with the aid of a little chloroform to relieve the terminal pains, she gave birth to a full-term child which seemed not to have suffered in any way.

London, N.1. C. HORWITZ.

ZINC CHLORIDE FOR FIRE FIGHTING

SIR,—It has come to my knowledge that solutions of zinc chloride are being sold to the public for attacking incendiary bombs through the stirrup hand-pump. I am informed that these solutions contain about 70% of zinc chloride, and it seems right to issue a warning against the use of such solutions, especially in confined spaces. Zinc chloride in this strength is a corrosive poison, and if some of it got into the eye it would be extremely painful, it would produce temporary blindness, thus immediately incapacitating the operator of the pump, and even if effectual treatment was applied at once permanent damage would be likely to result.

I am further informed that when these solutions are brought into contact with burning magnesium, fumes of hydrochloric acid and zinc chloride are evolved. If such fumes are inhaled there may be serious effects in the respiratory passages. Finally, if such solutions come into contact with the skin and are not washed off they may cause skin lesions.

Digitized by Google

I am not in a position to express any opinion as to whether such solutions are greatly superior to water in dealing with incendiaries and the fires caused thereby, but I do express the opinion that, unless this be so, the possible dangers involved from their use are such that it would be most undesirable for the public to have unrestricted use of them.

St. Mary's Hospital, Paddington. G. ROCHE LYNCH.

SULPHADIAZINE

SIR,—The clinical trials with what you call in your annotation of Feb. 15 a promising new sulphonamide —sulphadiazine—have exceeded much of the original hopes for it. It has been found to be exceedingly well tolerated by the human body, much better so than sulphathiazole or sulphapyridine. Whether or not it is inherently more active, as you have pointed out, is questionable, but higher blood concentrations are well tolerated in man as was suggested by the experimental work with animals. This has resulted in more effective action on the ætiological agents of the various infections in which it has been used. These have included pneumococcal, streptococcal, Welch bacillary, staphylococcal and Friedländer's bacillary infections. The effect of sulphadiazine on refractory cases of gonococcal infections in man is being investigated by Dr. Hugh H. Young and his co-workers at the Johns Hopkins Hospital. Experimentally type A as well as type B Friedländer's bacillary infections have been successfully treated with sulphadiazine. Experimentally, also, the work in progress at the school of medicine of the University of Rochester indicates that sulphadiazine is much more effective in the treatment of Welch bacillary infection than any of the other sulphonamides. This infection was produced in dogs in such a manner that it very closely simulates gas gangrene as it is found in the field.

Stamford, Conn., U.S.A. W. HARRY FEINSTONE.

"SCIATICA"

SIR,—It was gratifying to note that Dr. Walshe agrees with me in stressing the frequency with which sciatic neuritis is wrongly diagnosed. The diagnostic criteria which he lays down for this complaint, such as "pain along the course of the nerve, pain on pressing or stretching the nerve, pain and tenderness in muscles supplied by it," were however present in my 70 cases, and it was precisely these signs that had led to the diagnosis of sciatic neuritis by various doctors whose competence cannot be doubted. These signs are so familiar to us all, that in my case-reports they were for brevity covered by this single term "sciatica." The fact that Dr. Walshe still regards these signs as reliable evidence of neuritis shows a happy disregard for the mass of original work which has been done on this subject during the past 30 years, and suggests that the diagnosis of sciatic neuritis will continue to be made with great frequency.

Leavesden Hospital. J. H. KELLGREN.

ENDOCARDITIS LENTA

SIR,—May I ask Dr. Parkes Weber in what way his case of subacute bacterial endocarditis, and the others mentioned by him, differ from the well-known clinical picture of the bacteria-free stage described by Libman (*Amer. J. med. Sci.* 1913, **146**, 625). I have seen at least one case recently in which the blood-culture was repeatedly negative and even at autopsy bacteria were not found in the vegetations. Neither heparin nor sulphonamides were used in this case. In reviewing cases of endocarditis lenta it should be remembered that spontaneous remissions occur, and that the disappearance of organisms from the blood and heart valves in no way negatives a fatal termination to the disease.

Westminster Hospital. MAGNUS HAINES.

CARBON MONOXIDE

SIR,—In the official memorandum on Gas Casualties printed in your issue of May 10 (p. 613) should not the first sentence of the concluding paragraph, which reads "The gas-mask, if adjusted properly and in time, gives full protection to the lungs and eyes against all these gases" have added to it the words "*except carbon monoxide*"?

Oxford. A. G. SANDERS.

Obituary

GEORGE THEODORE ROBERTSON WATT

M.B. ABERD.; SURGEON LIEUTENANT, R.N.V.R.

Surgeon Lieutenant G. T. Robertson Watt is reported to have been lost during the evacuation of the Imperial Forces from Greece, and the Admiralty have intimated that he must be presumed to have been killed on active service. Watt, who was in his 29th year, was the eldest son of Mr. Theodore Watt, LL.D., managing director of the Aberdeen University Press, and Mrs. Watt of Culter House, Aberdeenshire. He spent 13 years at the Aberdeen Grammar School, and during his last year he was a prefect. He graduated in medicine at Aberdeen University in 1936, and became assistant to Dr. George Mitchell of Insch. The following August he was appointed a resident medical officer at Aberdeen Royal Infirmary. Later he became house-surgeon at Mount Vernon Hospital, at the Aberdeen Maternity Hospital, and at the Jessop Hospital, Sheffield, for he had already determined to specialise in obstetrics and gynæcology. In June of last year he was commissioned as a surgeon lieutenant in the R.N.V.R., and shortly afterwards was posted to H.M.S. *Wryneck*.

Elliott & Fry

L. F. writes: George Watt had a wide interest in student activities but was happier breathing the free air of the Cairngorms than on the organised playing-field. He was willing to fight and die for his country, knowing that liberty itself was in jeopardy, but had he been spared to see his country victorious he would still have fought on for the creation of peace and unity among nations. His vision was the wide vision of youth.

JOHN MURDOCH McKILLOP

M.B. GLASG.; LIEUTENANT, R.A.M.C.

Dr. J. M. McKillop was educated at the Kelvinside Academy and Glasgow University. He was a young man of powerful physique, keen on all sports. At school he played rugger and he was an enthusiastic yachtsman; for many years he competed in the Loch Long dinghy class. He qualified M.B. in 1938 and held resident appointments at three of the corporation hospitals — at Stobhill Hospital he was house-physician to Prof. Noah Morris. McKillop was a careful worker and his frankness combined with a well-developed sense of humour made him popular with his patients. He joined up as soon as war was declared and he served as a lieutenant in the R.A.M.C. attached to the 2nd battalion of the Seaforth Highlanders. He went to France in October, 1939, and on June 11, 1940, he was wounded at Ingouville-sur-mer, Seine. He died the same night.

Weir, Glasgow

Murdoch McKillop was the only son of the late Mr. Jack McKillop and Mrs. Nora McKillop. He was 26 years old.

The Minister of Food has made an order, to come into force on June 2, prohibiting, except under licence, the manufacture or sale of vitamin C. The order does not apply to the manufacture or sale of vitamin C for medicinal, pharmaceutical or scientific purposes. Applications for licences should be made to the Ministry at St. John's College, Oxford.

Digitized by Google

IRELAND

A HOSPITAL BED BUREAU FOR DUBLIN

A BED bureau for the hospitals which have received grants out of the Hospital Trust Fund will shortly be set up in the Dublin area. Under the Public Hospitals (Amendment) Act, passed just a year ago, the Hospitals Commission was empowered to establish this organisation; the thirty hospitals concerned have each had the right to nominate a member of the advisory committee which framed the regulations for the control of the bureau, which now only await the approval of the Minister to come into force.

The bureau will probably be located in the office of the Hospitals Commission, and it will know the vacant beds available at each of the hospitals. Applications for admission should be supported by a recommendation from a medical practitioner, giving the age and sex of the patient, and a provisional diagnosis. In an emergency this procedure will, of course, not be required. The applicant will be asked to name the hospital to which he would choose to be admitted and the member of the staff under whose care he would wish to be placed. If, from lack of accommodation, his choice cannot be satisfied, he will be informed of any alternative accommodation available. The prospective patient or his medical attendant will, therefore, be assured so far as possible of a free choice of hospital and member of staff. To begin with the bureau will operate only during the day, but later it is hoped to maintain a twenty-four hour service.

At one time there was some anxiety lest the regulations would encourage interference by the Hospitals Commission with the independence of the voluntary hospitals, but it is understood that this point has been met. Other difficulties, however, remain, and the current number of the *Journal* of the Irish Free State Medical Union remarks editorially: "The real obstacle to the efficiency of the Dublin Bed Bureau is not likely to be any friction between the Commission and the hospitals but the crude fact that there is and will be a gross shortage of hospital accommodation."

A HOSPITALS SWEEPSTAKE

The draw of a further hospital sweepstake, held in connexion with the Irish Lincoln Handicap, was held on May 10, and the hospitals benefited by over £7800. This is a small sum compared with the results of the sweeps in earlier years, but the decline is not surprising. The wonder is rather that it is possible to hold a sweepstake with any success. The hospitals, however, are glad to get what they can, and are loth to let the machinery pass with disuse. It was announced that another sweep would be promoted this autumn.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

BROCKINGTON.—On May 14, the wife of Dr. Fraser Brockington, of Leamington Spa—a son.

HOUSE.—On May 12, at Carmarthen, the wife of Captain R. J. House, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.

VAIZEY.—On May 11, the wife of Dr. J. Michael Vaizey, of Tycehurst Hill, Loughton, Essex—a daughter.

WENGER.—On May 10, at Leicester, the wife of Mr. Reginald Wenger, F.R.C.S.E.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

FISHER—CORBETT.—On May 10, at Portland, Herbert Holdrick Fisher, surgeon commander, R.N., to Venice Margaret Corbett.

FRAULO—HAMILTON-KEENE.—On April 26, in Cheshire, Joseph Fraulo, M.R.C.S., of London, to Marguerite Hamilton-Keene.

DEATHS

AHERN.—On May 10, in Dublin, Michael David Ahern, O.B.E., L.R.C.P.E., lieut.-colonel R.A.M.C. retd.

POE.—On May 12, in Edinburgh, John Poe, C.M.G., D.S.O., M.B.Dubl., colonel, R.A.M.C. retd.

POTTER.—On May 18, at Lochfoot, Dumfries, Paul de Cressé Potter, M.R.C.S., L.S.A., formerly of Leicester.

POWER.—On May 18, at Northwood, Sir D'Arcy Power, K.B.E., B.M. Oxfd, F.R.C.S., F.R.F.P.S., F.R.A.C.S., F.S.A., aged 85.

ROWE.—On May 16, at Wisset, Halesworth, Edmund Lewis Rowe, L.R.C.P.E., of Lowestoft, aged 81.

SUTTON.—On May 12, at Tunbridge Wells, Alexander Arthur Sutton, C.B., D.S.O., L.R.C.P.E., major-general A.M.S. retd.

Medical News

University of Oxford

Miss Ida Mann has been appointed to the Margaret Ogilvie's readership in ophthalmology. Dr. C. G. Douglas has also been appointed university reader in general metabolism, and Dr. H. M. Sinclair university demonstrator in biochemistry.

Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh

At a meeting of the college held recently, with Dr. H. M. Traquair, the president, in the chair, the following were admitted to the fellowship:—

G. J. Cleland, M.B., Edin.; G. J. A. Kirkpatrick, M.D. Manitoba; F. B. Korkis, M.B. N.Z.; J. C. Milne, M.B. Edin.; D. M. Nundy, M.B. Rangoon; Marion A. Pearson, M.B. Glasg.; O. M. Spence, M.B. Sydney; and W. J. Watt, M.B. N.Z.

War-time Formulas

The British Pharmaceutical Codex Revision Committee has had under consideration suggestions for adapting formulas to the position of the drug market, which has, of course, been affected by the restrictions on the importation of the vegetable raw materials of medicine. The committee has made recommendations to the War Formulary Committee, some of which reflect suggestions made in M.R.C. War Memorandum No. 3 on economy in the use of drugs in war-time. The statement in the memorandum that economy in the use of alcohol is essential is supplemented by the direction that many tinctures can be replaced by concentrated preparations; the revision committee agrees provisionally, and is having a list prepared of the liquid extracts which might be employed. The committee is also in accord with the suggestion that arachis (peanut) oil should replace olive oil in compound phenol ointment and lead oleate ointment, and should supplant almond oil in rose-water ointment and white rose ointment. A proposal that compound infusion of quassia should be included among the formulas as an alternative to compound infusion of gentian is approved pending the examination of samples. The committee agreed to retain the monograph on solution of acriflavine, but also decided to introduce a new formula consisting of proflavine in physiological saline solution. A new suspending agent is to be sought, for aspirin mixture, to replace tragacanth which is now a scarce and costly substance. The following formula is recommended as a substitute for compound linctus of squill:

℞ Camphorated tincture of opium . .	♏ 20
Oxymel of squill	♏ 20
Liquid extract of squill . . .	♏ 1
Syrup to	♏ 60

A note is to be inserted: "If liquid extract of squill is not obtainable, liquid extract of ipecacuanha may replace it." It was suggested that the use of liquid paraffin in liniment of ammonia should be avoided, but the committee decided that the use of light liquid paraffin should be permitted. The following formula is to replace the existing codex formula for soap spirit: caustic potash 2·8; caustic soda 2·1; oleic acid B.P. 29; water 31; industrial alcohol (90%) to 100; neutralised to Poirrier's blue. It was agreed that the use of tap water should be authorised in place of distilled water except for injections and in cases where the pharmacist decided that it is unsuitable for a particular preparation. A suggestion to alter the formula for red lotion by substituting Bordeaux B for compound tincture of lavender was not accepted. Because of the shortage of materials and because there are pharmacological objections to deflagrating powders, it was proposed that compound lobelia powder and compound stramonium powder should be discarded, but this was not agreed to; nor were proposals to omit ipecacuanha from compound phenolphthalein pills, and to replace compound glycerin of thymol by a simpler formula such as the one used by the L.C.C.

The 42nd annual meeting of the Lebanon Hospital for Mental Diseases, Syria, will be held on Thursday, June 5, at the Westway Hotel, Endsleigh Street, London, W.C.1, under the chairmanship of Mr. Lyn Harris, LL.B. Other speakers will include Mrs. Somerville Smith, representative in London of the British-American Ambulance Corps, and Monsieur Mathieu, formerly interpreter at the League of Nations, who will speak on the situation in Syria. In spite of troubled political and social conditions, the hospital has continued its work without interruption, and 391 new patients were admitted during 1940, a higher number than ever before.

Digitized by Google

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

THE IMPETIGOCOCCUS

By R. E. HOPE SIMPSON, M.R.C.S.

MAY 21 of this year marks the diamond jubilee of a modest paper by Radcliffe Crocker (1881) on the "Contagium of Impetigo Contagiosa." This was the prelude to a problem which is not yet solved. This is remarkable because since 1864, when Tilbury Fox clearly described impetigo contagiosa, no disease has been more readily recognised or more easily treated, and few present such abundant material for study in such an accessible situation. The failure is at least in part attributable to the diversion of the investigation along two side-lines concerned to decide first, whether the causal organism of impetigo contagiosa is a streptococcus or *Staphylococcus aureus*, and secondly whether or no pemphigus neonatorum is the infantile form of impetigo contagiosa. These diversions could have been avoided if the investigators had held clearly in mind an important preconception imposed by the natural history of the disease.

Tilbury Fox himself searched unsuccessfully for organisms in the fluid from the vesicles, and American and continental workers were only able to record the occasional presence of fructifying fungi in the crusts. These fungi Crocker discounted as contaminants and used a capillary tube to withdraw fluid from the unruptured vesicles, a method developed successfully twenty years later by Sabouraud. Crocker described and illustrated "chains of micrococci" from immediate examination of the fluid. This was three years before Fehleisen's recovery of the streptococcus from cases of erysipelas. Crocker cautiously admits that further observation, culture and experiment are required to establish his organism as causal of impetigo contagiosa. Nevertheless the battle was on, a germ had been specified, and Crocker must rank as the first sponsor of the streptococcal theory. Since that date the fight has had its remissions of a dozen years or so when the issue seemed settled, but each time discussion has broken out afresh. One such remission occurred after 1900 when the streptococcal basis seemed established. Another period of quiet is with us now, with the *Staph. aureus* uneasily enthroned.

An opposing claimant to Crocker's organism appeared when Balzer and Griffon recovered a staphylococcus from the lesions of impetigo contagiosa. But later (1897) they repeated their work, discovered technical imperfection and once more incriminated the streptococcus. Almost immediately Sabouraud entered the lists with hot championship of the *Staph. aureus*, but he too repeated the work of Balzer and Griffon, and in a series of papers (1900) generously admitted his errors, commended the work of Balzer and Griffon to his colleagues, and with elaborate care attempted to establish the claim of the streptococcus. His two warnings are worthy of reproduction: examine early or you will find the secondary invader; and solid media (which he details) favour the growth of the common skin invaders—incubate them at 37° C. and next day the tubes will be covered with yellow colonies, "résultats faciles et faux." He also notes how rapidly various cocci appear in the fluid in a blister raised by a burn.

The researches of Sabouraud seemed, in spite of a few hostile critics, finally to settle the matter, and when others had confirmed his work pemphigologists were left free to explore the second side issue—the relationship between impetigo contagiosa and pemphigus neonatorum. This produced a crop of papers, such as that of Whitfield who in 1903 described pemphigus neonatorum in an infant whose mother was suffering from impetigo. In the same year Adamson maintained that pemphigus neonatorum was the infantile form of the impetigo of Tilbury Fox. Three years later Clegg and Wherry suggested the term "pemphigus contagiosus" to cover the disease, whether it appeared in adults or in infants. Despite a few dissentients, the relationship was at that time generally accepted as established, and the causal organism was supposed to be a non-specific streptococcus.

In 1927 Falls broke the interval of peace by reasserting what he had earlier stated (1917), that he had isolated *Staph. aureus* from the lesions of pemphigus neonatorum, and that his organism fulfilled Koch's postulates. This reinforced the conclusions of McCandlish who two years earlier had inculpated the *Staph. aureus* in his report on 224 cases of "impetigo of the newborn." Most workers since then have supported these findings, but the textbooks I have sampled seem uninterested in the matter (Park and Williams 1929, Stitt 1941, Whitby 1928). Muir and Ritchie (1937), in a paragraph on diseases caused by hæmolytic streptococcus, dismissed the point with these words: "Impetigo is generally attributed to these organisms."

A SPECIFIC CAUSAL ORGANISM

In my view the causal organism of impetigo contagiosa is an organism special to that disease. This conclusion can be reached without recourse to the microscope by anyone who has opportunity to deal with impetigo. It is based on the following facts:

1. Impetigo contagiosa is a clear-cut clinical entity, of which recognition is usually easy. Atypical cases occur, but not more often than in most diseases.

2. It breeds true. Case follows case with the uniformity of measles. Contacts of impetigo contagiosa do not through this infection primarily develop furuncles, erysipelas, cellulitis, or osteomyelitis. Nor do erysipelas, cellulitis, furunculosis, carbuncle, osteomylelitis or scarlet fever ever give rise to impetigo contagiosa.

3. It has a definite pathological picture, and involves a precise anatomical location for its lesions.

4. Impetigo contagiosa can be readily and uniformly cured by measures which will not affect other staphylococcal and streptococcal conditions.

Were we informed that the causal organism of measles had been discovered to be simply the streptococcus of scarlet fever, unworthy of species differentiation, we should be certain that the conclusion was erroneous. Nature provides indisputable evidence, both for measles and for impetigo contagiosa, that there is a germ in a measure peculiar to each of those diseases. Whatever their behaviour, tinctorial or cultural, outside of their natural habitat, these are specific organisms. Yet Sabouraud gave it as his opinion that the streptococcus of impetigo is not special to impetigo but is "the typical Fehleisen streptococcus of erysipelas, &c." Such a misconception is astonishing in such a clinician. The situation of pemphigus neonatorum is perhaps less clear, but it is instructive to quote Falls (1927) that the organism which he recovered from this disease "was culturally and tinctorially indistinguishable from a staphylococcus recovered from an ordinary boil." On another occasion, however, he notices certain peculiarities of this coccus, particularly that its morphology varies on different culture media; but "these differences," he concludes, "do not seem sufficient for considering the pemphigus coccus as a different species."

There is more direct evidence of the specificity of the coccus of impetigo. For several years I have examined direct smears, Leishman and Gram stained, of vesicle material from many hundreds of cases of impetigo contagiosa. These, with great regularity, show the presence, often in large numbers, of strongly gram-positive diplococci, many of which lie in the cytoplasm of the polynuclear cells. Short chains and other formations are seen extracellularly, but the characteristic finding is of these gram-positive intracellular diplococci. So reliable is this finding in typical uncomplicated impetigo that it has become for me a routine test in the rare atypical cases, and has proved its usefulness. The observation that the diplococcal form is the natural morphology of the organism of impetigo is by no means new; priority is usually given to Demme (1886), but Demme's diplococcus was recovered from a case of pemphigus acutus investigated for its rarity.

Clegg and Wherry (1906) described 5 cases of pemphigus neonatorum and 1 of "pemphigus contagiosus" from which diplococci "similar to those described by Almquist" were recovered. Superficial examination of cultures of this organism might lead, they said, to confusion with the *Staph. pyogenes aureus*, though direct smears from the lesions showed well-defined kidney-shaped diplococci. Cultures did not produce indol in broth, and the diplococcus form reappeared in subculture in milk, or better in serum-broth. The one

Digitized by Google

human inoculation produced typical but abortive vesicles. They emphasised that its natural habitat and absence of invasiveness distinguished this organism from "ordinary pyogenic cocci." They suggested that the disease ("pemphigus contagiosus" to cover all its manifestations in infant and adult) was probably due to their organism, which should be called *Micrococcus pemphigi contagiosi*.

Almquist's paper appeared in 1891, and concerns pemphigus neonatorum. Before describing his bacteriological researches he gave strong a priori reasons for supposing that the pemphigus coccus was a specific organism. He isolated an organism culturally and tinctorially very similar to the *Staph. pyogenes aureus*, but—and here his preconception guided him—it produced a typical pemphigus vesicle when inoculated in his arm. Therefore it cannot have been identical. He pointed out that the delicacy of infant skin makes infants especially liable to attack, and that adults (e.g., nursing mothers) are prone to modified attacks, their skins being tougher. His description of adult attacks is not detailed enough for the reader to decide whether it represented impetigo contagiosa. The natural form of the organism was usually diplococcal. It bred true during months of subculture, and Almquist named it *Micrococcus pemphigi neonatorum*. His paper and that of Clegg and Wherry should be studied in comparison with that of Falls. The bacteriological findings are similar, but the conclusions are opposed.[1]

This pemphigus coccus may or may not prove to be identical with that of impetigo. But it should be widely recognised that impetigo contagiosa is caused by an organism as specific as is the *Neisseria gonorrhœæ* for gonorrhœa. Whatever the ultimate scientific name of this organism, it deserves the semi-vulgar title of the "impetigococcus." It is worthy of more attention and of more honourable mention in our textbooks, not only because of the commonness of the infection but also because the germ itself is interesting. The impetigococcus has a precise anatomical site in a constant tissue of election. There it provokes a serous reaction with a mild pyogenic response, and leaves no immunity. Like the gonococcus, the impetigococcus is commonly found intracellularly in the polynuclear pus cells, and such bacteria often present peculiar cultural difficulties. Unlike the gonococcus, it is strongly gram-positive. Inoculation of the impetigococcus into the skin of other animals does not reproduce the human disease, the germ being invasive in animals. Examination of the direct smear is of great assistance clinically.

REFERENCES

Adamson, H. G. (1903) *Brit. J. Derm.* **15**, 447.
Almquist, E. (1891) *Z. Hyg. InfektKr.* **10**, 253.
Balzer, F. and Griffon, V. (1897) *Pr. méd.* **89**, 130.
Clegg, M. T. and Wherry, W. (1906) *J. infect. Dis.* **3**, 165.
Crocker, H. R. (1881) *Lancet*, **1**, 821.
Demme, R. (1886) *Z. klin. Med.* **4**, 1951.
Falls, F. H. (1917) *J. infect. Dis.* **20**, 86; photo p. 90.
— (1927) *Amer. J. Obstet. Gynec.* **13**, 774.
McCandlish, H. S. (1925) *Amer. J. Obstet. Gynec.* **9**, 228.
Sabouraud, R. (1900) *Ann. Derm. Syph., Paris*, **1**, 62; 320.
— (1928) Pyodermites et eczémas, Paris, pp. 109, 114, and 115.
Whitfield, A. (1903) *Brit. J. Derm.* **15**, 218.

A YARDSTICK FOR NUTRITION

FEW problems of modern medicine have proved more baffling than the search for a ready reckoner of nutritional status and few are more in need of solution at the present time for the pædiatrician, the medical officer of health, the general practitioner, teacher, health visitor and social worker. Miss Rachel Jenss, Sc.D., and Dr. Susan Souther[2] have made an exhaustive examination of the various indices which have been put forward for assessing physical fitness in children. But, disappointingly, they are driven to conclude that these indices are neither selective nor sensitive. They find that only full use of several well-worn methods of assessment can be expected to provide a measure of any value, and even such time-honoured methods as the clinical estimate of nutritional status, growth and development and dietary habits need to be used in conjunction with one another; singly none of them can be relied on for an accurate diagnosis. Thus the clinical judgment of nutritional status even by a trained pædiatrician is "liable to considerable error." Their work has been done thoroughly, and though it still leaves us without a universal measure of nutrition it has all the value of a negative finding gained by careful analysis and critical judgment.

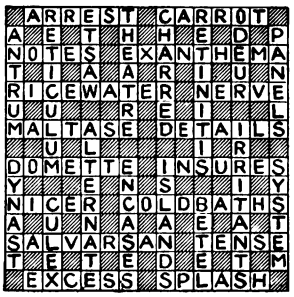
1. Good illustrations of the impetigococcus can be found in Sabouraud's book (1928) and in the "British Encyclopædia of Medical Practice," 1938, vol. VII, p. 85. There is a good photograph of the pemphigus coccus in the first paper by Falls, where it shows a strong resemblance to the intracellular impetigococcus.
2. "Methods of Assessing the Physical Fitness of Children." U.S. Department of Labor, Children's Bureau, Publication No. 263.

THE HANBURY MEDAL

THE Memorial to Daniel Hanbury takes the form of a gold medal given periodically for "high excellence in the prosecution or promotion of original research in the natural history and chemistry of drugs." It is to be awarded this year to Mr. Harold King, D.Sc., F.R.S. of the National Institute for Medical Research. The adjudicating committee is made up of the presidents of the Chemical, Linnean and Pharmaceutical Societies, the chairman of the British Pharmaceutical Conference and one pharmaceutical chemist; their decision was announced at the May meeting of the council of the Pharmaceutical Society, who are the trustees of the fund raised to establish the memorial. The new Hanbury medallist has been closely engaged in research work on drugs for nearly thirty years. His important contribution to the problem of the synthesis of arsenical preparations and his work on the chemistry of alkaloids and sterols are well known. His results have been outstanding in the investigation of the constitution of hyoscine, the stereochemistry of the cinchona alkaloids, into the sources, nature and constitution of the alkaloids present in the various kinds of curare, and of the plants used in the preparation of that substance. Some ten years ago, in association with Rosenheim, he suggested a new structure for the cholic acid ring system which is now generally accepted as a basis for the representation of a number of physiologically active substances, such as the œstrogenic hormones, carcinogenic hydrocarbons and cardiac glucosides.

Since publication of the last list of subscriptions to the Medical War Relief Fund over £1200 has been received, bringing the total to over £25,000.

The Reich *Official Gazette* for May 18 announces reductions in German food rations which will begin in June. The weekly meat ration is said to be going to drop from 500 grammes (about 17½ oz.) to 400 grammes (about 14 oz.), and families who keep a pig, cow, rabbits or poultry will be allowed about 7 oz. less per person weekly.


ARREST CARROT
A E T H H E D P
NOTES EXANTHEMA
T I A A R I U N
RICEWATER NERVE
U U R E I L
MALTASE DETAILS
U L I R
DOMETTE INSURES
Y E N S I Y
NICER COLDBATHS
A U N A A E A T
SALVARSAN TENSE
T E T E D E T M
EXCESS SPLASH

SOLUTION TO THE LANCET CROSSWORD OF MAY 17

Appointments

BURNETT, C. W. F., M.D. Lond., M.R.C.O.G.: acting deputy medical superintendent at Stepping Hill Hospital, Stockport.
MITCHELL, ELIZABETH M., M.B. Lond.: resident assistant medical registrar at the Royal Free Hospital.
VELLACOTT, H. D. S., M.B. Camb.: senior assistant R.M.O. at Alton Hospital, Winchester.

The following examining Factory Surgeons have been appointed:
FLEMING, J. B., M.D. Glasg.: Markinch, Fife;
GATELY, G. L., M.B. Lpool: Stoney Stanton, Leicester;
HARRIS, A. G. J., M.B. Camb.: Sherborne, Dorset; and
MILLIGAN, E. H. M., M.D. Belf., D.P.H.: Longdendale and Glossop, Derby and Chester.

The following Medical Referees have been appointed:
INGRAM, P. C. P., M.B. Lond.: all county-court districts in circuit No. 24 and Aberdare and Mountain Ash, Merthyr Tydfil, Pontypridd, Ystradyfodwg and Porth, and Bridgend in circuit No. 30, for dermatitis and other skin diseases;
LEWIS, D. R., M.D. Edin., F.R.C.P.E.: all county-court districts in circuit No. 31 and Neath and Port Talbot in circuit No. 30 for dermatitis and other skin diseases; and
WEIR, R. S., M.B. Glasg.: sheriff-court districts of Dunfermline and Kinross.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

QUANTITATIVE ASPECTS OF TRANSFUSION

BY

G. A. HARRISON, M.D. CAMB.
CHEMICAL PATHOLOGIST TO ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S HOSPITAL, LONDON

L. E. R. PICKEN, PH.D. CAMB.
LATELY BALFOUR STUDENT IN THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE

(From the Regional Blood Transfusion Laboratory, Cambridge)

Now that the regional services provide for the transfusion of serum, plasma and whole blood on a scale hitherto impossible it is well to consider to what extent these media are quantitatively equivalent. To neglect the quantitative aspects of transfusion is to risk discrediting a valuable aid to resuscitation, since there is grave danger of its abuse. It must be clearly recognised that the object of transfusion in cases of hæmorrhage and circulatory shock is to restore a balance, conditional for the normal functioning of all organ systems of the body, and not to stimulate impaired function by a therapeutic agent in the limited sense. To decide what volume can safely be transfused it is necessary to consider the dissolved protein content of the medium as well as the blood-volume of the subject, both in health and at the time of transfusion. That the simple quantitative considerations set out here have for the most part been neglected, sometimes to the patient's detriment, is clear from reports which have reached us and from current literature.

TRANSFUSION FOR HÆMORRHAGE AND WOUND SHOCK

Since a lasting restoration of the volume of circulating fluid to its normal value is the aim of transfusion for hæmorrhage or circulatory shock it is necessary to bear in mind what this normal value is. For each stone of body-weight there is, in health, approximately 1 pint of blood, so that if the body-weight is 10 st. the blood-volume is about 10 pints. In health, the proportion of corpuscles in the blood varies between 36 and 51% by volume: a convenient figure is 50%. It follows, therefore, that of a blood-volume of 10 pints approximately 5 pints are cells and 5 plasma (4·5 pints of cells and 5·5 pints of plasma would approximate more closely to the average figures).

Although the red cells are responsible for oxygen transport, their number may be lowered considerably (or raised appreciably) without endangering life; the rate of fall, however, is of moment. Thus it is well recognised that the red cells may fall to 20% of the normal value in pernicious anæmia—there may be only a pint of red cells in such a patient's body—but this level has been reached slowly. In an acute hæmorrhage, death would result before the volume of red cells could be reduced to this level; but life can be maintained after a sudden fall from 5 pints to 3, and possibly even to 2, pints of red cells. During hæmorrhage the volumes of red cells and plasma are reduced initially together, but it is the fall in the volume of plasma which produces the immediate signs and symptoms of circulatory or "secondary" shock. The chief constituents of plasma are water (over 90%), proteins (about 7%) and salts (less than 1%); the first and last are easily replaced but in the absence of the second their contribution to the volume of the circulating fluid is short-lived, since they rapidly leave the circulation. The proteins can only be replaced by the transfusion of serum, plasma or whole blood. The approximate concentrations of proteins in various transfusion media are as follows:

Transfusion medium	*Percentage of dissolved protein*
Filtered serum	7
Citrated plasma (120 c.cm. 2·5% sodium citrate, 420 c.cm. blood; or 120 c.cm. citrate and 220 c.cm. plasma)	4·5
Citrated whole blood (120 c.cm. citrate, 220 c.cm. plasma, 200 c.cm. cells)	3
Defibrinated whole blood (45 c.cm. cells, 55 c.cm. serum.)	3·7

Allowing 40 c.cm. for clearing air from the giving set and as waste in the bottle and tubing, each standard transfusion bottle should yield about 500 c.cm. of fluid to the patient, if filled originally to the 540 c.cm. mark. The weights of dissolved protein administered in one bottle of each of these transfusion media are shown below.

Transfusion medium	*Dissolved protein per 500 c.cm. bottle** (*g.*)
Filtered serum	35
Citrated plasma	23
Citrated whole blood	15
Defibrinated whole blood	18

* In the case of defibrinated blood, one bottle filled to the 540 c.cm. mark yields about 480 c.cm. blood to the patient after defibrination with 30 c.cm. glass beads, the fibrin clot remaining in the inverted bottle on top of the beads (Harrison and Picken, *Lancet*, March 22, 1941, p. 405).

An acute hæmorrhage would be very severe if the patient lost 3 pints of cells and 3 pints of plasma. Taking this as an extreme case, 3 pints—that is, 1700 c.cm.—of undiluted plasma contain 119 g. of plasma proteins; this can be replaced as shown below.

Transfusion medium	*Pints (bottles) to yield 119 g. dissolved protein*
Filtered serum	3·4
Citrated plasma	5·1
Citrated whole blood	8
Defibrinated whole blood	6·6

These, therefore, are maximum values for the volume of fluid to be transfused in cases of severe hæmorrhage; they should rarely, if ever, be exceeded. In most cases a much smaller volume will be ample.

Plasma may, however, be lost from the circulation both internally as well as externally. It will, of course, escape together with red cells if the hæmorrhage is internal, but it may also pass into injured, lacerated or crushed tissues. It is difficult to assess the magnitude of this loss from the degree of swelling in the injured area, but in most cases one bottle of serum or citrated plasma or two bottles of whole blood will probably balance, or more than balance, this loss. We suggest that in cases of wound shock with hæmorrhage one bottle of filtered serum or plasma should be transfused quickly in 10–15 min.; this would make good a loss of approximately 2 pints of blood. If there is evidence of a much larger hæmorrhage, a second bottle should be given more slowly. But few patients will need more, and in no case should more than four bottles of serum, or their equivalent, be administered initially. If external hæmorrhage continues the loss should be estimated and the patient transfused accordingly.

After the initial treatment for shock, whole blood should be used for the subsequent treatment of anæmia, the volume to be transfused being estimated from the results of hæmoglobin determinations. In wound shock without significant hæmorrhage one, or at most two, bottles of serum or their equivalent of plasma should be given.

DANGERS OF TRANSFUSION

Accepting these figures, it may be asked whether any harm, over and above wastage of protein-containing fluids, can result from the administration of serum, plasma or whole blood to patients suffering from "primary" shock only, or in a simple prolonged faint, or in hysteria. The answer depends on the nature and amount of the fluid transfused, and above all on the condition of the subject's heart. Simple arithmetic may help again. Suppose the subject weighs 10 st. (63·5 kg.). The plasma-volume in health is kept steady at about 5% of the body-weight (50 c.cm. per kg.) and is substantially unaltered by a large number of diseases, even when there are gross variations in the percentage of cells. The

Transfusion medium	*Dissolved protein per bottle* (*g.*)	*Increase in circulating protein* (%)
Filtered serum	35	16
Citrated plasma	23	10
Citrated blood	15	7
Defibrinated blood	18	8

Digitized by Google

subject, therefore, has 50 × 63·5, or 3175 c.cm., of plasma, containing about 222 g. of proteins. The percentage increase in the plasma proteins after the transfusion of one bottle of fluid is shown above.

Obviously it is the use of serum which calls for most care. Once introduced, plasma protein cannot readily leave the circulation, and by virtue of its osmotic pressure retains the water injected with it; this means extra work for the heart. The lungs act as the immediate safety valve, and if the volume of plasma protein solution in circulation exceeds a certain level fluid rapidly passes into the pulmonary alveoli, causing œdema of the lungs. We cannot say what percentage increase of protein in the plasma will cause a dangerous degree of pulmonary œdema, but probably even one bottle of serum may be deleterious. There can be little doubt that in severe secondary shock one bottle in excess of the amount required to replace lost plasma may endanger life. In patients suffering from "primary" shock only, where there is no evidence of loss of cells or plasma from the circulation either by internal hæmorrhage or œdema, it cannot be too strongly emphasised that there is no rational basis for treatment by transfusion.

CONTROL OF DOSAGE

Ideally, dosage would be regulated by repeated determinations of plasma-volume or blood-volume, but unfortunately really simple methods for estimating these do not exist. The urgent need for transfusion often precludes the use even of such methods as are available. Of these, one of the best is that of Hill [1] for determining the blood-volume during transfusions of whole blood; as Hill suggests, the same principle might be used in assessing the plasma-volume during serum transfusions. In the absence of such precise information, other and less reliable indications have to be considered. No single test is a sure guide: pulse-rate, hæmoglobin percentage, red-cell count and hæmatocrit determinations are of value, but their interpretation is at times very difficult. A mental estimate of the amount of plasma and red cells which may have left the circulation is useful, but may be difficult to make. Even the immediate response of the blood-pressure to transfusion affords no certain indication either that enough fluid has been or that more should be administered. Early in "primary" shock the blood-pressure may be subnormal—a factor making differentiation from circulatory shock difficult. If no time is allowed for observation of such a patient, and a transfusion is given at once, the subsequent rise in blood-pressure may wrongly be ascribed to satisfactory treatment of circulatory shock. Conversely, even if the blood-pressure fails to respond favourably, transfusion should be discontinued once the volume permissible on the grounds discussed here has been administered.

While it is difficult, then, to assess dosage on the basis of any or all of these various signs, we shall probably avoid transfusing an excessive amount if we administer, of any medium, only sufficient to make good the maximum probable protein loss from the circulation.

SUMMARY

In cases of hæmorrhage or circulatory shock, the lasting restoration of the blood-volume to its normal value by transfusion depends on the replacement of dissolved protein lost from the circulation as a result of injury.

Since equal volumes of serum, citrated plasma, citrated whole blood and defibrinated whole blood contain different amounts of dissolved protein, the volume to be transfused in any given case will depend on the medium chosen.

Bearing in mind the blood-volume of the patient in health, and the maximum probable loss of fluid from the circulation at the time of transfusion, it is possible to state how much of any one of these media can be administered with safety. These maximum volumes are: serum 3·4, citrated plasma 5·1, citrated whole blood 8 and defibrinated whole blood 6·6 bottles.

This estimate may serve as a check against the transfusion of excessive amounts when the interpretation of the clinical indications for dosage is difficult and the case-history unknown.

1. Hill, D. K. *Lancet*, 1941, **1**, 177.

CIVILIAN PSYCHIATRIC AIR-RAID CASUALTIES

By Felix Brown, D.M. Oxfd, M.R.C.P.
REGISTRAR IN PSYCHOLOGICAL MEDICINE AT GUY'S HOSPITAL; PSYCHIATRIST UNDER E.M.S.

THE psychological reaction of civilians to air-raids has been observed in the south-eastern sector, and it is now possible to classify the types of casualties occurring and make some suggestions for their treatment. The swarms of hysterics which were by some expected to follow bombing have not appeared, but nevertheless there are certain psychiatric disorders attributable to air-raids.

ACUTE EMOTIONAL SHOCK

The symptoms in mild cases of shock are tremor, sometimes violent, dilated pupils, and tachycardia, with an emotional state of fear, perhaps mixed with anxiety about relatives and property. There is usually extreme sensitivity to noise and considerable restlessness. This reaction may occur in anyone who has been in a bombed building, especially if he is anxious about an injured wife or husband.

CASE 1.—A man, aged 35, of previously normal personality was bombed while in a public-house. His wife had a flesh wound in the back. He was extremely tremulous and anxious, chiefly about his wife. Reassurance, a night in hospital and a strong sedative (Nembutal gr. 6) enabled him to recover and return to his normal life next day.

In this fear reaction there is no hysterical amnesia for the events.

ACUTE TRANSIENT HYSTERICAL REACTIONS

Some cases seen shortly after a bombardment are in a limp semistuporose state, usually with a tremor. These patients are acutely scared and seem to be groping for hysterical symptoms to give them peace of mind and forgetfulness of the incident.

CASE 2.—A married woman, aged 40, was seen half an hour after a raid. She complained of trembling of her hands, which she said were going stiff. She had dilated pupils and looked terrified. She held her fingers stiffly extended. She said "I was writing. I heard the bomb coming down, the crash came. Then all the windows came in on me. I ran for the door and the blast came in from outside. I went into my neighbour's flat, but she seemed to have a fit. I seemed to go all dizzy and collapsed. I thought I had a stroke." Her mother had died of a stroke; two of her sisters had had St. Vitus's dance. For the past 10 years she had complained of headaches and depression; she did not get on well with her husband, and resented sexual intercourse. Her symptoms had been better recently until this incident, as she had been able to mix with others in the public shelters.

No attempt was made to get rid of her hysterical symptoms at once, but she was reassured and given gr. 30 each of chloral hydrate and potassium bromide. It was not possible to admit her to hospital, but she was allowed to sleep for 3 hours in the outpatient department. On waking up and having a cup of tea she had lost her symptoms and was able to discuss her experience without terror; she had recovered enough to go to a friend's house. This patient had a previous history of psychoneurotic traits, and developed her shock in circumstances by no means exceptionally disturbing. The hysterical symptoms, however, were only of short duration.

CASE 3.—A hospital porter, aged 19, was seen about five minutes after being bombed. He was pale, looked shocked, his pupils were dilated and his pulse was of good volume, rate 70 per min. There was a slight superficial scratch on his forearm but no other physical abnormality. At first he was mute, gazing with a vacant stare at the ceiling. With some persuasion he was able to give his name and address slowly and with a severe stammer. After about ten minutes he was persuaded to give his history, still with a bad stammer. He had been within a few yards of one of a salvo of bombs which had hit a hospital building. He went among the wreckage, and was trying to rescue a woman trapped under a sink when another bomb exploded and blew him out of the window. He picked himself up, unhurt but dazed. After sitting down in an office he collapsed and was unconscious for a few minutes. When this history was being obtained he at first said "I don't

Digitized by Google

remember what happened." On being told that he did really but was afraid to think of it he continued. He wept when telling of the woman he was attempting to rescue. He was then reassured, and even persuaded to smile over a cup of tea.

He was admitted to the ward and given nembutal gr. 6, with which he slept well. The next day he still had a severe stammer and said he could not see properly. He had an hysterical ophthalmoplegia, neither accommodating nor moving his eyes but gazing fixedly upwards. He was reassured and told he was simply not bothering to look yet but would soon be well. The symptom was not taken seriously, nor was a transient complaint that his neck would not move (a radiogram revealed no bone injury). He was kept narcotised by nembutal, gr. 3 twice a day and gr. 6 at night for 3 days. He was then allowed up, and after another day was quite well and helped in the ward. His stammer had disappeared but he was a little hypersensitive to noises. He remained in the ward for a week, and is now at work. On one occasion since discharge he complained of insomnia, but this was easily controlled with a mild sedative. He now has no amnesia for the incident, which he is able to discuss without undue horror. He is a lad of previously normal personality, popular and sociable and keen on boxing. There are no neurotic traits in the family or previous history.

TREATMENT OF EMOTIONAL SHOCK AND TRANSIENT HYSTERIA

These patients are acutely exhausted emotionally by their terrifying experience; their great need is for rest. If the memory is too horrible to let the patient rest, he will forget it and develop some hysterical symptom. The first part of the treatment consists in taking a history of the incident from the patient, and if this is taken early his amnesic mechanism will not have had time to develop. Every effort must be made to persuade the patient to fill in the gaps in his story. This history-taking may even further distress the patient, and it has to be done tactfully, with frequent reassurance. If the patient is too dazed to give an account of himself, the history can be taken after he has slept.

The second part of the treatment is sleep. If a patient is brought to hospital for emotional shock his condition is probably more than simple fear which can be treated with reassurance and a dose of bromide. He has probably lost his home, and to discharge him from hospital to a public shelter is cruel and demoralising to others in the shelter. Mild cases should be given a sedative such as chloral hydrate and potassium bromide gr. 30 of each, and allowed to sleep for 3 hours in a quiet room of the outpatient department or first-aid post. If a reasonable home is available they can then be accompanied to it by a relative or friend. More severe cases should be allowed to sleep the night in hospital. A really adequate dose of sedative such as nembutal gr. 6, or sodium amytal 0·5 g. or morphine gr. ¼, and hyoscine gr. 1/100, should be given. If the patient is obviously severely shocked and incapacitated, as in case 3, he should be admitted to hospital for about a week. For the first two or three days the patient should be under narcotics, preferably barbiturates. He should sleep through the night, sleep about an hour during the morning and about 2 hours in the afternoon. About 13 hours sleep out of the 24 is desirable. After this he should get up and encouraged to work in the ward.

The Ministry of Health memorandum[1] says: "When hysterical symptoms predominate an attempt should be made at once to influence or remove them by suggestion, for instance by showing the patient that a powerless limb is not paralysed or anæsthetic, or by making a speechless patient phonate by coughing and then utter a single sound as 'Ah.' Hysterical tremor can be usually arrested by making the patient relax his muscles." This statement is to some extent misleading. It might be interpreted to mean that a terrified, tremulous and tottering patient, who has narrowly escaped death by bombing should be marched up and down to show him that his legs work still, then told to relax, pull himself together and go home. All he really needs is sleep and encouragement. Intensive symptomatic treatment has never been necessary with patients seen at this hospital as long as amnesia was prevented and they were allowed to sleep.

It has been suggested that admission to hospital is the worst thing that could happen to a patient suffering from emotional shock, as the patient comes to regard himself as an invalid and the condition is perpetuated. This has not been our experience. The patients admitted have all improved rapidly in the comparative security of hospital. They want to get well, and there is no such motive for invalidism as there was in shell-shocked soldiers in the last war. As soon as their minds are rested they recover. Some patients ask, during recovery, to be sent to a quiet hospital, away from the anti-aircraft barrage. This is impossible, but the noise does not interfere with their recovery. Even a few bombs in the hospital grounds, though scaring some of these patients, did not promote serious relapses. It is even possible that recovery while the patient is still in a noisy neighbourhood serves to desensitise him to noise.

For inpatients the third part of the treatment—occupational therapy and re-education—begins on the second or third day after admission. They are encouraged and even vigorously persuaded to get up and mix with the other patients and help with the work of the ward. On the next day they are given their clothes and sent out to work in the garden. Various other jobs, such as assisting in office work, are found for patients of different tastes. During this period psychotherapy in the form of reassurance and discussion of any persisting difficulties helps the patient to return to a normal existence. Before their discharge it is important to help the patients to obtain practical assistance for their problems. For this purpose a social service worker is most helpful. These problems include evacuation of wife and children, arrangements for the patient's accommodation in congenial surroundings if his house is destroyed, assistance with arrangements for repair and salvage of property. After being emotionally shocked by bombing any patient needs some assistance in dealing with his responsibilities; worry about them can considerably delay recovery.

PSYCHONEUROSES

Definite psychoneuroses, induced by air-raids in patients who have previously shown no psychoneurotic traits are comparatively rare, and the only cases seen have been examples of hysteria in some form. A particularly horrible experience is needed to precipitate this reaction in a previously normal person.

CASE 4.—A married insurance clerk, aged 44, was admitted to hospital for a suspected fracture of his clavicle after a bombing. No physical injury was found, but on the fourth day he was found to have an hysterical paralysis of his left arm. He was then seen for psychological investigation.

His complaint was: "I think this arm is crushed. I cannot use my shoulder, my arm burns horribly." He had been in a shelter 5 days before. In his words, "There was a thud, a shower of stuff on my head, I kicked myself free, the shelter had split open. I felt my left shoulder was jammed. I saw my wife's feet sticking out of the muck, I tried to pull her out but my left arm had no strength." His wife was subsequently rescued and was also in hospital. There was no abnormality in his family history; he had 3 normal siblings. There were no neurotic traits in childhood. He did well at school, then joined up for the last war where he saw active service in Mesopotamia; he did not develop shell-shock. Since the last war he has worked as an insurance clerk. He married at 26, and was happy with his wife. There were no children.

He was quite calm as he gave this somewhat negative history. He had a flaccid paralysis of the left wrist and forearm, glove type of anæsthesia of the left arm and hysterical ataxia. There was, however, some tenderness of the left radial nerve, probably due to traumatic neuritis, which had formed a basis for the hysterical symptoms. Of the incident itself, although he was not aware of any definite gap in his memory, he said "Everything happened in such a mist of pain and blackness I don't remember it properly." Simple persuasion was not enough to rid him of his symptom, and he was taken to a quiet room and 4 c.cm. of 10% Evipan was injected intravenously. On coming round from the anæsthesia he spoke spontaneously, while his eyes were closed with emotion which had been lacking in his previous account:

1. Memorandum for the Guidance of Medical Officers and other Personnel at First Aid Posts. E.M.S. Memo. No. 4. London, 1939, p. 11.

Digitized by Google

"I'll get you out, Dolly—I can't use my left arm. Say something. I'll pull you out. Someone will come soon. Let me catch hold of your feet. Dolly, I want you so. Oh, if I had a spade. I can't shift this concrete. Don't show a light or they'll see you. I don't want to go in no car. I must get the others out or I'll die. My back hurts. Oh my shoulder. Oh my knee! Come on, old girl." At this point he waved his right arm about and continued to do so for about ten minutes. "If my left arm was right I could do it. Damn old Hitler, if only I could get at the swine. Why can't I fit wings on my car? I'll teach them to bomb the girls and the kids. House, car, all the damn lot's gone. Never mind we can sleep in the tent. Thank God, I've got my Dolly. Poor little Betty, she's covered with blood. I don't want no doctor. Never mind about me, I can take it. Blimey, if they gave me a plane. Oh, Dolly, I thought you was a gonner. Damn the house, let it blow to hell as long as you're safe. I'll be late for the office, but they'll have to wait. Never mind, old girl, we'll take you up to the wilds of Scotland and we'll fish for some trout, never mind the trespassers will be prosecuted."

Quite suddenly his arm stopped waving and he continued on a completely different topic, alluding to his experience during the last war, when he was the sole survivor of an expedition in the desert in Mesopotamia. These were experiences of which he had previously told nothing. The following is a kind of jumbled running commentary of the whole incident, which had lasted almost a year. "I'll join up with the natives and go up country, shoving the boat down. We'll shove over round Alexandria if we have to. Six of us of the whole squadron. I'll shoot the first blasted Arab that pinches my grub. Think they can scare me with their tom-toms? What does the sheik give me his damn daughter for? Think I want to be a princess's gigolo? Where the hell can I get a boat? This sand is never ending. I'm damn thirsty. Anyway, old boy, pull your belt in, stick it, we'll find an oasis soon. What's that? Can I drive a motor-boat? I can drive anything. When I say full speed ahead we'll run through the swine. I'm going to beat it to England as soon as I can." He continued, describing how he caught a cargo boat and finally reached England. "What's this? Newport, home at last. Don't tell 'em anything, tell 'em you've been abroad and let them find out the rest. A pass to London, please. I'm sorry, Sir, I've lost all etiquette. I've come off the desert. No-one knows I made it. I've come off alone. What have I got a pith helmet for? Hello, mother, I've just come back to England. I've had a jolly fine time, no danger. I've been travelling about a lot. What did I do? Oh, odds and ends. Oh well, I'm all right now." He then returned to his original topic of the rescue of his wife. "Never mind. We've lost everything, we'll start again old girl. I'll be all right." He was then vigorously reassured that he would be well, and he woke up and was delighted to find that his arm was normal. He made a good recovery, and after a brief holiday in the country returned to work.

This case is particularly interesting, first because the patient gave such a vivid account of the psychological reaction to being bombed and secondly because it illustrates the reactivation of old experiences by the emotional disturbance of the bombing.

CASE 5.—A girl, aged 17, a machinist, had been living alone in the East End with her sister, aged 14. She had shown no definite neurotic traits, though she came of low-grade parents who had deserted her and she had always been somewhat timid and excitable. During a severe day raid, she was in a shop which she was told to leave when the raid started. When she went out into the street she met a friend, an epileptic, who took her into a public-house. This then received a direct hit, and all except herself and the epileptic were killed. She was calm until the epileptic had a fit, whereupon she began shrieking and continued for almost a quarter of an hour.

She was seen about a week after the incident. She complained of headache and insomnia. On questioning, she said she was afraid of going mad or losing control of herself as on the occasion of the bombing. She thought her headache implied impending insanity. She was partly reassured about this, but her home surroundings were most unsatisfactory. She was taken into the base hospital for a month. After a week some symptoms persisted and she was given evipan narcosis, under which she described vividly the scene of horror which precipitated her condition. "There is a man's head under the piano—I can't see where the body is. It's horrible. I'm going mad." She cried and seemed terrified. After suggestions of increased control and confidence, she became quiet. Following the narcosis she improved steadily and worked well in the needle-room of the hospital. A job was found for her in the country on her discharge a month after admission. The hospital was bombed during her treatment. She shrieked a little, but this did not in any way delay her recovery.

CASE 6.—The patient was a married factory inspector, aged 40, seen 2 months after being bombed and buried. He complained of tremor, nightly bedwetting, and attacks of intense cramp-like pain which woke him as soon as he went to sleep. Two months previously he had been on the way to visit his aunt to arrange for his uncle's funeral and a bomb dropped near him. On reaching his aunt's he found that she and her house had disappeared in an explosion. He then went with a friend to have a drink at a club. This received a direct hit, and he was buried for 5 hours. He was dug out dazed but unhurt. In his words: "I could not remember much, I did not seem to know where I lived." He was driven to the end of his street but on reaching his house he found the place disorganised by broken windows, and there was a bus-driver's arm in the top room, as a bomb had dropped outside. His one thought was to find his landlady to arrange for the repair of the house, but he had forgotten her name and address. He wandered in the streets all night looking for her. Finally he remembered her name and made the necessary arrangements. On attempting to carry on with his normal life he was troubled by the bedwetting and pain in his legs. He also suffered from fear of insanity and inability to concentrate which prevented him from working: "I'm scared of them seeing me dithery at work."

His family history was normal. His early history was normal, he had been a particularly active and robust man. He had had a successful army career, which was cut short some years ago by a scandal connected with dishonoured cheques. In spite of some alcoholism and extravagance he had been able to obtain good jobs after this. There was a lawsuit pending about some possible further frauds by him. He was in fact a somewhat unstable and erratic man, but had not shown any psychoneurotic traits before his series of bombing experiences. There had been no previous enuresis.

He was asked to relax and cast his mind back to the actual feeling of being buried. He became anxious and frightened and said "If only my watch had been luminous it would have been better. I was dying to see something. I was wanting to pass water all the time but I did not want to wet myself. And the cramp was horrible, I could not move my legs, they were pinned down." He then told how he did finally micturate, much against his will, and this gave him as much displeasure as anything. In addition he told of recent dreams of being in train smashes, in which his legs were pinned down, and that he wakes with the pain in his legs. The obvious interpretation that at night he re-enacts the unpleasant experience of being bombed, including wetting himself and the cramp in his legs, was made to him. He was at once much relieved, and his symptoms disappeared completely after one interview. He was seen two weeks later, when he was back at work and quite well.

CASE 7.—A married liftman, aged 56, had a severe hysterical tremor after the bombing of a block of flats. "I was woken up by the dog, the third floor was going. I got hold of the water pipe. I hung on to that with the dog on my chest. I called for help and can't remember any more." He was rescued hanging with his dog to a water pipe 40 ft. above the wreckage, under which the body of his 14-year-old son was buried. He had stayed by the wreckage for 5 days until the body was recovered. When seen a week after the incident he had slight headache and tremor. He refused to come into hospital, and it was not considered advisable to attempt to release his amnesia for the events, the memory of which might prove more than he could tolerate as he was a man of fairly low intelligence. When asked how he felt, he said "pretty fair" in spite of his experience. He had completely forgotten the horrors for which he had been able to substitute a symptom, and the symptom was considered best left untreated, since it did not inconvenience him greatly.

An essential feature of the psychoneuroses developing after bombing in previously non-psychoneurotic people seemed to be: 1. The extreme severity of the actual experience, or even the culmination of horrors needed to provoke the reaction. 2. The cases were usually seen after several weeks had elapsed since the incident, and their immediate reaction was probably that of acute emotional shock previously described; definite psychoneurotic

Digitized by Google

symptoms probably only formed after a period of meditation. 3. Treatment consists in analysing the problems and destroying any emotional amnesia the patient may have developed; and in providing routine work or occupational therapy if the patient is in hospital. The prognosis is excellent.

EXACERBATIONS OF EXISTING PSYCHONEUROSES

Exacerbations occur mainly in hysterics. No extreme danger is needed to provoke this reaction. Hysterical fits may recur in old hysterics. A situation provoking recurrence of an old hysteria is that of a timid woman of nervous personality, left alone in a house or shelter at night, who develops a hysterical symptom necessitating removal to hospital with resultant relief of the situation. Invariably there are other factors than the raids operating; on analysing them one finds situations such as unhappy marriage, unsatisfactory jobs and sexual difficulties. Such cases usually do well in hospital, and their admission is advisable because they are likely to be a nuisance in a public shelter.

REACTION OF ESTABLISHED PSYCHONEUROTICS

The reaction of some of the well-established psychoneuroses to bombing is remarkable. A long-established, complex-determined anxiety or obsessional state gives a patient a greater feeling of security from air-raids than 60 ft. of concrete. A psychoneurotic man said: "Oh, I'm not worried about the bombs—it's this queer tickly feeling in the back of my head." A woman of 31, with obsessional fears of murder and suicide and knives, who was sexually frigid, said "I'm afraid I can't get very concerned about bombs; I wish I could, it would be more normal." She was leading an ordinary life in a heavily bombed area. Her condition was related to guilt feelings about an episode of infidelity to her husband, but it represented a complicated psychoneurosis with ramifications in her earliest childhood. Psychotherapy proceeded uninterruptedly even when, on one occasion, bombs were crashing round the outpatient department, the patient remaining completely indifferent. External happenings such as bombs were trivial compared with the internal conflicts which were always with her.

CASE 8.—An unmarried dental mechanic, aged 28, had been attending Guy's psychiatric outpatients since 1937 for an obstinate psychoneurotic depression, which was related to his failure to emancipate himself from his mother. There were in addition numerous sex-guilt factors, some of which dated back to his earliest childhood. He had an extremely shy and timid personality. Attempts were made to help him to free himself and take up outside interests, but without success. At the beginning of the war he joined a first-aid post. The year of inactivity he found tedious, and was worried by one of his colleagues who used to discuss Freudian psycho-analysis. When the raids developed, however, he lost all his psychoneurotic symptoms and behaved in a thoroughly heroic manner. He rescued people from bombed buildings while bombs were falling, and had some very narrow escapes. His own house was bombed, his mother being taken to hospital slightly wounded, but he developed no symptoms and carried on with his work.

This man would probably have broken down early in the Army, and he had been given a certificate to that effect. It seems that this type of personality is able to adjust much better in civilian A.R.P. work, where duty is of obvious and imperative importance, and connected with saving life, rather than in the combatant services.

The extraordinary toughness of some well-established psychoneurotics to aerial bombardment may be due to the fact that they are to some extent reassured by seeing other people being as worried as they have felt for years. Another reason may be that the whole of their emotional tone and affect is concerned with their own problems, usually related to sexual difficulties, and there is no affect left for simple bodily fear. In some cases the urgency of the moment does serve to inhibit the patient's long-standing emotional conflicts, with resultant clinical improvement. In the Russian revolution it was said that the obsessional psychoneurosis became extinct owing to the urgency of the times. In the cases seen among civilians here the obsessional state seems to have remained unaffected by the raids, and only served to give the patient immunity from fear of them. The patients who have been almost cured of their complaints by the raids have been suffering from anxiety state or psychoneurotic depressions, and have never been able to develop sufficient outside interests.

PSYCHOSES DEVELOPING IN APPARENTLY NORMAL PATIENTS

When a psychosis develops in an apparently normal person there is usually some previous abnormality or predisposing conflict which has left the patient emotionally insecure.

CASE 9.—Acute paranoid panic psychosis. A married woman, aged 53, was admitted to the observation ward after having made a violent attack on a neighbour. She was brought in by four A.R.P. men, one of whom she had severely mauled. She had been well until 3 days before admission, when some bombs dropped in the neighbourhood. She rushed under the stairs with a gas-mask and said "Here the Germans come." She did not, however, seem exceptionally frightened. The next night she saw a light, which she reported, and then began saying that the neighbours were in league with the Gestapo. She met one of the neighbours and chased her savagely down the street with wild yells. She was then brought to hospital.

Her family history was normal. She had had a rigid Victorian upbringing but a fairly happy childhood. She did well at school and worked as a saleswoman in London until she married at 37. The marriage was not consummated, as she had a distaste for sexual intercourse. In her words: "He was too fond of me to hurt me." The marriage was happy, however, and she and her husband were very dependent on one another. For a year before admission, she had had dermatitis artefacta. She had been reasonably sociable, somewhat imaginative, and keen on arts and crafts.

On admission she was fighting wildly and shouted "Oh help, it's the Gestapo. Go away, I'm a gas-mask." Here she inhaled through her blanket, and said "What's that on the bed? It's poison gas." She was quite disoriented and confused. She was given sodium amytal, 0·5 g., intramuscularly and slept deeply. Next morning she made a homicidal attempt on the ward sister, whom she called a Gestapo agent. She was kept narcotised with sodium amytal, 0·5 g., every six hours for 3 days. Every effort was made to reassure her about her surroundings, and her husband was allowed to sit with her all day. After 10 days she regained her normal personality. She remembered her experience and said it was due to fright. She was discharged and has remained well. In this case the psychosis developed without a particularly terrifying experience. Her previous insecurity is shown by her dermatitis artefacta (which recovered completely during the psychosis) and by her sexual frigidity.

CASE 10.—A married woman of half Irish parentage, aged 52, was admitted to hospital for hysterical aphonia following her collapse in the street after an air-raid. Five weeks before admission she was alone in the house and her husband was late home. She heard that his factory had been bombed; she was very tense on his return. Next morning she had to quit her house owing to a time bomb. She was well for a day, living with her daughter, but on seeing a burning gas main she collapsed and was brought into hospital.

There was no abnormality in the family history. She had always been a seclusive, home-loving woman, with no outside interests, a devout Roman Catholic. There had been no previous breakdown. She had had an appendectomy at 20, prolapse operations at 35, and operation for fistula. Her married life was happy, but her husband had recently been on night work, and she had been left alone at nights. She had a grown-up son and daughter. Since her son's marriage two years ago she had been jumpy and nervous, and had been much upset when he subsequently developed tuberculosis.

I was consulted three weeks after her admission to a reception hospital, as she had not improved. She then presented the typical picture of hysterical aphonia, except that she was still tense and restless; the symptom had not given peace of mind. She gave a reasonable account of herself and was obviously much worried about her son and the disturbance of her routine by the time bomb. The symptom of aphonia was very slight and easily disappeared, but since her home was not ready she was transferred to a base hospital. Here she developed paranoid symptoms. There was a period in which it did not seem clear whether paranoid or hysterical features would predominate. She said "You

Digitized by Google

know what they are trying to do to me. I'll go to church and get sanctuary there. You know I am not faking. It was terrible, those bombs. They turned us out without time to dress. I can't speak properly. They all get in bunches and turn their backs on me. I can hardly see. They've been doing their silly film acting on me." For the next few days she alternated between hysterical aphonia for a day, without delusions, and a gradually increasing paranoid excitement in which she said something immoral was going on upstairs and that her eyes were plastered with sticky paper. Her affect in the paranoid state was one of intense fear. Finally the paranoid panic predominated and she became elaborately hallucinated. She said "I'm scared. There are voices all round the room shouting my name. People try to scare me by talking of gas bombs. I have a bad eye, I don't know who did that. They keep saying knives and cats are inside me, I don't see how they would crawl in. They tap out messages, they are taking down messages with dictaphones." She was finally certified and sent to a mental hospital. Her prognosis, in view of the acuteness of the illness, is likely to be moderately good.

This patient, although her first psychosis seems to have been precipitated by the bombing experiences, had undoubtedly been in a tense, insecure state for at least two years before this psychosis, and it is possible that the psychosis would have developed without air-raids. Moreover, the bombing experience was not by any means a severe one. Particularly interesting was the fact that recovery from hysteria released a severe psychosis. Sedatives and reassurance did nothing to influence this deterioration.

DEPRESSIVE PSYCHOSIS

The depressive psychosis can be precipitated by bombing, and is a commoner reaction than the paranoid panic state. Some previous features of insecurity have been present in all the cases seen, although no previous psychosis has occurred.

CASE 11.—An unmarried surveyor, aged 52, was transferred from a reception hospital to the base hospital 36 hours after being bombed in a shelter. He complained of feeling depressed and frightened, and blamed himself for the death of the people in the shelter. He had been on duty as shelter marshal when a heavy bomb hit the shelter and everyone else in his half of the shelter was killed. He only received a bruise on the back. In his words "I was changing the lights over, the bomb exploded, the shelter was smashed. My job was to get the services as soon as possible. I tried to get out the kids. A brick had hit me in the back." He apparently did fetch help, and then began crying and shaking. He was taken to hospital, where his ward was hit by an incendiary bomb; he tried to get out and was soundly scolded. He did not sleep that night and in the morning was told he was to be discharged, but as he told the ward sister he intended to commit suicide, he was transferred to the base hospital.

There was no family history of nervous illness. His father had been bad-tempered and an alcoholic. His mother, to whom he had been deeply attached, died of diabetes in 1922. There were no siblings. As a child he used to sleep with his mother until he was 12. He suffered from night terrors of a man coming to suffocate him. He did excellently at school, and worked himself up to some distinction in his profession. In the last war he was hit by a shell fragment and was jumpy and nervy for a year afterwards, but was not discharged from the Army. He was subsequently in a torpedoed ship and floated in the sea for 6 hours, but without any lasting nervous after-effects. The sexual history was negative. He said his mother was the only woman he had ever loved, he was much depressed by her death, constantly thought of her and kept relics of her by his bedside. He had been engaged once, but as the woman wanted to supplant his mother he gave her up. He had had no promiscuous intercourse, in fact said that his tight foreskin and small penis would render this impossible. He was popular at work, religious, and made every effort to lead an extremely virtuous life. He had lived alone in his mother's house since her death.

He was a depressed man of pyknic habitus; he wept frequently in telling his story. He said: "There were 25 people in the shelter; 10 would not have been there if it had not been for me. I used to give them cakes and medicines. I looked after them. They would have been alive today if it had not been for me. I murdered them. I'm supposed to save life, not take it." He was given heavy doses of barbiturates for 3 days, during which he slept most of the time. He gradually lost his delusion of guilt, but for some weeks remained sensitive and upset by noises, and occasionally would have exacerbations of self-reproach, calling himself a coward. He had a relapse of depression for 2 days after the hospital was bombed, but while the actual rescue work was going on he was quite symptomless and offered to help. The reaction only occurred an hour afterwards. He remained somewhat tense, and a month after admission he was given evipan hypnosis. Under this he spoke for some time, calling on his mother. He said "I have only lived for you." He told what a wicked boy he had been, how his mother had once found him masturbating and scolded him about it. "I've always tried to atone for this, I've tried to be chaste as she said, but I sometimes did it after what she told me." He was reassured emphatically, since he had obviously felt very guilty about this incident. He also spoke of the actual bomb experience, but there was no essential addition to his previous account. He was told under hypnosis he would feel much better, and on waking up he was extremely euphoric for about a day, but considerable improvement was maintained. With psychotherapy he made a gradual recovery and was well enough to be discharged to work 9 weeks after admission, though some depressive features persisted.

This patient illustrates how a bomb explosion can release underlying conflicts which normally would probably never have led to a psychosis. When these conflicts, relating to very early guilt feelings, have once been disturbed by the intense emotion of fear they have to be solved and treated by fairly intricate psychiatric methods. This patient was not acutely psychotic, but his depression, delusion of guilt and suicidal urges rendered the diagnosis of mild depressive psychosis certain.

Several more severe depressions have been seen, especially in elderly men. No case of mania has been seen, in a previously normal person, directly resulting from an air-raid.

Although an absolutely normal person does not develop a psychosis in the stress of bombing, some of the cases we have seen probably would not have developed a psychosis if they had not been bombed. The treatment of these psychoses does not differ essentially from that suitable for the corresponding psychoses of peace-time. It is, however, worth while to give them a few days of narcosis on first entering hospital.

RECURRENCE OF PSYCHOSES

Air-raids can be considered to be one of the factors precipitating the illness in most of the manic and depressive psychoses occurring in bombed areas. Underlying personal and constitutional insecurity is considerable in these patients, and many of them would have had a recurrence of their psychoses without air-raids. Some, however, seemed to have been reasonably adjusted and recovered until their routine was disturbed by raids. No definite narrow escape from death is needed to precipitate another psychotic incident.

CASE 12.—A woman, aged 44, was admitted in a manic excitement. She had been living quietly with her sister, but 6 weeks before admission she had become excited about air-raids, and more and more restless and talkative, though she said she was not scared. Gradually her conversation became continuous and incoherent and she could not be managed at home.

Her parents had not suffered from mental illness but one sister of 10 siblings had had an attack of mania. She had been a healthy child, became a teacher and married at 23. Her husband died after three years of marriage. She remarried at 28, but this marriage proved unhappy and at 31 she separated from her second husband. After this she developed an attack of mania, for which she was in hospital for 6 months. She made a good recovery and lived normally a fairly sheltered life until the present breakdown. On admission she was overactive, occasionally violent to the nurses, and erotic to any man. She was cheerful and voluble, shouting things like "Oh, I say. Oh, right-oh, come a bit nearer and I'll give you a kiss. Oh, I can't trust you. What else do you want me to say? I'd like to have that watch." She was certified and referred to a mental hospital, where she will probably make a good recovery.

This type of case must be common in every observation ward in London. The precipitating factor in these unstable personalities is the general unrest and the

Digitized by Google

insomnia due to raids, rather than any bombing experience. A period of mental hospital treatment is usually necessary.

ESTABLISHED PSYCHOTIC PATIENTS

Patients suffering from an already established psychosis are usually abnormally unmoved by air-raids. This is what one would expect of people whose whole emotional attention is directed to their internal conflicts. One severe paranoid schizophrenic patient, with delusions that people were spreading rumours that he was carrying on homosexual activities, was quite unaffected by raids, being able to improve and return to work as an insurance clerk in London. In some cases the war enters the delusional content.

One woman of 45 who had been psychotic since the start of the war, and particularly paranoid against her brother-in-law, said that every night her relatives came over in aeroplanes and tried to bomb her, but so far they had failed to harm her. Another woman of 50 with long-standing paranoid delusions said that the neighbours were accusing her of bombing them. "It's absurd of them to say such wicked things, how could I bomb them?" she added. The psychosis, however, remained completely unaltered, and she is able to do a full day's work in a munitions factory.

SENILE DEMENTIA PRECIPITATED BY AIR-RAIDS

A large number of men and women over 70 are evacuated to the base hospitals from bombed areas. These are sent into hospital because their homes are bombed or because their relatives are no longer able to take care of them. Such cases are often admitted as "war neurosis" and classified as "serious casualty." They had usually been reasonably well-adjusted at home, leading a quiet life, gossiping with neighbours or sitting by the fireside, but in some cases their memories had been failing for years. Often they had never been in hospital before. The adjustability of these elderly people is poor, and on entry to hospital many of them become disoriented; they cannot understand what is happening around them, and may develop paranoid delusions that the nurses are scheming against them. In addition to disorientation there may also be severe depression. Senile dementia in fact tends to develop, and may lead to death fairly rapidly.

CASE 13.—A retired baker, aged 70, previously fit, was admitted because the house where he had been living with his daughter was damaged. His daughter left town and was unable to take him with her. Shortly after admission he became confused and restless, did not know where he was, and muttered "They are poisoning me." His condition steadily deteriorated and he died within a fortnight of bronchopneumonia.

These elderly people are quite unsuited for the base hospital, where they constitute a serious problem. The best treatment is undoubtedly to discharge them to some familiar environment and company. Often, however, this is not possible. They are more suited for some form of ambulant hostel life than for life in hospital.

DISCUSSION

The types of psychological air-raid casualties among civilians resemble those described among soldiers, but there are certain differences. A civilian population is completely unselected, includes the old and the young, both sexes, and the already emotionally unstable as well as the mentally sound. Thus there are not only the immediate reactions of healthy people to a severe shock but also the effects of prolonged stress on the weaker members of the community. For this reason psychoses are probably relatively commoner air-raid sequels among civilians than among soldiers. Senile dementia constitutes a special problem. No acute emotional-shock reactions among children have been seen. Women seem to be by no means a weakening element in the general population, in fact the male cases of emotional shock and psychoneurosis seen resulting from air-raids outnumber the females in the ratio 30 to 18. A civilian is not a member of any organised conscript body from which he can escape by invalidism; there is for him no immediate prospect of pension; there is no medical board to be considered. In fact there is no motive for continuation of symptoms any longer than he can help. This probably accounts for the excellent prognosis of the civilian air-raid psychoneuroses and emotional-shock states if adequately and early treated.

The incidence of genuine psychiatric air-raid casualties has been much lower than might have been expected; the average previously healthy civilian has proved remarkably adjustable.

SUMMARY

Civilian psychiatric casualties are classified into the following groups.

1. Mild and severe emotional shock, treated by: taking a detailed history; putting the patient at rest under sedatives for hours or days according to severity; and arranging for rehabilitation, occupational therapy or discharge to congenial surroundings. A severe bombing experience is needed to produce this reaction in normal people.

2. Psychoneurosis, usually hysteria, associated with amnesia for the provoking incident. These have been treated by psychotherapy or evipan narcosis designed to eliminate the hysterical amnesia, and occupational therapy combined with continuation of psychotherapy to deal with other problems reactivated by the bombing. A very severe bombing experience is needed to provoke a hysterical reaction in a normal person.

3. Psychoses, usually panic and depressive states. Personal insecurity is present in most cases which develop a psychosis after bombing. These have been treated in the same ways as the corresponding psychoses of peacetime. Many cases of senile dementia are precipitated by hospitalisation after air-raids. Established psychoneuroses of the anxiety-state and obsessional types are usually unaffected by raids. Most patients with established psychoses are also unaffected by air-raids.

ABSORPTION AND EXCRETION OF SULPHONAMIDES APPLIED LOCALLY

OBSERVATIONS IN RABBITS

BY

L. G. GOODWIN, B.SC., B.PHARM. LOND., PH.C.

G. M. FINDLAY, C.B.E., M.D., D.SC. EDIN.

(*From the Wellcome Bureau of Scientific Research, London*)

MUCH work has now been published on the promising results of the local application of sulphonamide compounds to wounds, but comparatively little has been recorded of the rate of absorption and excretion, and of the proportion of the drug which undergoes conjugation, after local application.

Jensen, Johnsrud and Nelson (1939) recorded two blood-concentration curves in man after the topical application of 10 g. and 6 g. of sulphanilamide respectively to compound fractures. The maximum blood-concentrations reached were 14 mg. per 100 ml. in 18 hours after the 10 g. dose, and 6 mg. per 100 ml. in 12 hours after the 6 g. dose.

Legroux (1940) found a maximal blood-concentration of 4–5 mg. per 100 ml., 24 hours after the local application of sulphanilamide in animal experiments. All traces had disappeared from the blood in four days.

Herell and Brown (1940) found that appreciable concentrations of sulphanilamide in the blood were obtained from 1·6 g. only when applied to the large pleural or peritoneal absorptive surfaces. When applied in other localities the quantity of drug in the blood was too small to detect.

McIntosh and Selbie (1941) recorded values of over 40 mg. per 100 ml. after intramuscular injection of 20 mg. of sulphanilamide in mice. The dose given was very large—if the mouse is assumed to have weighed 20 g. it corresponds to a dose of 70 g. for a 70 kg. man. With sulphapyridine, the blood-concentration after intramuscular injection was much lower, and never exceeded 5 mg. per 100 ml.

Hawking and Piercy (1941), using single applications of 5 g. of sulphanilamide or sulphathiazole, found a maximum blood-concentration which rarely exceeded 1·5 mg. per 100 ml. in 24 hours. After 48 hours the concentration was with one exception negligible.

The following observations were undertaken to obtain further information on the rates of absorption, conjugation and excretion of sulphanilamide, sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole after their application to uninfected wounds in rabbits.

Digitized by Google

TECHNIQUE

Rabbits, after having had an area of skin shaved, were anæsthetised with ether, and a wound made on the right flank. In most of the experiments a portion of skin about 1 sq. in. in area was removed, the subcutaneous tissues divided, and the powdered drug spread on the surface of the muscles. The skin was loosely drawn together with a catgut suture. In a second series, in addition to the skin wound, a portion of the extensor muscles of the thigh roughly the same size as the skin area was also removed.

All the drugs were finely powdered and passed through a No. 60 sieve. The dosage employed was based on that recommended for local application in the Medical Research Council War Memorandum No. 2 (1940) on the treatment of gas gangrene, in which 5–15 g. of powdered drug is suggested as a suitable dose. Since this dosage is for an adult male, 0·15 g. per kg. of body-weight, corresponding to just over 10 g. for an adult of 70 kg. was selected as the dosage to be applied to the rabbit wounds. Blood samples were taken at intervals from the ear, and urine was collected as excreted for a week after operation by the use of a metabolism cage. Chemical estimations were made by the method of Marshall and Litchfield (1938), and blank determinations were made in every case for the coloured urine samples. Werner's method of estimation (1939) was tried and abandoned, as it was found to be useless for coloured urine samples and for the low blood-concentrations obtained with sulphapyridine.

RESULTS

Sulphanilamide.—A maximum blood concentration of 1 to 5 mg. per 100 ml. of "free" sulphanilamide was attained about 5 hours after application. Thereafter the fall in concentration was rapid, and if it were required to maintain the level at about 2 mg. per 100 ml., oral administration would have to be commenced 6 hours after local application. Excretion was rapid, about 50% of the dose applied being eliminated in 24 hours. About 90% of the excreted drug was in the conjugated form.

Sulphapyridine.—The level of free sulphapyridine was in every experiment very low, and all traces had disappeared within 24 hours. The concentration of "total" drug reached a value of about 0·5 mg. per 100 ml. in 3–4 hours, and this only gradually decreased. Excretion was slower than with sulphanilamide, about 7% of the dose applied being eliminated in 24 hours. About 70–80% of the excreted drug was conjugated.

Sulphathiazole.—The maximum concentration of about 0·75 mg. per 100 ml. of free sulphathiazole was reached in 5 hours, and the subsequent decrease was less rapid than with sulphanilamide. The rate of excretion was intermediate between sulphanilamide and sulphapyridine, about 18% of the dose being eliminated in 24 hours. About 75% of the excreted drug was conjugated.

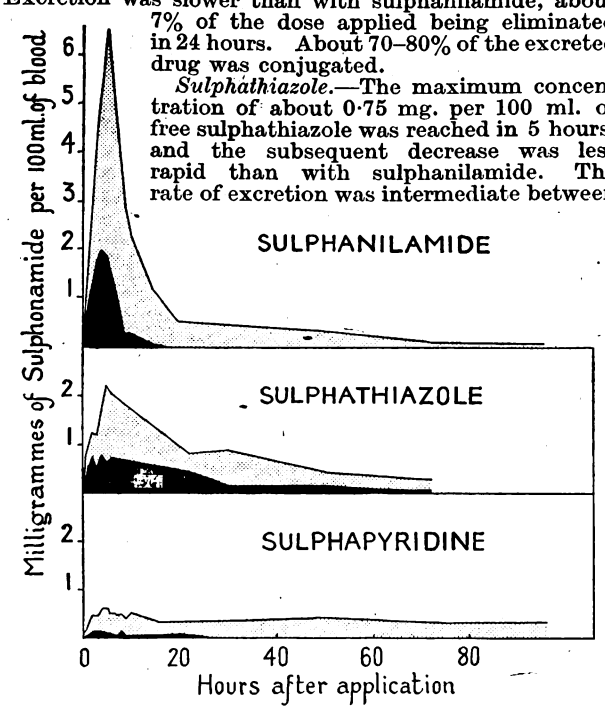


FIG. 1—Concentrations of sulphonamide compounds in the blood after local application to wounds.

In each figure, black = free sulphonamide, stipple = total sulphonamide.

Little difference was observed between the rates of absorption from wounds made in the skin, and from those involving the thigh muscles.

The results of typical experiments are shown graphically in figs. 1 and 2.

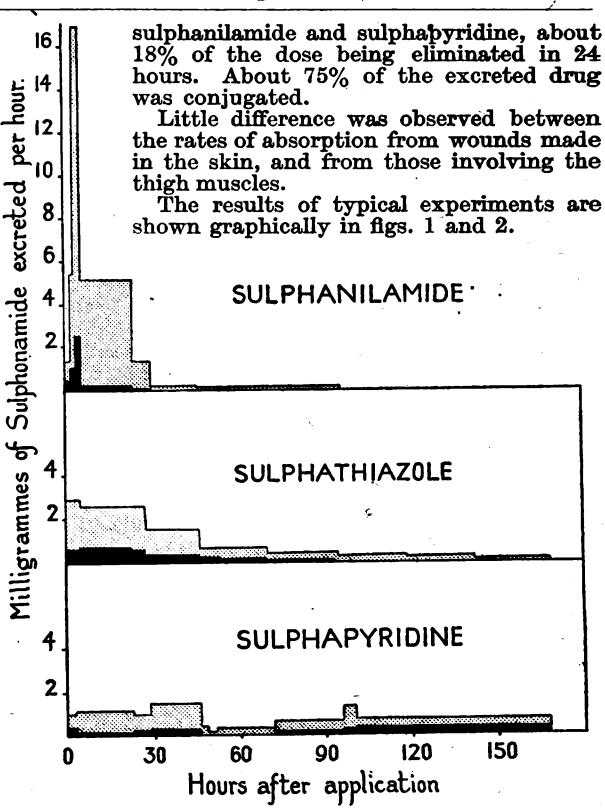


FIG. 2—Urinary excretion of sulphonamide compounds after local application to wounds.

COMMENTARY

The results show that although it is possible to obtain an effective concentration of over 2 mg. per 100 ml. of blood for a short period by the local application of sulphanilamide, this is not possible with either sulphapyridine or sulphathiazole. These latter substances are removed too slowly from the site of application for a high blood-concentration to be produced, and although an increase in the quantity of sulphanilamide applied would increase the blood-concentration, an increase in dose of the less soluble compounds would not greatly raise the blood-concentration obtained unless the absorptive surfaces were very large, as in Herell and Brown's observations. The proved clinical value of the substances when applied in doses as low as 5 g. (Hawking and Piercy 1941) must therefore be due to the local effects of the drug. Local application in experimental gas-gangrene has been shown to be more effective than intraperitoneal doses by Hawking (1941), and more effective than oral doses by Reed and Orr (1941). If the effective prophylactic concentration of 2 mg. per 100 ml. of blood recommended by Fuller and James (1940) were required, this would have to be provided by supplementary oral dosage.

All our experiments were made on clean, uninfected wounds. It is possible that the rates of absorption from grossly infected wounds would be modified.

SUMMARY

Sulphanilamide, sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole were applied to uninfected wounds in the rabbit, and the rates of absorption and excretion estimated.

With the size of wound and dosage used, it was possible to obtain a blood-concentration of over 2 mg. per 100 ml. for a short period with sulphanilamide. The other two compounds were not absorbed rapidly enough for this value to be attained.

Sulphanilamide was excreted rapidly, sulphathiazole less rapidly, and sulphapyridine less rapidly still. About 90% of excreted sulphanilamide, and 75% of excreted sulphathiazole or sulphapyridine was in the conjugated form.

Our thanks are due to Mr. J. Williams for technical assistance.

Continued at foot of next page

Digitized by Google

THORACOPLASTY FOR PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS

BY JOHN V. HURFORD, M.D. Belf., M.R.C.P., D.P.H.
DEPUTY MEDICAL SUPERINTENDENT OF COLINDALE HOSPITAL (L.C.C.)

THE material for this review is taken from the records of 69 male patients who had thoracoplasty at Colindale Hospital between 1933 and the end of March, 1939. The hospital does not receive many cases with early or limited tuberculous disease and the results show what can be done in an unfavourable field. For example, in 1938–39, of 800 patients, 33 were offered thoracoplasty and only 13 accepted.

In 2 cases of our series of 69 the operation was not completed. The remaining 67 fall into five groups according to the grounds for the operation :—

	Cases and per cent.
1. For parenchymatous disease alone	54 (80·5)
2. For draining empyema	8 (12)
3. For tuberculous empyema	1 (1·5)
4. After removal of wax	2 (3)
5. After extrapleural pneumothorax	2 (3)

The first group only will be reviewed in detail here. For comparison, it is worth surveying some published results from other centres.

Freedlander and Wolpaw (1937) reviewed 85 cases which correspond to the first group, and compared their history with that of 58 patients who had refused thoracoplasty ; after from two to four years 57% of the surgically treated group had become closed cases (closed cavity and T.B. negative sputum), 13% were unchanged or worse, 9% improved, 14% dead and the remainder untraced ; in the controls the corresponding figures were 10% "closed," 49% worse or unchanged, 7% improved, 26% dead and the rest untraced.

Peters and Cornish (1938) ound a disparity in results between those cases which had a complete and those which had a partial thoracoplasty. Of 40 who had the complete operation, 21% were quiescent, 25% still active, 54% dead, while of 38 who had the partial operation, 50% were quiescent, 16% active and 34% dead. The fatalities seem more than usually high.

Dolley, Jones and Paxton (1939) collated results from fourteen sources (1636 patients), including their own centre, and found that after an average period of at least two years 39·6% were able to work, 26% were improved, 15·6% unimproved and 18·8% dead. Carlson and others (1939) reviewed 50 cases 1½–2 years after operation ; 50% had closed cavities and negative sputum, and 24% were dead. Sommer and Ehler (1940) had rather better results in their 177 patients, of whom 79% had closed cavities and negative sputum. Only 12% were dead after a follow-up period averaging thirty months. O'Brien and others (1940) report 511 patients, including 97 with contralateral pneumothorax, 17 with tuberculous empyema, and 9 diabetics. Cavity closure was effected in 87%, sputum became negative in 81·6%. Now 65·5% are cured, arrested or quiescent and 19% dead, the rest being unstable or untraced.

PROCEDURE

The earlier, and many of the later, cases of the present series were anæsthetised with gas-oxygen-ether. Cyclopropane, usually with a preliminary injection of Evipan, has been largely used since 1936 ; it is ideal during the operation but there is an impression that it has led to increased post-operative collapse. In the last two years local anæsthesia has taken pride of place. It might have been expected that the cases earlier in the series would have been submitted to fewer stages ; in fact, up to December, 1936, an average of 2 stages was done in each, and there was only a slight increase—to an average of 2·4 stages—after that date. Almost invariably the upper stage was performed first. Disarticulation of the posterior ends of the ribs has been the rule where possible. Since February, 1936, Holst and Semb's method of mobilising the apex of the lung by doing an extrafascial pneumolysis has been practised in 23 (42·6%) of this group. After his last stage the patient is kept in bed for at least three months, and it is another thirteen weeks, on the average, before he can be moved to a convalescent home or sanatorium in the country. Few patients resume home life in under a year from the date of their operation. While bed treatment continues, weights (gradually increased from 3 to 25 lb.) are used to increase the falling-in of the chest-wall, and the patient is fitted with a brace when he gets up. Massage to the limbs is started early.

Selection of cases is of prime importance from the point of view of the chest physician. The decision to operate is seldom easily made and nearly all patients have by then spent months in the hospital. At Colindale the pros and cons of treatment are thrashed out at a periodical medical clinic. Almost all the patients were subjected to other forms of active treatment before undergoing thoracoplasty. An artificial pneumothorax had been carried out or attempted on the thoracoplasty side in 48 cases and on the opposite side in 4 cases. It was maintained on the same side in 2 and on the opposite side in 2 ; 9 patients had had phrenic crush and 2 avulsion on the opposite side.

GENERAL RESULTS

The follow-up was done at least a year after the last stage in each case, and conclusions were based on interviews with patients and information received from tuberculosis officers. Table I gives the findings in the cases where thoracoplasty was done for parenchymatous disease alone. "Quiescent" as used in these tables includes some cases which are arrested or cured ; all patients so classed were sputum-negative and fit at least a year after operation.

TABLE I—FINDINGS OF FOLLOW-UP INQUIRY MADE AT LEAST A YEAR AFTER FINAL STAGE IN PATIENTS SUBMITTED TO THORACOPLASTY FOR PARENCHYMATOUS DISEASE ALONE

—	All cases	Operated on at least 3 years ago
No. of cases	54	32
Dead	10 (18%)*	8 (25%)
Going downhill ..	2 (4%)	1 (3%)
Active disease ..	7 (13%)	2 (6%)
Quiescent	35 (65%)	21 (66%)

* Of these, 6 died immediately or soon after operation.

Of the 44 patients alive at least a year after operation 28 (64%) are known to be working ; this figure includes 25 (71%) of the quiescent cases and 2 with active disease. Some of those seen recently are in the following occupations : coalporter, packer, messenger, labourer, salesman, clerk, draughtsman, insurance agent and Salvation Army officer.

Age.—We have been chary of recommending thoracoplasty after the age of 40. The age-groups of the 54 cases were :—

	Cases and per cent.
17–25	24 (44·5)
26–35	24 (44·5)
36–45	5 (9)
46–55	0
56–65	1 (2)

The last case was aged 57 ; he was not upset by a two-stage operation which seemed to be completely successful, but he died a year later from further spread of disease. A boy aged 17 now shows advanced scoliosis, but no conclusion can be drawn from this.

Chronicity and type of disease.—A number of cases had had tuberculosis for a long time but if (to avoid overloading) the longest history is restricted to 36 months, the average period between the onset of symptoms and the date of operation is 26 months ; 11 patients had been

MR. GOODWIN AND DR. FINDLAY: REFERENCES

Fuller, A. T. and James, G. V. (1940) *Lancet*, **1**, 487.
Hawking, F. (1941) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 263.
— and Piercy, J. E. (1941) *Ibid*, **1**, 511.
Herell, W. E. and Brown, A. E. (1940) *Proc. Mayo Clin.* **15**, 611.
Jensen, N. K., Johnsrud, L. W. and Nelson, M. C. (1939) *Surgery*, **6**, 1.
Legroux, R. (1940) *Mém. Acad. Chir.* **13**, 415.
McIntosh, J. and Selbie, F. R. (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 240.
Marshall, E. W. Jun. and Litchfield, J. T. (1938) *Science*, **88**, 85.
Reed, G. B. and Orr, J. H. (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 376.
Werner, A. E. A. (1939) *Ibid*, **1**, 18.

Digitized by Google

ill for a year or less. The radiograms in all cases except 1 showed proliferative changes, and most showed fibrotic elements as well; 12 (22%) showed exudative foci. Radiological criteria do not reveal a high percentage with active bilateral disease (table II). An average of 2·2 lobes were actively affected in each.

TABLE II—RESULTS ACCORDING TO DISTRIBUTION OF DISEASE AND SIZE OF CAVITY TO BE COLLAPSED

—	Unilateral, or healed disease in opposite lung				Active disease in opp. lung
	Diameter of cavity			Total Cases	
	Under 1 cm.	1–3 cm.	Over 3 cm.		
No. of cases ..	9	15	18	42	12
Dead	2 (22%)	1 (7%)	6 (33%)	9 (21%)	1 (8%)
Going downhill	0	2 (13%)	0	2 (5%)	0
Active disease ..	1 (11%)	2 (13%)	1 (6%)	4 (10%)	3 (25%)
Quiescent ..	6 (67%)	10 (67%)	11 (61%)	27 (64%)	8 (67%)

The numbers are too small to allow of an accurate conclusion. In only 2 of the cases with active contralateral disease were cavities—small in both—in the opposite lung, and in another 2 there was a contralateral A.P. Two-thirds of the cases with large cavities who died did so within a short time of operation.

General condition before operation.—In 13 (24%) the patients' condition before operation was described as good, in the remainder usually fair. Vital capacity has not been estimated until recently. Special blood examinations play a part in our assessment of resistance and

TABLE III—BLOOD EXAMINATION AS AN INDEX TO RESULTS

—	V.B. count and Houghton index		Sedimentation-rate	
	Good blood	Poor blood	15 or lower	20 or over
No. of cases ..	24	22	22	21
Dead	2 (8·5%)	4 (18%)	1 (4·5%)	6 (28·5%
Going downhill	1 (4%)	1 (5%)	1 (4·5%)	1 (5%)
Active disease ..	2 (8·5%)	4 (18%)	3 (13·5%)	2 (9·5%)
Quiescent ..	19 (79%)	13 (59%)	17 (77·5%)	12 (57%)

toxicity. Differential white-cell count, Von Bonsdorff count (V.B.), erythrocyte-sedimentation rate and, finally, the calculation from these factors of the Houghton index (Houghton 1939) are useful. The V.B. count and the Houghton index are each normal at approximately 260. In table III "good" blood is arbitrarily defined as having a V.B. count of at least 190 and a Houghton index of at least 200; "poor" blood as having a Houghton index below 165 or both index and V.B. count below 200. The erythrocyte-sedimentation rate has never seemed so useful as the full examination, but it has some value; the Westergren method was used here.

TABLE IV—TYPE OF OPERATION IN PATIENTS WITH UNILATERAL DISEASE, EXCLUDING THOSE WHO DIED WITHIN A SHORT TIME OF OPERATION

—	Partial (8 ribs or less)	Complete (9 ribs or more)	Without pneumolysis	With pneumolysis
No. of cases ..	24	12	19	18
Dead	3 (12·5%)	1 (8%)	2 (11%)	2 (11%)
Going downhill	1 (4%)	1 (8%)	1 (5%)	1 (5·5%)
Active disease ..	4 (17%)	0	1 (5%)	3 (16·5%
Quiescent ..	16 (66·5%)	10 (84%)	15 (79%)	12 (67%)

Type of operation.—Table IV suggests that a complete thoracoplasty may, because of more efficient collapse, be more effective than a partial one. The addition of a Semb "strip" seemed to give a much more efficient collapse, but did not affect the results.

Paralysed diaphragm at the time of operation.—Paralysis on the same side was present in 13 patients; of these, 3 died within a short time of operation (2 of bronchopneumonia on the same side and 1 of sepsis). Paralysis of the opposite diaphragm was present in 2, of whom 1 died of cardiorespiratory failure (undoubtedly accentuated by the paralysis) after the first stage of the operation; the other died three years after thoracoplasty. Omitting the fatal cases, immediate reactions were not common in those with paralysed diaphragms and bronchiectasis was not a common sequel. We should hesitate now to do a thoracoplasty in a patient whose contralateral diaphragm was out of action.

Other factors which might bear on results are failure of the operation to render the sputum negative and its failure to close a cavity. On leaving the hospital 13 patients had positive sputum; 4 of these remained positive after periods of from one to four years, while 9 became quiescent. It must be remembered that the patient usually goes on to a convalescent home or sanatorium.

Of the 44 cases still alive, 3 had no cavity before operation. Of the 33 in whom the lesion was quiescent the cavity had apparently closed in 29 and was reduced in size in 4. There were 8 patients who still had an active lesion or were going downhill, though in 2 the cavity was apparently reduced in size and in the other 6 had apparently closed; of these 6, however, 4 had disease in the opposite lung. Tomographic examination was not available.

CAUSES OF DEATH

The causes of the 10 deaths in the series of 54 were analysed and are shown in table V.

TABLE V—CAUSES OF THE 10 DEATHS IN THE SERIES

Case	Cause of death	Time after operation
	Soon after operation—	
1	Postoperative sepsis with empyema.	4 months
2	Hæmatemesis from gastric ulcer	10 days from 1st stage
3	Bronchopneumonia	3 weeks ,, 2nd ,,
4	Bronchopneumonia	1 week ,, 1st ,,
5	Cardiorespiratory failure	1 week ,, ,, ,,
6	Doubtful	3 months ,, ,, ,,
	After discharge from hospital—	
7	Spread of disease	6 months
8	,,	5½ years
9	,,	1 year
10	Hæmoptysis, probably from same side	1½ years

Thus the immediate operative mortality is 6 (11% of the series of 54), the delayed 4 (7%) and the total 10 (18·5%). The case of hæmatemesis might be eliminated as having died from a cause outside the chest, but the operation cannot be exonerated from responsibility.

SEQUELÆ

Scoliosis.—It is difficult to prevent this deformity. In 62 radiograms examined at varying periods after thoracoplasty, concavity of the thoracic spine to the opposite side was slight or absent in 18 (29%), moderate in 27 (43·5%), advanced in 13 (21%) and greatly advanced in 4 (6·5%); a complete operation had been done in 6, 10, 8 and 4 of these cases respectively. The extent of scoliosis was assessed from the position of the curve and its angle with the vertical (slight, under 70°; moderate, 7–15°; advanced 15–30°; greatly advanced, over 30°). Probably only the greatly advanced deformity shows itself when the patient is dressed. Scoliosis may possibly aid collapse of the diseased lung by further narrowing the chest, but it has the disadvantage of increasing the reputation of the operation for deformity-production among those who may be asked to undergo it.

Lowering of vital capacity.—Very few of the quiescent cases are dyspnœic. Of 26 patients whose vital capacity was measured some time after operation, 18 had a V.C. of 2000 c.cm. or over; 1 had a V.C. of 3500 c.cm. after a six-rib thoracoplasty.

Symptomless bronchiectasis on the operated side.—Of 27 cases examined by bronchography at varying periods after the last stage, 5 showed early tuberculous bronchiectasis in the lower lobe, probably due to lobar collapse. In 2 other cases, after an interval of three years slight tubular bronchiectasis had appeared in the middle zone of one, and had become more definite in the base of the

Digitized by Google

other. Some patients (6 in this series) develop a mild saccular bronchiectasis in the upper lobe. None of these patients had symptoms of bronchiectasis when examined. It is possible, of course, that they may develop such symptoms as time goes on.

Psychological upsets.—Rarely a patient develops a feeling of inferiority after the operation and does not acquire the buoyancy which the improvement in his health would justify. Usually he was previously of a nervous temperament, was never keen on the operation, and subconsciously regards himself as deformed after it. Rather different is the patient who persists in regarding himself as in fragile health though the thoracoplasty may have been very successful; he has developed an anxiety about his health which is perhaps not remarkable after a lengthy illness.

CONTROL SERIES

The controls used are nearly all patients who refused thoracoplasty up to the end of March, 1939. The comparison is slightly favourable to them, because there were more of them in the earlier years than of patients who had thoracoplasties; some of the thoracoplasty patients, therefore, had more time in which to do badly. The distribution in years was as follows:

	THORACOPLASTIES		CONTROLS	
	Cases	and per cent.	Cases	and per cent.
1932 ..	1	(2)	0	(0)
1933 ..	7	(13)	1	(2)
1934 ..	8	(15)	5	(11·5)
1935 ..	7	(13)	10	(23)
1936 ..	11	(20)	5	(11·5)
1937 ..	6	(11)	4	(9)
1938–39	14	(26)	19	(43)
Total..	54		44	

Age-distribution is comparable in the two groups; most patients fell into the 17–25 and 26–35 age-groups. The average extent of the disease as judged by the radiogram did not seem to differ. Several cases previously recommended for operation who do not, by present standards, seem fair controls have not been included. The results in the controls are set out in table VI, and should be compared with those in table I.

TABLE VI—FINDINGS OF FOLLOW-UP INQUIRY MADE AT LEAST A YEAR AFTER THORACOPLASTY HAD BEEN ADVISED BUT REFUSED

—	All cases	Operation advised at least 3 years before
No. of cases	44	24
Dead	20 (45·5%)	14 (58%)
Going downhill ..	11 (25%)	5 (21%)
Active disease ..	6 (13·5%)	2 (8%)
Quiescent	7 (16%)	3 (13%)

Of the 7 controls now said to be quiescent 5 are reported to be working. Of these 7, 5 had cavities ranging from 1½ to 3 cm. in diameter, 1 was discharged with a partial A.P. and no obvious cavity, and 1 had no cavity and minimal disease and his sputum was negative on discharge. The controls who died after leaving hospital had lived for an average period of two years after refusing thoracoplasty.

CASES WITH SECONDARY INFECTIONS

The cases briefly considered below cannot be included in a review of tuberculous patients who have undergone thoracoplasty, because in them we are dealing not with the treatment of phthisis but with that of phthisis plus a complication.

Up to March, 1939, 8 secondarily infected empyemas were operated on; 3 of these patients are dead, 1 has active tuberculosis and a discharging sinus, 4 are fit and without active disease but still have a sinus. The pleural cavity was obliterated in none of these. Of those who died, 2 did so ten months and 1 six days after operation. Both the former developed a spread of tuberculosis in the opposite lung, and the latter had wound sepsis and presumably cardiorespiratory failure. Excluding him, an average of ten ribs were removed in each of the 8 patients. These cases help to justify the sense of discomfort felt by physicians and surgeons confronted by an empyema superimposed on tuberculosis of the lung.

One case of tuberculous empyema with active phthisis was treated by thoracoplasty. This man had a ten-rib operation and developed a pleurobronchial fistula, between stages, but is still alive 4½ years later. Thoracoplasty with removal of an unsuccessful wax inplant was performed in 2 cases; one patient's disease is arrested and he is working 6½ years afterwards. In the other an apical cavity was accidentally opened during the first stage and he died ten days later. Such an accident is not uncommon when an apicolysis has been done previously—we have had another case since—and does not depend on the skill of the operator. Thoracoplasty was carried out on 2 cases of infected extrapleural pneumothorax. One of these patients is untraced, though believed to be alive; the other died soon after the first stage from general toxæmia and sepsis with tuberculous spread to the opposite lung.

The 2 uncompleted thoracoplasties should be mentioned here; they have not been included in the body of the report because in both the intention of the surgeon was halted for reasons not deriving from the operation. One patient was considered to be psychologically unsuitable, after the first stage, and probably this conclusion should have been reached earlier; the other patient was advised to have bilateral partial thoracoplasty, but refused the second operation.

DISCUSSION

Of 54 patients with fibrocaseous tuberculosis affecting an average of over 2 lobes each, 35 (65%) have been rendered quiescent by thoracoplasty. This figure must be compared with 7 (16%) in a control series of 44 who did not have the operation. In each series most patients showed cavitation. Excluding immediate deaths, thoracoplasty apparently closed cavities in 84% of those who had had them. Unfortunately war-time conditions have prevented personal examination of the 7 controls said to be quiescent.

Of the 44 thoracoplasty cases still alive 28 (64%), and of the 35 who are quiescent 25 (71%), are known to be working. These results are good considering that before operation the patients were chronic invalids. Why are not 100% of quiescent cases at work? Undoubtedly there is a form of employment which each of them could manage—if he could find it. But often the patient has had a long period of sanatorium treatment and perhaps previous attempts to resume normal life have been interrupted by ill health. Moreover a long dorsal scar, a collapsed hemithorax and perhaps some scoliosis, however little outward deformity they produce when the patient is dressed, often make him (and sometimes his tuberculosis officer) feel that he is decidedly C3, whereas he may really be capable of quite hard work. His disability, real or supposed, cannot be kept hidden from prospective employers, who will often take back an old employee but are reluctant to engage men who are unknown to them. Colonisation would possibly be the answer, but in the most peaceful of times it cannot be provided for all.

Blood examinations (Houghton index, erythrocyte-sedimentation rate) probably act as a useful pointer to fitness for operation. In two or three cases, however, operation was indefinitely deferred because their blood seemed unduly poor, and I now feel they should have been given the benefit of thoracoplasty. In other words, though a patient should of course be made as fit as possible before operation, there may be a peak of improvement beyond which his disease will not allow him to rise, and at that point no laboratory figures should be allowed to offset the clinical indications for thoracoplasty.

The size of the original cavity did not influence the number of cases which became quiescent, though the death-rate was highest in those with the largest cavities. Of 12 patients who had a complete thoracoplasty 10 (83%) became quiescent; of 24 patients who had partial thoracoplasty only 16 (67%) became quiescent. The introduction of the Semb modification did not change the results of partial thoracoplasty for the better, but many more figures would be required to decide the value of this procedure. It is possible for a thoracoplasty case to leave hospital with positive sputum which later becomes

Digitized by Google

negative; this happened in 9 out of 13 cases, and confirms my opinion that the operation should be an incident in a period of sanatorium treatment and should not be regarded as an immediate cure in itself.

In the few examples given of thoracoplasty in complicated cases the results contrast unfavourably with those of patients who suffered from parenchymatous lung disease only.

SUMMARY

A series of 69 tuberculous patients on whom thoracoplasty was carried out at Colindale Hospital up to the end of March, 1939, is reviewed.

Of 54 patients who had parenchymatous disease only and were followed up after at least a year, 10 (18%) were dead, 2 (4%) were going down hill, 7 (13%) still had active disease and 35 (65%) were quiescent. The figures for 44 comparable controls were 45·5% dead, 25% going downhill, 13·5% with active disease and 16% quiescent.

Of 44 thoracoplasty patients still alive, 28 (64%) are now working.

No details of chest surgery are given.

The operations were performed by Mr. R. C. Brock, Mr. J. E. H. Roberts, Mr. N. R. Barrett, Mr. T. Holmes Sellors and the late Mr. H. P. Nelson. I should like to mention Dr. F. Heaf and Dr. L. E. Houghton who fostered the surgical unit at Colindale, and thank Dr. W. E. Snell, the medical superintendent, for his kind advice, Dr. W. Allen Daley, medical officer of health to the London County Council, for permission to publish this paper, and Miss L. Cornelius for her help in the follow-up.

REFERENCES

Carlson, H. A., Burns, H. A. and Wagensteen, O. H. (1939) *Minn. Med.* **22**, 294.
Dolley, F. S., Jones, J. C. and Paxton, J. R. (1939) *Amer. Rev. Tuberc.* **39**, 145.
Freedlander, S. O. and Wolpaw, S. E. (1937) *J. thorac. Surg.* **6**, 477.
Houghton, L. E. (1936) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 1246.
O'Brien, E. J., Day, J. C., Chapman, P. T. and Tuttle, W. M. (1940) *J. thorac. Surg.* **9**, 364.
Peters, L. S. and Cornish, P. G. (1938) *Amer. Rev. Tuberc.* **38**, 586.
Sommer, G. N. J. Jun. and Ehler, A. A. (1940) *Ibid.* **41**, 675.

Reviews of Books

La thoracoplastie élective

By J. ANGIRANY, L. MICHON et A. DE MICHEAUX. Paris: Masson et Cie. Pp. 125. $1.35.

MANY modifications have been made in the operation of thoracoplasty since it passed into common use and in this work the authors put forward a clear classification of their views, based on what must always be the ideal combination—the experiences of physician and surgeon working together over several years in the same sanatorium. The importance of obtaining a selective collapse is strongly set out and the authors aim at restricting the sacrifice of ribs and conserving a maximum of healthy lung tissue. This preference for a limited operation is possibly unduly stressed, as are their objections to total thoracoplasty, which they claim leaves the patient weak and very vulnerable to any intercurrent respiratory infection attacking the healthy lung. Undoubtedly the patient who has the minimum of effective collapse is at an advantage, but the natural tendency to do too little rather than too much often leads to an indifferent result. A partial or subtotal thoracoplasty supplemented by a phrenicectomy is here advocated in place of the total operation, though it is doubtful if this course would be supported by surgeons who have experienced trouble in the small residual area of uncollapsed lung at the base. Complementary thoracoplasty—a term applied to rib resection associated with an existing pneumothorax—is regarded favourably, since any improvement produced by the pneumothorax is maintained and the shock of operation and risk of basal spread are reduced. Substitution thoracoplasties can be used to replace a contraselective pneumothorax or may be added to an extrapleural pneumothorax which is either incomplete or is re-expanding too rapidly. The conditions for primary thoracoplasty (thoracoplastie d'emblée) are set out in detail and the weak points in selecting the right patient and assessing the character of the disease indicated. From the variety of methods of anæsthesia discussed it is clear that the authors have not decided on a standardised technique, though their leaning is towards carefully chosen basal narcotics. They describe the technical aspects of the operation in somewhat unnecessary detail, but the postoperative complications receive well-merited attention. The main text is devoid of illustrations or statistics, but there is a well-illustrated section of case-reports, dealing rather with "problem" cases than straightforward ones.

Toracoplastias

By JORGE A. TAIANA, Buenos Aires. Pp. 89.

IN this admirably produced and illustrated monograph presented as a thesis for his doctorate, Dr. Taiana surveys the evolution and practice of thoracoplasty. Analysis of 100 cases indicates the principles applied in selecting the suitable type of case and the extent of the operation to be performed. It is significant that with increasing experience the operative mortality shows a distinct drop—presumably owing to a more accurate selection of cases rather than to improvement in technique. Careful clinical and radiological investigation are essential, and the author also places considerable reliance on attempts to estimate the functional capacity of the lungs before operation; in the absence of a more simple method, he recommends bronchospirometry as introduced by Jacobæus as the most satisfactory procedure. Tomography which in this country is usually reserved for exceptional cases is used freely since Dr. Taiana holds that it enables the diseased area to be more accurately studied than does any other method and that it facilitates the planning of the operation. He also brings out the value of small preoperative blood-transfusions. He has carefully studied the method of action of thoracoplasty on the lung and shows that two main forms are now in use. The operation commonly practised aims at obtaining collapse of such a degree that the size of the affected area is reduced, immobility is obtained and mechanical strains relieved. In the other category are the new, more experimental, "elastic" operations which aim at encouraging healthy atelectatic lung—round a cavity, for example—to re-expand, fill in areas where tissue has been lost and compensate for the cicatrising effect of healing lesions. The failure of thoracoplasty to achieve its desired effect in some cases justifies the consideration of such other methods as drainage of cavities, obstruction of bronchi, excision of lung and so on. These ancillary procedures are in fact being given a good trial in many clinics.

As a review of the development and present position of thoracoplasty this monograph makes excellent reading.

General Bacteriology

By D. B. SWINGLE, professor of bacteriology and dean of the division of science, Montana State College. London: Chapman and Hall. Pp. 313. 16s.

Is bacteriology a branch of biological science or is it a mere tool for other sciences without any real status of its own? The answer to this question in the preface to this book would almost certainly be that at least nine out of ten practitioners and teachers alike think of bacteriology only as a convenient means to diagnosis. Professor Swingle is first and all the time a biologist, so that his point of view is wide; he has the American gift of orienting his subject to its broadest issues, and can write about life in relation to other life without bothering too much about the infinitesimal part of bacteriology which covers human disease. The student who masters this book will not be able to repeat the details of the Wassermann test but he will be able to follow intelligently any antigen-antibody reaction. He will learn easily and with pleasure much about the bacteriology of soil, milk, food and water, and how bacteria can be trained in commerce to do a specific and highly complicated job of organic chemistry. The author thinks that students should be biologists before tackling specialised lines like medical bacteriology; and our own medical curriculum does lip-service to this belief by supplying a small antigenic dose of biology before the student is swamped in other work. It is doubtful whether beginners in this country will respond to Professor Swingle's defence of classifications: it is well to know that blue-green algæ are the bacteria's nearest relatives but it is not so easy to remember whether a yeast belongs to the genus zygo or schizosaccharomyces.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, MAY 31, 1941

FRIENDLY FOREIGN DOCTORS

THE debate in Parliament on May 13[1] may do something to clear the air in regard to the difficulties which have arisen in making full and rapid use of the medical men and women from enemy and occupied countries who have sought refuge with us. It was clear that some of the speakers had an imperfect understanding of all the ramifications of this problem. Even the reply by Miss HORSBURGH, parliamentary secretary to the Ministry of Health, left some of them unexplained. Laymen might be excused for suspecting that professional obstruction was causing the delay, since it is true that the British Medical Association resisted, in the pre-war years, a too free absorption of refugee practitioners coming to this country with the object of acquiring British qualifications and gaining complete and permanent freedom to practise medicine here; and even then the leaders of the association had difficulty in convincing the rank and file of the profession that they had not yielded too much. It is equally true, however, that the Central Medical War Committee was urging the employment of foreign practitioners on the Government long before the regulations were made which authorised their employment and before the Robinson Committee specifically recommended it. The suggestion, therefore, by medical Members of Parliament that some of the delay might be attributed to an unsympathetic attitude on the part of the central committee was not justifiable.

It is regrettable that the absorption of foreign practitioners, once it became possible, should have been so slow. Even the Ministry's figures seem to be tentative and provisional, but it appears to have been admitted that the number of such practitioners in the country is about 1350, and that not more, and probably less, than 200–250 had been placed after four months' endeavour.[2] By that time, however, the machine had begun to work smoothly and 100–150 are now being passed through each week. There is still room for acceleration, but, as Miss Horsburgh pointed out, no part of the "vetting" of foreign applicants is dispensable. They must be acceptable to the employing body, they must be placed where they are really needed, their qualifications must be satisfactory, their proficiency in the English language must be adequate (despite rather flippant parliamentary remarks on this subject) and their loyalty to the Allied cause must be beyond question. Different authorities are, and must be, concerned with these requirements, and it is not necessarily a waste of time that one of them, the Central Medical War Committee, should act as a clearing house for the others. The procrastination has occurred in the operation of the machine. The circular (No. 2312) of the Ministry of Health giving sanction to the employment of such medical men and women in hospitals was not issued until March 17. Hospital authorities were not immediately convinced that these doctors would be acceptable, especially when their engagement might entail the removal of some of their existing and experienced British doctors to the fighting services. When they did take steps they found to their consternation that a post they had hoped to fill quickly must remain vacant for as long as two months before the practitioner was finally approved at the centre. It was pointed out in the debate that the delay was mainly at the Home Office, where the credentials of the doctor as an alien are looked into, but it was cogently remarked that everything that the Home Office could by any means ascertain should already have been known to them, since most of these men and women had already been in our midst for a long time. The truth appears to be that the Home Office is not the only Government department concerned, and that the blockage occurs in another office which already has an unenviable reputation in this respect, and which was not mentioned in Parliament. Another difficulty which was ignored has arisen from the fixed proportion of foreign doctors to total staff which may be allowed in any one institution. At first sight it seems reasonable that not more than ten per cent. of the medical staff should be aliens in hospitals over 100 beds in size and not more than twenty per cent. in smaller hospitals, these being the proportions laid down in the Ministry's circular. But many special hospitals, which have even greater staffing difficulties than general hospitals, carry a small number of medical officers in proportion to their bed accommodation. They seldom have the five or ten doctors necessary, if their accommodation is respectively under or over 100 beds, before the employment of even one foreign doctor is permissible. For instance, a large tuberculosis organisation controlling nearly 2000 institutional beds has not one institution which could comply with the Ministry's requirements, and is yet anxious to give employment to doctors from abroad. It seems reasonable that such an organisation should be regarded as a simple unit for this purpose, provided that there are sufficient safeguards against excessive staffing with foreign doctors in any one institution.

When all these impediments have been overcome there still remains the fact that doctoring on the continent of Europe is not just the same as it is here, a fact brought out by Prof. M. GREENWOOD on p. 706. The training and experience of foreign practitioners may be better or worse than ours but it is different; and they are accustomed to deal with people with other traditions and outlook. Many of them have specialised in a way which would not qualify them to rank as specialists in this country, but has nevertheless unfitted them to cope immediately with the general work expected of a resident medical officer in a general hospital. Some time must elapse before they can pull their full weight in the posts now open to them. It would be foolish, on the strength of one or two exceptional instances known to members of Parliament, for anyone to suppose that British-trained doctors can be replaced straight away, and on a large scale, by foreign ones without at least a temporary loss of efficiency. Hospitals are ready, however, to make the necessary adjustments as soon as the machinery for recruitment is tightened up.

1. See *Lancet*, May 24, 1941, p. 678.
2. In his address opening the G.M.C. session on May 27 the President said that there are now 294 names on the temporary register of practitioners from the Empire, the U.S.A., and Allied and enemy European countries.

Digitized by Google

THE SCOPE OF THORACOPLASTY

MANY physicians are still reluctant to submit their patients with pulmonary tuberculosis to an operation that they regard as being both dangerous and mutilating, but thoracoplasty has nevertheless become established as the mainstay of active treatment for cases in which pneumothorax or any of its allied intrapleural manœuvres have failed to bring about the desired result. A general survey was given by Mr. BRUCE DICK in a Honyman Gillespie lecture reported later. On another page Dr. HURFORD records the results of 69 thoracoplasties performed at Colindale Hospital between 1933 and 1939, and gives a detailed review of the 54 patients suffering from parenchymatous disease. The follow-up was made at least a year after the last stage and the results show that 65% were then quiescent, 13% still had active disease, 4% were going downhill and 18% had died (6 out of the 10 deaths occurred immediately or soon after operation). Of the 44 patients known to be alive a year after the operation, 65% were working, including 2 patients with active disease. A control series of 44 patients in whom thoracoplasty was advised but refused revealed 16% with quiescent disease, while 46% had died. HURFORD'S figures show that thoracoplasty performed by skilled hands on patients who have been expertly selected for the operation does not carry such a terrifying mortality as many people have supposed.

The type of disease requiring collapse or relaxation therapy varies within wide limits. It embraces, at one end of the scale, a patient with acute fulminating phthisis in whose interests even the artificial pneumothorax needle should be used with the utmost caution, and at the other extreme the robust and healthy looking consumptive who has satisfied the criteria for constitutional quiescence, but whose cavity is still patent and whose sputum remains positive. Artificial pneumothorax holds and will continue to hold a pre-eminent position in the control of recent disease and in cases where the pleural cavity is free from adhesions. It is for the chronic fibroid and adherent type of phthisis that thoracoplasty has hitherto been reserved, and operation is usually withheld until all evidence of activity has been excluded. May it not be that in many such patients the operation is performed too late and that too much is expected of it? It is hard to see how even a well-planned and extensive thoracoplasty can bring about firm healing of a thick-walled fibrotic cavity. It can deform it and convert it from a sphere into a slit, but so far there is scanty evidence that complete and permanent healing has resulted. The post-mortem material for this research is not often obtained and only from this aspect can we determine the full success of the operation. Collapse of both healthy and diseased tissue is the basis on which thoracoplasty is founded, and this principle has been aimed at in the standard operations. There is, however, another aspect which has been given recent prominence in the works of such authorities as CORYLLOS and MONALDI, and is further noted in two monographs reviewed in this issue. It is the possibility of utilising healthy but atelectatic lung in the process of healing. The space which constitutes a tuberculous cavity does not always represent the actual amount of tissue lost; distension and centrifugal traction may account for much of its size, and as a result the cavity wall may contain a good deal of collapsed but otherwise normal lung tissue. If these "dynamic" effects can be relieved, the healthy tissue will re-expand and occupy some of the space lost by ulceration and will compensate for the shrinkage that occurs in the normal healing process of fibrosis. The "static" effects which are the result of complete and final cicatrisation and sclerosis cannot be compensated for in this way, and require the more usual form of thoracoplasty rather than an elastic procedure which might succeed in the dynamic type of lesion. If this distinction could be made clinically, it is possible that an increased field for surgery would be provided, but there are obvious difficulties. ANGIRANY and his colleagues stress the value of kymography in detecting the degree of movement among the tissues in the diseased area, while TAIANA has found that extensive use of tomography helps to assess the extent and condition of the lesions.

In any operation on a tuberculous patient there is always the possibility of flaring up a hitherto quiescent focus or an unsuspected active lesion, and most of the attention in selecting suitable patients is directed towards making sure that any active or exudative element is minimal. Extrapleural pneumothorax, when it was revived a few years ago, was regarded as a potential bridge over the gap between acute and chronic disease. It was worthy of the extended trial that has been given it, and, even though it has been found wanting in many respects owing to various complications, it has led to some relaxation of the rigid rules that governed the selection of cases for thoracoplasty and widened the scope of the latter. The problem of assessing activity cannot always be settled today by the most careful clinical and radiological examination. Detailed study of the blood picture (including the differential white-cell count, von Bonsdorf count and sedimentation-rate), as advocated by HOUGHTON, has a definite value and might well be given a wider application. Thoracoplasty can only be used to combat the earlier type of disease if we can forecast with stricter accuracy which patient is likely to go wrong. This will tax to the utmost our clinical acumen and all our laboratory resources, but the collating of all forms of evidence may enable the student of constitutional medicine to point out the safe way.

THE NATIONAL LOAF

IN its first memorandum on bread[1] the accessory food factors committee of the Lister Institute and Medical Research Council advocated the use of wheat flour in which 80–85% of the grain was extracted instead of the usual 70–75% as a step to improve the health of the nation, and they also recommended that calcium should be added to bread. The Government adopted the second recommendation but not the first and announced their decision to fortify white flour with vitamin B_1 and calcium. A year has passed but the bakers have still not received from the millers flour containing either added vitamin B_1 or calcium and there seems no certainty when they will. Meanwhile the Government, without much enthusiasm, have adopted a loaf baked from 85% extraction flour without added calcium as the national loaf and

1. See *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 143.

Digitized by Google

are encouraging us to eat it. But they have not explained the situation, and the public are inclined to suspect that some sort of war-time substitute is being offered them. Few people have grasped that the national loaf is probably the best bread, judged on its food value, that they have ever eaten, for it has been selected after a most careful scrutiny of the nutritive value of the different parts of the wheat grain. In milling white flour 70–75% of the grain is used, leaving at least 25% of the grain not normally used for human food. If we are going to eat 85% of the grain we are going to eat another 10 parts out of the usually unconsumed 25 parts, but obviously we have a choice as to which 10 parts we choose, and it is on the choice of these 10 parts that great care has been lavished. On another page is published a second memo on bread from the M.R.C. in which the parts of the grain to be included in the 85% extraction flour are defined in detail, and we are told the reasons for the choice.

These reasons were not all nutritional; the æsthetic one of providing the whitest possible loaf compatible with nutritive excellence was never lost sight of. "The loaf is cream coloured and brings you the cream of the wheat" might be used as a slogan to express the ideal of the Ministry of Food's advisers in their wish to comply with what is believed to be the prevailing popular taste. The digestibility of the loaf also received attention, and a low content of fibre or so-called roughage, not more than half that of wholemeal, was fixed so that delicate digestive tracts should not be irritated. In 85% flour, as defined in the memo, the purely nutritive advantages which are undisputed are the higher content of vitamin B_1, of the vitamin–B_2 complex, of iron, and of protein of good quality. There is one admitted drawback: the browner the flour the more it contains of phytic acid and its derivatives, whose action is to precipitate and make unusable not only the scanty calcium in the bread itself but also that in the rest of the diet. There is little of these substances in white flour; in 85% extraction flour there is a good deal more but only about half as much as in wholemeal. It was because of the extra phytic acid that the M.R.C. committee originally advocated the addition of calcium to the 85% flour which they were recommending. Most dietitians agree that it would be a good thing to add calcium to white flour, since there is an insufficiency of calcium in small-income diets containing much bread, but the reason for adding it to higher extraction flours is much more cogent, and there can be no serious argument against it from the trade since the millers are already in the habit of "improving" the baking properties of flour by adding acid calcium phosphate in about the same amount as it is now recommended to add calcium carbonate. In self-raising flour the amount of calcium salt habitually added is much greater.

When the M.R.C.'s new memo has been read, the reader is left wondering why the policy of fortifying white bread with vitamin B_1 should still be pursued by the Government. The arguments for adopting 85% extraction flour with added calcium for universal consumption as soon as present stocks of white flour are exhausted seem overwhelming. Both the national (85%) loaf and a fortified white one promise extra vitamins but the national loaf provides others besides B_1. Further, the supply of protein in our present diet is meagre, and the opportunity to introduce more protein of better quality by a simple change in our most widely used foodstuff should not be missed. Lastly there is the need of shipping space. In the last war this imperative necessity drove the extraction of flour to 95%; a general advance to 85% now would afford an appreciable relief. Against the change can only be set popular prejudice (much of which will go when everyone has sampled the national loaf), the better keeping qualities of white flour, and an understandable reluctance to scrap the machinery which is now producing vitamin B_1 cheaply and on a large scale.

Annotations

A GERMAN WAY OF DETECTING METALLIC FOREIGN BODIES

ON May 16 a speaker on the German radio described a new device by which, he claimed, bullets, shell splinters, needles and other metal objects can be readily located. This metal-finder, developed by the firm of Siemens and their medical advisers, depends on the use of a high-frequency oscillator of small intensity. The tuning coil of a small short-wave transmitter is fitted into a sterilisable porcelain probe, 10 cm. long and 10 mm. in diameter; if this coil approaches a metallic substance—such as a splinter in the operation area—the inductance of the coil will change, and hence so will the frequency of the transmitter. The change of frequency, which may be very minute, can be made audible by combining these oscillations with those of a second short-wave transmitter oscillating at a slightly different frequency, and so obtaining oscillations at the beat frequency, amplifying them and passing them to a loud-speaker. The apparatus has an equally good reaction to all metals, including the large group of light metals now being increasingly used which cannot be located by magnetism. It is also extremely sensitive and can trace the minutest particles. Tests carried out during more than a hundred operations have proved its worth, and so far it has never failed, even in such delicate cases as the localisation of a sewing needle in the lungs or a splinter the size of a pin's head in the knee-joint. On the contrary "such difficult operations can only be attempted with the hope of certain success," said the broadcaster, "with the aid of the metal-finder." The apparatus is so sensitive that all metal instruments within a 10 cm. radius must be removed while the probe is in use; porcelain towel-clips have therefore been introduced and have proved satisfactory. The Germans are hoping to begin distribution of the apparatus to hospitals and field hospitals within the next few months.

THE STORED BLOOD-CELL

THE increasing use of blood-derivatives as transfusion fluids makes it necessary to keep in mind that none of them has all the therapeutic properties of fresh blood. To carry oxygen red blood-cells still capable of functioning are needed. It is now generally admitted that the cells of stored blood deteriorate with age, and that as Whitby [1] puts it their survival-time in the recipient is a function of their fragility This does not mean that blood stored for seven or eight weeks may not be used in an emergency, for such blood has often been given with benefit, though it has also produced reactions. The real question is how long blood can be stored and still retain a large part of its therapeutic value without becoming at the same time risky to administer. Crosbie and Scarborough [2] have studied the progressive spherocytosis and the individual variations in blood during

1. Whitby, L. E. H. *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* March, 1941, p. 257.
2. Crosbie, A. and Scarborough, H. *Edinb. med. J.* April, 1941, p. 253.

Digitized by Google

storage and in the main agree with earlier workers as to the time of the stored erythrocyte's change of life. The final test, however, is to watch the behaviour of the stored cells in vivo, and we have already noted [3] how this may be done with the ABO and MN factors. This method has been used several times; Mollison and Young,[4] for example, have followed the fate of 26 transfusions given to 20 patients and estimated the number and nature of donor cells by differential agglutination. They conclude that a high proportion of cells stored in the standard glucose-citrate-saline solution up to 18 days survive in the recipient probably as long as do fresh cells; if the blood is 20 days or more old cell destruction in the recipient is more rapid, though a diminished number of cells still survive for many days or even weeks.[5] With blood seven or eight weeks old jaundice is fairly common. A. S. Weiner's much-quoted view that a day in the ice-chest is equivalent to six in the blood-stream is probably exaggerated. It seems, then, that most of the laboratory and clinical evidence supports the three-weeks time-limit for storage; we can be reasonably sure that blood stored for less than this time will not cause either more or more severe reactions than fresh blood, nor will its therapeutic properties be seriously impaired.

UNRECOGNISED CYSTICERCOSIS

MACARTHUR has held for some years [6] that cysticercus cellulosæ, the larva of the tapeworm *Tænia solium*, is commoner in Britain and has more serious effects on man than has been suspected. He early noted that in the Army about 100 new cases of epilepsy were occurring annually in men stationed abroad who had previously been well and came of healthy stock. Moreover, occasional cysticercus infections had been reported, and all the men so affected had this type of epileptic history. It was arranged that all epileptic cases among soldiers should be admitted to Millbank Hospital and MacArthur found,[7] among 22 consecutive admissions for epilepsy, that cysticercus cysts were present in 12. In addition to fits, the patients showed paralyses and mental disturbances ranging from a tendency to "act silly" to acute mania, melancholia, delusional insanity and dementia præcox.[8] MacArthur's suggestion that a search of hospitals and other institutions would reveal hundreds of infections was received with scepticism; yet his own control investigations,[9] made on fleeting visits to mental hospitals, disclosed several unsuspected cysticercus infections and add weight to his suspicion that many more would be revealed by a systematic search such as he has in mind. Patients with a good family history who had developed epilepsy in adult life, after service or residence abroad, would have to be submitted to X-ray examination of the whole body at intervals over a period of years. MacArthur finds that while these parasites live they may harm their host little. This is confirmed by Evans,[10] who has published radiograms showing hundreds of calcified cysts in the muscles of the thigh, arm and shoulder of a man who, after three days in hospital following a fit, attended the Highland games at Crieff and took second place in the long jump. When cysts die they absorb fluid from the host's tissues, increase in size and if they lie in the brain cause increasing damage. In a cyst which lies near the surface the tenseness can be felt, and the fluid and scolex are ejected forcibly when it is opened. When cysts are present in large numbers a temporary diffuse swelling of the affected muscles appears which give to a spare man the aspect of a professional weight-lifter. Death and swelling bring new cysts to light from time to time. After death the scolex alone or the whole cyst wall may calcify; and only then does the radiogram take its place in diagnosis. Eosinophilia is not helpful in the established disease. Even when nothing can be done for the patient it is important to establish the diagnosis. If the epileptic has children it relieves his fear that they will suffer from a hereditary taint. It also takes his illness out of the category of "constitutional" (in which true epilepsy is classed) into one attributable to military service, so that he is no longer in danger of losing his few shillings of reservist pay. The oftener these infections are recognised the greater is the opportunity to estimate the effects of parasiticidal treatment. This is not easy, because whether treated or not most surface cysts disappear in time, sometimes rapidly, with or without calcification; thus there is often a stage—before another set of the cysts already in the body swell up—in which there is no evidence of the infection. A drug to be safe must kill the parasite without causing its distension, and this does not seem an impossible hope seeing that many men with advanced infections have never been ill or missed a game of hockey or football. There is no good evidence that the cysticercus is necessarily introduced into the body by auto-infection; most patients give no history of having harboured a tapeworm. The eastern custom of using human manure in the growing of vegetables is suspected of providing a source, but there is also evidence that ascaris and oxyuris eggs may be air-borne. The onchosphere's ample coating suggests that the egg is well fitted to withstand drying while blowing about in the dust. The last annual report on the health of the Army in India contains only one record of epileptiform fits associated with cysticercus infection; it would be valuable to know whether this fall in incidence has followed special hygiene or prophylaxis. In the last 7 years this syndrome has been reported from Peiping, Singapore and Madras, and a thorough search might well reveal cases among our own general public.

THE MIND OF THE CRETIN

AT one time it was believed that if a cretin was given adequate quantities of thyroid early enough his mental and physical development would be normal. Then the pendulum swung over, and it was generally held that, though physical development might be normal as long as the patient was getting thyroid, normal mental growth was seldom, if ever, attained. Goodkind and Higgins,[1] of Boston, having under their care twenty-three cretins who had been receiving thyroid for periods ranging from 5½ to 24 years, decided to settle this question. To prove thyroid deficiency, the thyroid treatment of twenty-one of the patients was omitted for 8 weeks; the blood-cholesterol and basal metabolism were estimated after 4 weeks and again at the end of the 8-week period. In most patients these laboratory tests demonstrated hypothyroidism after 4 weeks and in all after 8 weeks. The blood-cholesterol level is well established as an index of thyroid insufficiency, hypothyroidism being accompanied by hypercholesterolæmia. They were able to show a close correlation between blood-cholesterol levels and basal metabolic rates, thus establishing that either test may be accepted as a convenient measure of thyroid function. They grouped their patients according to their intelligence quotients (thyroid was being given at the time of the tests) and found that six had normal intelligence, four of these having an I.Q. above 100; six were of low normal intelligence with I.Q.s between 72 and 87; and eleven were retarded, with I.Q.s below 70. Thus the analysis shows that normal mentality can and does occur in a fair proportion of treated cretins, and it would be natural to suppose

3. See *Lancet*, 1939, **2**, 1326.
4. Mollison, P. L. and Young, I. M. *Quart. J. exp. Physiol.* 1940, **30**, 313.
5. Mollison and Young, *Lancet*, 1941, **1**, 420.
6. MacArthur, W. P. *Trans. R. Soc. trop. Med. Hyg.* 1933, **26**, 525.
7. *Ibid*, 1933, **27**, 326.
8. *Ibid*, 1934, **27**, 343.
9. *Brit. J. Radiol.* May, 1941, p. 183.
10. Evans, R. A. *Trans. R. Soc. trop. Med. Hyg.* 1939, **32**, 549.

1. Goodkind, R. P. and Higgins, H. L. *New Engl. J. Med.* April 24, 1941, p. 722.

Digitized by Google

that the fortunate ones were diagnosed and treated early; Goodkind and Higgins shatter this notion. The age of the beginning of treatment was earlier, on the whole, in those with retarded intelligence than in those who were mentally normal. This can be partly explained by another of their findings—that the degree of mental defect does not correspond to the degree of thyroid deficiency as measured by the dose of thyroid needed to maintain normal metabolism. Severe mental defect is likely to be noticed earlier than the insidious physical characteristics of cretinism. Physical growth was found to bear a rough relation to mental development: the mean I.Q. was higher in the eleven patients with normal physical growth than in the twelve dwarfs in the series, but three of the dwarf group had I.Q.s above 87 and five of normal size were mentally retarded. In other words, the mental defect is not due to the thyroid lack but is congenital, and probably produced by the same cause as the athyria. Thus thyroid, though it may be expected to quicken the mental processes of a cretin, cannot make good the coexisting mental defect. There is nothing new in this conception, which indeed has long been accepted; but the inquiry has cleared the ground and established finally that congenital mental defect is not an essential part of cretinism.

Another important fact emerged. One patient in the series was found to be no longer a cretin at the time of the study. Three years before his basal metabolism had dropped from +10 to −21% after 56 days without thyroid; at the time of the study thyroid was withdrawn for 7 months without inducing any change in his normal basal metabolism and blood-cholesterol. This seems to dispose of the old saying: "Once a cretin always a cretin."

JUGULAR COMPRESSION IN DIAGNOSIS

COUGHING and straining have long been known to exaggerate motor, sensory and sphincter functions in patients with spinal-cord tumours and other spinal lesions, and ventriculography sometimes leaves the patient who has internal hydrocephalus resulting from a tumour with exaggerated symptoms. These effects are due, respectively, to raising and lowering the pressure above the lesion, the change in equilibrium causing local distortion, and consequently fresh signs and even catastrophe. These observations are the basis of the jugular-compression test, which can be performed manually, or, with more control, by means of a sphygmomanometer cuff about the neck. Naffziger and Jones [1] used manual compression of the jugulars to differentiate spinal root pain caused by tumours (such as neoplasm or herniated intervertebral disc) from that produced by other, non-mechanical, lesions. Dr. R. B. Aird, addressing the American Neurological Association [2] reported on the use of compression by the cuff in a series of 100 patients with neurological disorders, throwing new light on the uses and limitations of the test. The cuff can be applied with the patient either sitting or lying prone; the advantage of the prone rather than the supine position is not explained. The patient is assured that the test is harmless and painless, and the pressure is then raised to 40 mm. Hg and maintained at that level for 10 minutes. During that time the examiner, who of course must be closely familiar with the neurological findings before the test, must examine the nervous system thoroughly, noting any new signs and any change in signs already present. Significant changes are likely to appear late in the period of compression. When the compression is released the nervous signs should be checked again; responses return quickly to their original level and Aird finds that the recovery changes are often even more convincing than those elicited during compression. The test was regarded as giving a positive result when it caused exaggeration of some sign or symptom already present or produced some new sign or symptom. In his 100 cases there were 45 space-occupying lesions (tumours of the brain, tumours of the spinal cord and herniations of the intervertebral discs); in 41 of these the compression test gave positive results. There were 28 cases in which tumours had been suspected but disproved, and in all of these the results were negative. Among 27 cases without tumours (degenerative diseases 6, convulsive states 12, post-traumatic head syndrome 8, and acute cerebral concussion 1) only one positive result was obtained, and that was in the case of acute cerebral concussion. Aird warns against accepting negative results as valid on the basis of this series. Only proved and disproved cases of tumour were included; in doubtful cases it may well be that signs too slight to establish a diagnosis may also be too slight to give a positive response to the test. As signs become more pronounced with the progress of the disease the test may also become positive. He reports 2 cases in which the test was of great service to the patient. In one, a student with a cerebral tumour blocking the foramen of Monro, the jugular compression test alone established the site of the tumour—an oligodendroglioma which was successfully removed. In the second case the test disposed of a diagnosis of cholecystitis and established the diagnosis of spinal tumour, and the level at which it was found. The signs likely to be accentuated or produced by the test are facial paresis, asymmetry of deep reflexes, visual-field defects, abnormal reflexes, paresis, nystagmus, inequality of pupils, hypo-æsthesia and aphasia. Aird considers the dangers negligible, except in patients with suspected tumour of the brain-stem or posterior fossa who are always in danger from the effects of sudden strain. In the discussion following Aird's paper Dr. J. B. Ayer doubted the safety of the test also in cases of aneurysm, hæmangioma or advanced vascular degeneration. Aird, however, considers that these are not contra-indications, since the change in pressure occurs only in the venous and extra-arterial spaces and is too low to approach even the lowest pressures in the arterial system. As changes in intracranial pressure are universally propagated through the cranium, the test is not likely to be of value in supratentorial tumours which have not caused internal hydrocephalus, but when used with caution it may throw a little light on the exact anatomical diagnosis of brain-stem or spinal-cord lesions.

1. Naffziger, H. C. and Jones, O.W. *Arch. Neurol. Psychiat.* 1935, 33, 941.
2. Aird, R. B. *Ibid*, April, p. 633.

THE RIGHT AMOUNT OF FLUORINE

THE distribution of endemic human fluorosis is being studied closely in Great Britain.[1] Badger has noted [2] that endemic fluorosis is found in at least 25 of the United States, and that clinical human fluorosis has spread beyond endemic areas, owing to the increasing use of fluorine in sprays used on agricultural pests attacking foodstuffs. He thinks fluorosis is becoming a problem not only for the dentist and public-health worker but for the general practitioner and the pædiatrician. A further study of domestic water and dental caries has been made by Dean and his colleagues [3] on 2832 children between the ages of 12 and 14 in eight communities in the suburbs of Chicago; this showed the usual low rate of dental caries associated with the use of fluoride waters. The fluorine content in such waters was low, approaching only the minimum threshold for mottled enamel; at such levels stained teeth as an æsthetic problem did not arise. There is no cure for dental mottling due to fluorosis, since the enamel-forming cells cease to function when calcification is complete. Prevention must depend largely on an altered water-supply.

1. Wilson, D. C. *Lancet*, Feb. 15, 1941, p. 211; see also p. 216.
2. Badger, D. C. Supplement to the Practitioner's Library of Medicine and Surgery, London, 1940, chap. 28.
3. Dean, H. T., Jay, P., Arnold, F. A. and Elvove, E. *Publ. Hlth Rep., Wash.* 56, 761.

Digitized by Google

In an endemic area local wells may contain much fluorine while water from lakes and rivers is often free. The fluorine content of a water-supply can be diluted until it lies below the minimum level for mottling (1 part per million of fluorine). Distilled or cistern waters are free from fluorine, and it can also be filtered out cheaply and effectively through calcined bones. Observers in various parts of the world have noted the apatite in igneous rocks as a source of fluorine, but the fluorine inquiry [4] undertaken in the United Kingdom by the Geological Survey (as part of a war-time study of underground sources of water) is probably the first attempt to determine the source of fluorine in sedimentary rocks with a view to preventing fluorosis. Attention has hitherto been largely centred on the toxic manifestations which follow excessive absorption of fluorine. But the optimum intake, which is possibly more important, has not yet been determined. There seems to be no doubt that fluorine protects against dental caries; Dean and others in America [5] and Wilson [6] in England have shown that in areas where fluorine is known to be present in the rocks the inhabitants show a relative immunity to dental caries apart from the presence of mottled enamel. Bromehead [4] has described apatite as one of the chief accessory minerals composing the Island of Lewis, where the excellence of children's teeth has been reported by King.[7] Adequate amounts of fluorine may thus be valuable in the diet of growing children, but nobody knows how much they are getting now. The distribution of fluorine in English foodstuffs has not yet been studied by modern methods—we do not even know the distribution of fluorine in different parts of grain, an important point in view of the demineralisation produced by the higher grades of milling.

TRICHINIASIS IN ANIMALS AND MAN

ALTHOUGH trichiniasis is not uncommon in the United States and in Germany and Poland, there have been very few recorded cases or outbreaks in Great Britain. Since the end of last year, however, over 200 cases have been reported, with epidemic incidence in Wolverhampton and district, around Penrith and in Birmingham. Dr. Paul B. Beeson, of Harvard, speaking at the Royal Society of Medicine on May 23, said that many animals, including the cat, dog and pig are naturally susceptible to trichiniasis. In America, trichiniasis in the pig has been as high as 5% in large cities where the pigs are fed on unboiled garbage and swill. Boiling the garbage, which has been a legal obligation in this country only since 1932, largely prevents pig trichiniasis. Infestation of rats is endemic in certain parts of this country—Professor Leiper said later that 25% of London rats are infested—and pigs are probably occasionally infected from eating rat-carcases, but more commonly from eating raw scraps of infested pork. Infection is not transmitted by fæces. Infection of man from pork can be prevented by heating the meat at 60° C., by refrigeration at −15° C. for 20 days or by brine-curing; refrigeration at 0° C. must be continued for several months to be effective. After they have penetrated the intestinal wall of a human host the growing trichinella larvæ become arrested in the muscle capillaries and encyst themselves; they may survive for 15–20 years in skeletal muscle. The classical clinical features are fever, œdema of the eyes, muscle-pains and eosinophilia, but in Dr. Beeson's view the syndrome probably indicates an uncommon and severe form of the infection; there must be many mild and latent infections which could be detected either by a differential blood-count or by the more specific immunological tests. Of these the skin-test is most easily applicable. Working with Colonel Cecil Maddock of the Ministry of Health, he has made a recent survey in which 101 known contacts of trichiniasis cases were skin-tested: 12 gave positive reactions. Of these, 9 gave a history of a recent mild influenza-like attack with fatigue, malaise and aches in the limbs. This finding, together with the American records which show that only 600 clinical cases are reported annually although autopsy surveys give incidences varying from 3 to 27%, proves that patients with the classical syndrome constitute only a small fraction of those affected. The clinical manifestations of infection in a community will depend partly on the size of the infecting dose, which, since the worm cannot go on reproducing itself in the same host, is limited by the number of larvæ ingested. They also depend on the susceptibility of the population; there is a natural resistance to infection, so that of 6 men eating infected pork, 1 will develop the classical syndrome, 1 will have a mild attack like influenza and 4 will become latently infected. But if there is no acquired resistance from previous latent or clinical infection—and one attack usually confers immunity—a susceptible population suddenly exposed to the risk of infection will produce a high incidence of clinical cases. The recent epidemics in this country can be explained in several ways: owing to war-time restrictions the older sows (which are much more likely to have been infected from eating rat-carcases because greater age means greater opportunity) have been killed to make sausages; then, a smaller percentage of meat in the sausage has meant more infected sausages; and finally the sausages have been eaten, either raw or insufficiently cooked, by a highly susceptible population.

Prof. R. T. Leiper, who has been organising research into the agricultural side of the problem, told the meeting that in Wolverhampton 2 out of 149 rats examined were infected, in Penrith 9 out of 194 and in Pembrokeshire none out of 19. Infection has also been demonstrated in the cat; and incidence in cats may prove to be a good indicator of endemic infection among rats. German statistics show about 2% of trichiniasis among pigs, sows being more commonly affected than hogs. (Dr. Beeson remarked that American figures did not show any sex predilection in man.) Miss M. Young had examined the diaphragms of over 4000 pigs from suspected areas with negative results; but in 47 human autopsies recent or long-standing infections had been found in 6; these cases came from the Wolverhampton or Birmingham districts. Studies in other areas are being arranged. Miss Phyllis Clapham thought it unwise to regard a 7-day incubation period in man as being constant because of the different rate of development of larvæ in different hosts. Mr. J. W. G. Leiper described the high but transient eosinophilia which follows experimental infection in the pig, and Mr. W. P. Rogers mentioned the increased creatinine excretion in infested animals which might have practical applications.

4. Bromehead, C. N. *Lancet*, May 24, p. 673.
5. Dean, Jay, Arnold, McClure, F. J. and Elvove, *Publ. Hlth Rep. Wash.* 1939, **54**, 862.
6. *Lancet*, March 22, 1941, p. 375.
7. King, J. D. *Lancet*, 1938, **2**, 109; *Spec. Rep. Ser. med. Res. Coun., Lond.* 1940, No. 241.

Prof. J. A. RYLE has been appointed consultant adviser in medicine to the Minister of Health for the Emergency Hospital and Medical Services. Dr. N. M. GOODMAN and Dr. V. D. ALLISON, medical officers of the Ministry of Health, have been appointed deputy senior medical officers.

Mr. R. H. P. ORDE, who died on Saturday last, at the age of 74, was a doughty champion of the voluntary hospital principle. Soundly trained in hospital management in London and Newcastle-on-Tyne, he learned, with Sir Napier Burnett, the elements of a wider coöperation under the Red Cross, and was Lord Sankey's right hand in setting up a voluntary hospitals commission. Without the central bureau which he founded and directed, the voluntary hospitals of this country might have continued to plough lonely furrows until it was too late to combine.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

NATIONAL FLOUR

A SECOND MEMORANDUM

IN a memorandum last summer[1] the accessory food factors committee of the Lister Institute and the Medical Research Council made the following recommendation:

"Flour for the bread of the people should contain the germ of the wheat grain, as much as possible of the aleurone layer, and the finer portions of the bran. Instead of flour consisting of about 70% of the wheat grain, as it does at present, the percentage extracted should be at least 80–85%."

Since then the Ministry of Food has decided to make generally available to the public bread baked from flour of 85% extraction. In the original memorandum the nutritional considerations on which the recommendation was based were set out. A second memo issued on May 22 restates them, incorporating the results of further research and defining more exactly the character of the particular 85% extraction flour recommended.

The degree of extraction was fixed at 85% in order to secure a flour which should contain:

As much as possible of the B vitamins, including riboflavin and nicotinic acid, and especially of vitamin B_1, present in the whole wheat.

As much protein as possible, including a high proportion of that situated in the outer layers of the grain. This protein is known to possess a higher nutritive value than that contained in white flour.

As little bran as possible so that there should be no risk of loss of nutritive value because of the presence of much indigestible material. War-time diets already contain much vegetable food with relatively large amounts of roughage; it is undesirable to increase this further.

THE TWO SELECTED FLOURS

Flour of 85% extraction can in practice be obtained by two general methods: (I) by rearrangement of the milling machinery to produce a flour containing 85% of the wheat, or (II) by addition to the white flour (73% extraction), obtained in the ordinary milling processes, of combinations of the other fractions of the wheat. The consideration which has influenced the final selection of the flour to be adopted has been the need to obtain the best nutritive value from a loaf as little removed as possible in colour, texture and flavour from that of ordinary white bread. Two flours, prepared by the methods I and II, were found to possess equal nutritive value. Flour I was selected as the best for the following reasons. Of all flours obtained at the same level of extraction by different methods from the same grist it had the highest vitamin B_1 content and in this respect closely approached that usually accepted for wholemeal bread. It had the lowest fibre content compared with other flours extracted at this level from the same grist. Of all the breads tested, baked from 85% flour, it yielded the one which resembled white bread most closely in flavour and texture. The colour of the bread was pale brown and was not unattractive. On technical and æsthetic grounds the loaf baked from it was considered excellent.

Flour I.—This straight-run flour may be defined as a flour containing 85% by weight of the clean wheat, in which is included (a) the maximum amount of the germ and of the aleurone layer, and (b) the minimum of the pericarp, as shown by its low fibre content.

Flour II may be defined as (a) containing 85% of the weight of the clean wheat grain, in which is included all the white flour, all the reduction roll tails, mill finish and purifier tails, and sufficient fine bran to bring the amount of the mixture up to 85% of the clean wheat; (b) containing 85% of the clean wheat and excluding 15% consisting of the bran and pollards.

Analyses of samples of flours I and II are set out in the table, with those of white flour of 73% extraction and of wholemeal flour, all four materials being derived from the same grist (water content being 15%).

1. See *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 143.

Samples of flours I and II, obtained from the same grist, were found to be similar in content of protein, ash and vitamin B_1, which in both cases was over 1 I.U. per g. (thiochrome method). The fibre content of both flours was less than 0·9%, that of flour I being only about three-quarters of that of flour II. The lower the fibre content the better is the flour and the more efficient is the milling.

No exact evidence is as yet available regarding the keeping properties of the particular types of flour selected, but from the experience gained of other brown and wholemeal flours there is little doubt that this flour of 85% extraction could be kept in good state under reasonable conditions of storage for 4–6 weeks or longer.

Flour	Fibre (%)	Ash (%)	(Protein %)	Vitamin B_1 (I.U. per g.) (thiochrome method)	Calcium (mg. per 100 g.)	Phosphorus (mg. per 100 g.)	
						Total	As phytic acid
I (85%) ..	0·6	0·9	11·4	1·2	27	203	123
II (85%) ..	0·85	0·94	11·5	1·15	27	211	128
White (73%)	0–0·2	0·46	10·6	0·35	15	101	35
Wholemeal (100%)..	1·8	1·51	11·9	1·4	36	343	246

Recommendation 1.—The accessory food factors committee, at its meeting on Jan. 23, 1941, recommended that a flour of 85% extraction (similar to flour I) should be adopted. Since modification of ordinary milling machinery would be required for production of flour I and this would take time, it was further recommended that a flour of 85% extraction (similar to flour II) should be adopted in the meantime, because this could be produced without delay. The flour should not contain less than 1 I.U. vitamin B_1 per g. and the fibre should be less than 0·9% (assuming a water content of 15%).

CALCIUM AND IRON

It is known that the intake of calcium salts in the diets of this country, especially among the poorer classes, is often below the minimum accepted by nutrition experts as necessary for satisfactory growth of bones and teeth in growing children and for maintenance of the bones in adults. The addition of calcium salts to bread was recommended in the previous memo issued by the M.R.C. It is now possible to add details concerning the amounts required.

Wholemeal bread and bread made from flour of 85% extraction contain more calcium than white bread and also more phosphorus. A large proportion of the phosphorus, however, is present in a combination (phytic acid) in which it is not directly available to the organism and at the same time diminishes the availability of the calcium present in the bread and in the rest of the diet. Recent tests made on human subjects for the M.R.C. have shown that to maintain a sufficient supply of calcium salts for health more calcium salts must be added to the diet. The most convenient way to do this is to add calcium carbonate to the wheat flour used for bread. As a result of the test on human subjects who consumed about half of their total calorie intake as bread, with only small amounts of milk and very little cheese, it has been calculated that additions are needed of 65 mg. calcium per 100 g. white flour (7 oz. of $CaCO_3$ as creta præparata B.P. per 280 lb. sack) and of 130 mg. calcium per 100 g. flour of 85% extraction (14 oz. $CaCO_3$ per sack). In the case of the 85% extraction flour the extra 7 oz. per sack is required to neutralise the effect of the extra phytic acid contained in flour of this degree of extraction. The addition of the recommended amounts of calcium carbonate to flour has no effect on the vitamin-B_1 content of the flour or on its baking properties.

It has long been a practice in baking to add similar amounts of substances known as "improvers" (e.g., acid calcium phosphate 12 oz. per sack, or up to 4½ lb. per sack in certain self-raising flours). The addition of improvers to bread baked from flour of high extraction facilitates the work of the baker and results in a more attractive loaf. Such evidence as is available does not

Digitized by Google

justify at this stage the prohibition of their use in the baking industry, and the question has, therefore, been left open.

The desirability of adding iron in some form to flour has been considered, the reason being that anæmia due to insufficient iron in the diet is common in this country and could easily and cheaply be prevented by the administration of simple ferrous salts. A study of the available data on this subject has, however, led to the conclusion that the presence of added iron salts in flour might cause destruction of some of the other nutrients present. It is, therefore, not recommended that any such additions be made until further knowledge is available.

Recommendation 2.—It is recommended that calcium carbonate (as creta præparata B.P.) should be added to the wheat flour from which white bread is made in the proportions of 7 oz. per sack (280 lb.) of white flour and 14 oz. per sack of 85% extraction flour.

SCOTLAND

THORACIC SURGERY

Mr. Bruce Dick, F.R.C.S., in his Honyman Gillespie lecture on the surgical aspects of diseases of the chest, said that, apart from the surgical treatment of acute empyema, surgery could be employed in four types of diseases of the chest: chronic empyema, neoplasm, pulmonary tuberculosis and chronic bronchiectasis. Exact topographical diagnosis was always essential and this called for expert radiology. Anteroposterior and profile films might sometimes be sufficient but lipiodol was often needed to define the extent of bronchiectatic cavities. Tomographic films were now being used to outline the position and size of cavities, especially in pulmonary tuberculosis. The bronchoscope was particularly valuable in the diagnosis of malignant disease; indeed it was the only method allowing accurate diagnosis in the early stage when surgery could be expected to be successful. He pointed out that chronic empyema might result either from untreated acute empyema or from an acute empyema which had been inadequately drained; the commonest cause was withdrawal of the drainage-tube before the pleura had been completely cleansed and the infection eradicated. He was finding insufflation of sulphonamide powder valuable in clearing up such infection. Chronic empyemas must be thoroughly drained by rib resection at the lower fornix of the cavity, and subsequently treated by breathing exercises. Plastic operations might be required when a stiff-walled cavity would not collapse, but such operations must not be carried out when infection persisted because of the danger of cellulitis. For bronchiectasis, postural drainage and if necessary drainage through a bronchoscope must always be given a long preliminary trial in order to reduce the amount of sputum and improve the general state; but radical excision was the only means of obtaining cure. The operative mortality had shown recently a great fall especially in children. Preliminary lipiodol examination of both sides was needed before lobectomy was carried out; at operation adhesions were troublesome and the chief complication was empyema. Simple intrathoracic tumours, dermoids and teratomata, were as a rule readily removed; they had to be distinguished from aneurysms and from malignant tumours which showed smooth outline in the radiogram. Pneumothorax and thoracoscopy might be useful in diagnosis. Early diagnosis of carcinoma of the lung was all-important; all cases of hæmoptysis in adults should be investigated with as much care as cases of hæmaturia; the bronchoscope was especially useful here. So far the number of cures was not high, largely on account of late diagnosis.

The efficacy of collapse therapy in pulmonary tuberculosis was generally admitted, he said. He described extrapleural pneumothorax which collapses the lung even when the pleural cavity is obliterated by adhesions; intrapleural division of adhesions which may turn an incomplete artificial pneumothorax into a satisfactory one, and which can be done with very little risk; phrenicectomy which is often used when a cavernous lesion is situated in the central and lower parts of the lungs; direct cavity drainage, a new method giving promising results in which cavities are drained and collapsed by direct suction through the chest wall; and thoracoplasty, used for chronic types of disease in which the simpler procedures had failed, the operation being usually carried out in stages, with the removal of anything from four to ten ribs.

ADULT CRIPPLES

Prof. L. S. P. Davidson addressing the annual meeting of the Edinburgh Cripple and Invalid Children's Aid Society reminded his hearers that there were more adults crippled than children. Four years ago, he said, an investigation had been carried out in the north-east of Scotland to compute the number of people suffering from rheumatic diseases. Assuming that the incidence of rheumatism in the rest of Scotland was equivalent to that in the region studied then 300,000 people went to their doctors every year for treatment of rheumatism of one kind or another, and 50,000–60,000 people in Scotland were so completely crippled that they were unable to work for 60 days in every year. The loss of efficiency, the loss of wages, the misery and pain suffered were so great that it was time that the nation took cognisance of the facts and provided efficient treatment for them. We knew a good deal about the causes of rheumatism and we knew that the treatment of chronic rheumatic diseases was not to be found in a bottle of medicine but depended on skilled medical personnel who had been specially trained for this job. The Empire Rheumatism Council had accepted his finding that there were not available in this country the means for treatment of more than 10% of the persons suffering from these diseases.

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

I HAD just emerged from a farmhouse in the country south of the city, and was thrusting my obstetric forceps into my hip pocket, when I was startled by loud backfiring from an engine. Looking up I saw an aeroplane flying low and circling around as though the pilot intended to make a landing. "By the holy smoke!" I exclaimed, "It's a Nazi!" While trying to make up my mind which way to run, I saw a splash of white appear in the sky, and thereafter my attention was about equally divided between the plane, now obviously out of control and crashing to earth, and the figure of the pilot, suspended by his parachute, floating gracefully from the sky. The breeze was carrying him towards me, and in a flash I realised my awful predicament. Here was I about to face the Nazi hordes—or one of them, at any rate—in a state of physical exhaustion after delivering the farmer's wife. I remember thinking: How like the Nazis, always catching their opponents off their guard and at a serious disadvantage! Clearly something had to be done. I ran back into the house, changed into the boots which I had just taken off (I always keep in my obstetric bag a pair of mountaineering boots with spikes in the soles), and snatching a pitchfork from a corner of the kitchen rushed out to do battle with the enemy. Not much of a weapon, I thought, but I'll try to pierce both pleural sacs at once. . . . The parachute was just disappearing behind the house, so I raced down the garden path, scrambled through a privet hedge, and there I saw the scoundrel thirty yards away rolling over on the ground. I ran up to him, panting for breath, but managed to splutter, "Who are you?" I don't know what I expected him to say, but his reply took my breath away—or what was left of it. "I'm a German airman and a gentleman," he said haughtily. By this time he had managed to assume a sitting posture, thus achieving some semblance of dignity. I was much impressed by his fine physique, and from the ugly scar on his forehead I knew at once that he must be a bonny fighter. I was relieved to observe that he showed no inclination to be truculent, and I felt increasingly embarrassed by my pitchfork. However, this problem solved itself a moment later, for the wind blew the parachute cords around my legs, and hopelessly entangled I fell in a heap in the grass. Mercifully the pitchfork dropped well out of the reach of either of us. But as I landed squarely on my tuber ischii I let out a yell of pain. "It's those ——

Digitized by Google

forceps," I howled, withdrawing the battered instruments from my hip pocket, while the German looked at me in consternation. "I see no blood," he remarked, leaning over to examine the forceps. "I was speaking idiomatically," I explained loftily, "you would not understand." "I know," he suddenly exclaimed, beaming, "you are a doctor!" I nodded assent, ruefully massaging my right buttock. "That is good," he said, "can you tell me how far I am from the Royal Faculty of Physicians and Surgeons of Glasgow?" "What on earth do you want with the Faculty?" I asked in astonishment. "Listen," he said abruptly, "I explain. I am tired of the Nazis. I am a refugee. Soon after the war started I decided to be a doctor. Therefore I come to Glasgow to take the Triple Qualification. That is the best medical qualification in the world, is it not so? In Germany it is simply called the T.Q. Already I have my first examination passed, including the materia medica, and I know the Pharmacopœia Britannica." For a while I was speechless. Then I decided to test the truth of what he said by quizzing him. "What is the dose of hydrarg. cum cret.?" I asked. "Grains 1 to 5," came the prompt reply. "Well," I said half apologetically, "it's not a long step from hydrarg. cum cret. to Hitler cum Crete; tell me, what is going to be the next move in the eastern Mediterranean?" "The next German offensive will begin on . . ." Here our conversation was rudely interrupted by members of the Home Guard who seemed to have popped up out of the soil. The airman shook his head to indicate that our conversation was at an end. He had injured his ankle and we helped him to walk to the farmhouse.

I was looking forward to the broadcast that followed a few days later, but in the middle of the news bulletin I was called to the surgery to deal with a fool of a boy who had inhaled a marble. When I returned to the drawing-room I found my wife almost helpless with laughter. "Was it as funny as all that?" I inquired, rather nettled by this reaction to what must surely have been one of the most remarkable incidents of the war. "Darling," she replied, "I've told you scores of times that you really must get a new suit and a new hat. . . . Of course, I should have recognised your voice *anywhere*, but the B.B.C. actually described you as a ploughman!"

* * *

Examining in war-time, if an agreeable interlude, is not without its anxieties. What is to happen in the event—never to be disregarded in these days—of a package of answer-books being bombed beyond recognition? Replacement would be impossible and no records would be available. Presumably we should shrug our shoulders and credit the candidates with an all-round capability based on such impressions as the unwritten parts of the examination provided, which, judging by the average performance on paper, would operate in favour of most examinees. Then, the decentralisation of patients means the conduct of clinical examinations at varying distances into the country; and the uncertainty of travelling encourages a nightmare of apprehension, the possibility of agitated, hungry, and anxious candidates awaiting the arrival of their arch-tormentor immobilised many miles away. But after some gratuitous worry over things which never happen, it all comes right in the end, and one has a peculiar satisfaction at having carried on, at having refused to allow cataclysmal disturbances to interfere with routine procedures. We expect to be asked: "Has the standard deteriorated?" This would be natural from the restriction of clinical material and of teaching opportunities, not to mention the handicap of working in the midst of distractions and difficulties. It is not easy to answer, since the examiners' standard of expectation is probably lowered through an impulse to compassionate—even benevolent—consideration. I think we may find long pass-lists throughout the war.

In moments of self-congratulation or self-commiseration, the medical practitioner will sometimes feel overawed in reflecting on his privileges and responsibilities. He may not bear the shears of destiny nor hold commandment o'er the pulse of life, but there are occasions when his knowledge and skill just make the difference in these important activities. So, too, must the examiner in final subjects feel when taking stock of his privilege and responsibility in launching young mariners. How to be just, yet not too exacting? How to conduct a procedure which shall safeguard the public and at the same time oppose no unreasonable obstacle to prospective guardians of their safety? Knowledge we can assess—or at least the candidate's demonstration of his knowledge. Capacity we can only deduce—or guess. Admittedly there is no method which is an absolute criterion. Everybody knows examples of the brilliant examinee who proves eventually to be useless and unpractical; and of the chronic failure whose subsequent success is a certificate of his possession of qualities which make him a good doctor. No doubt some method could be devised to test such qualities in embryo, but so far none has; and although it is easy to tilt at the examination system and to suggest plausible alternatives, we all arrive eventually at the conclusion that notwithstanding its faults there is nothing better.

I suppose the viva-voce is the portion of the examination which is anticipated with the greatest apprehension, yet it operates far more in the candidate's favour than he generally supposes. If he is a border-line case he will be afforded the maximum opportunity to show his acquaintance with fundamentals, unless he is smitten with a sort of mental paralysis with which it is impossible for the most indulgent examiner, with all the will in the world, to contend. Such a candidate must occasionally be astonished at the type of question fired at him with the intention of estimating his character and general suitability when there has been some dubiety as to the soundness of his academic lore. Hitherto it had not perhaps struck him that a great deal can be ascertained from an inspection of the nails or that there were so many extra-abdominal causes for belly-ache. The candidate who will pass even if he failed to score a single mark in his viva is complimented by questions which give him the opportunity to qualify for honours—on such topics as the genesis of gallop rhythm or the occurrence of an Argyll Robertson pupil in conditions other than tabes.

I think that with most examiners at the present day the quality of mercy is not strained. It is sometimes maintained that a demonstration of ineptitude under ordeal should justify prejudice in disfavour: for if a man cannot rise to the occasion in his own interests, is he not likely to be found wanting when the interests of others are concerned? A specious argument, but the contrary might quite well be advanced by a skilled advocate, and anyhow I have never seen an examiner who supported the former view carrying his principle into practice.

The male we accept as the progressive sex in evolution, woman as more conservative with less likelihood to exhibit extremes; and it is not surprising that although most women do better in examinations, rarely if ever do we encounter a woman better than the best man nor one who is worse than the worst. And although all my colleagues are not in agreement, it is my firm conviction that the girls are far less nervous than their male contemporaries under interrogation. An obvious explanation is that their confidence and assurance is founded on the ability to exploit their sex. Save on those rare occasions of encountering misogynists or cranks opposed on principle to women in medicine, they can rely on the chivalry traditionally accorded to "the weaker sex," and more than chivalry when their charms so demand. Or is there after all some secondary sex advantage, so to speak, or special form of courage? Whatever the explanation, I have been repeatedly struck by the almost preposterous dithering of some stalwart young man contrasted with the coolness and self-possession of the maiden.

* * *

I was attending a middle-aged charlady—one of George Belcher's thin type with a pinched face, a red nose and a permanent dew-drop and sniffle. She was in bed and had some tummy pains. She improved but refused to admit it. One day I said to her "For goodness' sake, Mrs. Pank, pull yourself together; you know you are not nearly as ill as you think you are." She looked up at me mournfully and said, "Everything I eats, doctor, turns to gas, and oh Lor' it do frighten me so. My pore mother *died* of gastritis."

Digitized by Google

Letters to the Editor

THE STRANGERS WITHIN OUR GATES

SIR,—As an original member of the Academic Assistance Council (now Society for the Protection of Science and Learning), I have had continuous experience of medical refugees and wish to give as objective an account of the history and present state of the problem as I can.

In the prewar period of persecution the handling of academic refugees—persons driven from posts in universities or research institutes—became more and more difficult as tyranny invaded new regions; in the early days a great majority of them were "non-Aryan" Germans, but before the end of the peace others had increased in number so that the majority of non-Aryans was reduced. Pari passu the demands made on organisations dealing with non-academic medical persons increased. Some of the academics and almost all the non-academics could not be absorbed by research or teaching institutions. Opposition to permitting them to practise was great; so great that the statistically modest plan accepted by the B.M.A. of permitting 50 aliens selected by an imposing committee to qualify for practice after two years' study was violently attacked by another medical organisation. Those whose means of living did not depend on general practice in industrial cities were hardly in a position to condemn this attitude; it is easy to be generous at others' expense. The result was that when war came there were already many unemployed foreign medical men in this country supported by charitable contributions. The military disasters between September, 1939, and May, 1940, increased the number of refugees while nothing happened in this country greatly to increase the demand for medical personnel in civil life. The disasters of the summer created a general demand for the internment of aliens and a large number were interned. That cruel individual hardships were inflicted and many blunders made is probable. Those not charged with executive responsibility in a nightmare scene may well criticise these errors with moderation. Then the air attacks began in earnest. By the end of February, 1941, 58,576 civilians had been killed or wounded while synchronously increasing numbers of civilian practitioners had been drafted into the fighting services. At or about this time the Ministry of Health decided that use might be made of aliens, the Medical Register (Temporary Registration) Order in Council was made, and local authorities were notified that they *might* employ approved aliens. I am informed that, when the order came into force, the approximate number of unemployed and potentially employable aliens was between 1300 and 1400; about 750 were Austrians, Germans and Italians, 350 Poles, 250 Czechs and there were a few French and Norwegians. Of this number 61 were actually employed at the end of last month.

The process of selection is elaborate. In the first place, applicants must be approved as prima facie eligible for professional employment by the B.M.A. Next, those so approved must be approved by the public-security departments of the Government. Then some or all of those who have surmounted the first two hedges must be selected for work by an authority, local or central. Lastly the persons so selected must be registered in the special list by the G.M.C. At the end of April, 251 had passed stage 1, 170 stage 2, 100 stage 3 and 61 stage 4. So 4·4% of the potentially available were actually in use and 17·9% had been passed as fit by a professional tribunal.

That more than a thousand professionally competent persons have been unemployed for many months, and, at the April rate of progress, are likely to be unemployed for many more months is an arithmetical statement which prima facie speaks ill for our humanity and administrative efficiency. But, as a veteran statistician, I distrust prima facie inferences. Quite apart from existing rules and regulations, there is much medical work for which, in my opinion, European aliens are unsuited. It may perhaps be mere arrogance, but I honestly think that I am a better "doctor" for a "sick bay" admitting bombed-out East-enders too ill to be billeted than an alien of half my age and ten times my professional competence. I still remember enough of what I learned as assistant to my father in the East End early in the century to know when a patient is so sick as to need more professional skill than I have, and I can help to cheer up men and women of my own flesh and blood and my own age, better than a young foreigner. These spiritual duties of our profession cannot, I think, generally be performed by aliens. But in public institutions, in pukka hospitals even in the fighting services, where those in control must always be British, the technical knowledge and skill of young aliens can surely be used. I do not know what proportion of the unused 1200 have this technical skill nor even what proportion of the whole have made application to the B.M.A. I do not even know what data were supplied to the person or persons appointed by the B.M.A. to test applicants. The practice of the Society for the Protection of Science and Learning was to submit applications received to an expert committee, at least three members of which were clinicians, and in these cases full dossiers would be available. But our cases would be a minority. I think other organisations helping aliens followed the same practice. I therefore do not know whether the delay at the first fence is reasonable or not, but it is a matter for discussion in a professional journal. Whether the delay at fence no. 2 is reasonable is not a professional question at all. Finally there is the question whether those in control of institutions where professional services might be rendered do in fact seek to employ competent aliens. Because we keep silence over difficulties, it does not follow there are none. We are fighting against racial tyranny, but we are human beings and have racial prejudices of our own. Do these hinder efficiency?

Perhaps to many of your readers I shall seem to have occupied much space discussing a minor matter. The intellectual sterilisation of even 1200 refugees is not a large item in the sum total of war-time misery. But part of a duty which would seem to rest on the National Government has, as it appears, been delegated to a voluntary professional organisation. Is this improvisation working well or ill? That is, I think, an important question because in the grim years before us other medical problems not less difficult to solve will emerge.

Loughton. MAJOR GREENWOOD.

POSTWAR HOSPITAL SERVICES

SIR,—The timely article by Drs. Hunter, Perry and Vaizey in your issue of May 17 deserves the widest support. When the signatories of this letter were residents together at a London voluntary hospital we spent much time in discussing these problems because we felt that if the medical profession as a whole did not take an active interest in its own future, there was a grave danger that the recommendations of some unrepresentative body, such as the B.M.A., might be adopted by the Government. Our discussions culminated in the production of a written plan which closely resembled that of Hunter, Perry and Vaizey. We differed from them, however, in recommending a whole-time national medical service as opposed to a system of part-time contracts.

Since the time of Hippocrates, the avowed aim of the medical profession has been to make the benefits of medicine equally available to all. When private practice is examined in the light of this aim the question arises: what does the paying patient obtain for his money? Does he procure essential benefits which are denied to the non-paying patient? If so, we are falling far short of our aim. If he does not obtain any additional benefits it is unfair that he should be made to pay for that which another can obtain free. It may be argued that the patient pays for the privilege of a private consultation, but if such consultations are necessary or beneficial they should be available to everyone. This has been recognised at some hospitals where the patients are seen by appointment. Again, it may be said that private practice allows the patient a free choice of doctor, but provision for such choice would form a part of any national medical service. It is also argued that the organisers of such a service would be bureaucrats, and that the medical profession would become a branch of the Civil Service. But this is a matter of organisation, and with the disadvantages of Civil Service medicine always before us, it should be possible to evolve a system free from the worst defects of bureaucracy. Under present conditions, the balance between private practice

Digitized by Google

and hospital practice is bound to be uncontrollable and weighted in favour of the paying patient, whatever form of contract may have been signed.

J. B. ATKINS — A. F. FOSTER-CARTER
W. G. BIRKS — G. C. MACKAY
C. D. NEEDHAM
W. P. CLELAND — M. R. POLLOCK
London. J. V. DAVIES — HELEN TAYLOR.

SIR,—Few will disagree with the preliminary generalisations of Drs. Hunter, Perry and Vaizey, but let us consider their later proposals in more detail. First, they advocate the formation of a new and rather nebulous body "on the lines of the B.B.C." to coördinate the various activities of medicine. They do not mention the Ministry of Health, but surely this is the body whose function it is, or should be, to carry out this coördination. Why complicate matters by forming another and redundant executive body? The authors advocate regionalisation of hospital services, within each region "a key hospital usually a recognised teaching hospital"; but in large areas of this country no teaching hospitals exist. We see here a desire to install the teaching, or voluntary, hospital as the key hospital in every area, but many would now agree that the services to the community of the properly equipped and staffed municipal hospitals are greater than those of the voluntary hospitals in many areas. True the authors do not mention the voluntary hospital by name—possibly a tacit admission of the inevitable senescence of the voluntary-hospital system due chiefly to the failure of voluntary subscriptions to support them.

The subject of the chronic sick is touched on, and it is suggested that "clinics on the lines of Papworth" will rehabilitate these patients. Are the authors aware that Papworth is now a great manufacturing concern and can find little or no place for the chronic sick, many of whom are bedridden? Bedside handicrafts will ameliorate the lot of these patients, but the majority cannot be made into economic members of society.

The authors next consider the terms of appointment of medical staffs to the hospitals and conclude that they should be paid, but no scale of remuneration is suggested; at the same time they state that full-time contracts produce a service which would encourage "mental staleness and inertia instead of the wider and more independent outlook." This is a matter of opinion, but all the fighting services evidently consider that whole-time employment is more effective both for its medical and combatant officers, and the same applies to an increasing extent in the public-health services. It is further stated that part-time contracts would benefit the cultural status of the profession. Why? Surely a doctor who drives a renovated Rolls-Royce is not therefore more cultured than one who has no need to spend money in this way.

Coming to hospital administration, the authors state that this should be in the hands of trained laymen, though no real reason for this statement is given. An attack on the whole race of medical superintendents now follows—they should be abolished because among other things "the establishment of such a senior resident post often tends to a cramped outlook which reacts badly on its occupant." As a medical superintendent I am admittedly biased, but I cannot see that this statement has any real meaning. Surely the wide problems—clinical, administrative and human—with which a medical superintendent has to deal will, if anything, widen his outlook. Nor need a medical superintendent be "harassed" or "ill equipped with knowledge." He is chosen for his post, for which competition is extremely keen, and the qualifications of most medical superintendents will bear comparison with the honorary staffs of voluntary hospitals and will often include the D.P.H. which gives them a wider outlook on medicine as a whole. More incorrect still is the remark that the medical superintendent tends "to become a wary political fencer who views each new advance as a potential source of complaints which must be stifled if he has to retain his job." Medical superintendents do not in fact lose their jobs for encouraging new advances, and this statement can be baldly dismissed as absurd. If these remarks are the best evidence that can be adduced against medical superintendents there is no case for their abolition, and I would go farther and say that increased lay control of our hospital services is one against which we should be more than ever on our guard. No layman can have the same grasp of the problems of the treatment of the sick as a well-qualified and experienced doctor.

There is in other respects much truth in what the authors say, but the article gives a one-sided view of the future hospital service. It seeks to bolster up the voluntary hospital and the financial (and cultural!) status of its staff without taking any cognisance of the great and increasing work of the municipal hospitals.

These views are my own and do not necessarily represent those of the authority I serve.

Godalming. W. SNELL.

LOCAL APPLICATION OF SULPHATHIAZOLE

SIR,—In their very interesting communication in THE LANCET of March 1, Colonel Colebrook and Major Francis described the disappearance of hæmolytic streptococci in superficial wounds after the local application of sulphanilamide. They also pointed out that group D hæmolytic streptococci were found to be resistant to this drug. In view of the observations of Helmholz and Neter, indicating greater activity of sulphathiazole than of sulphanilamide on group D hæmolytic streptococci, a patient with a severe wound infection due to this organism following an exploratory laparotomy was treated with sulphathiazole. The preparation used was that of Dr. F. Meyer (sulphathiazole-xylose), 4 grammes being applied locally every day. During this treatment the wound healed and hæmolytic streptococci finally disappeared. Although no conclusions can be drawn from a single case the observation suggests that sulphathiazole may be of value in the local treatment of group D hæmolytic streptococcal infections.

Buffalo, New York. ERWIN NETER.

ENDOCARDITIS LENTA

SIR,—In reply to Dr. Magnus Haines's question (May 24, p. 681), I quoted Dr. J. A. Capps's paper as a recent review of the subject, but would certainly not wish to depreciate the work of my friend, Dr. E. Libman, in 1913, though possibly blood-cultures were less to be relied on at that date. By the way, my case illustrates the point that improvement in symptoms, almost amounting to temporary clinical recovery, may occur before the blood becomes sterile, whereas when the blood remains sterile and the *infection* seems to be recovered from, the damage already done is likely to be so great that real recovery from the *disease* is out of the question. Dr. Haines's observations in his own cases by modern methods help to confirm those of Libman by the technique of 1913.

London, W.1. F. PARKES WEBER.

CONGENITAL PYLORIC STENOSIS

SIR,—I have read with considerable interest Dr. Dobbs's article on congenital pyloric stenosis. It appears to me that there is still lack of appreciation of the distinction between simple pylorospasm and congenital hypertrophic stenosis of the pylorus. The former is amenable to medical treatment, the latter demands early surgical interference. Atropine may diminish the spasm, but it cannot cure the hypertrophic condition of the muscle which may extend to the stomach and even to the œsophagus. My contention has always been that if a tumour can be felt the diagnosis of stenosis must be made; but if no tumour is made out the case is one of simple pylorospasm. My experience, of course, may be exceptional, but I have yet to come across a case of stenosis in which there is no tumour. This, I think, explains the success of atropine in some cases and not in others. After the surgeon has performed the operation the patient should be handed over to a physician fully experienced in infant feeding, a subject with which the surgeon cannot be expected to be conversant. All this has been my teaching for years and I see no reason for departing from it.

Edinburgh. JAMES BURNET.

Digitized by Google

CASUALTY ORGANISATION BY THE HOME GUARD

SIR,—The problem of dealing with casualties in case of invasion cannot be met by the arrangements which have hitherto proved adequate for air-raids. Any steps now taken must depend on coöperation between three services—the Army, the Home Guard and the local authorities. I do not include the Emergency Medical Service because this is a hospital service and I am considering only the primary treatment of casualties until they can be removed by ambulance. Coöperation depends on each party knowing what the other is able to do. It may be useful to set out what is being done by the Home Guard in one zone, since our service has developed on the only lines which circumstances allowed, and other areas may need to adopt similar plans.

We may have to face complete severance of normal communications by road and telephone, for a period varying with the persistence of enemy attack. This is a possibility which the lay mind does not easily grasp—thus, the A.R.P. services are still content to rely on the collection and removal of casualties by motor ambulance. Severance of communications will not affect all areas at the same time, but we must make our preparations in all alike. We must be prepared to collect our own casualties on stretchers, improvised or otherwise, and carry them by hand to places at which they can be looked after for three or four days, perhaps more. Since our stretcher-bearers are fighting men first and stretcher-bearers only when circumstances permit, these places have to be close to every point at which casualties might occur. We have aimed at setting up at least one casualty collecting post (C.C.P.) in every square mile of the county. It would be a waste of energy to set up these posts where similar posts under the control of some other authority already exist. We have therefore plotted all such posts on a map and then tried to fill up the unoccupied miles. Such posts fall into three main groups:

1. Regular military posts. Some of these are fixed posts, some are theoretically mobile but are so likely to remain fixed during invasion that it has not seemed worth while to duplicate them. Others are frankly mobile and we cannot be sure that they would be there when needed; these we have had to disregard. The military authorities will certainly give every help in their power.

2. A.R.P. posts and points. Most first-aid posts could retain casualties for two or three days if necessary, but the "points" are different; most of them consist of a box of dressings costing 15*s.* and of nothing else. A few have been built up by local endeavour to the status of small hospitals. The exact facts must be ascertained in each case before they are put on the map.

3. Public assistance institutions, isolation and smallpox hospitals, children's homes, sick-bays and so forth have both dressings and accommodation which could be used in emergency. These go on the map.

The problem of filling up the vacant miles resolves itself into visiting suitable private houses, inns, works, and so on, and persuading those in charge to be ready to take casualties if called upon. They are usually very willing to do so. The C.C.P.s must be provided with dressings and medical attendance. Local general practitioners, retired practitioners, married women practitioners and dental surgeons with medical degrees can often accept responsibility for a small number of posts in their vicinity. If this is not possible, the village nurse may be able to help, or any other nurse likely to be available in emergency. V.A.D. and St. John helpers are usually already attached to some A.R.P. post or point. The use that can be made of them depends on the local A.R.P. controller, who is often, alas, rather difficult to convince of the need for real coöperation. Dressings are at present unobtainable except by voluntary endeavour. Some units have collected funds for the purpose and have quite a good supply, others must depend on the official supply, which was apparently intended for some other need than that which we have actually to face. It consists of first-aid gauze dressings and a few rather unsatisfactory wooden splints. It is to be hoped that it will presently be augmented.

Staffing is by one senior medical officer, some group M.O.s, where circumstances make this convenient, one M.O. per battalion, and as many company M.O.s as we can enrol. They have all been promised that they will in no case be required to undertake either whole-time service or any other service which would conflict with civilian obligations. Their help is given subject to the approval of the local medical war committee which has to be satisfied that their employment by the Home Guard will not unduly interfere with civilian services. Some committees tend to dictate the exact terms of employment and even the rank which such officers should have, but it does not appear that they are entitled to do so.

The duties of the Home Guard medical officer have thus proved, rather surprisingly, to be purely administrative and to include no medical treatment whatever. It is true that many of them will attend at C.C.P.s in their civilian capacities, and will there treat as many civilians as Home Guards. But the Home Guard medical service, as such, does not guarantee to do more than arrange to the best of its ability that no Home Guard shall go without the best care possible in case of emergency. The essence of the C.C.P. system is a network of one-mile mesh all over the country and its efficiency will depend on making sure that everyone in the neighbourhood knows where help can be found in emergency.

A leaflet has been prepared for distribution to those who agree to organise Home Guard C.C.P.s. This, after setting out the problem, asks them to be ready, when the church bells ring, to set up a sort of temporary rest hospital for six or eight wounded. Nothing very complicated can be aimed at, but it ought to be possible to provide for the wounded: (*a*) protection from the weather; (*b*) warmth; (*c*) rest, if possible, on beds, palliasses or cushions; (*d*) simple cooking, such as the provision of soups, bread and butter, &c.; and (*e*) such skilled care as may be possible—in some cases a doctor will be available, in others a trained nurse of V.A.D., in others simple home nursing.

GORDON WARD.

EPILEPSY AND AIR-RAIDS

SIR,—In view of the articles by Drs. Tylor Fox and Shafar in your issue of May 17, the following patient, whom I saw on May 21, seems of interest.

A woman of 43 gave a history of major and minor epilepsy starting at the age of 7. This had been treated with bromide and Luminal until 5 years ago when the fits ceased and she stopped treatment. In October, 1940, she was outside the house when her husband was killed at her side by a bomb and she herself was wounded in the legs. She was not concussed, and was still standing holding on to a railing after the explosion. She was assisted to a first-aid post and taken into a hospital; while there the minor attacks recurred and she was given luminal. After her discharge she had a major fit in January, 1941, and since then she has had 5–6 major and 2–3 minor fits. The last major fit was observed by a nurse, who described to me a typical major epileptic attack with incontinence. Hysteria may therefore be excluded. On examination she showed no abnormal neurological signs.

Of course in this case there may have been some slight mechanical damage to the brain from blast, but it is possible that the emotional shock may also be involved.

London. N. G. HULBERT.

PAROXYSMAL HÆMOGLOBINURIA

SIR,—May I correct an error in your leading article of May 24. In the patients with paroxysmal nocturnal hæmoglobinuria it is increased *acidity* of the blood which increases the hæmolysis, possibly through increased alkali excretion during sleep. Similar results have been reported by T. H. Ham (*Arch. intern. Med.* 1939, **64**, 1271) and by G. C. Ham and H. M. Horack (*Ibid*, 1941, **67**, 735).

Royal Infirmary, Manchester. M. C. G. ISRAËLS.

GEVIFLEX (Allen & Hanburys) is a gentian-violet jelly for application to burns, as an alternative treatment to tannic acid. It contains 2% gentian violet with phenyl mercuric nitrate 1–3000, and is packed in tubes containing 1¼ oz. and 5 oz.

Digitized by Google

Obituary

D'ARCY POWER

K.B.E., B.M. OXFD, F.R.C.S., F.S.A.

Sir D'Arcy Power, who died at Northwood on May 18 at the age of 85, spent exactly half his life at St. Bartholomew's Hospital which he entered as a student in 1878 and left in 1920 when he was elected consulting surgeon and governor; and this hospital was to him, as to his father before him, the breath of his life. But perhaps more than any other surgeon of our time his sphere of action was extra-mural and he became the accepted narrator of surgical lore and the biographer of surgeons throughout the ages. Almost his last act was to present to the Royal College of Surgeons a supplement to "Plarr's Lives" bringing the necrologies right up to the year 1940. Like John Hunter, whose human side he apostrophised in an oration in 1925, he had the magnetism which attracts kindred spirits and to a circle far beyond his own pupils, with whom he was in contact by letter or by word of mouth, he also was "the Dear Man."

Lafayette

D'Arcy Power was born in Belgravia and educated at St. Marylebone and All Souls' Grammar School and at Merchant Taylors' School. He matriculated from New College, Oxford, in 1874 and obtained a first-class in the honours school of natural science in 1878, taking his M.A. in 1881 and his M.B. the following year. His twin interests of surgery and bibliography were already getting hold of him and in 1883 he was awarded the house-surgeon prize at Bart's and obtained his F.R.C.S., while the following year he was appointed curator of the hospital museum. Even after he became assistant surgeon on Sir Thomas Smith's retirement in 1898 he continued to demonstrate surgery and surgical pathology. In 1902 he was put in charge of the throat department and two years later, when John Langton dropped out, he became full surgeon. When he retired besides his duties as governor he found time to act as honorary keeper of the muniments of the hospital. At the Royal College of Surgeons he had a similar record of achievement and service. He was in turn Hunterian professor, Bradshaw lecturer, Vicary lecturer, Hunterian orator, honorary librarian and trustee (in place of Lord Rosebery) to the Hunterian collection. He was a member of the Royal College of Physicians committee on the nomenclature of diseases, and he represented his own college at the International Historical Congress in London in 1913, on the Royal Commission on Venereal Disease in 1914, on the executive committees of the British Empire Cancer Campaign and of the Imperial Cancer Research Fund, which only this year elected him in his own right to the council in recognition of special services. He was an honorary fellow of the Royal Australasian College of Surgeons and of the Faculty of Physicians and Surgeons of Glasgow. Before the last war he was a territorial officer and in August, 1914, he was promoted lieut.-colonel and put in charge of the first London General Hospital, and his work there won for him a K.B.E. in 1919.

Hardly anyone on the Medical Register had not faced him as a just but friendly examiner at some time, for besides examining for half a dozen universities he also interviewed R.A.M.C. and I.M.S. candidates. For many years he gave generously of his time as chairman of the Royal Medical Benevolent Fund and as visitor for King Edward's Hospital Fund. He belonged to innumerable societies in this country, on the Continent, and in America, where his medical and antiquarian contacts were discerning and widespread. An invitation in 1930 to give a series of six lectures at Johns Hopkins was his red-letter day. His learned writings must have numbered nearly a thousand and only Power himself could have done justice to a bibliography of them. His own choice collection of early printed books on medicine and surgery will attract book-lovers when they come up for sale shortly.

Twenty-one years ago, G. E. G. writes, D'Arcy Power retired from the post of surgeon to St. Bartholomew's Hospital. To mark the moment a group of his old friends, dressers and colleagues presented him with a replica in silver by Omar Ramsden of the Wounded Cromwellian Soldier in the Steward's office. This was symbolic of much of D'Arcy Power's life. Firstly he was a surgeon, but he was more than a surgeon, for he was trained in physiology and took a first class in the school of natural science at Oxford. Moreover he was as interested in the history of the literature of his craft as he was in the technical side, and from an early age he began to write. "I have always been able to write," he said, "and that is my greatest asset." If the pen is greater than the sword it is also greater than the scalpel, and his works will live after him and he will be remembered when many a surgeon of greater technical skill will be forgotten.

D'Arcy Power's name may be remembered as a surgeon, historian, bibliographer, mason, committeeman, councillor and vice-president of the Royal College of Surgeons, and as participator in innumerable activities connected with his profession. To his intimates he remains a dear old friend. When first appointed assistant surgeon at St. Bartholomew's Hospital so many years ago the irreverent but clear-seeing students dubbed him "Sunny Jim," an apt nickname which stuck. As nicknames often do, it tells of a man's character. D'Arcy had a happy sunny disposition, always cheery, never complaining. As years went by he took his share of blows. His only daughter died of whooping-cough at the age of two. His younger son was killed at the second battle of Ypres. His wife, Eleanor Fosbroke, died and left him to a rather lonely old age. Yet there was never the least bit of a moan about anything.

And now that he has gone to his rest, he stands out not so much as a single individual, but as one of a chain of stouthearted English doctors continuing to serve mankind. For his father, coming from an old Yorkshire family, was Henry Power, the ophthalmic surgeon, a fine figure of a man. His son, D'Arcy II, is high up in the medical service of the Royal Air Force, and his grandson, D'Arcy III, is following the same profession. Here indeed is a family that have served their country well.

JOHN WIDDICOMBE OLIVER

M.R.C.S.; SURGEON LIEUT.-COMMANDER, R.N.

Surgeon Lieut.-Commander Jack Oliver who was killed in action during March at the age of 33, was the elder son of Mr. and Mrs. W. H. Oliver of Old Bosham. Educated at Felsted, he obtained a scholarship to Guy's Hospital and qualified in 1931. After spending a few months as resident medical officer at Ashford Hospital he joined the Navy at the end of that year. He served for six months in the R.N. Hospital at Haslar before he was posted to the China Station for two and a half years on H.M.S. *Falcon*. On his return he specialised in psychiatry and after holding a post at the Royal Marine Infirmary at Chatham, he was moved to the Royal Naval Hospital at Great Yarmouth.

Weir, Greenock

Surgeon Captain C. M. R. Thatcher, who served with him there, writes: Oliver's death is a great loss to the Service where he had undoubtedly a brilliant future in front of him. Besides being extremely efficient at his work he had the most charming personality and was popular with all he met or served with. In the years Oliver served with me I never saw him ruffled or worried and any duty he might be detailed for was carried out efficiently and with no fuss. He was keen on games and altogether an ideal officer and messmate.

Digitized by Google

Oliver was promoted surgeon lieut.-commander in 1937 and joined H.M.S. *Bonaventure* as senior medical officer in 1940. He leaves a widow and two children.

ALEXANDER ARTHUR SUTTON

C.B., D.S.O., L.R.C.P.E. ; MAJOR-GENERAL R.A.M.C. RETD.

Major-General A. A. Sutton, who died at Tunbridge Wells on April 12 in his eightieth year, took the Scottish conjoint in 1884 and received his commission as surgeon the following year. He was promoted surgeon major in 1897, and the next year took part in the protectorate expedition in Sierra Leone, where he was severely wounded. He saw further service in South Africa, where he was again wounded at Paardeberg, and he was mentioned in dispatches and received the D.S.O. At the outbreak of the last war he was in command of the R.A.M.C. at Aldershot depot, and a colleague has described how he worked unceasingly for the welfare of the men of Kitchener's army many of whom had to be accommodated at short notice, and how he often stayed with them until the early hours of the morning until he saw them comfortably bedded. In 1915 he was appointed D.D.M.S. in Macedonia, and during his time there he was twice mentioned in dispatches, created C.B. and awarded the order of St. Sava. He returned home to command the R.A.M.C. depot at Blackpool, and it was from here that he retired in 1922. As a commanding officer General Sutton was able to temper discipline with friendliness, and his inner knowledge of his men made his concern for the well-being of the young soldier fruitful.

By his first wife General Sutton had two daughters and two sons who are now serving in the R.A.M.C. In 1917 he married, as his second wife, Miss Mary Wilson, R.R.C.

HERBERT ELWIN HARRIS

M.B. LOND., F.R.C.S.

Herbert Elwin Harris was born in 1860 at Binham in Norfolk, where his family had for many generations been gentlemen farmers. He was educated at a school in Truro kept by one of his uncles. He went up to Christ's College, Cambridge, taking his mathematical tripos in 1882. At the same time he took his first M.B. and continued his medical studies at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, where he qualified M.R.C.S. in 1885 and L.R.C.P. in 1886, and got his M.B. two years later. After qualifying he went to Plymouth as house-surgeon but soon returned to London, where for some years he worked in various poor-law infirmaries. In 1896 he settled in general practice in Bristol, and it was during this year he obtained his F.R.C.S. Shortly afterwards he was appointed anæsthetist at the Royal Hospital for Women and Children, and a few years later he was elected surgeon and given charge of the ear, nose, and throat department. During the last war Dr. Harris was on the staff of the Second Southern (Territorial) General Hospital with the rank of Captain R.A.M.C. and worked as a surgeon at the Beaufort War Hospital, Fishponds, Bristol.

Dr. Harris was president of the Bristol Medico-Chirurgical Society in 1933–34 and for many years he was a member of the British Medical Association. In his early years of practice he was an enthusiastic cyclist, and later he was one of the first medical men in Bristol to drive a motor-car. The hobbies of his later years were photography and gardening. His patients and his colleagues found him a friendly, courteous man, and he was a skilful surgeon of sound judgment.

Dr. Harris was twice married—first to Miss Edith Higginson, and of this marriage he had three children. A daughter and a son, who succeeded to his father's practice, survive him. His second wife, Miss Nellie Thompson, lived only a year after their marriage, and they had no children.

In 1934 he retired from practice and lived at Halse, near Taunton, where on May 20 he died suddenly, within a short time of his eighty-first birthday.

MR. J. H. PRINGLE

As one of his oldest friends may I add a few words of personal appreciation to your brief notice of J. Hogarth Pringle? We were both hospital residents in Edinburgh in 1886–87 and we worked together and lived together in London afterwards. Pringle, as you remark, had not the pen of a ready writer and public speaking was no pleasure to him, although he could on occasion express himself clearly and forcibly both in speech and writing. His manner undoubtedly had a certain aloofness, partly the result of shyness, partly the result of absorption in the work on which he happened to be engaged, but it soon became warm and cordial. In a little coterie of his own friends he was full of geniality and a somewhat sardonic humour. But he was a true kindhearted friend, and generous almost to a fault in any case of real need.—J. T.

Parliament

Care of the Merchant Seamen

IN the House of Lords on May 20 the Earl of CORK and ORRERY complained that there was an unfair differentiation under the Ministry of Health's hospital scheme between the treatment accorded to invalid merchant seamen and patients from the Royal Navy, the Army and the Air Force. Officers and men in the mercantile marine, he said, were not classed as "service sick" or "service casualties," and they did not get the service ration. In certain circumstances they were supposed to contribute to the cost of their maintenance in hospital—a charge unknown against a naval rating. This matter had been taken up by the Seamen's Hospital Society, and the official reply was that "unless injured as a result of enemy action, or unless injured by anything which happened at any point of time when the man was on duty," the seaman was to be asked to contribute towards his maintenance; how could the "point of time" be determined at which a man had contracted, say, pneumonia or rheumatism, or when heart affection or eyestrain or nervous spasm started? He urged that all these petty restrictions should be swept away and the officers and men of the Merchant Navy should be placed on the same footing as their comrades of the Royal Navy.

Lord AILWYN, as post captain, and Lord GIFFORD as lieutenant commander, supported the admiral of the fleet's appeal, and Lord Gifford pointed out that the sailor is a man who likes his moan.

In reply Lord CROFT, parliamentary secretary to the War Office, assured Lord Cork that officers and men of the Merchant Service receive the same medical treatment under the Emergency Hospital scheme as members of the fighting services. Treatment was given at the cost of the Government for injuries, including illnesses, due to enemy action or sustained in the course of their duty, even if not due to enemy action. These men would get all the advantages of the nation-wide organisation of the E.H.S. They were admitted or transferred to the hospital best suited for dealing with their case, and were sent, if necessary, to special centres, such as orthopædic hospitals, head centres or chest centres. Convalescent treatment could be given where needed at one of the Red Cross auxiliary hospitals.

If a seaman was suffering from an ordinary illness, not directly arising from his calling and was absent from his home town, he could be admitted to an E.M.S. hospital. The only difference from the services was that unless the man belonged to a contributory scheme, he would be asked to make a contribution. The Government, however, defrayed the rest of the cost. This was considered no hardship in view of the rates of pay of the Merchant Navy. In the seaman's home town the local hospital would admit him, and the usual financial arrangements of the hospital would apply. At the moment the service patient was entitled to a higher meat ration than the merchant seaman, but the Minister of War Transport has asked the Minister of Food to consider whether the Merchant Navy could not be put on the same footing as the Royal Navy.

A National Fire Service

The debate on the Fire Services (Emergency Provisions) Bill, which passed through all its stages at a single sitting of the Commons, resolved itself more or less into a discussion on how our system of local government was standing up to the strain of total war. On the whole, the House felt that it was unfair to ask local authorities to go on dealing with services—such as fire-fighting—which had become military operations rather than municipal functions, and Commander STEPHEN

Digitized by Google

KING-HALL reminded members that in the past we had found it necessary to remove the Navy from the control of the burgesses of the Cinque Ports and make it a national service.

The central proposal of the bill is the welding of the 1400 fire brigades of England and Wales into fewer than 50 large fire-fighting forces, which will be organised in regions, each with a regional commissioner and under the general direction of a chief of staff in London. In moving the bill Mr. H. MORRISON admitted the fire brigade was often held to be the brightest jewel in the municipal crown, but experience in recent air-raids had shown that the small size of the basic units of the municipal fire services was a fundamental weakness.

In a review of other civil-defence improvements Mr. Morrison said he was suggesting to local authorities who could not supply meals for A.R.P. workers that an allowance of 2*s.* should be paid to volunteers on an eight-hour spell of duty, and 3*s.* for a twelve-hour spell. Paid A.R.P. members absent through sickness up to a maximum of 13 weeks will get full pay in future, not only when the sickness is due to war service injuries but also when it arises out of other conditions of their service. He hoped to arrange for whole-time workers in heavily raided districts to receive one free return railway voucher a year for their annual holiday.

National Health Insurance

In a statement to the House after question time Mr. E. BROWN said:

The Government intend to introduce legislation shortly designed to give effect to certain changes in the health-insurance scheme to meet war-time conditions. The Government hopes to overhaul the existing schemes of social insurance, particularly health and pensions insurance and workmen's compensation. Legislation for so wide a purpose could not be introduced at an early date, but the Government are of opinion that the comprehensive survey of the existing schemes—an essential preliminary—should be set on foot at once as part of post-war planning. This survey is to be undertaken forthwith by the Minister without Portfolio in association with the other ministers concerned. The Bill which the Government intend to introduce shortly will propose, as from the commencement of the next benefit year in January next, to increase by 3*s.* the statutory rates of sickness and disablement benefits payable under the Health Insurance Acts. That is to say, the sickness benefit for a man would be raised from 15*s.* to 18*s.*, and his disablement benefit from 7*s.* 6*d.* to 10*s.* 6*d.* For single women and widows the new rates would be 15*s.* and 9*s.* respectively, and for married women 13*s.* and 8*s.* Additional benefits will, of course, continue to be payable over and above these minimum rates. These changes will be made possible by the payment of state grant on the usual basis and by increasing by 2*d.* the weekly contributions payable in respect of men and women alike—1*d.* of this increase to be borne by the employer and 1*d.* by the insured person.

The Bill will also propose to raise to £420, as from January next, the remuneration limit for the compulsory health and pensions insurance of non-manual workers. In addition to other health and pensions rights, this will give to rather less than 500,000 fresh persons a title to free medical treatment and attendance, and the new position thus created is being discussed with the medical profession.

QUESTION TIME

Diphtheria Immunisation

Sir FRANCIS FREMANTLE asked the Minister if he would take action to promote a concentrated effort to secure immunisation of all children against diphtheria, in order to save the loss of some 2500 children from death every year and to stamp out the disease as had been done in other countries.—Mr. BROWN replied: A vigorous campaign to promote the immunisation of children against diphtheria is already being pursued, in coöperation with the Central Council of Health Education, through the medium of special posters and leaflets, circulars to local authorities, broadcast talks, press publicity, films and window displays. Every possible step will continue to be taken to bring home to parents the importance of this matter.—Sir F. FREMANTLE: Is anything being done to ask members of Parliament to assist this drive to stamp out this appalling disease?—Mr. BROWN: I am sure members will take note of that.

Commander R. T. BOWER: Certain members of the medical profession are opposed to immunisation and that does not do much good to the campaign.—Sir F. FREMANTLE: There are members of the Navy who are opposed to the naval policy.

Vitamin Biscuits

Mr. G. MANDER asked the Parliamentary Secretary to the Ministry of Food whether he would now give consideration to the possibility of preventing most cases of nutritional deficiencies by providing a biscuit, for all who desired it, containing the minimum daily requirements of the most important vitamins and minerals, in view of the fact that production of such an article on a large scale would be simple and cheap.—Major G. LLOYD-GEORGE replied that this matter had been carefully considered. There was much natural vitamin available, and constant research was being carried out with regard to putting vitamins into various forms of food, but investigations had shown that biscuits were not the best form of food in which to put vitamins.

Conscription of Doctors in Northern Ireland

Mr. D. J. LITTLE asked the Prime Minister whether he had considered the resolution from the Northern Ireland branch of the British Medical Association to the effect that conscription should be applied at once to the medical profession in Northern Ireland on the same basis as in Great Britain; and whether he would accede to this request.—Mr. C. ATTLEE who replied said: The Prime Minister is unable to trace the receipt of the resolution. If he may have a copy it will be considered in connexion with the statement on the general question of applying conscription in Northern Ireland which he hopes to make very soon.

[Mr. CHURCHILL has since stated that conscription will not be applied to Northern Ireland.]

SLIDING SCALE FOR NURSES

The Royal College of Nursing has recommended the following standard scale of yearly salaries for nurses.

Staff-nurse £100–£5–£150.

Ward sister £150–£10–£250 (sister i/c of a department £20 more).

Housekeeping sister £160–£10–£220.

Night superintendent £200–£10–£250.

Night sister £150–£200.

Salaries of matron, assistant matron, and home sister depend on the number of beds within the following limits:

	Less than 100 beds	Over 500 beds
Matron ..	£250–£25–£400	£600–£50–£1000
Asst. matron	£175–£25–£250	£300–£25–£500

For home sisters the scale begins at £140 in the smaller hospitals rising to a maximum of £220 after five years' service in the larger. The college holds that a sister tutor should never alone be responsible for more than 60 students and suggests the following salaries:

Sister tutor (single-handed) £200–£15–£350.

Sister tutor (with two assistants) £300–£25–£500.

Asst. sister tutor (qualified) £200–£15–£350.

Asst. sister tutor (unqualified) £150–£10–£250.

The college discourages the tendency to increase the salaries of student nurses out of proportion to those of the qualified nurses. The Minister of Health has announced a commencing salary of £40 for nurses training under the Civil Nursing Reserve scheme. For others the college recommends a salary of £30 rising to £35, £40 and £50 in the second, third and fourth years. Non-resident allowances should be assessed as follows,

Administrative grades	£120 p.a.
Sisters	£110 ,,
Staff-nurses	£104 ,,

Manchester public-health committee has recommended the city council to authorise an annual rise of £25 on their basic wages to all trained nurses and sisters in their hospitals. This means that nurses will now start at £95 p.a. The salary of student nurses will be raised from £30 to £40 for their first year. Middlesbrough corporation is also raising the salaries of its nurses. Assistant matrons, home sisters, night sisters, ward sisters and staff-nurses will begin at their former maximum rates (£125, £120, £115, £110 and £95 respectively) but will receive no annual increments; student nurses will start at £35 and rise to £45.

Digitized by Google

Medical News

University of Oxford

A two-month course of instruction for the diploma in ophthalmology will begin at the Oxford Eye Hospital on Monday, Oct. 13. The examination for the diploma will begin on Dec. 8; names must be received at the university registry not later than Nov. 19.

National University of Ireland

The following official degrees are to be conferred:—

M.Ch.—Prof. R. D. Joyce, Dr. P. J. Keogh and Mr. P. J. Dempsey. M.D.—Dr. J. A. Geraghty. M.A.O.—Mr. R. J. White.

A meeting of the Biochemical Society will be held at the National Institute for Medical Research, Hampstead, N.W.3, on Saturday, June 7, at 2.30 P.M.

At the annual general meeting of the Royal Medical Benevolent Fund held on May 14, Sir Thomas Barlow, F.R.S., was re-elected president; Dr. Lewis Glover, hon. treasurer, and Mr. R. M. Handfield-Jones, hon. secretary.

The Ministry of Health has arranged with the British Hospitals Association that voluntary hospitals that have had to reduce the number of their civilian beds on account of bombing shall compensate the ministry according to the number of beds closed. A proportion of the hospitals' normal sick will be treated at the expense of the Emergency Hospital Scheme in the outer hospitals, and the minister feels that it is fair that the hospitals should make some contribution to the cost.

The Katherine Berkan Judd prize of a thousand dollars has been awarded to Prof. E. L. Kennaway, F.R.S., director of the Chester Beatty Research Institute at the Royal Cancer Hospital, London, and to Prof. J. W. Cook, F.R.S., regius professor of chemistry in the University of Glasgow. The prize is awarded annually by the Memorial Hospital for the Treatment of Cancer and Allied Diseases, New York, for outstanding contributions to the knowledge and cure of cancer during the previous two years.

The Medical Research Council has made a grant to the London County Council of £200 a year to pay a technician at the central pathological laboratory. In 1938 the Rockefeller Foundation agreed to provide £5000 a year for five years for psychiatric research at the Maudsley Hospital. The war has limited the scope of this work, but in agreement with the foundation a programme of research on a small scale is being carried out at one of the emergency hospitals to which the foundation has made a grant of £1500. It has also given £300 to buy special apparatus for an investigation at another emergency hospital.

An award of the Dr. Jessie Macgregor prize of not less than £50 will be made in July for the best original work in the science of medicine presented by a medical woman who is a graduate of the University of Edinburgh, or who has taken the triple qualification, and who has studied medicine for at least one year in Edinburgh before qualifying. The work may be published or unpublished, but must not have been published more than three years ago. The successful applicant shall, within six months of the award, deliver a lecture on the subject of her work. Applications must reach the convener of trustees, Royal College of Physicians, Edinburgh, 2, not later than June 30.

In a recent circular (No. 2362) the Minister of Health reminds local authorities and joint tuberculosis boards that when a tuberculous person changes his residence permanently his records should be transferred to the new area. But the minister does not consider that evacuation constitutes a permanent change, and unless the transfer has already been made he would not have the records of evacuees moved. On the whole, local authorities have coöperated well to ensure continuity of treatment for the tuberculous. Some authorities give each patient a postcard addressed to the T.O. on which he is asked to send his new address if he moves. The minister thinks this practice might well be extended especially in areas liable to air attack.

THE Pharmaceutical Society has received an assurance from the Ministry of Labour that May 31—the final date fixed for application for deferment by men liable to military service—does not apply to pharmacists and dispensers. Men in these categories (see THE LANCET, May 3, p. 577) will not receive their calling-up notices until their cases have been considered by the Central Pharmaceutical War Committee, and they should do nothing until they receive a communication from the committee. A questionnaire will be sent to every pharmacist on the register whether or not of military age, for the age may be raised later and the committee wish to have details of the pharmaceutical situation in all localities. The Ministry of Labour requires to know the number of men released for service, and to have an indication in each national health insurance area of the proportion who remain. The hospital cases will be considered by a special subcommittee centrally and the shop cases will be sent to the pharmaceutical committees. The Central Pharmaceutical War Committee will require the pharmaceutical committees to classify the men as (a) those who should go and (b) those who should stay, giving their reasons where they recommend retaining a man. Retention will be recommended only where it is shown that pharmaceutical work of public importance is being done by the man and that no substitute can be found.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED MAY 17

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1153; whooping-cough, 4086; diphtheria, 926; enteric fever, 34; measles (excluding rubella), 11,909; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 1067; puerperal pyrexia, 126; cerebrospinal fever, 284 (Liverpool 18, Birmingham 14); poliomyelitis, 2; polio-encephalitis, 1; encephalitis lethargica, 2; dysentery, 77; ophthalmia neonatorum, 80. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox, scarlet fever or enteric fever, 27 (2) from whooping-cough, 17 (0) from measles, 25 (3) from diphtheria, 36 (5) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 21 (2) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

Birmingham had 3 fatal cases of measles and 3 of diphtheria. There were 5 deaths from whooping-cough at Liverpool, and in the same week Glasgow reported 10.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 219 (corresponding to a rate of 40 per thousand total births), including 18 in London.

Appointments

DE SWIET, JOHN, M.D. Lond., M.R.C.P.: assistant physician at Staines Hospital.

KIRKBY, W. M., M.R.C.S.: examining factory surgeon for Porthcawl, Glam.

PARRY-JONES, WILLIAM, M.R.C.S.: examining factory surgeon for Llangefni, Anglesey.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

BRADSHAW.—On May 21, the wife of Dr. D. B. Bradshaw of Huddersfield—a daughter.

KELSEY.—On May 21, at Cheam, the wife of Captain H. M. Kelsey, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.

MACKENZIE.—On May 24, at Woking, the wife of Dr. Melville Douglas Mackenzie—a son.

PECK.—On May 22, at Chartham, near Canterbury, the wife of Dr. J. P. Saville Peck—a daughter.

PRYS-JONES.—On May 23, at the Denbighshire Infirmary, the wife of Dr. T. B. Prys-Jones—a daughter.

ROOKE.—On May 24, the wife of Dr. A. W. M. Rooke, of North Finchley—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

BARRINGTON-WARD—REUTER.—On May 22, in London, Sir Lancelot Barrington-Ward, F.R.C.S., to Miss C. W. Reuter.

EDWARDS—COX.—On May 3, at Camborne, John Anthony Clifford Edwards, F.R.C.S., of Westerham, to Stella Elizabeth Cox.

DEATHS

HARRIS.—On May 20, Herbert Elwin Harris, M.B. Camb., F.R.C.S., formerly of Clifton, Bristol, aged 80.

HENSHAW.—On May 22, at Derngate, Northampton, William Alfred Henshaw, M.R.C.S., aged 68.

MOORE.—On May 18, Cecil Frank Moore, M.B. Lond., formerly of Slough.

ROBINS.—On May 21, John Mannix Robins, F.R.C.S.E., of Colchester, aged 33.

ROWLAND.—On May 20, John Rowland, M.C., M.R.C.S., of Battersea Bridge Road, S.W.11, aged 49.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

CASUALTIES FROM THE WESTERN DESERT AND LIBYA

ARRIVING AT A BASE HOSPITAL

BY G. A. G. MITCHELL, CH.M. ABERD.
N. J. LOGIE, M.B. ABERD., F.R.C.S.
R. S. HANDLEY, M.B. CAMB., F.R.C.S.
MAJORS R.A.M.C.

THIS article was inspired by a remark made by a medical officer that R.A.M.C. personnel working in forward and line-of-communication areas were anxious to know the results of their treatment. Between us we have seen almost 700 British and Italian casualties, men wounded in every region of the body, including many injured 5–9 days before admission, and we have tried to assess the value of varying types of treatment. Working under conditions of extreme difficulty, and faced with problems of transport, supply, terrain and climate uncommon in other theatres of war, the medical officers in forward areas have achieved results which were admirable for the most part, as judged by the condition of the wounded on arrival at the base. In certain cases, however, the measures adopted were less successful, and it is from such that valuable lessons may be learned, lessons which emphasise that the canons of surgery can seldom be flouted with impunity. By selecting these cases we may apparently present a distorted review, but we have concentrated on the less successful results because error rather than success is the great teacher. Incidentally, medical officers would gain much useful information about the results of their treatment if they made more use of the official follow-up cards which are available.

FLESH WOUNDS

Every case admitted had wounds of the soft tissues of varying severity, and many also suffered from damage to other structures. The less serious cases had had no treatment except one or more dressings, the favourite local applications being sulphanilamide and acriflavine, while all except a small minority had received prophylactic doses of antitetanic serum. Anti-gas-gangrene serum was seldom employed.

The majority of the more serious wounds had been subjected to débridement or complete excision, and the resulting cavities had been treated with sulphanilamide. Thereafter the procedure varied. Most of the wounds were left open, but sometimes suture was attempted, sometimes the cavity was packed with plain gauze, and a few had been packed and partially sutured, an attempted compromise between open and closed treatments which usually failed. Undoubtedly the wounds which were left open did best. Examples of successful primary sutures were rare, nearly all having become septic, so that the stitches had to be removed after arrival at the base. The failures were due to incomplete or too late excision of damaged tissues, the presence of foreign bodies, tight suturing, insufficient drainage, or lack of rest; the liberal use of sulphanilamide did not neutralise the neglect of these cardinal points. Loose packs produced no ill results, and may have helped to keep the sulphanilamide in contact with the wound surfaces. Tight packing was encountered several times, mainly in wounds of the extremities, and usually with deplorable results. Pain was excessive, the wounds were septic, the general condition was often poor, and there was the added disadvantage that removal was often impossible without an anæsthetic.

The question of drainage is a difficult one, and is closely related to the procedure adopted after cleansing the wound, but we believe that certain primary sutures would have succeeded had a separate drainage incision been made in the most dependent position, through which a jaconette or rubber drain could have been inserted. Drainage-tubes were seldom employed, and counter-incisions were conspicuous by their absence—not a surprising fact, for an infected area requiring such incisions on reaching the base may well have had adequate drainage through the original wound when last treated. It was found that gauze packing was worse than useless as a method of draining sutured wounds on account of coagulation of the enmeshed exudate; well-vaselined gauze strips are more effective as drains than dry gauze, provided the suturing is not too tight.

A number of attempts had been made in forward areas to remove foreign bodies before radiography was possible, and a high proportion of these operations were failures. Therefore unless a foreign body can be seen or felt, or is producing severe symptoms, it is unwise to attempt its removal until accurate localisation has been effected, and foolish to do a primary suture after such an operation unless all corners of the wound have been inspected. This is especially true in areas where the presence of important structures or large muscular masses renders exploration difficult or dangerous.

When there are extensive or multiple wounds the advantages of splinting might be considered more often; and if tendons or nerves are severed the limb should be maintained by splints in the position most favourable for repair. This important principle of surgery was neglected in several cases, and employed with excellent results in others.

HÆMORRHAGE

We have mentioned that tight packing of wounds produced deplorable results. Such packs were doubtless inserted to procure hæmostasis, and if the journey between the various medical stations is short no harm may result, but when days may elapse between insertion and removal this method should be avoided.

Realising the difficulties of searching for a divided vessel when working in unfavourable surroundings, perhaps with inadequate instruments and defective lighting, we suggest that if a bleeding point cannot be secured and tight packing is used as a last resort, then the fact should be prominently noted in the field medical card, so that the packing can be removed at the first place where reasonable surgical facilities exist. In palmar wounds, where prolonged packing is particularly undesirable, the relative safety of arresting hæmorrhage by a palmar pad and a firm bandage over the clenched fist is worth remembering. The bandage can be slackened and readjusted by an orderly whenever necessary, whereas the pressure of a pack cannot be eased so simply. Incidentally the search for bleeding points would be greatly facilitated if small self-retaining retractors were included in surgical haversacks and operating sets.

No cases were admitted wearing tourniquets, but a few arrived in whom layer after layer of bandages had been firmly applied to a limb to control hæmorrhage. These had become saturated with dried blood, and formed a rigid case constricting the limb, producing severe pain locally and œdema of the parts distally. If exploration and direct control of bleeding is impossible, then the lesser of two evils is the use of a pack rather than layers of bandages.

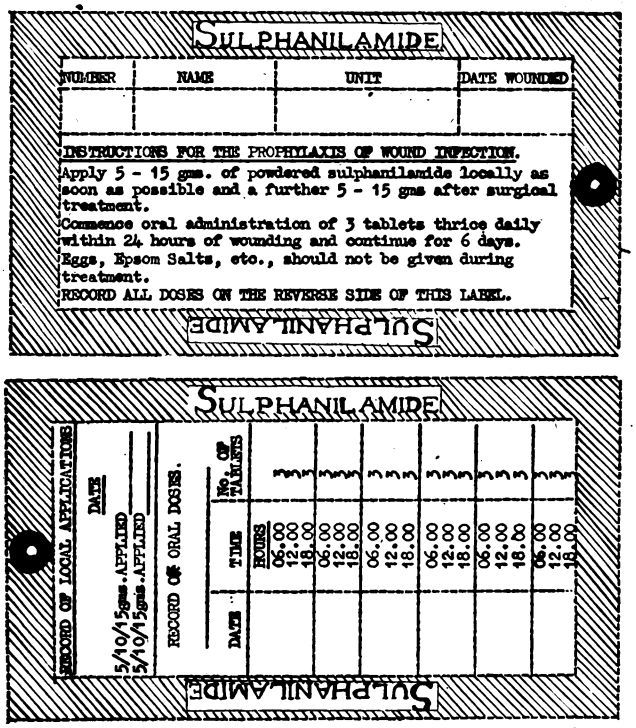
Severe grades of anæmia were uncommon, but several patients would have benefited from blood or plasma transfusions before being sent down the line.

CHEMOTHERAPY

Chemotherapy was used frequently, sulphanilamide or sulphapyridine being given by mouth, applied locally to the wound, or the two methods were combined. The dosage given by mouth varied considerably, and the regularity of administration fluctuated as the patient passed from stage to stage of the journey. Calculations made from field medical cards and other documents showed that the amounts given were usually between 1 and 4 g. daily—seldom more, and often less. From a study of the condition of the cases on arrival at the base we are convinced that those who received the larger doses of the drug showed less local sepsis and had fewer complications, and we therefore believe that larger doses should be given by mouth as a routine, and that local applications of sulphanilamide are also advisable because they provide a greater concentration of the drug in the vicinity of the infecting organisms. Oral administration should never be omitted, because local applications may be washed out of the wound if the discharge is profuse, or the drug may all be absorbed and excreted within 60 hours.

Digitized by Google

After careful consideration of many cases we are in agreement with our colleague Major G. A. H. Buttle that the present dosage recommended in official memoranda for the prophylaxis of wound infection is inadequate, and we suggest that all wounds should be dusted with finely powdered sulphanilamide as soon as possible after wounding. The amount to be used must obviously depend on the size or number of the wounds, but the total applied should not exceed 15 g. at one time. A further local application of a similar amount should be made in all severe injuries when surgical cleansing of the wounds is undertaken. Such applications would be greatly facilitated if medical officers and units were


SULPHANILAMIDE
NUMBER
NAME
UNIT
DATE WOUNDED
INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE PROPHYLAXIS OF WOUND INFECTION.
Apply 5 - 15 gms. of powdered sulphanilamide locally as soon as possible and a further 5 - 15 gms after surgical treatment.
Commence oral administration of 3 tablets thrice daily within 24 hours of wounding and continue for 6 days.
Eggs, Epsom Salts, etc., should not be given during treatment.
RECORD ALL DOSES ON THE REVERSE SIDE OF THIS LABEL.
SULPHANILAMIDE
SULPHANILAMIDE
RECORD OF LOCAL APPLICATIONS
DATE
5/10/15gms. APPLIED
5/10/15gms. APPLIED
RECORD OF ORAL DOSES.
DATE
TIME HOURS
06.00 12.00 18.00
No. TABLETS
SULPHANILAMIDE

Front and back of label. In practice the labels could be white with a red border.

provided with Cellophane packets or tubes each containing 5 g. of finely powdered sterile sulphanilamide. These packets might actually be enclosed in the first field dressing. Oral administration consisting of three tablets (1·5 g.) thrice daily should begin as soon as possible, and certainly within 24 hours of the occurrence of the casualty, and should be continued for 6 days. The dates, times and the dosages given should be carefully recorded in the field medical cards. In practice, as we have said, the doses were given sporadically, and in order to ensure regularity a characteristic label might be provided which could be attached in a conspicuous position to men selected by medical officers for chemotherapy. Thereafter wherever the man might go and by whatever method of transport, the fact would be patent that he was receiving sulphanilamide, and an orderly could go round at stated times with a supply of the drug, give three tablets to each man wearing the label, and at the same time record the fact by marking the card with an X in the appropriate place. It is simple to devise a printed label which reduces writing to an absolute minimum (see figure).

If serious infection supervenes, or if the wound is already infected when the man is first seen, then larger doses are required, for example five or six tablets every 6 hours (10–12 g. daily) for the first 2 days, the dose being gradually reduced as the condition improves. Such doses were never given before admission even in severe cases. Should gas-gangrene develop or be suspected, sulphapyridine should be given instead of sulphanilamide, because although both act against *Clostridium welchii* the former is slightly more active against the *Cl. septique*. These larger doses are potentially dangerous if continued for more than 7–10 days, but by that time the patient would have reached a unit where a blood examination could be performed. Apart from minor degrees of cyanosis no soldier was admitted who had suffered from chemotherapy; a number may have suffered from the lack of it. It is interesting to record that we have twice found that complications due to hæmolytic streptococcal infection can develop in patients receiving 8 g. of sulphanilamide daily.

As regards local applications, sulphanilamide apparently produced better results than such antiseptics as eusol, acriflavine or hydrogen peroxide, and this was particularly noticeable in cases where the dressings had not been changed for 3 days or more. Under such conditions those treated with the usual antiseptics were often heavily infected, whereas those dressed with sulphanilamide were often surprisingly clean. Those wounds which had not responded so well to sulphanilamide were found to be infected with staphylococci—usually *Staphylococcus aureus*.

Whether or not the best method of applying the drug locally has yet been found is questionable. Application to deep or complicated cavities is always difficult, for example to the knee-joint, or to large wounds made by modern missiles where the underlying damage is often so much more extensive than the size of the superficial wound would lead one to expect. In cases arriving at the base it was found that in superficial wounds the powder was more adherent to the dressings than to the raw surface and was removed with the soiled dressings, while in many cases it was apparent that incompletely crushed tablets had been used both for surface application and for insertion into cavities. Thus in cases with deep wounds irregular masses were found to be extruding from the cavities, and sulphanilamide in this lumpy state can scarcely be expected to exert its maximum effect.

In coöperation with Major Buttle we have been experimenting with various methods which could be employed in forward and line-of-communication areas. For example, in surface wounds it may be used as a fine powder applied evenly under a Vaseline spread (in our opinion the best method); as an ointment (5 g. sulphanilamide to 1 oz. vaseline) applied directly to the wound or spread on gauze or lint; in the form of a solution containing 5% sulphanilamide, 20% dextrose and 4% sodium bicarbonate, in which the dressings may be soaked, or which may be sprayed on the wound, left for 10–15 min., and then covered by a vaseline spread; this last method produces a thin adherent film of the drug over the entire wound area. For deep cavities and complicated spaces a solution containing 5–8% sulphanilamide in 80–100% glycerin provides an easy method of introducing the drug to every recess, and it also makes an almost non-adherent dressing for more superficial wounds.

FRACTURES

Very few fractures have been missed. All others had been treated in orthodox ways, and the great majority arrived in excellent general condition. Most of the fractures were compound and comminuted, and many were complicated by involvement of joints, vessels or nerves. Nearly all these had been operated on and fixed in wooden, wire or improvised splints, in plaster, or, in the case of fractured femora, in Thomas splints. The few who arrived in poor condition had other injuries, usually visceral, or their wounds had become heavily infected.

The results being generally so effective, we have little to offer in the way of constructive criticism. Plaster-of-paris, the best form of support for most limb fractures, might have been used more often, and when it was employed the casings were sometimes too short or too thin for adequate support, although this may have been due to a scarcity of plaster in the forward areas. The use of plaster slabs was not sufficiently appreciated. These can be held in position by a few circular turns of a plaster bandage, the result being a case very thick and strong in one part to give adequate support, and so thin elsewhere that it may be cut with ordinary scissors if the need arises (actually we saw no instance of damage from too tight a plaster). Plaster splints composed entirely of circular turns are less strong, weight for weight, than those employing the girder principle, and their uniform thickness precludes their easy removal without special instruments. The slab method, therefore, not only saves plaster but also possesses definite

Digitized by Google

advantages over the circular method of application. When removal of the case is likely to be required within 2–3 weeks, vaseline smeared over the skin prevents adhesion of the plaster to the hairs, thus avoiding what we found to be a common cause of pain and inconvenience. In addition, if an open infected fracture exists, vaseline helps to protect the skin from secondary infection.

Men with fractured femors had their injured limbs fixed in Thomas splints, but extension was usually omitted. No spring boot-clips were in evidence, and we conclude they are not available; the alternative clove-hitch and windlass method was only seen once. The limbs were well fixed, so no great shock had resulted, but nevertheless extension is desirable, though heavy traction is not required to enhance the efficiency of the fixation. Cases have been reported where a tightly applied clove-hitch had caused sloughing, and during the long journey from the desert front this would have been very liable to happen. Some such thought may have been in the minds of the medical officers who neglected this method of extension. The rings of the splints often bore no relationship to the size of the thigh, and the provision of splints with adjustable rings or detachable rings of varying sizes would be a useful addition to the medical equipment. Colonel D. C. Monro, consulting surgeon to the M.E.F., has suggested that in fractures of the lower limb the use of posterior plaster slabs, with plaster bandage ties incorporating the side bars of a Thomas splint, would give better fixation than the splint used alone. In two cases where we saw this method employed—one an officer with a compound fracture of the femoral condyles and the other a sergeant-pilot suffering from a fracture-dislocation of a knee—the results were excellent, and the method deserves wide adoption.

Those with fractures in the region of the knee-joint, or of the leg bones, were more comfortable in plaster casts than in Thomas splints alone. Tightly laced boots were a source of discomfort in several cases, and if the boots are not removed the laces should be cut. Of cases with fractured humerus some had splints and some had none, but all wore wide or narrow fold slings, and a few had the arm bound to the side by a binder, an arrangement which proved most comfortable.

The battle casualties with fractured ribs or pelvis had penetrating or perforating injuries of the chest or abdomen, and those with fractures of the skull or vertebral arches had evidence of damage to the brain or spinal cord. The visceral lesions overshadowed the symptoms and signs of the fractures, and no treatment of the bony injuries had been attempted. Three cases with fractures of vertebral bodies arrived without evidence of cord lesions, having been handled and transported correctly.

Only two men with severe cervico-facial injuries were admitted. One who had had one side of his face and neck blown away 9 days before, with great maxillary and mandibular destruction, could swallow nothing except small amounts of fluids, and was slowly starving. A gastrostomy led to temporary improvement, until a fatal bronchopneumonia supervened. He might have survived had a gastrostomy been done at an earlier stage. The other case was less severe, deglutition was scarcely affected, and he did remarkably well after wiring of the mandible and secondary suture.

AMPUTATIONS

No amputation case arrived in good condition, this being due to various factors, but particularly to insufficient general and local rest after operation. Some evacuated soon after operation died before they reached the base and the others exhibited various degrees of surgical shock. When rapid evacuation of amputation cases is imperative, the journey may be made more tolerable if a plaster cap is applied which can be removed and replaced like a finger cot. Such caps keep dressings in position, minimise swelling, give support to the stump, and protect it from the minor traumata incidental to transport. The removal of the cap is facilitated if in the first place the skin is smeared with vaseline, or covered with thin vaseline-gauze spreads.

Owing to skin destruction and other causes, amputations in war casualties cannot always be performed at the sites of election, and unorthodox skin flaps or shortish stumps may be unavoidable; but too long stumps, and too tight suturing of skin flaps, are avoidable. We saw one case of Syme's amputation where sepsis had supervened, with partial sloughing of the heel flap. Secondary hæmorrhage occurred 10 days after the initial operation, necessitating reamputation through the leg. As it is more difficult to fashion a prosthesis for a Syme's amputation than for one at the site of election, should not the former method be discarded?

Men with guillotine amputations were all dangerously ill on arrival. They all had severe pain, their wounds were heavily infected, the stumps were acutely tender, and loss of serum was a pronounced feature. A guillotine amputation is necessary only in the gravest cases; in the others the few extra minutes required to fashion and loosely suture short skin flaps may increase the operative risk slightly, but this is more than counterbalanced by the greater safety and comfort of the subsequent journey. This lesson was clearly impressed on us by a comparison of the various types of amputation. The increasing availability and use of blood and plasma will greatly reduce the necessity for extreme haste.

The mention of haste raises another problem. Two men were admitted with guillotine amputations performed through the head of the tibia, about 2 in. below the joint, almost the thickest part of the bone. As reamputation would clearly be required, disarticulation through the knee would have been easier, and would have meant less hæmorrhage, less shock, less subsequent loss of serum, less pain and less septic absorption from the largely cartilaginous and tendinous raw areas left, while short skin flaps might have been fashioned from the skin, which in both cases was intact at the level of tibial section. The moral is this: disarticulation should be performed in every case where a guillotine amputation would otherwise be necessary immediately below the elbow or the knee.

Skin retraction in guillotine amputations always occurs, and some form of skin extension is essential; otherwise the surgeon who reamputates may have to sacrifice more bone than is desirable. This extension should be applied at the time of operation, and U-shaped Elastoplast straps fixed over the stump dressing do much to counteract shrinking; thereafter a plaster cap can be applied. A more elaborate niethod is to fix elastoplast extensions to the skin, apply the appropriate Thomas splint, and tie the strapping under tension to the side bars or end piece.

One last point may be interpolated here. Four men with amputations had a note in their field medical cards to the effect that the ablations had been performed for "gangrene," and anti-gas-gangrene serum and sulphanilamide had also been given. Anaerobic infection, therefore, was either diagnosed or suspected. If they were suffering from gas-gangrene the recovery-rate contrasts forcibly with our experience of similar cases treated days later at the base, where only one of six proved cases survived—sad confirmation of the dangers of delayed treatment in these infections.

WOUNDS INVOLVING THE BODY CAVITIES

Cases with spinal and cranial injuries withstood the ordeal of the journey better than those suffering from wounds of the other body cavities. One case with a hernia cerebri had signs of a meningo-encephalitis, but whether he contracted the infection at the time of injury or later it is impossible to tell; three other similar cases arrived in good condition. A soldier, paraplegic from the sixth thoracic segment downwards, had required frequent catheterisation and had developed a severe cystitis and urethritis. Quite apart from the danger of infection, instrumentation is a difficult matter during transport, and an early suprapubic cystomy helps to circumvent both these problems. Instructions could be given to an orderly about regular emptying, and absorbent dressings would minimise the risk of bed soiling and consequent skin irritation. Protection of anæsthetic skin over pressure points such as the sacrum and heels is imperative, a pad of wool retained in position by bandages or adhesive plaster being efficient; strapping alone does much to prevent direct friction, but may itself produce skin irritation. Two paraplegic cases had sacral pressure sores, and one a heel sore, which had not been treated before admission.

Men with penetrating and perforating abdominal and chest wounds should not be sent further than is absolutely

Digitized by Google

necessary, as in our experience they travelled badly. Twenty chest and eleven abdominal cases which were admitted were all seriously or dangerously ill, and the most careful selection should be made before men with such injuries are subjected to a long and, at the best of times, trying journey. A true assessment of the progress of such cases, favourable or unfavourable, can only be made by constant observation, preferably by the same person, and this is a sound reason for retaining these patients as long as possible at the first point where a surgical team is located. It is courting disaster to send soldiers with abdominal wounds straight to the base, even when the wounds are apparently simple, for it is axiomatic that any wound of the abdominal parietes should be treated as involving the peritoneal cavity until this can be definitely disproved. Two cases illustrate this point. One man had an intestinal obstruction as a result of a small perforating abdominal wound 5 days before, and another with a similar injury had developed a general peritonitis and ileus. We have been able to verify the well-established facts that the size of an entry wound may bear no relationship to the amount of internal damage, and that wounds of the buttock, groin and perineum are often complicated by injuries to abdominal or pelvic viscera, or to the urethra. The danger of overlooking a ruptured urethra was well exemplified in a man who was found on arrival to have widespread extravasation of urine from such a lesion, with gangrene of all the superficial tissues of the perineum and genitalia; he died a few days later from secondary hæmorrhage. He might have recovered if an early suprapubic cystostomy had been performed and free drainage provided at the site of extravasation.

The remarks about abdominal cases apply with almost equal force to chest injuries, and the fact that wounds of the root of the neck or shoulder regions are liable to be accompanied by intrathoracic lesions was sometimes forgotten. Several men who arrived with large accumulations of blood or sanio-pus in a pleural cavity would have suffered less cardiac and respiratory embarrassment if a paracentesis had been performed before their evacuation. This procedure may tend to restart hæmorrhage, but the danger can be averted by air replacement and by retaining cases for 24–48 hours after paracentesis. It would then be easy to determine whether fresh bleeding had occurred, and if not the subsequent journey could be made in relative comfort and safety. One man with a sucking pneumothorax came under observation with such overwhelming infection of the pleura and parietes that he was beyond surgical aid.

This article was written before we knew that an official memorandum (M.E. Technical Instructions, 1941, No. 3—War Surgery) was in the course of production, and it is significant that, broadly speaking, the conclusions are similar, although the memorandum deals chiefly with experiences in other theatres of war.

We wish to express our thanks to Colonel H. J. A. Longmore for permission to publish this article, and to our medical and nursing colleagues on the staff of the hospital who have helped us in innumerable ways in the treatment of our cases. We are especially indebted to Colonel Monro, consultant in surgery, G.H.Q., M.E., for his criticism and advice.

REDUCTION OF DUST-BORNE INFECTION BY TREATMENT OF BEDCLOTHES

BY

M. VAN DEN ENDE, M.B. CAPE TOWN
D. G. ff. EDWARD, M.D. LOND.
DORA LUSH, M.SC. MELBOURNE

(From National Institute for Medical Research, Hampstead)

THE possibility of aerial transmission in the spread of infection in hospital wards is becoming increasingly recognised. The infective agents may be conveyed through the air as droplets, droplet nuclei (Wells) or on dust particles. Dust as a vehicle may be of special importance in the spread of bacteria, such as streptococci, diphtheria bacilli, and staphylococci, which are particularly resistant to drying. The presence of large numbers of viable and virulent streptococci in blankets and dust has often been demonstrated (Deicher 1927, Thomas 1941). A number of examples of hospital cross-infection have already been reported in which streptococci carried in dust have been responsible (e.g., White 1937, Cruickshank 1938). Hare (1941) has succeeded in recovering streptococci from the environment of respiratory carriers, and considers that dry, dust-borne organisms may be important in the spread of streptococci from these carriers. Wright, Shone, and Tucker (1941) have recently shown that *Corynebacterium diphtheriæ* also may survive in the dust of hospital wards in sufficient numbers to constitute a risk of cross-infection.

Studies of the bacterial population of the air in hospital wards consistently show an increase each time the floors are swept and the beds made (Brown and Allison 1937), because of the dust which is distributed by these activities. Blanket dust, which consists largely of scales and fragments of wool fibres, is of special importance because it is buoyant and can remain in suspension for long periods. The seriousness of the risk of infection must be obvious, when it is realised that floor-dust may harbour millions of hæmolytic streptococci per gramme, and that a single blanket may contain many thousands of these organisms.

Attention has recently been focused on the possibilities of preventing the aerial spread of pathogenic micro-organisms by ultraviolet light (Wells and Wells 1936) and by antiseptic aerosols (Trillat 1938, Pulvertaft et al. 1939, Pulvertaft and Walker 1939, Twort, Baker, Finn and Powell 1940, Cruickshank 1940). The efficacy of these methods cannot be demonstrated on the dried organisms found in dust, for many of these are resistant to their action. Tests of the efficacy of U.V. light or antiseptic aerosols are often based on the reduction of the total number of organisms in air. These methods may be highly effective against undried organisms disseminated in fresh droplets from the respiratory tract, but in hospital wards the bulk of organisms in the air may be dust borne, and therefore not noticeably affected by these methods. An evaluation of their efficacy on other than dust-borne organisms may therefore be impossible.

Methods designed to reduce the number of dust-borne organisms in air are likely to assist in preventing the spread of diphtheria, streptococcal, and other respiratory infections in hospital wards. In addition, the elimination of dust from floors and blankets is necessary before other means, more particularly physical and chemical methods of sterilising air, can be investigated.

For laying dust a variety of oils have been in use for some years. Last year we discussed (van den Ende, Lush and Edward 1940) the use of one of these—spindle oil—and pointed out its probable value in ward hygiene. Oiling of floors of occupied rooms reduces the number of dust-borne organisms distributed into the air by the mechanical disturbances associated with ordinary occupation. This reduction cannot be so significant in hospital wards where most of the dust is derived from bedclothes. Investigations of methods designed to reduce the numbers of dust-borne organisms from bedclothes were conducted on two separate and distinct lines:

(*a*) The treatment of bedclothes with antiseptics to render them bactericidal for bacteria deposited on them. Some of these were partially successful but the majority were not bactericidal.

(*b*) The treatment with dust-laying preparations in order to reduce the amount of dust and therefore the number of dust-borne organisms which can be liberated. One of these—liquid paraffin—has in laboratory tests proved highly satisfactory.

EXPERIMENTS WITH ANTISEPTICS

Woollen and cotton textiles were treated with a large variety of antiseptics. With the majority the textiles were simply soaked in suitable solutions of the antiseptic and allowed to dry. Some of the antiseptics entered into chemical combination with wool proteins. The substances used included phenols, cresols, thymol, monochlor-thymol, monochlor-iso-thymol, terpineol, carvacrol, chlorcarvacrol, iodine, sodium and potassium

Digitized by Google

TABLE I—EFFECT OF LIQUID-PARAFFIN TREATMENT ON THE NUMBER OF BACTERIA AND AMOUNT OF DUST LIBERATED FROM TEXTILES BEATEN MECHANICALLY IN A SPECIALLY CONSTRUCTED APPARATUS

Material tested	Test organism	Percent. liquid paraffin in white spirit used	Bacterial counts. Control A	Control B	Treated A	Treated B	Reduction % compared with control A	Reduction % compared with control B	Amount of dust † Control A	Control B	Treated A	Treated B	Reduction % compared with control A	Reduction % compared with control B
Serge	Streptococci (sprayed)	100	1300	900	177	37	86	96	105	70	< 2	0	98	100
,,	,, ,,	50	800	480	61	1	92	99	102	71	< 2	0	98	100
,,	,, ,,	20	1600	960	176	23	89	96	116	75	7	5	94	93
,,	,, ,,	10	800	480	150	70	81	85	102	71	33	19	68	73
Woollen blanket	Staphylococci (sprayed)	30	4000	2500	20	3	99	99·9	121	51	6	2	95	96
,, ,,	Dry streptococci	30	490	11	27	0	94	100	35	10	0	0	100	100
,, ,,	,, ,,	30	504	18	2	0	99	100	142	82	6	5	96	94
,, ,,	,, ,,	50	408	13	44	1	89	92	76	31	4	2	95	94
Cotton sheeting	,, ,,	30*	508	24	218	5	57	79	112	40	11	4	90	90
,, ,,	Streptococci (sprayed)	30	1320	232	44	0	97	100	130	46	5	5	96	89

* Average of two experiments. † The figures represent readings on the photoelectric apparatus and not absolute values.
A. During the first 2-min. period after beating. B. During the 5-min. period 12–17 min. after beating.

iodide, resorcinol, hexyl resorcinol, eugenol carbinol, cetyl pyridinium bromide, "lissolamine," "triethanolamine oleate," sodium oleate, sodium lauryl sulphate and hypochlorites.

Test method.—Small squares (2 in. by 2 in.) of cotton and woollen material treated with antiseptic were allowed to dry, and then exposed to a mist of streptococci (Lancefield's group C) sprayed from serum-broth culture through an aerograph brush spray. Two hours later each square was vigorously shaken in a closed box over blood-agar plates, or firmly pressed on the surface of a plate. The centre of each blood-agar plate was then inoculated with a small loopful of the same culture. This final inoculation was necessary to determine whether or not the antiseptic was transferred to the surface of the plate in sufficient amount to be bacteriostatic. The tests with those substances in which there was evidence of significant bactericidal power were repeated, using powdered, vacuum-dried streptococci diluted with talc or kaolin.

As a final test, some of the antiseptics which were effective in the above tests were tried on larger strips of woollen material. These included hexyl resorcinol, resorcinol alone, resorcinol with glycerin, with cetyl pyridinium bromide or with both; carvacrol and chlorcarvacrol.

A number of highly bactericidal samples of serge were supplied to us by the director of the Wool Research Association at Leeds. The textiles were, however, unpleasantly hard, and their odour was objectionable. Samples of serge treated with a variety of moth-proofing agents were not significantly bactericidal.

Hexyl resorcinol and resorcinol (applied from 1% and 2–5% solutions respectively) when used alone were bactericidal only for sprayed streptococci. The addition of glycerin resulted in partial destruction also of dry streptococci, but the amount required resulted in excessive dampness. It appeared, therefore, that the effective treatment of textiles with antiseptics was not likely to be successful and further efforts were abandoned.

TREATMENT OF TEXTILES WITH DUST-LAYING PREPARATIONS

Through Mr. B. H. Wilsdon of the Wool Research Association at Leeds a number of textiles treated with rubber latex was placed at our disposal, and from Dr. J. W. C. Phillips a number of specimens treated with dextrin was obtained. None of these was capable of holding on to the dust deposited on them, though in some cases the amount of fragmentation and scaling of wool fibres was reduced.

On the advice of Dr. Phillips it was decided to investigate the dust-laying properties of medicinal paraffin on textiles. Dr. Phillips kindly prepared for us a number of samples of serge and other textiles treated with different amounts of liquid paraffin. The following method was employed in all the experiments.

The materials for treatment were soaked in 30–50% solution of medicinal liquid paraffin in a light petroleum product known commercially as white spirit. Samples of serge treated with pure liquid paraffin were also tested. After 5–15 min. they were transferred to a hydro-extractor and the excess solution removed by centrifuging at 1500 revolutions per min. for 2–5 min. To allow for evaporation of the white spirit they were then hung out for 24 hours in the open air. In hospital experiments, where laundry facilities are available, it has been possible to "dry off" the white spirit rapidly in heated drying chambers.

The amount of liquid paraffin retained by textiles has been determined by weighing the amount of oil removed by ether extraction in a soxhlet apparatus. It has been found that woollen and cotton materials treated with a 30% solution of liquid paraffin in white spirit retained approximately 2·5% and 6·5% by weight respectively of the oil.

Test methods and results.—Strips 5 in. by 15 in. of the material were infected with a serum-broth suspension of a coagulase negative *Staphylococcus albus* or hæmolytic streptococcus of Lancefield's group C and dried in the incubator at 37° C. For testing, an infected strip was placed in a machine specially constructed for this purpose by Dr. R. B. Bourdillon and Mr. O. M. Lidwell (1941) and beaten mechanically for 20 sec. The apparatus was so constructed that the cloth was beaten and firmly rubbed with each rotation of a roughened metal bar. This not only resulted in the liberation of free dust but was also an imitation of hard wear, breaking off numerous fibres and scales. The amount of dust liberated could be estimated photoelectrically, and at the same time blood-agar plates could be exposed at heights of 6 in., 18 in. and 36 in. above the cloth. A control unparaffined strip was included with each series of experiments. In a number of experiments the textiles were infected with a fine powder of hæmolytic streptococci which had been dried in vacuo and mixed with dust.

The results of a number of typical experiments which are recorded in table I show that under the conditions of the test a great reduction in the amount of dust and bacteria liberated has resulted from the oil treatment. The reduction in the number of floating bacteria was

TABLE II—EFFECT OF LIQUID-PARAFFIN TREATMENT ON THE NUMBER OF BACTERIA LIBERATED FROM TEXTILES SHAKEN IN A CLOSED TANK

Material tested	Test organism	Percent. liquid paraffin in white spirit used	Bacterial counts Control A	Control B	Treated A	Treated B	Reduction % compared with control A	Reduction % compared with control B
Serge	Streptococci of group C (sprayed)	100	450	50	17	1	96	98
,,	Streptococci of group A (sprayed)	50	1000	210	73	9	93	96
,,	,,	20	2000	1240	55	8	97	99
,,	,,	10	1000	210	109	20	89	90
Woollen blanket	,,	30	328	33	14	0	96	100
Cotton sheeting	,,	30	269	2	5	0	98	100

A. Counts during the first 5-min. period after shaking.
B. Counts during the 5-min. period 10–15 min. after shaking.

Digitized by Google

roughly parallel to the reduction in the number of floating dust particles. In the case of woollen materials, the minimum effective concentration is in the region of 20% paraffin in white spirit, whereas cotton requires treatment with a solution of 30% or more.

The optimal concentration appears to be 30%, since this ensures maximum effectiveness in the case of woollen materials and is the highest concentration that can be applied to cotton (sheets) without making them noticeably oily.

The samples of serge, blankets and sheets were subjected to a second laboratory test in which they were infected as in the previous test or with hæmolytic streptococci of Lancefield's group A, and then shaken in a specially constructed tank of 10 cu. ft. capacity. The tank was fitted with an ultraviolet lamp for the destruction of the free streptococci at the end of the experiment, and before the tank is reopened. Strips of material approximately 8 in. by 20 in. were used and plates were exposed for three consecutive 5-min. periods after shaking. The results summarised in table II confirm those of

TABLE III—EFFECT OF LIQUID-PARAFFIN TREATMENT ON THE NUMBER OF BACTERIA LIBERATED FROM BLANKETS AND SHEETS SHAKEN OR BEATEN IN CLOSED ROOMS

Material tested	Test organism	Percent. liquid paraffin in white spirit used	Bacterial counts					
			Control		Treated		Reduction % as compared with control	
			A	B	A	B	A	B
Woollen blanket	Dry streptococci	50	1234	197	5	< 1	99	100
,,	,,	30	1234	197	14	< 2	99	99
,,	Staphylococci (sprayed)	30	1850	333	77	13	96	96
Army blanket	,,	30	260	227	52	19	80	92
Army blanket *	,,	30	219	24	170	3	22	87
Cotton sheeting	,,	50 ‡	245	62	66	3	73	95
Cotton sheeting †	,,	30	234	58	78	12	67	79
Cotton sheeting	Dry streptococci	30	58	14	14	< 1	76	93 +

* Repeatedly autoclaved after treatment.
† Average of two experiments.
‡ Excessively oily and therefore not practicable.
A. Counts during the first 5-min. period after beating.
B. Counts during the 5-min. period 5–10 min. after beating.

the first series of experiments in showing that paraffin treatment results in a reduction of at least 90% in the number of bacteria which can be liberated by shaking woollen and cotton textiles.

Table III shows the results of a number of experiments in which single sheets or blankets were shaken in a closed room. Treated sheets and blankets and untreated controls were infected with a serum-broth suspension of staphylococci or streptococci from a scent spray, or by sprinkling with equal amounts of dry powdered streptococci mixed with autoclaved floor-dust. The results agree with earlier experiments in demonstrating that the number of bacteria which can be liberated from blankets is reduced by about 90% by treatment with 30% liquid paraffin in white spirit. The dust-laying effect on sheeting (cotton) of the same concentration of oil, though significant (70%+), is not as striking.

As a final test, six blankets from the bunks in a private air-raid shelter were used. Three of these were dry cleaned in white spirit without liquid paraffin, and marked as controls. The other three were treated with a 30% solution of liquid paraffin in white spirit. All six blankets were then returned to the bunks. The occupants of the shelter, who were not informed of the experiment, did not notice the difference in these blankets. After 16 days each set of three blankets was thoroughly shaken in a closed room. Blood-agar plates were exposed in the room for two consecutive 5-min. periods after the shaking. The average plate count for the first 5-min. period after shaking the control blankets was approximately 2400, and for the second period 490. The corresponding counts after shaking the treated blankets were 330 and 32. This was repeated twice and the mean ratio of total organisms liberated from treated and untreated blankets was 1 : 11.

DISCUSSION

These investigations have shown that the treatment of woollen and cotton textiles with a solution of medicinal paraffin in white spirit results in a great reduction in the amount of dust and dust-borne organisms which can be liberated from them. Effectively treated textiles are not excessively oily—in fact, it is usually difficult to distinguish them from the untreated ones by ordinary observation and touch—so that complaints from occupants of beds with treated bedclothes are unlikely. Experience has shown, however, that the method of application as described is laborious and relatively expensive when special equipment is not available, as is the case in the majority of hospital laundries. It was found, for instance, that where the suitable equipment was lacking the treatment of the bedclothes for a ward of 11 beds fully occupied 3 people for 5 hours. A total of 5 gallons of liquid paraffin at a cost of £3 and 10 gallons of white spirit (10*s*.) was required, although about two-thirds or more of these quantities were finally recovered and the remaining third was lost mainly through wastage, which was inevitable with the unsuitable equipment. The treatment has furthermore to be repeated after washing or frequent autoclaving. It cannot therefore be recommended for immediate adoption on a large scale, but it does deserve adequate trials in hospital wards. Such trials could to advantage be conducted in scarlet-fever or oto-rhino-laryngological wards, in which the numbers of dust-borne streptococci in the air are often large enough to allow the streptococci to be used as the indicator organism. Such trials are now in progress, and if, as seems probable, the treatment of bedclothes results in significant reduction of air-borne streptococci, a further and more extensive search for more suitable methods of application of liquid paraffin or other dust-laying oils will be justified.

A simple and practicable method of dust-laying on bedclothes may be of great assistance in preventing the spread of pathogens such as streptococci and *C. diphtheriæ* in hospital wards. It will furthermore prove valuable in the study of aerial spread of infection in general, by eliminating the dust-borne organisms which at present make a study of the pathogenic bacteria of the air very difficult.

SUMMARY

Attempts to render textiles bactericidal for bacteria deposited on them have been unsuccessful.

A method is described for the treatment of bedclothes with medicinal paraffin dissolved in white spirit. This treatment reduces the amount of dust which can be liberated from blankets and sheets by approximately 90% without rendering them objectionably oily.

The method is too laborious for large-scale adoption but deserves further trial in hospital wards. If it can be simplified, it should help to prevent the spread of ward infections.

Our thanks are due to Mr. J. W. C. Phillips for suggesting the use of liquid paraffin for laying dust on textiles, and for providing samples of paraffin-treated materials; to Mr. B. H. Wilsdon, of the Wool Industries Research Association, Leeds, for his advice and for samples of serge treated with waterproofing, mothproofing and bactericidal agents; to Dr. R. B. Bourdillon, on whose advice these investigations have been undertaken, and who supplied us with the mechanical beater; and to Dr. C. H. Andrewes for the interest he has shown throughout the investigations.

REFERENCES

Bourdillon, R. B. and Lidwell, O.M. (1941) To be published.
Brown, W. A. and Allison, V. D. (1937) *J. Hyg., Camb.* **37**, 1.
Cruickshank, R. (1938) *Lancet*, **1**, 841.
Cruickshank, R. and Muir, G. (1940) *Ibid*, **1**, 1155.
Deicher, H. (1927) *Z. Hyg. InfektKr.* **108**, 167.
Hare, R. (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 85.
Pulvertaft, R. J. V., Lemon, G. J. and Walker, J. W. (1939) *Ibid*, **1**, 443.
Pulvertaft, R. J. V. and Walker, J. W. (1939) *J. Hyg., Camb.* **39**, 696.
Thomas, J. C. (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 433.
Trillat, A. (1938) *Bull. Acad. Méd. Paris*, **119**, 64.
Twort, C. C., Baker, A. H., Finn, S. R. and Powell, E. O. (1940) *J. Hyg., Camb.* **40**, 253.
van den Ende, M., Lush, D. and Edward, D. G. ff. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 133.
Wells, W. F. and Wells, M. W. (1936) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **107**, 1805.
White, E. (1936) *Lancet*, **1**, 941.
Wright, H. D., Shone, H. R. and Tucker, J. R. (1941) *J. Path. Bact.* **51**, 111.

Digitized by Google

FOUR CASES OF ABDOMINAL ANEURYSM

By G. H. JENNINGS, M.D. Camb., M.R.C.P.
SENIOR PHYSICIAN AND DEPUTY MEDICAL SUPERINTENDENT OF REDHILL COUNTY HOSPITAL (M.C.C.), EDGWARE

Osler (1905) gives credit to Vesalius for the first description in 1567 of an abdominal aneurysm, and Kampmeier (1936) has found 386 cases of abdominal aneurysm recorded in all the literature. Thus, while abdominal aneurysms provide some of the most varied and dramatic pictures seen in clinical medicine, it is not given to many observers to see three cases within a year, as E. H. Goodman did in New York in 1914. At Redhill County Hospital we have recently seen four cases in just over a year. Goodman's cases all presented themselves with left-sided abdominal or loin pain of short duration, but our four cases were more varied in their symptoms. Three were aneurysms of the abdominal aorta and the fourth was an aneurysm of the cœliac axis.

CASE-RECORDS

CASE 1.—An architect, aged 57. Probably acquired syphilis at 18, but was untreated because there was no obvious chancre. Apart from constipation he was well until 4 years before admission. During these years he had constant pain in the left lower lumbar region and had gradually become more anæmic. For 4 months before admission there had been an exacerbation of this pain, with radiation down the left sciatic nerve, often so severe that morphia had to be given. Severe scrotal pain had caused him to wear a suspensory bandage. For a fortnight before admission he had bad attacks of dyspnœa on exertion and even at rest.

He was noticeably thin, anæmic, and orthopnœic. The abdomen was prominent; in its left upper quadrant and in the left loin was a rounded tumour (fig. 1A) expanding with the pulse. Except in front it was dull on percussion and its upward pressure appeared to have caused compression and partial collapse of the lower lobe of the left lung. The heart showed no enlargement and no valvular murmurs. The blood-pressure was 120/60; but on the evening after admission and on other occasions he collapsed for short periods in which there was acute dyspnœa and a rapid weak pulse (B.P. 80/50). The pulse-rate varied from 80 to 100 per min. These attacks were at times brought on when he was lifted in bed and in them he was sometimes unconscious for a few minutes.

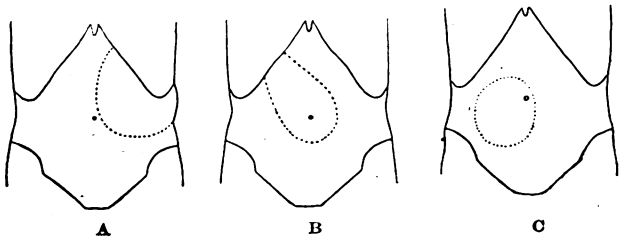


FIG. 1—A, B and C show areas of aneurysms in cases 1, 2 and 3 as determined by palpation. In each case a smooth, expansile pulsating tumour was felt.

Radiogram of the chest was normal, but that of the lumbar spine showed erosion of the anterior aspects of the first and second lumbar vertebræ (fig. 2). Electrocardiogram was normal. Blood-count: red cells 1,600,000 per c.mm.; Hb. 36%; C.I. 1·1; reticulocytes 9%; mean cell volume 125 cu. μ. Blood W.R. strongly positive. He died after being in hospital for nine days, and was euphoric and rambling for the last few days of his life. His death occurred during one of the dyspnœic attacks.

At autopsy the heart was of average size with normal pericardium, and competent undiseased valves. The aorta showed some widening of the sinuses of Valsalva in which were numerous syphilitic scars. Atheromatous changes with ulceration and calcification were mixed with the syphilitic changes and spread down from the thoracic to the abdominal aorta. In the anterior wall of the aorta at the level of the renal vessels was a large oval orifice measuring 2 in. × 1 in. This communicated with an aneurysm measuring 10 in. × 9 in. × 8 in. (fig. 3). The aneurysm spread to the left across the front of the aorta and the left kidney was embedded in its wall. The kidney substance was normal but pale, and the left renal artery was filled with antemortem clot. The wall of the aneurysm was entirely of blood-clot and reached down to the left psoas muscle, eroding the first and second lumbar vertebræ. On the right side the aneurysm crossed the midline, but did not involve the kidney nor compress the inferior vena cava. The wall of the aneurysm was not fully organised and was still dark red, giving the impression of a recent rapid increase in size. Downwards it extended to the bifurcation of the aorta and here on the left side was a retroperitoneal rupture with much fluid blood. There was no free blood in the peritoneal cavity. Section of the aortic wall (fig. 4) histologically suggested syphilis and also showed definite arteriosclerotic change.

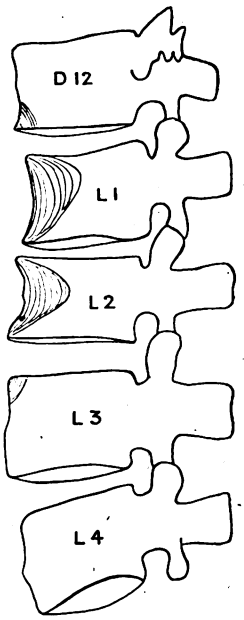


FIG. 2—Tracing of vertebral radiogram in case 1. Advanced erosion of L 1 and 2 and slight early erosion of adjacent parts of D 12 and L 3.

CASE 2.—A retired chemist, aged 69. Had lived in India from 26 to 62 years of age. There he had cholera, enteric fever and amœbic dysentery, the last at 56. He was an A1 insurance life at 30 and B1 at 44. For many years he noticed a "big abdominal pulse," but otherwise had no symptoms till he was 64, when he began to experience slight angina of effort. About 6 weeks before admission he had two attacks of faintness which forced him to sit down, and soon afterwards he had some vague abdominal discomfort; subsequently he had no appetite. A few days before admission he had a severe attack of faintness and weakness and later passed some blood per rectum. An abdominal swelling was first noticed at this time.

He was pale and orthopnœic but quite comfortable. He was alert mentally and in many ways young for his years. Heart and lungs were normal, and the pulses in wrists and thighs were all synchronous. Blood-pressure in the arms was 120/80, and in the left thigh 145/80. In the abdomen was a very evident expansile pulsating swelling whose apparent contour is shown in fig. 1B. It was about 5 in. in diameter, with an extension up under the right ribs and down 1½ in. below the umbilicus. The palpating finger could be passed between the tumour and the ribs, and it could be moved slightly from side to side. It moved slightly with respiration and did not extend into the loin. No bruit was audible over the tumour.

His temperature ranged up to 100°–101° F. during the first week and his pulse-rate was 90. Blood W.R. and Kahn reaction twice negative. Red cells 3,600,000 per c.mm.; Hb. 70% (no improvement with iron therapy). Abdominal radiogram showed a soft-tissue mass free from calcification and not eroding the vertebræ. Gall-bladder was normal to dye test. A uroselectan radiogram of the renal tracts showed a spastic right ureter; otherwise no abnormality apart from medial displacement of the left ureter in its middle part (fig. 5). Electrocardiogram was normal. There was no evidence of bleeding from the bowel at any time, and no pain apart from a few abdominal cramps associated with bowel movements, and later realised to be due to interference with the mesenteric blood-supply. On one occasion after the passage of a large stool there was moderate shock. With rest the patient's general condition improved, but the local abdominal signs did not change. He was discharged after seven weeks in hospital. He was readmitted 16 days later because he had collapsed with severe abdominal pain and vomiting. These symptoms had continued for 12 hours. He was shocked and his pulse was weak. Temperature was subnormal and pulse-rate 92. There was a large globular mass protruding above the umbilicus. Pulsation was not observed in it and the doctor who saw him before admission had diagnosed carcinoma of the stomach. The patient died 24 hours after readmission when he collapsed suddenly after vomiting.

At autopsy the heart was normal apart from atheroma of the coronary arteries. The aorta showed advanced atheromatous change, with ulceration and calcification extending from the thoracic to the abdominal part. There was some œdema of the lung bases. A large aneurysm of the abdominal aorta extended from immediately below the origin of the renal

Digitized by Google

arteries to within an inch of the bifurcation of the aorta (fig. 6). This had grown forwards into the mesentery and had displaced it laterally. There was no backward extension or erosion of the vertebræ. The cavity of the aneurysm was about 8 in. in diameter and spherical. The right half was filled with old laminated blood-clot, whereas on the left side there was some recent clotting without lamination; it was here that the aneurysm had perforated. There was much free blood in the peritoneal cavity and in the retroperitoneal space. Section of the aortic wall (fig. 7) showed definite arterio-sclerotic changes and Dr. Hamilton-Paterson considered that there was probably also evidence of syphilis.

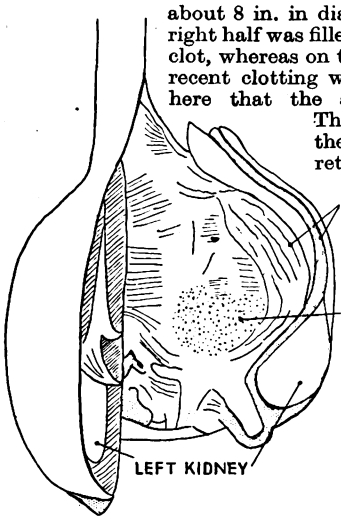


FIG. 3—Sectional view of aneurysm in case 1, showing laminæ of clot and incorporation of left kidney in wall of aneurysm.

CASE 3.—A plasterer, aged 62. He had no previous illnesses apart from two gonococcal infections, one 40 years and the other 2½ years before admission. He had tingling and burning sensations in the right testicle and in the penis at intervals in the 3 years before admission. The day before admission he had severe aching pain in the left groin and had frequently vomited foul brownish material. The presence of an old left inguinal hernia led to a diagnosis of irreducible hernia and he was sent to the hospital. His symptoms continued and because of the abdominal distension a barium X-ray examination of the intestinal tract was made. This showed distended coils of gut in the upper abdomen, and although the pulse-rate was 70 a small-gut obstruction was diagnosed and laparotomy was performed. A large abdominal aneurysm was found reaching from 2 in. above the umbilicus to the bifurcation of the aorta. It was about 4 in. in diameter and was causing collapse of the cæcum and the lower part of the small gut.

FIG. 5—Urosclectan radiogram of renal tracts in case 2 showing soft-tissue mass extending to right of spine, and medial displacement of left ureter.

FIG. 4—Section through wall of aneurysm in case 1. In upper part a large perivascular collection of lymph and plasma cells is lying between media and adventitia. Adventitia thickened and fibrotic; media thinned and excessively vascular and cellular. Grossly thickened intima containing fat can be seen in lower part.

The patient was later transferred to the medical wards where he was observed to have an expansile pulsating swelling in the right side of the abdomen and more in the lower part (fig. 1c). No murmur could be heard in it. There was generalised arteriosclerosis, but the heart showed no abnormal signs and the B.P. in both leg and arm was 120/76. In a radiogram of the chest the heart and abdominal aorta showed no significant abnormality. The blood and C.S.F. were normal, and the W.R. in each was negative. The urine was normal. The patient continued to complain of paræsthesiæ in the penis and the testicle and of pruritus ani, but on the whole he was very well and could walk strongly at the time of his discharge after 5 weeks. The bowels gave no further trouble. At home he was well for a further 5 weeks and then suddenly collapsed with intense pain in the right groin. He was admitted very shocked and was given morphia. He vomited copiously both before and after admission. The pulsating swelling remained prominent, and the pulses in the legs remained palpable. He passed no urine and remained in a collapsed condition until his death nearly a day later.

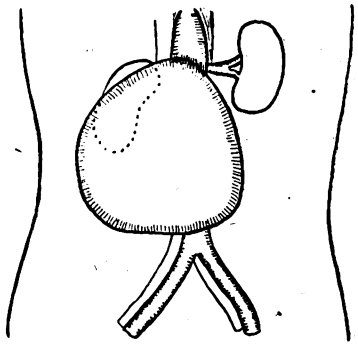


FIG. 6—Approximate extent of aneurysm in case 2.

At autopsy the heart was normal but the thoracic aorta showed advanced atheroma and the plaques became almost continuous in the first part of the abdominal aorta. There was no ulceration and no macroscopic evidence of syphilis. About an inch below the openings of the renal arteries was a saccular aneurysm of the aorta about 4 in. × 3 in. × 3 in. spreading out on the right side. It reached downwards as far as the bifurcation. Posteriorly the internal layer had stripped and formed a dissecting aneurysm within the saccular one. The left wall was composed of fibrous tissue and lined by a thin layer of laminated clot. On the right side the wall could not be found and there was a large mass of retroperitoneal blood-clot extending to the lateral wall of the abdomen and entirely surrounding the right kidney and the head of the pancreas. The right kidney was pale, probably as a result of compression. The right ureter was normal, but the left was displaced medially by the aneurysm. The viscera were otherwise free of significant change. Sections of the aortic wall (fig. 8) showed changes mainly of arteriosclerotic type, though Dr. Paterson did not consider that it was possible to exclude a syphilitic factor since there was considerable lymphocytic infiltration of both adventitia and media.

CASE 4.—A ticket inspector, aged 59. A thin man with a 6 weeks' history of cough and slight malaise. He had felt extremely unwell for a week. On admission his temperature was 101·5° F. and he had signs of pneumonia in the left lower lobe. B.P. 170/100. Sputum contained no organisms of note, but he was given M. & B. 693. The pneumonia

Digitized by Google

resolved very slowly. A fortnight after admission he began to complain of epigastric and umbilical pains. These often came on about 2 hours after food and were a recurrence of pain which he had noticed for some months before admission. A week later doughiness of the abdomen was noticed after a very persistent pain. The pains became more frequent and severe, and at night were protracted and agonising. Gastric splashing and abdominal tympany were observed during attacks, and after one of them a small amount of blood was vomited. A radiogram of the stomach showed two large lesser-curvature ulcers. Dietary treatment was given but with only partial relief. The day before his death he had severe epigastric pain and next morning œdema of the right leg and foot was observed. In the afternoon he suddenly collapsed, was blanched and extremely dyspnœic, with a rapid and threadlike pulse. He died in a few minutes.

At autopsy he had a hypertrophied left ventricle. There was little atheroma although some was present in the abdominal aorta. On the cœliac axis just below its commencement was a ruptured aneurysm about 1½ in. in diameter, its wall formed of fibrin and blood-clot. Large quantities of blood were found in the right side of the abdomen behind the peritoneum, extending over the brim of the pelvis and into the right iliac fossa. Much of the blood was firmly clotted and

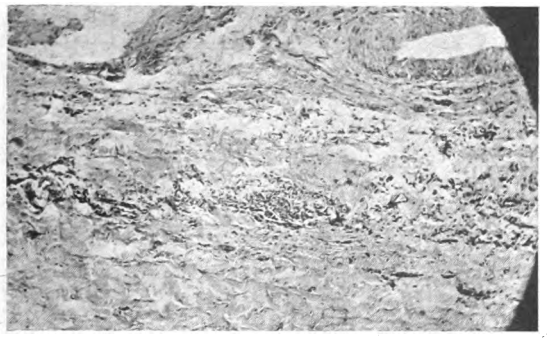


FIG. 7—Section through wall of aneurysm in case 2. Fatty adventitia containing large blood-vessels seen in upper part; rest of figure shows vascular fragmented media containing small perivascular collections of lymphocytes, plasma cells and occasional macrophages.

had been extravasated for at least a week. It had compressed the right external iliac veins and caused the œdema of the right foot. Two gastric ulcers were present on the lesser curvature, where the main artery was normal. The blood W.R. was negative, but histological examination of the aneurysm wall again showed a widespread infiltration with lymphocytes (fig. 9). These were particularly numerous in the thickened adventitia.

DIAGNOSIS

Of these four cases of abdominal aneurysm, in one there was a backward extension into the left loin, and two a forward extension. All these three gave the only absolutely incontrovertible sign of abdominal aneurysm—a pulsating, expansile abdominal tumour. Although a systolic bruit over the aneurysm has often been reported, we did not hear it in our cases. The first case by its backward extension caused severe backache, with later symptoms which suggested both sciatica and left renal disease. The forward pressure on the mesentery and gut of one of the other two large aneurysms caused abdominal cramps and the passage of blood per rectum. The last of these aortic cases developed the symptoms and X-ray appearances of small-gut obstruction. In all three scrotal pains suggestive of renal disease were a feature. In one pressure on a kidney and the ureters finally caused a urinary suppression to which the fall of blood-pressure contributed. The fourth case, a small aneurysm of the cœliac axis associated with gastric ulcers, caused bouts of considerable epigastric pain by retroperitoneal leaking of blood. It gave no signs characteristic of abdominal aneurysm.

Such varied clinical pictures are a feature of abdominal aneurysms. As Nixon (1911) says, the symptoms show "a variability hardly surprising when the potentialities of the abdominal aorta and its branches are borne in mind." Some of the possible symptoms are:

Pain, although only present at first in one of our cases, is the outstanding symptom. Kampmeier (1936) found it in 55 out

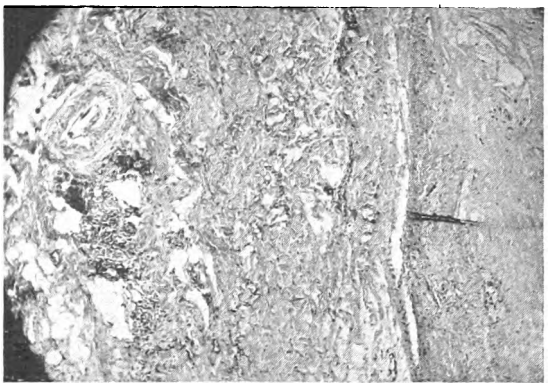


FIG. 8—Section through wall of aneurysm in case 3. On extreme left is fringe of hæmorrhage which widely infiltrated both adventitia and media. Next there is a perivascular collection of lymphocytes around an adventitial blood-vessel. In centre is the media showing fragmentation and small deposits of lymphocytes and plasma cells. On right is thickened intima containing lipoid acicular spaces.

of 60 cases, and constant boring or aching pain in these subjects was twice as common as intermittent pain. The pain was either in the back or abdomen, and periods of added lancinating pains of awful severity were frequent, particularly in cases of erosion of the vertebræ (usually D 12 and L 1 and 2) and of pressure on the nerve-roots. The pain in Nixon's large series in different cases simulated renal colic, gall-bladder disease, and sciatica.

Pressure on viscera has been reported to result in dysphagia, vomiting, symptoms of pyloric or intestinal obstruction and melæna. Symptoms suggestive of peptic ulcer may be followed by hæmatemesis if the aneurysm ruptures into the compressed stomach or duodenum. The spinal cord may be compressed to cause paraplegia (Hutton and Galbraith 1938). Uræmia may result from compression of both ureters or by occlusion of the renal artery openings in the walls of the aneurysmal sac (James 1935). Obstructive jaundice has been caused by pressure on the common bile-duct (Bryant 1903).

Rupture of the aneurysm, apart from the tearing pain and shock which are its chief features, results in a variety of mistaken diagnoses. Thus the more frequent retroperitoneal rupture may simulate perinephric abscess (Rusche and Bacon 1935), psoas abscess and appendix abscess. Jump and

FIG. 9—Section through wall of aneurysm in case 4. Patchy infiltration of media with lymphocytes. Adventitia thickened and fibrous, showing gross infiltration with plasma cells and lymphocytes. Small areas of recent hæmorrhage in adventitia.

Leaman (1939) report a case of intraperitoneal rupture diagnosed as a perforated peptic ulcer.

Obstruction of blood-vessels either outside the aneurysm, such as the inferior vena cava, or arising from it, such as the renal and iliac vessels, results respectively in venous congestion of the lower limbs, urinary suppression and pain, or weakness or gangrene of the legs (Bryant 1903, Bishop and Trubek 1935).

Where the whole sac has been full of clot it has, like our second case, been diagnosed as a malignant tumour.

It is thus not surprising to learn from Osler that Valisnieri's case in 1719 was opened by an "unskilful

Digitized by Google

surgeon," or to find that only 18 of Bryant's 54 cases were diagnosed during life. In only 8 of these cases was expansile pulsation found, although 33 showed pulsation and 31 had tumours; 26 had a systolic murmur over the tumour.

Some diagnostic help may come from radiography of the abdomen. A soft-tissue shadow may be seen, but as Farmer (1927) points out, it must have calcified laminæ in its substance to rouse strong suspicion of abdominal aneurysm. Better evidence is given by posterior aneurysms which erode the lowest dorsal and upper lumbar vertebræ, or even the transverse processes and the lower ribs on the left side; 18 out of 24 of Kampmeier's cases showed vertebral erosion; 4 of his cases showed a pulsating tumour on the screen and 4 caused gastric displacement.

The Wassermann reaction may afford help, but even in syphilitic cases it may be negative.

ÆTIOLOGY

The ætiological factors in these aneurysms are syphilis, trauma, arteriosclerosis, tuberculosis rarely (Dafoe 1925), and possibly rheumatism (Nixon). Males are predominantly affected—e.g., 90% of Bryant's 54 cases and 84% of Nixon's 179 cases were in men. All the writers who have described long series of cases (Nixon, Bryant, Kampmeier and Osler) agree on the predominance of syphilitic cases, and only writers describing a few older cases (McNeely 1937, Jump and Leaman 1939) are impressed by the part played by arteriosclerosis. Very many syphilitic cases were under 45.

The best examples of the effect of direct trauma in producing abdominal aneurysms are in Valisnieri's case of a cartman with syphilis, over whose abdomen a cartwheel had passed, and in McFadzean's (1928) old trapeze artist. In the latter no less than four atheromatous aneurysms were present in the often compressed abdominal aorta, while the thoracic aorta remained healthy. Constant heavy manual work by subjects with aortic disease has been a more frequent factor than direct trauma in producing abdominal aneurysms. The comparative lack of support of the wall of the branching upper abdominal aorta is said to be responsible for the greater incidence of syphilitic aneurysms in the upper abdomen. Such aneurysms are usually saccular, while the arteriosclerotic aneurysms of the lower aorta are often fusiform.

Osler thought that abdominal aneurysms were ten times rarer than thoracic aneurysms. In Nixon's series 15 cases had both abdominal and thoracic aneurysms, but this association is very rare. Hutton and Galbraith (1938) report an interesting case of G.P.I. associated with abdominal aneurysm, and Nixon (1911) a girl of 20 with congenital syphilis who developed an abdominal aneurysm.

PROGNOSIS

The short history of all cases described is noteworthy; from diagnosis to death the period was usually less than a year. But as in our first case the history often suggests the development of the aneurysm over a period of a few years. Death is nearly always due to rupture and hæmorrhage. Retroperitoneal rupture is often gradual and intermittent, intraperitoneal hæmorrhage is much more rapidly fatal; 19 of Bryant's series ruptured retroperitoneally, 12 intraperitoneally, 8 into the pleura, and 2 into the mediastinum; only 2 died vascular deaths with intact aneurysms. Hutton and Galbraith's case with an aneurysm history of 11 years died as a result of a paraplegia.

SUMMARY

In 4 cases of abdominal aneurysm a syphilitic ætiology was probable in the first two, and possible in the third.

The varied symptoms were backache, sciatica, testicular pain, melæna, constipation, abdominal cramps, suppression of urine and symptoms of intestinal obstruction.

In the first 3 cases the presence of an expansile pulsating abdominal tumour should have prevented misdiagnosis. In the fourth case, one of aneurysm of the cœliac axis, the diagnosis was obscured by the presence of gastric ulcers. Spinal X-ray and blood W.R. examination gave further help in one case only.

The course from diagnosis to death by retroperitoneal rupture was 9 days in the first case and about 10 weeks in the second and third.

Autopsy showed in each case evidence of previous smaller bleedings and emphasised the liability of the renal tracts to suffer from compression by these aneurysms. In 2 cases the aneurysm caused medial displacement of a ureter.

Microscopy, while showing in all cases marked cellularity of the vessel coats with thinning of the media and thickening of the intima, only strongly supported a syphilitic diagnosis in the first case. In the other 2 aortic cases the picture was too much complicated by arteriosclerotic change to be diagnostic. In the cœliac-axis aneurysm the infiltration of the vessel coats by lymphocytes was evidently not a syphilitic phenomenon.

I am grateful to Dr. J. Hamilton-Paterson for his help in the pathological examination of these cases.

REFERENCES

Bishop, L. F. and Trubek, M. (1935) *Int. Clin.* **2**, 134.
Bryant, J. H. (1903) *Clin. J.* **23**, 71.
Dafoe, W. A. (1925) *Edin. med. J.* **32**, 291.
Farmer, H. L. (1927) *Amer. J. Roentgenol.* **18**, 550.
Goodman, E. H. (1914) *Med. Rec., N.Y.* **86**, 587.
Hutton, E. L. and Galbraith, A. J. (1938) *Lancet*, **1**, 838.
James, T. G. I. (1935) *Brit. J. Urol.* **7**, 157.
Jump, H. D. and Leaman, W. G. (1939) *Int. Clin.* **1**, 169.
Kampmeier, R. H. (1936) *Amer. J. med. Sci.* **192**, 97.
McFadzean, J. (1928) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 154.
McNeely, J. M. (1937) *Neb. St. med. J.* **22**, 370.
Nixon, J. A. (1911) *St. Bart's. Hosp. med. Rep.* **27**, 43.
Osler, W. (1905) *Lancet*, **2**, 1089.
Rusche, C. and Bacon, S. K. (1935) *Brit. J. Urol.* **7**, 330.

PRESERVATION OF ORGANIC PHOSPHORUS COMPOUNDS IN STORED BLOOD BY GLUCOSE

BY MONTAGUE MAIZELS, M.D. Lond., F.R.C.P.
DIRECTOR OF THE SOUTH-EASTERN EMERGENCY BLOOD SUPPLY DEPOT

IN the following investigations, the rôle of glucose in preserving stored erythrocytes has been studied in relation to its possible effects in inhibiting the breakdown of the phosphoric esters of erythrocytes. It is well known that phosphorus is concerned in glycolysis. A summary of work on this subject, beginning with observations by Rona and Doblin (1911), is given in a paper by Guest (1932). Guest himself shows that in defibrinated blood kept at 37° C. sugar decreases steadily for some hours, while inorganic phosphate remains almost stationary. When glycolysis ceases because sugar has all been used up, a rapid liberation of inorganic phosphate from the organic phosphate of the erythrocytes occurs. Guest shows that if sugar is added to erythrocytes, glycolysis is prolonged and the breakdown of organic phosphates correspondingly delayed. In view of this association of phosphate and glucose, it was thought probable that the addition of glucose to blood (a procedure originated by Rouse and Turner in 1916 and adopted by the Medical Research Council during the present war) might inhibit the gradual but continuous breakdown of organic phosphate which takes place during prolonged storage at 4° C. Such an inhibition has, in fact, been observed.

FIRST INVESTIGATION

Freshly drawn citrated human blood was divided into two samples. To one, sufficient glucose (10%) was added to give a final concentration of 1%; to the other, an equivalent amount of normal saline was added. The samples were kept at 4° C. for 10–14 days and then centrifuged at 3000 r.p.m. for 30 min. The supernatant plasma was removed and inorganic phosphorus in cells and plasma measured by the method of Briggs (1922). The pH was measured with the glass electrode after hæmolysing the cells by freezing.

It was apparent that glucose caused a marked decrease in the breakdown of organic phosphate. In six experiments the amount of organic phosphate liberated in 10–14 days averaged two and a half times as much in the absence of glucose as in its presence. A typical result is shown in table I.

The difference in inorganic phosphate liberated was not due to increased acidity resulting from the presence

Digitized by Google

of glucose, since the difference in pH between the two cell samples was too small to affect phosphatase activity to a significant extent (Martland, Hansman and Robison 1924).

TABLE I

—	pH cells	Inorganic P (mg. %)	
		Cells	Plasma
Cells stored without glucose ..	7·08	24·1	3·36
Cells stored with glucose ..	6·95	11·8	2·88

SECOND INVESTIGATION

The influence of glucose on phosphorolysis in cells separated from plasma was next investigated and at the same time the influence of hæmolysis on phosphorolysis was considered.

The procedure must be aseptic. Fresh citrated blood was centrifuged. The supernatant plasma, intermediate layer of leucocytes and upper layer of erythrocytes were all removed with a capillary pipette and the residual cells divided into two parts, A and B. Sample B was hæmolysed by repeated freezing and thawing and then A and B were each subdivided into A_1 and a and B_1 and b. To samples a and b glucose was added to a final concentration of 1%; the corresponding amounts of saline being added to A_1 and B_1. All four specimens were kept for 10–14 days at 4° C. After this time they were well shaken and inorganic phosphate and pH measured.

TABLE II

Expt.	Cells	Storage (days)	Glucose added (%)	pH cells	Inorganic P (mg. %)
1	Unhæmolysed (A_1)	10	0	7·18	20·3
	,, (a)	10	1	7·04	4·8
	Hæmolysed (B_1)	10	0	7·18	17·9
	,, (b)	10	1	7·04	13·6
2	Unhæmolysed (A_1)	14	0	7·19	27·5
	,, (a)	14	1	7·19	2·6
	Hæmolysed (B_1)	14	0	7·19	25·0
	,, (b)	14	1	7·26	23·6

The two examples in table II, selected from a number of other experiments, show that even in centrifuged erythrocytes, containing only the merest trace of plasma, glucose evokes a striking decrease in phosphorolysis amounting sometimes to almost complete inhibition (experiment 2). On the other hand, hæmolysis of cells brings the inhibiting action of glucose to an end, phosphorolysis being as active in hæmolysed cells with glucose as it is in the absence of glucose. Such slight evidence of glucose inhibition as is evident may well be due to the persistence of some intact erythrocytes in the hæmolysed mass.

Another observation emerges from these experiments. The addition of glucose to stored erythrocytes has little effect on their ultimate pH—usually they are very slightly more acid; sometimes they are less. Finally, it may be noted that originally unhæmolysed cells, packed by centrifuging, showed less than 0·2% hæmolysis after being kept for 14 days at 4° C.

DISCUSSION

The findings here recorded may be explained to some extent by a consideration of the nature of glycolysis and phosphorolysis. These are both cellular phenomena in which plasma plays no part. The exact course of glycolysis is unknown, but the following simplification of an account by Rapoport and Guest (1938) probably approximates to the truth. The chief organic phosphates of human erythrocytes are diphosphoglycerate and adenosine triphosphate, the former constituting the bulk of the phosphoric esters. The breakdown of diphosphoglycerate yields inorganic phosphate. This phosphate combines with glucose to form hexosephosphate which is ultimately reconverted into diphosphoglycerate. At some stage in this process adenosine triphosphate is concerned, probably donating phosphate to glucose and thus forming hexose phosphate and adenylic acid. The latter then accepts more phosphate from inorganic phosphate or diphosphoglycerate to reproduce adenosine triphosphate. This cycle is maintained by the enzymic action of phosphatase and in it glucose is used up and disappears, this part of the process constituting glycolysis. The conservation of diphosphoglycerate depends on the maintenance of glycolysis and this in turn on the presence of glucose. In the circulating blood the supply of glucose is practically unlimited and the re-esterification of inorganic phosphate derived from diphosphoglycerate is probably complete. In blood drawn and stored without glucose, the glucose naturally present (about 0·1%) is soon used up. The conversion of phosphate into hexosephosphate is no longer possible and so the reconstitution of diphosphoglycerate from inorganic phosphate comes to an end and the diphosphoglycerate progressively breaks down under the action of phosphatase into inorganic phosphate. In the case of stored blood to which glucose is added, however, the reserve of glucose is so great that the hexose-phosphate cycle can be maintained for a much longer time; diphosphoglycerate is conserved and inorganic phosphate appears in small amounts.

The reason why the conservation of phosphoric esters is not apparent in hæmolysed cells may lie in the absence of glycolysis in such a hæmolysed system. In the absence of glycolysis, no resinthesis of phospheric esters occurs. That glycolysis is inhibited by hæmolysis has long been known (Rona and Arnheim 1913); it has been suggested that the process of glycolysis is, in some obscure way, associated with the integrity of the cell surface.

The inhibition of phosphorolysis by glucose adds one more to the various ways in which glucose aids the preservation of stored erythrocytes; these actions may be summarised as follows:—

(1) Glucose delays the breakdown of organic into inorganic phosphates.

(2) It helps to maintain the relative impermeability of the erythrocyte to cation. In this way the leakage of salts (and hence of water) into the cell is checked; the cell takes longer to swell to its critical "bursting volume" and hæmolysis is delayed.

(3) Glucose is probably adsorbed into the actual cell surface, since it has been shown (Maizels and Whittaker 1940) that the critical bursting volume of cells in glucose is 10% greater than that of cells in saline. In this way, cells in solutions containing glucose can tolerate a higher content of salts and water without hæmolysis occurring.

It cannot be said definitely that the conservation of organic phosphates in erythrocytes necessarily helps cell preservation; there is no evidence, for example, that the accumulation of inorganic phosphate in cells causes any important shift in the pH of the cell, although it is possible that the breakdown products of phosphoric esters might have a higher osmotic pressure than that of the original compound from which they were derived. If this were the case, then increased hydrolysis of phosphoric esters would raise the osmotic pressure of the erythrocyte and predispose to hæmolysis not only in saline solutions but also under ordinary conditions of storage in plasma. Moreover, on general grounds, it is probable that an agent which helps to keep cell chemistry normal will also assist cell preservation, and that the maintenance of a normal physiological cycle of metabolism within the erythrocyte should help to sustain its nutrition and to aid survival.

CONCLUSION

The addition of glucose to stored blood inhibits the breakdown of organic phosphates. It is thought that this may be a factor in aiding the survival of the erythrocytes.

My thanks are due to Mr. C. Pope of the Wellcome Research Institute, who has carried out all the pH determinations on the various blood samples examined.

REFERENCES

Briggs, A. P. (1922) *J. biol. Chem.* **53**, 13.
Guest, G. M. (1932) *J. clin. Invest.* **11**, 555.
Maizels, M. and Whittaker, N. (1940) *Lancet*, **1**, 592.
Martland, M., Hansman, F. S. and Robison, R. (1924) *Biochem. J.* **18**, 1152.
Rapoport, S. and Guest, G. M. (1938) *J. biol. Chem.* **126**, 749.
Rona, P. and Arnheim, F. (1913) *Biochem. Z.* **48**, 35.
— and Doblin (1911) *Ibid*, **32**, 489.
Rous, P. and Turner, J. R. (1916) *J. exp. Med.* **23**, 219.

Digitized by Google

ESTIMATION OF PROTHROMBIN

By T. K. Owen, M.B., M.SC. SHEFF., M.R.C.P.
ASSISTANT PATHOLOGIST, GROUP LABORATORY

M. Toohey, M.B. DUBL., M.R.C.P.
ASSISTANT MEDICAL OFFICER

ST. MARY ABBOTS HOSPITAL (L.C.C.)

THE occurrence of hypoprothrombinæmia with associated hæmorrhagic tendency in jaundice and in the hæmorrhagic disease of the newborn, and its prompt response to vitamin-K therapy, have rendered a simple test for prothrobin estimation highly desirable. The method described by Quick (1935) still remains the most suitable owing to its simplicity. There is, however, some disagreement concerning the normal prothrombin coagulation-time. Quick in his original article gave this as 22 sec., but later (1936) as 11–15 sec. Other workers (Illingworth, Kark and Souter, Crosbie and Scarborough, &c.) give times of 15–25 sec. for normal controls. The cause of these variations appears to be the different methods employed in preparing the thromboplastin solutions from brain. Quick recommends acetone-dried extracts as the most active and most suitable for storing. He mentions the use of aqueous extracts, but does not use them for routine purposes. Most other workers have used either acetone-dried or air-dried extracts. The method we have adopted obviates the necessity of drying the brain, and thereby greatly simplifies the procedure.

A portion of brain is carefully freed of membranes and blood-vessels, washed, macerated to a smooth paste in a mortar, and suspended in ten times its weight of saline. Either human or rabbit brain may be used. The saline-suspension is stored in an air-tight screw-cap bottle at 4° C. Before use it is centrifuged, and the supernatant clear fluid is used in the estimation.

We have found that these aqueous extracts give constant coagulation-times for more than a month. It is essential to store them in the cold as they quickly deteriorate at room temperature. We always have several extracts available, and make use of that which gives a coagulation-time with a normal plasma of 13–15 secs. Our results with normal controls, which have been obtained with many different extracts were as follows.

No. of controls	97	Longest time (sec.)	16
Shortest time (sec.)	10	Av. for group (sec.)	13·97

It will be seen that these findings agree with Quick's statements that 11–15 sec. may be taken as normal. The longer times obtained by other workers may be due to loss of activity in dehydration, or in heating the brain, as recommended by Quick, in order to destroy any prothrombin content of the brain itself. By testing with prothrombin-free plasma we have found our extracts to be free of prothrombin. Heating the brain extract above 60° C. rapidly destroys the activity of the thromboplastin.

Recently viper-venom has been recommended as an alternative source of thromboplastin (Fullerton 1940, Hobson and Witts 1940) either with or without the addition of lecithin. There seems to us no advantage in this, for the shorter times obtained with venom do not make minor variations from the normal easier to detect. Also, as pointed out by Hobson and Witts, different batches of venom give different results. Again, viper-venom is expensive while brain may be obtained at no cost from the post-mortem room.

ESTIMATION IN INFANTS

The difficulty in prothrombin estimations on infants is to obtain the blood, for if repeated tests are to be made venous (or fontanelle) puncture is not a practical procedure. Waddell and Lawson (1940) employed the technique of Bray and Kelly (1940), using blood obtained by heel-puncture, and carrying out the estimation on whole blood. As these authors have pointed out, the end-point, using blood instead of plasma, is not sharp, and we have found it difficult to time accurately. We therefore devised the following technique for obtaining plasma from heel-puncture.

A white-cell pipette (largest size available) is filled to the mark "1" with M/10 potassium-oxalate solution. The infant's warmed foot is pricked so as to obtain a free flow of blood. It is essential to see that the foot is well warmed, otherwise a free flow will not be obtained. The blood is sucked up the pipette to the mark "11," and the contents of the pipette at once blown into a Dreyer's tube and shaken. The whole procedure should be completed within two minutes, otherwise there is danger of the blood in the stem of the pipette clotting. This can easily be done with a little practice. White-cell pipettes usually have a volume of about 0·4 c.cm. and from this 0·2 c.cm. of plasma may be obtained. For the actual estimation 0·05 c.cm. of plasma is used and equal amounts of brain extract and M/40 calcium chloride added. Using these amounts instead of 0·1 c.cm., as in Quick's original method, allows the estimations to be repeated two or three times, and the end-point is clearly seen.

We would like to thank Dr. W. Allen Daley, medical officer of health, L.C.C., for permission to publish this report.

REFERENCES

Bray, W. E. and Kelly, O. R. (1940) *Amer. J. clin. Path.* **10**, 154.
Crosbie, A. and Scarborough, H. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 268.
Fullerton, H. W. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 195.
Hobson, F. C. G. and Witts, L. J. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 862.
Illingworth, C. J. W. (1939) *Lancet*, **1**, 1031.
Kark, R. and Souter, A. W. (1940) *Ibid*, **1**, 1149.
Quick, A. J. (1936) *Amer. J. Physiol.* **114**, 282.
— Stanley-Brown, M. and Bancroft, F. W. (1935) *Amer. J. med. Sci.* **190**, 501.
Waddell, W. W. Jun. and Lawson, G. M. L. (1940) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **115**, 1416.

Reviews of Books

Medicolegal Ophthalmology

By ALBERT C. SNELL, M.D., lecturer in ophthalmology, school of medicine and dentistry, University of Rochester. St. Louis: The C. V. Mosby Co. Pp. 312. 30*s*.

BOOKS of reference on special medical subjects are apt to be written towards the end of a career and therefore to be coloured by the author's particular personal experience in a way which restricts the free use of the text for general reference. This treatise deals with the forensic aspects of ophthalmology from the point of view of industrial disability, a subject which attracts many ophthalmologists in practice, but which may find them relatively unprepared for the mathematical exigencies required by the court before which the extent of impairment of sight is assessed. Dr. Snell deals at length with the percentage evaluation of vision, of visual acuity, and of peripheral vision, and it is in this respect that the book justifies its title. There are sections on the practical application of these subjects to medicolegal situations and an important chapter on malingering. A book confined to the particular applications of a specialty, whatever its excellence, can be of service to only a handful of the medical public. For this reason it seems unnecessary that the author should have given at such length the elementary principles of medical evidence and of ophthalmological practice. The expert for whom the book is intended will be well acquainted with both. Its value to the specialist who occasionally has to assess vision for civil or industrial compensation claims is, however, undeniable.

Synopsis of Obstetrics and Gynæcology

(8th ed.) By ALECK W. BOURNE, M.B. Camb., F.R.C.S., F.R.C.O.G. Bristol: John Wright and Sons. Pp. 490. 15*s*.

FOR nearly 20 years this volume of a well-known series has helped medical students with their revision and has served practitioners for reference. The subject matter is sound and is presented in an unusual but attractive way. Mr. Bourne recommends the use of 6% carbon dioxide as an adjunct in the treatment of fœtal asphyxia, but in view of recent work on the physiology of respiration, and especially on the respiration of the fœtus and newborn child, this advice might be revised. In the section dealing with therapeutic abortion, no reference is made to abdominal hysterotomy. The operation deserves mention because in many of the cases in which therapeutic abortion is indicated it is necessary to sterilise the mother at the same time. The classification of the different types of dysmenorrhœa might be discarded, in view of our increased knowledge of the causes of this symptom. Apart from these three small criticisms the new edition has everything to commend it.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, JUNE 7, 1941

BLOOD-PRESSURE IN SHOCK

EXPERIENCE with air-raid casualties has shown that the various combinations of injury, fear, exposure, hæmorrhage, crushing, burns, multiple fractures, head wounds and other factors, such as delay between injury and treatment, can produce widely different clinical pictures. These call for revision and expansion of the accepted descriptions of what has loosely been termed "shock." Furthermore, our pre-war ideas about shock were largely founded on observations in the restricted age-group of fit young soldiers, whereas the range of clinical material is now much greater. Nowadays the wounded may include the very old and the very young, both sexes, those who were previously diseased or in poor health or frail, and those with a mentality neither trained to, nor at all suitable for, withstanding the terrors of total war.

The chief means of assessing the severity of shock has long been the blood-pressure. This usually reflects the state of a circulation deranged either temporarily by mental stress or pain (often termed primary shock), or more seriously by gross reduction in blood-volume due to hæmorrhage or plasma loss (often termed secondary shock). As between blood loss and plasma loss, the latter is the more serious because of the resulting hæmoconcentration which adds to the circulatory embarrassment. In most cases of wounding an examination that is thorough enough to reveal all sites of injury, combined with clinical observations that include a series of blood-pressure determinations, almost always allows of the separation of those who require transfusion for the restoration of blood-volume from those who will recover with the simple conservative measures of rest, quiet, warmth and a sedative. In all cases the serial blood-pressure readings are essential for assessment and for estimating the response to treatment; they indicate the need for transfusion, the sufficiency of transfusion and the failure of transfusion—e.g., when continuous internal hæmorrhage neutralises the anticipated effect. And yet it is clear from clinical reports that the blood-pressure should not be regarded as either an infallible observation or as the only one that need be made on an injured person exhibiting pallor, cyanosis, sweating and the other signs of circulatory embarrassment commonly put down to shock. It is not sufficiently recognised that this train of symptoms and a bewildering number of terminal states can be produced by at least three different mechanisms: the first a matter of cardiac nervous control, the second arising from circulatory inefficiency due to reduction of blood-volume, and the third representing the terminal stages of tissue dehydration when fluid loss continues and fluid intake is nil. The first of these states can be countered by rest, warmth and a narcotic, the second needs the transfusion of a protein fluid (blood, plasma or serum) for a basic treatment, while the third demands adequate hydration with ample fluids by mouth and saline intravenously.

There is therefore need for much clinical judgment, in addition to mere observations of blood-pressure, for the prescribing of proper treatment for the injured. In general, transfusion is undoubtedly required for those casualties whose wounds leave no doubt about the degree of blood loss, or for those whose blood-pressure remains low or continues to fall despite conservative treatment. But it does not follow that transfusion is unnecessary where the blood-pressure is not low. In the series reported by KEKWICK and his colleagues,[1] there were cases in which the blood-pressure reading by itself would have been fallacious. Thus the hypertensive may suffer a huge loss of blood and yet have a blood-pressure within the accepted normal limits, while the young subject may have so much compensatory vasoconstriction after a large blood loss that, for a time, his blood-pressure remains well above the anticipated level. GRANT [2] also describes this last phenomenon and notes how the pulse is barely palpable despite the high—sometimes abnormally high—brachial blood-pressure. A further difficulty has been introduced by the rediscovery of fat-embolism as a result of the many bony injuries of total war. Here the characteristic signs do not usually develop until the second or third day after injury,[3] but the unwary may be trapped into regarding the condition as "delayed shock." The mental state, the sweating and the general collapse, though the blood-pressure is ordinarily well maintained, may easily suggest the advisability of transfusion; but these are cases in which transfusion can hardly be expected to do good, and will probably do harm. GRANT rightly emphasises the urgent need for accurate, detailed and extensive observations, with an open mind, on the wealth of clinical material now available, so that we may reformulate our ideas on the reactions of the body to injury and clearly define the clinical groups together with their treatment. One thing at least is certain. Blood-transfusion is not a panacea for all the states produced by injury which are classified as shock.

RESEARCH IN THE E.M.S.

EXPERIMENTAL research in times of peace is a steady but slow process. Who cares, if the right answer is obtained, that five years have been spent on the work? But in war, time is everything, and it is imperative that the right questions, and tight ones at that, should be posed. War presents clinical research workers with unexampled material and the chance of collecting a large body of accurate observations. The acumen of the doctors, the resources of the biochemical and pathological laboratories, and the instruments of precision are there; what is difficult is accurate recording. Early and accurate observations of such conditions as shock and the so-called crush syndrome, the effects of transfusion of protein-containing fluids, and bacteriostatic control of recent wounds, are obtained in circumstances which do not allow of leisurely, and therefore careful, record by those who must not only observe but also treat. Experience is universal that if there are to be no lacunæ at vital points in the records there must be a clerk—and preferable a short-hand clerk—at hand to take down the notes from dictation. CABUNCUS on another page has pointed out that expert physi-

1. Kekwick, A., Marriott, H. L., Maycock, W. d'A. and Whitby, L. E. H. *Lancet*, Jan 25, 1941, p. 99.
2. Grant, R. T. *Guy's Hosp. Gaz.* April 19, 1941, p. 90.
3. See Robb-Smith, A. H. T. *Lancet*, Feb. 1, 1941, p. 135; Rowlands R. A. and Wakeley, C. P. G. *Ibid*, April 19, 1941, p. 502.

Digitized by Google

cians and surgeons are wasting time in copying out hundreds of their own case-notes for the perusal of the Ministry of Pensions. Their real clerical duty—that of collecting, assessing and analysing results of treatment—is delayed and hampered, or even ousted by this hackwork, from which any little typist could relieve them. Indeed the collection and study of records is not even regarded as a part of their service—they do it as a labour of love or not at all. Questionnaires sent out from the ministries become a burden in the absence of clerical help; they are thus often imperfectly filled or find a destination in the waste-paper basket. Yet in the Spanish war, where there was close collaboration between the fighting and the medical services, observations on the distribution and character of wounds, and their fatalities, were of great use in determining the value of particular weapons and particular methods of attack and defence; and thus of considerable value for tactics. Information to be obtained from accurate medical observations may influence the design of aircraft armour, and the types of protection to be used for A.A. guns ashore or afloat, and may throw light on the efficiency of parachute troops and many other things. The M.R.C. does provide to the utmost of its ability the clerical as well as the expert help sought. But is it fully aware of its golden opportunity or sufficiently apprehensive of the vain regret which will inevitably come when it may be said: We had our chance of finding that out and didn't take it? In the E.M.S. it should be possible to present the case for a corps of clerks, with sufficient proof of immediate utility and of direct life-saving value, to induce the Treasury to countenance the expenditure; but cost, in any case, should not put the scheme out of court. Among the educated women now registering there must be many of independent means or needing little remuneration who could and would do this necessary work well. There must be many rejects among conscripts, in C or D class, who though excluded from active field service would not be debarred from such sedentary work; and there are many conscientious objectors who do not fear danger and would willingly work in hospitals exposed to heavy bombardment. It is not the lazy man who needs a clerk: it is the hard-working man who never thinks of the clock or of the week end; and he needs one, not to give him more leisure, but to spare his ability for work which only he can do.

A DIMINISHING MENACE

A REPORT by A. M. KEMAL[1] and his colleagues of the Egyptian ministry of public health on the epidemiology of plague in Egypt serves as a reminder that the disease has long been endemic in that country. When it first reached there is unknown, but the great epidemic in the Roman Empire in the sixth century B.C. is said to have arisen in Egypt. In modern times, however, little was heard of it until the end of the nineteenth century, when infection arrived at the trading ports of Hong-Kong and Canton and was carried by shipping all over the world, reaching Egypt by way of Alexandria. Between 1906 and 1910 more than a thousand cases a year were notified, with a fatality of 58%. Since that time there has been a steady fall, so that in the five years 1936–40 there were only 870 cases, and these largely confined to the Assiut Province on the Upper Nile. The fatality in 1940 was 36·9% for the bubonic type and, as ever, 100% for the septicæmic. In the bubonic cases treatment with sulphapyridine and serum combined held out distinct hopes for the future, there being only 3 deaths among the 37 cases treated in this way.

Plague is normally a disease of rodents, transferred from rodent to rodent by rodent fleas; in default of their normal host, certain rodent fleas may attack man. The position of man is therefore peculiar, in that the disease is invariably acquired by him not by the agency of his own parasites (the human flea) but by that of rodent parasites which normally are unwilling to attack him and only do so when deprived of their own hosts. Only the pneumonic type of the disease spreads from man to man. The chief rodents responsible for human epidemic plague are the grey sewer rat, *Rattus norvegicus*, and the black rat, *R. rattus*. The sewer rat is mainly concerned in the spread of plague epizoötics in rodents; from it the black rat becomes infected and, being a close associate of man, passes the disease on to him. When the sewer rats in the basement of a house die of plague, their infected fleas leave them and attach themselves to the black rats; and on the death of these the fleas seek fresh pabulum and attack, among other animals, man. Thus epidemics of plague in man are invariably preceded for 10–14 days by epizoötics in black rats, and these by epizoötics in grey rats. The finding of rats dead from an unknown cause in endemic areas should thus cause suspicion; and to be forewarned is to be forearmed in this disease.

It has lately been shown that it is not domestic rats alone which are responsible for the maintenance and dissemination of plague. A considerable number of wild rodents in various parts of the world have been found to spread it. These rodents, most of them living in rural or desert places, maintain infection and through their agency and that of their fleas plague may pass across wide tracts of country without coming into contact with man or his attendant rats. Thus plague in a town may spread to the rural rodent population and pass through it over vast tracts of country to reappear in the rat population of another town and thence in man. Trappers and others handling such rodents in the pursuit of furs or food may acquire the disease from them. This type of plague is known as "selvatic" * plague, and constitutes a serious problem in the control of the disease. But however susceptible rats may be, the disease does not necessarily persist in a rat population. If it appears among a moderate-sized rat population early in the plague season a complete outbreak occurs, and the infection then disappears because the surviving rats become so few and so scattered that their infection by fleas becomes impossible. But mere diminution in numbers is not the only factor curtailing rat epizoötics. A strain of rats comparatively resistant to infection may be bred out by a process of natural selection, the susceptible rats dying and the insusceptible surviving and multiplying. This possibly accounts for the disappearance of the disease from certain islands, such as Mauritius.

1. *J. Egypt. publ. Hlth Ass.* January, 1941.

* From the Portuguese word *selva*, a wood or forest, and applied to the wooded plains of the Amazon basin.

Digitized by Google

Here plague was introduced from India, became endemic and periodically epidemic for many years, and then, unexpectedly, entirely disappeared in 1927 and has not been encountered since. The influence of climate on plague is substantial, and a high saturation deficiency and high temperature have an adverse effect mainly on the fleas and to a lesser extent on the rats themselves. The best climatic conditions for plague are temperatures between 68° and 78° F. and a saturation deficiency of under 0·3 in.; under such conditions the rat flea can flourish, and its power to transmit the infection is greatest. The time of survival of an infected and "blocked" flea—that is, a flea in which stomach and œsophagus are blocked with blood-clot containing *Bacillus pestis*—is reduced under dry hot conditions, and the virulence and number of the plague bacilli in its stomach are also adversely affected. It is thus apparent that the problem of plague is unlikely to attain any prominence in the deserts where our troops are active just now. Plague occurs and will continue to occur in the cities of the Near East and of the Nile delta, but it is well under control. To a disciplined mobile population it should not constitute a menace.

WORKERS IN THE CARDROOM

HOWEVER forbidding the word byssinosis may be the law now recognises it and we must do the same, for the Workmen's Compensation and Benefit (Byssinosis) Act which was passed last November [1] came into force on May 1, and a board has been set up under the chairmanship of Judge E. C. BURGIS to administer its provisions. Byssinosis derives from the Greek word for linen which gives us also byssus for fine flax. As a term for the respiratory disease produced by the inhalation of cotton particles it has been current [2] since 1902, and it was accepted as a distinctive name in 1937 by the departmental committee of the Home Office appointed to report on compensation for cardroom workers, but as we pointed out when the bill was passed [3] the only justification of this replacement of the known by the unknown seems to lie in the fact that it widens the scope of the act, for the disease affects operatives in other parts of the cotton mill and also flax hecklers The disease itself, under the name of "stripper's asthma," was first described (see p. 744) in our columns some eighty years ago by JESSE LEACH, a certifying surgeon under the Factories Act in Heywood mills. He noted that it was a chronic condition of the lungs, the main symptoms being spasmodic cough, tightness in breathing and asthma, and attributed it to the patient's inhalation of dust while cleaning raw cotton in the early stages of spinning. Strippers, grinders, blowing-room operatives, cotton mixers and other cardroom workers are subject to it, whether they are handling high-grade Egyptian or lower grade cottons.

Cotton arrives at a mill in tightly compressed bales weighing 500–750 lb. It contains dirt, sand, seeds, bits of leaf and other foreign material which must all be removed before it is spun. The bales are opened, the mass of cotton broken up, and the foreign matter removed by various machines. These processes fill the air with dust in the cardrooms and blowing-rooms where they are carried out. The cotton is now in a wide lap or mat, its fibres lying in all directions; the next step is to card, or comb, them into line and to remove broken ends and any foreign particles still left among them. This is done by passing the laps between a cylinder and bars of metal, technically known as flats; both cylinder and flats are covered with steel needles, $\frac{1}{4}$ in. long, bent forward in the direction in which the cylinder moves as it combs the cotton. There are several hundred points to the square inch, and the cylinder and flats become so heavily clogged with waste matter that they have to be cleaned two or three times a day. For this purpose a revolving brush set with similar metal teeth is generally used; it is often covered by a hood connected either to a fan or a pump to suck the dust away. Some mills now use a vacuum stripper which keeps down dust much more effectively than a brush, even one fitted with a hood and suction apparatus. At intervals of a few weeks the teeth on the cylinder and flats become blunted and have to be sharpened with an emery or carborundum wheel; and grinders, like strippers, may acquire cardroom asthma. The dirtier the cotton the greater the liability of workers to the disease. Modern appliances for carrying away dust by suction have greatly improved working conditions, however, and some firms are now installing cylinders fitted with special wire which needs neither stripping nor grinding. There is thus every hope that cases will in time diminish in number or even disappear.

In the meantime men are still being unnecessarily crippled. The usual history is that after working for many years an operative develops a slight cough, which gradually becomes dry or very irritating; this may be accompanied by attacks of breathlessness and shallow breathing, as a rule on Mondays. During the rest of the week the man feels fairly well and for a long time his trouble may be limited to this "Monday fever"; gradually, however, symptoms are experienced later and later in the week, and in time he is wholly incapacitated for work. Breathing becomes laborious and chest deformities follow, the sternum projecting forward and the chest becoming barrel-shaped. The extraordinary muscles of respiration are called into play and the man stands pressing his hands against his thighs to aid his breathing. He loses flesh and his complexion becomes sallow; after long exhausting bouts of coughing he brings up small quantities of sticky glairy sputum. When examined he has signs of chronic bronchitis and emphysema. The Monday attacks may be due to the physical—and possibly also the psychological—effect of resuming work in dusty air after spending much of the week-end out of doors, breathing naturally and deeply. The man tends to go on breathing deeply on returning to the mill on Monday and thus inhales relatively large quantities of irritating dust until his symptomatic shallow breathing is resumed. A few weeks or months away from work may make him feel comparatively fit, but the day he comes back to the mill breathlessness recurs and he may hardly be able to get home unaided. Some patients complain of breathlessness as the only symptom; others are troubled by the intensely irritating cough with at first little, later much, sputum. Adequate masks could, of course, prevent the disease completely, and the Mark IV dust respirator prevents the inhalation

1. See *Lancet*, 1940, 2, 700. 2. Oliver, T. Dangerous Trades, 1902. 3. *Lancet*, 1940, 2, 687.

Digitized by Google

of all dust particles. There is an agreement with the unions that any worker who asks for a respirator should be supplied with one, but Lancastrians dislike wearing masks, it seems, and are not easy to persuade against their will. The departmental committee recommended the use of such respirators only for operatives removing dust from beneath the carding engines or blowing-room machinery. In any case masks must be regarded only as a second line of defence: the best preventive measures should not depend on the coöperation of the worker—the job ought to be safe in itself. The aim is, and should be, to remove all dust at the point of origin by exhaust ventilation, and year by year this becomes more feasible. Chemical research has shown that the husks, fibres and seeds extracted from the cotton contain two ingredients—histamine and a protein—which can produce effects on the respiratory system impeding free air entry. Only in recent years has it been possible, on the industrial history and the clinical and chemical findings, to distinguish card-room asthma from similar lung troubles in elderly people in other occupations; but these several lines of approach offer good hope that the disease will ultimately be wiped out.

Annotations

PREVENTION OF NEONATAL HÆMORRHAGE

KNOWLEDGE of vitamin K and its influence on the prothrombin level in the blood is accumulating; can it yet be applied in obstetrics and pædiatrics so as to eliminate the deaths from hæmorrhage in the early days of life? Last year we summarised current opinion [1] and noted that in the cure of the hæmorrhagic disease of the newborn administration of blood intramuscularly still held the field, though it was already being hinted that prophylactically vitamin K might be given to the mother before labour. That this is the ideal plan and should be routine is strongly suggested by G. P. Bohlender, W. M. Rosenbaum and E. C. Sage.[2] They gave 1 mg. of a vitamin-K analogue (4-amino-2-methyl-1-naphthol hydrochloride) by intravenous injection to fifty mothers before delivery and studied the effects on the prothrombin of the blood of the fifty infants subsequently born. Another fifty pairs—mothers and babies—were similarly investigated as controls. Blood was obtained from the veins; the observers used Quick's method, taking the coagulation-time of oxalated plasma in the presence of excess thromboplastin and calcium to be more or less inversely proportional to the level of prothrombin in the blood. They use the term "prothrombin time" instead of "prothrombin level." The object of prophylaxis was to prevent the great increase in prothrombin time which has been found on the third and fourth day of life in most infants. Their results were dramatic. The babies of the mothers who received vitamin-K analogue gave an average prothrombin time slowly sinking from about 18 seconds in cord blood to 15 seconds in venous blood on the eighth day of life. The control group gave a curve which began and ended at similar levels, but which rose steeply to over 50 seconds on the third and fourth day. The period before delivery that elapsed after giving the vitamin-K preparation did not seem to make much difference. Thus the fifty mothers who received the vitamin-K analogue were divided into two groups, one group receiving the drug 2 hours or less before delivery and the other 2 hours or more. The prothrombin-time curves showed no appreciable difference. In the first group nineteen mothers received the vitamin less than 30 minutes before delivery, two of them receiving injections 5 minutes before and three between 5 and 10 minutes before. The longest time between treatment and delivery was 23 hours 15 minutes. No infant failed to respond, as judged by the prothrombin times. The antepartum use of vitamin-K analogue had no toxic effects on the infants as far as temperature or weight charts showed. There were no cases of hæmorrhage in the fifty babies whose mothers had been treated—nor apparently in the control group, though the numbers are too small for this finding to be significant. If it be accepted that the prothrombin level in the blood is the main factor responsible for bleeding in the newborn, trauma playing a part in some instances, then the case for giving vitamin K to the mother as a prophylactic measure seems well established. It is clear that vitamin K readily passes through the placenta and it is much easier to reach the blood-stream of the infant by this route than by intravenous injection after birth. The fact that the vitamin can be given to the mother late in labour also strengthens the case for its use. If labour lasts more than 24 hours and one injection of the vitamin has already been given it might be wise to repeat it. Bohlender and his colleagues urge that vitamin K should always be used prophylactically when the infant is likely to be premature, when labour is long and when operative delivery of any kind is anticipated. They make out a strong case for giving it prophylactically to all mothers. Intracranial or other hæmorrhage occurring during delivery are unlikely to be influenced, since prothrombin levels are normal at birth; but all other varieties of neonatal hæmorrhage should be prevented by what is a simple and relatively cheap procedure.

1. *Lancet*, 1940, **1**, 650.
2. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* April 19, 1941, p. 1763.

HYPERVENTILATION IN AIRMEN

THE human body is now being called on to fight battles at 30,000 ft., or to resist the gravitational stresses of aerobatics in a modern fighter, and the retina is expected to fulfil the requirements of night interception. The investigation of these problems in aviation medicine call for accurately applied physiology as well as imagination and vision. Lately the effect of hyperventilation on airmen has come up for discussion in America. At high altitudes, where there is a low oxygen tension, over-breathing from oxygen lack is common, and may produce symptoms from alkalæmia. Hinshaw and Boothby [1] suggest that even at low altitudes hyperventilation with symptoms may occur from emotional stress, especially in long and hazardous flights. Hinshaw himself, when extremely anxious about turbulent atmospheric conditions during a flight, felt faint, weak and dizzy. These symptoms continued until tingling and numbness of the fingers began, and it then struck him that quite unconsciously he had increased the rate and depth of his respiration, and that he was experiencing the "hyperventilation syndrome." There is an obvious relationship between emotional and respiratory changes—we have all gasped with pain and seen the hyperpnœa of the hysteric—but Sargant [2] has usefully drawn attention to the sustained hyperventilation which results from anxiety, and has explained on the basis of overbreathing the dizziness, fainting, sensory changes, physical weakness, collapse and even tetany which may develop in extreme anxiety. The phenomenon of "freezing to the controls" which pilots in tight places have noted may thus arise from hyperventilation tetany. Unfortunately the conditions necessary to produce it do not lend themselves to calm and detached observation, and cannot well be reproduced experimentally. Hyperventilation is also caused by the shouting and inspiratory efforts used to oppose centrifugal force during power-diving, bank turns and

1. Hinshaw, H. C. and Boothby, W. M. *Proc. Mayo Clin.* April 2, 1941, p. 211.
2. Sargant, W. *Lancet*, 1940, **1**, 314.

Digitized by Google

loops. Hinshaw and Boothby quote an instance of a pilot racing over a closed circuit who had been shouting loudly to prevent "blacking out" while making steeply banked turns at the corners and developed symptoms of tetany, including carpopedal spasm. The individual threshold for the hyperventilation syndrome varies enormously, but so does the respiratory response to emotional stress; hence one person may have been imperceptibly overbreathing for a considerable time, and so have placed himself on the verge of symptoms, while another, in similar circumstances, has maintained his usual respiratory rhythm and not disturbed his acid-base balance.[3] Thus in an anxious or constitutionally inferior person the hyperventilation syndrome may arise from a small cause which just tips his acid-base balance, while it may take the stresses of operational flying to produce the same state of affairs in a tough and stable pilot.

SURGERY AND THE COMMON LAW

IN this country, unlike some others, the practice of surgery is not governed by a special code of laws. Anyone who cares to risk an action for negligence may perform any surgical operation he likes—unless it is a dental one or is in itself illegal, such as criminal abortion, or perhaps sterilisation without good reason. The surgeon's actions are governed by the common law, which Mr. Zachary Cope described in an address to the Medico-Legal Society on May 29 as a system which exemplifies to the full the practical common sense of the British race. Surgery as practised today, he declared, creates new combinations of circumstances unknown to our forefathers, and the modern surgeon and his responsibilities have without doubt opened up a new field for the wise development of the common law. One of the features of the administration of common law is that it proceeds by applying broad principles rather than particular rules. In this it is perhaps analogous to clinical medicine; equity is based on an intricate pattern of precise rules and is thus in some sort the counterpart of surgery. The swab case of Mahon *v.* Osborne,[4] in which the Court of Appeal reversed an award of heavy damages against a surgeon, was an excellent example of the manner in which the common law works. At the trial the judge thought he had found, in a short report of an earlier case in a medical journal, a statement by Lord Justice Scrutton of a rule of law that if a doctor puts a swab into a patient he is responsible for taking it out again. The Court of Appeal declared that no such rule exists, and reaffirmed the broad principle that a surgeon, like every other person who performs an action which may harm someone else, must use such skill and care as are reasonable in the circumstances; it is for the jury, or the judge sitting alone, to decide whether in the particular circumstances he did what could reasonably be expected of him. The Court of Appeal found that the judge had not sufficiently directed the jury's attention towards the question of whether the surgeon had or had not done, by personal search and otherwise, all he ought to have done, and ordered a new trial (which has never been applied for). Undoubtedly the verdict, if it had not been reversed, would have caused some perturbation to surgeons. A surgeon has plenty to do and think about besides counting swabs. In every hospital a strict and well-thought out system of checking swabs and instruments is followed at all operations, and the surgeon's view, expressed by Mr. Cope, is that if he receives an assurance from the theatre sister that all the swabs and instruments have been accounted for he may sew up the abdomen and be relieved of responsibility if one remains inside. Nothing is less likely, however, than that the courts of common law will adopt such a rule. There would be no parallel to it. The law of negligence contains rules that in certain general sets of circumstances certain duties may exist, but contains no precise limitations of the duty to take care in a particular set of circumstances like those of a surgical operation. The precautions the surgeon must take to ensure that the swabs are all removed must remain a question of fact in each particular case. No two surgical operations are absolutely alike, especially if they are performed at different hospitals. The Court of Appeal said in Osborne's case that it was reasonable that the surgeon should be allowed to rely to some extent on the theatre sister's count. What that extent is must be for the jury to decide in each case. There is always plenty of evidence of the conditions of the operation, and of the extent to which it was reasonable to expect the surgeon to make a personal search for swabs in the wound. In clearing away the dangerous idea that the surgeon is absolutely liable to take out everything he has put in, regardless of the theatre sister's assurance, the Court of Appeal did surgeons a good turn. The decision bears out Mr. Cope's opinion that the average jury may be trusted to come to a correct decision if the full facts of the case are put before them by the judge. Speaking of the Volkmann's ischæmic contracture case, Tyndall *v.* Alcock, he suggested that the appeal tribunal in surgical cases should have the power to reconsider the facts and to call in impartial independent testimony. Many critics regard the sacrosanct character of a jury's verdict as somewhat unfortunate; when a judge has sat alone the Court of Appeal already has that power of complete revision.

THE BLACKCURRANT

James Lind's "Treatise on the Scurvy" published in 1757 included the observations of an Austrian army surgeon that green vegetables and the juice or pulp of orange and lemon were effective cures for scurvy. The antiscorbutic value of citrus fruits was confirmed over and over again and these fruits were always cited as the richest sources of vitamin C. But when this vitamin was identified with ascorbic acid, which could be estimated in the laboratory, it became possible to survey the value of other fruits and vegetables as antiscorbutics. The high vitamin-C content of the English blackcurrant was first demonstrated by Olliver[1] who found that blackcurrants contain on an average 200 mg. of ascorbic acid per 100 g. and are thus 3 or 4 times as potent as orange juice which averages only 50–60 mg. per 100 g. From the point of view of infant feeding however the orange still had the pull over its English rival, for its juice was much easier to dose than the tough-skinned berry of the blackcurrant. The firm of Chivers, in whose laboratories the initial work on the ascorbic-acid content of blackcurrants was carried out, went on to investigate the possibility of preparing a blackcurrant product of high vitamin-C content which would overcome this difficulty. A puree was prepared consisting essentially of finely sieved blackcurrant mixed with sugar, all the coarse cellular tissue being removed. This puree was standardised so that 3 teaspoonsful contained about 25 mg. of ascorbic acid, or rather more than the customary daily dosage of orange juice. Since so much of the vitamin-containing tissue is included, this preparation is probably the most economical way of utilising the vitamin-C content of blackcurrants for infant feeding. Although the cellular tissue in the finished puree is very finely divided, it may be considered advisable in feeding young babies to use the expressed juice only. Work has been carried out along these lines at Long Ashton experimental research station where a clear, sweetened blackcurrant juice of similarly high vitamin-C content has been prepared. The value of such products under existing conditions hardly needs to be emphasised. As we pointed out[2] when the curtailment of imported fruit

3. See Fowweather, F. S., Davidson, C. L. and Ellis, L. *Brit. med. J.* 1940, **2**, 373.
4. See *Lancet*, 1939, **1**, 242.

1. Olliver, M. *J. Soc. chem. Ind., Lond.* 1936, **55**, 153 T.
2. *Lancet*, 1941, **1**, 48.

Digitized by Google

came into force, any wholesale restriction in available vitamin C would certainly lead to infantile scurvy. It is fortunate that in the blackcurrant we have a valuable alternative to the orange, and both puree and juice should prove useful. In view of the limited quantity of blackcurrants available the Ministry of Food proposes that a large part of the crop should be used for making such preparations for children, and the Ministry of Health has given the proposal its blessing.

THIS TRIFLE, WAR

WHATEVER its drawbacks, total war is not open to the same eugenic objections as the old-fashioned kind. It has been said of wars in the past that they destroy the cream of the young manhood of a generation; and that the best germ-plāsm is thus irrevocably lost, to the lasting detriment of the race. To see men in terms of germplasm savours, perhaps, of the biologist's fancy that the hen is merely a device for producing more eggs; but the argument is disturbing for all that. To know that this dysgenic effect is reduced, because the risk is more evenly distributed, is a minor consolation of this war. Raymond Pearl, however, held [3] that no war had so far occurred in the nineteenth or twentieth century which had had any measurable genetic effect on the nations involved. This seems incredible until his figures are studied. He pointed out that wars, nowadays, last only a short time in comparison with the span of human life; and more fighters return than are killed. They return in the prime of life, capable even if maimed of founding healthy families; and most of them do. In the last war those killed formed a startlingly small fraction of the total population. He estimated that the loss to the American race was only 0·055% of the 1910 population, or 0·048% of the 1920 population, and thought it unlikely that any geneticist would regard five one-hundredths of 1% as a significant loss from the total gene pool of the population. The comparable figure for France was, of course, much higher, lying, he calculated, somewhere between 1·4 and 3·4% of the population; yet even so it could have had no measurable effect on the quality of the French race. These figures are worth remembering at the present time, when pressure of war spoils the sense of proportion. Nor is it merely on genetic grounds that they are cheering; they remind that, at worst, wars are minor interruptions of our evolution and that we have a good chance of growing out of them.

ECONOMY IN SPIRIT

THE Government is anxious that as little alcohol as possible should be used for medicinal and surgical purposes. The amount so used at present is said to be "colossal." So far the only direct official intimation of the need to go slow with spirit is contained in the M.R.C. War Memorandum No. 3, which says that aqueous solutions of iodine and other antiseptics should be substituted for alcoholic solutions of iodine "owing to the shortage of alcohol" and notes against the item "alcohol" that "many tinctures can be replaced by concentrated preparations, economy is essential." What is said about the need for economy in medicines applies equally to spirit used in surgery and nursing, and no doubt a pronouncement will be made before long from this aspect. Much of the large amount of spirit used in sterilising instruments could be saved. When dry heat can be applied conveniently it is the perfect means of sterilising instruments made only of steel or glass. If dry heat is not available most instruments can be sterilised by boiling immediately before use. Boiling for two minutes is sufficient unless the presence of spores is suspected, as after operations for gas gangrene when the boiling should be continued for fully five minutes. The old belief that boiling blunts the edges of surgical knives has been shown to have little foundation, but knife edges must be protected from mechanical damage during boiling. Syringe needles should be boiled in a weak solution of sodium carbonate for five minutes; this process is lethal to all types of bacteria including spores. Where instruments must be ready for use they should not be stored in spirit if it can be avoided but should be sterilised by other means and kept dry in covered sterile receptacles or in sterile towels. Alternatively most instruments can be stored in an aqueous antiseptic solution to which borax is added to prevent the steel rusting. In hospitals where this method is employed it is found that steel instruments are free from rust after being kept in the solution for a week or more. This method is not suitable for hypodermic syringes and needles, but the quantity of spirit required in such cases is small. As a general rule, however, syringes and needles, if of rustless steel, should be kept dry after boiling. Thermometers and other glass instruments can be kept in a 1% solution of sodium hypochlorite. If spirit is used at all for drying the surgeon's hands it should be applied economically by means of a dropper or spray, but this use can be avoided altogether if after washing with soap and water for three minutes the hands are dried on a sterile towel before the gloves are put on. An appreciable quantity of spirit is used in swabbing the suture line when stitches are removed after clean operations, and here it can well be replaced by an antiseptic solution, such as liquor antisepticus N.F., or a dusting of sulphanilamide powder. In preparing the patient's skin for operation tincture of iodine can be discarded in favour of washing with soap and water, drying, and painting with a watery solution of iodine or an antiseptic dye. The use of methylated spirit for treating the backs of patients in bed should be restricted to a comparatively small number of clinical conditions such as the neurological diseases in which bedsores are likely to develop. In other cases a dusting powder will as a rule be enough, though for dry skins this may have to be supplemented by gentle massage with a zinc oxide and castor-oil cream. Clearly, then, a great deal of economy could be effected without risk to the patient or much extra trouble for his attendants. This seems to be an opportunity for detailed instructions to the staffs of Service and E.M.S. hospitals.

3. *Amer. J. Sociol.* January, 1941, p. 487.

MR. WINSTON CHURCHILL has become a fellow of the Royal Society under a special statute which provides for the admission of persons whose election would be of signal benefit to their fellowship. The award of two foreign memberships links the society still more closely to the Rockefeller Institute of New York. Dr. JAMES CONANT, a distinguished Harvard biochemist, now president of the university, is on the scientific board of the institute. Dr. KARL LANDSTEINER, formerly in Vienna, joined the staff of the institute in 1922, and in 1930 was awarded the Nobel prize in medicine for his differentiation of human blood-groups. The last war showed the practical importance of his work, and today we are more than ever aware of our debt to him.

Lord Moyne, Secretary of State for the Colonies, has announced that a committee under the chairmanship of Mr. G. H. Hall, parliamentary secretary to the Colonial Office, is to be appointed to examine a plan for the establishment in London of a tropical diseases hospital and centre where clinical research and training, including the training of women in tropical nursing, will be carried out.

SOCIETY FOR RELIEF OF WIDOWS AND ORPHANS OF MEDICAL MEN.—At the annual general meeting of this society, held on May 28 with Sir William Willcox in the chair, it was reported that during 1940 a sum of £4642 10*s*. had been distributed to 61 widows and 3 orphans. Enemy action had compelled 4 widows to vacate their homes. The total membership of the society is now 289, of whom 160 are life members. Membership is open to any registered medical practitioner who at the time of his election is resident within a twenty-mile radius of Charing Cross. Particulars from the secretary at 11, Chandos Street, W.1.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

THE MILLING ASPECTS OF FORTIFIED FLOUR

BY

D. W. KENT-JONES, PH.D., F.I.C.

A. J. AMOS, PH.D., F.I.C.

MANY special types of flour are produced—such as Hovis, which makes a bread containing a high proportion of the germ of wheat, similar kinds such as Daren and Vitbe, special brown flours such as Turog, and gluten-enriched products like Procea. But it can be stated broadly that millers make two main types of flour—the normal white flour of commerce which constitutes most of their output, and brown flour approximating to wholemeal. There is also the newly introduced national (85%) flour which has much to be said for it from a nutritional aspect. Rightly or wrongly, however, the main demand of the public is for bread made from white flour. The chief criticism which can be levelled against white bread is its comparative lack of vitamins, and particularly of vitamin B_1, and this is what the Government will correct in its fortified loaf.

ADDITION OF ANEURINE

Thanks to the practical, commercial and financial help of the milling industry it will be possible to add vitamin B_1 to the diet without interfering with the preference of the public for white bread. There is no longer any mystery about vitamin B_1: it is 2-methyl-4-amino-5-amino-methyl pyrimidine coupled with 4-methyl-5-hydroxyethyl-thiazole. This compound, known as aneurine in England and as thiamin in the United States, is being made synthetically in the form of the hydrochloride salt, which is identical with and has the same biological activity as the natural vitamin.

The Government scheme involves the enrichment of each sack (280 lb.) of white flour with 0·2 g. of this synthetic vitamin B_1. The uniform mixing in of 0·2 g. (approximately 1/140 oz.) of a material into over 126,000 g. of flour requires care. A method has been evolved whereby a concentrate of the vitamin can eventually be mixed in at the rate of 1 oz. per sack. The concentrate is made by dissolving 1 oz. of aneurine in water and mixing the solution with a thin batter made by stirring 140 lb. of flour with water. This mixture is spray dried, and the dried product can be incorporated at the rate of 1 oz. per sack to give the necessary 1/140 oz. of the vitamin per sack. Many millers are accustomed to mixing powders into flour at the rate of 1 oz. per sack, but not all mills have the necessary exact mixers to do this, and it may well be that lack of suitable mixers may prove a temporary bottle-neck. In view of the delay which has already occurred in the production of the aneurine, it is hoped that the Government will ensure that a satisfactory supply of suitable and accurate mixers is readily available.

Some authorities do not accept with equanimity the proposed addition of aneurine to white flour, pointing out that the milling process removes the vitamin naturally present and that this has to be expensively replaced by the synthetic product. The other addition involved in the fortification of flour—chalk—cannot be criticised on similar grounds; it is not a replacement of something that was initially present in the wheat and which has been lost in the process of manufacture.

ADDITION OF CHALK

It is proposed to add 8 oz. of chalk (creta præparata) per sack, and this presents no technical difficulties for the miller. But opinion is not unanimous that additional calcium is wanted in the diet or that it is best supplied by the addition of chalk, and it is only natural that millers have not shown much enthusiasm over the suggested addition; it savours too much of the sand-in-sugar business. Two other aspects call for particular attention. In hot weather bread sometimes develops an unpleasant disease known as "rope" owing to the rapid multiplication in the loaf of bacteria of the mesentericus group. Fortunately the presence of acid checks the activity of the causative bacteria and so the trouble can usually be quickly controlled by the inclusion in the dough of vinegar or acid calcium phosphate. But if the flour is to contain an additional 8 oz. of chalk the bread is likely to be less acid than usual and the danger of rope developing may be considerably increased. We are not suggesting that this point has been overlooked by those responsible for advising the Ministry of Food; indeed it is rumoured that bread made from flour containing 8 oz. per sack of chalk has been experimentally inoculated with *Bacillus mesentericus vulgatus* and that the Ministry is satisfied that there is no danger of rope. We have had considerable practical experience of rope in bakehouses, however, and are far from happy; it is hard to produce experimental rope in the laboratory and extremely hard to avoid it under some conditions in commercial practice. It is a pity that this calcium addition, if essential, is not to be made in the form of acid calcium phosphate, which is helpful in bread manufacture and is actually used as an inhibitor of rope.

Moreover, there is some evidence that the addition of calcium carbonate may result in the destruction of some of the aneurine during the baking process. The thiochrome test for vitamin B_1, when performed by experienced operators, gives some idea of the loss of this vitamin in baking. With ordinary white bread the loss is probably under 10%; with brown bread, because it has rather a less acid balance, the destruction is a little higher, probably in the region of 10–15%; when calcium is added this destruction is again increased, amounting in some cases to over 20% loss. Thus the addition of calcium carbonate to flour, while presenting no practical difficulty to the miller, is not quite such a straightforward and obvious step as might be thought.

FORTIFIED FLOUR IN AMERICA

In the United States a different plan is contemplated. Fortification or "enrichment" is not to be compulsory, but if flour has such additions it must be labelled "enriched," and enriched flour must conform to the following specification.

Each pound of flour must contain "not less than 1·66 mg. and not more than 2·5 mg. of vitamin B_1" (that is, 0·47–0·7 of aneurine per sack of 280 lb., a considerably higher quantity than that contemplated in this country), "not less than 1·2 mg. and not more than 1·8 mg. of riboflavin" (where this is coming from is not stated), "not less than 6 mg. and not more than 9 mg. of nicotinic acid or nicotinic acid amide, and not less than 6 mg. and not more than 24 mg. of iron." These are essentials, but there are the following optional additions: "Vitamin D may be added in such quantity that each pound of the finished enriched flour contains not less than 250 U.S.P. units and not more than 1000 U.S.P. units of vitamin D. Calcium may be added in such quantity that each pound of the finished enriched flour contains not less than 500 mg. and not more than 2000 mg. of calcium, except that it may be acidified with monocalcium phosphate irrespective of the minimum limit for calcium herein specified. It may contain not more than 5% by weight of wheat-germ or partly defatted wheat germ."

This presents a complex and difficult problem for all concerned, particularly the miller and the cereal chemist; and most people will be relieved that, so far at any rate, the authorities in England have not followed up "fortification" with the same enthusiasm.

NEW ZEALAND

OBSTETRICS AND GYNÆCOLOGY

PROGRESS is being made towards the establishment of a postgraduate teaching hospital and clinical research centre for the Dominion in obstetrics and gynæcology. The New Zealand Obstetrical and Gynæcological Society (under the New Zealand branch of the British Medical Association) already has a major achievement to its credit: the endowment of the chair of obstetrics and gynæcology in Otago University in 1930. The indefatigable secretary, Dr. Doris Gordon, is again stoking the furnaces. A conference was held in Wellington in December last at which the society, the B.M.A., the Health Department, the Auckland Hospital Board, New Zealand University, Auckland University College, and

Digitized by Google

many women's organisations were represented. It was agreed that Auckland was the best locus for the proposed hospital centre. At the annual meeting of the society in Auckland this March, the project was carried a step further, and all the local bodies concerned warmly promised coöperation. Negotiations are now in progress with the Health Department. The appointment of a special director of the hospital is foreshadowed, and a strong university element will be in control of the medical side of the hospital. This would represent a new and welcome advance in hospital affairs in Auckland.

SOCIAL SECURITY AND MEDICAL BENEFITS

The clash between the government and the B.M.A. has been heightened in the last few weeks. Only a minority of doctors—about 50 out of 600—are reported to be accepting patients under the social security scheme; many of these 50 practice in country districts. Mr. A. H. Nordmeyer, minister of health, maintains that in time the doctors will come in, and advises the people, especially trade unionists, to demand that doctors take up the scheme. Latterly he has suggested that coercion of the doctors is possible and may need to be resorted to. The B.M.A. spokesmen continue to fling denials at the government, chiefly on the ground that it would be impossible to work the scheme with the present depleted medical personnel. There is no evidence that other and possibly better methods of reorganising medical practice are being investigated.

GENERAL MEDICAL COUNCIL

PRESIDENTIAL ADDRESS

OPENING on Tuesday May 27 the 153rd session of the council Mr. H. L. EASON alluded to the enemy action which had subjected the usual arrangements for the session to a measure of disturbance. The material loss was much less than might have been expected in the circumstances. To our neighbours the Royal Institute of British Architects, he added, we are deeply indebted for the hospitality extended not only to the council but also to its officers and those of the Dental Board. He spoke of the death, since last meeting, of Prof. Robert Howden, who represented the University of Durham 1918–28, and of the illness of the late president, Sir Norman Walker, who had found it necessary to resign his seat as direct representative for Scotland. The translation of Prof. C. G. Lowry to take the place of the late Colonel Thomas Sinclair as Crown nominee for Ireland rendered vacant the representation of Queen's University, Belfast.

RESERVATION OF MEDICAL STUDENTS

In the last war, said the President, the calling up of junior medical students under the successive systems of recruiting gave the council some anxiety, since it promised seriously to affect the supply of newly qualified practitioners in future years. Fortunately in this war the Government have been alive to the necessity of maintaining an adequate supply of medical practitioners, not necessarily for combatant service, but with the longer view of providing for the maintenance of the essential health services of the country in the years immediately following the war. The council will therefore note with satisfaction that in the schedule of reserved occupations as revised in April it is provided that all persons who have been admitted, or duly accepted for admission, as students by recognised medical schools shall be reserved. It is, however, a condition of their reservation that, except in the clinical years, they shall join a senior officers' training corps or an air training squadron, or undertake some alternative form of national service approved by the university authorities, and that their reservation is subject to periodical certification of satisfactory progress in their studies. Medical schools are also to undertake not to admit in ordinary circumstances a quota of students higher than the average entry for the three years preceding the war. It will be possible, therefore, to maintain the supply of medical practitioners at its normal level.

REPLENISHMENT OF THE REGISTER

Meanwhile the Medical Register for 1941 shows that there were 1319 more registered medical practitioners at the end of 1940 than there were at the end of 1939. The number of persons added by registration to the register was 584 less in 1940 than in 1939, but this reduction was primarily due to a fall of 410 in the number of registrations in the Colonial and Foreign lists. The rising tempo of the war is causing a steadily increasing demand for the services of medical men in the Forces, with a corresponding drain upon the supply of practitioners for the needs of the civilian population. With the object of using to the best advantage the professional services of volunteers from the Empire outside the United Kingdom, or from allied or friendly countries, and of friendly refugees from enemy countries, a new order in council, the Medical Register (Temporary Registration) Order, 1941, has been made since the last meeting of this council. Under Defence Regulation 32B and this order the council may register temporarily in the Colonial or Foreign lists of the register practitioners from the following territories:—

(1) The several states and territories of the Commonwealth of Australia, Burma, the several provinces of the Dominion of Canada (to which the Order of 1940 also applied), India, Newfoundland, New Zealand, and the several provinces and territories of the Union of South Africa.

(2) H.M. colonies, protectorates and mandated territories;

(3) Belgium, Czecho-Slovakia, France, Greece, Holland, Norway and Poland; and

(4) Germany and Italy.

The prescribed conditions for registration under this order are:—

(*a*) That the applicant is of good character;

(*b*) That he holds a medical diploma or diplomas, which in any case where he proposes to engage in approved civil employment must be recognised for the time being by the council for the purposes of the order as furnishing a sufficient guarantee of the possession of the requisite knowledge and skill for the efficient practice of medicine, surgery, and midwifery;

(*c*) That he (i) is, or has been selected to serve as, a medical officer holding commissioned or comparable rank in one of the Armed Forces of the Crown or in an Allied or Associated Force; or (ii) is employed, or has been selected for employment, as a medical officer in a hospital, or other institution or service not involving medical attendance on patients in their own homes, which for the time being is approved by the Minister of Health (or in Scotland and Ireland a Secretary of State) for the purposes of the order.

At the end of last week the number registered for the period of the present emergency by virtue of Imperial qualifications granted outside the United Kingdom (which the law obliges us to describe as colonial practitioners) was 44, by virtue of qualifications granted in the United States of America or in Continental countries was 250, of whom 20 were serving in the Forces and 230 were in civil employment.

AMERICAN CONTACTS

More recently Mr. Roosevelt, in response to a telegram sent to the American Red Cross of which he is president, has appealed for 1000 young American doctors to volunteer for professional service either in the Armed Forces of the Crown or in the civilian emergency medical service. As far as my information goes, there has already been a splendid response to this appeal. In the selection of suitable applicants the American Red Cross will have the coöperation of the division of medical sciences of the National Research Council, the American Medical Association, the American College of Physicians, and the American College of Surgeons, to which bodies the qualifications of applicants will be submitted. In view of the evident care with which the credentials of applicants will be investigated it would appear that no difficulty should arise in recognising the diplomas of the selected practitioners as furnishing a sufficient guarantee of the possession of the requisite knowledge and skill for the efficient practice of medicine, surgery, and midwifery.

Another instance of the sympathy of the United States with the difficulties which may beset medical students in schools which have been damaged in air-raids is the offer of the Rockefeller Foundation to provide a two years' course of clinical instruction free of cost in medical schools of repute in the United States or Canada for 25 selected candidates. This offer has been gratefully

Digitized by Google

accepted, and a committee presided over by the chairman of business will shortly be making the necessary selection from among the applicants. The students so selected will act, so to speak, as student ambassadors to the schools to which they are posted, and it will be for them to uphold the reputation of the medical student body in the United Kingdom. On their return it is to be hoped that they may be able to present us with an interesting survey of medical education in the United States and Canada as seen by the student already familiar with English methods. It is obvious that successful applicants may wish to be assured, before they leave this country, that the studies which they pursue during their two years' absence will be recognised by the licensing bodies here as part of the curriculum. The Chairman of Business and I consulted the executive committee on this point in February, and with their approval intimated to the bodies that the council would raise no difficulty if they saw fit to accord this recognition. A number of bodies have already agreed to do so.

REVISION OF RECIPROCITY

The severance in October of the reciprocal relations between the United Kingdom and Italy to which I alluded in November has set us free to make it known that the view of the law on which an important provision of the Anglo-Italian agreement of 1925 as to professional practice in the two countries was founded has since proved to be mistaken. The point at issue is not easy to explain in simple language, but it may shortly, and I hope accurately, be put as follows.

A territory outside the United Kingdom which wishes to enter into, or remain in, reciprocal relations with the United Kingdom under Part II of the Medical Act, 1886, is required by section 17 to afford such privileges of practising in the territory as to His Majesty may seem just to the practitioners designated by the section as "the registered medical practitioners of the United Kingdom."

Who are these practitioners? The view which in 1925 had prevailed since 1886 was that every practitioner whose name was in the Medical Register was a registered medical practitioner of the United Kingdom. The later, and the authoritative, view is that only practitioners registered by virtue of qualifications granted in the United Kingdom or in Eire are registered medical practitioners of the United Kingdom. That is to say, practitioners registered in the separate lists of colonial practitioners and of foreign practitioners contained in the register in pursuance of section 14 of the Act are not registered medical practitioners of the United Kingdom; and it follows that no territory is required to afford privileges of practising to colonial or to foreign practitioners as a condition of the establishment or maintenance of reciprocal relations between that territory and the United Kingdom.

LAX CERTIFICATION

As in the last war, the organisation of the resources of the nation for the combatant service generally, for the supply of munitions, for the mobilisation and use of labour, for public assistance, and for pensions, gives rise to a host of occasions on which registered medical practitioners are requested to sign certificates of fitness or unfitness for persons under their care. Such medical certificates, to be valid, must by law be signed by registered medical practitioners only, and this trust on the part of the state is dependent upon the maintenance of a reciprocal skill and good faith on the part of the practitioners. The state is accordingly entitled to assume that a certificate signed by a registered medical practitioner is completely reliable and an honest and proper fulfilment of his obligation. Unverified assertions made by the patient himself, personal opinions as to his fitness or unfitness for various forms of service or for particular hours of work, and other statements not founded on a careful examination of the patient immediately before a certificate is given, or supported by ascertained facts or conditions, are not proper material to support a certificate signed by a registered medical practitioner as his testimony to facts within his professional knowledge.

It has recently been made to appear to me by information and evidence received from competent authorities that in a number of instances there has been a relaxation of the vigilance with which such certificates are being signed. I have therefore, after consultation with the penal cases committee, issued on behalf of the council an announcement in the medical press drawing the attention of registered medical practitioners to the terms of the warning notice issued by the council with regard to the granting of medical certificates. The announcement recites the following passage of the notice, which I think it is in the public interest that I should repeat from the chair:—

"Registered medical practitioners are in certain cases bound by law to give, or may be from time to time called upon or requested to give, certificates, notifications, reports, and other documents of a kindred character, signed by them in their professional capacity, for subsequent use either in courts of justice or for administrative purposes.

"Any registered practitioner who shall be shown to have signed or given under his name and authority any such certificate, notification, report, or document of a kindred character, which is untrue, misleading, or improper . . . is liable to have his name erased from the Medical Register."

The announcement also states that the council desires to impress upon practitioners that any such certificates should be granted *only on medical grounds*, and from the practitioner's personal knowledge of the health and physical condition of the applicant, as ascertained by him at the time of granting the certificate. I hope, the President concluded, that the council will approve of the action which has been taken in this important matter.

At the conclusion of the president's address Prof. D. F. Cappell, M.D., representing the University of St. Andrews, was introduced by Dr. D. Campbell, and Prof. W. J. Wilson, M.D., representing the Queen's University of Belfast, by Professor Lowry.

LEPROSY CONTROL

Dr. Edwin Muir, medical secretary of the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association, has gone to take charge for eighteen months of the Chacachacare Leper asylum in Trinidad. Sir Leonard Rogers, F.R.S., who spoke in his place at the annual meeting of the association on May 22, stressed the need to modify the age-long policy of compulsory segregation which leads to the hiding of cases until they are no longer amenable to treatment. Epidemiological studies revealed that 80% of infections arise in the households of leprosy cases, and that 19 out of every 20 infections are derived from prolonged contact with the more infectious skin type, and only 1 from nerve cases. This led to the release of a third of the cases segregated in South Africa as uninfective, and, with the spread of the knowledge that most early cases can be effectually treated in less than two decades, 4500, or two-thirds of the known cases, largely voluntary admissions, have passed through the new kind of agricultural leper colonies in South Africa and been released as no longer infective. In a badly infected area in the humid Southern Sudan over half of the 7075 cases moved to agricultural colonies have also been cleared of all symptoms of active disease. In Nigeria, the most seriously infected of our colonial possessions, within ten years the patients, mostly infectious ones, isolated and treated under a voluntary system in large agricultural colonies, have increased from 2500 to nearly 7000. In British Guiana the government modified their compulsory isolation law to permit early cases to be treated at dispensaries, the first of which were financed by B.E.L.R.A. All this has been achieved through treatment less effective than the association would like, and little progress has been made in the last few years in discovering a curative treatment for all stages of the disease. Hopes were aroused by reports of improved results from the use of certain aniline dyes such as methylene-blue, and of diphtheria toxoids, but they have not been confirmed. A new oil, closely resembling the effective hydnocarpus oil in its chemical formula, is now being tested, and it is on such chemotherapeutic lines that progress is most likely to accrue.

Sir William Peel, chairman of the executive committee, asked for closer coöperation between all parts of the Empire. He thought we should pool our resources and that the richer colonies should contribute to the vital needs of the poorer.

The association should now be addressed at 25, Kidderpore Avenue, London, N.W.3.

CROOKES LABORATORIES inform us that owing to the limitation of glucose, Crookes' Glucose B.D. will now only be sold against a doctor's prescription.

Digitized by Google

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

IT is, of course, a great pity about the College of Surgeons, although I cannot honestly say that I spent the happiest hours of my life there; but I will admit to having received the greatest shock of my life there when I was told I had passed the Conjoint surgery a good nine months before I imagined they would countenance a serious attempt. I can remember, too, dropping in one Wednesday afternoon to see if their library had any good books on anatomy, which was engaging my attention at the time. It was a nice library. I awoke to find that someone had brought me a pot of tea and a plate of Marie biscuits. There was no talk of payment, which was a good thing as I hadn't any money on me. In the museum I asked if Dr. James Mortimer* had been along that week, but it seemed that I had just missed him. Yes, it is a pity about the College. Now, if it had been that Queen Square place what a howl of delight would have resounded throughout the world. It was there, wasn't it, that the gentleman on receiving the Pink Slip shot up a statue or two? I wonder how he is getting on. I've always wanted to meet him.

* * *

It is not easy to see a justification for the B.M.A. suggestion that doctors should raise their fees by 20%. The newspaper in which this item was pointed out to me by a fellow-guest in an hotel gave the paragraph the heading, "You must economise in sickness now," and not, as it would have done in the last war, "Your illness will cost you more." This perfectly proper reaction to the B.M.A.'s inflationary policy is probably not what the B.M.A. intended, unless the association is making a subtle attempt to prevent its members from overwork next winter. A small increase in fees to cover increased expenses, such as car-costs, would be reasonable, but an attempt to catch up with a rising cost of living seems unjustifiable. Has the doctor's cost of living risen since the war? Mine has not. The increase in income-tax and the rise in food and commodity prices have been offset by a reduction in household staff, in food expenditure, and in what my young brother when making out his weekly budget for my father's inspection used to include under "sports"—drink, tobacco, sweets, theatres, holidays, week-ends and clothes. Sherry, books and the children's education remain our only luxuries. The first will be taken from us, for the second there are always the libraries, for the third we shall fight to the last ditch. No doubt the extra 1*s.* 6*d.* next year will be hard to find, but it cannot be the Chancellor's intention that doctors should deliberately increase the patient's cost of living.

* * *

We must go a long way back before we can light on any novelty which has had such a wholesale success as the sulphonamides. Probably the rise of the salicylic-acid derivatives is the nearest example to what is now happening. It is perhaps lucky that they have a depressing effect on the digestion and the spirits, for this makes the public realise that they cannot be used indiscriminately for any odd pain, like aspirin. But sooner or later some less nauseating compound is likely to be found and then it may become difficult to prevent indiscriminate use. While my "dugout" mind was pondering this a flying finger from Heaven smote me, and in a few hours I was passing through my first personal experiences of the use of sulphathiazole. The drug did what was expected of it nobly, thoroughly and promptly; but it also led to the appearance of paraphenomena, or phantasmata, some of which were new to my reading or experience. It is always difficult adequately to describe experiences or phenomena which are strange to men's apprehension, yet the attempt must be made.

The first effect of the drug on me was to balloon me out so that I occupied a far greater space than before. Further, it seemed to divide me into separate spheres of appreciation; there was somewhere or other a more or less solid core which was ME, but external to that, and only united to it by tenuous bonds of information, a shadowy mobile vapour constantly billowing up and back from ME but never merging into ME. External to this again were innumerable weaving lines which were sensitive and prehensile so that not only did the whole mass, the solid more or less central ME, know at once its position in space in relation to other bodies, but it could handle these as it pleased. All this sounds fantastic, but is as nearly accurate as I can make it. A younger colleague of mine who has a similar experience, though from sulphapyridine in place of sulphathiazole, confirms this disassociation, but he would add that his ME was not securely anchored, but a floating or even widely revolving nucleus, like that imagined by Coleridge, in the dream of Kubla Khan, and like that requiring at least the thrice-woven circle to restrain its wanderings. Twenty-four hours later I was beginning to contract, but I was still much larger than I knew I ought to be, and still I had an uneasy sense of prolonged and remote perceptiveness and prehensiveness. Today after a further twenty-four hours I am all but normal. In addition to these phenomena there were the more ordinary manifestations of anorexia, and of waves of physical nausea and—curiously—a deep corneal scar of fifty years' standing which had never bothered me before began to burn and smart, and eventually produced a conjunctival reaction, which in turn is slowly passing.

I am neither a trained psychologist nor a trained chemist, and I imagine that it is between these two that the battle of explanation will join; and it will be, in the Lucretian phrase, sweet to stand safely on the shore and watch the contortions of the combatants. If I had to make a book on the final result all my money would go in support of the chemical faction, for they can practise scientific method in testing their hypotheses, whereas the experimental methods of the psychologists are less perfect, and tend to revert to the confused and esoteric jargon of the alchemist. But surely 400 years ago Ben Jonson foresaw the coming of the sulphonamides.

> "'Tis the secret
> Of nature naturiz'd 'gainst all infections,
> Cures all diseases, coming of all causes;
> A month's grief in a day, a year's in twelve;
> And of what age soever in a month:
> Past all the doses of your drugging doctors."

* * *

The large and representative committee set up to plan the medicine of the future has inaugurated its activities, and I see that attention has already been directed towards the position of the teaching hospitals in the form of a plea for extension of education to the hospitals in general. I should have thought that such a plea demanded no insistence. The wealth of clinical material in the municipal hospitals has long been recognised; failure to utilise it adequately for teaching purposes is continually deplored; and the developing liaison with the staffs of the voluntary hospitals has been gratefully applauded by those responsible for undergraduate instruction. But the provision of material is one thing, the capacity to make full use of it is something very different and I shall be interested to see what proposals are forthcoming, especially as the personnel of the Medical Planning Commission includes several experienced deans and ex-deans of medical schools.

Since I am approaching that state of life which is not far from realising Kipling's description of "time-expired," my activity in the remote future will probably be strictly limited (perhaps as an occasional sop something generously designated "emeritus" may be turned over to me), but in the meantime I can contemplate the general principles, for which a long experience of teaching and examining has given me considerable respect. Some form of state control may quite easily deal with the hospitals—that is merely a matter of official administration and control. But can we assume that the detail of clinical instruction to students will be as easily arranged? Is it merely a matter of £ *s. d.*? I am not so sure. Whole-time professors divorced from all contact with private practice are not best suited to instruct those who have not only to pass examinations but subsequently to practise the healing art. And judging by their contributions to the medical journals, even the most enthusiastic supporters of a state medical service

* Vide "The Hound of the Baskervilles."

Digitized by Google

recognise that there are essential features for the young to learn which are not in the syllabus or curriculum, such as the courtesies to be extended to his fellow practitioners, and the use but not the abuse of bedside manner. We who have been attached to teaching schools appreciated the kudos which our position in itself conferred. We even supposed at one time that we should derive some financial advantage through the students whom we had taught. The disillusionment which in so many cases has resulted has left us reconciled if not contented, especially if we had a genuine love for medicine and realised that to teach is to learn. But that was all very well for men with a comfortable private income. It hardly looks as if the future can produce enough successors of this type.

* * *

Whether "picking up" or "dropping" potatoes is the more soul-destroying task is a moot point. Dropping is certainly a greater physical effort but, on the other hand, it does not involve that exhausting mental process of classifying each potato picked up from the "cave" as good, bad or fit for seed, which is rather like a modest edition of what one imagines the Day of Judgment will be. When you drop seed potatoes you are expected to bend down and set each tuber firmly in the furrow at a stated interval, usually 18 inches or 2 feet, from its next-door neighbour. After an acre or so of this some backs begin to feel the strain and their owners must either devise a non-bending technique or else fail the country in her hour of need. Now if the potato is merely dropped from the upright position so that it falls some 3 or 4 feet it inevitably trickles downhill and finally comes to rest against its fellow in the row and this will never do, for spacing (as in family planning) is all-important. If it is to be dropped instead of planted it must be dropped in such a way that it does not run, and this is achieved by imparting spin to it. Thus, if the furrow slopes uphill, the potato must be spun from the off, and if downhill, from leg. Agriculturists ignorant of cricket are suitably impressed when they see this done by a master hand. Another method of relieving the monotony of potato dropping is to imagine oneself a Narzee bomber trying to pick out hospitals and churches as represented by small clods or stones. Every objective hit counts one point, but near-misses count nothing. This is essentially a competitive game of skill demanding a high degree of moral integrity in the players. Unlike us, potatoes go green when sunburnt and are then given to the pigs. Later in the year all these infernal potatoes and their vast progeny will have to be dug which is the hardest task of all—in fact, the potato gives nothing but trouble from beginning to end. It is even, I understand, a nuisance in the kitchen.

* * *

We who live in the country are notoriously out of touch with the higher flights of therapeutics, but we are always willing to learn. "All my life, doctor," said an urban lady to me the other day, "I've had a weak throat. In fact as a child they were always expecting it to turn to diphtheria and I had to be fed on spinach." If I had been her doctor I should never have known about the menace hanging over her and might well have precipitated it by my ignorance of the specific.

* * *

We are rather proud of the resuscitation ward at our hospital. After our last blitz a woman came to the porter's lodge and asked to be allowed to visit Mrs. ——, who had been brought in some days earlier as an air-raid casualty. "What ward is she in?" asked the porter on duty. "She was admitted to the resurrection ward," the woman replied; and resenting a curious expression on the porter's face, added, "Yes, and I know what I'm talking about."

* * *

Scottish shepherds have no monopoly of the classical learning. Recently I overheard a conversation between one of our West Country shepherds and a farmer who was bemoaning the lateness of the spring and the bad growing weather.

"Doanee worry, maister," rejoined the shepherd, "'twill be all right presently when Phœby comes." Now Phœby has come and it is all right. The red landscape is rapidly turning green.

Letters to the Editor

"SCIATICA"

SIR,—Many besides myself will be grateful to Dr. Walshe for dealing with Mr. Kellgren's paper on sciatica. I could not make head or tail of it, but I felt that criticism would come better from a neurologist than from me. I should like Dr. Walshe now to come to grips with the orthopædic surgeon, for it seems a pity that there should be so much misunderstanding about the meaning of a word. Dr. Walshe and I think the majority of neurologists would limit the meaning of sciatica to neuritis of the sciatic nerve, which as he says may be recognised by the characteristic signs of peripheral-nerve involvement. On the other hand, many people, of whom I am one, define sciatica as pain in the distribution of the great sciatic nerve or some part of it. This simply means that we regard sciatica as a symptom and not as a disease or a diagnosis. If Dr. Walshe persists in his refusal to recognise this "new sciatica" he will find himself out of touch with a great deal of modern thought and writing on the subject. What, for instance, does he make of sciatica due to prolapsed intervertebral discs, spinal arthritis and other conditions? Nobody pretends that these cases have all the characteristic signs of peripheral-nerve involvement, yet they are called sciatica the world over. Is this all nonsense? I would prefer to think that it is progress, for many of the conditions now described under this heading were unsuspected when the classical description of sciatica was first given.

Sciatica is due to irritation (or inflammation) of some or all of the fibres which go to make up the great sciatic nerve in any part of their course from the spinal cord to the periphery. As in many other affections of the nervous system the investigation of a case of sciatica calls for a topographical as well as a pathological diagnosis. The regions which may be involved are (1) the spinal cord; (2) the nerve-roots; (3) the short trunks of the spinal nerves as they lie in the intervertebral foramina; (4) the lumbosacral plexus on the posterior wall of the pelvis; and (5) the trunk of the great sciatic nerve and its branches.

(1) Sciatic pain is, I believe, not a common symptom of spinal cord disease. But I have met with at least one such case, which was correctly diagnosed by a neurologist.

(2) The symptoms, and particularly the march of symptoms, of a spinal tumour are well known. It is sufficient here to say that if the tumour involves the appropriate nerve-roots the dominant symptom will be sciatica. I have operated on such cases and cured them. In the same category should be placed the prolapse of an intervertebral disc. This is really an extrathecal spinal tumour, or at least a lump, which projects backwards into the spinal canal and makes pressure through the dura on one or other of the spinal nerve-roots. This is an undoubted cause of sciatica; but, in spite of all the cases which have been reported, it is still a relatively uncommon cause. Enthusiasts might note that the incidence is about 3%, which means that for every case of prolapsed disc there are at least 30 cases of sciatica which are not due to prolapsed intervertebral discs. We have now learnt to recognise the type of case in which a prolapsed disc may reasonably be suspected, and we have means of verifying the diagnosis by X-ray examination.

(3) In 1916, or thereabouts, Sicard drew attention to the liability of nerves to irritation or inflammation as they lie in bony canals or foramina. Rather unnecessarily he coined a word, "neurodocitis," to denote this condition. Further, he expressed the view that arthritis of the lateral intervertebral joints is a common cause of "neurodocitis" giving rise, in the case of the lower lumbar and lumbosacral joints, to sciatica. In 1927 Putti (with acknowledgements to Sicard) also drew attention to the frequent association of spinal arthritis and sciatica. Indeed, he went so far as to say that sciatica is synonymous with spinal arthritis. This, of course, is a gross exaggeration. But it must be confessed that the more one sees of sciatica in orthopædic practice the more frequently does one find that it is associated with stiffness of the lumbar spine, spasm of the erector spinæ muscles, pain on forced movements, and more or less evidence of arthritis of the lateral joints in the X-ray pictures. Many of these patients also give a history of previous attacks of "lumbago." I

Digitized by Google

therefore am one of those who believe that spinal arthritis is really the commonest cause of sciatica.

(4) It is well known that disease, particularly malignant disease, in the pelvis may give rise to severe sciatic pain from involvement of the lumbosacral plexus. Such cases are diagnosed by routine pelvic examination. Here I would like to add that uncomplicated sacro-iliac strain (the commonest cause of pain in the back) is not a cause of sciatica.

(5) Lastly, no-one will deny that neuritis of the sciatic nerve trunk is a cause of sciatica and that it presents all the characteristic signs of peripheral-nerve involvement. Such cases are sometimes cured almost miraculously by an injection into the nerve or more slowly by other local treatment. Nevertheless I believe that this is a comparatively uncommon condition, and that many cases so diagnosed have their origin at a higher level. It is difficult to believe that all cases of sciatic neuritis go to a neurologist, while all cases of spinal arthritis with sciatica go to an orthopædic surgeon.

Dr. Walshe has remarked that this malady (sciatica) has provided the therapist with some of his most difficult and thankless tasks. So also do all textbooks of medicine and neurology lay stress on the obstinacy of sciatica, its protracted course and resistance to treatment, and its liability to recur. This is not my general experience, although to be sure there are some difficult cases. I believe that much of this ill-repute is due to the fact that so often the wrong part of the patient is treated. I have known many cases submitted to prolonged local treatment over the course of the sciatic nerve, while the real seat of the trouble—the lumbar spine—has received no attention. Spinal arthritis is treated by physiotherapy—i.e., radiant heat, massage, exercise, sometimes manipulation, and occasionally epidural injections—in the belief that the same periarticular fibrosis which causes the stiffness of the spine is also responsible for the irritation of the spinal nerves, and in the hope that by relieving the stiffness the sciatica also will be cured. This treatment is often successful, but there are cases in which it fails, and there are others in which the sciatica recurs in successive attacks. I believe it was Putti who first suggested that, *when other means fail*, sciatica can still be cured by "decompression of the intervertebral foramina." This operation, which I call spinal arthrectomy, consists in the removal of the articular facets of the lumbosacral and two lowest intervertebral joints on the affected side. It is not an operation which one wants to do on every old patient with sciatica; but it is an operation which will cure sciatica, provided that the correct diagnosis has been made. I have done it more than 40 times and I have hardly ever known it fail.

Here then is an orthopædic conception of "sciatica." I do not think that Dr. Walshe can call this a "conglomeration of unrelated and obscure conditions." It is true that there are many different and if you like unrelated causes of sciatica, but so are there many different and unrelated causes of spastic paralysis. All I have done is to apply to affections of this (peripheral) nerve tract the same methods of investigation which Dr. Walshe would apply to the case, say, of the pyramidal tract—namely, determine first its course and anatomical relations and then consider the pathological processes which may affect it in any part of its course. I hope that this may appeal to Dr. Walshe's logical mind. At any rate, there is no-one whose candid criticism I should value more.

London, W.1. A. S. BLUNDELL BANKART.

E.M.S.

SIR,—The Emergency Medical Service has been at work for nearly two years now, and perhaps the time has come for a few considered criticisms.

Specialists.—There is urgent need for training more men to deal with traumatic injuries in the plastic, thoracic and neurosurgical units. The open chest, the depressed skull, the mutilated face, cannot be immediately transported to these clinics; so often there are multiple injuries. Jefferson and Northfield groan about the occasional lacerated scalp and the missed associated skull fracture (*Brit. med. J.* May 3 and 10, 1941, pp. 684 and 728). They cannot have seen the filth, the dust and the dirt that covers the buried patient. But they are right in saying that the men who handle these patients must be trained in what to do, and especially what not to do. Surgeons at the casualty centres should be sent for short periods to see and live amid the work of the special units. It is impossible to acquire the technique and learn the difficulties and dangers by merely attending an odd postgraduate course. At present our leading personnel (I can write especially of the thoracic units) drive through savage air-raids to attend different hospitals. It is foolish to risk our limited expert personnel. We would not send our generals to do battle themselves.

E.M.S. and the future.—The name Emergency Medical Service should be altered. Its functions, we can now see, will embrace more than the emergency of war. With all the leading hospitals blitzed it will take at least three years to rebuild them. The life of the E.M.S., it seems, will be a long one, and the sooner it becomes the Royal Civil Medical Service the better, because it will then be able to construct and plan with vision. At present the slightest alterations to a hospital under the E.M.S.—such as changes to a ward—arouse arguments over who is responsible for payment, and whether it is to serve for the war or after the war.

Smaller hospitals.—War has been a great help to these. Through having to keep beds empty for casualties many of them have been freed from debt, and are even enjoying affluence. And yet they have no resident doctors and no whole-time trained surgeons to deal with casualties, while two or three miles away are large, well-equipped E.M.S. hospitals. Such small hospitals take up large numbers of nursing staff, and casualties and other emergencies are often admitted to them while the E.M.S. hospitals, with skilled staff, are standing by. In my opinion some of these minor hospitals should be closed.

Staff personnel.—The interchange of base and acute hospital staffs is not being carried out, and this is not fair to some of the men. The interchange would permit the "front-line" men to see how his cases progress with the line of treatment he adopts. At present he has no idea of the ultimate issue of his cases. It would also promote better understanding and coöperation when the base hospital staff are called on in an emergency to assist the "front-line" hospitals.

Shortage of doctors.—Beside other reasons for shortage, one stands out clearly: too many medical men are doing purely administrative work. Some of the best surgical and medical brains are thus occupied. Medical men are completely untrained in methods of organisation and the difficulties in the distribution of casualties show this a little. A sector officer may be a good surgeon, but that doesn't mean that he can manipulate thousands of beds, nurses, doctors and what-not. Many of the sector officials sit at their desks and attempt to administrate without visiting the hospitals and discussing personally with the surgeons and physicians their difficulties and troubles; most of them have never even seen a casualty station in action, and don't realise that however well it works on paper the maximum number of casualties that two surgeons can deal with in a night is about 30 to 40. Casualties beyond that number should be sent elsewhere or the operating staff should be reinforced.

Secretarial assistance in research.—In Spain, according to Jolly, there was attached to every surgeon an orderly who wrote full dictated notes on the cases. Here with over a thousand beds functioning I can get no secretarial assistance whatever. All the case-sheets of the casualties are sent to the Ministry of Pensions. We ourselves have had to write hundreds of copies of histories of these cases. Such work is time-wasting from a hard-worked surgeon's point of view, and that time could be profitably spent in research. Plaster therapy, local and general sulphonamides, burns and skin grafting are a few of the subjects on which we collect evidence so as to be able to evaluate the newer methods of treatment. Obviously this is work of extreme national importance. The attitude of the E.M.S. is that they are not interested in research. "We, the E.M.S., have special units well equipped. If you like to keep a record of your cases, it is, my boy, very charming of you, but we don't ask it!" It is to the shame of the E.M.S. that they are not lifting a finger to help in compiling such records. Army units are often attached to E.M.S. hospitals; these are well staffed with orderlies who fill in forms or distribute uniforms. They have never been taught the elements of first-aid, they never attend in the theatre, and do not

Digitized by Google

even unload their own Army ambulances. It might have been thought that in this total war these orderlies could be permitted to attend at least to the secretarial work of the surgeon in the Army section. But that, it seems, is impossible: how could they take orders from a civilian doctor? Why not put the E.M.S. officer in uniform and solve such difficulties? The Army doctor, attached to his regiment in the district, could be attached to the E.M.S. hospital as liaison officer. He could see and visit his own hospitalised patients, and practising the art of applying plasters and dealing with air-raid casualties would serve him well as preparation for sterner issues.

The bombed patient.—"Front-line heroes, whose courage is winning the war," we say. But tinsel flattery is not enough. The soldier, the sailor and the airman have their convalescent homes; the E.M.S. patient has none. To recover after weeks in some primary base hospital, itself being bombed, and then to be hurled back homeless on the mercy of friends or relations is not good enough. The child bombed in an air-raid shelter should not be permitted to return to London to roam the streets and describe how "dead legs were lying about."

Finally, Sir, it is grand to belong to a service where one need not simper ever in serene applause.

CABUNCUS.

THE IMPETIGOCOCCUS

SIR,—In his article on May 24 (p. 683) Dr. Hope Simpson suggests that there is a specific organism, diplococcal in its "natural morphology," which causes impetigo and probably pemphigus neonatorum. (We may for the moment consider the "cause" in the narrow sense of an infecting organism, and omit other ætiological considerations.) The reasons for his suggestion are essentially that he has found such an organism in smears from impetiginous vesicles; that impetigo is a clear-cut clinical and pathological entity, and that it is therefore unreasonable to think that it can be produced by the same sort of organism that causes scarlet fever, for instance; that in epidemics it "breeds true"; and that it can be cured by measures which do not cure "other staphylococcal and streptococcal infections."

The finding of diplococci in smears is interesting, but does not identify the organism. Much more needs to be done, and it is extraordinary that in textbooks of bacteriology and dermatology the bacteriology of impetigo is not mentioned, or is found in the state in which a previous generation left it. In fact, group-A β-hæmolytic streptococci may be grown from swabs taken from the lesions (table I), and, although this does not mean that these organisms are the initial cause, their presence has important implications which need investigating. The supposition that hæmolytic streptococci can cause both scarlet fever and impetigo is not inconceivable, bearing in mind the different types of disease caused by tubercle bacilli, and also the changes in affinity for certain tissues that can be produced in some organisms, such as the virus of vaccinia and some strains of pneumococci.

TABLE I—HÆMOLYTIC STREPTOCOCCI AND STAPHYLOCOCCI FOUND IN THE LESIONS OF IMPETIGO AND JUVENILE PEMPHIGUS (The bacteriology was done by the E.M.S. Pathological Service.)

Clin. diagnosis	Case No.	β-Hæm. streptococci		*Staph. aureus* found
		Found	Group	
Impetigo	1	+	A	0
	2	+	A	+
	3	+	A	+
	4	+	A	0
	5	+	A	0
	6	+	Not tested	0
	7	0		0
	8	+		0
	9	+		+
	10	+		0
Pemphigus	17	0	..	+
	21	0	..	+
	24	0	..	+
	25	0	..	+
	26	0	..	+

It is true that impetigo and pemphigus neonatorum have recognisable clinical and pathological pictures, but even here there has not often been the careful scrutiny which might explain the part played by nasal and aural discharges, and by labial herpes, in the initiation of impetigo. An allied problem is whether impetigo does always breed true. It usually does, but I remember seeing a family of three children, one of whom had scarlet fever, one purulent otitis media and one impetigo. We have learnt not to wonder at the coincidence of scarlet fever and otitis, but remain dubious about impetigo.

Pemphigus neonatorum certainly does not always breed true. Recently four infants developed pemphigus in the baby room of a maternity department. But they seemed to be only part of a large epidemic of staphylococcal infection, which also caused paronychia and conjunctivitis, and probably styes and rhinitis (table II).

TABLE II—OUTBREAK OF INFECTION IN BABY ROOM OF MATERNITY DEPARTMENT

Case No.	Date	Age	Manifestation of disease					Bacteria cultured
			Pemphigus	Paronychia	Conjunctivitis	Styes	Rhinitis	
11	Mar 27	12 days	..	+	..	..	..	..
12	,, 30	11 ,,	..	..	+	..	..	..
13	Apr. 4	6 ,,	..	+	..	..	..	..
14	,, 4	5 ,,	..	..	+	..	..	..
15	,, 9	8 ,,	..	+	..	..	..	..
16	,, 10	23 yrs.*	..	+	..	+	..	..
17	,, 18	6 days	+	+	..	..	..	*Staph. aureus*
18	,, 18	10 ,,	..	+	..	..	..	..
19	,, 19	7 ,,	..	+	..	..	..	..
	,, 21	9 ,,	+	..	..	..	..	..
	,, 23	11 ,,	..	..	+	..	..	*Staph. aureus and albus*
20	,, 21	8 ,,	..	..	+	..	..	*Staph. aureus*
21	,, 22	6 ,,	+	..	..	..	..	*Staph. aureus*
	May 3	17 ,,	..	+	..	..	..	..
22	Apr. 24	7 ,,	+	+	+	..	..	*Staph. aureus and albus*
23	,, 24	7 ,,	..	+	..	..	+	..

* A nurse.

The fourth contention, that impetigo can be cured by measures which do not affect other staphylococcal and streptococcal infections, is not entirely convincing, as it is rarely possible in these infections to apply medication to the affected area as intimately as in impetigo.

These criticisms are not intended to imply that I think that Dr. Hope Simpson is necessarily wrong in his conclusions. I obviously do not know the circumstances and bacteria which produce impetigo, but here is surely a rich neglected field to be harvested by the bacteriologist and immunologist, and by the clinical epidemiologist. Perhaps it has already been done, but if so the knowledge is not widely appreciated by the medical profession.

Cuckfield, Sussex. PHILIP EVANS.

POSTWAR HOSPITAL SERVICES

SIR,—I think the authors of the special article of May 17 have expressed quite fairly, if somewhat ingenuously, the general trend of opinion among people who have to do with hospitals nowadays. Some measure of state control (the less the better) through regional committees representing the various interests concerned is probably the ultimate solution of a problem created by the failure of the voluntary hospitals to meet the needs of the community. As to the means by which this machinery is to be set up—there's the rub. To discuss it, even in outline, is beyond the scope of a letter.

It is on one of your contributors' ancillary conclusions that I wish to break a lance. They make the ex-cathedra statement that the post of medical superintendent should be abolished. They make no bones about it. He must be put away. I will confess that in the dear days of peace I was such an one myself, and come what may I have no intention of being abolished, even in deference to this weighty opinion; not solely (I hope) because my bread and butter is involved, but as a matter of principle, or policy if you like. It has become increasingly clear that certain people (mainly associated with English voluntary hospitals, I am afraid) consider that medical

Digitized by Google

superintendents are redundant, because they are normally cross, stupid and obstructive. They are for ever quenching the fire of genius which lights the eye of the young consultant, and by so doing they bar the way to all scientific progress in the hospital. In the main it is sheer nonsense, as everyone is aware who has had experience of both voluntary and municipal hospitals. I shall, however, confine myself to a few observations on the views expressed in the article.

The Dickensian description of a medical superintendent as an overwrought, incompetent Atlas is, I shrewdly suspect, directed at some individual. It is certainly not a true description of the average M.S., who is really quite a decent fellow and one who knows his job. It is not an easy job, God knows, but merely to substitute a layman for a doctor does not make it any easier. On the contrary.

There is no reason in the wide world why a medical man should not have a talent for administration: many do in fact possess it and exercise it in many ways, quite apart from hospital work.

A hospital is a living organism built of three main parts—medical, lay and nursing. I contend that some one person must coördinate the work of these three departments, if friction and overlapping are to be avoided; and it is highly advantageous that that person should have a medical training. Questions affecting the work of the resident and consulting medical staff, contact with general practitioners, the investigation of complaints, and the planning of new departments—all these are properly the concern of the medical administrator. He should have a limited amount of clinical work to do, for the other side will absorb much of his time.

There must be a competent lay officer working under the medical superintendent, but responsible direct to the hospital committee for financial matters. He may be called secretary or steward, the name matters little, but his duties and status must be clearly defined.

It is indeed a quaint conceit that the holding of a responsible post, resident or non-resident, should "tend to a cramped outlook" and make a man "a wary political fencer," afraid of losing his job. To feel that I was less broad-minded than some of those practising the art of clinical medicine and surgery today, would make me alarmed and despondent.

Lastly, all the large Scottish voluntary hospitals have medical superintendents and in my experience they are administered in an extremely efficient manner. This also holds good for the majority of hospitals on the Continent, in Canada and U.S.A. Does the air and soil of England demand something different? It seems odd.

TERRITORIAL.

GASTRIC ACIDITY IN INFANCY

SIR,—I was much interested in Dr. R. A. Miller's article on the gastric acidity of the newborn in the March *Archives of Disease in Childhood*, which you annotated in the *Lancet* of May 10. I feel that the acidity is an unreliable indication of the type of mucosa except when one is dealing with large numbers, and the presence of 3 achlorhydrics among 50 healthy children does not necessarily indicate 3 hypoplastic mucous membranes. On the other hand, the histological finding of atrophic mucosæ in prematures is an arresting fact of rather a different order. The persistence of a partial failure of development in this direction would fall into line with the ideas of the congenital origin of hyperplastic and hypoplastic gastric mucosæ. I think a distinction should be made between a hypoplastic mucous membrane which has a normal histological structure, although subnormal in area and hence devoid of rugæ, &c., and atrophic mucosæ in which the glandular elements have suffered either as the result of degeneration or of chronic inflammation. I have always felt that atrophic mucosa in the stomach and the diseases associated with it should be considered a separate entity altogether from a mere failure of full development.

The idea of a gastrogenic hormone of maternal or placental origin would fit in with the accepted ideas of the hormonal control of the descent and development of the testicles. In some cases undeveloped and undescended testicles can be carried to the normal state by supplying the missing hormone after birth. It would be interesting to supply hormones of pregnancy to hypoplastic stomachs, but I suppose that in adult maturity little could be affected. If only one could know that a child's mucosa was hypoplastic one could supply him with hormones of pregnancy, but it would be even more difficult to persuade the public to agree to routine test-meals on newborn children than diphtheria immunisation. They would be worth while, because those infants with hypoplastic mucosæ would be subject to gastric attacks throughout life and to a risk of carcinoma later on: it is possible that a short course of hormone therapy might carry development to completion and avoid these possible sequelæ.

Harley Street, W.1. HERMON TAYLOR.

ABSORPTION OF BACTERIAL TOXINS

SIR,—May I offer a clinical example of what I consider to be further proof of the fact that absorption of bacterial toxins may be delayed by the immobilisation of a limb in plaster as suggested by Drs. J. M. Barnes and J. Trueta in THE LANCET of May 17?

As a casualty officer last summer I received a child aged 8 years who had suffered a flayed wound of the upper arm in a car accident. She was taken to the operating-theatre within four hours and although the wound involved the radial nerve and muscles of the upper arm the main blood-supply to the limb was intact. After careful repair the surgeon completely encased the whole arm from wrist to shoulder in plaster. The child recovered from the anæsthetic well and passed a very good night. In the morning she complained only of pain in the hand and although the circulation was not impeded the plaster was cut down the flexor aspect. Within two hours the child's condition had deteriorated—she became rapidly unconscious and despite all efforts she died before noon. The wound was clean.

At the time it occurred to me that the loosening of the plaster had released some principle which caused the child to die.

K. M. TOMLINSON.

Parliament

Rations v. Rackets

As in the recent debate in the Commons the Ministry of Food was again criticised with frankness, and defended with reason, when on May 28 in the House of Lords Lord ADDISON deplored the trivial penalties imposed on those who exploit the nation. It was not enough to stiffen the regulations against offenders; when an important article of food—such as onions or oranges—became scarce, the Minister of Food ought to control its distribution. Again, between the fisherman and the housewife there is an expensive hiatus. The present price of milk, he said, was far too high. Though the Perry report had recommended a reduction of ½*d.* a pint within a fortnight the price was put up ½*d.*, not down. Lord DAVIES thought the small gardener should be encouraged to sell his surplus vegetables and Lord LISTOWEL declared the public were being held to ransom for eggs.

Lord WOOLTON, defending, said that in spite of the Hollywoodisms of "racket" and "gang" which flavoured the debate, the great mass of our traders were law-abiding citizens. He congratulated Lord SOUTHWOOD on his able maiden speech, but regretted it had taken an admixture of war and crime to break his silence. There was no lack of desire on the part of the Ministry to deal with law-breakers, and over the whole country there was a network of 1500 food-control committees charged with the duty of prosecuting people who committed offences against the Food Orders. In February of this year these committees instituted 1160 prosecutions; in March 2141 and in April 2300, and of these 95% had been successful. But he agreed that magistrates out of thoughtlessness had sometimes seemed to condone these offences. Loss as well as disgrace should follow conviction of offences against the food laws. Surely the time could not be far distant when the honourable traders of the country would make up their minds to get rid of the destructive parasites and hand over the evidence which was necessary to bring them to justice.

Lord Woolton proposes to bring more foods under control. He hopes that we shall never have to ration bread, but he believes that he will ration milk. He has to start a new system of experimental rationing and that would be full of administrative pitfalls, but he hopes

Digitized by Google

that his experiments will secure the tolerant good will of Parliament and the public. He would presently try an experiment in rationing eggs, making special provision for children and invalids. There would be no regular weekly ration, but he would try to give everyone the maximum possible ration. Similar schemes would be applied to other commodities in due course. Within a few weeks he hopes to announce a complete control of fish prices and distribution. Lord Woolton added security made a dull story compared with racketeering, but he was thankful to be able to say that we could face the coming months with confidence in the security of our essential food-supplies.

QUESTION TIME

Our National Loaf

Sir ERNEST GRAHAM-LITTLE asked the Parliamentary Secretary to the Ministry of Food what success had attended his efforts to induce the public by advertisement or otherwise to consume the national whole-wheat loaf of 85% extraction, whether he was aware that there was difficulty in obtaining this loaf, and whether, in view of the urgency of the need to save shipping space and to provide bread of a higher nutritive value than the straight-run white flour, he would follow the example of the Union of South Africa, which faced with the same difficulties had recently prohibited the provision of straight-run flour.—Major G. LLOYD GEORGE replied: The output of national wheatmeal has risen steadily during recent weeks, and bakers in many parts of the country report encouraging increases in sales. Members of the public still find difficulty in obtaining supplies in certain districts, but the number of complaints reaching the ministry is decreasing. As regards the last part of the question, the position in South Africa is not the same as in the United Kingdom and, as at present advised, the Minister is not prepared to increase the rate of extraction beyond 75% to which he raised it on April 21.

Exchange of Prisoners

Major-General Sir ALFRED KNOX asked the Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs whether any satisfactory arrangement had yet been come to for the exchange with Germany of prisoners of war unfit for further military service.—Mr. R. A. BUTLER, Under-Secretary for Foreign Affairs, replied: No reply has yet been received from the German Government to the last proposal made by H.M. Government. In the meanwhile, the question of making separate arrangements for the transfer to more suitable places of prisoners of war who are suffering from tuberculosis is being examined in consultation with other governments.

Examination of Returned Prisoners

In answer to a further question, Mr. R. K. LAW, financial secretary to the War Office, said: Details are now being worked out of a scheme by which all returned prisoners of war will be medically examined and treatment made available to those in need of it. Arrangements for the rehabilitation under medical supervision of disabled prisoners of war or any other ex-Service men are being made by the Minister of Pensions and the Minister of Health.

Physiotherapy in E.M.S. Hospitals

General Sir GEORGE JEFFREYS asked the Minister of Health if he was aware that his predecessor stated that it was the policy of his department that every hospital of 300 or more beds should have a properly equipped physiotherapeutic department; that there were hospitals staffed with one or more masseuses acting under the direction of surgeons who had no specialised training in this branch of medicine; that physiotherapists were appointed to the staffs of hospitals only on application being made by the medical superintendent; and if he would give the lead in implementing his predecessor's pledge by directing that physiotherapists be appointed whether the medical superintendent applied or not; and whether any alien physiotherapists had been appointed to posts under the Ministry of Health.—Mr. E. BROWN replied: The policy of advocating the provision of physiotherapeutic departments in all class I hospitals with 300 or more casualty beds was announced in a circular of June 25, 1940. The existing methods of staffing these departments are generally satisfactory. My department have invited hospital authorities to consider the appointment of physiotherapists, but I am satisfied that it would not be wise to insist upon such appointments against the wishes of the clinical staff of the hospital. No alien physiotherapist has yet been appointed to a post under the ministry.

Supply of Saccharin

Captain L. F. PLUGGE asked the Parliamentary Secretary to the Ministry of Food whether there was any shortage of saccharin and what retail prices were regarded by his department as equitable.—Major LLOYD GEORGE replied: The amount of saccharin released to tablet manufacturers is about 20 times the pre-war figure, but there is evidence of an unsatisfied demand in certain localities. The question of regulating retail prices has already been referred to the Central Prices Regulation Committee set up by the Board of Trade to administer the Prices of Goods Act 1939.

Medical News

University of Cambridge

On May 24 the degrees of bachelors of medicine and surgery were conferred by proxy on I. B. Mackay and A. R. P. Ellis.

The Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve officers decoration has been awarded to Surgeon Commander Charles Elliott, D.S.C., M.D. Birm.

In a recent casualty list, Probationary Temp. Surgeon Lieutenant G. H. Dalglish, M.R.C.S., R.N.V.R. and Temp. Surgeon Lieutenant L. D. de Launay, M.R.C.S., R.N.V.R., were posted as wounded or injured, and Temp. Surgeon Lieutenant A. Watt, R.N.V.R. as wounded.

The O.B.E. has been awarded for brave conduct in civil defence to Dr. F. D. Murphy, senior resident surgeon at Fulham Hospital, Hammersmith.

Lieutenant Oliver Ive, M.R.C.S., R.A.M.C., who was serving in the Middle East is reported to have been missing since March.

The annual meeting of the Medical Insurance Agency was held on May 26, with Sir Humphry Rolleston in the chair. The war has caused a serious falling-off in the volume of business and in the surplus profits available for the medical charities, but £1800 was paid to the Royal Medical Benevolent Fund, and £450 to Epsom College Foundation. It was also decided to allocate £514 to increase the endowment of the Squire Sprigge (Girls' Scholarships) Fund. Dame Barrie Lambert, Dr. G. C. Anderson, Dr. J. W. Bone, Dr. John d'Ewart, and Dr. Henry Robinson were re-elected members of the committee of management for a further period of three years.

On Wednesday, June 11, the section of proctology of the Royal Society of Medicine will meet at 5 P.M., when Prof. E. R. Flint, Surgeon Rear-Admiral G. Gordon-Taylor, Dr. Cuthbert Dukes and Mr. C. Naunton Morgan will open a discussion on factors which make for safety in the preoperative and post-operative treatment of carcinoma of the rectum. On June 13, the sections of laryngology and otology will hold a combined meeting at Horton Hospital, Epsom. At 10 A.M. there will be a demonstration of cases by the chest unit, and at 11.30 A.M. a discussion on the relation of rhinology and laryngology to thoracic surgery will be opened by Mr. C. Price Thomas and Mr. F. C. Ormerod. At 2.15 P.M. Mr. V. E. Negus will read a paper on the organisation of the ear, nose and throat department in the Emergency Medical Service, and later visits will be made to the ear, nose and throat department and the department of neuro-syphilis of Horton Hospital.

The annual meeting of the Royal Cripples Hospital, Birmingham, was held on May 28. The average number of available beds has increased from 307 to 334 and of occupied beds from 270 to 286. Some empty beds were retained for casualties but on the whole there has been little interruption of the normal work of the hospital. Forty Belgian civilian orthopædic patients who had been obliged to leave a hospital at Ostend at the time of the German invasion were accommodated at the Woodlands. Half of them have already sufficiently recovered to be billeted out but are still under the supervision of the Belgian matron who accompanied the party. Last autumn Woodlands suffered three direct hits and two night sisters were killed, but no patient was injured, and work was carried on practically without interruption. The work of restoration is to be put in hand as soon as possible; two new wards have been completed since war started, but the rest of the reconstruction programme is held up for the time being.

Digitized by Google

Obituary

JOHN MORTIMER WATSON

M.A. CAMB., M.R.C.S.; SURGEON LIEUTENANT, R.N.V.R.

Dr. J. M. Watson was the younger son and seventh child of Dr. Henry Watson of Worcester. He was born in 1913 and educated at Epsom College, where he was head of Carr house in his last year. He obtained the de Havilland scholarship and entered Trinity Hall, Cambridge, where he graduated in 1935. Three years later he qualified M.R.C.S. from King's College Hospital and passed in surgery and midwifery in his Cambridge M.B., but he failed in medicine, and the outbreak of war prevented him from taking the examination again. After six months as house-surgeon at the Royal Bucks Hospital in Aylesbury, he returned to King's as a house-officer shortly before the outbreak of war, and it was then that his quality as a doctor first became clear. In the turmoil that followed he was apppointed casualty officer to a new first-aid post at King's where he was responsible to several different authorities, all a little sensitive of their rights. Thanks to his tact and hard work the new department was running perfectly in a few days. He stayed in this post until he received a commission in the Navy and was posted to H.M.S. *Diamond* early last year. Judging by his letters he enjoyed his new life, but he continued to give thought to the post-war problems of medical reconstruction and education which had always interested him. Watson's recreations were walking, swimming, sailing and gardening. He lost his life in the Greek evacuation in April.

WILLIAM BOYD

M.B. GLASG.; SURGEON LIEUTENANT R.N.

Surgeon Lieutenant William Boyd, of Bearsden, Dunbartonshire, who was reported missing last October is now believed to have been killed through enemy action. He was educated at the North Kelvinside School and as a schoolboy he showed unusual versatility. He was an all round athlete and created records in jumping and running, and he was also keenly interested in music and played the cornet and the trumpet in the school orchestra. Bill Boyd — as his friends called him — graduated from Glasgow university in 1932. Although he led a busy life, he found time to help one of his professional colleagues in the work of running the 69th Glasgow Company of the Boys' Brigade. He had already decided to enter general practice, but first he was determined to acquire practical experience in the hospitals, and after holding resident appointments at the Royal Hospital for Sick Children, Glasgow, and at Stobhill Hospital he spent two years at the Dumfries and Galloway Royal Infirmary. Only then did he feel equal to the responsibilities of general practice, and he began by assisting Dr. James Glover at Tadcaster. With his many interests Boyd found it easy to establish friendly relationships with his patients, and it was apparent from the first that he would make an ideal family doctor. It was about this time that he took up photography as a hobby, and it was characteristic of the man that he studied the subject in detail and he showed originality in the treatment of his subjects.

Annam, Glasgow

Boyd entered the Royal Navy in 1937 with the intention of serving for three years before settling down in practice, and before this war began he saw service in operations off the coast of Spain during the Spanish civil war. When his term of service expired in 1940 he applied for an extension of his commission. Thus for nearly four years he worked on destroyers, and for his services at Narvik he was mentioned in dispatches. It was while he was on his way home after this long period of arduous duty that Boyd lost his life through enemy action at sea.

HUGH MARKS

L.R.C.P.I.; TEMPORARY SURGEON LIEUTENANT, R.N.V.R.

Hugh Marks was the only son of the late Hugh Marks and Mrs. E. A. Marks of Randalstown. He was educated at Portora Royal School, Enniskillen, and Queen's College, Belfast. He obtained the licence of the Irish Royal Colleges in 1939 and after serving as R.M.O. at Kidderminster Hospital he volunteered for service with the Royal Navy. Sixteen days after embarking on his first ship it was destroyed by enemy action. He had bartered for youth's diadem the dross of after years.

JAMES FERGUSON HARPER

M.B. GLASG., R.A.F.V.R.

Hamish Harper, who was killed in a flying accident last August, was the younger son of the late Andrew R. Harper, town clerk of Renfrew, and of Mrs. Margaret Harper. He was educated at Glasgow Academy where he played rugger for the 1st XV. He was also a member of the 2nd cricket XI. A promising bat he was one of the few public school boys to make a century at the wicket. Early in life he made up his mind to be a doctor, and as a student at Glasgow University he showed a keen interest in his work. He graduated in 1935 and after holding resident hospital appointments in Glasgow he went as ship's surgeon on a Blue Funnel liner to the West Indies. A year later he made a voyage round the world. These long trips gave him great pleasure, and he was quick to avail himself of their educative value. On returning home he worked for about two years as an assistant in general practice in Perthshire. All who met Harper were attracted by his charm of manner no less than by his professional ability; and his enthusiasm for his work gave rich promise for his career. In January, 1940, he joined the R.A.F.V.R. and was posted to a squadron stationed in the north-east of Scotland. Harper believed that his services as a doctor might on occasion be more valuable if he could pilot a plane. He therefore spent much of his spare time in learning to fly, and it was while he was practising that he had a mishap that resulted in his death. He was 29 years old.

ROBERT HALL

L.R.C.P.E.

Dr. Hall who died on March 29 at his home in Belfast was born in 1861, the younger son of Hugh Hall of Hilltown, co. Down, and received his medical education at Queen's College. He qualified in 1886 and in the same year was appointed to the Belfast Infirmary which he continued faithfully to serve for nearly fifty-five years. By numberless changes which he made during his tenure of office there he brought the hospital up to its present state of efficiency; it appears that he was the first in Ireland to place consumptives in wards apart from the other patients. Diseases of the chest were his special hobby and at the infirmary and the Abbey sanatorium he had wide opportunity for their study. This knowledge he imparted freely to others and Queen's men will not forget his Sunday morning ward-rounds and his informal and intimate teaching. In 1921 he was elected president of the Ulster Medical Society and his address "On some rare and obscure pulmonary and pleural conditions" revealed his enthusiasm, his erudition and his inquiring mind.

Digitized by Google

In his early days he was an athlete, cricketer and horseman; in later years the bridge-table was his arena. Throughout the long years his unfailing interest in youth seemed to preserve his own, and it is hard to imagine "the Union" without him. His wife, who died in 1929, was the daughter of William Rodgers of Drum, Carnmoney. His sons, Robin and Hugo, are both serving as surgeon-commanders, R.N.V.R.

HARRY OLIPHANT NICHOLSON

M.D. ABERD., F.R.C.P.E.

Dr. Nicholson's death on May 26, at the age of 71, removes one of the last physician-accoucheurs. Second son of Henry Alleyne Nicholson, professor of Natural History in Aberdeen, he studied there and at Edinburgh, graduating in 1891 and taking the Strathcona prize at the M.D. examination. After nine years in practice at Kirkcaldy, he went to Edinburgh, where he remained for the rest of his life, combining general practice with obstetrics. For twenty years he was senior assistant physician to the Royal Maternity Hospital, lecturing to Edinburgh students on clinical obstetrics and examining Aberdeen students in midwifery; he also examined for the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh and for the Scottish Midwives Board. He was associated with the New Town Dispensary as physician and later as physician-accoucheur. After his retirement he spent much time in collecting fossils in the hills of Cumberland and he took pride in the fact that his name was associated with several specimens. Dr. Nicholson is survived by his wife, a daughter of Sir Michael Nairn, Bt., a daughter, and two sons, one of whom is a major in the R.A.M.C.

MARY LOUISA GORDON

L.R.C.P.E., L.M.

Dr. Mary Gordon, who died at her home at Crowborough on May 5 at the age of 79, served for ten years as one of H.M. inspectors of prisons and as an assistant inspector of state and certified inebriate reformatories. In both these spheres she came under the influence of Bryan Donkin, and when she retired in 1922 she set out her own view of "Penal Discipline." The subject was topical, for the report of the Prison System Enquiry Committee and the Webbs' book on English Prisons under Local Government had lately appeared. Her condemnation was as unhesitating as theirs, but her criticisms were those of the inside professional rather than the philanthropic outsider. She felt that to apply a uniform method to a heterogenous collection of offenders was ludicrous. At best, given in small doses, she thought, the system had little effect on the prisoners one way or the other, but in its highly specialised developments, such as the convict prison and the Borstal institution, penal discipline could be actively mischievous. The Borstal system, she held, promoted mental repression with a consequent failure of adaptation to life. As alternatives she sponsored the deferred sentence and adequate psychiatric examination of the convicted.

Dr. Gordon was educated at the London School of Medicine for Women and obtained the Scottish conjoint qualification in 1890. Her early interest in the problems of social medicine and the treatment of alcoholism—she contributed the chapter on the inebriate to "Human Derelicts"—prepared her for her life's work. She lived apart and her work, well done, absorbed all her energy; but she often attended the V.D. committee of the Medical Women's Federation where fellow members recall her sincerity and engaging appearance. After her retirement she spent some time in Zürich where contact with the psychology of the Jung school led her to begin to write once more, this time with a wider view of life. She was well read and wrote with easy grace, and in her "Chase of the Wild Goose" she introduced the aristocratic Ladies of Llangollen with due respect and a pretty deference to what they might have felt to be the rather 'mixed' reading public of our more democratic day.

Dr. JOHN MICHAEL DEWAR, who died in Edinburgh on May 24, bore his father's name and followed his footsteps as a general physician. Since the outbreak of war, despite failing health, he had been acting as assistant physician to out-patients at the Royal Infirmary, where he showed himself a careful and kindly consultant and a pleasant and coöperative colleague. A great lover of birds, he was a fellow of the Royal Society of Edinburgh and a member of several Scottish ornithological societies; he published his own observations under the title "The Bird as a Diver." Dr. Dewar was 58 years old and unmarried.

Public Health

From the Annual Reports

GLASGOW

Glasgow has the largest population of any city of Britain outside London, though Birmingham runs it close. The estimated population in mid-1939 was 1,128,473. It is increasing slightly, but the excess of births over deaths is greater than the recorded increase of population, so there is some migration from the city. In 1939 the birth-rate was 19·2 and the death-rate 13·3, both low records. The most interesting matter in Dr. Macgregor's report is the fall of deaths from pneumonia to 857 compared with 1158 in 1938 and 1543 in 1939. Previous to the last year the average death roll was about 2000. The reduction of the pneumonia mortality to two-fifths of what it was until quite recently is of special interest, for Glasgow has made determined efforts to reduce it. In England little attention has been given to the epidemiology of the pneumonias, but the Scots have studied it closely for many years. Pneumonia kills more of us than all other infections put together, so that even a slight reduction of its mortality saves more lives than the total elimination of most infectious diseases, and the Scots and Americans have shown that there are promising lines of prevention. The sulphonamides have, of course, done much to avert fatality from the epidemic forms of pneumonia, and with further research will do more.

The number of notifications of ophthalmia neonatorum in Glasgow was 713 in 1939. A bacteriological examination was made in every case and the gonococcus found in 16 only. Dr. Macgregor notes that the treatment of gonorrhœal ophthalmia with M. & B. 693 is highly satisfactory and reduced the average stay in hospital from eight weeks to ten days.

FINSBURY

Dr. Blyth Brook's report is cut down to eight pages of typescript. In this metropolitan borough the population density is 96 persons per acre and the house density 6·2 per house. There was no maternal mortality in 687 births. Infant mortality was 33·5. Finsbury is one of the London boroughs with a low illegitimacy rate. In 1939 there were only 38 illegitimates, but their mortality was high—131·5 per 1000.

From the School Reports

Dr. John Allen reports that in *Taunton* 1611 of 3212 children on the elementary-school roll, of whom 13·5% were subnormally nourished were routine inspected. Special inspections and reinspections totalled 10,238. Head inspections by school nurses averaged five per head and revealed 103 individual heads verminous. The dentists inspected 3074 mouths, found 2445 to require treatment, and treated 1430. Of permanent teeth, 1968 were filled and 2107 extracted.

Dr. St. Clair Stockwell reports that in *Leeds* the number of children on the school roll has been shrinking at the rate of 1000–1200 a year for some years. In 1940 the number receiving state-aided education was 58,528, of whom 51,544 were on the elementary-school roll. The total number of all inspections made was 62,659. Of those routine inspected 11·1% were subnormally nourished. Of 33,075 children dentally inspected 27,802 required treatment and 18,921 were treated; of permanent teeth 16,892 were filled and 6926 extracted. Head inspections by school nurses averaged about three per child and disclosed 8790 individual heads verminous.

Dr. Metcalfe Brown reports that in *Middlesbrough* the number of children on the elementary-school roll was 20,213. Statistics for the town are incomplete, but altogether 63,134 inspections were made. Head inspections by school nurses totalled 103,253.

Dr. John Fenton reports in *Eastbourne* that of 4911 children dentally inspected 3473 required treatment, of

Digitized by Google

whom 1947 were treated; 1433 permanent teeth were filled and 671 extracted. Of all the children inspected 7·16% were subnormally nourished. The school nurses made 30,107 head inspections and found 562 individual children verminous.

These figures from four typical English towns serve to draw attention to the three most frequent supplementary causes of ill health of our children, the control of which is far from satisfactory. None of them is directly in the province of medicine though all are vitally important in maintaining health, and we may justly complain that so long as people are allowed to be ill-fed and verminous and to have foul mouths we are not given a square deal in guarding their health. Whether or not dental caries is theoretically preventable with our present knowledge of its causes, it is certain that there has been no improvement in the extent of the disease, so we must rely on dentistry to render mouths healthy. Health requires our mouths to be not only clean but to contain serviceable teeth, so that the essence of school dentistry is to render mouths healthy by filling permanent teeth. This calls for frequent inspections throughout the school life and no delay in stopping cavities immediately they are detected. The school service alone cannot eradicate the head louse; it can and does keep the heads of school-children reasonably free from lice, but a national drive against lousiness in all sections of the community is necessary. To ensure absence of malnutrition due to ill-feeding some system of rationing offers promise, for reports so far received suggest that the rationing necessitated by war, in spite of its being restrictive, has actually improved the nutrition of the people. A midday meal in all schools as a part of education is an attractive proposition. Continuous education in healthy habits of living from early infancy would probably succeed in the 95% of children who are educable, but lessons on hygiene given to older scholars by people who know little about it, or are ignorant of teaching, are futile.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED MAY 24

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1106; whooping-cough, 4242; diphtheria, 943; enteric fever, 53; measles (excluding rubella), 13,400; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 1224; puerperal pyrexia, 124; cerebrospinal fever, 274; poliomyelitis, 4; polio-encephalitis, 0; encephalitis lethargica, 6; dysentery, 95; ophthalmia neonatorum, 86. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on May 21 was 1818, including: scarlet fever, 222; diphtheria, 331; measles, 403; whooping-cough, 440; enteritis, 16; chicken-pox, 74; erysipelas, 55; mumps, 7; poliomyelitis, 2; dysentery, 30; cerebrospinal fever, 46; puerperal sepsis, 6; enteric fevers, 9; german measles, 15; malaria, 2; other diseases (non-infectious), 50; not yet diagnosed, 110.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox or scarlet fever, 1 (0) from enteric fever, 22 (1) from whooping-cough, 12 (1) from measles, 25 (2) from diphtheria, 35 (1) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 26 (4) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

West Bromwich reported the fatal case of enteric fever. There were 5 deaths from whooping-cough at Liverpool, and in the same week Glasgow reported 7. Liverpool also had 6 deaths from diphtheria.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 210 (corresponding to a rate of 40 per thousand total births), including 16 in London.

WATSON & SONS (Electro-Medical) Ltd. have lately put a new portable X-ray apparatus (MX 2) on the market. It has a bigger output and is heavier than their earlier portable model, the MX 1. The new machine has a rating of 80 kV and 15 mA. It may be operated from A.C. supplies from 52 to 250 volts, adjustment being simple and rapid. Its total weight is 210 lb., and the whole machinery packs into four cases which may be carried in the back of a small car and assembled in about three minutes. It is fitted with a Machlett tube of 1·5 mm. focus and there is very little restriction on continuity of use. The apparatus is truly portable as opposed to being merely mobile, for it may be carried and set up wherever there is suitable electrical power.

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

NON-INFECTIVE CATARRH

BY A. J. COPELAND, M.D. Camb., B.Sc. Glasg., D.P.H.

IF, from the group of complaints variously called common cold, coryza, febrile catarrh, respiratory catarrh, acute rhinitis and clinical influenza we collect cases of sore dry nares and sore dry cough, early and afebrile, we shall separate, I suggest, a clinical entity, which we can call non-infective catarrh. Catarrh is an expressive word which by its very sound suggests something rough or raw, and its victims themselves say "My chest feels like a piece of raw beefsteak." Feverish cases, and especially those with constitutional symptoms, are excluded, but we may include in the non-infective category cases with nasal discharge, if the discharge contains nothing more than the usual bacterial flora in no excessive amount. The rest of the rhino-pharyngo-laryngo-tracheo-broncho-œsophageal band-waggon may be arranged thus, in increasing order of severity. 1. Infective catarrh—feverish colds, with sneezing. 2. Generalised infective catarrh—similar but with suffused conjunctivæ and pains in the limbs and back, followed by lassitude, without influenza virus. 3. Influenza—similar to the last, but with prostration and more serious symptoms of toxæmia, such as cyanosis, delirium or semi-coma, with influenza virus. The new labels "influenza A" and "influenza B" (there are more to come) cannot yet be applied clinically, however satisfying they may be to pathologists.

I make a sharp distinction between non-infective and infective catarrh. The latter is spread by infected droplets, and the former is thought, I believe often wrongly, to be merely an initial stage of the same complaint; when it stops short the patient is thought to have escaped through natural or acquired immunity. There often is a short phase in such a direct infection indistinguishable from the non-infective condition; but this does not mean that infection is the only road to catarrh. I suggest that in a great number of cases infection plays no part whatsoever: the cause is not bacteriological. I am not discussing here the cases of dry catarrh due to known irritants—such as acids, alkalis, poison gas or tobacco.

The 100% infection theory, which has been accepted by all the physicians of this century (the older school explained dry catarrh very well without it) presents us with some ætiological inconsistencies. First, catarrh had formerly (in popular estimation and in the views of the faculty) been associated with chill, with night air, and especially with the chilly months—with the raw weather and east winds of January and February. Yet it was not found in dwellers in cold high mountain air, nor in Arctic explorers. This is put forward as an argument that chill drives people into close atmospheres, where they become infected. Leonard Hill,[1] however, has told us that catarrh was not found among soldiers in the trenches in the last war, yet they must have been both chilled and crowded in dugouts. The same difficulty arises in explaining the reputed immunity of sailors at sea, for submarine crews on patrol and the crowded mess-decks of battleships are also fairly immune.

Next, catarrh is said to be associated with warm rooms, especially if they are ill-ventilated and crowded; such conditions, it is thought, favour an unhealthy swollen relaxation of the nasal mucosa and make it more susceptible to infection by carriers. Yet heated solaria are not unsafe, warm sunshine is beneficial, and the traveller in the tropics, like his Arctic colleague, seems happily free from this reminder of home. Then, as in January, 1939, many widespread epidemics of catarrh may arise at the same time, with explosive suddenness, especially in barracks, ships in estuaries, public schools and hospitals. Such epidemics, although resembling influenza (without prostration), are without known virus, and no bacteriological cause can be assigned for them, unless it be some undiscovered virus. "In the earlier stages of the common cold," says Douthwaite, "the upper reaches of the mucous membrane may be

1. Hill, L. *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 796.

Digitized by Google

sterile." A sterile epidemic is not easily explained by the carrier and droplet-infection hypothesis (the 100% infection theory); some much more universal fulminating cause seems to be at work. Not only did it act like lightning over a wide area but it caused signs and symptoms, especially husky voice, aphonia, cough and pains in the chest, closely resembling those of catarrh caused by the inhalation of weak poison gas (e.g., one part of mustard gas (H) vapour per million parts of air inhaled for an hour); yet atmospheric contamination by irritants could surely be wholly excluded.

In the 1939 epidemic (Stuart Harris et al.[2]), out of 16 large foci investigated, 8 were in barracks and ships, 6 in public schools, 2 in hospitals. It seems reasonable to exclude faulty hygiene, insufficient clothing, lack of good mixed diet, close bedrooms, vitiated atmosphere and overcrowding in the services, public schools and nurses' quarters; but if the assumption seems too great, one or more of these factors should have acted earlier in the winter. I think it is more significant that 9 of the 16 foci were in the neighbourhood of estuaries, and I suggest that there is an irritant operating in January and February from the Mersey to Southampton Water, and from the Medway to the Wash (but not from Spitzbergen to Ecuador): a certain type of British winter weather. I think too that in a large proportion of cases of non-infective catarrh the changes in the mucous membrane arise only from chilling. The explanation cannot lie merely in the chill of cold atmospheric gases—although one naturally thinks of the irritation caused by cold pure oxygen—because Arctic and icy mountain airs are harmless; it must therefore be the cold atmosphere plus water vapour which is harmful. It would be idle to speculate on the precise physical reactions which might occur between cold vapour, or cold mist, and the warm delicate mucosa, but the pathological changes are the same as those seen after exposure to weak irritant gases or in mild burns, where there is no question of bacterial infection; and, as with gassing and burns, non-infective catarrh may either persist as long as the irritant is being applied, resolve, or become auto-infected or cross-infected. The theory of chilling by cold water vapour explains the difficulties as follows:—

Factors favouring development of catarrh

1. January and February: the months of cold wet weather.
2. Estuaries: air saturated with cold vapour; cold mists.
3. Night air: no sun, cold water vapour, mists when the air is still.
4. Barracks and public schools: extreme ventilation practised as a ritual especially in dormitories.
5. Sterile epidemics explained by widespread atmospheric causes.

Factors adverse to development of catarrh

1. Arctic air: cold and dry.
2. High altitudes: also cold and dry; at 25,000 ft. vapour pressure is 1/12 that at sea level.
3. Life in ships at sea (crowded quarters and hot engine-rooms should favour infection).
4. Life in the trenches (crowded dugouts should favour infection).
5. Sleeping in the open air: possibly the sleepers became inured to irritating vapour (as tobacco and snuff users become inured to irritants).
6. Solaria, tropics: sunshine warms vapours and mists.

Doubtful factors

1. Overheated rooms: seem to be a factor in towns, but not in ships, submarines or the hot rooms of Turkish baths. Possibly a congested mucosa is more susceptible to irritation; thus the sudden chill of going into the cold night air may play a part.
2. Overcrowded rooms. Body odours are non-irritant, and carriers cannot convey a sterile complaint. No severe epidemics have arisen in the overcrowded shelters. Sneezing of infected mucus by a patient with infective catarrh would, of course, cause spread; and the initial dry stage of the infection might be confused with non-infective catarrh.

PREVENTION

If the theory of chilling by damp air was confirmed by experiment our preventive measures would have to be modified. At present we concentrate on avoiding, catching and killing organisms, and extreme ventilation is believed not only to be harmless but to sterilise the air and to harden those exposed to it. The first essential is a team research, carried out in a suitable locality and at the right time of year—Liverpool in January would be suitable. The team should include a meteorologist, a bacteriologist and a clinical observer with a knowledge of oto-rhino-laryngology. There is no need, however, to wait for this, or even for the results of experimental work, because we can modify, for the months of January and February only, the precepts of extreme ventilation and exposure which have given admirable results in other climates and even here in other months. This does not mean a shut-window policy, but only warmth combined with moderate ventilation. In other words, we should protect ourselves against wet cold as we protect ourselves against extreme sunshine.

It seems strange that surgeons take pains to ordain the minutest details of the environment of a patient during an operation, but hand him over, as soon as their work is done, to an environment not under their control. A patient goes to hospital for an operation—herniotomy, let us say—and is allocated to a bed immediately under the ward windows, and he becomes mysteriously infected with pneumococci. There is no reason why wards should have windows that open at all: they should be air conditioned like modern state-rooms in liners, with the balcony as a prescribed treatment. It seems illogical for physicians to regulate diet, exercise, special treatment and drugs, and then, even in cases of pulmonary disease, allow the nursing staff a free hand in the regulation of ventilation.

The time will come, I hope, when we shall all take more interest in the general principles of climatology and meteorology, and particularly in the weather of our own localities. As things are, although many observations are taken, they are kept in the records of the health offices, and quoted only in annual reports. They could be valuably used for making local forecasts, and for the information of a central weather therapeutic bureau. Our object should be to make the fullest use of the sunny days for the greatest number, and to guard them, as far as possible, against the bad effects of the worst days, and their sequelæ.

SUMMARY

A form of non-infective catarrh, "epidemic" in wet cold months, is differentiated from common colds and ascribed to the irritation of very cold water vapour in the air.

The damaged mucosa is liable to auto-infection or cross-infection, thus developing one of the various kinds of infective catarrh.

Avoiding, excluding or modifying the causative irritant will prevent the condition.

2. Stuart Harris and others, *Ibid*, 1940, **1**, 205.

COARCTATION OF THE AORTA

STENOSIS of the isthmus of the aorta, first reported by Morgagni in 1760, is the subject of a paper by Montesano.[1] Such coarctation has been observed either in the newborn, when it is congenital and usually associated with other malformations incompatible with life, or in adults as an acquired lesion, when it is thought to be due to spread of fibrosis to the aortic wall during retraction of the ductus arteriosus in the process of its transformation into a fibrous cord. In the congenital cases the stenosis is situated slightly proximal to the opening of the ductus arteriosus, exactly corresponding to the isthmus; in the acquired cases it corresponds to the opening of the duct. The narrowing may be of any grade, up to complete obliteration of the aorta at this point. In the congenital cases the ductus arteriosus remains patent, in the acquired cases it is reduced to a fibrous cord. Coarctation usually gives rise to no symptoms and is accidentally discovered during medical examination or at autopsy. In some cases it is associated with incomplete development of the collateral circulation, and circulatory disturbances in the lower limbs have been described. The case reported by Montesano illustrates the characteristic clinical features of the adult type. An unmarried woman of 22 complained of nervousness, depression and anorexia since

1. Montesano, J. *Rev. sud-amer.* 1941, **24**, 65–129.

Digitized by Google

the death of her father 5 years before. Routine physical examination elicited the following signs: numerous palpable pulsating arteries on the chest wall, both back and front; a systolic thrill over the lower sternum and also behind, between the midline and the inner edge of the left scapula; a normal area of cardiac dullness; and, on auscultation, a harsh systolic murmur and a soft diastolic murmur. The diastolic murmur was heard only over the xiphisternum, but the systolic murmur was audible over a wide area extending from the epigastrium, where it was loudest, up and to the right, over the right shoulder, and down the back between the vertebral column and the inner edge of the left scapula. The blood-pressure was decidedly higher in the arms than in the legs (215/70 and 217/75 mm. Hg, as compared with 130/69 and 112/68); the pulses in the dorsalis pedis arteries were felt with difficulty. Radiography of the chest showed erosion or grooving of the ribs, caused by dilatation of the intercostal arteries. The heart was slightly enlarged.

THE CARDROOM EIGHTY YEARS AGO

THE first account of cardroom asthma or byssinosis (discussed in a leading article) appeared in THE LANCET in 1863 (2, 648). The writer, Jesse Leach, was a certifying surgeon under the Factories Act at Heywood Mills, Lancashire; his description has the vigour of medical writing of the period.

The following remarks more particularly apply to operatives working in low, narrow, ill-ventilated rooms, where Surat cotton is used.

The first process the raw cotton undergoes is the mixing of one staple with another. Much dirt and dust is disengaged in this operation. The respiration is affected from the dust irritating the respiratory passages of the mixers, and coughing and sneezing are the frequent consequences, which disengage from the bronchial membrane a quantity of slaty-coloured expectoration, which, when placed under the microscope, is seen to consist of very fine short fibres of cotton in air-bubbles and mucus. The sneezing is occasioned by the same material irritating the olfactory nerves during nasal breathing. The arms and hands of the mixers are not infrequently affected with a cutaneous rash, much resembling nettle rash. This may partly arise from fine sand and short fibres of cotton destroying the epidermis, and irritating by their presence the true skin. Their complexion is pale and sickly. After passing from the mixers, the cotton passes through the hands of the willowers and scutchers. When ventilation is not assisted by ventilating chimneys of tin or wood, which take off more effectually the dense atmosphere with which these rooms are charged, the willowers and scutchers suffer in the same manner as the cotton mixers. From the immense velocity of the machines used, the revolutions being 1500 per minute, the quantity of short fibres of cotton set afloat in these rooms is very great. It would be difficult to recognise a man at twelve yards' distance, from the density of the floating fibres, modified, of course, very much by a wet or dry day. The strippers, grinders, and card-room hands are engaged in the next process of cotton manufacture. They mostly suffer from a spasmodic cough, sore-throat, expectoration of blood, pneumonia, and confirmed asthma, with oppression of the chest.

NASTY MEDICINE.—Mr. Henry P. Crocker, of Windsor, Ontario, advises that nauseous medicines should be taken through a straw, placed well to the back of the mouth. In this way, he says, "medicine will be no more unpleasant to take than drinking water." This old trick is mentioned in most textbooks on therapeutic nursing, but it is not always completely successful, partly because the gustatory nerve-endings extend to the pillars of the fauces, the pharyngeal wall and even the epiglottis, and partly because it is difficult to prevent a little of the medicine reaching the tongue when the head assumes its normal posture.

ALLEN & HANBURYS have installed the necessary machinery to manufacture Michel skin clips which were originally made in France and afterwards in Germany. The material Allen & Hanburys are using is the same as that of the French clips, and all sizes, 12, 14, 16 and 18 mm., are available. They are also making Kifa skin clips, an improved version of the Michel clips, which were originally of German manufacture, although marketed by a Swedish house.

Appointments

BURKE, ROSALIE, M.R.C.S.: temp. asst. M.O. (maternity and child welfare) for Coventry.
CLARK, WILLIAM, M.B. Glasg., D.P.H.: district tuberculosis M.O. for co. Durham
COHEN, BEN, M.B. Glasg.: registrar at the Central London Throat, Nose and Ear Hospital.
FREER, J. L., L.M.S.S.A., D.M.R.E.: hon. radiologist to Lincoln County Hospital, Lincoln.
GOLDSTONE, B. W., M.B. Lond., F.R.C.S.E.: R.S.O. at Addenbrooke's Hospital, Cambridge.
LATTO, CONRAD, M.B. Edin., F.R.C.S.E.: R.S.O. at Prince of Wales Hospital, Plymouth.
SMITH, HAROLD, M.D. Western Ontario F.R.C.S.E.: R.S.O. Beckett Hospital, Barnsley.
STANSFELD, AILEEN, M.B. Birm., D.P.H.: temp. asst. school M.O. for Northampton.
WESTWATER, J. S., M.D. Edin., D.P.H.: M.O. to the Department of Health for Scotland.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

BARLOW.—On June 1, at Harpenden, Herts, the wife of Mr. Donald Barlow, M.S.—a daughter.
GOTLA.—On May 30, at Fulmer, Bucks, the wife of Captain Dudley Gotla, R.A.M.C.—a son.
ROBINSON.—On May 22, at Maidstone, the wife of Captain H. J. Robinson, R.A.M.C.—a son.
SPALDING.—On May 27, at Farnborough, Kent, the wife of Mr. J. E. Spalding, M.S.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

PATON—DIMMOCK.—On May 20, at Catterick, David Paton, captain R.A.M.C., of Hamilton, to Phyllis Dimmock, of Beaconsfield.
TAYLOR—LATTER.—On May 24, at Chelsea, Arthur Gordon Taylor, L.D.S. Eng., St. Albans, to Rosalind Brackenbury Latter, M.R.C.P.
WALKER—MOYCE.—On May 27, at Wanstead, John Jeal Walker, surgeon lieutenant R.N.V.R., to Ellaline Jessie Mary Moyce.

DEATHS

BROOK.—On May 26, at Pennard, William Frederick Brook, F.R.C.S.
GUNN.—On May 4, John William Cormack Gunn, M.B. Edin., professor of pharmacology and dean of the faculty of medicine in the University of Cape Town, aged 52.
MANSELL.—On June 1, at Lambeth Hospital, London, Harry Edward Mansell, B.M. Oxfd, F.R.C.P., aged 40.
NICHOLSON.—On May 26, in Edinburgh, Harry Oliphant Nicholson, M.D. Aberd., F.R.C.P.E.
WAKEFIELD.—On May 27, at Haslemere, Thomas Wakefield, M.B. Camb., aged 90.

On the advice of their food rationing (special diets) advisory committee the Ministry of Food has decided that extra supplies of cheese will not be made available for diabetics.

In their article of May 3 Dr. Lipschütz and Dr. Vargas referred to the synthetic desoxycorticosterone acetate they used as "doca." Messrs. Ciba point out that this was supplied by their associated firm in Basle, and that Docais the trade mark of another firm. Percorten is the registered trade mark for Messrs. Ciba's desoxycorticosterone acetate.

". . . In the shadows that are deepening over Europe the lights of learning are fading one by one. The conception of knowledge as an international responsibility has vanished. The free flow of ideas across boundary lines between laboratories and universities has dried up. Everywhere the exigencies of the war have erased the possibility of intellectual and cultural life as that term was understood a few years ago . . . Over all the continental universities hangs the pall of uncertainty and fear. The contact with contemporary life has been abruptly broken. Even when fundamental research is being continued, publication has largely been abandoned or postponed. In such surroundings scholarship withers and only through heroic struggle keeps itself alive. . . . When the German Minister of Justice tells the Association of University Professors that the old ideal of objectivity was nonsense and that 'today the German university professor must ask himself one question: does my scientific work serve the welfare of National Socialism?' he is voicing a doctrine which if broadly applied spells the end of Western scientific thought. When relativity becomes 'an example of characteristically perverse Jewish theory,' and genetics is a battleground for the 'Aryan theory,' then the end of the day has come in which Claude Bernard could say: 'I give small thought to where the truth will lead me, provided that I find it'"—RAYMOND B. FOSDICK in the report of the Rockefeller Foundation for 1940, pp. 10–13.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

BRAIN AND MIND

THE PHILOSOPHICAL APPROACH TO PSYCHIATRY

By W. Russell Brain, D.M. Oxfd, F.R.C.P.
PHYSICIAN TO THE LONDON HOSPITAL AND MAIDA VALE HOSPITAL FOR NERVOUS DISEASES

The relationship of the brain and the mind has exercised philosophers for centuries, but we do not yet know enough about the functions of either to describe in any detail how they are related. It may be thought, therefore, that the question is an academic one, and any further discussion of it a waste of time. Neurology and psychiatry can look back upon solid achievements, accomplished without a definition of the relationship of their respective subject matters, and there are no signs that their rate of progress is diminishing. Why, then, bother with philosophy? There is much to be said for this point of view provided that its tacit basis remains unchallenged. This is that both neurology and psychiatry should be allowed to develop and employ their own concepts as they may find necessary. This has been the recognised condition of progress in all the sciences for many years, as long as it has been found impossible to express the concepts of one science entirely in terms of another.

Recently there has been increased expression of the view that though it is not at present possible to translate cerebral function into mental happening, nevertheless the mental is potentially capable of being interpreted in terms of cerebral physiology. The effect of this belief is to subordinate psychology to neurology in interest and importance. Indeed, if it be true, the need for psychology at all is the measure of our ignorance of neurology, and, as neurological knowledge becomes more and more complete, psychology as a separate science will gradually disappear. There is nothing new in these ideas, but their recent restatement and their practical implications for the future of psychological medicine make it desirable to reconsider them. It seems possible to reduce the views which are held on the relationship of brain and mind to two—psychophysical parallelism and interactionism.

PSYCHOPHYSICAL PARALLELISM

The first view sees mental functions as running parallel with nervous functions. They may be regarded as two aspects of the same thing, one seen from within and the other from without, as it were; or the mental function may be looked on as bearing somewhat the same relation to the nervous function as a magnetic field to the electric current which it accompanies. In either case the mental function is considered as subordinate to the laws governing the nervous function. These are known through the study of neurophysiology, and are seen in their simplest form at the level of the spinal reflex arc. But the behaviour of the nervous system at higher levels, right up to the cerebral cortex, is conceived as being of the same kind as at the spinal level, and composed of reflex activity, however long its paths and however complex its facilitations and inhibitions. Consciousness, of course, is not present at the spinal level, but does accompany nervous activities at some higher levels. Now, though the reflex responses to a similar stimulus may differ at different times, they are none the less inevitable, being determined only by the stimulus and the state of the nervous system at the time. Since the activity of the nervous system at all levels is regarded as reflex, and therefore physically determined, consciousness can determine nothing: it is merely an epiphenomenon parallel with nervous activity, in terms of which it will ultimately be explained. Then not only psychology but much else will be interpreted in terms of cerebral functions. Thus Lashley [1] looks forward to a day when we shall understand "the physiologic basis of logic" because it will be "cast in terms of elementary nervous activities."

As we shall see later, psychophysical parallelism is not a neurological theory: it is a philosophical theory which happens to be held by some neurologists. It is open to two main objections, one metaphysical the other logical. The metaphysical objection was stated by Dr. Johnson two centuries ago in Rasselas with a force and conciseness which have never been bettered. The passage occurs in chapter 48, entitled "Imlac discourses on the nature of the soul," and the speaker is Imlac.

"'Matter can differ from matter only in form, density, bulk, motion and direction of motion: to which of these, however varied or combined, can consciousness be annexed? To be round or square, to be solid or fluid, to be great or little, to be moved slowly or swiftly one way or another, are modes of material existence, all equally alien from the nature of cogitation. If matter be once without thought it can only be made to think by some new modification, but all the modifications which it can admit are equally unconnected with cogitative powers.' 'But the materialists,' said the Astronomer, 'urge that matter may have qualities with which we are unacquainted.' 'He who will determine,' returned Imlac, 'against that which he knows because there may be something which he knows not; he that can set hypothetical possibility against acknowledged certainty, is not to be admitted among reasonable beings.'"

The logical objection to psychophysical parallelism can be expressed even more briefly. If the utterances of its advocates are purely reflex actions, whether attended by consciousness or not, we need not bother to consider whether they are true; for truth is not a property of reflex action. Such views are inevitable for those who hold them and our acceptance or rejection of them is equally inevitable for us. Truth has no meaning, and the theory, therefore, cannot be true.

INTERACTIONISM

So far we have not inquired whether physiology affords any support for the view that mental activities are potentially capable of explanation in terms of cerebral functions. Have the two centuries of physiological research since Johnson's day done anything to invalidate his metaphysical judgment? On this issue there is no higher court of appeal than Sherrington,[2] who has recently added to the debt which modern scientific thought owes him by expressing his views on some of the philosophical implications of neurophysiology.

"The search in that (energy) scheme," he writes, "for a scale of equivalence between energy and mental experience arrives at none. . . . The two, for all I can do, remain refractorily apart. They seem to me disparate; not mutually convertible, untranslatable the one into the other. . . . I would submit that we have to accept the correlation, and to view it as interaction; body ⟶ mind. Macrocosm is a term with perhaps too medieval connotations for use here; replacing it by 'surround' then we get

'surround' ⟷ body ⟷ mind."

If, with Sherrington, we accept interaction as the relationship between body and mind, reflex action is represented by "surround" ⟷ body, without the intervention of mind. If, in addition, mind is introduced into the cycle, presumably it has functions which cannot be performed by reflex action alone. With what are these functions concerned? Sherrington, writing his philosophy with the pen of a poet, supplies the answer.

"Mind, for anything perception can compass, goes therefore in our spatial world more ghostly than a ghost. Invisible, intangible, it is a thing not even of outline; it is not a 'thing.' It remains without sensual confirmation, and remains without it for ever. Stripped to nakedness there remains to it but itself. What then does that amount to? All that counts in life. Desire, zest, truth, love, knowledge, 'values,' and, seeking metaphor to eke out expression, hell's depth and heaven's utmost height. Naked mind."

PHYSICAL AND MENTAL CAUSES

Interactionism involves a more complex relationship between brain and mind than psychophysical parallelism,

1. Lashley, K. S. *Arch. Neurol. Psychiat.* 1938, **37**, 371.

2. Sherrington, C. S. Man on his Nature, London, 1940.

Digitized by Google

for it implies that mental disorder may arise at two levels, the physical and the mental. There is little difference of opinion about what constitutes physiogenic mental disorder. This comprises the mental symptoms of focal and diffuse lesions of the brain of all kinds, and it is increasingly probable that schizophrenia and cyclothymia are to an important extent caused by disorders of cerebral function too fine to be detected by present pathological methods.

When however we ask whether mental disorder is ever psychogenic we find a sharp cleavage of opinion. Few would say that mental factors play no part in the causation of mental illness, but many regard psychogenesis as of quite subordinate importance. Neurosis is attributed to an abnormal affective state of cerebral origin, mental experiences being merely one among many possible precipitating factors. On this view much psychotherapy and perhaps the whole of psycho-analysis and its derivatives are concerned with symptoms and not with causes.

It would be surprising if this were true. The predominant feature of the human mind is surely its immense plasticity, permitting a great variability of response to stimuli. A child may be exposed to all manner of emotional shocks and suggested fears. It would be strange indeed if it never learned the wrong answers to emotional as well as to intellectual problems, or if these early errors never persisted into adult life. What is the content of neurosis but a disorder of "desire, zest, truth, love, knowledge, 'values'"? If the normal enjoyment of these modes of being is a mental function, why need a cerebral disorder always be invoked to explain their perversion? If, on the other hand, mental experience leads to faulty emotional reactions, the interpretation and readjustment of these can be made only in terms of mental experience. The truth of this is reinforced by the light which analytical psychology, using this term in its broadest sense, has thrown upon the mental processes of normal people. The unconscious motivation of conscious acts in normal people does not require an unknown affective disorder to explain it, nor can it be explained in terms of physiological dispositions, into which, being mental, it is in Sherrington's term "untranslatable." Over a wide range the difference between neurotic and normal is one of degree only. These are the justifications for a psychotherapy based on analytical methods. This is not a defence of any particular theory of analytical psychotherapy. On the time-scale of human thought this is in its infancy. We should not be surprised if, like the Freudian infantile sexuality, it is both polymorphous and occasionally perverse.

If both mental and physical causes of mental disorder exist it may sometimes happen that either will produce a similar mental symptom and difficulties in diagnosis may thus arise. For example, a head injury, as a mental experience, may cause an anxiety neurosis, or by leading to brain injury it may cause a state of abnormal apprehensiveness of cerebral origin. It may be extremely difficult to say whether such an emotional state occurring after head injury is psychogenic, physiogenic, or both. These diagnostic difficulties, however, call for better methods of diagnosis, and do not invalidate the distinction between mental and physical causes.

The example quoted illustrates the obvious but important fact that these are not mutually exclusive. From the ætiological standpoint a psychotic or neurotic patient is like a point with two coördinates, the physical and the mental, the relative size of which must be determined individually in every case. At one extreme the physical coördinate will be large and the mental small, as in general paralysis. At the other extreme the reverse will be the case and we shall speak of the disorder as psychogenic, while still not omitting to look for physical contributory factors.

THE NOMINALIST SOLUTION

It has often been pointed out that conflicts of thought are not infrequently the outcome of clashes of temperament. Aristotelian and Platonist, realist and idealist, materialist and animist, determinist and libertarian, extrovert and introvert, cyclothyme and schizothyme, from the philosopher to the psychopath, can be regarded as variants of William James's antithetical types, the tough and the tender. To the one, things seem more fundamental than thoughts; to the other, the reverse. The tension that comes from this opposition is to be valued rather than deplored. In Blake's profound words "without contraries is no progression." Nevertheless philosophy strives to escape from the relativity of outlook conditioned by temperament, training and specialised interests. At the least it recognises that relativity, and from this awareness springs a tolerance which allows to every science its own conceptual system. In this spirit of scientific nominalism psychological medicine, without being committed to any view of the relationship of mind and brain, must maintain its autonomy as a science and its right to use whatever concepts seem to it valid and valuable, even if, like the wave and particle theories of light, they appear for the time being mutually incompatible.

The field for coöperation between neurology and psychiatry on this basis is wide, and it will be found that more concepts are applicable to both than has sometimes been thought. This is true, for example, of unconscious mind and of symbolisation. Both of these hypotheses essential to analytical psychotherapy are also inherent in neurology. Unconscious mind has been described as a contradiction in terms, but is so only if mind is first arbitrarily identified with consciousness. Sherrington[2] recognises "a grade or grades of mind which we do not experience" and stresses the essential part played in the preliminary phases of perception by "unconscious inference," a "part of the subconscious" which he distinguishes from the Freudian subconscious. Symbolisation also is of the essence of perception. "When we 'perceive' what we name 'a chair,' we are interpreting a certain group of data (modifications of the sense organs) and treating them as signs of a referent."[3] Even at the reflex level a conditioned stimulus is a sign which stands for the original stimulus. Aphasia, agnosia, hallucinations, some hysterical symptoms, phobias and paranoid delusions are all in different ways disorders of the relation between subjective and objective, symbol and referent. Such examples might be multiplied. Modern scientific philosophy makes little use of causes, which have been largely replaced by correlations. The discovery of correlations between the cerebral and the mental promises to be a more fruitful research than the attempt to explain the mind in terms of the causal laws of the body.

Although the study of brain and mind requires different and uninterchangeable concepts this in itself is no reason why neurology and psychiatry should be practised by different specialists. Indeed there are obviously great advantages in their close association, perhaps even their fusion, in training and a considerable part of practice. Nevertheless it seems likely that analytical psychotherapy will always involve a further degree of specialisation within psychiatry, demanding for what is perhaps the most exacting task in medicine special qualities of temperament, additional training and unlimited experience.

3. Ogden, C. K. and Richards, I. A. The Meaning of Meaning, London, 1927.

ANOTHER BUGGY RIDE.—In a previous book Dr. Arthur E. Hertzler showed us that he had kept his eyes and ears open during a long life spent in country practice. In "The Doctor and his Patients" (John Lane, The Bodley Head. 12*s.* 6*d.*) he offers us more of the ripe fruits of his experience. Writing, it seems, with an enviable facility, he discusses, from the point of view of that privileged observer the family doctor, the components of the family itself. His main theme is the married state and why it comes to grief so often. He contends that one of the chief causes of failure is that sexual desire is too often mistaken for love and that successful sexual congress is commonly regarded as the acme of love when, in fact, it has nothing to do with it. A satisfactory marriage, paradise earned, is only to be achieved by constant thought, effort and self-discipline. Dr. Hertzler is a realist with many a grim story to unfold, but the grimness is relieved by abundance of humour and there is no lack of wisdom among the wisecracks.

Digitized by Google

THE UNDESCENDED TESTICLE[1]

By R. E. SMITH, M.B. Camb., F.R.C.P.
MEDICAL OFFICER TO RUGBY SCHOOL AND LAWRENCE SHERIFF SCHOOL, AND PHYSICIAN TO THE HOSPITAL OF ST. CROSS, RUGBY

THE importance of the partially descended testicle reaches far beyond the bounds of surgery. A boy with this malformation may be debarred from the public services, particularly the fighting services; and he runs a risk of complications, real though often grossly exaggerated in textbooks. Animals so deformed are an economic loss to the stockbreeder. One of the pioneers who studied this subject was John Hunter, who asked his brother "to take every opportunity of learning exactly the state of the testis before and after birth." From William's observations, John stated that the testicle as a rule left the abdomen and descended into the scrotum in the eighth month of fœtal life.

My own interest in the undescended testicle is chiefly concerned with the natural history. Observations have been made since 1931 on boys attending two schools: one with approximately 600 boys from 13 to 18 years of age, and the other with 400 boys aged from 9 to 18. Though the population is changing continuously it has been possible to follow the progress of most of 50 cases for periods varying from 2 to 9 years.

AGE-INCIDENCE

Grey Turner in 1937 stated that he had never been satisfied that descent occurs later than the age of 3 years; but he added "perhaps detailed information from school medical officers, who have the opportunity of examining large numbers of young boys, may justify some other conclusion." Russell Howard says that "An imperfectly descended testis will occasionally descend into the scrotum at puberty." A census of the 1000 boys under my care was taken in 1937 and again in 1940; the findings are set out in table I.

TABLE I—FINDINGS IN SCHOOLBOYS EXAMINED IN 1937 AND IN 1940

Age (yrs.)	No. of boys	No. with u.t.	Known to have had u.t. at some time	U.t. with herniæ
First examination (1937)				
19–20	2	..	..	..
18	63	..	..	..
17	157	..	1 (0·6%)	..
16	196	..	1 (0·5%)	..
15	185	4 (2·2%)	7 (3·8%)	1 (0·5%)
14	187	3 (1·6%)	5 (2·7%)	2 (1·1%)
13	76	3 (4%)	3 (4%)	2 (2·3%)
12	63	1 (1·6%)	2 (3·2%)	..
11	31	..	..	..
10	12	..	..	..
9	10	..	..	..
8	2	..	..	..
Total ..	984	11 (1·1%)	19 (1·9%)	5
Second examination (1940)				
18–19	62	1* (1·6%)	4 (6·4%)	..
17	138	..	2 (1·5%)	..
16	165	..	3 (1·8%)	..
15	183	3 (1·6%)	5 (2·7%)	..
14	157	..	5 (4%)	..
13	125	2 (1·6%)	5 (4%)	..
12	49	2 (4%)	2 (4%)	..
11	45	3 (6·6%)	4 (8·8%)	..
10	28	1 (3·6%)	1 (3·6%)	..
9	20	1 (5%)	2 (10%)	..
Total ..	972	13 (1·3%)	33 (3·3%)	..
14 and over, 705		4 (0·6%)	19 (2·7%)	..
13 and under, 267		9 (3·3%)	14 (5·4%)	..

U.t. = undescended testicles.
* Operation for hernia at age of 3 years.

The first examination showed that all of 418 boys aged 16–20, and all of the smaller group of 55 under 12 years, had fully descended testicles. One boy aged 18, included in the table, had his testicle brought down by operation; 11 boys out of a group of 511 between the ages of 12 and 15 had undescended testicles, an incidence of 2·2% in the group. Comparison of the third and fourth columns shows that descent occurred on 8 occasions: spontaneously in 7 and by operation in the boy aged 17. Those in the last column are segregated because it is known that an associated hernia makes it probable that the testicle will not descend spontaneously.

TABLE II *—DETAILS OF 27 CASES OF SPONTANEOUS DESCENT OF TESTICLE

Case No.	Age at descent (yrs.)	Bilateral (B) or unilateral (U)	Onset of puberty (yr.)	Size of testicles	Remarks
1	16	B	14	Normal	Pluriglandular dystrophy. Obese.
27	16	U (R)	12½	R = ¼L at 16½	
37	16	U (L)	14	L = ¼R	
7	R 14½ L 15	B	15	Normal	
10	14	U (R)	15	Equal	
16	Before 14	U (R)	14	Equal	
17	14½	U (L)	15	Equal	
25	14	B	14½	Normal	Obese
30	14	U (L)	12	L = ¼R at 14 L = ¼R at 15½	
34	13½	U (L)	14	Equal	
35	R 14 L not desc. at 14	B now U (L)	14	Equal but small	
44	13½	U (R)	13	R = ¼L	
36	13	U (R)	Not begun at 14	Equal	Opn. for L.I.H. at age 7
19	13½	U (R)	13½	R = ¼L at 13½ R = ¼L at 15½	
18	13½	U	13½	Equal	
6	13	B	12½	Normal	
4	13	B	Later than 17½	Normal	Obese
3	R 12½ (opn.) L 13½ (spontaneous)	B	14½	Normal	Obese
2	R 13 L 13½	B	14		Obese. Opn. for L.I.H. at age 2
5	12	B	13½	Normal	
26	12	U (R)	12½	Equal	
28	12½	B	13½	Normal	
29	12	U (L)	11½	L = ¼R at 14 Nearly equal at 15	
32	12	U (L)	12½	L = ¼R at 13 Nearly equal at 14	
33	R not desc. at 14 L 12	B now U (R)	13½	L normal	
41	11	U (R)	Not begun at 11½	Equal	Obese. Opn. for R.I.H. at age 8½
9	11½	U (L)	12½		Left district when 12½

* Cases 1–24 in tables II and III have been fully reported in *Arch. Dis. Childh.* 1939, **14**, 1.

The second examination showed that the principle is maintained: undescended testicles are less common as age progresses. If puberty is taken as occurring roughly at 13–14, and the boys are separated into two groups by making the 14th birthday a dividing line, the difference is seen at once. It must be remembered that the first examination of many boys is not until puberty, which would explain why the percentage for those over 13 is less than for the younger group.

McCutcheon's statistics, based on observations for 19 years, are even more favourable to the older group. In 1656 boys over 15 he found the testicle undescended in 13 (0·8%), and of 3386 under 15 years, 315 (9·4%) had undescended testicles.

The latest age at which a testicle can descend spontaneously is not known. Sir Robert Hutchison tells me that he knew a man in whom descent occurred while he was an undergraduate at Oxford (an event duly celebrated by a party). Table II shows that puberty is a common age for spontaneous descent, and the figures confirm those of Johnson, who in a study of 31,609 boys joining a club in New York found that spontaneous descent took place in 300 of 544 with undescended testicles, and of these, 216 descended between the ages of 11 and 14.

DESCENT IN RELATION TO PUBERTY

Table II contains details of 27 boys in whom one or both testicles have descended spontaneously; table III

1. A Hunterian lecture delivered before the Royal College of Surgeons of England on Jan. 23, 1941.

Digitized by Google

those of 23 boys in whom descent has not taken place. Cases 1, 2, 3, 4, 25, 41 in table II form a small group in which some endocrine disorder was probable.

The age of descent was uncertain in case 16. Of the 10 bilateral cases (excluding case 1 but including case 3), descent occurred bilaterally in 7 and unilaterally in 2 more, in whom descent of the other testicle is a reasonable expectation. Descent before puberty was common, the average interval being a year. Case 6 was the only one in which descent took place after puberty, which occurred at 12½.

TABLE III—DETAILS OF 23 CASES WHERE DESCENT DID NOT TAKE PLACE

Case No.	Present age (yr.)	Bilateral (B) or unilateral (U)	Onset of puberty (yr.)	Remarks
12	23	U (R)	14	Atrophic testis removed at 15; opn. refused at 13½.
14	21	U (R)	13	4 courses of Pregnyl unsuccessful. Testis transposed surgically in scrotum at age 16. R = ¼L. Postop. course of pregnyl; later R = L.
11	19	U (R)	14	Testis at ext. ing. ring.
8	18	B	14	Testes at int. ing. ring.
15	18	U (R)	13	3 courses of pregnyl unsuccessful. Testis reascended ant. to ing. canal; lowered surgically. Postop. course of pregnyl. R = L.
23	18	U (R)	14	Opn. for R.I.H. at 14. Testis at ext. ing. ring.
24	18	U (R)	13	Opn. for R.F.H. at 8. Testis in sac transf. to neck of scrotum. 4 courses of pregnyl unsuccessful.
39	18	U (R)	14	Twin, 8 mths. prem.; 3 lb. at birth. Testis at ext. ing. ring.
20	17	U (R)	15	Testis at int. ing. ring.
21	17	U (R)	15	Testis at int. ing. ring. R = ¼L. Opn. for R.I.H. at 3.
22	17	U (R)	14	R.I.H. Testis in hernial sac in canal.
31	16	U (L)	starting at 16	Testis outside ext. ing. ring.
42	16	U (R)	14	Small R. testis between int. and ext. rings at 15½. Impalpable at 16.
13	15	U (L)	11½	L. testis impalpable at 15.
33†	14¾	U (R)	13¾	L. descended at 12; R. at ext. ing. ring.
35†	14	U (L)	just starting	R. descended at 14; L. at neck of scrotum. Course of pregnyl at 13; no effect.
47	14	U (R)	13½	Testis at ext. ing. ring.
48	14	U (R)	13	R. testis removed at 7 because undescended.
43	13	U (R)	12½	Testis at neck of scrotum.
38	12	U (R)	12	R. below ext. ing. ring.
40	12	U (R)	not started	Testis can be moved in circle of 1 in. diam. over pubic tubercle.
45	10	B	do.	R. at int. ing. ring; L. impalpable.
46	10	B	do.	Neither palpable.

† Cases 33 and 35 are included in tables II and III.

Of the 15 unilateral cases (excluding cases 18, 33, and 35) the right testicle descended in 8 and the left in 7, the average age being 13. In 10 instances this was before puberty, usually 6–12 months. In 3 of the 6 others in whom descent took place after puberty, puberty occurred early, at 11½, 12, 12½; but in the 3 others puberty was at 13, 13¼ and 14 and descent at 13½, 13¾ and 16 respectively. Descent at 16 and so long after puberty is exceptional. In cases 4 and 17, the teeth generally and the canines particularly were late in erupting.

POSSIBLE INDICATIONS OF FUTURE DESCENT

Obesity.—The 6 already mentioned (cases 1, 2, 3, 4, 25 and 41) were the only boys who were unnaturally fat. Bilateral descent occurred in all except case 3, in whom the surgeon had already transferred the right testicle to the left half of the scrotum. Two of the rest (cases 2 and 41) had had an operation for an inguinal hernia on the same side as the undescended testicle. In case 1, some pluriglandular dystrophy was present and descent occurred at 16, two years after the onset of puberty. In cases 2, 3, 4, 25 and 41 obesity was marked and of the Fröhlich type. In cases 1, 2 and 4 both testicles descended spontaneously and puberty followed after an interval which on the average was over a year. This sequence of events would probably have occurred in case 3 if there had been no operation. In case 4, a highly intelligent boy in whom the fat was distributed as in the female, puberty was delayed and the pubic hairs were still extremely sparse even at the age of 17½. This boy had never had nocturnal emissions or any other sign of spermatogenesis. Only in 1 boy in this group (case 41) was the testicle unilaterally undescended. He had had a right inguinal hernia cured by operation when aged 8½, and the right testicle descended when he was 11.

Johnson found Fröhlich's syndrome associated with 17 bilateral and 11 unilateral cases in his series of 544. He does not mention whether the association is a favourable sign.

Hernia or previous operation for hernia.—According to Mimpriss, of 137 patients who were operated on from 1927 to 1934 in St. Thomas's Hospital, 85% had co-existent hernial sacs. These were discovered at operation and it is improbable that they would have been found by clinical examination. Of the 48 cases reported in tables II and III only 6 had clinically recognised herniæ on the same side as an undescended testicle (cases 2, 21, 22, 23, 24 and 41); and of these the only 2 (cases 2 and 41) in whom spontaneous descent occurred had generalised obesity. In the others the testicle has remained fixed or has atrophied. In case 24 the operation was performed when the patient was aged 8. The testicle, which was in the femoral canal, had a short cord and was transposed to the top of the scrotum, but it completely atrophied. Case 36, who had a right undescended testicle, was operated on for left inguinal hernia at the age of 7. It would be expected that a testicle embedded in a hernial sac, which is itself fixed by connective tissue to the vas and surrounding structures in and out of the inguinal canal, would be incapable of movement. The sooner operation is performed the better.

Herniæ may make their appearance during treatment. Spence and Scowen (1935) noted this 5 times in 33 patients receiving hormone therapy in addition to 4 who were known to have had herniæ before treatment started. In case 22 a hernia first appeared at 14½, although the testicle had been noted on several occasions as being in the right inguinal canal. The testicle remains as it was 6 years ago.

Unilateral and bilateral non-descent.—Descent took place spontaneously in 27 boys (table II), 15 of whom had unilateral and 12 bilateral affections. Of the boys with undescended testicles (table III), only 5 were under 14, 3 with unilaterally and 2 with bilaterally arrested organs. It is best to exclude these from our present comparison, because descent later is highly probable. Of those who were 14 and over, non-descent originally was unilateral in 15 and bilateral in only 3. In case 8, hope for spontaneous descent now that the patient is 18 has been given up; one testicle has descended in both of the others (cases 33 and 35), and there is reasonable hope that the second testicle will descend in case 35 and possibly also in case 33. This establishes the fact, often quoted, that bilaterally affected testicles have much greater chances of descent than unilateral ones. We could go further and say that if arrest is bilateral non-descent at puberty is exceedingly rare.

This does not mean, however, that unilaterally undescended testicles rarely descend, for descent occurred spontaneously in 16 such cases (all ages included), compared with 15 unilateral cases aged 14 and over which failed to descend; 3 cases in the undescended group were under 14, and in these descent may still take place. The unilateral undescended testicle, uncomplicated by a clinically recognisable hernia, has an almost equal chance of descending spontaneously at about puberty or of remaining undescended.

Anatomical considerations.—In my own series, the surgeons operating on cases 14 and 15 both reported that the testicle was anterior to the inguinal canal—in other words, was ectopic. Case 19 has an interesting history: it was known that when he was 13 his right testicle was lying opposite the lower ring of the inguinal canal; at that age, while in a camp, he stretched out vigorously and got acute pain in the inguinal region, and he noticed after this that his testicle had descended. It was then only half the size of its fellow, but it has grown and is now almost of normal size.

Spence and Scowen (1938) have tried to differentiate between testicles in the inguinal canal and in the superficial inguinal position by the following criteria:

(*a*) A superficial inguinal ectopic testis lies more superficially than one situated in the inguinal canal.

(*b*) When the testis is moved upwards and outwards in the direction of the canal, the superficial inguinal ectopic testis

Digitized by Google

remains in the superficial position and becomes more obvious, whereas one situated in the canal will occupy a position deeper in the canal and thus will become less easily palpable.

(*c*) A testis situated in the canal cannot be moved towards the femoral region, whereas this may be possible in the superficial inguinal type.

(*d*) When a testis situated in the canal is moved downwards it will travel in a direct path towards the neck of the scrotum, whereas one situated in the superficial inguinal region will tend to move slightly lateral to the neck of the scrotum.

For the last two years I have studied my cases with these anatomical points in mind, and I have concluded that the first and the two last criteria are valid but not the second. Often a testicle obeying (*a*), (*c*) and (*d*), if moved upwards and outwards in the line of the canal becomes more prominent as though it cannot get further than the internal ring upwards or the external ring downwards.

It may be concluded that obesity is a favourable accompaniment, and descent usually takes place before puberty. Bilaterally non-descended testicles nearly always descend before puberty: approximately half of the unilateral cases descend at about puberty.[2] A clinically recognisable hernia or a previous operation for one is an almost certain sign that the testicle will not descend, unless it is in a fat boy. Further evidence is required to confirm Spence and Scowen's claim to differentiate between testes in the inguinal canal and the superficial inguinal ectopic testis, the latter of which in their opinion rarely descends spontaneously. I have tried to collect some evidence to prove or disprove whether prematurity is a cause of non-descent, but the war put an end to this research.

RISKS OF LEAVING THE TESTICLE UNDESCENDED

The aberrant testicle is supposed to be particularly liable to inflammation, trauma, torsion and malignant disease. Little mention is made of atrophy. In my ten years as a school medical officer, among the 600 boys who are resident there have been 7 cases of torsion of the spermatic cord and 2 of the hydatid of Morgagni; 1 of sarcoma of the testicle; 2 of large hydroceles, 1 being after mumps; and 2 of hæmorrhage from the pampiniform plexus, probably traumatic. All these have occurred in normally descended testicles. On the other hand, there have been no complications except atrophy among those with undescended testicles.

Torsion.—A long mesorchium is supposed to facilitate the torsion of undescended testicles. When torsion of an undescended testicle takes place operation is performed because of the resemblance to a strangulated hernia, a possibility not considered in the differential diagnosis if the testicle is fully descended. Torsion of the fully descended organ is fairly common, but accounts in textbooks are misleading. Nausea and vomiting are rare; the pain comes on very suddenly if the patient is awake, but is not excruciating; pyrexia is minimal. Even if untwisting, whether manually or by operation, has not been performed, the temperature is rarely above 100°F. I cannot agree with Romanis and Mitchiner (1937) that acute orchitis closely simulates torsion.

Bowen (1933) has reported 5 cases of what he calls acute idiopathic epididymo-orchitis, all of which I would have diagnosed as acute torsion, a diagnosis which he discards because the pain was not severe, there was no vomiting, and the testicle was not inverted as it must be, in Bowen's view, if the testicle can rotate on its axis. Sudden acute pain followed by a rapid increase in the size of the testicle (or of the hydatid of Morgagni or other vestigial organs) are, in my opinion, the two infallible criteria for a correct diagnosis.

In 1938, Lambert and I reported 9 cases of torsion, 4 occurring at Wellington, a school of 650 boys, in 1934–35, and 5 at Rugby, a school of 600 boys, in 1933–37. In 3 the torsion was of the hydatid of Morgagni. Since then I have seen 2 more examples of torsion of the testicle and 1 of the hydatid of Morgagni. All 3 were in patients with fully descended testicles, and I have never seen torsion in an undescended testicle.

2. My conclusions about spontaneous descent are echoed by the observations of Armstrong (1918), late M.O. to Wellington College; Marshall (1937), M.O. to Taunton School; and Bjerre (1937), M.O. to a school in Denmark.

Atrophy.—Undescended testicles certainly atrophy after puberty.

Vines studied the histology of 28 undescended testicles removed from patients past puberty, and found the greater the interval between removal and puberty the more advanced was the atrophy and fibrosis. In 12 specimens from patients aged 15–21, spermatogenesis was seen in one only. He states that "by the age of 16 well-marked atrophic changes are often present." These changes were only seen in the post-pubertal phase and not in testicles removed before or at puberty. These findings are strictly in agreement with those of Wangensteen (1935), who carried out histological examinations of biopsied material obtained from testicles when they were fixed to the thigh and when they were freed several months later. The germinal epithelium often distinctly improved, but the normal adult state was never attained. However, in one instance, where the patient died accidentally 16 months after the thigh detachment, the histological picture was not unlike the normal. Isolated areas of mature spermatogenesis were present throughout. If this fact could be substantiated by observations on others it would prove that further development is possible after the testicle is released from the thigh and placed in its normal habitat, the scrotum. A follow-up over a period of years would show how many of those operated on were fertile. Grey Turner in his paper reported a man aged 31, the father of three children, who had had a double orchidopexy when aged 15.

Vines, Wangensteen and Mimpriss agree that atrophy does not take place until after puberty, and Mimpriss (1938), in his Hunterian lecture, concluded that recovery of normal spermatogenesis was possible as late as 16–17 years. These facts are substantiated by a clinical study of testicles which have spontaneously descended (table III). All in whom bilateral descent occurred had normal testicles and in case 3 the testicle which descended spontaneously was equal to the one surgically transplanted in the scrotum. In many of the unilateral group the testicles immediately after descent were small, although most grew after descent and almost attained parity, and will no doubt function efficiently later. Several on descent compared favourably with their fellows. We are therefore on safe ground if we do not interfere until puberty, after which treatment must be carried out as soon as possible.

Malignant disease.—Neoplastic degeneration has always been a bogy to the surgeon as much as to the patient or his parents.

Pace and Cabot (1936) found 3 instances of adenocarcinoma among 24 undescended testicles, but none of these patients showed any clinical evidence of malignant disease, the diagnosis being based on the histology of the testicles examined, which in nearly all the 24 cases were removed "to facilitate the cure of a hernia"; 2 of the patients were aged 21 and 27, and the diagnosis was controversial in the third, who was 67. Vines (1935) did not observe any malignant change in 38 unilateral undescended testes, 28 of which were from patients aged 14–66, nor in 6 bilaterally undescended testicles. Coley (1919) stated that of 64 patients with undescended testicle, 12 had sarcoma. MacKenzie (1934) stated that up to 1931 he had seen no instances of malignancy in 105 cases of undescended testicle, but later that he had seen 3 examples in retained testes, in men aged 30, 48 and age not stated. Eccles (1902), on the other hand, observed 854 cases of undescended testicle without finding one with a malignant tumour, although many had attacks of inflammation, in some instances oft repeated.

I suggest that the discrepancy between these figures depends on the age at which the testicle was removed. The older the patient the greater is the risk of the testicle becoming malignant. Transplantation into the scrotum does not necessarily remove this liability. Chevassu and Carillon (1938) recorded 5 cases of neoplasm in artificially descended testicles, and Chauvin (1938) has reported others, which are summarised in table IV.

Nearly all the neoplasms were seminomata. No surgeon has, to my knowledge, followed up his cases to see what proportion of those in whom operation was apparently successful have developed abnormalities in later life. Nevertheless, the 12 examples published by the French surgeons show that even early operation is no absolute guarantee against subsequent neoplastic

Digitized by Google

degeneration. Though the interval between descent and neoplasmic change was longest in those operated on before puberty, the average age of onset of the neoplasm was 26, compared with 31 in those who were operated on later. Undue emphasis need not be laid on this comparison; but the advisability of any operation after puberty, except orchidectomy, is questionable.

TABLE IV—INCIDENCE OF NEOPLASMS IN PATIENTS OPERATED ON BEFORE AND AFTER PUBERTY

BEFORE PUBERTY		AFTER PUBERTY	
Age at operation	Age when neoplasm appeared	Age at operation	Age when neoplasm appeared
8	30	15	15
8	36	20	25
11	20	20	35
13	20	26	26
13	23	26	42
		27	43
		32	33

The risks of torsion, trauma and inflammation, then, are not great, and probably no greater than in the fully descended testicle. The risk of malignant degeneration seems a real one, but it may not be less if the testicle has been surgically lowered into the scrotum. Atrophy is a real danger and no undescended testicle should be left untreated for more than a year after puberty.

The patients do not suffer constitutionally from their deformity. Except for those with general adiposity and with herniæ, they differ, on the average, in no way from their fellows. Wessel (1938–39) considered 8–11 years was the ideal age for operation and deprecated postponing it until puberty because he noticed an access of athletic ability after operation. This may have been wishful thinking, and I certainly have not noticed it. Nor does the undescended testicle have any effect on the intelligence. Several of my cases were scholars, some were superannuated, but in most the mental age was the same as the chronological.

RÔLE OF SURGERY AND ENDOCRINOLOGY

Bigler and others (1938) summarised eighteen reports of the treatment of undescended testicles by hormones, and found that of 267 testicles treated 176, or 65%, descended completely. The authors of some of these reports were probably prompted to publish them because of their high proportion of successes; others may refrain because of their low proportion. Often details of treatment are missing, and it will be more helpful if only those results are considered where precise information is given. Such a series is that of Spence and Scowen (1938), in all of whose cases adequate treatment was given (at least 500 units twice a week, usually for 6 months and in some instances for over a year). Table v is modified from Spence's.

Spence and Scowen excluded from their series those they considered in the superficial inguinal position; I have excluded the retractile tests, for Spence and Scowen themselves admit that they would descend normally. Most of their patients were young and success was minimal with patients over 17. Spence and Scowen have added greatly to our knowledge, but since their publication of 1935 they have become more sober in their claims for hormone therapy (1938). The conclusion is growing that those testicles which descend with hormone therapy are usually those that descend spontaneously. Only half of the bilateral and a third of the unilateral undescended testicles were brought down by hormone therapy. These results compare unfavourably with those where no therapy was given until puberty.

Although operation should be postponed until puberty, delay after that is fatal to the testicle. The difficulty is to persuade the patient's parent of this. Only 3 of the parents of the boys who have passed puberty have consented to operation.

In case 12, an atrophic testicle was removed over a year after the onset of puberty, when operation was first advised. He received no endocrine therapy. In the 2 others (cases 14 and 15), the testicles were both ectopic, having reascended anteriorly to the inguinal canal. Both had received copious endocrine therapy, which had increased the size of the testicle, and at operation one was transposed through the scrotal septum and the other was brought down into the scrotum with satisfactory results. In both, the testicles have attained parity with their fellows.

Table III shows that the testicle is usually arrested at the external inguinal ring (7), at the internal inguinal ring (4), or at the neck of the scrotum (4); in only 1 case was the testicle between the rings. These clinical observations bear out the surgeon's findings at operation.

Spence (1938) reported some obstruction in 6 patients who were operated on after unsuccessful hormone therapy. In all of these the testis had been palpable through the skin before operation. In one the intercolumnar fascia stretched as a firm sheet completely across the external inguinal ring forming a barrier; in another the testis lay just inside the external ring and was firmly held by adhesions in the inguinal canal; in a third, the testis lay near the internal ring, where it was held by fibrous tissue. Thompson and Heckel (1939) have also shown that anatomical peculiarities are common. Of their 38 patients, 12 had bilateral and 26 unilateral undescended testicles. Often the testicles descended spontaneously, but 11 patients whose testicles did not descend were treated surgically. In all of these, fibrous bands prevented descent; in addition, the structures attached to the cord were often short, in 4 the peritoneal process was abnormally directed, and in one the external ring was absent.

These recent observations confirm John Hunter's experience: "The place where the ligament is most confined is the ring in the tendon of the external oblique muscle: and accordingly I think one sees more men who have one testis or both lodged immediately within the tendon of that muscle than those who have one or both still included in the cavity of the abdomen."

TABLE V

Position of testicle	No. of testes	Descent	%
Bilateral (66 testicles)			
Retractile	28	28	100
Inguinal canal movable but not in scrotum	23	13	56
In inguinal canal and not freely movable	3	0	0
In pubic region, movable but not in scrotum	1	1	100
Not palpable	11	4	36
Total, excluding retractile	38	18	47
Unilateral (32 testes)			
Retractile	5	5	100
In inguinal canal, movable but not into scrotum	18	7	39
In inguinal canal and not freely movable	3	1	33
In pubic region, movable but not into scrotum	2	1	50
In pubic region and movable into upper scrotum	1	0	0
In upper scrotum	1	0	0
Not palpable	2	0	0
Total, excluding retractile	27	9	33

The conclusion is inevitable that the testicle which does not descend at puberty is prevented from doing so by anatomical obstruction. The surgeon's task, at first apparently a difficult one, is made easier by hormone therapy. Under this treatment the testicle undoubtedly hypertrophies, as can be judged clinically, and coincident with this is an increase of the circulation, fragile spermatic blood-vessels becoming able to withstand the strain of being stretched when the testicle is inserted into the scrotum. Usually one post-operative course of hormone therapy will cause the testicle to enlarge further and maintain its new position. Puberty is the ideal age for operation, for at this time there is an access of gonadotropic substances in circulation.

SUMMARY

Undescended testicles associated with clinical herniæ should be treated surgically; others should be given the chance to descend spontaneously at puberty. If they fail to do so, operation should be performed without

Digitized by Google

delay. A preliminary course of hormone therapy will not often cause descent but will make operation easier. Most of the testicles which do not descend spontaneously will be found to be ectopic or to have anatomical obstructions.

REFERENCES

Armstrong, H. G. (1918) *Guy's Hosp. Gaz.* **52**, 271.
Bigler, J. A., Hardy, L. M. and Scott, H. V. (1938) *Amer. J. Dis. Child.* **55**, 100.
Bjerre, H. (1937), *Ugeskr. Laeg.* **19**, 513.
Bowen, W. H. (1933) *Guy's Hosp. Rep.* **83**, 112.
Chevassu, M. and Carillon, R. (1938) *Bull. Soc. franç. Urol.* 285.
Chauvin, M. E. (1938) *Ibid*, 196.
Coley, W. B. (1919) *Surg. Gynec. Obstet.* **28**, 452.
Eccles, W. M. (1902) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 574.
Grey Turner, G. (1937) *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* **30**, 1319.
Howard, R. (1933) The Practice of Surgery, London, p. 1288.
Hunter, J. (1786) The Animal Economy, London.
Johnson, W. W. (1939) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **113**, 25.
Lambert, J. and Smith, R. E. (1938) *Brit. J. Surg.* **25**, 553.
McCutcheon, A. B. (1938) *Med. J. Aust.* **1**, 654.
Mackenzie, D. W. (1934) *Trans. Amer. Ass. gen.-urin. Surg.* **27**, 399.
— and Ratner, M. (1934) *J. Urol.* **32**, 359.
Marshall, L. P. (1937) Thesis for degree of M.D. Camb.
Mimpriss, T. W. (1938) *Lancet*, **1**, 533.
Pace, J. M. and Cabot, H. (1936) *Surg. Gynec. Obstet.* **63**, 16.
Romanis, W. H. C. and Mitchiner, P. H. (1937) Science of Practice of Surgery, London, vol. II.
Spence, A. W. and Scowen, E. F. (1935) *Lancet*, **2**, 1335.
— (1938) *Ibid*, **2**, 983.
Thompson, W. O. and Heckel, N. J. (1939) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **112**, 397.
Vines, H. W. C. (1935) *J. Path. Bact.* **40**, 161.
Wagensteen, O. H. (1935) *Trans. Amer. surg. Ass.* **53**, 387.
Wessel, E. (1938–39) *Disch. Z. Chir.* **251**, 235.

REDUCTION OF DUST-BORNE BACTERIA IN A WARD BY TREATING FLOOR AND BEDCLOTHES

BY

M. VAN DEN ENDE, M.B. CAPE TOWN — E. T. C. SPOONER, M.A. CAMB., M.R.C.S.

(*From National Institute for Medical Research, Hampstead*)

IN a previous paper (van den Ende, Edward and Lush 1941) laboratory investigations on the dust-laying effect of liquid paraffin on textiles were described. The experiment reported here was performed to determine whether the treatment of bedclothes by the method described would significantly reduce the number of dust-borne organisms in the air of hospital wards.

The surgical ward in which the experiment was carried out (fig. 1) consists of four subdivisions, a first and second female ward containing 12 and 11 beds respectively, and two male wards containing 16 beds each. The distance between beds is approximately a yard. Before the experiment was begun the floor, which is of pine planks, had been treated by occasional scrubbing and regular waxing with a standard floor polish; it is swept with a soft brush thrice daily. The four divisions of the ward intercommunicate by ordinary doors.

The windows of the ward are protected outside by brick anti-blast screens which reach to about two-thirds of their height. Each window is provided with a series of horizontally hinged inside blackout screens which are raised and lowered at morning and night and whenever an air-raid alert is sounded. A few windows were opened at irregular times during the experiment. About a third of the patients in the ward were ambulant. Each bed is provided with a mattress, three blankets, two sheets, a thick cotton counterpane, and pillows. Before the beginning of the experiment, bedding was laundered in the hospital laundry in the usual way. It received no special treatment.

Two plate-exposing machines were used which exposed one plate for 15 min. in each hour, the plates being placed on a revolving table so that each exposure happens in the same place. The machines were placed nearly in the centre of the two female wards, as indicated in fig. 1. Each machine was surrounded by an openwork screen made of thick paper-board slats nailed on wooden uprights, measuring a yard square and a yard high. The object of this was to prevent passers-by from rubbing against the plates. Each day's run was begun at 7 A.M. and ended after 10 P.M. The plates used were 5% horse-blood Hedley Wright agar which had been dried in the incubator before use. Colonies were counted after aerobic incubation at 37° C. for 48 hours. Possible hæmolytic streptococcus colonies were picked to blood agar, tested for soluble hæmolysin production, and sent to Dr. Frederick Griffith, who kindly typed them.

PRELIMINARY TESTS

Two 24-hour runs in the male wards showed that these were not suitable for the experiment, for the curves obtained were very irregular and apparently unrelated

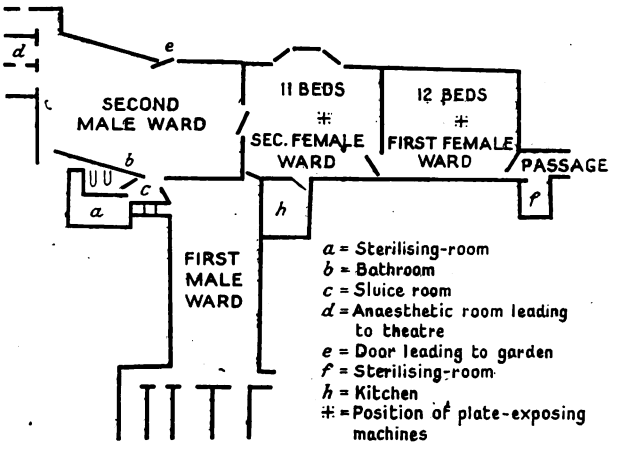


FIG. 1—Sketch map of surgical ward.

to the daily ward routine. This was probably because the machines were placed in draughty places, and possibly because a large number of the male patients were nearly convalescent soldiers of considerable activity and some mechanical curiosity.

It was therefore decided to carry out the experiment in the second female ward (11 beds), using the first female ward as a control. Accordingly, on Jan. 16 and 17, before either the floors or the bedding had been treated, the machines were run. The plate-counts for these two days in the second female ward are recorded in fig. 2; the curves for the first female ward were similar. Nothing untoward happened to the ward routine, and it is probably fair to accept these two days as reliable samples. One point of interest emerges from a study of the 8 colonies of hæmolytic streptococci obtained. Their types were: 1 colony each of types 13, 11 and 8; 1 colony of a group-G streptococcus; 2 colonies of unidentified group-A streptococcus; and 2 colonies of type 4/24. This last type (4/24) had been introduced into the male wards on Jan. 12, five days before, on 5 patients with burns of the face and hands, all of whom were heavily infected, and who by the 15th had developed heavy infections of their throats. Since this type of streptococcus had not previously been encountered in the ward, and was not then or since found in the wounds or throats of any of the female patients, its presence in the dust of the female ward probably indicates that there is a fairly free interchange of dust between the different divisions of the ward. Both of the colonies obtained on the 16th and 17th were on plates exposed in the second female ward, which communicates with both of the male wards by simple doors. A colony of the same streptococcus was obtained from the air of the first female ward on Feb. 6. The plate-counts for these first two days show definite maxima at the hours of bedmaking and floor-sweeping.

TREATMENT OF FLOOR AND BEDDING

Floor—On Feb. 4 the floor in the second female ward was scrubbed, and on the 5th it was oiled with spindle oil. On the 6th the sampling machines were run in both female wards. The counts for this run were little if at all below those of the preliminary run; and there was no significant difference between the first ward, which had not been oiled, and the second which had.

Bedding.—On the 6th, blankets, sheets, counterpanes and pillow-cases sufficient for the 11 beds in the second female ward were treated with 30% liquid paraffin in "white spirit" in the hospital laundry. Fifteen gallons of the spirit-paraffin mixture was placed in a slate tank. Each of the articles of bedding (all of which were clean) was soaked, wrung out by hand, and spun in a hydro-extractor. The excess fluid which was spun out was recovered and returned to the tank. The bedding was dried in a steam-heated drying machine.

Digitized by Google

Sheets and pillow-cases were damped with water and then "ironed" on a steam calender, which had a steam-pressure in the roller of about 8 lb. and in the "bed" of 75 lb.

On Feb. 9, the bedding in both female wards was changed. The beds in the first ward (control) received ordinary clean bedding laundered in the normal way. The paraffined bedding was placed on the beds in the second female ward. The only comment following this from patients and nurses was that for 24 hours after the introduction of the treated bedding there was a pronounced (but not unpleasant) smell of white spirit in the ward at the times when the beds were made. There was no complaint of discomfort, or "dampness." It is doubtful whether many of the patients realised that their bedding was abnormal. To the casual eye, nose and touch it did not seem abnormal. At the most, several of the nurses noticed a slight greasiness of their fingers after the morning's bedmaking. During the succeeding days, some nurses commented on the scarcity of fluff and dust in the ward.

Four days were allowed to pass, so that there might be some equalisation of dust. The machines were then run for two days, on Feb. 13 and 14. Unfortunately the motor of one machine burnt out, and since repair in time was impossible only one machine was available, so that curves were obtained only for the test ward (second female ward); the only control available is therefore the set of curves obtained on Jan. 16 and 17. The counts for Feb. 13 and 14 are shown in fig. 3. They show a general reduction in air bacteria, and a flattening of the peaks corresponding to bedmaking and sweeping.

DISCUSSION

The small numbers of streptococci recovered from the air during these experiments suggest that in these wards aerial transmission of streptococci, whether by dust or droplets, was probably not a significant factor in the cross-infection which occurred. Furthermore, the small number of hæmolytic streptococci recovered made it impossible to use them as an index of the efficacy of the dust-laying methods under test. It is hoped that there will be opportunities of testing these methods in scarlet-fever wards where the numbers of streptococci which can be recovered from the air are usually much higher.

From the results of our experiments, which were based on the total numbers of dust-borne organisms, it can

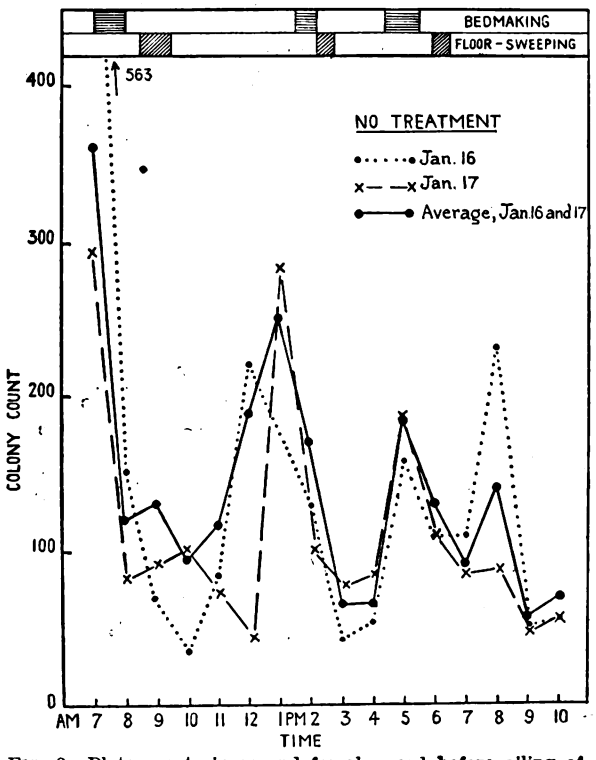


FIG. 2—Plate-counts in second female ward before oiling of floors or bedding.

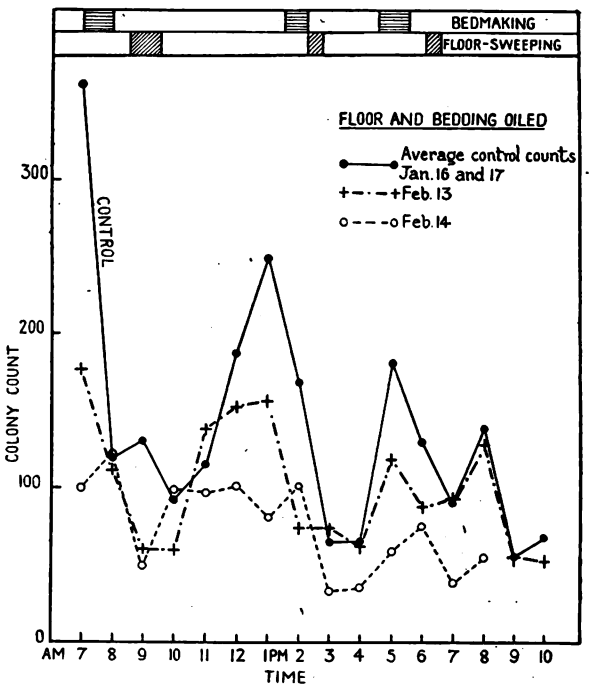


FIG. 3—Plate-counts in second female ward after oiling of floor and bedclothes.

reasonably be concluded that the oiling of the floors alone did not significantly reduce the number of dust-borne organisms in the air. The treatment of both floor and bedclothes, on the other hand, resulted in a definite reduction in the number of bacteria which could be recovered throughout the day. The favourable results of this investigation have been obtained in spite of the fact that interchange of dust occurs with the adjacent sections of the ward. Evidence for this is the spread of the streptococcus type 4/24 from the male to the female sections. Moreover, the lids of the machine used to expose the petri dishes collect a certain amount of dust, the deposition of which on subsequent plates was difficult to avoid. If it had been possible to avoid these sources of error, and perhaps some other minor uncontrolled sources of dust, such as the blackout screens and window-ledges, the results both for floor-oiling and for the treated bedding would probably have been more striking. It is evident that the wards in which the experiments were performed were not ideal for the purpose, chiefly because of the free interchange of dust between them. Under the circumstances, the observed reduction of air bacteria shows that the method is worthy of a repeated and more extensive trial under more controlled conditions.

It must be pointed out that the method of applying the oil from solution in white spirit is not at present practicable with the usual equipment available in hospital laundries. In fact, these trials have made it more obvious that further research on suitable methods of application of liquid paraffin is necessary.

SUMMARY

It has been shown that the treatment of bedclothes with liquid paraffin will reduce the number of dust-borne organisms in the air of a hospital ward.

The great increase in the number of bacteria in the air which usually accompanies bed-making is almost completely eliminated.

The treatment consists of the application of a 30% solution of liquid paraffin in white spirit.

The amount of oil required to lay the dust is small and does not result in excessive greasiness.

This experiment was made possible by the coöperation of the medical superintendent and the matron of the hospital, the laundress Miss E. A. Peacock; and the sister and nurses of the ward. Our thanks are due to Mr. R. Mowlem for permission to carry out the experiment in his ward. We are grateful also to Mr. E. Schuster, D.Sc., for the loan of the plate-exposing machines which he designed.

Digitized by Google

AN OUTBREAK OF POLIOMYELITIS

USE OF SULPHAPYRIDINE AND CONVALESCENT SERUM IN TREATMENT

BY

SINCLAIR MILLER, D.S.O., M.D. BELF., M.R.C.P.
SENIOR PHYSICIAN TO DUCHY HOUSE CLINIC, HARROGATE; CONSULTING PHYSICIAN TO ILKLEY CORONATION HOSPITAL

STANLEY WRAY, M.B. LEEDS
CLINICAL ASSISTANT IN THE DEPARTMENT OF PATHOLOGY, HARROGATE GENERAL HOSPITAL

IN the early part of the summer of 1940 there was a moderately severe epidemic of poliomyelitis in Harrogate, with a spread of the disease in gradually diminishing numbers to the surrounding urban and rural districts lying within about fifteen miles. During the first four months of the epidemic, June–August, there were 75 cases in the borough and about 30 in the areas around. The epidemic began gradually, only one or two cases developing in the first week. The health of the community in general was good, there had been no serious epidemic of other infectious disease, and the weather had been congenial for several weeks before the outbreak began.

CLINICAL FINDINGS

Symptoms.—In more than half the cases seen by one of us (S. M.) the onset was insidious; commonly there was pain in the neck, across the shoulder girdle and down the spine, followed by a period of malaise, sore throat, slight temperature, stiffness of neck muscles, headache and extreme irritability lasting a week or more.

During this period the posture assumed when the patient sat up in bed was often characteristic; there was difficulty in maintaining the head and trunk erect and almost invariably the patient rested the elbows on the bed to gain additional support. Salivation, nausea and vomiting were common, together with some difficulty in phonation; nearly all the patients had a strawberry-like tongue. The temperature varied; in several cases fever was slight and transient, whereas in others it reached 103° F. A positive Kernig's sign was almost the rule.

The presence or absence of tendon responses depended on the time when the examination was made, reflexes often being exaggerated in the very early stage and absent later. Cases developing severe paralysis usually ran a high initial temperature for several days before the onset of paralysis.

Age-incidence.—The first case in Harrogate was in an adult aged 26, but on analysis four-fifths of the 75 cases in the borough were in children under fifteen. There were 2 cases in children under one year, 1 child being only three months old when attacked; there was only 1 case over thirty.

Age (yr.)	No. of cases.	Age (yr.)	No. of cases.
Under 1	2	16–20	11
1– 5	14	21–30	3
6–10	24	Over 31	1
11–15	20		

Cerebrospinal fluid.—During the epidemic we examined the cerebrospinal fluid in 55 cases in which the diagnosis of poliomyelitis was established. As a rule the fluid was examined within a week of the onset. In only 9 cases was there a rise in the protein content beyond 0·04 mg. per 100 c.cm.; there was a corresponding rise in the globulin percentage. The white-cell content varied widely: in 16 of the fluids examined there were 4 or less white cells per c.mm.; the highest cell-count was 250 cells per c.mm. In the cases seen early almost all the cells found were lymphocytes, whether or not there was an increase in the cellular content; later polynuclear cells appeared, though never to the same extent as the lymphocytes.

The initial white-cell counts were as follows:—

Cell-count per c.mm.	No. of cases	Cell-count per c.mm.	No. of cases.
0–4	16	51–100	4
5–10	12	101–200	3
11–50	15	Above 200 ..	2

In 14 cases there was a white-cell count under 4 per c.mm. and a protein content of under 0·04 mg. per 100 c.cm. In most of these the fluid was examined early in the attack and examinations made later showed in several an increase in either the cell-count or protein or both.

Paralysis as a rule developed towards the end of the first week of illness, though in several cases it did not appear until the second week, and in one or two only in the third week. In most of the cases in the earlier part of the series, when treatment was largely symptomatic, paralysis was progressive for a few days; in the series generally it was relatively more severe with each increasing age-group. The severest residual paralysis in the series was in the oldest patient attacked, but in this case no specific treatment had been instituted until the paralysis was well advanced. Our case-notes show that there may be a considerable degree of early initial paralysis without any residual paralysis if energetic measures are taken early.

It is difficult to define with any degree of uniformity an exact standard for the severity of the residual paralysis, as many factors are involved in each case. Cases may be classified into the following groups:—

(*a*) No residual paralysis.
(*b*) Negligible paralysis unlikely to impair wage-earning capacity.
(*c*) Paralysis likely to impair general efficiency but not render the patient wholly unfit to follow an occupation.
(*d*) Paralysis producing complete incapacity.

DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT

During an epidemic any illness in a child with pyrexia without obvious cause should be treated as poliomyelitis. Occasionally the meningeal symptoms may be so severe as to suggest meningitis or meningism associated with a fulminating pneumonia or other acute disease in children. In such cases examination of the cerebrospinal fluid usually helps, but it may give normal findings in the early stages of poliomyelitis (Bower and Meals 1939) and occasionally of cerebrospinal fever. In tuberculous meningitis the examination is usually diagnostic. Often the diagnosis must be based on little more than clinical impressions if it is to be made early. Once paralysis has supervened the diagnosis is clear.

Symptomatic treatment.—Once the diagnosis is suspected the patient must be put at complete rest in bed. A light stimulating diet is indicated; fluids should be given freely and should include an adequate supply of fruit juices rich in vitamin C. Restlessness, when present, is as a rule well controlled by a mixture of bromide and chloral. In the early stages bowel action should be regulated by enemata if necessary. Care of the skin over pressure-points is particularly important, since bed-sores are liable to develop where there is paralysis or interference with skin nutrition. During convalescence the diet should be generous and include concentrated vitamins and cod-liver oil.

Care of paralysis.—Whenever evidence of muscle weakness or paralysis is found, suitable support must be improvised. Much can be done with sandbags, pillows, slings, and cradles; plaster splints should be applied early where required. The criterion for splinting should be the inability of the weakened muscle or group of muscles to carry out a full range of movements. Careful massage can be safely undertaken when the temperature has been normal for a week. In many cases a combination of massage and ultraviolet light is beneficial.

Sulphapyridine and convalescent serum.—At the outbreak of the epidemic treatment was largely symptomatic, and close attention was paid to splinting and other means of support. The earlier results were disquieting; some cases ended fatally, and in others the paralysis extended considerably in spite of treatment. Later in the epidemic sulphapyridine was tried, at first alone and later in combination with convalescent poliomyelitis serum; the response seemed to show a definite advance, but in a disease like poliomyelitis when the variants are protean caution must be shown in interpreting results.

Towards the end of the epidemic, we adopted the following modifications in sulphapyridine and serum therapy:

1. Cases showing malaise or indefinite pyrexia without apparent cause were given sulphapyridine by mouth in appropriate doses and kept under close observation.

2. Cases showing the earlier manifestations of the infection received in addition convalescent poliomyelitis serum.

Digitized by Google

Initially 2 g. of sulphapyridine by mouth and 20 c.cm. of convalescent serum intramuscularly were given, and 1 g. of sulphapyridine was repeated four-hourly until the temperature settled unless there were serious contra-indications. Occasionally the serum was repeated once or twice.

3. Cases presenting acute symptoms, where paralysis was impending or had already developed, were given initially 2 or 3 g. of sulphapyridine soluble in physiological saline intravenously at the earliest moment possible together with 20 c.cm. of convalescent serum intramuscularly. The sulphapyridine soluble was repeated four-hourly until 8–10 g. had been given. A second dose of 20 c.cm. of the serum was given eight to ten hours after the first. Next day sulphapyridine soluble and serum were repeated; in the more severe cases further injections were given on the third day, but usually they were not required. Modification for children was made according to age.

Since this procedure has been adopted we have had no serious extension of paralysis in any case, nor have there been any deaths; such reactions as occurred were negligible.

ANALYSES OF CASES

We have been able to review the case-records of 48 cases. These include cases admitted to the Harrogate General Hospital under the care of one of us (S. M.) as well as cases seen in private; others under the care of Dr. L. J. Prosser in Harrogate General Hospital and Dr. C. H. Greenwood in the Ripon Isolation Hospital, both of whom gave us an opportunity of collaborating in treatment; and a group of school-children under the care of Dr. R. G. Mathews of Kirkby Lonsdale. The cases fall fairly equally into three groups.

(*a*) *Those treated symptomatically* with due attention to splinting and provision of suitable support (18 cases). In this group there was one death, and another patient developed such severe paralysis that she is incapable of following any occupation: 4 of the others are so severely crippled that their general usefulness is likely to be seriously impaired. In 6 others the paralysis is slight and not likely to lessen seriously their wage-earning capacity; the remaining 6 either escaped paralysis completely or developed only a negligible amount.

(*b*) *Those receiving sulphapyridine* in addition to symptomatic and other treatment (14 cases). Amongst these one patient died on the third day of treatment, the patient having received an initial dose of 2 g. of sulphapyridine and afterwards 1 g. four-hourly for three days; though seriously ill when admitted to hospital there was no indication that the case would end fatally. In 3 others the paralysis extended considerably while under treatment, and these were left with a moderate degree of paralysis. In the remaining 10 there was little or no paralysis (cf. Wagner 1939, Rivers 1939 and Rhett 1940).

(*c*) *Those receiving both sulphapyridine and convalescent poliomyelitis serum* in addition to other treatment (16 cases). This group included many of the more seriously ill cases, some of them being so severe when first seen that little hope of survival was entertained. In 3 of the group paralysis had already been present two or three days before treatment was begun, and it was unlikely that much benefit could be obtained; in these there was no further extension of paralysis. In 2 other cases the paralysis was rapidly extending when first seen, and in one certainly no hope of survival was entertained; both of these made excellent recoveries with amazingly little residual paralysis. The remaining 11 cases made an excellent recovery. It was generally agreed that the pyrexial period was shortened and the toxicity lessened by the combined treatment. Four cases were described in our previous communication (Miller and Wray 1940) and we append a further case-history from this group.

Male, aged 5 years; seen on the evening of the fourth day of illness. Child had returned home from school three days before with headache and had been unable to go to school on the following day; off food; restless. Worse on the next day with slight fever followed by a very restless night, with repeated vomiting attacks. On the morning of the fourth day the temperature was 99·6° F. and the child very toxic, but no diagnostic signs were present. Late in the afternoon he became worse, and in the evening the temperature was 102° F., he was stuporous and irritable, severe frontal headache was present, head retraction was obvious, and there was pain at back of neck. He was unable to support head when asked to sit up in bed; there was moderate amount of paresis of right arm and left leg; superficial reflexes were present, the left knee-jerk being very active; Kernig's sign positive in both legs. Though only five years old the child was given 1 g. sulphapyridine soluble intravenously in 20 c.cm. of saline with 15 c.cm. of convalescent poliomyelitis serum intramuscularly, followed by one sulphapyridine tablet (0·5 g.) four-hourly and fluids freely. On the following day the child was much better; temperature 99° F., both morning and evening. Next day temperature became normal, and his condition was satisfactory; left knee-jerk was now elicited only with great difficulty, the right being the same as when first examined. There was no further extension of paralysis. Further progress was uneventful, the child being left for a time with slight residual weakness of right arm and left leg. When he was examined two months later it was almost impossible to detect any evidence of residual paralysis and the reflexes had returned.

In none of the cases treated with sulphapyridine and serum has there been any serious constitutional upset. A careful watch has been kept on the cytology of the blood and nothing untoward has been noted; there has been little gastric disturbance and the serum gave rise to no reactions.

DISCUSSION

The underlying thesis in treating poliomyelitis with sulphapyridine and convalescent serum lies in the fact that the virus of poliomyelitis is probably an organism of feeble resistance. This is suggested by (1) the relatively low fatality-rate; even the deaths which occur are largely due to the site involved, the anterior-horn cells controlling the muscles of respiration; and (2) the short duration of the acute generalised symptoms in those attacked. From a study of the clinical aspect of the onset and early stages of the attack, coupled with the findings in the cerebrospinal fluid examinations, we have little doubt that initially the infection is systemic and later the anterior-horn cells are attacked because of the selective neurotropic affinity of the poliomyelitic virus for these cells. On this basis the early clinical picture of the generalised toxæmia is easily explained.

Since the disease is largely confined to children and adolescents, and since current literature indicates that the virus is widespread (Toomey 1937, Trask and Paul 1938) the majority of adults have probably acquired complete immunity to the disease.

By the use of intravenous therapy a massive concentration of sulphapyridine soluble in the blood and body tissues can be readily attained and to this we attribute the rapid curtailment of infection and of the spread of paralysis. The convalescent serum, we believe, has a dual purpose: it enhances the action of the sulphapyridine in a way analogous to that in which specific pneumococcal serum acts in pneumonia; and in addition (from clinical observation) we have little doubt that the serum contains antibodies which help to neutralise the existing toxins and destroy the virus.

In conclusion, we stress the necessity for early diagnosis. In an epidemic many cases of the milder type will never be seen by the medical practitioner, but in those seen much can be done to avert paralysis if appropriate treatment is begun early.

SUMMARY

An outbreak of poliomyelitis of moderate severity is reported, in which the incidence was predominantly among the young. With sulphapyridine, either alone or combined with convalescent poliomyelitis serum, together with other appropriate treatment, the attack was rapidly controlled. The importance of early diagnosis is stressed.

We are indebted to Dr. G. P. Wallace, house-physician at the Harrogate General Hospital, and Mr. S. F. Elcoate, senior laboratory assistant, for their assistance.

REFERENCES

Bower, A. G. and Meals, R. W. (1939) *Calif. West. Med.* **51**, 19.
Miller, S. and Wray, S. (1940) *Lancet*, **2**, 374.
Rhett, W. M. (1940) *J. Pediat.* **16**, 326.
Rivers, T. M. (1939) Virus and Virus Diseases, London.
Toomey, J. A. (1937) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **109**, 402.
Trask, J. D., Vignec, A. J. and Paul, J. R. (1938) *Ibid*, **111**, 6.
Wagner, J. C. (1939) *Ibid*, **112**, 1934.

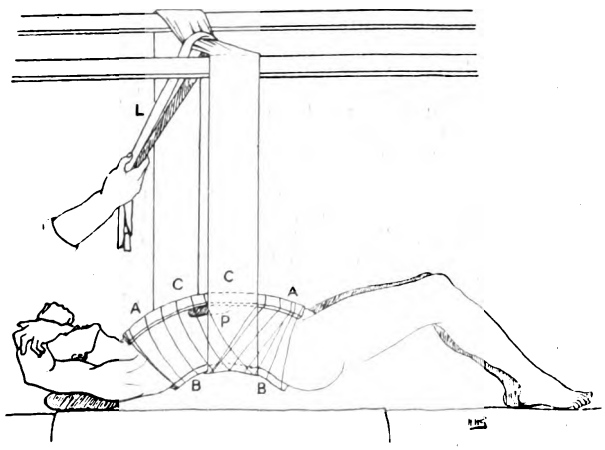
Digitized by Google

FIXATION OF FRACTURED VERTEBRÆ

By H. H. Greenwood, M.B. Lond. and Leeds, F.R.C.S.
LATELY SURGEON TO THREE COUNTIES WAR HOSPITAL, ARLESEY

Fractures of the thoracic and lumbar vertebræ are, with rare exceptions, flexion fractures, and demand for their treatment fixation of the spinal column by a plaster-of-paris jacket in hyperextension. The two-table method, wherein the patient lies prone, with his elbows on the edge of one table, his thighs on a second table, and his body swung like a hammock between the two is admirable provided (1) the patient is fairly strong physically and able to coöperate intelligently; (2) the fractured spine is the sole lesion, uncomplicated by injury to the cord, or by some concomitant injury such as fracture of the skull or wounds elsewhere; and (3) the patient is sane. In complicated injuries and insane patients some plan in which the patient lies supine, either supported by a frame or by a sling with block and pulley, is adopted. There is a simpler method which needs only a double Balkan beam, a table, and three helpers. The diagram illustrates the method.

The anterior broad plaster slab, A × A, reaches from the suprasternal notch to the symphysis pubis (which it overlays), and the posterior slab, BB, reaches from the lower angle of the scapula in lumbar fractures, or slightly higher in thoracic fractures, to the upper end of the cleft of the nates—that is, over the sacrum. These slabs are prepared dry. The



posterior slab is then wetted and applied; over this a broad (6–8 in. wide) double domette bandage is carried as a sling over the horizontal bars of a double Balkan beam, the ends knotted firmly and over the knot a loop (L) is held by an assistant. The body is then raised until buttocks and shoulders swing clear of the table. The neck can be supported by a small pillow to prevent irksome extension of the head, and the feet rest on the end of the table. The anterior slab is then wetted and applied with a stomach-pad (P) beneath it. Two plasterers, one working from below and the other from above, then complete the casing as shown, until the limit imposed by the domette sling is reached. By this time the anterior slab has set sufficiently to allow of the safe withdrawal of the stomach pad, the posterior slab is firm enough to retain its shape, and the sling can be cut across at CC, the lower ends now being incorporated in more turns of the plaster bandages until the gap is filled. It is important that the back be supported when this is done and the body lowered gently to the table.

This method is effective, needs neither apparatus nor the coöperation of the patient, and is specially suited to thoracic fractures. The first case in which I used this method was an airman with a fracture of the lumbar spine and a fracture of the skull. I have since found it eminently suitable for mental patients who sustain fractures of the spine during the convulsive treatment of schizophrenia, or from epileptic convulsions.

Medical Societies

ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

At a meeting of the Section of Psychiatry on May 27, with Dr. C. P. Symonds, the president, in the chair, a discussion on

Metabolic Changes in Periodic Catatonia

was opened by Dr. A. B. Stokes. Metabolic investigations in schizophrenia have, he said, been disappointing, perhaps because the material is far from homogeneous. Gjessing selected a small field where the case material showed constancy in many dramatic qualities, and followed single cases through many months with daily biochemical and physiological investigations. These cases, classified as periodic catatonia, are characterised by repeated attacks of stupor or excitement which come on and disappear rapidly; in the intervals the patient is "normal," though showing impairment of mental faculties with lack of volition and critical ability, poverty of ideation, emotional flattening and mannerisms. Gjessing found a phasic variation in total nitrogen balance and in autonomic function corresponding with this periodic change. Such cases are called synchronous syntonic to distinguish them from others in which the phasic nature of the mental disturbances and physiological functions is blurred, asynchronous and asyntonic. There are two types: in type A the excitement or stupor occurs during a period of nitrogen excretion; in type C it occurs during a period of nitrogen retention. No intermediate type B has been discovered. Gjessing maintained that the nitrogen phasic change is of primary importance. He controlled his patients' environment and the conditions of his investigation most strictly; and he found that in type A the mental changes appear after the onset of nitrogen excretion, and in type C the abnormal mental state is associated with nitrogen retention despite increased general metabolism with a slight fall in body-weight. The fæcal nitrogen remains fairly constant, so that there is no faulty absorption. If a constant diet is given the attacks can be made regular. The interval between attacks can be diminished by increasing the protein intake, and vice versa; thyroxine flattens out the phasic nitrogen swings and there are no periodic mental upsets. The attacks can also be prevented by a low protein diet after depletion of the body's nitrogen store. On these points Gjessing constructed a working hypothesis: he suggested that at a time of change of phase in the nitrogen balance a toxic substance, connected with disturbance of protein metabolism, is produced and acts in an inhibitive or instant way on the central nervous system, producing stupor or excitement at the higher levels and autonomic effects like a sympatheticotonia at the lower levels. Thus these patients are only functionally normal when the body's protein store is at a low level.

Gjessing's points, said Dr. Stokes, have been tested at West Park Hospital on two cases: one a typical periodic catatonia-stupor; the other a patient with symptoms resembling but not strictly conforming with periodic catatonia, who served as a control. Observations were carefully recorded with the aid of specially trained nurses. Focal sepsis was eliminated, and all drugs prohibited, except three cigarettes a day. A uniform fluid diet was given in precise quantities, the calorie allowance being constant throughout. Vitamins were given in tablet form. The fæces were marked weekly by charcoal biscuit and Kjeldahl nitrogen estimations carried out on all food, urine and stools in duplicate. Rectal temperatures and two-minute pulse records were taken before meals and the stripped weight twice a week. The mental state was charted daily. The nitrogen figures were corrected for loss in sweat, hair and semen, for incomplete drainage from feeding and collecting vessels, and for the vitamin tablets. Four experimental periods were devised: in the first the diet consisted of fresh milk and eggs; in the second Antuitrin G was added; in the third the diet was a high-protein one based on dried milk; and in the fourth it was a low-protein one, also based on dried milk. The nitrogen balance reflected the fluctuation of the body's total nitrogen store, the size of which was unknown. During the first period the case of periodic catatonia showed a definite regular phasic swing in the nitrogen-balance

Digitized by Google

curve, with peaks almost constantly every 40 days; the body-weight rose steadily and there was no appreciable loss of weight during the negative nitrogen phases. Temperature and pulse-rate rose with the negative balance, during which the stupors mainly appeared, but two stupors ended and a third began in a time of positive balance. The control case showed a consistent negative balance with a steady fall in weight, unaffected by a phase of great excitement. The temperature remained low, as did the pulse-rate, although it was uneven. This experiment therefore tended to confirm Gjessing's hypothesis that a swing in the nitrogen balance is primary. Antuitrin G was given to case 1 in a period of nitrogen excretion and a considerable protein anabolic effect was obtained over a hundred days, the idea being to reverse the effect obtained by Gjessing with thyroxine. The protein anabolism, however, occurred in both cases, after a considerable time-lag, and was perhaps due rather to the change in diet produced by summer milk, though that would not explain the periods of nitrogen retention in the control case. At any rate, the results failed to confirm Gjessing's hypothesis that increasing the protein shortened the quiescent interval and vice versa. The high protein diet caused a high positive balance in case 1. The stupor and pulse and temperature changes were divorced from nitrogen excretion. The ability of the body to store protein was good and when its rate was rapid the stupors continued regularly. This again conflicted with Gjessing's hypothesis. Return to the ordinary ward dietary had no effect on the stupors at all, although the weight dropped two stone. Intervention in protein feeding, therefore, did not affect the mental disorder in this case. The association of mental disturbance with negative nitrogen balance, Dr. Stokes concludes, needs explanation; it does not seem to be directly causative.

Dr. S. W. HARDWICK said that no specific disorder in the endocrine glands has been found in schizophrenia though there have been indications suggesting thyroid hypofunction. The empirical administration of thyroid has yielded favourable results, and the substance is usually well tolerated. Partial thyroidectomy has had success. Gjessing studied a small group in which the thyroid deficiency might be specific. In their "normal" phase the picture suggests hypothyroidism while during an attack it resembles hyperthyroidism, with raised basal metabolic rate, whether the disturbance is excitement or stupor. The electrocardiogram resembles that of myxœdema: a flat T1 wave in the normal phase of a type-A case and in the abnormal phase of a type-C case. The impedance angle, however, makes the relationship doubtful. Gjessing used thyroid to counteract a toxic substance produced during nitrogen storage and combined thyroxine with a low-protein diet. At West Park some female patients have been given thyroid extract with a low-protein diet, and clinical observations have been made. The first patient began stuporose, became excited while being given "step-ladder" thyroid doses and then relapsed on the cessation of thyroid treatment. Two other patients became "normal" from stupor. Their weight increased at the same time. Thyroid seems to fail after a relapse. In some cases thyroid seems to be of no benefit. The cases represented a highly selected group, to conform with Gjessing's types. The failure of thyroid treatment may be due to low tolerance, faulty timing, or to the fact that Gjessing's hypothesis is an over-simplification. Further work is needed. The indications for thyroid therapy are a definite rhythmic periodic catatonia, with corresponding variations in pulse, temperature and blood-pressure, and with a good tolerance to thyroid. Relapses to Cardiazol treatment may sometimes be averted by giving thyroid.

The PRESIDENT wondered if the observations could be made even more objective. The periodicity in these cases is very remarkable and is not wholly explained by Gjessing's interesting toxin theory.

Dr. JOHN BRANDER thought that the most important problem is whence the periodicity? Manic-depressive phases may have a schizoid quality and justify a diagnosis of recurrent schizophrenia. The essential thing to find is the cause of the underlying physical phases. Is there a periodicity of nitrogen metabolism in normal people? And are our moods a result of it?

Dr. T. RUSSELL FRASER said that periodicity and response to thyroid are the outstanding features of the type of case under discussion. In Addison's disease the attacks of acute adrenal failure can be influenced by thyroid. The gain in weight is, however, in contrast with the usual results of thyroid treatment.

Dr. STOKES, in reply, mentioned that Gjessing had the assistance of a seismologist, who devised an instrument for precisely measuring the movements of a bed, thus making the observations of the patient highly objective.

Reviews of Books

Lectures on War Neuroses

By T. A. Ross, M.D. Edin., F.R.C.P. London: Edward Arnold and Co. Pp. 116. 6s.

IT is fortunate that Dr. Ross was able to complete this admirable little book before his sudden death in March of this year. It contains the substance of four lectures delivered to postgraduates during 1940. His aim was to help battalion M.O.'s and general practitioners to deal with patients suffering from the effects of shock or strain in war-time. The ideas are therefore expressed simply. "Too much has been written," he says in the preface, "to frighten the general practitioner off these patients, many of whom can be cured or greatly relieved by the ordinary doctor." Dr. Ross's technique is in the main the so-called method of persuasion, based on the writings of Dejerine and Dubois—a method, according to Diethelm, used almost exclusively by those general practitioners in America who try to treat the neuroses. In his preliminary chapter Ross describes normal and pathological fear-reactions and their mechanisms. He believes that poor material could be excluded from the fighting forces if medical boards were allowed access to panel records. In doubtful cases a psychiatrist should be consulted. A battalion M.O. has a chance to help in maintaining morale and to prevent breakdowns, as evidence given to the shell-shock commission after the last war showed. When acute neuroses develop in soldiers, Ross shows that their spread from person to person by suggestion can be prevented. Treatment of such cases consists at first in complete rest with or without continuous sleep; hysterical conversion symptoms are removed with ease, thanks to the highly suggestible state of these patients. He has also outlined the principles of treatment of the more chronic types of neurosis, but points out that some of these are likely to require expert supervision. The book, written in Dr. Ross's characteristically easy and lively style, contains much of value to doctors, whether civilian or in the forces.

The Medical Aspects of Boxing

By E. JOKL, M.D., head of department of physical education, Witwatersrand Technical College, Johannesburg. Pretoria: J. L. Van Schaik. Pp. 251.

Dr. Jokl remarks that though, during the last few decades, physical training and sport have become important educational and recreational activities, "the medical profession has scarcely begun the study of the many 'specific' clinical problems which have arisen with this development." He describes the medical aspects of boxing, a very topical subject indeed both because of the wide interest it excites and its tendency to produce head injuries. He draws from his own experience, from the medical literature, and from fiction and newspapers. Unfortunately, his presentation of material is neither critical nor systematic. The reader learns innumerable more or less interesting facts, but he will often find it difficult to see which the author regards as important and well established. Several pages are given to one case of paralysis of the anterior serratus muscle, and the traumatic genesis of brain tumours has a chapter of its own; injuries to the eye, on the other hand, are not mentioned, and fundamental problems such as the physiology of concussion, disturbances of consciousness, and even "punchdrunkenness" are not exhaustively dealt with. The critical reader will not find it easy to form an opinion about the facts presented nor will he easily learn from the conclusion—which abounds in new quotations—what the author's attitude really is. There is only a footnote to guide him: there Dr. Jokl suggests the immediate exclusion of boxing from the physical-training programme of the armed forces. The book contains a good bibliography which will be useful to any body who wants to study the subject systematically.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, JUNE 14, 1941

WAR AND INFECTIOUS DISEASE

HISTORY has justified David's choice of three days' pestilence rather than three months' defeat in battle as punishment for his pioneer work in vital statistics. Had he chosen three months' war he would have had more than three days' pestilence. Even in 1914–18, when more combatants were slain by enemy action than by disease, those camp-followers of armies, typhus and dysentery, did fearful execution upon the civilian populations of eastern Europe and continued to do so long after fighting ceased. It may be doubted whether the volume of human misery in Europe has yet approached the full tide of 1916–20. Miss CLARA E. COUNCELL of the United States Public Health Service, in an account [1] of war and infectious disease from ancient times has summarised the scanty data of the present war. In Europe, both enemy and enemy-occupied countries record large increases of cerebrospinal fever. Germany had 1826 notifications in 1938 and 5046 in 1939. Hungary had an average of 52 from 1921 to 1928 and 395 in 1939. Yugoslavia had 731 cases in 1939 compared with an annual 85–155 in the previous twelve years. Bulgaria had fewer than 50 annually from 1934 to 1936 and 669 in 1939. Typhus is said to be increasing but no precise data are available. It is said that an outbreak of dysentery "comparable to that of the war of 1914–18" occurred in the German Army during the Polish campaign. Notifications of typhoid and paratyphoid showed no striking increase in 1939 except in Finland where they increased from 699 in 1938 to 1048 in 1939. Influenza was widespread in the winter of 1939–40 but not virulent. It is unnecessary to summarise English experience. We may conclude that, as in 1914–18, the regions of weakest sanitation (the eastern and south-eastern European states where ordinary standards of living are low and peace-time sanitary defences incomplete) have been the starting-points of epidemics, while the rest of the embattled area holds firm. How long this will continue must be matter for conjecture. When the standard of living, in terms of food, warmth and cleanliness, has fallen below the level accepted by, say, the Russian peasantry of peace-time, great epidemics are inevitable. But the experience of Germany in the last years of the 1914–18 war and the immediately succeeding years has shown that—given a habit of obedience and a tradition of hygienic order—great lowering of standards of living, military collapse and even civil disturbances do not inevitably breed pestilence. Mortality from tuberculosis did increase greatly, but Germany was never ravaged by typhus or dysentery.

A fundamental difference between this war and the last is, of course, the scale of aerial bombardment. In the belligerent countries many urban populations have been dispersed and this process will presumably continue. In our own experience the intermingling of "salted" and "unsalted" juvenile populations has proved less disastrous than had been expected. It is as obvious on epidemiological as on military grounds that the resident population of industrial cities should be reduced to the minimum necessary to carry on essential duties, especially in those smaller towns where alternative public-utility services are not available. The epidemiological effectiveness of dispersal naturally depends on the provision of adequate accommodation, catering and essential health services in the reception areas. If these are to be satisfactory some measure of permanence must be secured. It is futile to organise accommodation for, say, a thousand families dispersed over many square miles of suburban or semi-rural territory if that accommodation is not used or used capriciously. Miss Councell quotes an estimate that by January, 1940, 87% of our evacuees had returned home; this may be an exaggeration but how great the drift back was we all know. No doubt mistakes were made by both central and local authorities, but it remains fundamentally true that our national lack of discipline, epidemiologically speaking as well as in some other respects, makes for inefficiency in time of war. Perhaps our national propaganda is at fault; perhaps there is too much tendency to suggest, or half suggest, that if people will but stick it out for a few weeks or months, this or that crisis will be passed. Perhaps it would be wiser to speak plainly not of months but years. The most hopeful way of guarding against epidemics is an orderly dispersal through a prepared territory; tumultuous flights from blitzed towns followed by tumultuous returns are the best preparations for epidemics. No doubt this implies compulsion of a drastic severity, and some will call it a step towards Nazidom. It means, really and not only rhetorically, thinking of industrial cities as in the battle line and essential factory workers as fighting soldiers. In a war of years, the families of these soldiers are necessary to their fighting efficiency and for them the comfort of the unserviceable should be sacrificed. Safety against bombing cannot be secured anywhere, but danger decreases rapidly as one passes from the centre to the periphery of a target area, and much could be done to organise life in the outer suburbs of industrial cities. It might well be that, in the changed world which will arise when barbarism has been quelled, a redistribution effected on military and epidemiological grounds will be the beginning of a new and better social order. Slums may disappear at last and CHRISTOPHER WREN'S dream of a new London may be realised.

1. *Publ. Hlth Rep. Wash.* March 21, 1941, p. 547.

SULPHONAMIDE RASHES

IN the calmer atmosphere now beginning to prevail over the topic of sulphonamide therapy there is opportunity to study side-effects which so far have received scant attention. Cutaneous rashes are often, and conjunctival eruptions sometimes, seen; they are not usually serious but there is still plenty to learn about them. In Great Britain the general experience has been that eruptions are rather commoner with sulphapyridine than with sulphanilamide, though workers in the United States report the converse. Sulphathiazole causes cutaneous reactions more commonly than other sulphonamides. LONG, in America, and MELTON here have noted that it may produce conjunctivitis, and also nodular lesions in the skin resembling erythema nodosum. VOLINI and his colleagues [1] have now undertaken a

1. Volini, I. F., Levitt, R. O. and O'Neil, H. B. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* March 8, 1941, p. 938.

Digitized by Google

critical survey of 7 sulphathiazole rashes which they have seen and of the cases reported by others. They agree that rashes and conjunctivitis in sulphathiazole therapy are common—in fact probably commoner than nausea and drug fever. Besides mimicking erythema nodosum the rashes may be urticarial, erythematous, morbilliform, maculopapular and purpuric; but the nodular lesion is the most common, probably being the advanced stage of a toxic eruption from long-continued medication. In their experience it has been associated with death from the primary disease in a high percentage of cases. Over here the nodular type of rash does not seem to have this grave significance, even in cases needing the high total dosage which VOLINI and his co-workers consider to be more relevant than the sulphathiazole concentration in the blood. Microscopically, the nodular lesions show hyperkeratosis with an almost complete absence of the keratohyaline layer of epithelial cells. Moderate intra-epithelial œdema is present in the granular layer with elongation of the nuclei perpendicular to the surface of the skin both there and in the stratum germinativum. The papillary layer of the dermis is œdematous and contains a fine fibrillary network; the reticular layer is unchanged. Other sulphonamide rashes are not peculiar to any particular compound. They are often morbilliform in character, but may be scarlatiniform, rubelliform, erysipeloid, urticarial, or even occasionally petechial or purpuric. They may be local or general; though usually mild, severe cases with extensive exfoliation have been reported. A sulphonamide rash is commonly accompanied by fever and general malaise, and the rise in temperature may precede its appearance, though some cases are apyrexial throughout. The blood picture shows no constant changes but there may be eosinophilia. The rash is most commonly seen at the end of about seven days' treatment, but the period is variable and rashes can appear even within a few hours of the beginning of therapy.

No single theory has so far explained the various forms of sulphonamide dermatitis but it seems that drug retention, sensitisation, liberation of toxins and the appearance of photosensitising agents can all play a part in different cases. In some patients there is a relationship between exposure to the sun and the development of skin rashes, and experience shows that sunlight treatment of any kind is contra-indicated during chemotherapy. Sulphonamide rashes arising through photosensitivity are often accompanied by an increased excretion of porphyrins in the urine and fæces, a condition also seen among subjects of acute microbic disease. REMINGTON and HEMMINGS [2] pointed out that the porphyrins associated with sulphanilamide medication, in the human subject and in rats, were coproporphyrin III and coproporphyrin I in the urine and the same two pigments in the fæces; in rats, the proportion of coproporphyrin I was greater. The series III pigments are less active as photosensitisers than their series I analogues, and thus the rarity of severe photosensitisation in patients exhibiting high-grade sulphanilamide porphyrinuria becomes explicable. But the proportion of series-I to series-III pigment formed may vary in different people and this may bear some relation to sulphanilamide idiosyncrasy, particularly dermatitis. The symptoms of acute porphyrinuria to some extent resemble those produced by toxic doses of sulphanilamide. Despite their findings these workers admit the possibility that a form of drug dermatitis may occasionally develop which is not a result of photosensitisation in the usually accepted sense. EIDINOW [3] conducted an investigation on 22 patients who were given various sulphonamides in daily dosages of 3 g. up to a total of 30 g., and submitted to different exposures of ultraviolet light without ill effects. The diseases from which they suffered do not seem to have been comparable to microbic infections, nor was the dosage of the same order, so that it might be unwise to accept outright EIDINOW'S conclusion that sulphonamide medication does not increase photosensitivity.

The differential diagnosis of skin rashes due to sulphonamides is not as a rule difficult but they may be confused with the common exanthemata, especially in children with acute respiratory-tract infections, and it is noteworthy that drug rash and drug pyrexia may be accompanied by adenitis. When the rash is morbilliform, Koplik's spots should be sought; they may be present in measles even after the true rash has appeared. Mild skin eruptions generally fade, even while the drug is still being given, if a detergent is applied locally; but unless the illness is grave enough to make continued chemotherapy essential it is best to withdraw the drug and give plenty of fluids to hasten elimination. Nicotinic acid seems to cause many of these eruptions to subside, and has a specific action in the so-called pellagroid syndrome in which dermatitis begins as photosensitivity and is associated with porphyrinuria and stomatitis. Cutaneous manifestations of sulphonamide intolerance are rarely significant but their possible association with some graver form of toxic reaction—for example, in the hæmopoietic system—makes a blood examination necessary. Once a patient has developed a sulphonamide rash, treatment with sulphonamides in a subsequent illness should be undertaken with caution because he may have become sensitised; in such a case a positive reaction might be obtained with a patch or scratch test, or after a small dose administered by mouth.

RESPONSIBILITY IN A MUNICIPAL HOSPITAL

THE annual report of the London and Counties Medical Protection Society mentions the successful determination of a point of some interest to practitioners on the staff of a municipal hospital. A surgeon and anæsthetist took part in an operation for the removal of a child's tonsils. By an unfortunate accident the patient's cheek was burned and a scar was left. Damages having been claimed against the two practitioners, negotiations began with a view to a possible settlement of the claim. These broke down and a writ was issued. Six months, however, had elapsed between the date of the accident and the date of the writ. If the practitioners were within the Public Authorities Protection Act of 1893, then the action for negligence could not be instituted unless within the statutory six months' time-limit. This question of law was isolated for preliminary decision.

The statute of 1893 was passed to standardise various outstanding enactments which protected

2. Rimington, C. and Hemmings, A. W. *Lancet*, 1938, **1**, 770.

3. Eidinow, A. *Brit. J. phys. Med.* 1939, **2**, 150.

Digitized by Google

persons in respect of "any act done in pursuance or execution or intended execution of any Act of Parliament or of any public duty or authority or in respect of any alleged neglect or default in the execution of any such Act, duty or authority." Here was a local authority with statutory and public powers and duties in respect of the provision and maintenance of its hospital. If the defendant practitioners, being members of the hospital staff, were executing the public duty or authority conferred upon the municipal council by law, the action would not lie unless begun within six months of the accident. If on the other hand the practitioners were acting as "independent contractors" and not as officers of a public body, they would not have the protection of the statute. The distinction can be illustrated by two cases in the text-books. In Greenwell *v.* Howell (1900) officials of a county council, under instructions from their council, drove along a disputed right of way in order to enable the question of the public right to be raised. They were held to be within the protection of the Act. In Salisbury *v.* Gould (1904) a doctor in private practice gave the statutory notification to the local medical officer of health that a patient was suffering from smallpox. He was held not to be performing a public duty. It has long been recognised as law that servants or agents carrying out a public duty on behalf of a public body have the same right to protection as the public body itself, but the particular circumstances of members of the staff of a municipal hospital do not seem to have been the subject of specific decision until the recent case under discussion.

The judge held that the operating surgeon and the anæsthetist were exercising the public authority conferred on the municipal council and were entitled to the same protection as the council. He dismissed the patient's claim with costs. This satisfactory result is a typical instance of the good service which a defence society, well advised and alert to raise a point of principle where the facts justify it, can render not only to its members but also to the profession as a whole.

Annotations

PUNCH WITH CARE

IN a book reviewed on another page Dr. Jokl urges that boxing is so dangerous that it should immediately be eliminated from the training programme of the armed forces. None of the cases of abdominal injury in his collection was in fact due to boxing. Of the two cases of injury to the heart the serious one occurred in a man who took part in a fight in spite of a temperature of 101° F. He quotes a writer who says kidney punches are often followed by hæmaturia, but he does not mention any personal observations. A few cases of peripheral-nerve lesion and of facial weakness of more or less permanent nature are the only injuries to the peripheral nervous system found. One case of hæmoptysis, one of pulmonary tuberculosis "precipitated" by boxing and a few minor bony lesions exhaust the author's list of "peripheral" injuries. More serious is the list of 36 cases who died of intracranial hæmorrhage during or as an immediate consequence of fights. Considering that this report covers the whole world literature, and that fatal cases hardly ever escape public attention, this number is probably not large, as sport accidents go, particularly when compared with fatal accidents in motor cycling or racing. There is, however, that specific problem of boxing, "punchdrunkenness"—the permanent damage due to repeated cerebral injury. This problem is more complicated than one would think from reading Jokl's book. There is no evidence to show, and some reason for disbelieving, that punchdrunkenness can be produced by one or two knockout blows. It is much more likely that continuous hammering, too frequent fights, fighting against heavier or otherwise superior opponents and continued fighting in a "groggy" state are responsible for traumatic encephalopathy. There is also evidence that a considerable proportion of punchdrunk boxers are defectives to begin with.[1] The incidence of punchdrunkenness varies with the social status of the boxer; amateurs are rarely affected, good professionals only after a long career if at all; cheap professionals and paid sparring partners are most liable.[2] The social and economic pressure on these poor "chopping blocks" which makes them go on fighting in spite of all warnings is the main cause of punchdrunkenness. Occasionally amateurs, driven by ambition or vanity, fail to stop while there is still time; Jokl may know of such cases, though he does not quote any. But he will also know of students who sensibly change to another form of exercise before the headache after the first blow is over.

Some like or dislike pugilism for moral and æsthetic reasons; these are not a medical concern. But all who have medical charge of a body of young men in the Forces or elsewhere should know the special dangers of the sport. More than initial or periodic percussion of the chest is required to judge fitness of a man for boxing; repeated neuropsychiatric examinations must be made to find early warning symptoms, and the medical officer should have authority to stop individual contests as well as to forbid a man to box. This should make it possible to prevent permanent damage, though not, of course, all accidents. The total exclusion of so popular a sport could only be advocated on incontrovertible medical evidence; and such evidence has not yet been put forward. But it might be wise to forbid it to special categories of men, such as air pilots, who need all the mental alertness and neuromuscular coördination they can get.

BY, WITH OR FROM WOMEN

THE war services committee of the American Medical Women's Association had barely got into its stride when the armistice was signed, and the years after 1918 gave them a bigger chance than the war itself. Their fine record shows how intelligently they rose to it. Under the name of American Women's Hospitals they have helped to set up and maintain 73 hospitals and over 300 clinics in needy countries all over the world—in Albania, Armenia, China, Turkey, Greece and elsewhere. They have also endowed beds—including one to the memory of Dr. Elizabeth Blackwell at the Royal Free Hospital—and paid the salaries of women physicians to work among refugees of China. Now Britain is at war again and the A.W.H. is once more ready to help. Last July their president, Dr. Esther Lovejoy, offered the Medical Women's Federation a monthly contribution for the relief of civilians in our bombed areas. Since then they have sent over £3000—a monthly average of over 10,000 dollars—and the executive committee of the federation give a good account of their stewardship in their *Quarterly Review*.[3] They have sent help to many districts of London, to Belfast, Birmingham, Bristol, Cardiff, Coventry, Glasgow, Hull, Liverpool, Manchester, Plymouth, Portsmouth, Sheffield, Southampton, and Swansea, and they have clothed evacuated children at Cheltenham. Medical work has had first claim on the fund, but patients who have lost everything when their homes were bombed have been helped. One maternity hospital, for instance, divided its share between its actual medical work and parcels of clothing for the mothers with an

1. Jokl, E. and Guttmann, E. *Münch. med. Wschr.* 1933, **80**, 560.
2. Winterstein, C. E. *Lancet*, 1937, **2**, 719.
3. April, 1941, p. 38.

Digitized by Google

occasional gift of a cot or pram as a special "help-you-on-your-way" present from the U.S.A. Blankets were bought for a large hospital in the provinces which was reopening after receiving several direct hits. A medical mobile unit staffed by a medical woman and trained nurses which works in East London has received a grant. The personal belongings and medical equipment of district nurses who have been bombed out have been replaced. In a hard-hit area medical women have been able to send away some of their patients for a short convalescence as the guests of the A.W.H. Crippled children from an orphanage and the blinded have also been cared for. American medical women are giving us practical help when we need it, and we know we can also rely on their sympathy and coöperation in the tasks of reconstruction that lie ahead.

TREATMENT OF TETANUS

Vener and Bower report[1] a fatality of only 29% in a series of 100 cases of tetanus. Excluding 12 patients who died within 24 hours of admission to hospital the net fatality of the remainder was only 19%. These patients were all treated according to a set plan. As soon after admission as possible a test for serum sensitivity was done and sedatives—chloral hydrate, gr. 10–30, by mouth, or the same amount with an equal dose of calcium bromide per rectum—were given. If necessary these doses were repeated and occasionally phenobarbital, gr. 3–5, was injected intravenously in addition; but deep narcosis was avoided. No further treatment was given for an hour, when the lesion was infiltrated with procaine hydrochloride and 20,000 units of tetanus antitoxin was injected round it; a further 60,000 units was injected intramuscularly, girdling the affected limb with a view of preventing the progress of toxin along nerve trunks. An hour later the wound was excised thoroughly, or incised widely, the excision being kept within the area encircled by the antitoxin. In some cases if a finger or toe was involved it was amputated. Hot compresses of potassium permanganate were then applied to the wound. Five hours after admission 20,000 units of antitoxin was injected cisternally by gravity. After this the temperature often rose, sometimes to 106° F. but usually subsided again in about ten hours; when it had fallen to 102° F. 40,000 units was given intravenously by gravity in 300–500 c.cm. of normal saline, precautions against serum sensitivity being observed during this injection. Two hours after the intravenous serum gr. 15 of hexamine was given intravenously. Vener and Bower suggest that this drug may produce an effect by increasing the permeability of the choroid plexus to antitoxin, by its antiseptic action, by altering the colloids of the nerve-cells, or by some direct but unexplained action on tetanus toxin. In most cases, an hour after the injection of hexamine a further 20,000 units of antitoxin was given intravenously in normal saline as before, and twelve hours later a final 40,000 units was given intramuscularly; in some cases the second intravenous dose was not given but the final intramuscular dose was increased to 60,000 units. A second injection of hexamine was given twelve hours after the second intramuscular dose of antitoxin. Subsequently four injections of 1500 units of antitoxin were given at intervals of four or five days to keep the patient desensitised. No patient in this series received more than 230,000 units. The features of this regime which may have led to the striking reduction in the fatality are the infiltration of the wound with antitoxin and the surgical technique employed, the intracisternal antitoxin, and the use of hexamine. It is a pity that Vener and Bower do not give more clinical details of their cases, particularly in regard to length of the incubation period, the time after onset, and the duration of the reflex spasms; and it would have been as well to state whether any of the cases had previously received prophylactic antitoxin and whether the dosage is expressed in American or international units. Tetanus is such a variable disease that the value of any new method of treatment cannot be assessed without full data.

1. Vener, H. L. and Bower, A. G. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* April 12, 1941, p. 1627.

CANADIAN BLOOD-SERUM

EXPERIENCE in the present war[1] has proved the value of blood derivatives, serum and plasma, in the treatment of traumatic shock. Since no satisfactory evidence is available which demonstrates any difference in the efficiency of serum, whether dried or fluid, and plasma it is probable that in the future their supply will be dictated by practical considerations. Plasma has one great advantage: it can be prepared from stored blood that is too old for longer storage. In areas therefore where it is essential to maintain adequate blood banks, plasma will be the blood derivative of choice for at least a large part of the reserve stock. On the other hand, plasma has proved on the whole less easy to handle in bulk than fluid serum. Fluid serum does not clot and is not easily infected; plasma clots both on filtration, unless great care is taken, and on prolonged storage; it is also not so easy to keep sterile. When donors are bled to make derivatives and not for purposes of blood storage, it is likely then that fluid serum will be prepared rather than plasma. Dried serum is the ideal form in which to transport transfusion fluid; it can be kept at any temperature and is stored in small space. Its preparation is a complex matter and, when transport and storage present no difficulties as in this country, it is clearly more economical to use the fluid form. Earlier reports from the U.S.A., suggesting that serum gives rise to unpleasant reactions which are not found with plasma, have not been substantiated here by experience gained since the outbreak of war. In this country all serum, whether fluid or in process of drying, is passed through Seitz filters, which is not the practice in the States. This precaution may account for the difference in results. The Canadian Government has been distributing blood-serum for some time to Canadian forces in this country. They have now generously offered to extend this service to air-raid casualties here. The serum is prepared from the blood of voluntary donors at Toronto University in a laboratory equipped and financed by the government. The practical considerations we have set out make it clear why serum has been chosen rather than plasma and 500 bottles, each containing enough serum for one administration, are to be sent to the National Institute for Medical Research in London. This increase in supplies will be welcomed by the transfusion service, on which ever-growing demands are being made.

NEGLECTED OPPORTUNITY

"Considerations of humanity, of national safety and true economy plead for some immediate effort to check rheumatic disease."—A Plan for National Action.[2]

THE quotation is from the outline of a considered scheme put out by the Empire Rheumatism Council in which the high percentage of cure or relief achieved by the Royal National Hospital for Rheumatic Diseases at Bath receives honourable mention, and it is distressing to learn that not only is this hospital experiencing financial difficulties in common with other voluntary hospitals but that throughout the whole of last year it was not being utilised to its full capacity. The hospital, which has recently celebrated its 200th year of service, treats as inpatients cases of rheumatism, gout, and the like, as well as patients requiring physiotherapy. It has 156 beds. Until August, 1939, its normal complement

1. Cf. Vaughan, J. and Brown, H. *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* 1941, 34, 266; Whitby, L. E. H. *Ibid*, p. 258.
2. See *Lancet*, April 5, 1941, p. 457.

Digitized by Google

of beds was fully occupied and there was a long waiting-list. The Ministry of Health then decided that in emergency the hospital would be used by them and expanded to 323 beds, the extra bedding and equipment being supplied. In September, 1939, on the outbreak of war, all rheumatic patients except 39 were sent home and 41 patients were received from other hospitals. These patients gradually left and the hospital remained largely empty. In December, 1939, the hospital was authorised to fill up to its usual complement and was released from liability for expansion under the E.M.S. scheme, subject however to being taken over at a week's notice. But it proved difficult to fill up again. In the first place the regional officer of the Ministry of Health ruled that E.M.S. rheumatic cases requiring treatment for longer than 14 days must be sent or transferred to the Royal Devonshire Hospital at Buxton. Such a ruling deprived rheumatic cases in the south-western area of the adequate treatment available at Bath, for obviously a period of 14 days is quite insufficient to deal with cases of rheumatism. The embargo was not lifted until October, 1940, but this proved of small help since Bath is omitted from the list of centres established by the Ministry of Health for the treatment of arthritis and rheumatism. Consequently many cases that could be transferred to Bath from E.M.S. hospitals in the south, south-west and west for special rheumatic treatment or physiotherapy are required to go further afield. Representations to the regional officer by the hospital authorities have had little effect. (In practice, however, a small number get transferred to Bath from local hospitals because a particular doctor is aware that his patient will be admitted, and retained.) There must be numbers of cases with war injuries requiring inpatient treatment with physiotherapy, and more use could be made of the hospital in this direction. In the second place the unawareness of the facilities available may largely account for the falling off in civilian cases. With the present shifting conditions of medical practice, doctors who previously sent their cases to the hospital are now elsewhere and those who have taken their place may not be aware of the facilities. Whatever the explanation the fact is that during the first four months of 1941 the average of occupied beds was only 111, and there is no shadow of doubt that the empty beds imply suffering and disability left unrelieved.

SILAGE

A YEAR ago we were looking forward to a great increase in silage-making, provided rain fell at the appropriate time. The hope—hardly ever unreasonable in England—was disappointed. But though dry weather in the autumn limited the amount of surplus grass, enough was available in some districts to give practice and confidence in the use of the silo. Failures have been few, and some were due to attempts to ensile the wrong sort of material; they have served to correct the impression that ensiling can turn rubbish into sound stock food. Silage is of two different types, depending on the material from which it is made. Protein-rich silage, made from young leafy grass by the addition of molasses, can replace imported cattle-cake, and is thus specially valuable just now. Other types of silage, made from arable-land crops or from grass cut at a later stage of growth, can only be substitutes for hay. They should not be despised, however; weather permitting, it is better to make hay of this older herbage, but if the weather is bad the grass can be saved by ensilage. Protein-rich silage and hay are not competitive but complementary; they are made at different seasons and stages of growth of the grass, and for winter feeding protein in the silage is necessary to balance carbohydrates in the hay. Those who were dubious about making protein-rich silage have been convinced of its feeding value during the winter. Stock took to it readily and soon showed a preference for it. Cows developed "bloom" on their coats and colour in their milk which are normally found only in animals on summer grass. We drew attention [1] to the importance of making this high quality silage last July, and the need is now greater than it was then. The Government aims to produce as much food as possible for direct human consumption, and stock—other than dairy cows—must be considerably reduced. Even the dairy farmer has to contribute his share of land to the ploughing-up campaign. This means that he will have to make the best possible use of his decreased acreage of grass. The growth of grass is fundamentally affected by the weather, particularly by rainfall, but much can be done by skilful manuring and management to make two blades of grass grow where only one grew before. Provided there is sufficient other nutriment in the soil, nitrogenous fertilisers will hasten the growth and increase the grass yield with little or no detriment to the pasture. Fortunately, good supplies of such fertilisers are available. Many farmers have planned ahead what sizes of silos will best suit their needs, and have decided which fields are to be cut for hay and which for silage. Others are waiting to cut odd corners and bits of surplus grass left by grazing stock. Others are hoping for ample rain after their hay is cut and stacked, so that the aftermath may be ensiled to give protein-rich material.

Portable silos are available and skilled advisers in every district are anxious to help with any difficulties that may arise; but the chief difficulty may be with the rain supply, for if that is uncoöperative again there will be no surplus grass.

WOMEN WORKERS AND BROKEN TIME

WOMEN in industry consistently show a higher sick-rate than men. Dr. Margaret Dobbie-Bateman, who drew attention to this fact at a meeting of the Association of Industrial Medical Officers on May 17, added that the gynæcological sick-rate was not high, and that no special consideration was needed by women at the menses. This has not been universal experience. Miller has calculated [2] that in Canada 9000 working days are lost yearly by women owing to menstrual troubles. Other speakers at the meeting agreed that dysmenorrhœa was a common source of short-period broken time. Possibly varying popular standards account for difference in experience among factory medical officers. There is a widespread belief among elderly and middle-aged women that dysmenorrhœa is natural and inevitable; a belief which finds no counterpart among younger women who have been accustomed to play games during menstruation and to expect no discomfort from a natural function. The greatest time loss in industry from dysmenorrhœa is found among sedentary workers, and physical exercises, performed regularly, help to prevent it. Dr. Sybil Horner noted that a rest-room under the care of a simple-minded untrained attendant appears to be an invitation to enjoy dysmenorrhœa for some hours with a cup of tea, at even fortnightly intervals. She suggested that rest-rooms should rather be called "recovery rooms" and that the time for which workers should be allowed to use them should be limited. Dr. R. E. Lane had prevented abuse of his rest-room by insisting that workers using it should clock out at the end of an hour, if they were not fit for work by that time. A less arbitrary line can be drawn when the rest-room is under the care of a doctor or nurse who can assess the patient's condition. Pregnancy is not regarded as a bar to employment though Dr. Alice Swanston advised against taking on pregnant women as beginners. She noted a striking difference between the young muscular women who can do a man's job and keep it up all day and elderly matrons with flabby abdominal muscles and a tendency to palpitations.

1. *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 74.
2. Miller, N. F. *Canad. med. Ass. J.* 1940, **42**, 349; and see *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 492.

Digitized by Google

These older women cannot stand as well as men and long hours predispose them to flat-feet, varicose veins and menorrhagia. Shoes were criticised; factory workers, like nurses, are not always sensible in their choice it seems. There appears to be a good case for providing a special type of protective shoe for women in industry and this might well eliminate the greater part of minor ailments of the feet as well as others due to faulty posture and fatigue.

Hours of work for women are now being stabilised at two ten-hour shifts for 5½ days a week or three eight-hour shifts for 6 days. Last summer women were working an 84-hour week; Miss F. I. Taylor, deputy chief inspector of factories said (as she must so often have had to say) that long hours were a cause of absenteeism. Women who are trying to run a home as well as respond to the demands of industry cannot work a seven-day week; the needs of their family make it impossible. Absenteeism may amount to as much as a third of the strength on Saturday mornings and many women take a day or a night off regularly each week to put their houses in order and do the week-end shopping. Communal restaurants are needed, and needed badly, if this large body of workers is to go on serving the national need.

IMPENDING DRUG LEGISLATION

THE bill to repeal the medicine stamp duties and at the same time to "maintain a fair balance between the interests of pharmacists and of other vendors" will aim at a limited measure of control over the sale of proprietary medicines; and also at removing from the Pharmacy and Poisons Act, 1933, the "flaw" by which the sale of drugs was unintentionally disallowed in the grocery departments of coöperative societies.[1] Thus the prospects are that Mr. Ernest Brown will introduce a sort of omnibus bill: to correct errata in legislation enacted as far back as the eighteenth century and as recently as eight years ago; and to restrain the owners of proprietaries from doing something which none of the reputable ones are in the habit of doing—that is, from claiming that their specifics will cure diseases which are believed to be incurable by drugs alone. It is now possible to define more precisely the terms of agreement which have been reached between the makers of proprietary articles and the distributors of them; and so to foreshadow provisions in the bill designed to compensate pharmacists for the loss of a privilege long enjoyed by them. It seems that the interested parties have agreed that all shopkeepers should be at liberty to sell such medicines, but that non-proprietary medicines, whether simple or compounded, shall be sold only by pharmacists if the labels on the packages name the complaints for which the drugs are intended. If this became law, a grocer could sell Glauber's salts, or a mixture of rhubarb and soda, provided no indication was given to the purchaser about their medicinal properties; but it would be an offence for the grocer to sell Glauber's salts labelled "aperient" or rhubarb and soda labelled "for stomach ache." Apparently the grocers and other non-pharmaceutical retailers are not averse from the loss of rights implied by this arrangement; probably they expect to make up on the proprietary roundabouts what they will lose on the household-medicine swings. The pharmacists, who as a body perhaps prefer to handle goods of known composition, appear to be satisfied with the compromise, and the manufacturers of proprietary medicines have no cause for discontent since the channels through which they will be able to distribute their products will be unlimited. Yet it seems anomalous that a grocer should be allowed to sell recommended remedies of unknown composition and become liable to penalties by selling recommended remedies of declared composition. The task of the Minister of Health in sponsoring this "non-controversial" bill is not an enviable one.

Clauses for the control of proprietary medicines will make it illegal to advertise medicines for the relief or cure of conditions such as blindness, cancer, consumption, Bright's disease, epilepsy, locomotor ataxy, lupus and paralysis; or to recommend drugs to procure the miscarriage of women or to promote sexual virility in man. Thus reputable proprietary medicine owners stand to lose nothing.

It is too much to ask, at present, that the whole question of the sale of medicines should be overhauled by Parliament, but it might be wise to limit the duration of new legislation, hurriedly enacted, to a date not far exceeding the conclusion of peace. This is no time, as we have said before, for helping the sale of secret remedies.

1. See *Lancet*, April 19, p. 513 and Jan. 25, p. 130.

ON a later page will be found the conclusion of a report of the summer session of the General Medical Council held at the Royal Institute of British Architects. We are glad to learn that the architect who has made a preliminary survey of the council's house at 44, Hallam Street, damaged by enemy action, regards the structure as still sound. If the necessary permissions and priority certificates can be obtained the council may be able to hold the November session under their own roof again.

Dr. ISAAC FROST has been appointed medical secretary to the British Social Hygiene Council in succession to Sir Drummond Shiels, who will however continue to act as medical adviser to the council. Dr. Frost qualified from Bart's in 1921 and took his B.Sc. Lond. with first-class honours in physiology in 1926. He also holds the D.P.M. He has taught biochemistry in Madras, physiology in Birmingham, and has lately served in the L.C.C. mental hospitals department. He has made a special study of homesickness and immigrant psychoses and of epilepsy.

Sir JAMES REID ROBERTS, C.I.E., who has died at Srinagar at the age of eighty, was a distinguished member of the Indian Medical Service in its palmiest days. He spent the whole of his service, after the completion of the necessary short period of military duty, in the political department, and rose steadily to reach the position of administrative medical officer for Central India. Holding the highest surgical qualifications he did much to raise hospital standards in the central states. During his time in India he was a welcome and genial member of medical congresses and before his retirement in 1919 he saw service with the army in Mesopotamia. He will be missed by his many friends and admirers.

E.M.S. FRACTURE DEPARTMENTS.—The Minister of Health has lately reviewed the facilities available for the treatment of fractures in E.M.S. hospitals. He is anxious that all fractures cases should receive the treatment best suited to their needs under the care of experienced surgeons in well-equipped hospitals and he has set out the adaptations he proposes to make in the existing arrangements in circular 2395. The special orthopædic centres which have already been set up will not be altered in any way but in addition three new classes of centres for the treatment of fractures will be established. The first group will be those suitable from their situation for receiving cases requiring treatment for a considerable time. The second group will be fracture departments suitable for the treatment of ambulant patients and those who do not require more than about a week's inpatient treatment. The third group will be fracture clinics providing outpatient treatment by massage and remedial exercises for patients who have been discharged from hospital. Where orthopædic centres and fracture departments are not available within reach of the patient's homes these special clinics will be needed. Lists of the existing orthopædic centres and the two new groups of fracture departments are attached to the circular.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

THE FUTURE OF GENERAL PRACTICE

By Dr. Harry Roberts

Our medical services, like nearly everything else, have been dislocated by the immediate urgencies of the war. All clouds are said to have silver linings; destruction affords opportunity for reconstruction. How, in the light of past experience, can we, after the war, best rearrange our disordered medical services? This question is being asked and tentatively answered in almost every issue of our medical journals, as well as in the lay press and elsewhere. I wish to confine myself to consideration of the position of the general practitioner—the only sort of doctor with whose work I am personally familiar. I am not going to prophesy, to foretell what will happen; but rather to say what, in my opinion, is the future at which we should aim and for which we should hope.

That general practice after the war will not be like pre-war practice is certain. Few of us would wish otherwise. But there is no virtue in mere change; the fire is a poor exchange for the frying-pan. Nor can any simple formula solve the matter. Many doctors and many members of the public seem to think that all will be put right if we substitute for our present system, a system of state doctoring. It is almost certain, and in my opinion to be hoped, that the state will play a much bigger and more general part in the provision and organisation of the medical services than it has done in the past, especially on the financial side. But whether this is to represent an advance or a regression depends entirely on the sort of state doctoring we get. In any case, we shall be wise to cut out all the stereotyped clichés and blessed words, Capitalism, Socialism, Mesopotamia and all the rest of the mares' nests and red herrings that clutter up the road of medico-political reform.

The basic problem of a truly democratic state in this matter of doctoring is to secure for every man, woman and child in the country, in proportion to their several needs and without regard to individual ability to pay for them, the benefits of all the medical skill and knowledge available. Coupled with this problem is that of progressively increasing, by the provision of educational and other facilities, the amount of medical skill and knowledge available.

THOSE WHO MUST OPERATE THE SCHEME

Enthusiastic but uninformed social reformers are very apt, in their zeal for mechanical tidiness, to take little account of the material they propose to reshape. In the carrying out of any work of value, nearly always the most important factors to be taken into account are the technical abilities and goodwill of the men and women entrusted with it. The human reality, to quote Barbusse, is the individual: "Every collective organisation of men must come back to the individual man, be quickened by the individual life, and respect individual autonomy to the fullest possible extent."

It is important to remember that, whatever formal arrangements may be made, whatever may be the basis on which medical services are organised, the community is, at any given time, dependent on the current ability and goodwill of the medical profession. No matter how well a health scheme may look on paper, or how potentially excellent are its results, those results will not materialise unless there is a general and individual will among the doctors that it should and shall succeed. As Lagardelle said many years ago: "The transformation of the world does not depend on a simple change of government." To some extent this principle holds good of every trade, craft and profession, but in the case of the medical profession it is all-important; for medical services cannot be measured as bread is measured, either quantitatively or qualitatively. A scheme that is forced down the throats of the people who have to carry it out against their wishes and against their judgment rarely succeeds.

On the face of it, the problem of effectively organising and distributing in the common interest the medical skill and medical knowledge available does not seem a very difficult one. The practice of medicine, however, is not merely mechanical; it is an art, and consequently depends for its success on the active coöperation of the artist. Some branches of the healing art have so precise, so scientifically based, a technique that competence and incompetence are easily gauged and the emotional factor need not worry the organising statesman. Skilful surgeons, for example, however organised and however paid, are likely in all circumstances—if they operate at all—to operate as well as they can. So with many of the diagnostic and therapeutic techniques which occupy so large a place in modern hospital practice. But it is different with the everyday professional intercourse between doctor and patient. The intimacies of the consulting-room are not quite like anything else in the world. The reciprocity of the relationship is in contrast with the impersonality of the confessional.

There are two fundamental questions which call for answer: Who is to pay the doctor? Is the doctor's prime duty to his patient or to his employer? Throughout medical history, his duty to his patient has been reckoned as absolute. That is why, hitherto, those who could afford to employ a doctor of their own have preferred to do so rather than accept the ministration of a salaried official of the state.

In private practice, the fees charged to the patient have customarily been more or less adapted to his economic status; but all too often the service rendered has been in proportion to the fee charged. If we are to establish our claim to the title of democrats we should receive exactly the same fee in respect of our treatment of rich and poor; and that means that we must be paid by the state, which has the power and the right for communal ends to take money from individuals in proportion to their surplus wealth. In plain words, I believe that the only wise and fair method of paying general practitioners for their services is by capitation fee, uniform throughout the population. Every man should be free to choose a doctor practising within his area and willing to accept him as a patient; and, if dissatisfied with him, to transfer his allegiance to another doctor at the end of any quarter. Make everybody a panel patient, eh? Yes, make everybody a panel patient. I would have it an offence for any panel doctor to accept a private fee for medical work of any kind, but it should be open for any non-panel doctor to practise as a free lance—specialist or otherwise.

At the moment, it is absurd to talk about money in terms of figures. None of us has the least notion of what a pound really means; still less have we a notion of what it will mean when the war ends. I will merely say, therefore, that I think that, with a universal panel service such as I suggest, the capitation fee should, in proportion to other professional fees, be higher than it is at present. I say this the more easily because I shall not be an interested party. By no method other than that I have proposed do I see how we could retain anything like the traditional relation of doctor and patient during the period which is bound to intervene between the transfer from plutocracy and class society to the new democratic society for which so many of our fellows are prepared to sacrifice their lives.

CHAOTIC GROWTH OF THE HEALTH SERVICES

If we agree that a general-practitioner service should be at the disposal of every man, woman and child in the country; and if it is further agreed that (through the general practitioner) hospital and specialist treatment should be made equally available when necessary, how best could this liaison be established? More than twenty years ago, thoroughly sound and practical schemes were provided by the Dawson Committee, and in the report prepared for the Scottish Board of Health by a consultative council of which Sir Donald MacAlister was chairman. There was scarcely a breath of adverse criticism; but not an item of either scheme was acted on. Our medical services—preventive and curative—have grown up anyhow, not as parts of an organic whole but with only casual inter-relation and consequently with great wastage of personnel. The general practitioner or family doctor, the official administrator of preventive medicine, the school doctor and the voluntary or provided hospital have no common currency, no satisfactory instrument of intercommunication, and therefore small coöperative effectiveness.

Digitized by Google

When most of the discrete services came into existence, medicine had far less to offer than it has today. The competent general practitioner was in a position to apply pretty much all the diagnostic and therapeutic knowledge at the disposal of the healing art. Major surgery and one or two specialties—such as ophthalmology—were outside his province; but for the rest varying individual intelligence and judgment alone distinguished one doctor from another. Things are very different now; with the best will in the world, no single practitioner can cover the whole field of therapeutic technique; nor can the individual doctor provide for his patients the elaborate machinery needed for the adequate investigation of any but trivial ailments. So far as the well-to-do are concerned the difficulty is more or less effectively met by a sort of hierarchic departmentalism, involving a series of expensive references to bacteriologists, radiologists, biochemists and other specialists. This complicated procedure is obviously beyond the purchasing capacity of the poor. Moreover—though it has not been so generally realised—it is beyond the means of the great majority of professional and other middle-class people. The possibility of bringing the resources of modern medicine and surgery within the reach of the poor has been demonstrated by the voluntary hospitals of our great cities; and the new staff-salaried hospitals of the county and borough health authorities are rapidly following in their steps. The hospital habit is growing in all classes, and it is difficult to imagine any really effective alternative method whereby specialist treatment—major surgery, electrotherapeutics, dentistry and the like—and modern diagnostic technique can be brought within the reach of the bulk of those who need them.

THE EDUCATIONAL BACKGROUND OF PRACTICE

Medical science and medical practice are not the same thing. There is a time lag between them so that real progress may take place in the one without any coincident apparent change in the other. Rare indeed is the faculty for applying newly acquired knowledge to the solution of old and familiar problems. Moreover, intangible things figure so largely in the therapy of the successful physician that he is inclined to be almost indifferent to spectacular advances in the physical sciences even when they have obvious relevance to human physiology. It was Samuel Butler who, half a century ago, said, "A physician's physiology has much the same relation to his power of healing as a cleric's divinity has to his power of influencing conduct." A century earlier Colton, another cynical realist, wrote: "No men despise physic so much as physicians, because no men so thoroughly understand how little it can perform."

Is the new doctor no advance on the doctor of the last or of the penultimate generation? Can he and does he do no more for a sick patient? Well, the physiologists and the research scientists have, during the early part of this century and the years immediately preceding it, given us a lot of very handsome presents. They have discovered and brought to our notice many vitally important things of which previously we had not the slightest knowledge: the microscope did not reveal their existence; nor did the test-tubes and chemical balances give any hint of them. Our knowledge of the endocrine glands, of the hormones, of the vitamins, is all new since I was a student; yet already it is impossible to take seriously a therapeutic technique which takes no account of the elaborate chemical control that plays so essential a part in harmonising our cellular and structural activities.

There is, happily, increasing recognition of the part played by general, as distinguished from specific, causes of disease. Germ hunting is not the medical sport of the moment. Enthusiasts are giving far more attention to nutritional and other environmental conditions. The doctor's job tends to make him somewhat contemptuous of generalisations; therefore, few practising physicians are found in the ranks of political extremists. But today realistic evidence—some furnished by laboratory research, some by direct observation of the men, women and children with whom the individual doctor is brought into contact—is driving more and more intelligent members of the profession towards the socio-political left. Almost any week one can find in the pages of the *Lancet* or the *British Medical Journal* statements of fact and sober expressions of opinion far more root-disturbing than anything more tendentiously expressed in the *Daily Worker*.

It is not to curative medicine but to social hygiene and general economic advance that we mainly owe the fall in our national death-rate from 18 per 1000 at the beginning of the century to under 12 per 1000 in 1934, and the fall in our infantile death-rate to little more than a third of the figure at which it stood fifty years ago. It is towards the raising of the general level of health—psychic as well as physical—rather than towards the securing of some slight extension of the length of individual life, that medical and hygienic enthusiasm is now being gradually diverted. Recent physiological discoveries afford much scientific ground on which to build.

The average general practitioner of today is as knowledgable as were his ancestors; but it is as an instructor in the art of personal and domestic hygiene, as a skilled diagnostician, and as a trained all-round emergency man, that he could, in the twentieth century, most helpfully play a part in an organised medical service. That is where a man's doctor ought to be useful; but he has not been trained to help in this way. When he comes from his medical school, the young medico knows no more than the average layman about the art of healthy living. He thinks in terms of suppuration, pneumonia, colitis, neoplasm, septicæmia, physical lesions, ulceration and so on. What we want is a new kind of family doctor, one who knows all about these things I have mentioned, but knows also, and is more fundamentally concerned with, real personal health—the art of being whole, hale, alive. The basic teaching of the medical student should aim at equipping him with such knowledge and with such a scientific attitude of mind as will enable him to recognise the *beginnings* of serious disease; mental as well as bodily. It should make him competent to give adequate treatment to his patients suffering from ailments which do not call for specialist skill. It should make him familiar with personal hygiene and preventive medicine; thus enabling him to be of real service to his patients, both in the preservation and in the recovery of health.

THE REGIONAL PATTERN

Meantime, we can make a good start with the material and personnel we have, if we will but knock the organisation of the health services into shape. The first steps towards the materialisation of a truly national medical service are so obvious and—compared with our present daily national expenditure—so collectively inexpensive, while at the same time so little disturbing to existing personal interests, that there seems no excuse for our not getting ready to take those steps directly the war is over. How are we to set about it? First of all, the country should be divided into regional units—not necessarily coinciding with existing counties or other administrative units—each with a regional council responsible for the provision and coördination of the hospital, specialist and domiciliary medical services within its area. The local authorities within the area, the voluntary and provided hospitals, and the general practitioners should all be represented on this council. These regional councils should, while possessed of considerable local autonomy, be ultimately subordinate to the Ministry of Health. They should be concerned solely with problems of health. The organisations should centre round a large hospital, preferable a teaching hospital of the university type. In all towns with populations of 10,000 or over there should be secondary hospitals staffed by salaried surgeons, physicians and specialists. In the smaller towns there should be adequately but more simply equipped hospitals of the cottage-hospital type, staffed mostly or entirely by the local general practitioners. Between the practitioners and these three grades of hospitals and the specialists connected therewith, there should be full coöperation. Through the family doctor all the auxiliary health services—specialist service of all kinds as well as institutional amenities—should be mediated. It is likely, as it is desirable, that the hospital will come to be, in every area, the centre of local medical life and local hygienic effort. At present there is a great leakage of energy and skill through the lack of coördination between the hospitals and the outside practitioners

Digitized by Google

on the one hand, and between both and the preventive health services on the other. The public sanitary services—the medical officers of health and their subordinates—in this country have been, and are, generally satisfactory, but preventive medicine is now recognised as having scope and potentialities beyond those hitherto assigned to it. It is becoming increasingly realised that most, even of the gravest, diseases have relatively minor and often remediable beginnings. No serious steps are at present taken to recognise disease at this stage. A careful periodic examination of each person, well or ill, would, if carried out by doctors adequately trained and equipped for the work, have great preventive value. The greater part of ill health is associated with faulty environment or faulty habits of life. It is therefore foolish extravagance to concentrate on the palliation of evils due to such causes the time, energy and knowledge that might have been devoted to their prevention. The problem needs to be set out in due order—first things first.

MEDICINE AND THE LAW

Concerning Coroners

A PARLIAMENTARY question has revealed some doubt about the departmental control of coroners. It seemed to suggest that, if there were complaint of the coroner for a county district, the power of the Lord Chancellor was ill defined and the power of the Home Office non-existent. In reply the Attorney-General naturally referred to section 8 (1) of the Act of 1887: "The Lord Chancellor may, if he thinks fit, remove any coroner from his office for inability or misbehaviour in the discharge of his duty." The Attorney-General briefly outlined the Lord Chancellor's practice. When the latter formed the opinion that a complaint (if substantiated) would be such as to require the coroner's removal, he would take the case up, giving the coroner a full opportunity to deal with any charge made, and he would decide judicially. Under section 8 (2), of course, wilful neglect of duty is a statutory misdemeanour and one of the possible penalties is removal.

The official answer seems to leave uncertain the part played by the Home Office. Suppose the complaint were that the coroner was absenting himself from his district and leaving no deputy available to attend to the inquests for which his services may, in present circumstances, be all too often required. It is ancient law that it is "inability" in a coroner to dwell in the extreme parts of the county so that he cannot conveniently exercise the duties of his office. Individuals are entitled to make a complaint to the Lord Chancellor. He may not care to act as investigator of a case whereon he may later have to adjudicate. He would therefore presumably refer it for prima facie examination by the Home Office as the department ordinarily concerned with matters affecting coroners. The recent parliamentary question seems to hint that the Home Office should not thereafter relapse into inactivity but should maintain a reasonably strict standard and should do more than it now does to bring the investigated complaint before the Lord Chancellor. It is possible that the Home Office, preoccupied with security matters, is unable to give full attention to less urgent affairs. The difficulty, if difficulty there be, can doubtless be remedied departmentally. The Attorney-General, at any rate, seems satisfied with the statutory position.

Parliament is unlikely to entertain at the moment any legislative proposals of a controversial nature which have no direct relation to the war effort. Further amendment of the law of coroners is therefore indefinitely postponed and the vexed question of medical versus legal qualifications remains where it was left by the Wright Committee in 1936. The committee, it will be recalled, had a strong legal element in its composition. It recommended that in future only barristers or solicitors should be appointed to be coroners, and that, wherever possible, they should have had experience as deputy coroners and should have knowledge of forensic medicine. The London County Council anticipated the proposed amendment of the law by deciding in 1937 that in future only barristers and solicitors should be eligible for metropolitan coronerships. The recent appointment by the Middlesex county council of a coroner who is a doctor and not a barrister is therefore the more interesting. Mr. Ingleby Oddie, whose book was noticed lately (*Lancet*, May 10, p. 606), provides a rare example of the coroner who has not merely possessed the dual qualification (in medicine and law) but has actually practised both professions. The Wright committee seemed to place almost as low a value upon being thus doubly qualified as upon being qualified in medicine alone. It may be admitted that, when a coroner stands upon the double qualification, one leg will usually be stronger than the other. It is believed to be Mr. Ingleby Oddie's conviction, based on long practical experience, that, if the country wants the best coroners, they should be doctors. Neither profession can make an impartial pronouncement on this issue.

One intriguing suggestion has lately been made, or revived. The coroner's functions are closely related to those of the registration of deaths. Modern health administration has given the medical officer of health an overwhelming interest in the information which is, or ought to be, available to the registrars of births and deaths and in the careful exercise of their duties. Would it make for greater social efficiency if he took these duties over?

The Reconciliation of Medical Evidence

Some weeks ago we discussed a claim for personal injuries (*Lancet*, March 29, p. 425) where the trial judge had criticised the calling of a medical witness after a preliminary order had been made for proceeding on agreed medical reports. Overruling him on grounds there mentioned, the Court of Appeal vindicated the value of medical evidence given orally in court and subjected to cross-examination. A solicitor has sent some courteous comments on our discussion of the issues. It was suggested that the plaintiff might feel scant confidence in the course of justice if his own medical witnesses were told to harmonise their testimony with that of the defendant's medical witnesses. Our correspondent less rhetorically observes that such an order would be as vain as to tell the plaintiff to settle with the defendant out of court. It would transgress the principle that not only must justice be done but it must also manifestly appear to be done. He recalls a case from his own experience where, without authority, the doctor of an injured plaintiff "agreed," or purported to agree, a medical report with the defendant's doctor. The plaintiff's solicitor at once instructed a second doctor to examine, report and attend the court. Expert witnesses, it is plain, must be careful how they fraternise across No Man's Land.

Our correspondent adds his frank misgivings about the existing system as seen from the legal side. Litigation arising out of personal injuries has, he thinks, become so much a matter of tactics and technique—in his own vernacular, such a "racket"—that reforms reaching beyond mere rules of procedure are now required. "The highly specialised medical witnesses (the medico-legal experts referred to in Knocker's 'Accidents in their Medico-legal Aspects'), the policies of certain insurance companies, the sharp, sometimes unscrupulous, practices of lawyers and the highly complex state of the law (especially of workmen's compensation) are all in some measure responsible for the existing state of affairs." He does not think that the facilities for bringing in a medical referee to sit with the county-court judge as assessor in workmen's compensation cases (on the application of either employer or workman at a three-guinea fee) has substantially improved the determination of these disputes.

Our account of the case under discussion, by the way, spoke too compendiously of the preliminary order "that the parties should agree the medical reports." As our correspondent points out, the full wording of the order in cases involving personal injuries is "that medical reports be agreed if possible, and, failing agreement, the medical evidence be limited to" a specified number of witnesses on each side. The limitation of the number of expert witnesses is an obvious step towards expediting the business of the courts and neutralising the power of the purse enjoyed by rich litigants. Some 15 years ago the late Lord Tomlin, then a Chancery judge, created a rule of practice which refused to admit more

Digitized by Google

than two expert witnesses unless there were special reasons to the contrary. His brethren on the Chancery bench adopted the rule, but, as the House of Lords indicated in the British Celanese *v.* Courtaulds litigation, the calling of irrelevant expert evidence can still be an abuse. Medical witnesses are more frequently seen in the King's Bench division and the county courts than on the Chancery side, and there has occasionally been a tendency to invite a jury to decide according to the numerical preponderance of doctors on one side or the other. But jury cases grow fewer and fewer; it is the judge who now usually has to decide the facts as well as the law. Both the High Court and the Court of Appeal have statutory power to call in the aid of "one or more assessors specially qualified"; but neither this nor any other method has yet done much to supersede the prolonged wrangle over disputed facts to which professional witnesses must make their contribution.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

CONTAMINATED SULPHATHIAZOLE TABLETS

FOR three months there have been widely distributed a number of tablets of sulphathiazole which in manufacture were accidentally contaminated with phenobarbital. The company responsible has known about the mistake since Dec. 20. However, the U.S. Food and Drug Administration did not learn what was happening until March 20 and then learned not from the company but from the Health Department of Boston. The American Medical Association became aware of the accident through a report received on March 26. Both of these national organisations took prompt measures to discover the three lots of contaminated tablets and to warn physicians against their use, but all tablets have not yet been found. The amount of phenobarbital in each tablet is not constant. A few patients are known to have slept from 36 to 48 hours. One patient, on the other hand, took four tablets, one every 3 hours, and merely felt drowsy.

VOLUNTARY HEALTH INSURANCE

It was on Feb. 5 that the supreme court found the American Medical Association and the Medical Society of the District of Columbia guilty of conspiring to restrain "trade" of the Group Health Association of Washington, D.C.[1] A few days before Group Health Cooperative, Inc., of New York City, held its formal opening. The subscription rate is $24 a year or $18 when a group is admitted. There are about 250 physicians whose services are available under the plan. The medical advisory board under the chairmanship of Dr. Kingsley Roberts reads like a medical Who's Who of New York City and includes the professors of medicine both of Cornell and Columbia medical schools.

AMERICAN EUGENICS SOCIETY

This society held its spring conference and fifteenth annual meeting in New York City on March 31. In the morning the subject for discussion was recent advances in knowledge of human heredity. Dr. E. J. Humphreys, director of research at Letchworth Village, and editor of the *American Journal of Mental Deficiency*, reviewed the literature, and Dr. William Allan, founder of the Family Record Office of Charlotte, North Carolina, stated the arguments for studying human hereditary disease. Since so little is known about the inheritance of disease, the best place to begin such a study is, he thinks, with those diseases that wreck childhood, such as blindness, deafness, crippling and defects of the central nervous system. Women are prepared to accept the discipline of contraception rather than face the risk of giving birth to such defective children. Public-health departments should make themselves responsible for the collection of family records through which the mechanism of heredity can be studied and by which advice can be given to prospective parents.

In the afternoon discussion centred around the need for a population policy. Mr. Frederick Osborn described the task of eugenics as being the reduction in the number of defective persons and an increase in the proportion of people born capable of being leaders. Mr. David V. Glass, research secretary of the Population Investigation Committee of Great Britain, denounced the population policy of Germany and Italy as being "merely part of an imperialist and expansionist policy." In 1927 Mussolini had said "to count for something in the world Italy must have a population of at least sixty millions by 1950." He commended the population policy of Sweden. Mr. Frank Lorimer, professor of population studies at American University, welcomed the cessation of population growth in the United States but regarded with misgiving the trend toward a rapid fall in population. To assure the future of the nation conditions must be created that will lead educated parents in the broad middle classes of America to have families of 4, 5 or 6 children. A world order without war must be built, for war is a double jeopardy—it destroys lives and prevents births. Economic depressions must be controlled by planning since the automatic controls assumed in classical theory no longer guarantee stability. It must be made possible for young parents to start a family without disastrous results to their standards of living.

1. See *Lancet*, May 24, 1941, p. 675.

GENERAL MEDICAL COUNCIL

SUMMER SESSION, MAY 27–28, 1941

(*Concluded from p.* 733)

As a result of reports from the Dental Board the registrar was directed to erase from the Dentists Register the names of James Harold Hill and John Harold Smith, and to restore the name of Albert Stanworth.

Charges against Medical Practitioners

The council then considered a number of charges arising from drunkenness, either in civilian or in Army life. Four of these had origin in general courts martial which had ordered dismissal from the Service. In no case, however, was the name erased from the register.

The council directed the erasure of the name of Horatio Matthews, registered as of 30, Harley Street, London, W.1, M.D. Glasg., 1910, who had been summoned in May, 1940, on charges of advertising an ophthalmic service. At that hearing (*Lancet*, 1940, **1**, 1057) the charges had been found proved, but judgment had been postponed until this session. Dr. Matthews did not attend and was not represented, and the matter was discussed in camera.

The council also directed the erasure of the name of Arthur John Ireland, registered as of Stone Hurst, Tunstall, Staffs, M.C.P. & S. Ont., 1920, who had been convicted at the Chester Assizes of giving false information concerning a birth and of making a false statement in a notice required to be made by a public general Act of Parliament. This was the "Lady Haldon baby case." Dr. Ireland attended, accompanied by Mr. George Bankes, counsel, who pleaded on respondent's behalf that he had been deceived by his wife and had got nothing out of his false certificate. He was now in the R.A.M.C.

James Leslie Hill, registered as of 36, Chepstow Road, Newport, Mon., M.B. Edin., 1917, had been summoned to appear before the council as the result of a divorce action which had proved him guilty of adultery with a married woman, Gwenda Margaret Watson, with whom he had stood in professional relationship at all material times. Dr. Hill said in evidence that the professional relationship had not begun until a year after the adulterous relationship. Mr. Oswald Hempson, solicitor, who represented him, submitted that for a registered medical practitioner to attend his mistress was not infamous conduct. Having considered all the facts, however, the council directed the erasure of Dr. Hill's name.

Richard Christopher Howard, registered as of 104, Harley Street, London, W.1, M.R.C.S. Eng., 1924, had been summoned to appear on a similar charge. The complainant, Mr. Hart-Davis, was accompanied by Mr. L. D. Woolfe, solicitor, who said that in the divorce proceedings, after the petitioner had given evidence that the doctor had on several occasions stayed at the petitioner's house during his absence and occupied the bedroom next to that of the wife, and had stayed with her at a Yorkshire hotel, the doctor had not further contested the case. His solicitors had admitted on his behalf the matters with which he was charged before the

Digitized by Google

council. Dr. Howard denied in evidence that he had committed adultery. The council directed that his name be erased.

An Educational Problem

The council heard an oral report from Col. H. L. TIDY, chairman of the Education Committee, of a complaint which had been received through the Board of Education from a joint committee of teachers in secondary schools. This committee stated that medical schools were limiting the number of students whom they would admit to the preclinical courses in anatomy and physiology on a higher school certificate, and were advising parents to send their children to a medical school directly after matriculation so that they would leave their secondary schools at 17 instead of continuing to the higher school certificate.

The objections the joint committee raised seemed, Colonel Tidy observed, to rest on different and inconsistent grounds. It first said that the proposal of the medical schools would, if carried out, have a harmful effect on sixth-form science work; then it criticised the recommendation of the medical schools that the boys should continue their general education between matriculation and entry to medical school (in accordance with a recommendation of the G.M.C.), saying that to do so would be a waste of time, that medical students ought to come to their medical studies as quickly as possible, and that to continue general education after matriculation affected their chances as candidates for State scholarships. The committee was therefore at the same time asking for assistance to prevent the medical schools from encouraging boys to enter immediately after matriculation, and complaining at the proposal that they should continue their general education. It overlooked that if a boy stayed at school to take the higher certificate he must occupy two years in chemistry, physics and biology; whereas at a medical school he could get through those subjects in a year. It was, in fact, asking to have it both ways. The G.M.C. decided not to intervene.

The Pharmacopœia

Dr. DAVID CAMPBELL, chairman of the Pharmacopœia Committee, said that sales of the B.P. 1932 had reached nearly 50,000. The third Addendum had become official at the beginning of this year; amendments had been made in it to conform with emergency action taken to conserve stocks of certain materials. A fourth Addendum, now in proof, would include amendments already made official, certain new monographs prepared for the next B.P., amendments relating to glycerin, and an appendix describing revised sterilisation procedures. The Pharmacopœia Commission, working in collaboration with the war emergency formulary committee of the Ministry of Health and the therapeutic requirements committee of the Medical Research Council, had prepared a further list of approved non-proprietary names for certain substances now being manufactured in Great Britain, and hoped that these names would be generally adopted. These names would be used in the B.P. for such substances as were later included.

CONGO DOCTOR.—Having spent what he regards as the most interesting ten years of his life as a missionary doctor in the Belgian Congo, Dr. W. E. Davis, an American, has written a lively and entertaining book about his experiences there. ("Congo Doctor." Robert Hale. Pp. 286. 12*s.* 6*d.*) Despite competition from witch-doctors he seems to have kept his end up pretty well, touring the country and injecting sufferers from yaws with neosalvarsan, training his own hospital teams of native boys and performing numerous feats of major surgery under primitive conditions at two dollars a time. Not every English or American surgeon would care to operate in a crazily built hut during a tropical storm and in almost total darkness when it may be necessary to lean over the laparotomised patient in order to keep the rain out of the peritoneal cavity. Dr. Davis modestly attributes his low operative mortality to the toughness of his patients, who if they can survive infancy can survive almost anything; but there must be more to it than that. He reproaches himself for idleness, but there is little evidence of it in this book, which describes a variety of extra-professional activities, including an elephant hunt, and is illustrated with some excellent photographs.

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

IT was said that the late Lord Salisbury once described a certain daily as a paper published by office boys for office boys and further referred—which I beg leave to doubt—to the scientific weekly, which I will disguise as *Phusis*, as a journal edited by madmen for madmen. I wonder what the noble lord would have called a trade journal which has just come into my hands? Cecil Rhodes said that university dons are children in finance but any don who got hold of this journal I am talking about, assuming he could read it, might be excused for dubbing business men as children in their illusions. Just as children see their toy engines as stream-line locomotives, business men see the business which they have created or inherited as the chief pillar of the economic system. I remember strolling one day from the bacteriology department of a big works into the manager's lavatory to find nearly all the important members of the tablet-pressing department grinding up tablets of aspirin made by rival firms to see how they "took up" in water compared with the firm's own tablet. It was clear that things weren't going well. The firm's tablet refused to take up. "Dash it all," said the managing director, "our tablet must be the best. *We* make it." I don't know how it all ended; I left the firm shortly afterwards. But the memory has explained for me some of the more lurid advertisements I have read or the shortcomings of commodities I have too trustingly bought on trade descriptions. It is an optimist who believes the pictures on the seed packets. This train of thought was started by an article in this trade journal about the child's dilemma at the sweetshop, which seems to be "A penny ain't much good today. Might as well put it in the Spitfire collection." The writer suggests that the Government, which recently subsidised railways, public utilities and foods might "subsidise sweets for kiddies." Nor is this all. There is a full-blown article on the importance of cheap sweets from a nutritional viewpoint by two scientific blokes—one of them an "old friend of mine"—with more letters after their names than Goering has medals on his chest (or is it bosom?). And this article—all decked up in lovely terms such as disaccharides, carbohydrates, vitamins, reducing sugars and proteins—is out to show that "children have a craving for sugar, the intensity of which increases if this real want is not catered for." So a craving indicates a real want, does it? Ha! A little lower down, "Young children not only require a sufficiency of these various nutrients, but appear to have a special need for sugar, as opposed to starch." The real want has become a special need and there are further steps in the development of a craving into a necessity. All I can say is, this is most unfair to me. For forty years now whenever I have had a ticklish report to write I get a craving for sweets and cigarettes, and in the palmy days of peace I used to sit with a tin of sweets on one side of me and a box of cigarettes on the other. When my tongue got so plasmolysed with the sugar that it hurt I gave it a rest and started in on the cigarettes. When my pharynx was thoroughly kippered I went back to sweets. And so *da capo al fino*. I haven't been able to buy a boiled sweet or a cigarette for months and my temper and output have suffered. Do you think that I could get the appropriate journals to publish articles pressing on the Government the urgent need of providing cheap sweets and cigarettes for peripatetic correspondents? Well, why not? I've known the Ministry of Food do strange things in my time. But I'm afraid they will regard my craving for sweets and that of my juvenile fellow sufferers with a cold and unsympathetic eye.

* * *

There is a good deal of human interest to be found in examining recruits at medical boards. Seated in no. 4 booth one afternoon I asked a young man, "Are you well?" "Yes," he replied politely, "how's yourself?" I realised then the wisdom of the chairman's invariable gambit which invites no such rejoinder. And his "You're very well, my man, aren't you?" can be counted on to strengthen weak hearts, white livers and trembling knees; it needs a brave or desperate neurotic

Digitized by Google

to disappoint him. The occupations of the recruits in an industrial district provide a catalogue of the myriad processes of modern industry. An odd and unexpected job is that of "caller-up." He is the engine-driver's alarm-clock. His whole occupation is to cycle from house-to-house waking engine-drivers and he must not leave until his quarry shows himself at door or window. A trichologist proved more puzzling until I noticed his look of professional pity for my sparsely covered scalp. "Hairdresser," I asked? "Hair-specialist," he replied. I remembered when, as a boy, I was trying to make conversation with the youth who was cutting my hair, and commenting on the emptiness of the shop said I thought barbers were always busy on Saturdays. "Barbers may be," he had told me, haughtily, "but hairdressers are not." From barber to hairdresser to trichologist; from clerk to stenographer to secretary; from undertaker to funeral-furnisher to mortician. It is natural that one should wish to magnify the dignity of one's labour, but too often the importance of the work varies inversely with the sonority of its title.

* * *

The private doctor tries to do what is best for his patient; as a citizen he has a further duty to the community. If he becomes a state doctor he may find increasingly that the interests of his patient and of the community are not identical, for to the state the herd is more important than the individual. I sit in my garden and watch the silver balloons studding the blue sky. They denote for me a fractional increase in security over that my colleagues, equally virtuous and more distinguished, enjoy in a neighbouring city. Yet the balloons continue to protect my unworthy head because I live near a target which the Air Ministry judges to be of high value to the community. Take a clinical example. If I want to immunise a private patient against diphtheria I inject him with 0·2 c.cm. of alum-precipitated toxoid and some weeks later inject another 0·5 c.cm. Then, if my patient and I wish to be certain of his absolute immunity I determine, in three months time, that he is Schick-negative. If, however, I work for the state I give 0·1 c.cm., followed by 0·3 c.cm. and need not worry about the Schick test. The herd is primarily interested in protecting itself and if there is a certain percentage of Schick-negative individuals in the community diphtheria epidemics are baulked just as refractory muscle-fibres inhibit those waves of contraction that riot around the auricle. So a handful of Schick-positive reactors after immunisation makes no matter. Sometimes, of course, the interests of the community are identical with those of the individual (the Schick-negative person after state immunisation); often they embrace his interests in coincidental fashion (myself and the balloons); sometimes they are in partial conflict with the individual's good (the Schick-positive person after state immunisation); often, as in war, the community demands the extinction of the individual as the price of its own survival—i.e., absolute conflict. Medicine, like religion and art, places a high value on the individual. It may be difficult in a state medical service, but it should not be impossible, to reconcile these conflicting loyalties.

* * *

The disparity in the ratio of doctor to civilian-patients and doctor to service-patients arouses much comment. The difference between the 1 to 2500 and the 1 to 250 is too considerable to escape attention. There are reasons for the greater service needs which are self-evident; the Forces must provide for all possible emergency requirements; must allow of personal medical supervision and daily contact with a small group of men; and must spare a good margin of time for matters of organisation and routine (these forms in duplicate, in triplicate, in quadruplicate and even occasionally in quintiplicate). One interesting consideration arises: how many persons can one doctor be expected to look after in any sort of medical service—in health and in sickness, in prevention and cure, children and adults? My guess is 1500; and he should be expected to maintain a decent standard of clinical practice. Plans for 3000 patients to each doctor seem likely to debase our present performance rather than enhance it.

* * *

"They can't take this from us." It is thirteen years since I first heard this phrase and it was spoken by an old woman. She was seated on a kitchen-chair outside her back-door and in the shadow of her house. The day was Whit Monday and the sunshine was brilliant; the back yard was squalid but her gaze rested on the beauty of an apple tree in full bloom. "They can't take this from us." As I drove away I wondered who were "they." She was the widow of a patten-maker who had worked in the foundry at the bottom of the road. A foundry which had in the '80's made for its owner a fortune, a knighthood and a country estate. When work was plentiful, wages were good but in bad times even the skilled workmen, the old hands, were stood off. There were no retaining fees, no pensions, no sick pay and no workmen's compensation. It was the heyday of *laissez faire*. In good times and bad these thrifty, decent folk brought up their families; they were of necessity thrifty and decent since for those who were not there remained only the Poor Law. At any time sickness and unemployment and death, dread trinity of terror, might come upon them and they had no reserves. "They" then, were the forces of insecurity. Since there is little evil which has not its counterpart of good, their pleasures were simple and satisfying. Human relationships, religion, fruit-trees in blossom, a day's fishing, a few books—the things that could not easily be taken from them. The upper and middle classes in England, the millions of large and lesser Forsytes, had, for the most part, not known this vital insecurity for a hundred years. Not until 1940. France had fallen. The invasion was expected; property, stocks and shares, position, the family—all were threatened. I heard my phrase again, but on the lips of a different social class. A distinguished psychiatrist sat in my garden, looking beyond the apple trees, and said "A dispassionate observer would say the position was hopeless"; and then settling down more easily in his deck-chair, and bringing the apple trees into focus, he added, "But even the Nazis can't take this moment from us."

* * *

"How can my countrymen ever be civilised or even efficient," asked the Italian returning from America, "while they will call each other 'illustrissimo ingegnere' or 'eccellentissimo dottore'?" We in England congratulate ourselves on having escaped this extravagance as we have avoided the pompous rigmarole of Geheimsanitätsrat or Frau Professor Doktor. In fact we have gone to the other extreme of modesty where all parade of professional idiosyncrasies is excluded from social life. The lawyer leaves off his wig when he comes from court and the doctor hides his impedimenta in a bag that is no longer a tell-tale black. But while we keep styles and titles to a minimum in our talk, we spread them unrationed across envelopes. The harmless Dr. or Mr. of polite conversation is transformed into the meaningless vestigial appendage Esq. No one utters this mystic word. It carries no recognition of services rendered or qualifications achieved. The dictionary defines it as "an aspirant to knighthood." But write it we must every time we address a letter. The initials of a recognised diploma or decoration ought to be distinction enough without it. These days of general economy and plain dealing offer an opportunity for abolishing the fetish. Surgeons have so long been proud to remain plain "Mr." that they might set the example. Would not "John Hunter, F.R.C.S." look sensible, respectful and sufficient on the outside of an envelope?

* * *

The war is providing us with some conversational gambits. I was startled to hear a well-mannered friend remarking to a comparative stranger: "And how are you off for clothes?" A more matey comment came from a lady in the Mile End Road: "That's a nice bit of marg. you're wearing, ducky. How many coups did you give for that?"

ALERTS LET IN AIR.—At a large children's hospital the Ministry of Health, rightly raid-minded, has forbidden the use of any but ground-floor wards. This has led to much overcrowding, and members of the staff have been concerned about difficulties of ventilation. Thanks to one of the odd compensations of war these fears are misplaced. The matron gives it as her opinion that ventilation has never been better; as the nightly alert sounds the lights are put out and all the windows are opened to their fullest extent. It's an ill air where nothing's to be gained.

Digitized by Google

Letters to the Editor

RESEARCH IN THE E.M.S.

SIR,—The suggestion in your leading article that voluntary workers could be used in emergency hospitals to help in research has been amply confirmed by our experience. At the beginning of the war it was obvious that if all notes from our neurological unit were sent to the Ministry of Pensions uncopied much valuable research material would be wasted. Application was therefore made to the local Red Cross, V.A.D., and W.V.S. organisations, and they provided us, over a period of eighteen months, with about a dozen typists doing voluntary part-time work. Some of these, of course, have been transient. In all, the working hours they contributed amounted approximately to the services of one and a half full-time workers a week. They were placed under the supervision of the only full-time secretary provided for the neurological unit. As a result, at the end of the eighteen months, we have the complete records of some 2500 patients typed and filed. A typed copy has also been sent to the Ministry of Pensions; the doctor himself is allowed to keep his original notes for his private use.

Sutton, Surrey. LOUIS MINSKI.

CONGENITAL PYLORIC STENOSIS

SIR,—I am in complete agreement with Dr. Burnet when he says that a tumour is always present in pyloric stenosis. My paper dealt with that disease. It was concerned with the response obtained with Eumydrin in relation to hospital treatment, and its chief aim was to discover any way, other than trial and error, whereby it could be predicted how a given infant with pyloric stenosis would respond. Otherwise I would have made it clear that a tumour, so called, was palpated in every case in the report, not by one, but by two or more, observers. In every case, that is, but one. This child failed to respond to medical treatment and was successfully operated on. It seems I should have made this clear.

That pyloric stenosis can be cured by medical treatment was established before any satisfactory operation was devised, and of course long before eumydrin was used. To maintain otherwise is to suggest that the disease has for years been almost unknown in (say) Stockholm and Copenhagen, where on the other hand spasm is frequent; or that infants with "true" stenosis frequently present themselves at one children's hospital in (say) London, whilst at another a proportionate number come with pylorospasm, and that stenosis seldom occurs.

Atropine does, as Dr. Burnet suggests, indeed diminish spasm of the pylorus; and the hypertrophic condition of the muscle resolves. Rammstedt's operation also relieves the spasm. It does not, I am sure Dr. Burnet will agree, cure the hypertrophy, which as he says "may extend to the stomach and even the œsophagus"; yet the hypertrophy also resolves, and very quickly.

Whether the spasm should be relieved by medical or surgical interference is a matter of opinion, and often of judgment, and I have not found it one that can be determined by palpating the abdomen.

Harley Street, W.1. R. H. DOBBS.

SIR,—Recent articles by Helen Mackay and R. H. Dobbs on the treatment of congenital pyloric stenosis with Eumydrin raise two extremely important points for discussion—namely, the incidence of gastro-enteritis in children's hospitals, and the relative merits of eumydrin and operation in the treatment of the hypertrophied pylorus. It has been established that the death-rate among infants treated in hospital in this country with eumydrin is from 11 to 13%, but where eumydrin fails and operation follows the death-rate rises to a figure between 33 and 75%. The chief cause of death is given as gastro-enteritis. Where operation has been chosen as the method of treatment the death-rate varies from 0% in cases treated privately to as much as 25% in those treated in hospital.

In a series of 70 cases treated surgically during the past nine years at the Paddington Green Children's Hospital and the Willesden General Hospital by four surgeons including one of us (F. W. M. P.) there were 10 deaths, a mortality of 14%, and of these 6 were deaths from gastro-enteritis. The other causes of death were convulsions (2), bronchitis (1), and inanition (1). No surgical catastrophes such as hæmorrhage or peritonitis occurred. All the infants were operated upon under open ether anæsthesia.

We do not expect that all infants suffering from this condition will survive but we think that the death-rate could be kept at a very low level provided that (1) we can reduce the incidence of gastro-enteritis and (2) an unhurried preoperative preparation of about 48 hours is followed by a careful surgical technique. Coöperation between physician and surgeon has with us always been most intimate and is considered essential. There is no mystery in the Rammstedt operation nor is any exceptional skill required. Any good general surgeon should be able to obtain successful results as long as a few simple technical points are studied and followed.

The incidence of infective gastro-enteritis is a disgrace to our children's hospitals and the risk must be abolished. Possible ways and means are:

(1) Medical treatment at home.

(2) Discharge from hospital of operation cases as early as possible.

(3) Provision of separate rooms or cubicles with strict nursing precautions such as the use of masks and careful aseptic technique. The ideal of course is to have special day and night nurses.

During 1938 two glass enclosed cubicles were constructed for us at the Willesden General Hospital in the children's ward. Since then in 11 cases only one death has occurred. This is an encouraging sign and we believe with further experience we shall be able further to reduce the death-rate to 5% or less.

What is the future outlook in the two methods? After operation a healthy normal infancy and childhood is expected and follows. Can we be told of the late results of eumydrin treatment? Are these children more liable to gastric upsets and attacks of vomiting? Our own small experience of eumydrin has been disappointing and no case has as yet been made out for its enthusiastic adoption.

We do not believe such a condition as pylorospasm exists. It is a refuge diagnosis.

PEARSE WILLIAMS.
Wimpole Street, W.1. F. W. M. PRATT.

"SHOCK"

SIR,—In his interesting paper on civilian psychiatric air-raid casualties (*Lancet*, May 31, p. 686) Dr. Felix Brown says, "The symptoms in mild cases of shock are tremor, sometimes violent, dilated pupils, and tachycardia, with an emotional state of fear." . . . These symptoms are however the classic indications of fear, and in a later sentence Dr. Brown speaks of them as a "fear reaction." The treatment he prescribes (detailed history, reassurance, sedatives) is the treatment for frightened people. I suggest that it is undesirable to allow the word "shock" to become a medical diagnosis. The term "shock," without qualification, means an event not a condition; although when qualified by an adjective it may indicate a condition, as in "surgical shock." But "shock" or "nervous shock" as a diagnosis of a medical state possesses no medical precision and does not describe any condition for which other terminology is not available and more appropriate. "Bomb-shock" is another diagnosis which is now being freely used by medical practitioners. All these terms—which are being employed for a variety of mental states—are descendants of that unhappy family which included railway spine, traumatic neurasthenia and shell-shock, now largely deprived of their respectability. The cases described by Dr. Brown as "acute, emotional shock" are simply instances of excessive fear reaction, and they are occurring in some numbers. If the plain English is thought to be too cruel a description for them, I have elsewhere suggested the word "hyperphobosis" (ὑπερφοβος, terrified) as one which indicates the group of symptoms but, unlike the other terms, makes no implication as to their ætiology. It is an interesting thought that in former wars soldiers displaying this

Digitized by Google

condition ran the risk of being court-martialled and shot, while today they apply for pensions.

These observations are based upon the examination of cases (soldiers and civilians) suffering from the effects of air-raids, and on experience as a medical referee under the Workmen's Compensation Act.

London, S.W.1. WILLIAM A. BREND.

THORACOPLASTY

SIR,—Few will disagree with the general import of Dr. Hurford's paper (*Lancet*, May 31, p. 693) or with the statement in your leading article in the same issue that "thoracoplasty performed by skilled hands on patients who have been expertly selected for the operation does not carry such a terrifying mortality as many people have supposed"; nor can it be doubted that it allows the return to work of a large proportion of patients suitable for the operation who would otherwise shortly die. Without statistical examination, Dr. Hurford's apparently small numbers do not admit of any additional conclusions, but his paper and the leading article call for comment.

Dr. Hurford's cases show an operative mortality of 11% among 54 patients who underwent thoracoplasty for "parenchymatous" disease. But even this figure can be reduced, as is shown by R. H. Overholt's operative mortality (deaths within 3 months) of 2·2% among 490 thoracoplasty patients aged 17–39 (*Amer. Rev. Tuberc.* 1940, **41**, 143). Dr. Hurford is chary of recommending thoracoplasty for patients over the age of 40; of his 54 patients only 6 were over 35. Overholt gives results of thoracoplasty on 162 patients aged 40–65 (of whom 43 were over 50, and 4 over 60), with an operative mortality of 6·8%, and a late mortality, due to tuberculous disease, of 4%. After a period of 6–90 months, 71% were considered "apparently arrested" or "quiescent," and 13% more, improved; the sputum became negative in 87%. Of the cases selected for operation, 30% had active bilateral disease, and 14% presented complications. These figures can be left to speak for themselves. Your leader shows vision in recommending consideration of thoracoplasty at an earlier stage of the disease than has been the practice hitherto. But I feel you are divorced from pathological realities when you say that "most of the attention in selecting suitable patients is directed towards making sure that any active or exudative element is minimal." Are we really justified in speaking of any cavity with positive sputum as non-active or even as showing only "a minimal" active element? What is an exudative element? Is it not time the artificial distinction between "exudative" and proliferative disease, born of clinicians and seized upon avidly by surgeons, was decently buried? That the distinction can be carried to quite unjustified lengths is illustrated by Dr. Hurford's statement that the radiograms "in all cases except 1 showed proliferative changes, and most showed fibrotic elements as well; 12 (22%) showed exudative foci."

In spite of the work of Medlar and his co-workers, begun over 15 years ago, blood examinations do not appear to have caught on. Authors often speak of having found these examinations "useful" but little of scientific worth has been brought forward to substantiate these claims. The immunological aspects of tuberculosis are so complex that it would indeed be fortunate if a corpuscular ratio or a synthetic "index" were to give a true and concise picture of resistance (natural and acquired) or toxæmia. That these investigations may show which way the wind is blowing, that they require further study, and therefore that their practice should be encouraged cannot be denied; but this is a far cry from allowing the blood picture by itself to cause postponement of collapse therapy or influence rejection of a surgical measure. Dr. Hurford speaks (rather lukewarmly, I thought) in favour of blood examinations in choosing patients for thoracoplasty; he admits that the erythrocyte-sedimentation rate has never seemed so useful as the full examination, but thinks it has some value. But the table he gives, presumably in support of this statement, indicates that the sedimentation-rate by itself is just as useful as the von Bonsdorff count and Houghton index. Later in the paper he says that in two or three cases operation was indefinitely deferred because the blood of the patients "seemed unduly poor"; and that he now feels they should have been given the benefit of thoracoplasty. One can only heartily endorse his conclusion that: "though a patient should of course be made as fit as possible before operation, there may be a peak of improvement beyond which his disease will not allow him to rise, and at that point no laboratory figures should be allowed to offset the clinical indications for thoracoplasty."

Your leader, while drawing attention to blood examinations, omitted to mention another, perhaps more important, factor in choosing patients for thoracoplasty. Investigation of the cardiovascular system is essential, not only in the older age-groups, and should not be perfunctory. Tuberculosis physicians and surgeons are also realising the importance of investigating fully the functional reserve of the lungs, both in regard to their respiratory and their gaseous-exchange functions (Kaltreider, N. L., Fray, W. W. and Philips, E. W. *J. thorac. Surg.* 1938, **7**, 262; Harter, J. S., Overholt and Perkin, H. J. *Ibid*, p. 290; and Lambert, A. V., Berry, F. B., Cournand, A. and Richards, D. W. *Ibid*, p. 302). These investigations are likely to be particularly valuable since the method of bronchospirometry, introduced by Jacobæus several years ago, enables each lung to be examined separately (Zavod, W. A. in *J. thorac. Surg.* 1940, **10**, 27 and 32). It is to be hoped that surgical units for the treatment of pulmonary tuberculosis will in future concentrate at least as much on this work as on the more nebulous blood pictures.

Staines. G. GREGORY KAYNE.

RENAL LESIONS RESULTING FROM SULPHATHIAZOLE

SIR,—It has been pointed out that while there is a rational basis for the administration of alkali during the course of therapy with sulphanilamide, no such rationale exists for the use of alkali during therapy with sulphapyridine or sulphathiazole.[1] This statement is true insofar as the production of acidosis is concerned, for neither sulphapyridine nor sulphathiazole will produce the alkali loss known to follow the administration of sulphanilamide.[2,3] It fails, however, to take into account one important physical property of these drugs: they are more soluble in neutral or slightly alkaline media than in acid media (see table).

AQUEOUS SOLUBILITY OF SULPHATHIAZOLE AND ACETYLSULPHATHIAZOLE IN RELATION TO pH AT A TEMPERATURE OF 37° C.

† pH = Potentiometric. Sul. = Sulphathiazole. Asul. = Acetylsulphathiazole.

† pH	Aqueous solubility (mg./100 ml.) at 37°C.		† pH	Aqueous solubility (mg./100 ml.) at 37° C.	
	Sul.	Asul.		Sul.	Asul.
5·08*	97	..	6·6 **	113	8·8
5·29*	96	..	6·8 **	125	10·9
5·31*	..	6	7·0 **	140	13
5·52*	98	6·4	7·1 **	163	..
5·74*	99	6·6	7·18**	..	16·5
5·84*	97	..	7·24**	200	..
6·02**	96	6·9	7·38**	214	..
6·2 **	99	6·8	7·5 **	234	..
6·4 **	106	7·3	7·6 **	244	31·2

* Phthalate buffer system. ** Phosphate buffer system.

The practical importance of the increased solubility of these compounds as the pH of the menstruum approaches neutrality or becomes alkaline is of the highest order. One of the principal toxic reactions of sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole is their tendency to form calculi in the renal tract with a resultant interference with renal function. Antopol and Robinson,[4] and Gross and his colleagues[5] have shown that such lesions may be produced experimentally by the administration of sulphapyridine and that they are fundamentally

1. Long, P. H., Haviland, J. W., Edwards, L. B. and Bliss, E. A. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* 1940, **115**, 364; Long, Personal communication.
2. Southworth, H. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol.* 1937, **36**, 58.
3. Beckman, W. *J. clin. Invest.* 1938, **17**, 538.
4. Antopol, W. and Robinson, H. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol.* 1939, **40**, 428; *Arch. Path.* 1940, **29**, 67.
5. Gross, P., Cooper, F. B. and Lewis, M. L. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol.* 1939, **40**, 448; *Urol. and Cutan. Rev.* 1939, **43**, 429.

Digitized by Google

due to the accumulation of precipitated acetylsulphapyridine in the form of uroliths which may cause complete obstruction of urinary excretion. In the case of sulphathiazole we have shown[6] that the renal lesion which results from the continued administration of massive doses of this drug to animals (*Macacus rhesus*) is a result of the precipitation of the drug in the renal parenchyma. The picture of the essential pathology is that of a series of small acute inflammatory reactions surrounding acellular foci which contained crystalline material. This crystalline material has been isolated and identified as a mixture of sulphathiazole and acetylsulphathiazole, the former compound predominating.

The urine of patients given large doses of certain sulphonamide compounds not infrequently contains masses of insoluble crystals, and there have been numerous reported cases in which this type of toxic reaction has caused serious disturbance[7] or even death.[8] The damage to the renal parenchyma following the continued administration of excessive doses of 1 or more g./kg./day of sulphathiazole to normal monkeys may be aptly ascribed to physical traumatisation of the tissues rather than to any chemotoxic action of the drug; the traumatising agent being the crystals of sulphathiazole which have precipitated in the collecting tubules. We have repeatedly observed collecting tubules with normal epithelium both proximal and distal to a small zone of acute inflammation in which the epithelium has been completely eroded or which has undergone severe degenerative changes. The central portions of such inflammatory zones invariably contained small deposits of crystalline material.

Our experimental work, for the most part, was carried out on adult *M. rhesus* monkeys, kept in isolated cages and fed on a normal diet. Five such animals received a dose of 1 g./kg./day of sulphathiazole by stomach-tube. The dose was divided into three equal parts and administered at 8-hour intervals. Daily blood samples were taken for the determination of the drug content midway between the morning and afternoon doses. Periodic samples were analysed for non-protein nitrogen, A second series of five animals were treated in the same way except that they were given 1 g./kg./day of sulphathiazole and 1 g./kg./day of sodium bicarbonate. In both series medication was continued for 28 days.

Four of the five animals in the first series died during the course of medication. All of these animals showed a large terminal rise in the concentration of the drug in the blood which was associated with a large rise of the N.P.N. values. These deaths occurred on the 7th, 10th, 13th and 28th days of medication respectively. Autopsy showed severe inflammatory lesions of the renal tract involving the renal medulla, cortex and pelvis, the ureters and the bladder. These lesions have already been described in detail. In the second series no untoward effects were observed and all animals survived 28 days of medication. N.P.N. values at all times were within previously established normal limits. In two animals of this group sacrificed on the 29th day no macroscopic lesions could be found and histological examination revealed only very slight generalised parenchymatous degeneration. No acute lesions were observed. The detailed protocols of this experiment will appear in the near future.[6]

The great differences between the pathological picture evoked by this dose of sulphathiazole when administered alone and in conjunction with a maintained alkaline regimen cannot be attributed to a diminished absorption of the drug from the gastrointestinal tract with a resultant lowering of the blood concentration. As we have shown in an earlier communication[9] the administration of alkali with sulphathiazole increases the rate of absorption of the drug in both animals and man, and produces a higher blood concentration than that which results from the administration of the same quantity of the drug alone. This finding was borne out in the present study: those animals on the sulphathiazole and bicarbonate regimen showed a generally higher blood concentration than those on sulphathiazole alone.

In our opinion, the striking difference in the renal lesions in the two series can only be attributed to an increased solubility of the drug in the slightly alkaline urine resulting from the administration of the bicarbonate, which is sufficient to prevent the precipitation of the drug in the renal parenchyma and thus maintain the integrity of renal function, in spite of excessive medication.

Winthrop Chemical Company, Inc., New York. D. R. CLIMENKO. O. W. BARLOW.

GASTRIC ACIDITY IN INFANCY

SIR,—No conclusions can legitimately be drawn concerning the physiology of gastric secretion from Miller's recent investigations which you annotated on May 10 (p. 605). For some reason he analysed the resting juice only. Free acid is absent from the resting juice of a large proportion of normal people, and it is absurd to conclude that its absence indicates that a baby —or an adult—has achlorhydria. In 117 consecutive test-meals given at the Radcliffe Infirmary there were 17 cases of complete achlorhydria, half of them in patients with anæmia or carcinoma of the stomach. Of the remaining 100, in all of which free acid was present in some of the patients, exactly 50 had no free acid in the resting juice. This is what one would expect from Bennett and Ryle's[1] observations in healthy medical students, which showed that only 4 per cent. had complete achlorhydria, whereas 50 per cent. had no free acid in the resting juice. The secretion of acid occurs in response to the biochemical and psychological effects of taking food; consequently in the absence of food free acid is frequently absent in normal people.

Oxford. ARTHUR F. HURST.

RAPIDLY DEVELOPING SILICOSIS

SIR,—I am appreciative of your comments (*Lancet*, March 29, p. 422) on my review of so-called acute silicosis. In your brevity, I may add, you have more succinctly reviewed this subject than I had in several pages. There is, however, a misinterpretation of my statement that: "These metastatic lesions are foci of macrophages, which do not show the typical histology of silicotic nodules and may be areas of reticulo-endothelial hyperplasia rather than true metastases." I was unable to study these foci by the micro-incineration method to prove or disprove their silicotic origin. I did not wish to imply that previously reported metastatic foci were not typical adult silicotic nodules. This correction should have been made before it went to press; however, at the time I did not see this implication.

Tuberculosis Hospital, Cincinnati, Ohio. ROBERT RITTERHOFF, Director of Laboratories.

CASUALTY ORGANISATION BY THE HOME GUARD

SIR,—Dr. Gordon Ward's admirable letter illuminates a situation which has not hitherto received attention from the profession or the public, and now calls for a sympathetic response. There is, however, one sentence which is misleading. He says "I do not include the Emergency Medical Service because this is a hospital service." It is true that it is often convenient to speak of the emergency hospital organisation as the E.M.S., just as it is to speak of the first-aid (or stretcher) party service, the first-aid post service and the emergency street-ambulance service collectively as the A.R.P. casualty services. The distinction has a genuine constitutional significance, because the Minister of Health has a direct statutory responsibility for the hospital organisation whereas the local authorities have the primary responsibility for the other services. But for practical purposes it is essential to consider them all as "Emergency Medical Services" and parts of a single operational machine, including incidentally the inter-hospital ambulances and the casualty evacuation trains. From the point of view of the casualty, the important thing is that all those who handle him from the scene of the incident to his discharge from hospital should be conscious links in a single organisational chain. The

6. Climenko, D. R. and Wright, A. W. *Arch. Path.* (in press).
7. Southworth, H. and Cook, C. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* 1939, **112**, 1820.
8. Taso, Y. F., McCracken, M. E., Chen, J., Kuo, P. T. and Dale, C. L. *Ibid*, 1939, **113**, 1317; Koletsky, S. and King, B. G. *J. lab. clin. Med.* 1940, **25**, 1021.
9. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* 1941, **116**, 282.

1. Bennett, T. I. and Ryle, J. A. *Guy's Hosp. Rep.* 1921, **71**, 286

Digitized by Google

unity of the whole organisation is recognised in the position of the D.G. E.M.S., who is an officer of both the Ministry of Health and the Ministry of Home Security and responsible as such not only for the central medical direction of all the services mentioned but also for the first-aid training of the whole of the A.R.P. services. No doubt the War Office, the headquarters of Home Defence Services, and the Ministry of Health are in close communication on all aspects of this problem, but it is important that the members of the profession and others whose help is rightly solicited should appreciate the position of the E.M.S.

AN INTERESTED PARTY.

ATYPICAL PNEUMONIA

SIR,—In a recent leading article (May 17) on atypical pneumonia, and in particular on acute pneumonitis, you omitted to mention that in this country the condition was first described by A. M. Gill (*Middlesex Hosp. J.* 1937, 37, 20). In his second paper (*Brit. med. J.* 1938, 1, 504) Gill called attention to certain differences between acute pneumonitis and disseminated focal pneumonia as described by Scadding and it is probable that the two names are not synonymous as you suggest.

London. CHRISTOPHER HARDWICK.

POSTWAR HOSPITAL SERVICES

SIR,—My experience in the Emergency Medical Service since the outbreak of war has provided what my pathetically scientific mind considers to be an interesting control experiment on the very debatable problem of the organisation of our municipal hospitals. In September, 1939, I was sent to a county-council hospital where along with my colleagues, all of us from a well-known teaching hospital, I was treated with the utmost contempt by a medical superintendent who not only considered himself a superb administrator but had also an overwhelmingly high opinion of his surgical, medical and obstetrical capacities. No job was considered too menial for us to do; not a tithe of respect was paid to our clinical opinion, and any suggestion from us, no matter how politely expressed, was automatically turned down. The Sector Officer was sympathetic to our oft-repeated complaints but helpless in the face of the childlike faith which the M.O.H. of the county had in his medical superintendent. Ultimately, however, and by degrees we all found ourselves in more congenial surroundings, convinced that whatever our lot might be after the war we would starve rather than go anywhere near a hospital run by that local authority. On the other hand some of us still felt that it was not fair to condemn the whole system of municipal hospitals simply on this one experience and that it was the man and not the machine that was to blame.

Some months later I found myself transferred to yet another hospital run by the same authority, but this time everything in the garden seemed to be lovely. The medical superintendent was a product of a well-known famous teaching hospital and had received the appointment without any previous experience of council hospitals. Now we would be able to demonstrate how a hospital could be run with a whole-time staff each with our own beds but sharing our good "cases" and having joint consultations just when and where they were considered necessary. Not for us would be the disturbing factor of a "dictator" altering our treatment without consulting us or discharging patients when he periodically made a complete round of the hospital. And so it began—but alas our hopes were doomed to early disappointment. Ere long bureaucracy with a capital B appeared on the scene. Our superintendent became more and more autocratic in his ways; where, originally, we had been consulted before any new policy was adopted we gradually found that the decision was taken without consultation. "Dud cases" were admitted to our beds while his beds tended to collect the cream of the admissions; patients were examined in our absence and their treatment changed; patients were discharged without our knowledge; even one's own outpatients were admitted to someone else's beds. We were back in the bad old days of the early months of the war, with the added insult that it was all so unexpected.

The one consolation is that it has been an interesting experiment, and the tentative conclusion I draw is that it is the machine that is at fault and not necessarily the man. If the hospitals of the future are to be run on the basis of a whole-time medical staff, then the one essential is that the medical superintendent must be purely an administrator with, of course, charge of a few beds of his own should he wish to maintain his clinical interest. But—and this is the point which I wish to stress—he must have no jurisdiction over the beds allotted to members of his staff. These must be of a standard sufficiently high to be entrusted with complete medical, surgical and obstetrical care of their patients, and the medical superintendent must have no control over them. An administrator is undoubtedly necessary, and for such an administrator a medical training is essential; but the general policy of the hospital on the clinical side must be in the hands of a committee consisting of all the senior members of the staff. The medical superintendent would probably act as chairman of this committee, but his only right of veto would be on the grounds of expense; and in this connexion the medical committee would have the right of appeal to the medical officer of health for the area. Very few men granted complete power over the medical staff could perform their duties without deteriorating. A man who knows that the full legal responsibility is his and who is the servant of a lay public-health committee is almost bound to adopt dictatorial methods.

OBSERVER.

RESISTANCE OF THE NEW RECRUIT

SIR,—I have lately seen your extracts of Colonel Bensted's Harben lectures, and I should like to raise a point or two in connexion with the difficulties of mass immunisation.

It seems important that we should know whether the immunity mechanism works as a whole, and can only be either wholly stimulated or wholly depressed; or whether it works in a locular sense, so that when a strain is thrown on one compartment it does not necessarily impair the function of another. Perhaps we should first decide whether existing basal immunities are like thrown-off products, with a separate existence, or whether they depend for maintenance on the well-being of the body. Solution of these questions might help us to know whether, by making repeated calls on the system for antibodies (enteric, diphtheria, tetanus) we were running any risk of depressing resistance to a disease like cerebrospinal fever. This disease seems to be peculiarly associated not merely with warfare but with new recruits in a military camp. I agree with Fairbrother that fatigue in soft material is probably a potent cause of generally depressing a recruit's resistance. But I suggest that undue fatigue, falling in the fortnight after each dose of a T.A.B. inoculation, is the combination that does the real damage. We focus all our attention on the immediate toxic reactions of a vaccine in the first 48 hours and tend to forget that the immunity mechanism is under strain for at least a fortnight after that. Herein may lie the explanation of the new recruit datum. The high incidence of virus diseases with pneumonic complications in these men might be explained in the same way.

In Natal the medical command elected to use a concentrated detoxicated extract of T.A.B. organisms for all recruits. The antigen concentration of this extract works out at about eight times that of the familiar T.A.B. vaccine containing 2000 million organisms per c.cm. These men could all be considered good material and accustomed to sport, yet the sickness-rate of the camps was so great that the press took it up, and there was an inquiry. In one camp of 7000–9000 men there were 70 cases of cerebrospinal fever, and influenzal pneumonia was equally prevalent. The military medical authorities held, and do hold, that this amount of sickness could be adequately explained by a combination of low resistance of new recruits, some unavoidable shortcomings of accommodation, very cold weather, the effect of dust, and the general tendency for infection to spread in camp circumstances. They have great faith in the vaccine used, for it has been tried out extensively in mine natives for some years. One of the chief advantages claimed for this extract is that it produces hardly any local or general reaction, though my experience in this regard has been unfortunate. Here, however, we have an eloquent example of the resistance of new recruits breaking down,

Digitized by Google

and I feel that route-marching with full pack and an over-zealous sergeant-major during physical drill, coming in the fortnight after inoculation, may well lie at the root of the matter.

Where is this concentration of dosage to end? Do we use 2000 million organisms per c.cm. in a suspension vaccine because we are afraid to go bigger on account of toxic reactions, but would gladly do so if we could? Do we want to go for a larger and larger harvest of blood agglutinins, or are such big agglutinin figures obtained at the expense of some other more valuable antibodies? We know that they tend to subside rather quickly. In nature the stimulus is seldom large and sudden, but usually mounts from a small beginning, and we might well take a leaf out of nature's book and begin with a very small sensitising dose. The mechanism may actually have two kinds of response, depending on the dose and the spacing; or one to multiple small stimuli, and another to a sudden large stimulus. I shall not be surprised if further research shows that three smaller doses, longer spaced, give a better working protection, though less humoral evidence of such, than our present shock tactics. And during the time the immunity is being built up we may gain some advantage by giving an extra ration of vitamin C and guarding against undue fatigue. In mass immunisation, three doses are of course difficult, but if we are going to combine several antigens it might be advisable not to embark on the job until we have gone somewhat deeper into these questions. In particular we want more light on, first, the effect on general immunity of placing the mechanism under strain to a particular antigen; secondly, on whether the immunity mechanism has more than one type of response, for example, a sudden quick subsiding and a slower more durable; thirdly, on the effect of fatigue after inoculation; fourthly, on the relation between poor response and shortage of vitamin C; and finally, on whether the two-big-shots method gives us the best type of result for public-health purposes.

Durban, South Africa. B. F. SAMPSON.

FRIENDLY FOREIGN DOCTORS

SIR,—May I as a Czechoslovak doctor express my opinion regarding your leading article and Prof. Greenwood's letter of May 31? Most of us who came to this country did not intend to settle down here and compete with British doctors, but we thought of this country as a temporary refuge where we could wait for an opportunity to go overseas. When the war broke out our intentions altered with the prospect of returning home after a victorious end and eagerly we offered our services to this country. I can appreciate the view that British medical training differs in some respects from the continental, and I do not think that we should be able to fulfil immediately all the duties of a resident medical officer, especially with regard to writing up records and prescriptions; the English anæsthetic technique is also different from ours.

All this speaks against the employment of foreign doctors but there are also arguments in our favour. Every one of us is anxious to fulfil his medical duties and adopt your ways and will try to accustom himself to the best of his ability. Those of us who have surgical experience will soon be able to assist again. The same applies to ether-narcosis, to which we are used. Most of us have years of experience in private practice which will certainly enable us to make a better diagnosis than a beginner. May I suggest a short period of training in the British ways of hospital work to overcome existing difficulties? You can be assured of our readiness to help.

When we return home at the end of the war many things which we have seen and learned here should form a basis for friendly collaboration, both political and scientific.

AN ALLIED DOCTOR.

The June number of the *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine* will contain in the section of medicine a discussion on the nature and treatment of the effort syndrome by Dr. H. J. Starling, Dr. Paul Wood and Dr. Maxwell Jones, and in the section of psychiatry a paper by Dr. Aubrey Lewis on psychiatric aspects of effort syndrome. These two reports will also be issued as a combined reprint (1*s*. post free from the editorial office, 1, Wimpole Street, London, W.1).

Medical News

University of Oxford

The Rockefeller Foundation have made a grant of £900 to the Nuffield department of surgery to pay the salaries of Dr. Eric Guttmann and a trained social worker in psychiatry. Dr. Guttmann is to carry out an investigation into brain injuries.

The university is making a grant to the department of biochemistry to carry out a nutritional survey and a study of antiseptics in relation to burns.

University of Cambridge

On June 6 the degree of M.D. was conferred by proxy on J. O. Poynton.

University of Manchester

A second week-end course on health in the factory will be held at the medical school on June 28 and 29. The course, which has been arranged in collaboration with the Association of Industrial Medical Officers, is intended for medical practitioners. Further particulars will be found in our advertisement columns.

Society of Apothecaries of London

At recent examinations the following, having completed the final examination, are granted the diploma of the society entitling them to practise medicine, surgery and midwifery:

R. M. Ellison, Leeds; W. H. Morgan, Cardiff; S. G. L. Klein, St. Mary's; A. L. H. Smith, Guy's; N. A. St. C. Marley, Guy's; O. Sookias, Camb. and Bart's; G. H. Miles, St. Mary's; W. J. U. Tin, Lond. Hosp.

Among those appointed to the distinguished service order for gallantry in the withdrawal from Greece is Surgeon Lieutenant A. G. Campbell, M.B., R.A.N.R.

Since publication of the last list of subscriptions to the Medical War Relief Fund over £1400 has been received.

A meeting of the Paddington Medical Society will be held at 8.45 P.M. on Tuesday, June 17, at St. Mary's Hospital, W.2, when Dr. G. de Swiet will give his presidential address on the place of the doctor in the community of tomorrow.

On Thursday, June 19, at 4 P.M., Mr. J. Ramsbottom, D.Sc., will give a Chadwick lecture at the Chelsea Physic Garden, Swan Walk, S.W.3. He will speak on the inter-relation of man and fungus in health and disease.

A lecture on the nature of the self will be delivered to the British Institute of Philosophy by Prof. H. H. Price, at 14, Gordon Square, London, W.C.1, on Friday, June 20, at 5 P.M. Tickets can be had on application to the director of studies, at that address.

On Thursday, June 19, at 5 P.M., at the section of neurology of the Royal Society of Medicine, Squadron-Leader Denis Williams will read a paper on electro-encephalography in trauma to the brain. On June 20, at 4 P.M., at the section of physical medicine Dr. Philippe Bauwens will discuss the thermionic control of electric currents, and at 5 P.M. on the same day at the section of ophthalmology Mr. T. M. Tyrrell will speak on war injury of the eyes.

In the *Times* of June 6 it is reported that Mr. Dudley Wright, consulting surgeon to the London Homœopathic Hospital, and his wife are prisoners in Germany. Mr. and Mrs. Wright were on board the *Zamzam* which was sunk on April 17.

Dr. J. C. Martin, secretary of the Irish Medical Free State Union, has resigned his post on his appointment as registrar to the Irish branch of the General Medical Council. Dr. Martin was the first medical secretary of the union, which now has 934 members, and his efficiency and courtesy have contributed largely to its success.

The following have been appointed to the council of the Imperial Cancer Research Fund for the ensuing year: chairman, Prof. H. R. Dean, F.R.S.; vice-chariman, Sir Cuthbert Wallace; Elizabeth Wills Allen fellow, Dr. L. Foulds; and Alice Memorial fellow, Mr. R. J. Ludford, D.Sc. Prof. James Young has been appointed a governor of the fund by the Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh, and Prof. T. J. Bosworth, D.V.S.M., by the Royal Veterinary College and Hospital.

Digitized by Google

Obituary

ROBERT PERCY SMITH

M.D. LOND., F.R.C.P.

Dr. Percy Smith, consulting physician for mental diseases to St. Thomas's Hospital, died at Durley, Southampton, on June 4, at the age of 87. He qualified from St. Thomas's in 1878 and took his M.B. with gold medal the following year. Further study in Vienna and house-appointments at his own hospital prepared him for his specialty and he was early appointed resident physician at Bethlem Hospital where his chief was Sir George Savage. The two men were poles apart in character and temperament. The senlor was sparkling, original, an arresting and dramatic personality who blamed himself for dissipating his energies; the junior was calm, concentrated, as precise in mind as he was neat in appearance—a type of mind embarrassing to the glib, superficial, and self-assured, for whom indeed Smith frankly had no use. But those who worked with him knew his quality, and Dr. Edwin Goodall, one of his clinical assistants in the mid-'eighties, writes: "Under Smith no slackness or slovenliness was allowed in our rounds or records. With others I suffered occasional reproofs, which were merited and gently administered by a gentleman. He was firm but not austere and had a saving sense of humour."

As a teacher at Charing Cross and later at St. Thomas's Smith was eager to enhance the prestige of his specialty, and in 1910 he was among those who urged the Royal College of Physicians to institute a diploma in psychiatry. For many years he examined for the University of London, and he was president of the then Medico-Psychological Association in 1904 and of the section of neurology and psychiatry of the R.S.M. during the last war. His mind was critical rather than original, and he had no bent for research. He excelled in clinical work, while his writings on the Insane and the Law, Defects in the Working of the Lunacy Act, Voluntary Boarders in English Asylums reflect his interest in administrative problems.

For many years Percy Smith was in consulting practice, yet it is impossible to picture him as the conventional Harley Street specialist. Conscientious and fair-minded, yet not wanting in sympathy, he was there to advise those who preferred an opinion of ungarnished honesty.

WILLIAM GRAY

M.B. EDIN., M.CH. ORTH. LPOOL, F.R.C.S.E.

William Gray was killed in one of the recent raids on Liverpool. He came from Vancouver Island, where his father is a doctor, to Edinburgh for his medical education, qualifying in 1932. After acting as house-surgeon at the Edinburgh Royal Infirmary, he held several house-posts elsewhere, and then studied for the M.Ch. Orth. at Liverpool in 1938. A year later he gained the Edinburgh fellowship, and then came back to Liverpool as resident surgical officer, deputy medical superintendent and orthopædic surgeon at Mill Road Infirmary, a post which he held until his death at the age of thirty-three.

Drummond Shiels, Edinburgh

A competent general surgeon, Gray's work in orthopædics was most promising. Straightforward, open and solid, he made his mark on the life of the infirmary in the comparatively short time he was there. His consultant seniors were glad to have his reliable and cheerful help; and he had a genius for making his juniors in "the house" feel part of the hospital family. With natural and unassuming kindness he took them under his wing, and before they had been long there, they were "Bill" and "John" and "Arthur" and it was good to hear them in the residents' room eager to discuss their patients with him and to have his help in the varied problems that assail a houseman. He did splendid work for casualties of the raids. Though not officially on duty, he was on his way to give a hand with the casualties of a heavy raid when he was killed instantly. His wife, whom he married only last autumn, was formerly a sister at the infirmary.

HUGH EMRYS BONNELL

B.SC. WALES, M.R.C.S.; MAJOR, R.A.M.C.

Major H. E. Bonnell was killed last month by enemy action at the age of 35. In 1925 he took his B.Sc. with first-class honours in physics at the University College of South Wales and Monmouthshire, and began work in the physiological department of the college. There he soon became interested in medicine, and he qualified from King's College Hospital, London, in 1931. He took up pathology as his specialty at once, and held appointments at K.C.H., Manchester and Hastings, before he became pathologist at the East Ham Memorial Hospital and consulting pathologist to Runwell Hospital, Wickford. This wide experience made him an excellent practical pathologist, and in a busy hospital his quick grasp of essentials stood him and everyone concerned in good stead, while his early scientific training in the physiological department at Cardiff made his opinion on questions of research valuable. R. S.-O. writes: Bonnell's bluff nature and strong sense of humour won him many friends particularly among his younger colleagues. He was staunch and loyal and it is difficult for those who knew his vitality and love of life to be reconciled to the tragedy of his death.

Dr. JOHN GERALD ROGERS, who was killed last month at a London hospital during an air-raid, was educated at St. Edward's College, Liverpool, and the University of Liverpool, where he took his M.B. in 1935. After holding house-appointments at the Northern Hospital and at Mill Road Infirmary he came to London to work under the London County Council. He was thirty years of age.

Public Health

From the Annual Reports

BIRMINGHAM

Dr. James R. Mitchell presents the school report for 1940. Birmingham, like Manchester, has a school medical department separate from that of the M.O.H. In peace-time the comparison of the school work of the two cities was always of interest, and their war-time difficulties are doubtless similar, but we must not compare the report of Birmingham for 1940 with that of Manchester for 1939. Dr. Mitchell gives details of the scheme for medical inspection and follow-up of children about to be evacuated; but in November, 1940, as a result of enemy action, the "carefully prepared plans" came to grief—as most of us expected that they would. Birmingham found it impossible to lend its staff to the reception areas but arranged for temporary assistance to be provided on the city's charge. In spite of the exceptional difficulties of the times, the school medical department kept up its work. In 1940, spectacles were prescribed for 2580 children, of whom 2485 obtained them. The error of refraction for which spectacles are most often ordered is hypermetropic astigmatism; of 1266 children refracted and spectacles advised, 576 had this error. Next in frequency are simple hypermetropia and myopic astigmatism, of which there were 297 and 239 cases respectively. At the ultraviolet-ray clinic 1498 children were treated for various conditions, of whom 485 were cured, 529 improved, 27 showed no change and 457 defaulted. In smoky cities there may be no natural actinic light for many months of the year, so that we look to them for evidence of the effect on health of

Digitized by Google

absence of light, and to their clinics for proof that the ill health attributed to absence of light is really so caused. The results of the Birmingham clinic suggest that there is no disease caused solely by poverty of actinic rays, but that it is an important accessory in the production of some pathological states. Of 336 cases of "bronchitis and asthma" 112 were cured, and this proportion of cures is common to most conditions for which children receive light treatment. It would not be justifiable to attribute the cure to the treatment, but the experience of recent years confirms the value of ultraviolet light in smoky towns, though it does not support the exaggerated claims made for it when it was introduced. In the orthopædic department only 83 children with rickets, but 40 of spastic paraplegia, were seen among 723 cases. Dr. C. L. C. Burns, the director of the child-guidance clinic, says that there have been few cases where war conditions have been an important contributory factor to behaviour disorders; but it has been noticed, and confirmed by teachers, that after air-raids there is an increase of excitability and aggressive behaviour and diminished powers of memory and concentration; this is an expected physiological response in mentally healthy children. Only 36 children with "evacuation problems" were seen at the clinic of whom 11 had enuresis and 9 were stealing cases. Dr. Burns says that he is "beginning to get the child of 7-plus who has missed a great deal of school and is now very backward in his school lessons. It seems likely that there will be a considerable number of children retarded owing to this reason, and suffering emotionally from the consequent anxiety."

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED MAY 31

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 1114; whooping-cough, 4121; diphtheria, 886; enteric fever, 101; measles (excluding rubella), 13,031; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 1161; puerperal pyrexia, 132; cerebrospinal fever, 254 (London 16, Liverpool 12, Birmingham 10); poliomyelitis, 5; polio-encephalitis, 0; encephalitis lethargica, 3; dysentery, 113; ophthalmia neonatorum, 82. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on May 28 was 1846, including: scarlet fever, 231; diphtheria, 337; measles, 398; whooping-cough, 430; enteritis, 11; chicken-pox, 80; erysipelas, 57; mumps, 7; poliomyelitis, 2; dysentery, 24; cerebrospinal fever, 47; puerperal sepsis, 10; enteric fevers, 10; german measles, 15; other diseases (non-infectious), 93; not yet diagnosed, 94.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox, 2 (0) from enteric fever, 1 (0) from scarlet fever, 29 (3) from whooping-cough, 11 (1) from measles, 17 (1) from diphtheria, 24 (1) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 24 (2) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

Burnley and Hull each reported a death from enteric fever. There were 3 fatal cases of whooping-cough at Liverpool, and in the same week Glasgow reported 11.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 186 (corresponding to a rate of 35 per thousand total births), including 16 in London.

Parliament

Shared Homes

TODAY very few Englishmen have their castles to themselves, for as Mr. JAMES GRIFFITHS pointed out in the discussion in the House of Commons, there are now five kinds of evacuees—official ones, unofficial ones, the services, war workers, and a fifth group, which he described as emergency evacuees. These people are the concern of no less than ten government departments, and at present there is often more competition than coördination about billeting arrangements. He thought the burden of reception often proved too heavy for the smaller local authorities and suggested that the county council might be a better unit of organisation. Sympathy and understanding are needed if these townsfolk are to be made welcome in the county, and if need be fish and chips must be elevated to a place among the social services. Dr. HADEN GUEST thought it unfair to ask a woman to choose to break up her home. Evacuation should be made compulsory in certain areas. He thought the scandal of social conditions revealed in the early days of evacuation was a healthy shock to the nation. Many tributes were paid to the kindness and tolerance shown by hosts and guests but Mr. D. KIRKWOOD was less satisfied and said it was easy for the cultivated mind to make excuses. Mr. E. BROWN who spoke early in the debate said that revolution was being changed into evolution, and the word "impossible" amended by "nevertheless." "Plan," "region," "compulsion" and "coördination," he averred, were fine words but they did not solve any problems—and to the delight of the House Mr. Brown became very fierce. In all the Government had requisitioned 27,402 houses in England and Wales,[1] and though some of the younger guests had turned out to be tough guys Mr. Brown thought on the whole we had done fairly well. He had always found the smaller councils very efficient. Mrs. MAVIS TATE urged the need for an overhaul of our rural water-supplies, and pointed out that the housewife seems to dislike sharing her kitchen more than her home. Mr. G. STRAUSS was distressed that so many children were still to be found in public shelters. He thought that enough use was not made of the power to evacuate children on medical grounds, for instance in the first three months after its inception only about twenty children were sent away. He also urged that the chronic sick should all be got out of London. Mr. T. JOHNSTON, who summed up, paid a tribute to the goodwill and courage that had been shown, but said we must remember that it was impossible to cope with the problem on peace-time standards. He thought nowadays that no-one had any more right to two houses than to two rations of butter.

1. 2906 houses for London mothers and children; 21,726 for the homeless; 233 for unorganised refugees; 344 for difficult children; 132 for school-children (there are also 30 camps under the National Camps Corporation); 166 for maternity homes; 209 for sick bays and infectious hospitals.

LOOKING AFTER THE UNDER-FIVES

THE growing disturbance of family life by the war has increased the need to provide suitable accommodation for young children, and the Minister of Health and the President of the Board of Education have decided to set up jointly war-time nurseries both for evacuated children and for the children of women war-workers, whether evacuees or local residents.[1] Maternity and child-welfare authorities will be responsible for the arrangements and should send their proposals to the senior regional officer of the Ministry of Health. Education authorities and billeting authorities will coöperate in the scheme. According to the local needs variations of two main types of nurseries will be provided. Part-time nurseries will provide for the care and training of children between the ages of 2 and 5 and will be open during school hours under the direction of a teacher. Whole-time nurseries will give full day-time care and maintenance to children of all ages up to 5 in districts where mothers are in full-time employment. These nurseries will be open for 12–15 hours a day and will provide meals and facilities for bathing and resting; and there will be trained nursing staff under the direction of a matron who will be a fully trained (general or children's hospital) nurse. But the activities and social training of the children of 2–5 will be supervised by a teacher. At whole-time nurseries where children receive all their meals the mothers will pay 1*s.* a day; at part-time nurseries where no meals are provided payment will be 3*d.* a day, and another 3*d.* where a midday meal is given. No payment will be asked from evacuated mothers who are not in employment and cannot afford to contribute, and apart from these contributions the Government will pay for the nurseries. Arrangements will be made by the medical officer of health for the regular medical inspection and supervision of the children.

1. Ministry of Health, circular 2388; Board of Education, circular 1553.

At the annual meeting of the Faculty of Radiologists on May 23, Lord Horder and Prof. Henry Cohen were admitted to the honorary fellowship.

Digitized by Google

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

"THE BEHAVIOUR OF NATIONS"[1]

Mr. Morley Roberts has long been recognised as a distinguished writer of fiction. Twenty-one years ago he wrote "Warfare in the Human Body," in which he suggested that problems facing students of that most marvellous of living organised communities, the human body—problems of disease and health, of malignancy, immunity, inhibition, heredity, cell-division, evolution, growth, repair and old age—had their parallels and analogues in organised human societies. In this he was not going beyond his province, for, as Sir Arthur Keith pointed out in the foreword, Mr. Roberts is "endowed with a vast share of intellectual curiosity and gifted with the diagnostic acumen of the born physician." Medicine could do with more such suggestive contributions from competent laymen; but inference based on analogy has its dangers.

In his new book Mr. Roberts has treated some of his own inferences as basic facts and used them to explain national and international relations. He is a self-acclaimed disciple of Thomas Hobbes; if people could be induced to read "Leviathan," he says, they need hardly trouble to read "The Behaviour of Nations." In so saying, he underrates both Hobbes and himself. "The Behaviour of Nations" lacks Hobbes's philosophic calm, his "genial sarcasm," and his absence of personal prejudice. "Leviathan," on the other hand, lacks Mr. Roberts's intolerant, yet often amusing and sometimes deserved, invective. No two conceptions of the nature of a community or of a nation could be less alike than are the harmonising sovereign Leviathan of Hobbes and the "very low-grade invertebrate organisms" which Mr. Roberts alleges that states "really and not metaphorically" are. Given these premises, the author's pessimism is natural enough. Mutual distrust would seem to be the only wisdom. He believes that the less differing nations know of each other the better, because fewer points of contact mean fewer opportunities for conflict. Our modern diplomatic forms, he considers, are based on the instincts of our cannibal ancestors, and warns us that: "all converse of friendship among nations is dangerous. There are no friends among nations."

It is true enough that only by the sovereignty of the general will, whether delegated for a period to one or to many individuals, can peace within a nation or between nations be secured and enjoyed. Readers who may infer from this book that permanent peace between nations is a ridiculous ideal, impossible of attainment, should recall the early history of this country, and should also bear in mind that the self-preservative is not the only "natural," or inherent, impulse of man.

AN EAST END HOSPITAL CARRIES ON

THE Salvation Army Mothers' Hospital is actually doing more work than it was before the war, though not all in London. Fifty beds—half the usual number—are being kept open in the wards at Clapton, and seventy-six additional beds have been lent at places in Derbyshire and Northamptonshire. The mothers are taken off by train or charabanc when the time of delivery approaches, and some of them have even been found billets in those safer regions later. At the hospital in London a bomb destroyed two valuable modern wards and left standing the older houses, ear-marked for demolition. This has not proved incapacitating, however. Mothers delivered in the wards are transferred nightly to the air-raid shelters and brought back to their beds in the morning. Visiting husbands, usually on leave, and fire-watchers—business men who never fail in this voluntary duty—help to move the stretchers and carry down the babies. District work goes on; the midwives from the hospital have had plenty of experience of deliveries in Anderson shelters or bombed houses by this time, often going to their cases through streets in which shell fragments, not to say bombs, are falling. The transfer of beds to ground floor living rooms has added to the difficulties of conducting a confinement in the East End home. One of the nurses sums it up as a return to the conditions of twenty years ago. At least the rebuilding of London should make it possible to end those conditions for good when peace comes. The Mothers' Hospital is in need of £18,000 to meet current liabilities. Those wishing to contribute should send donations to General George L. Carpenter, 101, Victoria Street, London, E.C.4.

FROM SHEEP TO SURGERY

MEDICAL biography, both factual and fictitious, has had a pretty good innings recently, and in his latest book Mr. Harley Williams finds himself batting on a rather worn wicket. "Fingal's Box" (Jonathan Cape. Pp. 382. 8*s.* 6*d.*) is the story of a young New Zealand sheep-farmer who sells out and comes to Edinburgh to read medicine in the years immediately after the last war. Coming under the influence of an eccentric and boorish pathologist he finds his allegiance divided between surgery, his first love, and research on the influence of the endocrines on tumour growth. Somehow he contrives to reconcile the three, and the story ends with him, still in early middle age, making a name for himself as a surgeon-pathologist. He has, of course, his ups and downs and also some love affairs, the last and most genuine of which almost causes his professional downfall, but not quite. Mr. Williams knows what he is talking about and handles even the hackneyed theme of the strange habits of medical students with a certain freshness. If he does not always avoid being needlessly and irritatingly melodramatic in describing the commonplaces of surgery, his numerous characters are well and surely drawn, and his long novel sustains its interest to the end.

1. By Morley Roberts. London: J. M. Dent and Sons. 1941. Pp. 80. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Appointments

ASHWORTH, ALAN, M.D. Lpool, D.T.M., D.P.H.: M.O.H. for Mitcham.
BLUNT, ELEANOR, M.B. Lond., D.R.C.O.G.: M.O. in maternity and child-welfare department of Birmingham.
EASTWOOD, C. G., M.D. Manc., D.P.H.: M.O.H. for Weston-super-mare.
*GOODWIN, M. A., M.B. Leeds: temp. asst. R.S.O. at Withington Hospital, Manchester.
HUGHES, T. LLOYD, M.D. Lpool, D.P.H.: M.O.H. for Barnsley.
MELVILLE, JAMES, M.B. Camb.: asst. R.M.O. at Winchester Emergency Hospital.
MOORE, Sir ALAN, Bt., M.B. Camb., D.P.H.: M.O.H. for Rye.
O'SULLIVAN, J. J., M.B. N.U.I.: temp. asst. R.S.O. at Crumpsall Hospital, Manchester.
SHAPIRO, ALEXANDER, M.B. Lond.: temp. second asst. M.O. at Middlesex Colony, Shenley.
SPITZER, WALTER, M.D. Prague, M.R.C.S.: resident obstetrician at Kingston County Hospital.
VELLACOTT, H. D. S., M.B. Camb.: senior asst. R.M.O. at Alton Hospital.

* Subject to confirmation.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

DIXON.—On June 3, at Eynsham, Oxon, the wife of Squadron-Leader F. W. Dixon, F.R.C.S., R.A.F.—a daughter.
FITZGIBBON.—On June 8, at Wrington, Somerset, the wife of Mr. G. M. FitzGibbon, F.R.C.S.—a daughter.
GILCHRIST.—On June 2, at Stanmore, Middlesex, the wife of Squadron-Leader G. Gilchrist, M.B., R.A.F.—a son.
KING.—On June 3, at Skegness, Lincs., the wife of Surgeon Lieutenant R. E. King, R.N.V.R.—a son.
LACE.—On June 5, at Porthcawl, the wife of Captain E. J. Lace, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.
PRATT.—On June 5, at Fulmer Chase, the wife of Flying-Officer Noel J. Pratt, R.A.F.V.R.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

AYLWARD—MUNRO.—On June 5, at Tunbridge Wells, Roy Douglas Aylward, M.R.C.S., to Effie Campbell Munro.
BOLTON—MITCHELL.—On May 26, at Alexandria, Reginald Bolton, major, R.A.M.C., of Beaconsfield, to Dorothy Mitchell of Iffley, Oxford.
FIELD—WOOD.—On June 7, at Great Gaddesden, Philip Charles Field, M.R.C.S., lieut.-colonel R.A.M.C., to Alice Ava Wood.
MILLING—TODD.—On June 9, at Wimbledon, Peter Francis Milling, M.R.C.S., to Euphemia Margaret Todd.
RONALD—SPALDING SMITH.—On June 2, at Fairlie, James Ronald, M.D., surgeon lieut.-commander R.N.V.R., to Joan Spalding Smith.
RUSBY—BROADHEAD.—On June 7, at Nottingham, Norman Lloyd Rusby, D.M., to Elizabeth Broadhead, M.B.

DEATHS

SMITH.—On June 4, at Durley, Southampton, Robert Percy Smith, M.D. Lond., F.R.C.P., of Albion Street, W.2, aged 87.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

THE NATURE OF DISEASE IN INFANCY*

By J. C. SPENCE, M.D. Durh., F.R.C.P.

PHYSICIAN TO THE BABIES' HOSPITAL, THE ROYAL VICTORIA INFIRMARY AND THE GENERAL HOSPITAL, NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE

IT might be expected that a study of infantile mortality-rates analysed under the certified causes of death would give some idea of the nature and prevalence of diseases in infancy; but those with experience of existing methods of certification know how false is such a hope. During 1939 Dr. F. J. Miller and I conducted a personal inquiry into the 272 infant deaths in Newcastle which revealed the inaccuracies and difficulties of certification. The inquiry included every infant death in the city, in each case the attending doctor was interviewed. When the child died in hospital all records and post-mortem findings were available. The practitioners gave frank and full coöperation. Nearly 10% of the deaths (25 out of 272) had taken place without the child having received previous medical attention; usually these were sudden or unexpected deaths from brief illnesses, yet an attempt had to be made to certify the cause. It was found that at least a third of the total had been certified with an inaccurate diagnosis. Most doctors admitted their difficulty in reaching a satisfactory diagnosis, but pleaded the necessity of putting down something which would satisfy the registrar. When in doubt some used stereotyped but often irrelevant diagnoses which they knew would be acceptable. These habits were not confined to family practice, for they were found also in hospitals. To give a few examples, a child dead in the 3rd day of a cerebral hæmorrhage was certified as inanition and marasmus; another dead of an acute virulent infection on the 14th day was certified as atelectasis and prematurity; a child dead of an acute infection 7 days after circumcision was certified as infantile convulsions; a child of 3 months dying after a long struggle against neonatal sepsis was certified as malnutrition and inguinal hernia. On evidence like this deductions about the prevalence of disease, and the construction of plans of prevention are haphazard undertakings. When, in discussing infant mortality in 1913, Sir George Newman wrote "The principal operating influence is the ignorance of the mother and the remedy is the education of the mother," let us hope that he foresaw an intermediate stage when we doctors would have to educate ourselves.

The position is still worse in regard to morbidity-rates in infancy. It would require a controlled inquiry in a fixed community, to discover the incidence of non-fatal but disabling illnesses, and to estimate the effects of these illnesses on health in later life. Until we have some new method of collecting and correlating vital statistics of disease in infancy we shall not know how much adult disablement is due to inherent faults and how much to acquired disease and injury. The number of mental defectives indicates the need for this, if we accept the estimate of the Wood Committee of 1929 that there were at least 300,000 of them in England and Wales.

TYPES OF DISEASE

It is not yet possible to trace all forms of sickness to their source, for clinical medicine which portrays disease advances before clinical science which explains it; but experience suggests the following broad categories into which the injuries which produce disease in infancy may be placed:

1. Inborn errors of structural development—that is, the congenital anatomical abnormalities.
2. Inborn errors of metabolism.
3. Mechanical injuries.
4. Temporary failure to establish the mechanisms of independent existence.
5. Deficiencies of diet.
6. Neuromuscular disorders of organ function.
7. Infections.

There are other categories of disease, some physical, some psychological, such as follow injury from poisons, from parasites and from parental propaganda. There are also the peculiar and inexplicable disorders which show themselves as neoplasm and leukæmia. But the seven I have outlined are those which best reveal the nature of disease in infancy.

Congenital anatomical abnormalities.—We are familiar with abnormalities which are easily seen, but there are many others affecting lungs, brain and genito-urinary tract which go undetected. In the Newcastle inquiry 10% of infant deaths were due to gross recognisable congenital abnormalities, and the true incidence of infantile deaths due to this cause is probably higher than this figure. But inherited structural faults have wider significance. From what we know of subacute bacterial endocarditis we can presume that they are partly responsible for a good deal of organic disease in later life, by predisposing to infection.

Inborn errors of metabolism.—Garrod wrote: "Just as all living things, and even the individuals of a species, exhibit differences of bodily form, some minute and others conspicuous, so also they differ in their chemical structure and chemical life." Those differences in chemical structure and chemical life which produce alkaptonuria, cystinuria and porphyrinuria are conspicuous because their victims survive to an age at which a diagnosis can be made and because there are known chemical tests whereby to diagnose them. It is probable that there are others which go undetected for want of suitable diagnostic tests, and some of those may be errors of metabolism so gross that the infant survives but for a few hours or a few days after birth. The anatomical abnormalities which cause death within a few hours of birth are easily recognised, but neonatal death from a gross chemical abnormality must sometimes occur and the cause pass unrecognised.

Mechanical injury.—From the Chicago figures of 1936, based on accurate necropsy work, it can be estimated that with an infantile mortality-rate of 40 per 1000 live births, 15% of the deaths would be due to cerebral hæmorrhage. Disablement in survivors is difficult to assess, but our total of 300,000 mental defectives suggests that it may be considerable. Infants withstand mechanical injury better than older children or adults; we have but to watch the healing of an unsplinted broken femur, or the survival of a newborn child with complete high intestinal obstruction for twenty days to realise that. Disablement and death depend more on the force of the injury than on the vulnerability of the infant.

Failure to establish the mechanisms of independent existence results in diseases peculiar to infancy. Their nature tempts us to classify them as inborn errors of metabolism, but since the disorder is often transient and recovery follows, the 2 groups of diseases should be differentiated. Icterus gravis neonatorum and anæmia hæmolytica neonatorum are regarded by Parsons, Hawksley and others as temporary failures of the newborn child to regulate its own blood-forming and blood-destroying processes. Hæmorrhagic disease of the newborn is probably another example of this type of disease, in spite of the recent suggestion that it is due to a vitamin deficiency.

Defective diet.—Whatever defects of diet may be found in older children there are few infants in these days who are not living on an ample and highly vitaminised diet. Scurvy, tetany and nutritional xerophthalmia are now so rare that most young doctors have never seen them; even rickets is seen only occasionally and in circumstances of frank neglect. But a highly vitaminised diet is not necessarily an ideal diet. In spite of the improvement in artificial feeding of infants and the disappearance of severe forms of nutritional disease, the possible ill effects of bottle-feeding in comparison with breast-feeding have not been accurately determined. Where artificial feeding may not be the immediate cause of death it is often an accessory before the fact, and no statistical studies of death certificates will reveal this. The study of nutritional disease is turning from the primary forms of

* An abstract of the Bradshaw lecture delivered before the Royal College of Physicians on March 7, 1940.

Digitized by Google

dietetic deficiency disease to the secondary or conditioned forms in which some underlying disease of stomach, bowel or liver is interfering with absorption or assimilation of food. Before it is too late it should be possible to turn the clinical studies of deficiency disease in yet another direction: by interrogating people who are known to have had severe rickets or scurvy in infancy it should be possible to determine if these conditions have had any remote effect in later life. Brief exposure to lead poisoning in infancy causes chronic nephritis 20–30 years later; perhaps the cause of some of the degenerative diseases of adults may be found by pædiatric studies.

NEUROMUSCULAR DISORDERS

The term neuromuscular disorders of organ function was used by John Thompson in discussing the mechanism of pylorospasm and pyloric stenosis. The clinical effects of those disorders may be present at birth or they may not come into full force until a few weeks after birth. They tend to subside after the 6th month. There is no direct evidence to suggest that they are true congenital anatomical abnormalities. The subsequent history of the affected infants shows that they are not more prone to psychopathic or endocrine disorders than other children. Perhaps the true causa causans is a temporary absence for a few months of a chemical substance necessary for coördination of the neuromuscular functions. The most evident example is pylorospasm with or without hypertrophy of the pyloric muscle; others are congenital laryngeal stridor, and the various degrees of colonic dysfunction from spastic constipation to Hirschsprung's disease. There is also adynamic ileus of the newborn described by Perrot and Danon (1935), and Gillespie and Rogers (1939). The symptoms of this are evident from birth, and at first are indistinguishable from those due to an impermeable intestinal obstruction; the obstruction, however, is not due to constriction or occlusion but to spastic closure of a segment of the small bowel, the lumen of which is present. In some cases this functional disorder rectifies itself in the second week of life and a spontaneous cure takes place.

CASE 1.—A first child of young parents was born at term after a normal pregnancy and labour. At birth it was an apparently healthy male infant, and it cried and slept after birth in a normal manner. On being put to the breast towards the end of the first day there was a little vomiting and on the second day when breast-feeding was established vomiting became more evident. Then for 8 days there was complete obstructive vomiting of deeply bile-stained material. The infant retained his appetite and breast-feeding was continued. I saw him on the 6th day when the diagnosis of intestinal obstruction due to a congenital atresia of the bowel seemed obvious. Radiograms showed a big stomach with barium passing a short way down the jejunum but not beyond. On the 8th day vomiting was less severe. Thereafter there was a gradual improvement and at 3 weeks all vomiting had disappeared. The child is now a boy of 9 in excellent health.

It may be argued that this was intestinal obstruction due to a local constriction and not to adynamic ileus, but the site of the obstruction and the clinical feature so resembled other cases of adynamic ileus confirmed at operations or necropsy that the diagnosis can be sustained. Gillespie and Rogers in reporting a similar case made their diagnosis after laparotomy. Their patient also recovered.

Other forms of neuromuscular disorder of bowel function of slighter degree are common. The following is, I think, an example, and presents a recognisable clinical entity.

CASE 2.—A healthy breast-fed male infant was well during the first 8 weeks of life, advancing steadily in weight from 7 lb. to 9 lb. 4 oz. At 8 weeks he slept and fed with exemplary regularity; his bowels were a little constipated and irregular, but there was nothing obviously abnormal about the appearance or odour of the stools. In the 8th week he began to appear uncomfortable. Sleep was broken and there was slight occasional vomiting; once or twice he vomited unexpectedly in a manner slightly suggestive of pyloric stenosis. At 11 weeks the weight had fallen to 8 lb. 12 oz. On a diagnosis of "feeding disorder" the mother contemplated weaning the child. I saw him at this time; the breast milk was more than adequate, so breast-feeding was continued; he fed eagerly but between feeds had periodic discomfort and slight irregular vomiting. The bowels were now irregular; with a suppository or rectal tube a creamy, slightly offensive stool was obtained. The abdomen was prominent and through its thin wall slight distension of the small intestine was visible. There was no evidence of pyloric stenosis, or tuberculosis or of other infective disease. During the next 10 weeks breast-feeding remained adequate; vomiting subsided but there was still no gain in weight. The main symptom continued to be irregularity of the bowels, with some abdominal distension. At the age of 4 months he was still under 9 lb. in weight, sleeping irregularly and passing his waking hours in alternating phases of alert interest and peevish discontent. With no other treatment than the use of a rectal tube or suppository, improvement set in in the 5th month. Bowel movements became more regular; there was a steady gain in weight and complete recovery followed. Throughout the illness the child remained breast-fed, attended only by its mother and free from any contaminating infection. Occasional gastric lavage and a little Eumydrin were used in the early weeks of the illness, but without any effect.

In the past this might have been described as a case of fat-intolerance, carbohydrate dyspepsia, protein damage, or abortive cœliac disease. I am reasonably sure that the fault was a neuromuscular disorder of the small bowel interfering with normal function but never sufficient to produce obstruction or visible peristalsis. In adults a single simple narrowing of the small intestine may produce a disease picture resembling sprue, there are therefore grounds for assuming that a disorder of peristaltic action in the bowels of an infant may cause an apparent feeding disorder with wasting—indeed some cases of cœliac disease itself may be due to disturbances of this nature.

Another possible manifestation of neuromuscular disorder of function is to be seen in apparent respiratory obstruction. In some infants the obstruction appears to be in the nasopharynx, in others in the bronchial tubes. To the observer the children give the impression that they have not yet learned to breathe normally. The disability may produce the deformity of pigeon-chest. After a few months most of them begin to recover from their disability; those who die in the meantime from intercurrent disease are found to have no obstruction in the respiratory tract. I can find no other explanation for them than neuromuscular disorder of the respiratory mechanism; and there is evidence that such disorders of function are commoner in infancy than is supposed.

INFECTIVE DISEASES

In a town with an infantile-mortality rate of 60 per 1000 live births it is probable that at least half the infant deaths are due to infective or bacterial diseases. With higher mortality-rates the proportion of deaths due to infection will be still greater. This conclusion is based on our Newcastle inquiry. Most infective illnesses could be prevented, and therein lies the reasonable hope that an infantile-mortality rate under 30 per 1000 live births should be attainable.

In older children and adults the recognition and classification of infective diseases on an ætiological basis is relatively easy. In infants not only may the causative organism be difficult to recover but the pattern of the illness following any known infection is so variable as to give little help in diagnosis. A *Bacillus dysenteriæ* Flexner infection may cause acute generalised toxæmia in one infant, meningitis in another and dysentery in another; two infants may be similarly infected and both may die, yet in one the illness may have been febrile and in the other afebrile. Some infective illnesses will kill an infant within 24 hours, thus allowing little time for the gathering of information. An organism such as the *B. coli* which is relatively innocuous to older children may cause a rapidly fatal illness in a newborn infant, and an investigating bacteriologist with fixed ideas of what are pathogenic organisms may be led astray.

It is difficult to estimate the prevalence in infancy of the infective diseases which can be traced to known organisms. Cameron (1929) and Ogilvie (1933) have described the dangers of sepsis neonatorum. MacGregor (1939) has pointed out the prevalence of neonatal pneumonia as a cause of death shortly after birth, and Craig (1936) and others have shown how the *B. coli* and other coliform organisms cause meningitis in the newly born. Cass (1940a) has outlined the effects of the

Digitized by Google

staphylococcal diseases. In America Rice, Best, Frant, Abramson (1937) and others have made similar observations. These give no clue to the relative incidence of the various infections in infancy. Our Newcastle inquiry was carried out in a year free from serious epidemics and at a time when institutional infections of infants were well controlled; there were about a hundred deaths from infective diseases of which 6 were due to tuberculosis, 1 to diphtheria, 1 to syphilis, and 9 to whooping-cough; there were 12 deaths from illness which could be called acute infective gastro-enteritis, the remainder died from acute infective illnesses, some of which appeared to be acute respiratory infections, but the majority presented no localising symptoms on which to base a diagnosis.

To study and prevent these acute infections in infancy is one of the chief duties of pædiatrics, for many pass undiagnosed and are not investigated. Most of us are familar with the infective nature of a disease with outward signs like pemphigus neonatorum, but there are others with no localised signs which may kill within 24 hours or lead to wasting and feeding disorders. The variety of pathogenic organisms is great but they all tend to produce septicæmia with symptoms of drowsiness and a disinclination for food. This may be present within 24 hours of birth with localisation of the infection as a neonatal pneumonia; or more typically an infant may thrive well for a few days then refuse feeds, become drowsy or peevish, develop a little diarrhœa, and then recover or die. At the height of the illness some show an interesting physical sign which I call "canine breathing"; a short panting form of respiration rising to a rate of 120 to 130 a minute, but not resembling pneumonic breathing. The clinical pecularities of neonatal infections are set out in a report by Guthrie and Montgomery (1939) of illnesses in a Glasgow Hospital due to the *B. enteritidis* of Gaertner in which the infants had no dysenteric symptoms but only signs of mild intestinal catarrh followed by septicæmia, meningitis or cholecystitis. A newborn infant who becomes abnormally drowsy and refuses its feeds and is not suffering from cerebral hæmorrhage should be suspected of an acute neonatal infection.

In later infancy—that is, at any time after the neonatal period—the acute infections may assume forms lasting from a few hours to several weeks, and ranging from fatal toxæmia to mild malaise. A description of these although explaining nothing may serve a purpose.

The first is an acute illness lasting less than 48 hours with no localising signs and ending in death or recovery. The infant is prostrated or comatose—a state described in the northern vernacular as "dead felled." The illness may be so short as to have run its course before medical aid is summoned and into this category must be put some of the cases of infants found unexpectedly dead in bed.

CASE 3.—A healthy child of 7 months in good social circumstances was noticed one afternoon to have an almost insignificant nasal catarrh. Next morning she was kept indoors but played cheerfully in her nursery. At 3 o'clock in the afternoon she was feverish and desired to be nursed; by 5 o'clock she was limp and quiet. At 7 o'clock she was drowsy and refused drinks. Seen between 8 and 9 o'clock the same evening the child was semiconscious but inclined to throw herself about. There were no localising signs. Urine: no albumin and no pus cells; not cultured for organisms. The cerebrospinal fluid was clear and normal. The child became comatose, and after a minor convulsion died at 4 o'clock in the morning. The duration of the acute illness was thus a little less than 12 hours. A post-mortem examination was made and no anatomical lesions sufficient to explain death were found. Cultures from the heart-blood were not made.

These fulminating forms of infective illness are not uncommon in infants, and have often been described as due to acute respiratory infections with streptococci. It is clear that many organisms other than the streptococcus may be the cause, and there may be no clinical or pathological evidence of respiratory disease. I have seen many illnesses of this type in which the determined coöperation of clinician and pathologist has failed to reveal the cause of the septicæmia.

A second type of infective illness is a symptomless pyrexia lasting 4–10 days and ending usually in complete recovery. Starting insidiously or acutely, there is feverish drowsiness, with disinclination for food or occasional sickness, but with no localised symptoms or signs. The condition may pass to toxæmia with dehydration. A trace of albumin with a few leucocytes may be found in the urine, and in this and other ways the picture resembles a paratyphoid infection. Engorgement of the fauces may suggest that site as the portal of entry of infection. This type of illness is to be seen occasionally after vaccination or circumcision, even when the primary lesions shows no signs of septic infection. Recovery is usually uneventful.

A third type of infective illness starts suddenly or insidiously as an acute symptomless pyrexia and after a few days localises to produce signs of organic disease—particularly pneumonia, otitis media, pyelocystitis, gastro-enteritis, meningitis or skin sepsis.

A fourth type is acute primary gastro-enteritis, the "cholera infantum" of former times. There is a rapid onset of symptoms with vomiting; the stools become dysenteric or copious, frequent and loose. The characteristic facies, with grey pallor and dehydration, is quickly established; mortality is high. This type of illness can probably be caused by many organisms. In some outbreaks dysenteric organisms are found, but in newly born or ailing infants organisms which are apparently benign to adults may be the cause.

A fifth type of disease is one in which there is no invasive fear or septicæmia and the infection reveals itself first by a localised lesion or multiple localised lesions without symptoms of a generalised illness. These may appear in the skin, producing onychia and abscesses, or in deeper sites producing osteitis, arthritis, otitis, empyema or indeed any local lesion. This type is characterised by pus formations, and brings to light an important principle of infective disease in infancy. If an infective disease becomes localised with pus formation an infant shows more power of local resistance than an older patient, provided the infection is not secondarily contaminated by other organisms. This explains the unusual power of recovery which some infants show from staphylococcal osteitis and empyema with no treatment other than occasional aspiration of the pus. Such cases have been reported by Cass (1940b) and the following is an example of one of them.

CASE 4.—A healthy male child began to develop swelling just above the left knee-joint at the age of 2 weeks. This increased steadily until, at 4 weeks, there was obvious reddening of the skin with swelling of the knee-joint and lower end of the femur. The child's general condition was not disturbed; he took his feeds well throughout and continued to gain weight. The left sternoclavicular joint became similarly swollen, red and tender. The knee-joint was aspirated four times in 10 days, on each occasion the pus contained *Staphylococcus aureus*. A radiogram of the femur showed definite osteitis, the course of which was followed by further radiological examinations. No operation was performed; the osteitis and arthritis in both joints subsided within 3 months and a spontaneous cure took place, the child remaining well a year after.

A description of the clinical course of acute infective disease does nothing to explain by what process an infant may be killed within 24 hours with no local evidence of the primary site of infection, or why organisms like the dysentery bacillus have such a tissue specificity in the older child but lack it in the infant. It does not explain by what means an organism like the *B. lactis aerogenes* may be fatally pathogenic to an infant to become quite innocuous in later life. I have two outstanding impressions of infective illnesses in newly born and young infants; first, the sudden explosive character of the septicæmic illness without local evidence of the primary site of infection; and second, the frequent absence of any septicæmic or constitutional symptoms in those few infants who can oppose the infection by immobilising it in a local purulent lesion. Rich (1932) experimenting with rabbits showed that inflammation is not a barrier of resistance laid down to oppose a spread of infection, but a local phenomenon at the site of infection in tissues which have been sensitised by a previous infection with the same organism. This phenomenon is well known in the case of tuberculous infection, and may be true of most of the organisms

Digitized by Google

which later live a harmless saprophytic life in selected tissues of the adult body. The infant may have to pass through a stage of adjustment after primary infection with each of these organisms, and the primary infection may take place without evident clinical disease arising; or it may take place in a manner and at an age when the response will be different from that provoked by reinfection in later life. We may have to study the primary or infantile forms of all infections, just as we have studied the illnesses produced by primary infection with tuberculosis. This branch of clinical medicine offers unusual opportunities for research and discovery. So far in England this work has been done mainly by amateurs—using the word in the sense of those who do something for the love of it. But now the importance of the subject demands that those with suitable talent and training shall be selected to do the work in places suitable for research. The training implies a clinical experience of pædiatrics. The places imply a staff and equipment which will ensure the safe custody of young infants.

REFERENCES

Cameron, H. C. (1929) *Lancet*, **1**, 1127.
Cass, J. (1940a) *Arch. Dis. Childh.* **15**, 55.
— (1940b) *Ibid*, p. 85.
Craig, W. S. (1936) *Ibid*, **11**, 171.
Gillespie, J. B. and Rogers, J. C. T. (1939) *Arch. Pediat.* **56**, 269.
Guthrie, K. J. and Montgomery, G. L. (1939) *J. Path. Bact.* **49**, 393.
Macgregor, A. R. (1939) *Arch. Dis. Childh.* **14**, 323.
Ogilvie, A. G. (1933) *Ibid*, **8**, 413.
Perrot, A. and Danon, L. (1935) *Ann. d Anat. med.-chir. path.* **12**, 157.
Rice, J. L., Best, W. H., Frant, S. and Abramson, H. (1937) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **109**, 475.
Rich, A. R. (1932) *Bull. Johns Hopk. Hosp.* **52**, 203.

COMPRESSION TREATMENT OF CRUSH INJURIES OF LIMBS

BY

DAVID H. PATEY, M.S. LOND., F.R.C.S.
SURGEON WITH CHARGE OF OUT-PATIENTS AT THE MIDDLESEX HOSPITAL; SURGEON E.M.S.

J. DOUGLAS ROBERTSON, M.D., D.SC. ST.AND., D.P.H.
CLINICAL CHEMICAL PATHOLOGIST TO THE HOSPITAL

(From the wards and the Courtauld Institute, Middlesex Hospital)

BOMBING of civilian areas has led to the recognition of a syndrome having the following course: the patient has a history of being buried for several hours under the debris of a bombed house with compression of a limb or limbs; on admission to hospital his condition may be good, with normal pulse and blood-pressure, but a few hours later shock sets in; locally, œdema appears over and around the compressed area and spreads along the limb or limbs; movement of the affected limbs may be limited or absent and there may be various sensory disturbances such as anæsthesia, hyperæsthesia or paræsthesia; oliguria and other signs of renal failure develop; the termination is usually fatal, with rising blood nitrogen and anuria. The following case illustrates these points.

CASE 1.—A woman, aged 23, was admitted to hospital after having been buried in her bed for 16 hours under the debris of a bombed house. The pressure had been chiefly on the right shoulder and right knee, particularly the latter. On admission her general condition was good, the pulse-rate being 80 and the blood-pressure 105/80 mm. Hg. A few hours later the general condition deteriorated, and 6 hours after admission she was so collapsed that the blood-pressure could not be determined. Before this extreme collapse treatment by intravenous plasma and serum had already been begun, and after several pints had been given there was gradual improvement. Locally swelling appeared round the point of pressure at the right shoulder which spread towards the upper arm and the adjacent areas of the trunk; the patient was unable to move the arm at the shoulder but movements and sensations were normal from the elbow downwards. The whole of the right leg became œdematous, and all movements and sensations were absent from the knee downwards. After recovery from the phase of extreme shock, the small urinary output caused anxiety; in successive twenty-four hour periods this only amounted to 5, 4, and 4 oz. with anuria on the fourth and fifth days, despite successive daily intakes of fluids by all routes of 248, 188, 102, 137, and 18 oz. The patient became more and more confused mentally, finally comatose, and died on the fifth day.

TABLE I—BIOCHEMICAL FINDINGS IN CASE 1

Day	Fluid intake		Urine output in 24 hours	Blood						
	Total	By vein		Urea	Non-protein nitrogen	Plasma alb.	Plasma glob.	Hb. (Haldane scale)	Serum potass.	Alkali reserve
	c.cm.	c.cm.	c.cm.	mg. %	mg.%	g.%	g.%	g. %	mg. %	c.cm. of CO_2 %
1	7440	3000	150	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
2	5640	1800	120	137	87	..	..	..	25	..
3	3060	Nil	120	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
4	4110	1800	0	188	122	2·89	3·08	..	..	..
5*	540	Nil	0	300	196	..	..	10·7 (78%)	32	21

* Day of death

The main biochemical features were: the passage of small amounts of highly blood-stained alkaline urine containing about 1% of protein; and nitrogen retention, depleted plasma proteins and lowered alkali reserve in the blood (table I). Similar cases have been reported by Bywaters and Beall (1941), Beall et al. (1941), Mayon-White and Solandt (1941) and the Medical Research Council (1941).

THEORIES OF THE CAUSE OF RENAL FAILURE

The mechanism of the renal failure is obscure. The most favoured conception is that toxic bodies are produced in the compressed and damaged muscles, and that these, on release of the compression, pass into the circulation and eventually damage the kidneys by chemical or physical action. On this hypothesis one or all of the following measures have been adopted from time to time: amputation of the affected limb to remove the source of the toxins; intravenous therapy designed to dilute the toxin and promote diuresis; administration of suprarenal cortical hormones to raise the blood sodium, and so to counterbalance the raised blood potassium; measures directed towards dealing with the kidney lesion. Progress has been made on these lines which we shall not discuss here.

It occurred to us, however, that the syndrome might be due, not to toxic bodies liberated from damaged muscles, but to a loss of substances from the circulation into the damaged limb. The development of the shock phase of the syndrome could readily be explained by this conception, but the renal failure phase is not so readily explained, unless it be considered a secondary manifestation of the shock phase. Arguing on these lines it appeared to us that large intravenous injections of plasma or crystalloids before or during the shock phase would tend primarily to increase the loss of blood constituents into the damaged limb, with subsequent promotion of traumatic œdema. A new therapeutic approach to this problem, it seemed, would be to prevent as far as possible the leakage of fluid from the circulation to the injured limb, and to restore to the circulation of such fluids as had already leaked out. It was considered that a form of intermittent pressure to the damaged limb would best aid the return of tissue fluid to the circulation and several methods were tried out.

We thought that the Pavaex apparatus as used for organic vascular disease might be so adjusted as to apply intermittent positive pressure to the œdematous limb, but the glass sheath used to enclose the limb proved unsatisfactory in practice. Eventually the Pavaex motor was connected to an ordinary blood-pressure apparatus. More recently we have had made for us [1] a blood-pressure cuff of twice the normal size, so that a greater length of limb can be compressed at one time. The cuff is bandaged on to the limb, with a layer of cotton-wool underneath if necessary, and connected by means of a T piece with the mercury manometer and with the Pavaex motor. With the machine at our disposal the maximum positive pressure obtainable was 50–60 mm. Hg, and we thought this as high a positive pressure as was desirable. When the motor was turned on the cuff becomes inflated to this pressure and then deflated, the rate of cycle being varied as convenient. When we

1. By Messrs. Down Bros.

Digitized by Google

first started using the apparatus the time during which the intermittent pressure was applied to successive lengths of the limb was limited to four hours daily; but when we found that at any rate no harmful effects could be discerned—such as would be expected if toxic substances were being squeezed into the circulation—the compression was made continuously except during the patient's hours of sleep.

CASE-HISTORIES

CASE 2.—A girl, aged 19, had been buried under debris for 13 hours, the main pressure points being in the left groin and at the base of the left arm. She appeared very much shocked on admission with a blood-pressure of 80/60 mm. Hg. Four pints of plasma were given intravenously and this was followed by a general improvement. On the second day the blood-pressure was 115/90. Both the left arm and left leg were numb on admission and could not be moved but on the second day normal sensation had returned to the leg. Some œdema developed in the leg but this soon subsided, and the prominent local feature was an œdematous left arm with deficient sensation and movement. The general condition gradually improved until on the eleventh day (the day on which intermittent positive pressure was started) it appeared a fairly safe clinical prognosis that the patient was not going to die either of shock or of renal failure. Despite this there was evidence from the blood-urea and urine that there was

TABLE II—BIOCHEMICAL FINDINGS IN CASE 2

Day	Fluid intake in 24 hours	Urine †			Blood				
		Output in 24 hours	Reaction	Protein	Urea	Plasma alb. and glob.	Hb. (Haldane scale)	Cholesterol	Alkali reserve
	c.cm.	c.cm.		g. %	mg. %	g. %	g. %	mg. %	c.cm. of CO_2%
2	..	..	..	..	82	..	..	..	..
3–7	1920	930	..	..	104	5·77	13·3 (96%)	..	59
9–10	2370	1160	Alk.	0·02	79	5·59	11·3 82%)	178	50
11*	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
12	3010	2530	Neut.	0·007	71	5·41	11·1 (80%)	206	59
16	2010	1980	Neut.	0·005	53	..	..	..	..
23	2760	2295	Alk.	0·005	38	7·01	12·5 (91%)	150	61

* Intermittent positive pressure begun.
† The centrifugalised deposit contained granular and hyaline casts and red cells until the 23rd day of admission.

renal impairment (table II). The day after the application of intermittent positive pressure three changes were noted: the patient ceased complaining of thirst; the urinary output more than doubled; the limb was slightly less swollen and was much softer (this observation could readily be controlled by comparison with the deltoid area which was still hard and œdematous and to which no pressure had been applied). Intermittent positive pressure was applied to the limb for four hours daily during the subsequent fortnight until the patient was discharged from hospital. During this time the course was one of steady progress—generally, locally, and biochemically.

This patient showed the local signs of a compression injury to a limb together with some evidence of interference with kidney function. Before treatment by intermittent positive pressure was begun the urinary output was good and the patient appeared to be progressing to spontaneous recovery. Improvement seemed to be accelerated by the treatment, but it cannot definitely be proved that this was more than coincidental. It can however be argued that, in this particular patient at the time when the treatment was given, there was no evidence of toxic bodies being present in the damaged muscles of the affected limb, otherwise treatment by intermittent pressure would have made her worse. In view of this conclusion we thought it justifiable to apply the treatment early in the next similar case.

CASE 3.—A woman, aged 36, was admitted with a history of being buried for five hours with her right arm pinned under the beam of a house. The main line of compression was at and just above the elbow where an oblique line of superficially

TABLE III—BIOCHEMICAL FINDINGS IN CASE 3

Day	Fluid intake in 24 hours	Urine †			Blood				
		Output in 24 hours	Reaction	Protein	Urea	Plasma alb. and glob.	Hb. (Haldane scale)	Cholesterol	Alkali reserve
	c.cm.	c.cm.		g. %	mg.%	g. %	g. %	mg.%	c.cm. of CO_2 %
1	1650	280	Sl. acid	0·015	28	6·5	13·9 (101%)	162	61
2	1410	2160	neut.	0·007	19	6·4	15·3 (111%)	178	65
5	2850	2220	neut.	< 0·005	19	7·3	..	158	65
9	3450	2455	alk.	< 0·005	23	..	..	..	..
15	..	2200	neut.	< 0·005	18	7·0	14·5 (105%)	171	66

† The centrifugalised deposit contained red cells for the first two days of admission only.

excoriated and deeply necrotic skin could be seen. The whole arm was swollen and hard, especially about the elbow. Active movements below the elbow was absent and sensation was completely absent from the hand and almost absent from the forearm. The general condition was good. It was decided to apply intermittent positive pressure as soon as the initial biochemical observations on the blood had been made, and this was done within an hour of her admission. Compression was continuous except during sleep at night; in addition the arm was kept slung up in a position as near as possible approaching the vertical for periods as long as the patient could tolerate, to aid the return of fluid from the limb. Tables III and IV give the biochemical studies and variations in measurements of the limb. The general condition of the patient remained good, the urinary output was normal, the blood-urea remained within normal limits and fell, and the arm, after a period of increased swelling during the first 24 hours, became softer and smaller. The measurements became normal first at the wrist and shoulder and by the end of the second week the whole arm had returned to normal size and consistency except for a local area of inflammatory induration around the zone of sloughed skin at the elbow, corresponding to the line of original pressure.

This patient treated from the beginning by intermittent positive pressure developed no evidence of shock and no evidence, either clinical or biochemical, of impairment of renal function except for the presence of red cells in the urinary deposit for 48 hours after admission. An obvious possible explanation is that she would not have developed these complications in any case; but on the

TABLE IV—LIMB CIRCUMFERENCES IN INCHES IN CASE 3

—	Day					
	1	2	4	7	11	15
Wrist ..	7½	7	6½	6½ (normal)	Normal	Normal
Forearm ..	13	12½	12	11	10½	10½ (normal = 9½)
Arm ..	14	13½	12	11½	11½	11 (normal)

" Normal " refers to corresponding measurement of other arm.

other hand we have seen patients develop the full syndrome and die with no worse local signs than this patient originally presented. The local condition of the arm was certainly more serious than that of the first case, in which there was chemical evidence of impaired renal function. The possibility cannot lightly be dismissed that the favourable course was related to treatment.

DISCUSSION

Treatment by compression was based on the conception that the crush syndrome might be caused by the large leakage of blood constituents into a limb suddenly decompressed, the capillaries of which had temporarily lost their function through an impaired blood-supply during the compression. The constant mechanical massage of the injured tissues by compression treatment produced no ill effects—an argument against the presence of a toxic factor. It was accompanied by: a greatly increased output of urine; first a softening then the

Digitized by Google

gradual disappearance of the local œdema; a fall in blood-urea or the maintenance of blood-urea within normal limits; symptomatic improvement. In the course of the investigations it was noted that the reaction of the urine was either alkaline or neutral, rather than acid. The alkalinity of the urine would possibly explain the absence of casts in the urine of the fatal case described, and the small number in case 2.

Comparable to compression injuries of limbs is the cycle of events which follow the release of a tourniquet; this too may produce a fall in blood-pressure and the appearance of shock, the explanation usually accepted being that various toxic metabolites are swept out of the temporarily occluded limb into the general circulation. The application of a tourniquet however also produces temporary anæmia of the occluded limb with injury to capillaries and local dilatation of all vessels; and the release of the constriction would be followed by a sudden loss of blood constituents into the injured limb. It is suggested that a similar line of treatment to that described here might be applied to patients who through error have had a tourniquet applied for too long a period.

SUMMARY

Crush injuries are often followed by a syndrome in which shock is associated with spreading œdema of the affected limb, oliguria or anuria, and generally death. It is usually held that this syndrome is due to the liberation of toxic bodies from the crushed tissues into the general circulation.

We suggest that the reverse may be true, and that on the release of pressure there is a loss of blood constituents into the injured limb.

On this hypothesis we have treated two cases by applying intermittent positive pressure up to 60 mm. Hg to the œdematous area, using a special large blood-pressure cuff and a Pavaex motor.

With this treatment there was in both cases a greatly increased output of urine, softening and later disappearance of œdema, a fall in blood-urea to within normal limits, and recovery.

We suggest that this treatment should be given further trial in crush injuries and in cases where tourniquets have inadvertently been left too long in position.

REFERENCES

Bywaters, E. G. L. and Beall, D. (1941) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 427.
Beall, Bywaters, Belsey, R. H. R. and Miles, J. A. R. (1941) *Ibid*, p. 432.
Mayon-White, R. and Solandt, O. M. (1941) *Ibid*, p. 434.
Medical Research Council (1941) *Ibid*, p. 449.

XANTHOMATOSIS OF THE SKELETON IN AN ADULT

(LIPOIDOSIS OF THE SCHÜLLER-CHRISTIAN TYPE)

BY E. L. GWEN. HILTON, M.B. Lond., F.F.R., D.M.R. & E.
HONORARY RADIOTHERAPIST TO UNIVERSITY COLLEGE HOSPITAL; AND

KENNETH EDEN, M.S. Lond., F.R.C.S.
JOHN MARSHALL FELLOW IN SURGICAL PATHOLOGY IN THE UNIVERSITY OF LONDON AT THE HOSPITAL

XANTHOMATOSIS of bones was first described in the form of a clinical syndrome, characterised by the combination of multiple defects in the membrane bones of the skull, exophthalmos, and diabetes insipidus; it has since been known as the Schüller-Christian syndrome. All the cases described by Fraser (1935) were infants or young children, and Horsfall and Smith (1935) found that in half of the 36 published cases which they analysed the symptoms arose before the age of 2 years. The disease is generally believed to pursue a downhill course (Sosman 1932) and few cases have been described which have reached adult life untreated.

Our knowledge of the ætiology of the disease is chiefly due to Rowland (1928), who showed it to be one of a group of closely allied disorders of lipoid metabolism, to which he gave the name xanthomatosis. Under this heading are also included Niemann-Pick's disease (characterised by hepatomegaly and splenomegaly in Jewish children), Gaucher's disease (a familial disease of children chiefly affecting the spleen), and certain cutaneous xanthomata. Epstein and Lorenz (1930) have further clarified these diseases by the demonstration of the fundamental metabolic disorder in each; a disturbance of the metabolism of cholesterol and its esters in the Schüller-Christian type, of the phosphatides in Niemann-Pick's disease, and of kerasin in Gaucher's disease.

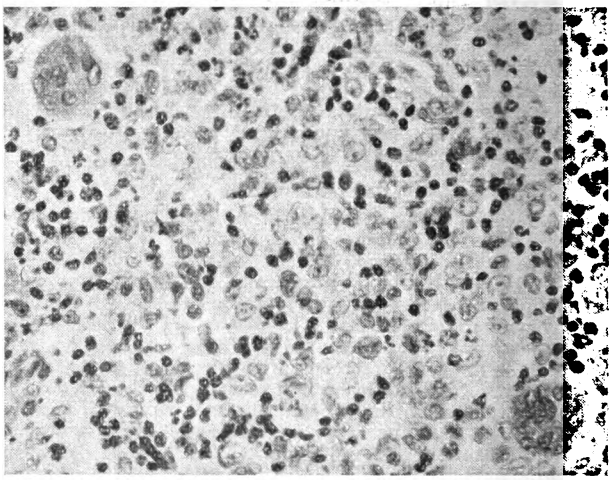


FIG. 1—Microscopic appearance of lipoid granuloma in jaw (×360. H. and E.).

Perusal of the recorded cases of the Schüller-Christian type of xanthomatosis makes it evident that the original clinical triad is not always present. Snapper (1938) has recently described 3 cases in which none of these symptoms were found, the lesions being present chiefly in the long bones. Other inconstant features of the disease which have been described are dwarfism, adiposogenital dystrophy, jaundice, and gingivitis; but it is clear that there is no constant symptomatology. It seems probable that many cases have hitherto passed unnoticed owing to the failure to recognise this variable symptomatology, and the fact that the disease may occur in adults as well as infants. The following case is one which had been missed for 16 years for these reasons.

CASE-HISTORY

A housewife, aged 37, was admitted to hospital complaining of an aching pain in the left lower jaw. There was an ill-defined swelling of the left horizontal ramus of the mandible, extending forward from the region of the angle for a distance of 1½ in., which was hard and slightly tender; the gums were edentulous. The jaw was explored for a dental cyst, but a solid tumour was encountered and a biopsy was therefore performed. The section (fig. 1) showed granulation tissue and fibrous tissue, in which were scattered many large giant cells of the foreign-body type, some with foamy cytoplasm in which globules of fat could be demonstrated by staining with Sudan III. There were numerous eosinophil cells, sometimes collected together in groups to form little islets in the granulation tissue, as well as plasma cells, lymphocytes and histiocytes, but few polymorphonuclear leucocytes. The diagnosis of lipoid granuloma was made and the case investigated further.

There was no relevant family history. She had been perfectly normal until the age of 21, when 6 months after her marriage she began to complain of thirst and frequency of micturition. She was investigated at another hospital, told that she was suffering from "water diabetes," and given a course of Pituitrin treatment, which improved matters for a time. Later she ceased to attend the hospital and the treatment lapsed. Her periods started at the age of 12 and have remained normal, lasting about 3 days every month. At the age of 23 she gave birth to a stillborn child and subsequently had two further miscarriages, 2 and 5 years later; 3 years ago she became pregnant again, and this time a normal child was born shortly before term, by cæsarean section, following an antepartum hæmorrhage. During this pregnancy she was again treated with pituitrin. For several years she had complained of chronic pain in the left knee which she had attributed to rheumatism, and two years ago she had had all her teeth removed for severe gingivitis. At the time of investigation she was in the habit of drinking 2 glasses of water between each meal and several glasses with her meals. During the

Digitized by Google

day she micturated about every 2 hours and 3–4 times every night. She was a plump healthy looking woman weighing 13 st. Blood-pressure 128/80, pulse-rate 80, temperature 98° F. There was no exophthalmos or palpable tumour elsewhere than in the jaw, and no cutaneous xanthomata. The throat and ears were normal and there were no physical signs of disease in the chest, abdomen or central nervous system.

The daily output of urine, measured over a period of a week in hospital, averaged 13 pints in 24 hours; specific gravity, 1010; no casts, sugar, albumin or other abnormal constituents. Blood-count: red cells 4,680,000; Hb. 92%; colour index 0·98; white cells 5600 (polymorphs 63%, lymphocytes 31%, mononuclears 6%). Serum calcium 9·2 mg. per 100 c.cm.; plasma phosphorus 3·5 mg. per 100 c.cm.; blood cholesterol 120 mg. per 100 c.cm. Wassermann reaction negative. A stool showed no excess of fatty acids or saponified residue. Cholecystogram was normal.

A radiogram of the skull did not show the typical map-like (Landkartartige) appearance described by Schüller (1915). Only one clear-cut defect, the size of a sixpence, with somewhat irregular edges, was seen in the centre of the frontal bone (fig. 2). No surrounding new bone formation was present. The remainder of the skull, including the orbit and pituitary fossa, was normal. Extensive defects were seen in the left side of the mandible, and several smaller lesions in the horizontal ramus of the right side. The lower end of the left femur was also affected, but the lesion differed from those seen in the skull and mandible (fig. 3). Instead of clean-cut defects, the appearance resembled chronic osteomyelitis, except that periosteal reaction was somewhat less severe and there was no sequestration. The lower end of the bone was expanded with slight periosteal reaction and the cortex and medulla were replaced by irregular patches of rarefaction surrounded by sclerosis. A similar but smaller lesion was seen in the diaphyseal region of the left tibia. Radiograms were taken of all the other bones of the skeleton, but no further abnormalities were found.

A course of X-ray therapy was given to the pituitary region and to the local deposits in the skull, the left femur and left tibia.

Technique of treatment given.—Kilovoltage 190; filter, Thoræus, equivalent to 1·5 mm. copper; milliamperage 6. Anticathode skin distance 30 cm. Portal of entry for mandible 10 × 8 cm.; dosage: 2250 r spread over 5 weeks. Portal of entry for femur 10 × 15 cm.; dosage: 2200 r spread over 5 weeks. Portals of entry for pituitary, 4 fields 6 × 8 cm.; dosage (spread over 3 weeks): right lateral field 1200 r; left lateral field 1200 r; vertex field 1200 r; anterior field 1200 r.

The patient has been seen at short intervals for a year since the conclusion of the treatment, and radiograms of the chief bones of the body have been taken from time to time. As was expected, the treatment had no effect on the diabetes insipidus, the damage to the tuber cinereum presumably being irreparable; the patient continues to pass an average of 12–13 pints in the 24 hours. It was proposed to give her pituitrin treatment for this, but she prefers to put up with a disability to which she is now accustomed.

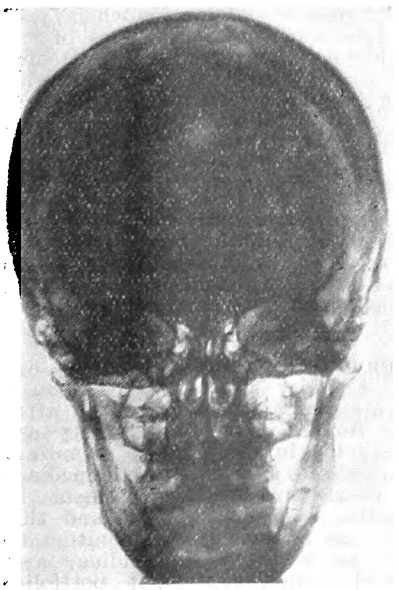


FIG. 2—Radiogram of skull before radiotherapy, showing one clear-cut defect with somewhat irregular edges in centre of the frontal bone and extensive defects in left side of mandible.

As in the cases recorded by Gilmore (1925), Cignolini (1929), Vampré (1930), Schüller and Chiara (1930), Rothnem (1930), and Sosman (1932), our case proved radiosensitive as far as the local deposits were concerned. The relief of pain in the jaw and in the knee was rapid. Two weeks after the beginning of treatment the pain was already eased, and by the end of the treatment had disappeared. The repair of the bone, however, as shown by the X rays, was slow. It was 3 months after treatment that the first change in the lesions in the skull and the mandible was noted. A slight clouding of the centre of the defect with the healing of the edges then appeared, but the defects were not completely filled in for a further 5 months. The lesion in the femur showed an even slower response anatomically, the only evidence at the end of 8 months being a faint opacity in the previously rarefied areas. (Unfortunately no further radiograms of the femur could be taken to follow the healing of the lesion, because the patient left London on account of the war.) The slow anatomical response in adults has already been stressed by Sosman. He states that the amount of repair effected in 3 months in children's bones takes at least 16 months in adults. This slow response was also noted by Kellogg (1940) in his report of a case of a man aged 29, who received radiotherapy to multiple defects in the skull; 18 months elapsed before the involved areas were completely filled in. So far, in our patient, no fresh deposits have been observed.

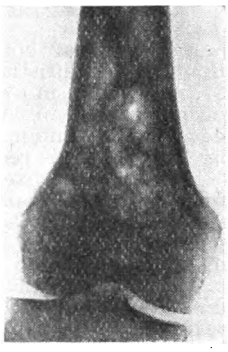


FIG. 3—Lesion in lower end of left femur.

DISCUSSION

Although this patient had been treated for many years for diabetes insipidus, owing to her age and the absence of exophthalmos or obvious bone tumours, the true ætiology of the condition had never apparently been considered. The disease in her case appears to have arisen much later in life than usual, and to have pursued a chronic course without danger to life. It is probable that her gingivitis was due to the disease in the jaws, and it is clear from the response to radiotherapy that the long-standing pain in the left knee also was caused by the lesions in the femur and tibia. We have found no report of repeated miscarriage due to xanthomatosis, but in the absence of any other obvious cause it is possible that this too was a manifestation of her disease.

Sufficient cases have now been reported to show that the Schüller-Christian type of xanthomatosis of bones may occur in adults (Schüller and Chiari 1930, Sophian 1930, Sosman 1932, Kartagener and Fischer 1932, Davison 1933, and Snapper 1938), though it is difficult to be certain whether the disease has arisen late in life or persisted in a latent form from childhood. In some of these cases it has certainly pursued a benign and unobtrusive course, and the diagnosis has been unsuspected for many years; one of Sosman's cases was a man of 55 years with 15 years' history of diabetes insipidus. We have also recently observed an adult case in another hospital in which the diagnosis was only made after biopsy of a long-standing lesion in one of the long bones.

The radiological changes in the long bones in the case under discussion did not resemble the usual description of the changes in the membrane bones of the skull, though the appearance of the lesions in the jaw and the frontal bone was characteristic, being clear-cut punched out circular defects without any surrounding bone reaction; the long-bone changes resembled the appearance of chronic osteomyelitis without sequestration, and showed a well-marked bony reaction. Hofer (1930) and Slauck and Donalies (1930) have also observed increased density of the bone in the vicinity of lesions in the long bones, and Chester (1930) recorded 2 cases of patients with xanthelasma of the eyelids associated with lipoid granulomatous infiltration of the long bones, causing a dense osteoplastic reaction. In other cases the bony reaction has been less marked, and the appearance has been that of osteitis fibrosa cystica (Heard, Schumacher and Gordon 1926, Snapper 1938, and Sophian 1930).

In the anomalous forms of the disease, radiographic interpretation may be difficult, and metabolic tests, such as that for hypercholesterolæmia, are not always positive—as in this case. It therefore seems that the best method of confirming the diagnosis is by biopsy. Snapper (1938) has emphasised that this must be carried

Digitized by Google

out on a recent lesion, in order to demonstrate satisfactorily the lipoid granuloma.

In view of the diabetes insipidus in this case, the true nature of which had been unsuspected for so long, we investigated afresh 3 other patients with idiopathic diabetes insipidus who were attending the outpatient department. In none of these was there any evidence of xanthomatosis in radiograms of the entire skeleton.

SUMMARY

A case of xanthomatosis of the skeleton (lipoidosis of the Schüller-Christian type) is described in a woman of 37, who had been found 16 years before to have diabetes insipidus, the cause of which was not suspected until she developed a tumour of the jaw. The diagnosis was made by biopsy of this recent lesion in the mandible.

There was no exophthalmos, and only one defect was found in the bones of the cranial vault. She had suffered from severe gingivitis and repeated miscarriage, and it is possible that both these disorders were caused by the disease.

The lesions in the mandible and the frontal bone produced clear-cut defects in the radiograms, and healed readily with X-ray therapy; those in the long bones were more diffuse, gave rise to an osteoplastic reaction, and a year after treatment have shown a response to treatment which is still very slight. The diabetes insipidus was unaffected by radiotherapy to the pituitary fossa.

Xanthomatosis of the skeleton may occur in an adult form and without any of the clinical signs of the Schüller-Christian syndrome. The anomalous forms in which the long bones are affected are difficult to diagnose unless biopsy is carried out and the lipoid granuloma demonstrated. For these reasons many such cases may be missed.

We are indebted to Mr. E. K. Martin, M.S., for permission to investigate and record this case.

REFERENCES

Chester, W. (1930) *Virchows Arch.* **279**, 561.
Cignolini, P. (1929) *Radiol. med. Torino*, **16**, 16.
Davison, C. (1933) *Arch. Neurol. Psychiat. Chicago*, **30**, 75.
Epstein, E. and Lorenz, K. (1930) *Hoppe-Seyl. Z.* **192**, 145.
Fraser, J. (1935) *Brit. J. Surg.* **22**, 800.
Gilmore, M. E. (1925) *Texas St. J. Med.* **21**, 358.
Heard, J. D., Schumacher, F. L. and Gordon, W. B. (1926) *Amer. J. med. Sci.* **171**, 38.
Hofer, K. (1930) *Klin. Wschr.* **9**, 1302.
Horsfall, F. L. and Smith, R. W. (1935) *Quart. J. Med.* **4**, 37.
Kartagener, M. and Fischer, H. (1932) *Z. klin. J. Med.* **119**, 421.
Kellogg, D. S. (1940) *Amer. J. Roentgenol.* **44**, 396.
Rowland, R. S. (1928) *Arch. intern. Med.* **42**, 611.
Rothnem, T. P. (1930) *Radiology*, **15**, 694.
Schüller, A. (1915–16) *Fortschr. Röntgenstr*, **23**, 12.
— and Chiari, H. (1930) *Wien. klin. Wschr.* **43**, 153.
Slauck, A. and Donalies, H. (1930) *Med. Klinik*, **26**, 463.
Snapper, I. (1938) Maladies osseuses, Paris, p. 106.
Sophian, A. (1930) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **95**, 483.
Sosman, M. C. (1932) *Ibid*, **98**, 110.
Vampré, E. (1930) *Rev. sud-amer. Med. Chir.* **1**, 459.

A PELVIC HYDATID CYST

BY EDWARD L. NICOLSON, M.B. Glasg., M.R.C.O.G.
OBSTETRIC REGISTRAR AT THE ROYAL NORTHERN HOSPITAL, LONDON

IN view of the rarity of hydatid disease in this country the following case seems to merit publication.

A married woman, aged 28, came to the outpatient department of the City General Hospital, Sheffield, in July, 1939, complaining of dragging pain in both iliac fossæ, dating from the birth of her second child two years previously, incontinence of urine on straining, occasional dysuria and a feeling as if "something were coming down." There was no dyspareunia and no intermenstrual discharge. The menses were regular every 28 days with scanty loss over two or three days. Since December, 1938, however, the loss had been more profuse. There was no dysmenorrhœa. Both her confinements had been normal, the elder child being aged six. Her health in the past had always been good.

Abdominal examination revealed a midline cystic swelling just appearing above the symphysis pubis. On vaginal examination there was no prolapse of the vaginal walls, and the cervix was healthy. The uterus was thought to be small and retroverted, or at least pushed backwards by a midline cystic swelling about the size of a grape-fruit. Neither ovary could be felt. A provisional diagnosis of ovarian cyst was made. An Aschheim-Zondek test was negative, but the hormone content of the urine was slightly higher than is usually found in the non-pregnant condition.

On Aug. 1, 1939, under ether anæsthesia, a further examination was made. The uterus was now definitely made out to be of normal size and to be pushed backwards. The left ovary was easily palpable but the right could not be felt. The cystic swelling, midline in situation, was only movable within limits. It was soft in consistency and yielded a peculiar type of fluid thrill. In light of the findings it was thought that the cyst was growing from the right ovary. Laparotomy was now carried out through a midline subumbilical incision. The cyst was covered by adherent omentum. On separating the adhesions it was found that the uterus, ovaries, tubes and broad ligaments were all normal; the cyst appeared to be growing from the extraperitoneal tissue at the apex of the bladder. As the process of separating adhesions continued, an opening was made into a kind of capsule, through which an inner cyst slipped out into the pouch of Douglas. In appearance this cyst was not unlike a soft jelly-fish. It was removed from the pelvis without rupture. The outer capsule, through which the cyst had been extruded, was stripped off completely without difficulty, and it was then seen that the remains of still another capsule persisted. The greater portion of this was excised but a small piece at the apex of the bladder was left in situ after ligation. Previously, careful searching with a probe had failed to demonstrate any opening into the bladder. Before closing the abdomen the liver and other abdominal viscera were carefully palpated, but no abnormalities could be detected. The abdomen was closed in layers without drainage.

The structure removed consisted of a cyst and a complete but separated capsule, which on microscopic examination presented the typical appearance of the ectocyst of a hydatid cyst. The cyst itself contained clear fluid, with the following features: sp. gr. 1018; protein 0·05 g. per 100 c.cm.; uric acid 3·5 mg. per 100 c.cm.; sugar 0·08 g. per 100 c.cm.; succinic acid present. A wet film showed the presence of fat droplets, cellular debris and the typical hooklets of *Tænia echinococcus*. On the day after operation the white-cell count was 15,000 per c.mm. (polymorphs 75%, eosinophils 2%).

Convalescence was uneventful and the patient left hospital well on Aug. 23. A radiogram of the chest taken before her discharge showed no abnormality.

Primary hydatid cysts in the pelvis are so rare that one hesitates to claim that this was one, in spite of the absence of gross signs in the abdomen or chest. When seen a month or two after operation, the patient was in good health, but no reply has been received to a more recent inquiry.

We are all taught to remember hydatids when faced with cysts in the pelvis, but only when signs of the disease are present elsewhere is a correct preoperative diagnosis likely to be made. An interesting feature of this case, noted during the examination under anæsthesia but not appreciated until later, was a peculiar, soft, fluctuant thrill imparted to the hands during the bimanual examination. No doubt this was the "hydatid fremitus" described in textbooks.

I am indebted to Dr. James Clark, medical superintendent of the City General Hospital, Sheffield, for permission to publish this case; to Dr. W. J. Clancy, deputy superintendent, for his advice; and to Dr. Hugo Droller and Dr. H. E. Harding for the pathological findings.

FIRE WITHOUT SMOKE.—Some day dreams are nostalgic and begin like fairy stories "Once upon a time . . ."; others are courageous and begin "after the war. . . ." The Smoke Abatement Society are among those who are going in for planned dreaming. The spring issue of *Smokeless Air* contains the immediate statement of their views on smoke abatement in relation to reconstruction and development, and this interim memorandum has already been submitted to Lord Reith, minister of works and building, and Mr. Arthur Greenwood, minister without portfolio. "Business" smoke, industrial smoke, and domestic smoke, the society affirm, may all be reduced, and in the near future we shall be offered an opportunity to abolish them.

Digitized by Google

A CASE OF HYSTERIA
THEORY AND PRACTICE IN THE TWO WARS*

By JOHN RICKMAN, M.D. Camb.
AN E.M.S. PSYCHIATRIST

GOOD fortune sometimes sends us a case which aptly illustrates some view of illness we are interested in; occasionally we find one which enables us to make a brief historical review of our theories. Such is the case of a soldier of 28 who received superficial gunshot wounds of the right arm and leg on active service and thus incommoded made his way to the coast during the retreat, wandering about for five days unable to get treatment. After a few weeks in hospital he recovered from his wounds and went on sick-leave. On returning to his depot he developed a glove anæsthesia in the arm below the wound and hysterical paralysis. This condition continued for many months during which he was morose and dejected. When seen he had an evasive manner and spoke in clipped speech with "Yes, sir.—No, sir.—I'll answer any question you put, sir," volunteering no information.

Viewed in terms of the last war's psychopathology we would say that there was a break in the representation of the limb as an active thing in the mind, because, in the struggle between the impulse to duty and that of self-preservation (the fear of injury or of extinction in active service) self-preservation had won: he had no occasion to experience the fear while protected by his hysterical paralysis. Though it came on after leave and on return to duty, he was unaware of the relevance of this factor in its causation because—the symptom having solved it—he was now unconscious of the conflict in his mind. That he was an unstable fellow lends suppport to the view that the dissociative mechanism of escape from conflict is often found in those with some hereditary degeneration; his evasive manner might be ascribed to a psychopathic disposition due to the same cause. The fact that he had seen active service in the Far East and only broke under the strain of the battle in Flanders also shows that even trained regulars can be pounded into dissociation if the threat to life be severe enough. Treatment would have followed within the framework of reference of the psychopathology. Since rest, massage and electricity had failed, his esprit de corps would have been stimulated, his sense of shame touched on, under hypnosis he might have been shown the limb in movement so that that break in the representation in the higher centres would have been bridged. It would be possible to extend the theoretical exposition with other views and evidence. This man of marriageable years roved through life single, refusing promotion so as to keep the equal camaraderie of his friends unspoiled by differences of rank. But self-love, heightened by danger and stimulated by the injury, awakened fears of other injuries and threats from the infantile past and pulled him away even from loyal companionship. Regression, once begun, ended in the focusing of all attention on the flaccid limb. "It is all I can think about," he said. It would not be discordant to common knowledge among psychopathologists to see in the helpless right arm both a symbol and a visitation of punishment. He is impotent to defend himself; guilt now contributes to the maintenance of the symptom since with it he must leave his companions, just as a sense of guilt must have contributed to its origin when he failed them on return to duty. And further by being thus incapacitated he stays in England. The regressive pull to home and security would tend to keep him ill "for the duration."

Viewed clinically, yet other considerations presented themselves. It was observed that he nursed his arm, it was all he could think about, he stroked it and tried to make it warm (it was blue and cold). The clinical handling of the case was guided by the simplest of all rules in psychology but one that is commonly neglected—that when anyone just lets himself talk at random, whatever two things are mentioned (or even indicated by gesture) in close temporal association have also a common link in meaning to the patient. It was soon clear, when he was got to talk, that the "poor arm" represented in his thoughts a person who was dead, and one for whom he would have given his right hand—his best companion in the dreary first winter of the war for whose sake he had refused promotion. He mourned his friend, who was killed in the action which also wounded him, and he nursed his own damaged self at one and the same time. When those two dreadful events happened his feelings for his friend were numbed, he paused a moment by his side (or he did desert him at the end? He could not bear to think of those times) and betook himself to the coast. When, on the basis of his own associations, it was pointed out to him that his mourning was being carried out within himself in the much nursed dead arm, he became resentful and said flatly that it was the doctor's idea and not his own. The point was not argued since the links between two contiguous ideas are not necessarily conscious, and one cannot argue in any hope of a fruitful outcome with forces hidden by an active defence from the patient's own consciousness; but he was persuaded to speak often of his friend, and it was remarkable how his arm and his friend were linked in the associations of his mind. And as he thus spoke he began to tremble and showed signs of grief and need for sympathy, a contrast to his earlier suspicious and impervious politeness. No new memory was obtained, no removal of amnesia, only—but that was much—an increase in feeling. For a week or two he remained depressed and then took up his military interests again. His pleasure in small-arms drill, its briskness, those resounding right-hand slaps on the butt of his good rifle, proved a stimulus to recovery. In the hospital there was a system of "para-military training" in which military exercises, the equivalent, for soldier patients, of occupational therapy, were blended with psychiatric testing of the patient's response to situations calling for various degrees of quickness, assertiveness, exertion and discipline. Under these conditions his improvement as a soldier could be watched with the same care as his progress as a patient.

He had opportunity to resume his military interests from the moment he entered the hospital, but he did not do so until his mind was partly unburdened of its load of grief. He was shown no sympathy beyond that common to the professional relationship of doctor to patient. The change which occurred was not due to the mere provision of military drill or to any endeavour to win him over to better moral; such effort as was expended (adding all the interviews together they amounted to about an hour), was directed—following the lead given unwittingly by his own words and gestures—to disclosing to him the thoughts and feelings that were hidden in his mind. When a connexion was made between his past experiences and his present existence, when he was enabled to bear the burden of his mental sufferings and see them in the context of his still developing emotional life, then and not till then could he resume interest in his environment, look into the future, become accessible to the feeling of pride in military accomplishment, and make friendly contact with his fellows on equal terms.

It will be remembered that he quickly recovered from his physical injury and fell ill of his hysterical paralysis on return to his depot. Here the sight of familiar faces awakened in his mind the memory of those he had lost in battle. Perhaps the disturbance and dissociation came not so much from the fear of injury but from the tension of mind due to this unassimilated experience of death, though it was not his first bereavement. When he had begun to adjust his feelings to the loss of a loved person his soldiering could be resumed, and he could face danger to himself and valued friends again.

THEN AND NOW

The contrast in psychiatric theory between the two wars rests principally in the views taken of the emotional aspect of the patient's mental life. In the last war the important consideration was the conflict of instincts: those of self-preservation versus those of the herd (social attitude and duty to others). There is almost no mention of grief, mourning and depression in the psychiatric literature of the last war. In this war attention is directed to the kind of emotional bond existing in the

* Read at a meeting of the medical section of the British Psychological Society at Nottingham on April 19.

Digitized by Google

patient's mind to objects (people) in whom he is interested, and to those representations of instinct (which we call phantasies) in the more primitive, but none the less important, levels of the mind which are not conscious. We do not see the conflict in abstract terms of instinct but in terms of concrete object relationships, historically determined for each individual by his past experiences, including his phantasies. These experiences affect his capacity to adjust himself to the changing conditions of his present life. The case quoted illustrates only one of the many aspects and causes of mental illness in war, and so may seem to over-emphasise it.

There is also a contrast in practice. We now assume that since the causes of the trouble are to be found not at one moment or phase of his life history only but throughout his development, our therapy must aim at presenting that development to the patient himself as it has been revealed to us in his anamnesis and his associations. Probably in the last war the link in meaning between contiguous associations was generally regarded, in theory, as a valid basis in investigation, but it was commonly neglected in clinical work; in this war we find our psychiatric experience enriched when we pay attention to this simple guide to therapy and research. But if we ascribe the change in theory and practice chiefly to the good use made by psychopathologists of the association rule, we must not overlook additions to knowledge made in other fields of psychiatric research.

LOCAL CONCENTRATION OF SULPHONAMIDE COMPOUNDS INSERTED INTO WOUNDS

BY FRANK HAWKING, D.M. Oxfd

(From the National Institute for Medical Research, Hampstead)

THE insertion of sulphonamide compounds into wounds in order to control bacterial infection seems likely to become more widely practised in the future. This paper describes an investigation of the concentration of these compounds (*a*) in the wound cavity adjacent to the drug deposit, (*b*) in the distal parts of the wound cavity, and (*c*) in the living and dead tissue forming the sides of the wounds.

MAXIMUM CONCENTRATION IN WOUND FLUIDS

The maximum concentration of sulphonamide, which would occur in a wound immediately adjacent to the drug inserted into the cavity, will depend on the solubility of the substance in the wound fluids. Since these are albuminous, the solubility in them will presumably approximate to that in serum, although in some wounds the reaction may be more acid. Sulphanilamide and sulphanilylguanidine dissolve readily in water (solubility 1500 and 220 mg. per 100 ml. respectively at 37° C., Marshall et al. 1940), so they may be assumed to dissolve readily in most body fluids. No published figures could be found dealing with sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole and albuminous fluids; consequently determinations were made of the solubility of these compounds and of sulphadiazine in serum and in bicarbonate-free Locke's solution.* Each compound was shaken up with the medium for many hours in a tube which was corked to prevent loss of carbon dioxide. The supernatant fluid was filtered through paper and dilutions were made in the hot room to prevent precipitation by cooling. The serum was freshly prepared rabbit serum and the Locke's solution contained NaCl 9 g., KCl 0·2 g., $CaCl_2$ 0·2 g., water 1 litre. The concentration of sulphonamide was determined by the method of Marshall and Litchfield (1938). Table I gives the results (average of 3 determinations). The figures for the solubility of sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole in Locke's solution at 36° C. are in approximate agreement with those recorded by other writers, and the figure for sulphadiazine in rabbit serum corresponds to that given by Feinstone and others (1940) for horse serum (107 mg. per 100 ml.).

* The bicarbonate-free Locke's solution used had a pH of 6·8; when sodium bicarbonate, 0·15 g. per litre, was added, the pH was 7·6. Both solutions became somewhat more acid when saturated with sulphonamide compounds. The figures for solubility in the two cases are approximately the same.

In a previous article (Hawking 1941) it was shown that when 0·2 g. of the compound is inserted into an experimental wound in a guineapig's thigh, sulphanilamide (solubility in saline at 37° about 1500 mg. per 100 ml.), is absorbed and disappears in less than 24 hours; sulphapyridine (solubility in saline at 37° C. 42 mg. per 100 ml.) persists for 7–10 days, while sulphathiazole (solubility in saline at 37° C. 104 mg. per 100 ml.) persists for about 4–5 days. Judging by the present figures obtained for the solubilities in serum, the maximum concentration of these compounds in the guineapig wounds will have been higher than was previously assumed when conclusions were based on their solubilities in saline. Probably the optimum combination of high concentration plus sufficient duration is yielded by sulphathiazole. In one human wound, a suppurating sinus packed with gauze plus 2·5–5 g. of sulphanilamide every two days, the concentration in the pus taken in bulk was about 48 mg. per 100 ml. after 24 hours, and about 10 mg. per 100 ml. after 48 hours.

TABLE I—SOLUBILITY OF SULPHONAMIDE COMPOUNDS

Medium	Solubility (mg. per 100 ml.)		
	Sulphapyridine	Sulphathiazole	Sulphadiazine
Serum, 36° C. ..	61	184	124
Locke's 36° C...	41	91	18
Locke's 17° C...	17	36	7·8

CONCENTRATION IN DISTAL PARTS OF A WOUND

To study the concentration of sulphonamide compounds in the parts of a wound distal to the drug-deposit, the following technique was adopted.

Under complete anæsthesia a tubular wound was made beneath the skin of the back of a rat, having two openings to the surface, about 8 cm. apart. Inside one end was placed a moist swab impregnated with 0·2 g. sulphonamide compound, in the middle was placed a swab to act as a barrier, and inside the opposite end was placed a swab for the purpose of sampling. The two ends of the wound were then closed by sutures. The swabs consisted of gauze 15 × 4 cm., and they were moistened in bicarbonate-free Locke's solution. The animals were killed at various intervals, the sampling swab was removed, and the concentration of sulphonamide in it was estimated chemically.

The results of these experiments are given in fig. 1, in which each point represents the average of three experiments. Naturally the figures obtained were somewhat irregular and the curves shown have only an approximate value. Sulphanilamide produces a concentration of about 50 mg. per 100 ml. at the other end of the wound in less than 2 hours; sulphathiazole and sulphanilylguanidine produce a concentration of 14–25 mg. per 100 ml. in 2–6 hours, while sulphapyridine never produces a concentration higher than about 5 mg. per 100 ml. even after 24 hours. Sulphadiazine produces a low concentration (3·6 mg. per 100 ml.) in two hours, which rises to 10 mg. at 6 hours, at which level it is maintained for 24 hours. Presumably this difference in the rates of spread is due to the differing solubilities of

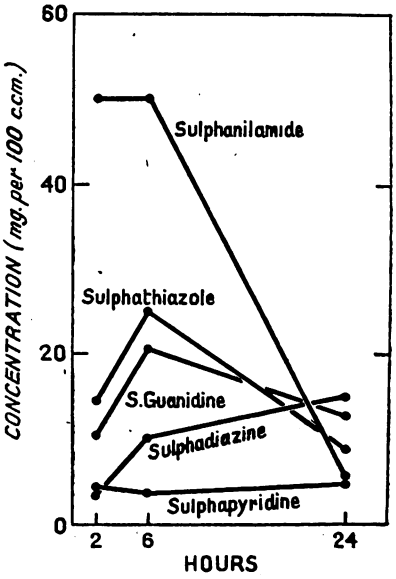


FIG. 1—Concentration of sulphonamide at lower end of a wound after insertion of the compound into the upper end.

Digitized by Google

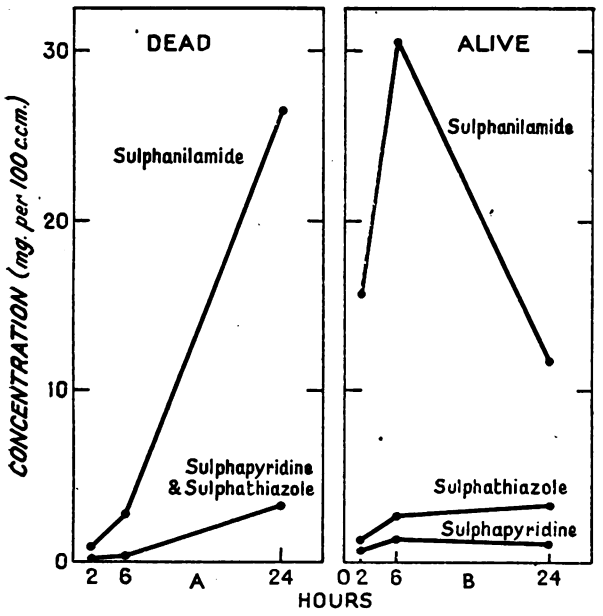


FIG. 2—Concentration of sulphonamide outside the abdominal wall overlying an intraperitoneal deposit of the compound. A, When the abdominal wall is dead. B, When the abdominal wall is alive with an active circulation.

the five compounds. The diminution of concentration at 24 hours will be due to the absorption into the general circulation and excretion.

A chance occurred to make similar observations on a human wound in which there was a long suppurating sinus under the skin, with two openings to the surface about 15 cm. apart. The upper one was packed with plain gauze and the lower one with gauze impregnated with sulphathiazole; 24 hours later, the pus on the upper piece of gauze contained sulphathiazole 6·3 mg. per 100 ml.

CONCENTRATION IN TISSUES AROUND A WOUND

To study the concentration in the tissues around a wound, a swab impregnated with sulphonamide was placed in the peritoneal cavity against the lateral abdominal wall, the cavity being approached under full anæsthesia through a midline incision. A second incision was made in the skin of the back, and a swab for sampling was pushed round under the skin so as to lie outside the abdominal wall just over the swab with the sulphonamide. In the animal used, the rat, the thickness of tissue between these two swabs was 2–3 mm. The openings of the two wounds were much too far apart for any direct leakage to occur from one to the other. A third swab was placed under the skin of the shoulder to act as control and to sample the level of sulphonamide in the body as a whole. All wounds were closely sutured. The swabs were moistened with Locke's solution as before. The intraperitoneal swabs contained 0·3 g. of the compound (in the live series, the quantity of sulphapyridine or of sulphathiazole was 0·4 g.). After various periods, the animals were killed, the wounds were reopened, the swabs were removed and the concentration of sulphonamide in the second and third swabs was estimated.

When the experiment was performed on dead animals, to test the diffusion of the compounds across a sheet of tissue without circulation, the results obtained are as shown in fig. 2, which gives the concentration of compound in the extra-abdominal swabs (average of 3 experiments), the concentration in the control swabs being negligible. These concentrations show the amount of compound which had diffused from the surface of the intraperitoneal swab, through a sheet of tissue approximately 6 sq. cm. in area and 2–3 mm. thick, and into the extra-abdominal swab, which usually contained about 2 c.cm. of fluid. It is seen that during the first six hours the amount which had diffused across was small, but after 24 hours the concentration of sulphanilamide outside the abdominal wall was 26 mg. per 100 ml. while that of sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole was slightly over 3 mg. per 100 ml., the curves for these two compounds being practically identical. Apparently the penetration of sulphonamide compounds into dead tissue is slow, especially in the case of sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole.

When the same experiment was performed on live animals, so that the diffusion occurred across an abdominal wall with an active circulation, the results were quite different. In these animals the concentration in the extra-abdominal swab was never appreciably greater than it was in the control swab. Table II shows the results obtained with sulphanilamide; with sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole there was the same equality between the sample and the control swabs. In a previous paper (Hawking 1941) figures were quoted to show that sulphanilamide does not diffuse locally from a wound in rabbit muscle for more than 1–2 cm. The present experiments, using more effective methods to prevent leakage along fascial planes, indicate that the distance penetrated by local diffusion is not more than 2–3 mm. Presumably, when the compound begins to diffuse through living tissue, it soon meets a blood capillary and is swept away into the general circulation. The concentration occurring in the extra-abdominal swabs for the three compounds at the various times are shown in fig. 2B; these concentrations represent the level in the body as a whole. Comparison with fig. 2A shows that tissue with an active circulation can usually be reached by the compound much more rapidly via the general blood-stream than it can by diffusion from an adjacent deposit.

TABLE II—CONCENTRATION OF SULPHANILAMIDE OUTSIDE THE ABDOMINAL WALL OVERLYING AN INTRAPERITONEAL DEPOSIT OF SULPHANILAMIDE, COMPARED WITH THE CONCENTRATION IN A CONTROL SITE ELSEWHERE

Time (hr.)	Concentration * (mg. per 100 ml.)	
	Outside abdominal wall	Control
2	15·7	19·8
6	30·6	30·2
24	11·7	13·4

* Figures are the averages of 3 experiments.

DISCUSSION

The results indicate that sulphanilamide will travel quickly from one part of a wound cavity to another, and that it will diffuse slowly through dead tissue, but that its local penetration into tissue with an active circulation does not extend more than two or three millimetres. The other compounds studied produce lower concentrations in the distal parts of a wound, the order of diminution being sulphathiazole, sulphanilylguanidine, sulphadiazine and sulphapyridine. Both sulphathiazole and sulphapyridine diffuse through dead tissue only at a slow rate, and both resemble sulphanilamide in their restricted penetration into tissue with an intact circulation.

The practical conclusions to be drawn from this work, as regards the insertion of these compounds into wounds, are (1) that sulphanilamide will probably travel from the central cavity of the wound down into the crevices, although it will be advisable when dressing the wound to distribute the drug into all the prolongations of the wound as thoroughly as is surgically possible; (2) that sulphanilamide will slowly penetrate into fragments of dead tissue lying in the wound and will reach the germs there; (3) that by local action it will not penetrate far into tissue with intact circulation, such tissue being reached more quickly and more effectively by oral or intravenous administration.

When considering which is the best compound to use, sulphanilamide has the advantages of cheapness, of high local concentration (maximum about 1500 mg. per 100 ml.) and of greater powers of penetration and diffusibility, but the disadvantages of rapid disappearance from the wound and of lower bacteriostatic activity against many of the organisms which may be present. Sulphathiazole persists for a longer period in the wound and its bacteriostatic activity is much higher than that of

Digitized by Google

sulphanilamide, but it has the disadvantages of expensiveness, of lower concentration (maximum about 180 mg. per 100 ml.) and lower diffusibility. Sulphapyridine possesses no advantage compared with sulphathiazole, but has the disadvantages of producing still lower concentrations (max. about 60 mg. per 100 ml.) and of persisting in a wound so long that it might act as a foreign body; consequently sulphapyridine may be considered less suitable than the other compounds for the local treatment of wounds. Sulphanilylguanidine and sulphadiazine have been introduced too recently for full information to be available concerning them; but there is little indication at present that they would be any more suitable for local therapy than sulphanilamide or sulphathiazole. Probably sulphanilamide will be the compound most widely used, but it might be advantageous to reinforce it by mixing it with 10–50% of sulphathiazole, the actual proportions depending on practical experience and considerations of economy.

Parallel with the above work, a study has been made on the diffusion of these compounds through agar and gelatine gels. The detailed results will be published elsewhere (*Quart. J. Pharm.*) but a brief mention is made here for completeness.

The distance travelled is roughly proportional to the square root of the time. Thus when a saturated solution of sulphanilamide is placed in contact with one end of a tube of 2% agar in bicarbonate-free Locke's solution, containing 0·25% of concentrated hydrochloric acid and 0·02% dimethylaminobenzaldehyde, at 35° C., the distance travelled to produce a concentration of approximately 1 : 100,000 is about 1 cm. in 1 hour, 4·4 cm. in 24 hours and 8·2 cm. in 96 hours. The corresponding distances for sulphapyridine are 0·4, 2·4 and 5·2 cm. respectively, for sulphathiazole 0·5, 2·7 and 6 cm., for sulphanilylguanidine 0·6, 3·2, and 6·3 cm. and for sulphadiazine (approximately) 0·15, 1·7, and 3·9 cm. When a saturated solution of a sulphonamide compound is placed in contact with one end of a gelatin cylinder (15% in bicarbonate-free Locke's solution) at 15° C., the logarithm of the concentration of the compound in the gelatin is directly proportional to the distance from the interface. In the case of sulphanilamide, the concentration after 24 hours is approximately 40 mg. per 100 ml. at 1 cm. and 2 mg. per 100 ml. at 2 cm. The concentration of sulphapyridine, at 1 cm. distance, is about 1·1 mg. per 100 ml., that of sulphathiazole about 2·3 mg., that of sulphanilylguanidine about 2·6 mg. and that of sulphadiazine about 0·4 mg. per 100 ml.

These figures indicate the degree to which the action of a local application of each of these compounds is limited to the immediate vicinity of the wound-cavity.

SUMMARY

The solubility of sulphanilamide in water at 37° C. is 1500 mg. per 100 ml. and that of sulphanilylguanidine is 220 mg. (Marshall et al. 1940). The solubility of sulphapyridine in serum at 36° C. is about 60 mg. per 100 ml., that of sulphathiazole about 180 mg., and that of sulphadiazine about 120 mg. Presumably these figures provide an approximate estimate of the maximum concentrations which can occur in a wound treated by the local application of these compounds.

When the compounds were placed at one end of an experimental wound, sulphanilamide produced a high concentration at the distal end in less than 2 hours, sulphathiazole and sulphanilylguanidine produced a fairly high concentration in 2–6 hours, sulphapyridine produced only a low concentration even in 24 hours, while sulphadiazine produced a moderate concentration in 6–24 hours.

Sulphanilamide diffused slowly through a sheet of dead tissue 3 mm. thick, and in 24 hours it produced a concentration on the other side of about 26 mg. per 100 ml.; sulphathiazole and sulphapyridine passed through more slowly and produced only a low concentration (3 mg.) after 24 hours. Studies were also made of the diffusion of these compounds in vitro.

If the sheet of tissue with which the compounds are in contact is alive, with an active circulation, the concentration on the opposite side of the sheet is never greater than it is in the body as a whole.

From these experimental results it is concluded that if a sulphonamide compound is placed in the central cavity of a wound it will pass outwards into the prolongations of the cavity, and it will slowly diffuse into dead tissue, but it will not penetrate more than a few millimetres into tissue with an intact circulation; such tissue is reached more quickly and more effectively by oral administration. Sulphanilamide is the most penetrating of the compounds studied, sulphathiazole penetrates moderately and sulphapyridine penetrates least.

Grateful acknowledgments are due to Colonel Leonard Colebrook, Messrs. Burroughs Wellcome Ltd. and Messrs. May and Baker Ltd. for the supply of the compounds, and to Miss M. Kuck for technical assistance.

REFERENCES

Feinstone, W. H., Williams, R. D., Wolff, R. T., Huntington, E. and Crossley, M. L. (1940) *Bull. Johns Hopk.* **67**, 427.

Hawking, F. (1941) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 263.

Marshall, E. K. jun. and Litchfield, J. T. jun. (1938) *Science*, **88**, 85.

— Bratton, A. C., White, H. J. and Litchfield, J. T., jun. (1940) *Bull. Johns Hopk. Hosp.* **67**, 163.

HAIR-LINE SUTURING IN CASUALTY WORK

By JOHN GORDON, M.R.C.S.

SENIOR HOUSE-SURGEON AT THE ROYAL WEST SUSSEX HOSPITAL, CHICHESTER

MANY psychological conditions, particularly the depressions, are due to some unsightly scar or defect of the face of the patient. Some of these are due to accidents in youth, which, had they been treated correctly, would not have resulted in a deformity. By using eyeless needles and fine suturing materials it has been found possible to sew up a considerable number of these wounds in such a way that a fine hair-line scar results. There are, however, some conditions in which the use of such a method is contra-indicated. For example, the wound must not be a laceration but an incised wound, straight or curved. If the wound is likely to be contaminated, it is unlikely to heal by primary union, and is therefore unsuitable. If the bleeding is such that catgut has to be buried in the superficial part of the wound, or if there is any pathological skin condition around the wound the method cannot be used.

Instruments should be small and easy to handle, and I have been using the following:

A small needle-holder. I find the Daulat-Ram (Down Bros.) trachoma needle-holder effective.

A pair of 4½ in. Felchenfelds splinter forceps (Holborn Instrument Co.).

A tube of Thackray's Plastasute suturing material (silkworm on a curved No. 3 cutting needle).

A pair of fine-pointed anatomical dissecting scissors for the removal of the stitches.

The stitches are placed about 2 mm. apart, so that in a wound 1 cm. long about five laps of a continuous suture will be required. The use of a continuous suture is quicker, more hæmostatic and more economical, especially where long or multiple wounds are being treated; and although this does not allow for the escape of pus no pus should be present for potentially infected wounds should not be treated in this way. The first stitch should be a superficial one at the end of the wound, and should be tied in a surgeon's knot as in an ordinary continuous suture. The other stitches should combine the effect of a superficial and a deep tension stitch, and should enter and leave the skin about 1 mm. from the wound. These stitches should be left loose until all the sutures have been put in, and then should be pulled tight one by one in order to get correct apposition of the skin edges; the final stitch is then tied.

A gauze and collodion dressing is suitable for most adults, although in children it is safer to cover this dressing with a layer of Elastoplast so that the dressing cannot be pulled off and the wound become infected, as often happens with the hospital class of patient. Nurses complain that collodion makes the removal of the stitches difficult, but dabbing the dressing with alcohol, (not ether) soon releases it from the wound and the stitches can then be removed. The stitches should be taken out after 48–60 hours by cutting each lap separately and removing it as though it were a single stitch. An elastoplast dressing is then applied in the following way: a small piece of gauze is put over the wound, and

Digitized by Google

a piece of elastoplast put on leaving a loose "hump" over the actual scar area; the two adhesive surfaces of the plaster should then be squeezed together in order to exert traction on the skin edges and so prevent bursting of the wound. A further piece of plaster is then put over the whole. The wound should be united in about a week. When the first dressing is removed a layer of pus is usually found lying over the wound. Although on culture this usually gives a pure growth of *Staphylococcus aureus* it does not interfere with the healing of the wound. It is always present when a collodion dressing is used in my experience.

A series of 12 suitable consecutive patients (6 children and 6 adults) were treated in the casualty department of Guy's Hospital, and the results were as follows:

The wounds became infected in 3: 2 children who pulled the dressing off, and 1 adult whose lip had been sutured and in whom the food and saliva had caused a secondary infection.

In the only case in which catgut had been used to tie off a bleeding point a stitch abscess developed, but this soon healed leaving a small scar.

The other 8 cases healed by first intention leaving hair-line scars, which were invisible unless the area was closely examined.

I had intended to see all cases two months after treatment, and although all the cases were written for several were not able to be traced, particularly the children; I imagine they must have been evacuated. My results on the whole have been assessed on the condition of the patient on discharge.

Medical Societies

FACULTY OF RADIOLOGISTS

AT a meeting of the Diagnostic Section on May 23, with Dr. E. ROHAN WILLIAMS, the vice-president, in the chair, a discussion on

Gastritis and Duodenitis

was opened by Dr. F. R. BERRIDGE. From the radiological aspect, he said, it is essential to confine the term gastritis to appearances which have been proved by morbid histology to be due to inflammation. The radiological study of gastritis has been discredited because the functional formation of the mucosal folds in the stomach has not been appreciated. The modern conception of this fold formation is derived from the researches of Forssell. He holds that the mucous membrane is a plastic organ without any permanent folds, but has its own autonomic motility mechanism by means of which it can model its folds, in response to the stimulus of food, into the form best suited to meet the needs of digestion. The mechanism by which folds are formed is twofold—the autonomic activity of the muscularis mucosæ and the varying vascularity of the mucosa and submucosa. In every animal species there is a characteristic arrangement of the folds in the empty stomach, though this basic pattern varies in individuals of the same species and may show small variations in the same individual. Forssell terms this the resting relief of the mucosa in contradistinction to the working form of the relief which varies locally according to the requirements of digestion. It is essentially with the relief of the resting stomach that the question of gastritis has to be considered. Not only do the folds form a typical pattern but they have certain characteristics which can be recognised under the X rays. The normal mucosal folds are regular in direction and outline and have a uniform thickness. They are soft and mobile, and can be deformed and obliterated by stretching or pressure. In gastritis, the autoplastic of the mucous membrane is influenced according to the degree of inflammation present. Mild degrees of inflammation stimulate the autoplastic; severe degrees depress it. These changes are reflected in the fold formation and in the characters of the folds as revealed by the X ray. In the milder degrees of gastritis the stimulation of the autoplastic results in swelling and broadening of the mucosal folds, so that there is a coarsening of the relief pattern. There is also a stiffening of the folds which are not so easily stretched and are less easily deformed and obliterated by pressure. As the inflammatory changes progress these alterations become more obvious. The folds become broader, more swollen and fewer, and their continuity is broken. With more severe degrees of inflammation the autoplastic becomes increasingly depressed, as shown by the inability to reproduce the normal resting form of the relief. In its place there are haphazard elevations of the mucosa in the contracted organ. In chronic hyperplastic verrucose gastritis constant polypoid formations are encountered on the mucosal surface. Other recognisable changes in gastritis are the blurring of the relief by hypersecretion, the presence of mucus which may fill the valleys between the folds, preventing the barium from adhering to the inner surface of the stomach and causing the opaque meal to clump in masses. Dr. Berridge concluded that it is possible to recognise a gastritis radiologically, but, with the exception of the chronic verrucose type, impossible to state the type. Large and small folds cannot be explained on the basis of hypertrophy and atrophy. The state of the submucosa is fundamental in determining the character of the mucosal relief. The fold formation is a reflection of the condition of the submucosa and not an index of thickness of the mucous membrane.

Dr. JAMES DOW said that the diagnosis of gastritis is becoming commoner after many years of disfavour. This is the result of gastroscopic observation and a newly awakened radiological interest. Gastroscopists do not agree entirely with pathologists on the appearance of the inflamed stomach, but the types of gastritis seen by gastroscopists, and originally described by Schindler, are definite and clear cut. There are probably many explanations why the "antral gastritis" of the histologists is not seen by gastroscopists. Acute gastritis is rarely seen through the gastroscope. Chronic gastritis is the commonest finding and is seen in almost half the stomachs examined. Three main groups of this condition are described:—

1. Chronic superficial gastritis.
2. Chronic atrophic gastritis.
3. Chronic hypertrophic gastritis.

Whether these types are stages of one disease or separate entities is unknown. There is undoubtedly some relationship between superficial gastritis and atrophic gastritis; the position of hypertrophic gastritis is obscure. Radiologists and gastroscopists are not in complete accord about the appearances of gastritis. Schindler and Henning have shown that the radiological diagnosis of gastritis on the basis of the size of the folds of the stomach is unreliable. There are many reasons for discrepancy as gastroscopists and radiologists are examining the stomach from a totally different point of view. Dr. Dow has recently gastroscoped a group of patients who were previously diagnosed radiologically as suffering from gastritis. About three-quarters of these cases had gastritis from a gastroscopic point of view. More than half had chronic superficial gastritis and the remainder hypertrophic gastritis of varying degrees of severity. No case of atrophic gastritis was seen. In a large group of patients with gastric symptoms and without ulcers or growths the accurate diagnosis of gastritis is the first step towards successful treatment.

Dr. G. MATHER CORDINER, speaking of the radiological diagnosis of duodenitis, said that many clinicians are still sceptical of the existence of chronic duodenitis as a distinct clinical entity and still more sceptical of its radiological diagnosis. The work of Judd and Nagel, McCarthy, Konjetzny and Garry among others proved conclusively that chronic duodenitis does exist as a separate lesion. The radiologist is handicapped by being unable to obtain histological confirmation of many of the appearances which he interprets as duodenitis, because only a small proportion of these cases come to operation and few to autopsy. Further, the duodenum is beyond the range of the gastroscope. Nevertheless, gastroscopy can be of great assistance. The radiographic appearances in duodenitis are similar to those seen in the stomach in gastritis. It is logical therefore to correlate the radiographic appearances of the duodenal mucosa in duodenitis with the gastroscopic appearances of radiologically controlled cases of gastritis. The normal duodenal mucosa shows a typical arrangement of its folds. They are longitudinally arranged, regular in

Digitized by Google

direction and uniform in thickness, soft, mobile, pliable, and easily deformed and obliterated by pressure. The changes which can be recognised radiographically in duodenitis consist of variations in the stickiness of the mucosal surface for the opaque medium; changes in the calibre and number of the folds; alterations in the mucosal pattern; and changes in the consistency of the folds. The normal mucosa appears radiographically to be a dry surface to which the opaque medium adheres uniformly. In duodenitis the degree of stickiness depends on the fibrinous content of the inflammatory exudate. The stickiness is diminished in the more recent forms of the disease and increased in the older and more chronic ones. The inflammatory exudate often causes a veiling of the mucosal surface. One of the most characteristic findings is a broadening and swelling of the mucosal folds, usually accompanied by a diminution in their number. Broadening and swelling of the folds is not characteristic of duodenitis unless accompanied by changes in their consistency. The folds show diminished mobility and are stiffened so that they are less easily deformed by pressure. In very chronic cases the folds appear to be quite rigid structures. A common finding is the presence of irregular, swollen and stiffened transverse folds which seem to push apart the main folds. The variations in the mucosal pattern in duodenitis are numerous but these abnormal patterns are not met with in asymptomatic and presumably healthy subjects.

Reviews of Books

Gynæcological Operations

By J. LYLE CAMERON, M.D. Manitoba, F.R.C.S., F.A.C.S., M.R.C.O.G., senior gynæcological surgeon, Royal Waterloo Hospital, London. London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press. Pp. 200. 21*s*.

IT is always difficult to write a theoretical guide to practical procedures, but this book gives clear instructions to the inexperienced gynæcological surgeon. Mr. Lyle Cameron is necessarily dogmatic, but when the student of this book has gained confidence, using the methods described, he will no doubt vary the techniques, and eventually evolve methods of his own like every other senior surgeon. Most gynæcological operations are not urgent, and a timely warning is given, on the first page, that the patient should be kept in bed for 24 hours before operation, while the general health is investigated. A paragraph on dressings and after-treatment follows the account of each procedure. The dangers of different operations are noted and the methods for avoiding them, or for dealing with them if they arise. Indications for operation are given in some cases; here the young surgeon does not need clear-cut instructions so urgently as he does on points of technique, and variations in opinion might well have been included. Much attention is given to operations on the cervix and uterus undertaken by the vaginal route. Gynæcological operations are probably performed more often than any other abdominal operation with the exception of appendicectomy, as the author points out, and they have played an important part in the development of abdominal surgery, since section for large ovarian cyst was among the earliest of all operations in pre-anæsthetic and pre-antiseptic days. With the development of antisepsis and asepsis, access to the abdominal cavity per vaginam fell into disfavour, as being both restricted and necessarily infected. Now, however, the use of the vaginal approach in certain cases is again being recognised, and five different operations for the removal of uterus and adnexa are described in this book.

Textbook of Gynæcology

(3rd ed.) By WILFRED SHAW, M.D. Camb., F.R.C.S., F.R.C.O.G. London: J. and A. Churchill. Pp. 610. 21*s*.

THIS is now one of the most popular textbooks of gynæcology used by medical students up for their finals; a third edition has given Mr. Wilfred Shaw an opportunity to rewrite the text and bring it up to date by the introduction of chapters on endocrine treatment in gynæcology and on the new chemotherapy. The opening chapters on the anatomy and physiology of the female genitalia are examples of lucid writing, and first-class illustrations and diagrams drive home the main points. But the book excels in pathology, notably that of the ovaries, and for this reason will appeal to others besides the students for whom it was written. There is quite enough in the book to pilot an intelligent reader through the M.R.C.O.G. examination and even through the M.D. Practitioners will find it useful for reference, and to registrars and first assistants, on whom much of the task of instructing the students falls, it will be a lesson in teaching. The text is in large print, easily read at night.

Experimental Physiology for Medical Students

(3rd ed.) By D. T. HARRIS, M.D. Manc., D.Sc. Lond., F.Inst.P. London: J. and A. Churchill. Pp. 292. 15*s*.

MOST laboratories in this country have a programme of exercises in physiology to which they adhere, and which they sometimes publish with illustrations, in book form. Professor Harris's book has a wider scope, and samples of at least two practical courses which are based on it are given in the introduction. Representatives of various schools have contributed experiments so as to increase the ground covered. The book is copiously illustrated with line drawings, tracings and pictures of apparatus, and is therefore immensely valuable to the student for use in conjunction with his theoretical textbook, whether or not the laboratory in which he works has its own independent set of exercises. Many methods and pieces of apparatus are illustrated which the student has no opportunity of seeing, and it is important to him to have some idea of how such things work, whether he is able to use them himself or not. A set of exercises in pharmacology is included.

Modern Treatment Year Book 1941

Edited by CECIL P. G. WAKELEY, D.Sc., F.R.C.S. London: Baillière, Tindall and Cox. Pp. 326. 12*s*. 6*d*.

IN the wide range of subjects, the suitable choice of contributors, and the conviction and reasoning of its advice, this annual of diagnosis and treatment maintains the high standard of usefulness for the practitioner which it attained before the war. Now, as the editor points out, it should be of greater value, because so many of our profession are cut off from the normal contacts that cater for mutual discussion and medical refreshment. Twelve additional articles on war-time surgery and medicine are included; at present, accounts of acute conditions may be more appreciated by civil doctors in bombed areas, while doctors in the forces will find that the more homely articles on constipation and flat feet meet their daily needs. But there is something for all.

Orthopædic Surgery for Nurses

and Orthopædic Nursing Care. (3rd ed.) By PHILIP LEWIN, M.D., F.A.C.S. London: W. B. Saunders Company. Pp. 433. 7*s*. 6*d*.

THE third edition of this book is even more entertaining and readable than its predecessors. Dr. Lewin still has a tendency to regard his audience as senior medical students or even junior house surgeons; and some of the information given—such as the table of differential diagnosis of tuberculous disease, syphilis and osteomyelitis, and the even more heavy classification of chronic arthritis—have no place in a book for nurses. But these are faults that may be corrected by any intelligent teacher recommending a book which, on the whole, is probably the best work of its kind in English. It has a special value now when there is great demand for nurses with experience in the treatment of orthopædic conditions. When a fourth edition is being considered the author might well do some drastic pruning. He mentions too many authorities whose doings are of no importance to the orthopædic nurse, and includes too many little sections on rare conditions. After all, in most hospitals there are plenty of books of reference available for girls who want to know something about everything.

Messrs. HENRY KIMPTON (26, Bloomsbury Way, London, W.C.1) ask us to say that they are publishing Snell's Medicolegal Ophthalmology in this country. The book was reviewed in our issue of June 7 (p. 724).

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, JUNE 21, 1941

THE STUDY OF NEONATAL DISEASE

IN his Bradshaw lecture last year, of which an abstract appears at the front of this issue, Dr. J. C. SPENCE makes a comprehensive survey of disease in infancy. This is a complicated and confused subject; it might be called the dark continent of medicine, both in our ignorance of the nature of many of its diseases and in our lack of control of them. SPENCE makes a frank confession—and even a painful exposure—of this ignorance, not only on the part of medical practitioners but of their teachers as well. His candid facing of facts is welcome as a corrective to the complacency of some recent official announcements on the present state of infant health. The field of study in the first year is of vast extent and SPENCE is more concerned with the alpha than with the omega of diseases, suggesting a new grouping of these, based on origins, into seven categories. On each of these he has something interesting to say, but let us here follow the lines of thought he suggests in two of the groups: the new mechanisms that come into play at or very soon after birth, and the peculiar features of infection in the early months of life. Faulty mechanisms and infections, provided they are understood, should be easier to control than inborn tendencies or the hazards of being born. The mechanisms that come into full play at birth are so intricate that some faults in their working are to be expected. Breathing is the most critical of all, and a little check in its mechanism can bring breathing to a full stop in asphyxia; SPENCE suggests that faulty mechanics may account for some types of nasal and bronchial stridor in infants. The sudden adjustment of the blood-vessels and of the blood itself after birth may also be disturbed, leading to icterus gravis on the one hand, or to a patent ductus arteriosus on the other. And there is the long alimentary tract with its complicated machinery of peristalsis and sphincter action. Pyloric stenosis has been explained as a neuromuscular disorder of the pyloric sphincter; and this is at least a rational hypothesis. SPENCE opens up this field of conjecture by reporting cases from his clinical experience where digestive disorders might be explained by similar mechanical maladjustments in the small intestine. Some types of digestive disturbance in early infancy are now ascribed to a faulty bodily chemistry, leading to intolerance of fat, carbohydrate or protein. These explanations are conjectures; and we may yet discover that faulty mechanics are to blame and that in concentrating upon the chemistry of food and digestion in infants we may have been barking up the wrong tree.

SPENCE tells us that when he and his colleague Dr. F. J. MILLER made a personal inquiry into the circumstances under which 272 infants died in Newcastle-upon-Tyne during 1939 they estimated that half these deaths were due to infective diseases. The number of autopsies is not given, and it is not clear how the proportion was reached; but it is not likely to be an under-estimate. The higher the infant death-rate, the higher the proportion of deaths due to infection: this significant observation has far-reaching application. It means that the great lowering of the infant death-rate all over the world in the last fifty years has been achieved largely by the better control and prevention of infection in infancy. It also means that if the present English infant death-rate (which is only respectable) and the Scottish rate (which is bad) are to be further reduced this can only be done by a closer understanding of the nature, variety and origin of infections after birth, and by better means of preventing them. On this subject SPENCE goes to the root of the matter. He points out the differences between the clinical features of an infection occurring for the first time soon after birth, and of its later expressions in a body that has already sustained previous attacks of the same agent; and he calls for a study of these primary infections. The nurseries of a maternity hospital with their crop of infections—trivial and serious, local and general—offer a wide range of these first or primary infections; a large-scale and well-planned bacteriological and clinical investigation of them would throw light upon the whole problem of neonatal infection. The great surface infections—tetanus, umbilical septicæmia, ophthalmia—have already been mastered, but the deep infections of alimentary and respiratory tracts still endanger the newborn infant, masquerading in death certificates as prematurity and marasmus. The risk of contracting gastro-enteritis in hospital is so serious, as R. H. DOBBS has recently pointed out in our columns,[1] as to prejudice the surgical treatment of infants with pyloric stenosis, and was described last week in our correspondence columns by P. WILLIAMS and F. W. M. PRATT as a disgrace to children's hospitals. The risk is as serious, probably more so, for the infant inhabitants of maternity hospitals.

But on this vast subject of infection in infancy we must keep a right perspective. Infection in hospitals is only a part of the problem, and not the greater part; there remains the mass of infections in homes. The great sanitary reforms of drainage, housing, water-supplies and refuse disposal have established a passably high standard of external sanitation; the standard of internal sanitation, created by personal and domestic hygiene, is still far too low. There can be no doubt that the further reduction of our infant death-rates will depend mainly on lessening the deaths due to infection, and this in turn on the reduction of the mass of infective material that still exists in our homes. SPENCE is aware of this, and in his final plea for the setting up of research centres where the disease of infancy can be studied he insists that their material of study shall not be confined to hospitals, but must also be sought out in the homes where infantile disease and especially infective disease begins.

TOTAL WAR AND THE INDIVIDUAL

THE world in which the older of us passed our youth was mature and stable. Behind it were vistas of historical events that had prepared the way for this satisfying equilibrium, but those events belonged to a thrilling past and it was not expected that we ourselves should ever have the privilege of taking a personal part in the making of a new history that would outthrill the happenings of olden times. It is not easy to

1. *Lancet*, May 24, 1941, p. 664.

Digitized by Google

judge what in those days the ordinary man and woman felt towards contemporary events; emotional reactions there surely were among the civilian victims of the Thirty Years War or of the earlier Hun invasions, yet in our own Civil War it is possible to imagine a body of unconcerned and inarticulate people who, being neither Cavalier nor Roundhead, carried on with their daily tasks whilst hoping that the combatants would keep away from their farms or warehouses. Jane Austen, picturing in minute detail society during the Napoleonic wars, makes such scant reference to those wars that we have to imagine her people carrying on with their daily lives whilst giving scarcely a thought to the historical happenings around them—perhaps so confident in the final outcome that they left the thinking to the statesmen and soldiers. These were gentlemanly wars, and the edifices, public and private, still standing in the Continental cities through which Napoleon's armies had swept, mark how the destruction not of cities but of armies was then the soldier's aim. We can again picture, even on the Continent in those eventful times, a civil population not immediately affected by the fighting and able to remain emotionally aloof.

Now war comes into the daily life of every one of us and emotional reactions towards it are unescapable. Much has been written about our reactions, and faced by danger of death, maimings, and material destruction of a kind new to humanity, we have agreeably surprised ourselves by accepting it calmly and with a low incidence of the kind of nervous trouble that was so manifest in all the armies engaged in the First German War. Making all allowance for the inability not to recognise these nervous disorders in their various disguises, we can safely say that their civilian incidence is lower than it was in front-line troops in that war. Indeed, individual examples are not lacking of nervous folk who, under stress of war, have "found themselves" and shown endurance and courage which surprise those who are not aware of the curiously specific nature of pathological anxiety. Factors in this relative immunity are the need of the civilian to make self-preservation a duty, and his right to show fear if he chances to feel it, this latter being a privilege that avoids one of the greatest fears of the over-conscientious man turned soldier; but perhaps the strongest factor is the emotional solidarity brought about by the knowledge that we are all in the front line. Buckingham Palace and an East End tenement share the same fate, and a spontaneous emotional solidarity is the result of a "total" war against a people already united by the live-and-let-live sentiment that underlies democratic government in normal times. The Colonel's lady and Judy O'Grady are more than ever sisters under their skins. The nervous subject lives in normal times emotionally isolated from the rest of the herd, but in a time of total war this isolation is overcome and replaced by a feeling through which he becomes again one of a community and thus satisfies a primary need of man, the social animal. And, since the nervous person serves as a delicate indicator of the effect of general influences that act upon everyone, we can deduce that what strengthens him strengthens also the ordinary man. Because none can escape its effects this war has given us a new confidence in each other and has become a great emotional unifier.

SULPHONAMIDES LOCALLY

A LITTLE over a year ago the local use of sulphonamides had barely begun. Since then clinical reports have been made of its efficacy in conditions ranging from epidermophyton of the toes [1] upwards. But clinical impressions alone are dangerous evidence; the variable factors are many and include the depth and extent of the wound, the tissue affected, the virulence and type of the organism, and the resistance of the patient. These can largely be controlled in animal experiments and it is on such experiment that clinical work can be most securely based. Enough laboratory work has been done in the last few months to indicate that clinical optimism is justified; not only has the local bacteriostatic action of sulphonamides been confirmed, but Colebrook,[2] Fleming,[3] and Reed and Orr [4] have shown that there is no interference with healing processes and that phagocytosis, leucocytic infiltration and the formation of granulation tissue are not impaired even by high local concentrations. Of the three sulphonamide powders usually employed—sulphanilamide, sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole—the last, as Fleming has shown, is by far the most potent against the streptococcus and pneumococcus, and even influences the staphylococcus. But in order to be effective the drug must have access to the organism; wounds never have a smooth even surface—Colebrook likens them to the fjords of Norway—and the concentration of a drug in the deeper crevices will depend on the solubility in the wound-fluids of the compound used. On another page (786) Hawking shows that, thanks to its greater solubility, sulphanilamide will give a very much higher concentration in a wound than sulphathiazole; moreover it diffuses far more rapidly through dead tissues. The solubility, absorption and diffusion of sulphapyridine are relatively so poor that its local chemotherapeutic action is not of much value, although it persists longer in the wounds and has a bacteriostatic action which, according to Fleming, is 25 times greater than that of sulphanilamide; sulphapyridine has no advantages over sulphathiazole and is even less soluble in wound-fluids. Hawking [5] and Reed and Orr have also shown that sulphathiazole is the most powerful drug of the three against gas-gangrene infection, and Hawking suggests that, taking all these points into consideration, a powder containing equal parts of sulphanilamide and sulphathiazole is best for local use. The sulphonamides are thought, by Woods [6] and Selbie,[7] to act by interfering with an essential metabolite of the infecting organism and it is therefore important to get as high a concentration of the drug as possible into the wound. McIntosh and Selbie [8] have shown that in order to get the same concentration in a human wound as they have produced in the wounds of animals it would be necessary to introduce 50 g. of powder. This is not possible: the average wound will only take 10 g. of powder and surgeons usually consider it inadvisable to exceed 15 g. The powder must be finely divided or it will form lumps which interfere

1. Helman, J. *S. Afr. med. J.* April 26, 1941, p. 156.
2. Colebrook, L. *Proc. R. Soc. Med.* 1941, **6**, 337.
3. Fleming, A. *Ibid*, 342.
4. Reed, G. B. and Orr, J. N. *Lancet*, 1941, **1**, 376.
5. Hawking, F. *Brit. med. J.* Feb. 22, 1941, p. 263.
6. Woods, D. D. *Brit. J. exp. Path.* 1940, **21**, 74.
7. Selbie, F. R. *Ibid*, p. 90.
8. McIntosh J. and Selbie, *Lancet*, Feb. 22, 1941, p. 240.

Digitized by Google

with its solubility. Powder sprays are commonly used, but many surgeons rub the powder gently into the tissues. A level teaspoonful represents 10 g.

Hawking makes it clear that while sulphonamides are being used locally they should also be given by mouth. Locally they penetrate living tissues only to a depth of 2–3 mm.; thus the live tissues round the wound can best be approached through the blood-stream. Reed and Orr have shown that the concentration in muscle is always approximately the same as in the blood, and in treating streptococcal infections a blood level of 5–10 mg. per 100 c.cm. must be maintained, as McIntosh and Selbie [8] have indicated. Blood estimations should be used to check the patient's progress; the technique is so simple that in France they are often done by the nurse. The experiences of Mitchell, Logie and Handley [9] in the Libyan campaign confirm that sulphonamides should be given both orally and locally; they found that patients receiving the drugs by both routes were fitter and showed less local sepsis than others. They suggest that sulphanilamide (15 g.) should be applied to the wound immediately and a further 15 g. introduced at the end of operation. Orally, the patient is given 27 g. in 6 days; doses are temporarily doubled in cases of severe infection. Sulphonamides gave better results, they found, than local antiseptics such as eusol and acriflavine; where the response to chemotherapy was disappointing they found the infecting organism to be *Staphylococcus aureus*. In the attack on this organism sulphadiazine seems to promise well: Perrin Long [10] finds it to be slightly superior to sulphathiazole in this respect. Feinstone [11] intimates that sulphadiazine is more effective against *Clostridium welchii* than any other sulphonamide. Its local value, according to Hawking's work, is handicapped by its relative insolubility.

MEDICAL PLANNING RESEARCH

THE several published designs for postwar medicine —from TAYLOR'S "Plan for British Hospitals" of two years ago to ROBERTS'S "Future of General Practice" last week—have at least demonstrated the vastness and complexity of the subject. No single planner or small body of planners can hope to design more than a part of it in any detail. This principle has been recognised by the B.M.A. Planning Commission in its appointment of five committees to deal with general practice, special practice, public health, hospitals, and the teaching hospitals—with a sixth to coördinate their ideas. It has been carried a step further by Dr. PERRY and his friends, who in drawing their rough sketch of postwar hospital services which we published on May 17 no doubt came to realise how much more information they needed before they could begin to make a finished picture. They have therefore gathered a team of some forty planners, which through their call for volunteers on another page they hope to expand to at least a hundred. These researchers will be split into groups to study the six general and nine special problems which together make up the large query of Medicine after the war. Finally the whole will be collated, criticised and edited, and published in book form. With the Dawson report, the findings of the B.M.A. commission, and the views of individual prophets, it will provide the Royal Commission on Medical Services, when it comes, with something to bite on.

9. Mitchell, G. A. G., Logie, N. J. and Handley, R. S. *Ibid*, June 7, p. 713.
10. Long, P. H. *Ibid*, Feb. 22, p. 259.
11. Feinstone, W. H. *Ibid*, May 24, p. 681.

Annotations

BIRTHDAY HONOURS

THE list of honours (see p. 800) conferred on doctors is a striking record of the variety of ways in which the medical profession has served the commonwealth. Only civil honours have yet been announced; decorations for the fighting services will follow. Six knighthoods head the list. Dr. Hone has deserved well of the city of Adelaide where he has spent his life as hospital physician, director of the radiotherapy clinic and councillor of the university. Dr. Scott as director of the Bureau of Tropical Diseases in London has done much to help solve the health problems of the Empire. General Jolly with 33 years behind him in the Indian Medical Service has guided hospital policy and hygienic measures in Burma and the Punjab and waged constant war on the mosquito. Dr. Macgregor, the people's friend in Glasgow, has shown the ability of a city health department to handle the transition from peace to war. Dr. Manson-Bahr has added lustre to the name he bears and placed his unrivalled knowledge of tropical diseases at the call of the Colonial Office. Professor Stopford's brilliant teaching of anatomy and deanship of the Manchester medical school have been overlaid by seven years as vice-chancellor of the university. The thirteen commanderships in three orders of chivalry are awarded for the most part for services in India, Rhodesia, Mauritius, Malta, Newfoundland and Tasmania. Dr. Alison Glover receives the C.B.E. on his well-earned retirement from the Board of Education. Dr. Massey's devoted work as M.O.H. for Coventry and Dr. Knox's organisation of Scottish emergency hospitals receive like recognition. Three awards of the O.B.E. also are for municipal health officers: Dr. Ethel Cassie (Birmingham), Dr. J. A. Scott (Fulham) and Dr. Williams (Southampton). To those we have named and to the many others on the list we offer the sincere congratulation of colleagues who rejoice with them in their honourable estate. The medical profession will also welcome the C.B.E. conferred on Mr. Walter Deacon, just re-elected president of the Pharmaceutical Society.

A BIOLOGICAL MEASURE OF X-RADIATION

RADIATION of malignant cells is followed by microscopic changes, among which are decrease of cells in mitosis and in resting cells, and an increase in differentiating and degenerate cells. Cell degeneration is the visible sign of lethal action; a tendency towards differentiation is commonly seen in irradiated squamous carcinomata in which large masses of keratin are formed. A decrease in the number of cells showing mitotic activity can be determined only by counting. Its occurrence depends on dosage: an insufficient dose is followed by restoration to the ordinary rate of division—only an adequate dose causes a real decrease.[1] An attempt has been made by Glücksmann [2] to find a quantitative relationship between these changes and the number of cells which appear unaffected (called resting cells) by irradiation. He claims that there is a numerical relationship and that it forms a good guide to prognosis in certain forms of human cancer. Biopsies from the growing edge of tumours are examined before, and as often as possible after, irradiation. The number of dividing, degenerate, differentiating and resting cells is counted. About 500 cells are thus classified and plotted in a graph as percentages of the total number of cells,

1. Lasnitzki, I. *Brit. J. Radiol.* 1940, **13**, 279.
2. Glücksmann, A. *Ibid*, June, 1941, p. 187.

Digitized by Google

against the time over which treatment is spread. Falling curves for mitotic and resting cells and rising curves for degenerate and differentiating cells indicate that tumour activity is being gradually reduced. In a few of his cases, the number of cells in mitosis fell to nil within a few days, and a little later no resting cells were to be seen; the clinical results were correspondingly good. Resting cells seem to be really the best indicators of effective treatment because those mysterious qualities, radiosensitivity and radio-resistance lie hidden in them. If, in a representative piece of tissue, all resting cells have disappeared or if they have been greatly reduced in proportion to all others, the prognosis ought to be good as regards the local lesion. But there appears to be some difficulty in judging between resting and differentiating cells, even in squamous carcinomata. A special stain, Heidenhain's azan, is recommended to make the distinction. Glücksmann's observations and conclusions may be limited, for purposes of prognosis, to those tumours in which differentiated cells are easy to distinguish and are known to undergo no further division. His method, if confirmed, may provide a basis for studying the physical conditions of exposure, and he has now begun such a study.

AMERICAN MEDICINE MUSTERS

AMERICA is already facing the problems of a peace-time mobilisation and since last May her armed forces and the division of medical sciences of the National Research Council have got together to consider the questions which military medicine raises today. The first problems set were the treatment of traumatic shock and the chemotherapy of war injuries and infectious diseases. But the work is constantly extending and now seven main committees have been set up to deal with chemotherapy, transfusions, medicine, surgery, neuropsychiatry, aviation medicine, and information. Thirty-three subcommittees have also been appointed, and where the scope of the committees overlaps the subcommittees form a connecting link—for instance the subcommittee on infectious diseases works with the committee on chemotherapy and with the committee on medicine. The army and navy medical corps and the public-health service are represented on the committees and contact officers from other branches of the forces also attend meetings that concern them—the quartermaster corps have been present at discussions on nutrition.

The National Research Council is also coöperating with the committee on medical preparedness of the American Medical Association in making a survey and analysis of the medical profession, and a questionnaire has been sent out to the doctors of America by members of the committees on medicine, surgery and neuropsychiatry. Intensive courses are being held for reserve officers in the services and circular letters on the chemotherapy of infectious disease, venereal diseases and tropical diseases have been dispatched by the appropriate committees. Material for a manual on general medical and surgical treatment in the field has been collected and is being edited by the committee on information. Much of this material will appear in a new journal, *War Medicine*, which will serve as the official organ of the committees and to which the committee on information acts as an editorial board.

The division and its committees have already offered practical help as well as advice and counsel. The tropical diseases committee has prepared a supply of yellow-fever vaccine and arranged for its further manufacture under government auspices, and with the American Red Cross the division is now organising the provision of blood plasma for transfusion. The newly formed subcommittee on blood procurement is assuming the supervision of the professional services involved, while the subcommittee on blood substitutes continues to study methods of manufacture. The division is also coöperating with the Red Cross in approving and selecting the doctors and nurses who are being sent to England. The division has thus set up a comprehensive and flexible organisation which should be able to tackle any problem, and which is an earnest of what medicine has to offer to the national effort.

HUMAN TOXOPLASMOSIS

THE protozoon toxoplasma is a common animal parasite. It has been repeatedly accused of causing disease processes in man, but proof has seldom been complete. This must depend on transfer of the organism to laboratory animals, and it is difficult to exclude its chance presence in the animals before inoculation. However, in the two groups of cases, briefly referred to in our columns a few weeks ago,[1] the evidence for the pathogenicity of toxoplasma in man seems convincing and the clinical features are of some interest. The chief case of the first group [2] was a boy of 6 who suffered from an obscure encephalitis, with apathy developing through a semidelirious stage into coma, and muscle twitchings and convulsive attacks. The illness was a febrile one, and ended after a month in death. There was a generalised adenopathy and a palpable spleen. No meningitic signs were observed, but the cerebrospinal fluid contained varying numbers of mononuclear cells, up to 2200 per c.mm. A thorough microscopic examination of the nervous system post mortem revealed a dozen scattered tiny necrotic foci with round-cell infiltration and a little cuffing of vessels. No unmistakable toxoplasma forms were identified in these, but five of eight mice injected with suspension of brain material developed typical toxoplasmic peritonitis, pneumonitis or both, and the organisms were both seen in the lesions and transmitted with ease to other animals. Similar numbers of mice injected with olfactory bulb suspension and with blood taken post mortem, together with 200 mice from the laboratory stock, were similarly examined, and failed to show any toxoplasma. These extensive control observations make it wellnigh certain that the organisms obtained came from the patient's brain and not from a chance infection present in the laboratory animals. The other case in this group was a boy of 9 who suffered from an atypical encephalitis with headache, mental confusion, muscular twitchings and one convulsion. He had fever and enlargement of cervical and inguinal glands. His illness lasted 8 days and he recovered. Although meningitic signs were absent the C.S.F. contained 200 lymphocytes per c.mm., and two guineapigs inoculated with it, intracerebrally and intra-abdominally, died of toxoplasmic infection in 5–6 weeks; inoculated mice survived 5 weeks. Forty control guineapigs, examined for toxoplasma, yielded negative findings. This strongly suggests the presence of a less virulent strain of toxoplasma in the second patient's C.S.F., but the proof is not quite so convincing as in the first case.

The second group of cases [3] consisted of a man of 50 and a woman of 43, whose illnesses were similar. After a period of some days of general weakness and malaise, and in one case diarrhœa, fever began fairly suddenly, accompanied by a generalised red maculopapular rash resembling that of Rocky Mountain spotted fever. An unproductive cough was present in both, and vague shadows were seen at the lung bases. The illness ran a rapid course with high fever and the patients died in coma on the 6th and 9th days respectively after admission to hospital. The man was also the subject of portal cirrhosis. At autopsy the lungs in both cases showed a patchy or confluent interstitial pneumonitis with connective-tissue proliferation in the alveolar walls. There were some minute areas of focal necrosis in liver and spleen and in one case in the brain. Intracellular

1. May 17, 1941, p. 634.
2. Sabin, A. B. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* March 1, 1941, p. 801.
3. Pinkerton, H. and Henderson, R. G. *Ibid*, p. 807.

Digitized by Google

protozoa having the morphological characters of toxoplasma were seen in lesions in the lung, liver, spleen and brain and in cardiac-muscle fibres. Blood from the female patient, 2 days before death, was injected into the abdominal walls and peritoneum of two guineapigs, which 11–13 days later showed extensive toxoplasmic lesions in liver, spleen, lungs and brain and at the inoculation sites. The protozoon was seen in these lesions and transmitted serially from them through other guineapigs. Ten normal guineapigs from the laboratory stock examined histologically, and three from which passage of toxoplasma was attempted, showed no evidence of harbouring the organism. In these cases the histological evidence is strong and the evidence from animal inoculation appears to be confirmatory.

These two sets of observations open the way for the further investigation of human toxoplasmosis. Accessory diagnostic methods, such as sputum examination and serum examination for neutralising antibodies are being developed, and it should soon be possible to decide what cases of atypical encephalitis and atypical pneumonia are due to this organism.

SISTER PROFESSIONS

MIDWIVES are somewhat apprehensive lest the new division of nursing which the Minister of Health has set up should take over the administration of their affairs without due safeguards, for they regard themselves as an independent profession, the foundation of the maternity and child-welfare service, rather than as a branch of nursing. But since the midwife is sometimes also a nurse, the public mind has tended to confuse their functions, and indeed as sister professions they are often closely linked. But each is a profession in its own right. The midwife is recognised by the law in cases of normal midwifery as an independent practitioner, directly responsible for the lives of mother and child, and she is answerable for her work to the Central Midwives Board, while the nurse is disciplined, examined and registered by the General Nursing Council. This spirit of sisterly independence was implicit in Miss E. M. Pye's presidential address at the jubilee meeting of the Midwives' Institute on June 8, and also in the resolution which the meeting passed asking the minister to arrange for the affairs of midwives to be dealt with, as hitherto, by the maternity and child welfare division of the ministry. If the minister decides that the new division of nursing must deal with midwives the institute hopes that its title will be changed to "the division of midwifery and nursing." Miss Pye believes that the country will soon be faced with a shortage of midwives, for of the 16,000 enrolled between 1935 and 1939 only 28% had notified their intention to practise in 1940. Midwives tend to transfer to the public-health service or general nursing, where better chances of promotion and reward are to be found. Only those with an intimate knowledge of the profession can find the remedy for this leakage, and this year the institute has set up an advisory committee of domiciliary midwives which, with the matrons' council established just before the war, should provide the machinery for the progressive changes which we hope their diamond jubilee year will bring.

BOVINE TUBERCULOSIS

THERE is still a general belief that the bovine type of the tubercle bacillus is less virulent to man than the human type. This is more than an academic question at present when all precautions against infection and disease in dairy farms have become immeasurably more difficult. There is, indeed, some evidence for believing that there is an increased incidence of *B. tuberculosis* in milk samples; but even biological milk-testing has its own problems now that skilled attendants, laboratory animals, and their food and bedding are at a premium. Griffith—there was no better authority—believed that the bovine bacillus was at least as virulent for man as the human; the last figures which he published were recently reviewed in this journal.[1] Statistics up to the outbreak of this war were published a year ago by Munro,[2] who takes a serious view of the mortality, both in children and in adults, due to the bovine type. At Glenlomond Sanatorium bovine organisms have been isolated from 58 persons (20 males and 38 females) suffering from pulmonary tuberculosis. When these were compared with 58 consecutive admissions (20 males and 38 females) whose disease was due to the human bacillus, a high proportion of bovine strains in the age-group 10–20 years, especially among females, was evident. Munro's bovine-type cases showed a high mortality-rate for the 38 female pulmonary cases; 22 were dead at the time of record, 11 ill and only 5 well. Of the 20 males, 12 were dead, 5 ill and 3 well. He also determined the strain in infected children by means of gastric lavage (14 bovine and 21 human strains) and found that the bovine type of infection was more easily disseminated, with the production of multiple lesions and tuberculous bacilluria, than was the human type. Excluding that rare group of bovine strains with attenuated virulence for the rabbit, and leaving out of consideration questions of dosage, Munro is convinced that the bovine strain is more virulent to man than the human strain. Once the bovine bacillus passes the lymphatic barrier it is easily disseminated, the onset of serious visceral spread in the lungs and kidney occurs at an earlier age, and the whole duration of the illness is shorter. There are three possible ways in which infection can be spread: man to man; cattle to man in the course of dairy work; and cattle to man through infected milk-supplies. The last obviously has the widest application, and brings us back to the King Charles's head of tuberculosis prevention—the pasteurisation of milk. Redistribution of population, especially of children, calls for up-to-date pasteurisation equipment and a high standard of efficiency in milk-supplies, if spread of the bovine tubercle bacillus is to be kept down.

HERB GATHERING

A COMMITTEE of nineteen, under the chairmanship of Sir Weldon Dalrymple-Champneys, which was appointed by the Minister of Health to "consider the steps which should be taken to secure organisation of cultivation and collection" of vegetable drugs, has presented an interim report. They are not hopeful that good would come from the institution of a long-term policy of vegetable-drug production within the Empire just now, but in the short-term group of drugs the position is very different, for supplies can be rapidly created and producers can recoup themselves adequately during the war. They do not encourage amateur attempts to grow vegetable drugs in climates or on soils whose suitability has not been tested, but urge greater professional production in places where the plants are already cultivated. So far as production in the United Kingdom is concerned the committee specify 16 drugs on which attention should be concentrated—agar, belladonna, colchicum, dandelion root, dill, ergot, foxglove, hyoscyamus, Irish moss, liquorice root, male fern, peppermint, psyllium, sphagnum moss, stramonium and valerian. With the exception of agar, the home production of all of these was recommended by the Therapeutic Requirements Committee in M.R.C. War Memorandum No. 3; agar was in the M.R.C. list of drugs for Empire cultivation. Let us hope that the big growers have already increased their acreage under these crops enough to meet demands, for two sowings and two harvests have already passed since supplies from abroad were threatened. The amateur can help most by collecting the herbs which grow wild in this country; the Boy Scouts Association and the

1. Griffith, S. *Lancet*, May 17, 1941, p. 637.
2. Munro, W. T. *Edinb. med. J.* 1940, **47**, 110.

Digitized by Google

National Federation of Women's Institutes have organised the collection of 30 such herbs, and those who would like to help should get in touch with one of those bodies. Both of them have issued pamphlets on identification, collecting, drying and dispatch, but the keen collector who would know more should study the Ministry of Agriculture bulletin,[1] and an illustrated booklet by Mrs. Barbara Keen and Miss Jean Armstrong.[2]

BLOOD-TRANSFUSION IN RUSSIA

THE extensive use made of stored blood in this country today is based largely on pioneer work by Russian scientists, so that the latest developments in transfusion technique reported from the U.S.S.R.[3] have a special interest. Professor Seltsovsky, discussing the effect of frequent blood withdrawal on donors, concludes that the repeated removal of 600 c.cm., though it produces no subjective effects, retards restoration of the normal blood-picture; at least three months is required for complete recovery. Asthenic people, he finds, show the greatest power of regeneration. He suggests that 250 c.cm. only should be taken from new donors, and 500 c.cm. from accustomed donors. The commonest causes of fainting, he thinks, are hunger and exhaustion; and he therefore advises that every donor should rest for 2 hours before giving blood, and from 1½–2 hours afterwards. A light meal should be given before, and one of high caloric value afterwards—excellent advice for peace-time, no doubt, but a counsel of perfection under present conditions in this country. The observations of Bagdasarov in the field of blood-transfusion, made as long ago as 1937, have been the foundation of many recent advances; he is quoted in the same review as having treated at least 300 cases of gastric and duodenal ulcer successfully with repeated small intravenous injections (3–4 c.cm.) of goat's blood. Such heterogenous transfusions are also advised for trophic ulcers of the skin and inflammatory joint lesions.

Russian workers who have used both serum and plasma as blood-substitutes, conclude that clinically the effects are the same but that serum has practical advantages since it does not form clots on storage as plasma does—a view with which most English workers will agree. The Russians have also used ascitic fluid with success as a transfusion substitute, a practice not yet adopted in this country. They emphasise the need for giving large transfusions to patients suffering from shock, but 800 c.cm. is the limit of their suggested dosage. Opinions about size of dose appear to be local: a litre is regarded here as a minimum dose, and very much bigger quantities may be deemed necessary.

MULTIPLE PERITONEAL HYDATIDS

UP to the end of 1939, 1455 records reached the hydatid register of the Royal Australasian College of Surgeons, and Sir Louis Barnett[4] classes about 16% as multiple peritoneal cysts. Although in only 16 of these 228 cases was there a history suggesting an earlier rupture of a parent cyst, in the vast majority there had probably been an insidious leakage, perhaps during childhood; it may be recalled that Félix Devé of Rouen concluded from his study of all available records that nearly a quarter of the cysts rupture sooner or later. As a surgeon Barnett notes that even a hand in the peritoneal cavity may fail to find a parent cyst within the liver, for it may have shrunk to inconspicuousness, or become hidden by adhesions, or may lie high up on the liver surface. He estimates that 99% of the pelvic cysts were secondary, so that the example described by Dr. Nicholson on another page is unlikely to prove a primary one. How easily symptom mimicry may mislead diagnosis Barnett illustrated in a story he told against himself nearly two years ago.[5] Before an operation he had said confidently that here was a typical fibro-adenoma with all the signs and symptoms leaping to the eye, yet when he opened the abdomen he found a hydatid infection; indeed, the diagnostic errors that he had seen made range from tuberculous peritonitis to pregnancy. He holds prognosis to be less gloomy than it is painted, for he has known patients to submit to more than twenty operations and come up smiling for the next. This gives point to his advice not to do too much at one sitting, to remove only those cysts that are most easily got at, and to be guided always by the patient's state. The adventitial coat of a sessile cyst should not be dissected away, but the cyst should be treated by formol injection either alone or with clean evacuation as well. If evacuation is done there should be no drainage unless there is suppuration, but the incision in the cyst should be oversewn to prevent adhesions. After operation grave anaphylaxis is rare—it was the cause of death in 2 of these 228 patients—but if its symptoms show themselves, or if the Casoni reaction is strongly positive adrenaline should be given. When a cyst ruptures into the peritoneal cavity it is essential to prevent the broadcasting of hydatid scolices from leading to the promotion of secondary cysts by carefully and gently swabbing the abdominal and pelvic recesses, with a swab soaked in ether, avoiding formalin as a local parasiticide because it is irritating to the delicate peritoneum.

MASSEUSE INTO OCCUPATIONAL THERAPIST

THE Ministry of Health is setting up additional E.M.S. orthopædic centres and fracture clinics[6] and the need for occupational therapists is urgent. To meet it intensive six-month courses for masseuses are to be held at the Dorset House School of Occupational Therapy, now housed at Barnsley Hall Emergency Hospital. The first course starts on July 1 and a special war emergency diploma will be awarded to successful students, for which the examination will be conducted by the Association of Occupational Therapists. The course will be open free of charge to selected candidates from among the masseuses now employed at E.M.S. hospitals. They will be given free board and lodging and a personal allowance of £25 for the six months, if they undertake to return to work at an E.M.S. centre. The courses are intended for masseuses, because time is pressing, and though occupational therapy is a separate profession it combines well with massage. The trained masseuse already has a background of anatomy, experience in handling patients, and supple and controlled hands which should quickly learn the necessary crafts. Physical exercises, country dancing and outdoor games are already at the tips of her toes and fingers.

The courses at Barnsley Hall will be strenuous and concentrated—real war work, in fact. Twenty students will be accommodated, and they will sleep in a dormitory hutment which they will have to keep clean, as domestic help is unobtainable. The hospital has 1500 beds and there will be ample clinical practice. The regular two and a half year courses of the school will also be continued and applications for both kinds of courses should be made to the principal of the school at Barnsley Hall Emergency Hospital, Bromsgrove, Worcs.

THE Bernhard Baron trustees have made a gift of £40,000 to the Royal College of Surgeons of England for the endowment of a research professorship. In making the gift the trustees say they realise that one of the essential sinews of the effort to benefit mankind is the provision of funds for research, and that the financial resources of the college may be strained for some time by the need to make good bomb-damage. It is heartening to hear that most of the trustees' past generosity is unharmed, for the Bernhard Baron laboratories at the college have not suffered structural damage and their equipment had already been moved to the country where research can continue without incidents.

1. Medicinal Herbs and their Cultivation. Ministry of Agriculture and Fisheries Bulletin No. 121. H.M. Stationery Office. 6d.
2. Herb Gathering. London: Brome and Schimmer. Pp. 51. 9d.
3. Seltsovsky, P. *Voks Bulletin*, 1940, p. 54.
4. *Aust. N.Z. J. Surg.* January, 1941, p. 223.
5. *Brit. med. J.* 1939, 2, 593.
6. *Lancet*, June 14, p. 762.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

ACTION OF DIFFUSION FACTORS ON TISSUE PERMEABILITY

By Douglas McClean, M.B. Lond.,
BACTERIOLOGIST IN CHARGE OF VACCINE LYMPH DEPARTMENT, THE LISTER INSTITUTE OF PREVENTIVE MEDICINE, ELSTREE

In considering the problems of wound infection it should be borne in mind that the organisms of the gas-gangrene group, staphylococci and streptococci all produce, in addition to their recognised toxins, substances which cause an immediate increase in the permeability of connective tissue. It has been known for some years that aqueous extracts of mammalian testicle contain a substance which dramatically increases the permeability of the dermis to injected tissues.[22 23 16] This can be shown by the rapid disappearance of the bleb following intracutaneous injection of these extracts and by the spread through a large area of skin of any suitable coloured indicator that may be injected with them. This diffusion is so striking that it may be compared with the different behaviour of a drop of water when placed on glazed and on blotting paper. Subsequently, it was found that substances with similar diffusing properties could be obtained from filtrates and extracts of staphylococcus and streptococcus,[9] from organisms of the gas-gangrene group and virulent pneumococci,[24] from extracts of malignant tissues,[11 1] from snake and spider venoms [10] and from leeches.[6]

MECHANISM OF THE DIFFUSION EFFECT

Various methods for the purification and concentration of diffusing factors from testicle and bacteria have been described [32 7 24 18 19 20] but no naturally occurring diffusing factor has been isolated in the pure state. The cause of the diffusion was not understood until Chain and Duthie [2] reported that purified preparations of testicular diffusing factor exhibit a remarkable mucolytic activity characterised by a rapid fall in the viscosity of the mucoprotein of synovial fluid and vitreous humour and the liberation therefrom of reducing substances. This observation suggested that the mucolytic and diffusing activities are closely associated and may be due to the same factor, and that the spread in the tissues is due to the action of the enzyme on the mucinous interfibrillar structure in connective tissue. These workers have since [3] investigated the character of these enzymes derived from testis and other sources. They reported good agreement in quantitative comparisons of the activity of enzyme preparations from many sources when this was determined both viscosimetrically and by spreading activity in the skin; they, as well as other workers, have succeeded in isolating a substance closely resembling hyaluronic acid from rabbit skin and this substance is acted on by these enzymes. On the other hand, Madinaveitia and his colleagues [21] failed to obtain satisfactory correlation between the diffusing and viscosimetric activities of several samples of the enzyme, and they pointed out that it was not justifiable to assay diffusing factors by merely measuring their viscosimetric activity on a mucin substrate. It had previously been shown by Meyer and Palmer [30] that the mucoprotein of vitreous humour and umbilical cord contains a mucopolysaccharide which they had designated by the name hyaluronic acid. It seems reasonable therefore to call the enzyme which hydrolyses this substance "hyaluronidase."

While this work was in progress Meyer and others [28] reported the hydrolysis of hyaluronic acid by certain bacterial enzymes, and Robertson, Ropes and Bauer [35] described an enzyme derived from culture filtrates of *Clostridium welchii* and other organisms which hydrolyses synovial fluid. Recently, Meyer and his co-workers [15 29] have studied the relationship between spreading factors and hyaluronidase and the character of these enzymes of bacterial and animal origin. The evidence they present indicates that while hyaluronidase plays a part in the diffusion in the tissues the phenomenon is a complex one and cannot be explained on the basis of a simple chemical reaction. McClean and Hale [27] have also studied the behaviour of these enzymes derived from various sources, and their observations suggest that, although the various manifestations of enzymic activity—diffusion, viscosity reduction, destruction of the clotting power of mucin and the liberation of reducing sugars—are closely associated and similarly affected by varying experimental conditions, they may be due to separate mechanisms. For the present, it is advisable to bear in mind the possibility that the different activities are due to a complex of closely associated agents rather than one enzyme; experimental results, however, support the belief that diffusion in the tissues is due to hyaluronidase activity.

Although it has not so far been possible to show that testicular diffusing substances are antigenic, anti-diffusing sera have been obtained by immunisation with purified diffusing substances from *Cl. welchii* and *Vibrion septique*.[24] These sera have since been shown [27] to neutralise the viscosity-reducing and hydrolytic activity of these enzymes. The sera are practically devoid of antihæmolysin and there is no cross-neutralisation of enzymes derived from bacterial species other than that against which the serum is prepared. This apparent specificity of the sera may be due to the fact that partially purified enzymes which were used as antigens may have been linked to other bacterial components. Commercial antitoxic sera prepared against the toxic filtrates of organisms that produce these diffusing substances contain detectable amounts of anti-diffusing activity, and the fact that reasonably potent anti-diffusing sera can be produced encourages the hope that it will be possible to neutralise the action of these enzymes in the tissues. It may be mentioned here that neither sulphanilamide nor sulphapyridine inhibit the production of this enzyme by *Cl. welchii* nor do these drugs inhibit the in-vitro activity of the enzyme.

THEIR PART IN BACTERIAL INFECTIONS

It has been shown that the inclusion of hyaluronic acid in the culture medium of *Cl. welchii* or of streptococci promotes a great increase in the yield of hyaluronidase by these organisms.[26 27] This "adaptive enzyme" effect bears on the pathology of infections by organisms that produce diffusing substances. For example, gas-gangrene is characterised by extremely rapid spread through the tissues; it appears likely that as soon as *Cl. welchii* start to proliferate in the tissues the hyaluronic acid there is attacked. Thus the organisms are able to use this metabolite, and, at the same time, by destroying its viscosity to increase the permeability of the tissues and make more of the specific substrate available. In addition, the presence of hyaluronic acid in the tissues causes the organisms to produce an increased amount of enzyme; thus a vicious circle is set up which promotes the rapid extension of the infection. Duran-Reynals [9] correlated the invasiveness of strains of staphylococcus and streptococcus with the yield of diffusing factor, which may act in a similar manner in infections by these organisms. Since these enzymes hydrolyse the mucopolysaccharide with the liberation of acetylhexosamine their activity in the tissues may perhaps account for the observation that the glucosamine content of serum increases in some septic conditions and is abnormally high in pneumonia and advanced malignant diseases.[38] In pneumonia, not only does the total amount of circulating glucosamine increase but also the ratio of dialysable to non-dialysable glucosamine becomes larger.[33]

A study of hyaluronidase production by streptococci shows an interesting relationship between this enzyme and the capsules developed in young culture by some strains.[25] Hyaluronidase and capsules cannot coexist in cultures of the same group-A or group-C strain since the capsular substance is destroyed by the enzyme, and the inclusion of hyaluronidase from any source in the culture medium prevents the development of capsules by strains of these two groups. It appears that the capsules of these strains are composed of hyaluronic acid, which according to Seastone [36 37] and Kendall, Heidelberger and Dawson,[17] is serologically inactive. In this respect the capsules of these two groups differ from the type specific capsules of pneumococci and those of some of the other groups of streptococci which are not attacked by this enzyme and are not composed of hyaluronic acid. It has been suggested by many

Digitized by Google

workers in recent years that the virulence of streptococci is associated with the possession of capsules, but it is known that other strains which have been described as invasive [9] secrete an enzyme which precludes their capsulation and at the same time increases the permeability of the tissues to the organisms and their products. The respective parts played by capsules and by hyaluronidase in streptococcal infection can be unravelled only by infection experiments, but it seems necessary to distinguish clearly between the virulence or killing power of an organism and its capacity to invade the tissues and set up an infection which may be more or less localised. Many organisms can set up a fatal septicæmia as a result of a trivial local lesion, but other infections result in extensive tissue invasion and destruction, either without a generalised infection or with septicæmia as a late or terminal development. It seems likely to be the latter type of infection which is promoted by hyaluronidase.

It is known that certain artificially prepared compounds such as kallikrein,[4] diazotised proteins [5] and ascorbic acid and its oxidation products [27] diffuse in the skin. It has recently been shown that certain azoproteins [18] and ascorbic acid [25 26] also destroy the viscosity of mucoprotein preparations. The characteristics of the action of these and other artificially prepared compounds on mucoprotein and their diffusion in the skin differ in several respects from that of naturally occurring hyaluronidase; these compounds do not liberate reducing substances from the mucopolysaccharide, they diffuse in a much slower manner in the skin and their viscosity-reducing activity does not follow the same quantitative laws as that of the natural enzyme.

O'Meara [34] has suggested that the "substance B" postulated by him as a component of diphtheria toxin has properties in many respects similar to these diffusion factors and that they may be identical. A recent study of the production of this spreading factor and hyaluronidase by many strains of *Corynebacterium diphtheriæ* [26] indicates that it is doubtful whether an enzyme of this nature makes any material contribution to the symptom-complex of diphtheria. It seems likely, therefore, that if "substance B" plays a part in promoting the penetration of the tissues by diphtheria toxin, it must operate by some means other than that of the diffusing factors of bacterial origin so far recognised.

Menkin [31] has recently reviewed and summarised the results of many years experimental work on the development of the inflammatory response in the tissues. He regards the principal sequence of events to be as follows:

(*a*) Increased passage of fluid through the capillary wall due to elevation of capillary pressure and increased capillary permeability arising from the liberation of a substance that he has called leukotaxine by injured tissues. This substance is probably related to the polypeptides obtained by Duthie and Chain [12] from peptic hydrolysates of fibrin and other blood proteins. These polypeptides reproduced the two most characteristic features of inflammation—increased capillary permeability and leucocytic infiltration. It is clear that proteolytic processes in the body, such as those initiated by bacterial enzymes, will liberate similar polypeptides.

(*b*) Localisation of the irritant by the enhanced passage of fibrinogen through the more permeable capillary wall and the formation of a fibrinous network walling off the inflamed area and occluding the draining lymphatics. This favours the accumulation of immune bodies and leucocytes.

(*c*) The migration of leucocytes which is promoted by leukotaxine and the character of which is controlled by the pH of the exudate.

In a study of the relation between tissue permeability and local immunity Favilli and McClean [14] have shown that inhibition of the spread of diffusing factors is associated with the early stages of an inflammatory response. It is obvious that any enzyme elaborated by an infecting agent which tends to prevent this fixation and thus increases the area involved may be important in determining the invasive character of the infection. Such an enzyme may enhance the effect of the fibrinolytic and antifibrinogenic substances described by Dennis and Berberian [8] in hæmolytic streptococci and associated by them with invasiveness. In conclusion, it should be made clear that it is not suggested that the elaboration of diffusing substance or hyaluronidase "explains" the invasiveness of these organisms; it is obviously only one of many factors involved which vary with each infection. This group of enzymes, however, probably do influence the behaviour of these invasive organisms in the tissues, and so play a part in the infection of wounds which should not be ignored.

REFERENCES

1. Boyland, E. and McClean, D. (1935) *J. Path. Bact.* **41**, 553.
2. Chain, E. and Duthie, E. S. (1939) *Nature, Lond.* **144**, 977.
3. — — (1940) *Brit. J. exp. Path.* **21**, 324.
4. Christensen, J. F. (1938) *Nature, Lond.* **142**, 37.
5. Claude, A. (1935) *J. exp. Med.* **62**, 229.
6. — (1937) *Ibid*, **66**, 353.
7. Claude, A. and Duran-Reynals, F. (1937) *Ibid*, **65**, 661.
8. Dennis, E. W. and Berberian, D. (1934) *Ibid*, **60**, 581.
9. Duran-Reynals, F. (1933) *Ibid*, **58**, 161.
10. — (1939) *Ibid*, **69**, 69.
11. — and Stewart, F. W. (1931) *Amer. J. Cancer*, **15**, 2790.
12. Duthie, E. S. and Chain, E. (1939) *Brit. J. exp. Path.* **20**, 417.
13. Favilli, G. (1940) *Nature, Lond.* **145**, 866.
14. — and McClean, D. (1937) *J. Path. Bact.* **45**, 661.
15. Hobby, G. L., Dawson, M. H., Meyer, K. and Chaffee, E. (1941) *J. exp. Med.* **73**, 109.
16. Hoffmann, D. C. and Duran-Reynals, F. (1931) *Ibid*, **53**, 387.
17. Kendall, F. E., Heidelberger, M. and Dawson, M. H. (1937) *J. biol. Chem.* **118**, 61.
18. Madinaveitia, J. (1938) *Biochem. J.* **32**, 1806.
19. — (1939) *Ibid*, **33**, 347.
20. — (1939) *Ibid*, **33**, 1470.
21. — Todd, A. R., Bacharach, A. L. and Chance, M. R. A. (1940) *Nature, Lond.* **146**, 197.
22. McClean, D. (1930) *J. Path. Bact.* **33**, 1045.
23. — (1931) *Ibid*, **34**, 459.
24. — (1936) *Ibid*, **42**, 477.
25. — (1941) *Chem. and Ind.* **60**, 219.
26. — (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 595.
27. — and Hale, C. W. (1941) *Biochem. J.* **35**, 159.
28. Meyer, K., Hobby, G. L., Chaffee, E. and Dawson, M. H. (1940) *J. exp. Med.* **71**, 137.
29. — Chaffee, E., Hobby, G. L. and Dawson, M. H. (1941) *Ibid*, **73**, 309.
30. — and Palmer, J. W. (1936) *J. biol. Chem.* **114**, 689.
31. Menkin, V. (1940) Dynamics of Inflammation, New York.
32. Morgan, W. T. J. and McClean, D. (1932) *J. Soc. chem. Ind.* **51**, 912.
33. Nilsson, J. (1937) *Biochem. Z.* **291**, 254.
34. O'Meara, R. A. Q. (1941) *Lancet*, **1**, 205.
35. Robertson, W. van B., Ropes, M. W. and Bauer, W. (1940) *J. biol. Chem.* **133**, 261.
36. Seastone, C. V. (1939) *J. exp. Med.* **70**, 347.
37. — (1939) *Ibid*, p. 361.
38. West, R. and Clarke, D. H. (1938) *J. clin. Invest.* **17**, 173.

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

A MONTH ago an old love and a job took me through the contending tides of the two channels and the inexorable rocking of Atlantic rollers to the tranquil Isles of Scilly. Here where once the wreckers lived, where still Napoleonic cannon lie about in front gardens, where hairy fishermen pick flowers for their meat and beer, and briny farmers talk of strange crops like "princeps," "sol d'or" and "poeticus," I was gripped with the old fascination and reverting to a habit I acquired in the classical upper fourth I saw the goddess of the place as a laughing garlanded woman—a goddess, however, whose hands were horny with household chores, and who had a large family and sons at sea.

The last tons of the flower crop, the double-white narcissus and the ixias, and the new potatoes were being sent away, and the carts that took them to the steamer rattled on the grey-brown cobbles of the wharf. Scilly has a poor and shallow soil, it is windswept, and its crops have to be protected in tiny fields by hedges of veronica and escallonia. Its one advantage is its warm climate which gives early crops. A week before I was there a lady journalist had been over and written against this flower growing, stung by the rich harvest they have had this year. More food should be grown, she'd said, in an article as shallow as Scilly soil; because cinerarias grow like weeds from cracks in rocks, because a variety of vivid mesembryanthemum falls tangled from stone walls, it doesn't follow that the soil is good. Much more food is being grown, but to lift a bulb crop which has been digging itself in for a dozen years takes much labour, and the sons of war-time Scilly are at sea. Again flowers are in the same category as cinemas, horse-racing and tobacco—gleams of light in the blackness of total war.

I tasted one great joy—a joy which Jenner and Raleigh must have felt as a satisfying surge, the joy of introducing something useful. I showed how derris root could cure the war-carried scabies in the isles. I had one patient, a lighthouse keeper, with avitaminosis,

Digitized by Google

and when I had questioned him about his food I felt like sending a warning to the master mariners of Trinity House.

One tense moment I shall not forget. I was standing among the flowers with the bacteriologist in Holy Vale, one fine afternoon, talking of viruses. Suddenly far away we heard a bugle like the poignant fading of a fiddle note. The Last Post—a young flight-sergeant washed up on Bryher, two months ago. As I left the islands and saw their loveliness hardening into outline, I wondered if England had used these outposts as she should. A sanatorium on Samson? A public school on St. Agnes, where the children of our race could recapture the inspiration of its founders? The Scillies always make one dream, and the dreams have a quality of simpleness and sanity, making mainland notions seem a little mad, like their strange conception of the masculinity of gods.

* * *

After a nearby bomb had shot a small girder through the laboratory roof and a lump of concrete had landed on the galvanometer it was not easy to continue research. Makeshift repairs were done to the roof and windows—the windows indeed were put back three times owing to subsequent blasts—and though the clinic now stands isolated patients continue to come. Interruption of research left time for other pursuits—time to scour the grass verges of the roads near my country cottage for rabbit food. Dandelion, cow-parsley, hog-weed, flowering nettle and grass were to be had in plenty and with sack over shoulder I would trudge home with their breakfast. There were six does and about forty young ones to keep going and corn rations have been reduced to a very small amount. For four does the amount is 28 lb. for two months, for eight does 56 lb.; but for six does one only gets 28 lb. What an incentive to return eight on the form. Besides there are plenty of does among the young coming along. Hay is unobtainable, so one falls back on peat litter to keep the hutches dry and clean. A long wire run, put out on the grass, allows the young ones plenty of exercise. An old blue Bevin doe is a splendid mother, but she does her best to scratch the hands that feed her. Whether the doe be white, blue or grey, a black buck occasions all the children to be black or dark grey: a very dominant fellow. A grey buck has whites and blues and black among his offspring.

* * *

Five months have gone by since I came to the island—five months during which I have grown used to the forked-radish aspect of my potential patients in their slacks and pixie bonnets, to the redundancy of their complaints: "the bladder cramp" "the gall" "the wind." This last complaint is contracted I think out of sympathy with the natural variety which rarely leaves this wind-scoured spot. So permanent a part of the landscape is it, that it ceases to be an occasional nuisance, and becomes a personality with varying moods—peevish from the east, coldly annoyed from the north, bursting into gargantuan rage as it roars down the valley from the north-east—yet never cold. The Gulf-stream gets the credit for this relative balminess, but I have spent so many shivering holidays in places that claimed a semi-tropical climate owing to its benign influence that I packed my trunks with better and thicker bedsocks, woolly scarves, and warm but glamourless underwear. These have since reposed in a trunk and will no doubt end as a banquet for the moths. My opinion on the mildness of the climate is not shared by some of my patients. I visited in her billet a few rainy days ago one who was quite unrecognisable behind a pink knitted nosebag that obliterated the whole of the lower part of her face; a thick woolly scarf passed under the chin and tied on top of the head completed the disguise. In a muffled voice she informed me that it warmed the air, and prevented "influxion of the lungs." Thirteen blankets, two vests, a nightdress, and two cardigans, also guarded her against any possible lung trouble. When I suggested discarding some of these layers, and opening the window she told me indignantly that she had a temperature. I was not surprised, perspiration beaded my upper lip through looking at her. It was a relief to get out into the windy street again. "You see it scutches right up the valley," quavers the oldest inhabitant as she peers over the wall, watching me prick out a few lettuces. "that's what it does, scutches up the valley." She is ninety-two, spry as a weasel, and keenly interested in all my doings. Her late Victorian conscience does not approve of this way of spending Sunday morning, but the disapproval eludes her before she has had time to track it down. "I remember a lot of wars," she informs me gleefully. "Not that I exactly remember the Crimea—I were only a mite you see—but I do remember lots and lots of wars, aye I do." She pauses, and her lined old face clouds. "I reckon this be the worst on them all. My grandchildren tell me about these foreign parts—this 'ere Greece now—but it's no use my trying to talk about it, there weren't the book-learning in my young days—I shan't never know where Greece is." Reflecting that many people would like to be ignorant as to the whereabouts of Greece, I watch her scurry away, her stick beating a sprightly measure on the stony lane.

Outpatients are held in the erstwhile dining-room of a boarding-house, now converted into a hospital. Stripped of every sign of its past glory, and filled with austere clinical equipment—a couch, a naked pair of scales, and all the usual instruments of torture—the boarding-house still triumphs. Phantom boarders, ambushed behind ghostly aspidistras, raised shocked eyebrows as I order the patient to get undressed. If we ever have a V.D. clinic I shall insist on holding it in another building, the thought of mentioning the pale spirochæte in these refined surroundings is quite unthinkable.

Outpatients remain outpatients, unaffected by creed, clime, or nationality; that is to say, that they are composed of a majority of fit people who think they are ill, and a minority of ill people who try to pretend they are fit. The former class come merely to spoil the Egyptians with their never-ending requests for medicine and milk; the request for milk usually falls on deaf ears as the applicants invariably turn the scale at thirteen stone. Humour is often supplied by the patients' English: one, when asked when her next period was due, replied gravely, "I await him next week." Another patient entered into a long and involved gynæcological history that included having "her wound scratched" in 1934.

Near the camp is an ancient castle. Fortunate enough to have escaped the despoiling hand of another dictator, Cromwell, it is in a perfect state of preservation. The moat, the keep, the portcullis—all are intact, and guarding these antiquities is a custodian; a species always worth studying for the pearls that fall so thickly and unconsciously from their lips. This one proves a high spot in my collection, and I trail round after him in a maze of ecstasy as he praises the "introspection" of the Normans when they built a well in the centre courtyard, and so safeguarded themselves from defeat by thirst. In a resounding voice he recites us bits of poetry, and shows us photographs of visiting royalty. With a spatulate finger he points out "King Teddy" and someone else whom he refers to with respectful familiarity as "K.G. the 5th," it is not till I catch sight of a well-known bearded face that the penny finally drops. Up and up we go till we come out on the battlements, and here for a minute I cease to hear his absurd patter as I look out over the country spread below us. An aeroplane is throbbing somewhere high up in the cloudless blue sky, soldiers are drilling in a corner of the castle green, a man is driving a flock of sheep across the harbour bridge, and, as the silly things twist and turn, the flat penetrating bark of the sheep-dog rises in the still air. On these walls soldiers have waited for the Red-shanks to come pouring over from Scotland, waited for all the other moments of drama and crisis in the past seven hundred years—and are still waiting. Peering through a slatted gate that shuts off a corner of the main tower, we can see a telephone, a tin hat, and a service respirator. The custodian indicates it carelessly with his thumb. "The Home Guard—they takes it in turns."

* * *

This total war is having a remarkable effect on the prices of second-hand goods—the old-clothes dealers hereabouts have sold out and shut up shop, but it is the old-car and old-typewriter dealers who clamour most loudly for our cast-offs. In the film "Edison the Man" he invents the electrical tape machine and takes it to town wanting $2000 for it; his young woman says: "Tell *them* to make an offer." They do, and offer $40,000; Edison is so surprised he cannot speak, but they think they have not offered enough

Digitized by Google

so they go to $50,000, then after a while to $60,000 which is accepted. As the big business man hands Edison the cheque, he says "you may know Mr. Edison we were prepared to pay $100,000 for your invention." Edison replies "you may know I was prepared to sell it for $2000." The same kind of thing happened when I took a second-hand typewriter along to be sold the other day. It had cost £10 four years ago, and I was expecting to get £3 10*s*. for it. The man looked at it, and then asked me to make an offer which—since he was the one who knew the value and not I—annoyed me; so I doubled my figure, and when he showed no surprise when the word "seven" came out, I added on the odd fifteen shillings. I thought he would explode, but he accepted my figure cheerfully. Remembering Edison I told him I had been expecting £3 10*s*. for the machine, and asked how much he would have gone to. "Ten pounds," he replied. In fact the bargain had that pleasant eastern flavour in which both sides feel they have done rather well.

* * *

I happened recently to be listening vaguely to a German news announcer whose voice was overpowering the soothing strains of some chamber music, when I was struck by a remark he made, stating that in the last big London raid the *Unteroffizierschule* had been badly damaged by high explosives. The literal translation of this word being the college of N.C.O.'s, I found myself in a puzzled state of mind for the remainder of the evening. A few days later, having forgotten all about it, I was travelling in a bus and overheard a lady reproving a contemporary. "You should know better," she said, "than to think all N.C.O.'s are sergeants!" This phrase set me thinking and then of course I saw it all. The German listener, earnest fellow, heard the announcement that the Royal College of Surgeons had been hit. And, after all, is not one fellow of the college known as Serjeant Surgeon?

* * *

One of the lesser tragedies of war is that death may come so suddenly that we have not time to give to the world our valued little secrets. I remember going down to Colchester and on the train I fell in with an old man on a gourmandising trip to the oysters, which were 5*s*. a hundred in those golden days. We talked of Oysters as a dearly loved mutual friend. Just before we parted he leant over and tapped me on the knee: "You know I think they taste even better when they repeat." Valuable little confidences like that. I remember wallowing in a hot bath after a rugger match when one of my fellow wallowers made a remarkable discovery: "If I scratch my umbilicus I get an intense irritation at the anus." And it was so. I have often wanted to give this reflex to the medical world, and find out from the anatomical what nerve tracts are involved. Then I, too, have my personal secrets. I should not like to go to the grave without telling of my great household discovery: how bits of cinder, taken from a dead fire, stored in a jam jar of paraffin, can be used one by one as firelighters. It is infallible, and I got a great reputation as a firelighter from a hidden jar in the wet camping season of 1936. Then I should like to proclaim to the world that for the last ten years I have never used anything except ordinary soap and elbow grease for cleaning my teeth, and two months ago when for the first time for six years I went to "Nittle Wider-Pease" he found them undented by decay. Finally, in case I am snatched from the current of time I feel I should bequeath to my professional brethren my technique in answering the telephone bell. To answer in your own voice is to be left defenceless in case of an unurgent call, and few people can disguise their voices effectively. Now—grip the telephone in your right hand and your nose in your left. "Is the doctor in?" "I don't think he is, but I'll go and see. Who is it speaking, please?" says a strange nasal voice that you wouldn't recognise yourself. Lay down the phone and tap with your foot on the floor, diminuendo. That is Nosey going away to find the doctor. You may breathe naturally now and think the matter out. After a suitable interval you tap on the floor with your foot again, this time crescendo, pick up the phone, and (*a*) gripping the nose as before: "I'm sorry, the doctor isn't in at present. Can I take a message, Mum?" or (*b*), in your own voice: "Hullo, Jones, about that match on Saturday. . . ."

BIRTHDAY HONOURS

THE honours list issued on June 12 contains the following names of members of the medical profession:—

K.C.M.G.

FRANK SANDLAND HONE, M.B. Adelaide.
Consulting physician to the Adelaide Hospital.

HENRY HAROLD SCOTT, M.D. Lond., F.R.C.P., D.P.H., D.T.M. & H.
Director of the Bureau of Hygiene and Tropical Diseases, London.

K.C.I.E.

Lieut.-General GORDON GRAY JOLLY, C.I.E., M.B. Edin., D.P.H., D.T.M.
Director-general of the Indian Medical Service.

KNIGHTS BACHELOR

ALEXANDER STUART MURRAY MACGREGOR, O.B.E., M.D. Glasg., F.R.F.P.S., D.P.H.
Medical officer of health for Glasgow.

PHILIP HENRY MANSON-BAHR, C.M.G., D.S.O., M.D. Camb., F.R.C.P., D.T.M. & H.
Consulting physician to Colonial Office.

JOHN SEBASTIAN BACH STOPFORD, M.B.E., M.D. Manc., Hon. Sc.D. Dubl., F.R.S.
Vice-chancellor of the University of Manchester.

C.M.G.

JOHN FEARBY CAMPBELL HASLAM, M.C., M.D. Edin., F.R.C.P.E., D.P.H.
Director of medical services, Northern Rhodesia.

JAMES BALFOUR KIRK, M.B. Edin., M.R.C.P., D.P.H., D.T.M. & H.
Director of the medical and health department, Mauritius.

C.I.E.

Lieut.-Colonel CODANDA MADIAH GANAPATHY, M.C., M.B. Edin., I.M.S.
Director of public health, Madras.

Lieut.-Colonel MARK ALLEYNE NICHOLSON, M.B. Lond., D.P.H.
Chief medical officer in Central India and residency surgeon, Indore.

Lieut.-Colonel CAMERON MACDONALD NICOL, M.D. Aberd.
Lately director of public health in the Punjab.

Major-General HUGH STOTT, O.B.E., M.D. Lond., F.R.C.P., D.P.H.
Surgeon-general at Madras, and lately principal of the King George Medical College, Lucknow.

Lieut.-Colonel GEORGE VERGHESE, M.D. St. And., D.P.H., D.T.M. & H.
Director of health and inspector-general of prisons, Orissa.

C.B.E.

Prof. A. V. BERNARD, O.B.E., M.D. Malta, D.P.H., D.T.M. & H.
Chief government medical officer for Malta.

JAMES ALISON GLOVER, O.B.E., M.D. Camb., F.R.C.P., D.P.H.
Lately senior medical officer to the Board of Education.

JOHN CRAWFORD KNOX, B.Sc. Glasg., M.B. Leeds, D.P.H.
Hon. consultant adviser to Secretary of State for Scotland for emergency hospitals organisation, and medical superintendent of the Royal Infirmary, Aberdeen.

ARTHUR MASSEY, M.D. Leeds, D.P.H.
Medical officer of health for Coventry.

HARRIS MUNDEN MOSDELL, M.D. Toronto, L.M.S. Newf'ld.
Secretary for public health and welfare, Newfoundland.

ALBERT WILLIAM SHUGG, M.B. Melb.
Hon. medical officer to the Children's Hospital, Hobart, Tasmania.

O.B.E.

Mrs. ETHEL CASSIE, M.D. Edin., D.P.H.
Senior assistant medical officer of health (maternity and child welfare) for Birmingham.

THOMAS HERBERT DAVEY, M.D. Belf., D.T.M.
Director, Sir Alfred Lewis Jones research laboratory, Sierra Leone.

Lieut.-Colonel JOSEPH MARTIN REEVES HENNESSY, L.R.C.P.E., I.M.S.
Civil surgeon, Jubbulpore, C.P.

HARRY BROWN HETHERINGTON, M.B. Toronto, M.C.P.S. Ont.
Senior medical officer for the Solomon Islands.

NARIMAN MUNCHERSHAW HODIVALLA, M.B. Bombay, D.P.H., D.T.M.
Medical officer of health for Aden.

ANDREW LESLIE DYKES, M.D. Edin., D.P.H.
Hospital officer for the southern region of the E.M.S.

Lieut.-Colonel IAN FRASER, M.D., M.Ch. Belf., F.R.C.S., F.R.S.E.
Commissioner of the St. John Ambulance Brigade for N. Ireland, and assistant surgeon to the Hospital for Sick Children, Belfast.

THOMAS RITCHIE RODGER, M.D. Glasg., F.R.C.S.E., J.P.
Chairman of the Hull and district juvenile advisory committee, and consulting surgeon to the ear, nose and throat department of Hull Royal Infirmary.

JOHN ALEXANDER SCOTT, M.D. Lpool, D.P.H.
Medical officer of health for Fulham.

Major FREDERICK AUGUSTUS BERRILL SHEPPARD, M.B. Melb., F.R.C.S.E., I.M.S.
District medical officer, Madura, Madras.

HUBERT CECIL MAURICE WILLIAMS, M.R.C.S., D.P.H.
Medical officer of health for Southampton.

Digitized by Google

Letters to the Editor

THE FUTURE OF GENERAL PRACTICE

SIR,—To me the most significant paragraph in Dr. Harry Roberts's glimpse of the future is his quotation from Barbusse which emphasises the importance of the individual man in any collective organisation. Few will dispute this in theory but in playing the game of medical service designing, so popular at present, the importance of the individual is not always duly regarded. In the E.M.S., for example, classification of patients tends to be based on the pathology of tissues rather than on complete individuals, and on the staff side a small number of consultants are asked to attempt a degree of clinical supervision quite beyond the powers of any one man. Application of the methods of big business to professional spheres stultifies those members who are not at the top and sometimes reduces well-meant supervision to mere interference.

The size of an organisation or of its parts should be related to the individuals who compose it; each member should be given opportunity to attain the full stature of which he is capable. The Nuffield Trust proposes to establish large regions for hospital purposes. In the centre will be a "key" hospital, surrounded by a large number of satellite hospitals devoted to different purposes, where the "cases" will be moved about like the parts of a motor-car on a moving belt. The staffs of the key hospitals will dominate the professional lives of those attached to the subordinate hospitals, giving a small number of men the chance of brilliant careers but thwarting the development of the great majority. An area stretching from Carlisle to Anglesey and centring on a key hospital in Liverpool has been suggested as one region. If this is typical of what is to happen throughout England the scale of the error will be very large.

Liverpool. HENRY H. MACWILLIAM.

MEDICAL PLANNING RESEARCH

SIR,—The nature of the war has made it clear that a considerable degree of peace-time reconstruction of all kinds will be inevitable, and the Government have already recognised this by the appointment of a cabinet minister to inquire into some of its aspects. Medicine will unquestionably be affected and we feel that serious consideration should be given now to its future needs. There are many signs that the younger doctors in the country appreciate this and it is our aim to collect and coördinate their thoughts so that they can be clearly stated at the proper time. We are aware that the B.M.A. have set up a planning commission, and other bodies have set up committees with similar purpose, but we feel that there need be no conflict. While we wish to emphasise the views of the younger half of the profession we also hope to enlist the sympathy of many of our seniors, and will welcome their support and criticism. We therefore invite all who agree with our guiding principles to join us. Our principles are three:

1. In assessing the past, and in planning the future, we will proceed by scientific methods. We will collect all available evidence, we will believe according to the evidence, and we will admit ourselves wrong whenever we are shown to be so by the evidence. As far as is humanly possible we will examine all proposals (and the evidence on which they are based) without prejudice. We will give to tradition and custom their due weight, but not more than their due weight, and we will not disregard a thing merely because it is old, nor regard a thing merely because it is new. By so doing, we hope to avoid unseemly squabbling and makeshift compromise, and at the same time achieve a high degree of unanimity.

2. We regard committees, congresses and meetings as valuable for exchanging ideas, but of much less value for scientific research, executive work or practical planning. Our decision is reinforced by the practical difficulties of geography and transport which make such meetings impossible at the present time. Our proposed plan of campaign, outlined below, enables all who care to do so, including doctors serving in the Forces at home or abroad, to express their considered views and the reasons behind their views.

3. The first consideration of all planning and proposals must be the maximal benefit of the maximal number of patients. The second consideration must be the conditions of work of those who serve the patients (doctors, nurses, lay administrators, almoners, technicians, &c.). Where these two clash the first must have precedence. But unless both are considered the first will be nullified.

Since we wish to press our claims on their merits as objective, scientific and practical proposals, rather than as having the backing of so many thousands of supporters, we invite only those who are prepared to coöperate *actively* to join in our research. Coöperation can take either or both of two forms. We give below a list of subjects which we propose to consider. Any member may choose one or more of these subjects and prepare a draft report (giving a summary of the present situation together with his proposals for the future). The time allowed for this preliminary drafting will be 3 months. It is hoped to have at least 3 drafting members reporting on each subject, and on the major subjects considerably more. When the drafts on each subject have been received they will be collated and a single "preliminary" report prepared. The work of collating will be carried out by an editorial group composed of the signatories of this letter and any who will volunteer to join them. Each of these preliminary reports will be submitted to all members for comment and criticism. The criticisms and comments will be studied, and wherever they are an improvement on the preliminary reports they will be embodied. Thus a series of final reports will be prepared, and we hope to issue these as a book. When this stage is reached our task will be ended.

Ordinary or critical membership is open to all. It is intended that in most cases drafting membership will be for any doctor or dentist who has been qualified less than 21 years, or for any final-year medical student, nurse, lay administrator, almoner, dispenser, hospital technician, or other person interested in or connected with our health services, who is not over 45. The membership fee in either case is 10*s.* 6*d.* This is necessary to cover clerical costs and postage; further, we believe that those who have something worth saying will think it worth while to pay 10*s.* 6*d.* to say it, and that those who have not will not. Prospective members should send their subscriptions to Dr. Kenneth Perry, The Connaught Hospital, Walthamstow, London, E.17. Critical members must bear in mind that they can anticipate nothing beyond a receipt for at least 5 months; only then will the first preliminary reports be ready. All members should keep Dr. Perry informed of changes of address.

Drafting members should name their subject or subjects at the time of paying their subscriptions. They will then receive detailed marching orders and suggestions—which, of course, they will be fully at liberty to disregard. In general we will ask them to pursue the scientific method of collecting evidence and basing their conclusions upon it. In this connexion we can recommend the P.E.P. report of 1937, or in shorter form the summary by S. Mervyn Herbert "Britain's Health" (Pelican 6*d.*).

The subdivisions of our problem which we propose, and from which we invite our drafting members to take their pick, are as follows:

(A). GENERAL PROBLEMS

1. *Medical needs of the population.*—The postwar population; the distribution of the population; the population's needs, in terms of doctors (general practitioners, consultants, specialists, research workers, public health workers), dentists, nurses, almoners and social workers, clinics, hospital beds, environmental services, nutritional services.

2. *Capacity of the population to pay for its needs.*—The national income, the proportion spent on the health services, how it is collected, how it is spent, the individual capacity to pay; the proportions of the population in different income groups; family budgets.

3. *How should the population pay?*—The patient's point of view: cash payment, insurance, rates, taxes. The doctor's point of view: fees, capitation fees, salaries, for G.P.'s, consultants and specialists, hospital staff, public-health workers. Grading of patients on capacity to pay.

4. *How should the population be served?*—General practitioners; free choice of doctor; clinics; health centres; small hospitals; large hospitals; hospital groups.

5. *How should the services be distributed?*—Chance, tradition, planning, local authorities, regional authorities.

Digitized by Google

6. *Administration.*—The need for individual autonomy; the need for local autonomy; team work; the firm in general practice; the firm in hospital; medical and lay administrators; committees (advisory and executive, small and large, medical and lay); authorities (local, regional, national); forms and red tape.

(B). SPECIAL PROBLEMS

7. *Hospital Services.*—Regionalisation, unification of control, unification of finance, regional hospital authorities, national hospital authorities; size of hospitals, nursing-homes, dispensaries, hospital groups, town or country hospitals, design of hospitals, preservation of traditional features (names of hospitals, wards, &c.), special hospitals (as part of hospital groups, as national specialist centres of teaching and research); outpatient services, appointments for outpatients, clinics; emergency services, the non-urgent patient, waiting-lists; ambulance services; medical superintendent or firms and units, resident medical officers and resident surgical officers, medical or lay administrators; hospital committees (lay, medical); internal administration of hospitals; consultant and specialist services (in hospital, in the home, consultoids, "Harley Street"); the "private patient"; medical staff (part-time, whole-time); resident medical staff; continuity of treatment; hospital records, clerical assistance for medical staff.

8. *Specialist Services.*—The apportioning of beds according to the needs of the patients, need for flexibility within hospital services according to changing needs of the population. General medicine, general physicians or special physicians; diseases of the chest, tuberculosis services (tuberculosis officers, sanatoria, Papworth, the employment of the tuberculous in sanatoria), cardiology (cardiac invalidism); gastro-enterology; biochemical medicine; neuropsychiatric services (neurology, psychiatry, psychotherapy, occupational therapy, child psychiatry and child guidance; institutional treatment; neuropsychiatric clinics; mental hospitals; defective institutions; epileptic colonies; prisons and criminal psychopathic hospitals; the case for a combined service with periods of work in each type of institution; the psychopath at large); arthritic services (physiotherapy, hydrotherapy, spas); fever services; pædiatric services; school medical services; venereal services; dermatological services; tropical diseases; convalescence; rehabilitation; the chronic sick. General surgery, general surgeons or special surgeons; anæsthesia; cancer; traumatic surgery (fractures, burns); orthopædics; care of the crippled and permanently incapacitated; plastic surgery; massage and physiotherapy; pulmonary surgery; cardiac surgery; abdominal surgery; genito-urinary surgery; cranial surgery; ear, nose and throat (tonsils and adenoids, the deaf and dumb); ophthalmology (spectacles, opticians, the blind); gynæcology and midwifery (institutional, domiciliary, the midwife), maternity and child-welfare services, abortion, birth control, sterilisation, euthanasia, eugenics; radiology (who should interpret radiograms, radiotherapy, radium, radiographers); pathology, bacteriology, biochemistry, clinical pathology, laboratory technicians, transfusion services; dentistry (as part of a national health service, internal problems); pharmaceutics (dispensers, cash chemists, manufacturing chemists, patent medicines).

9. *Medical Education.*—The supply of students; cost of medical training; preclinical studies; clinical studies; social studies; environmental studies; apprenticeship in practice; examinations (multiplicity, bookishness, cramming); post-graduate training (refresher courses, foreign travel); mixed or unisexual medical schools; university hospitals; research; the film in medical education.

10. *General Practice.*—Single-handed or firm; the locum; the assistant; sale of practices; pensions for G.P.'s; scope of general practice; need for consultants; pathology in general practice; G.P. specialists; G.P.'s and hospitals; the panel and its extension; number of patients per doctor; certificates; dispensing; the panel from the patient's point of view (sickness benefit, additional benefits, approved societies); contract practice, clubs; workmen's compensation; domestic help for the sick; should the G.P.'s run the clinics?; coördination of G.P.'s (panel committees, regional medical officers); special war problems (shelter doctors, evacuees).

11. *Environmental Health Services.*—Local authorities or regional authorities; duties of the M.O.H., size of M.O.H.'s area; sanitation (rural problems, water-supply, refuse disposal); food (protection, nutrition, school meals); epidemiology; vital statistics; port health authorities; industrial medicine (hours of work, holidays, unemployment and health, health education, physical education); medico-legal services (coroners, medical witnesses, medical assessors, need for an institute of forensic medicine).

12. *Medicine and the Defence Services.*—R.N.; R.A.M.C.; R.A.F.; Ministry of Pensions; I.M.S.; Colonial; Merchant Navy. The case for a combined service with periodical work in each.

13. *Nursing Services.*—Recruitment, training, payment, pensions; domiciliary nursing (district nurse, private nurse); health visitors; specialised nursing (fevers, tuberculosis, chronic sick, mental; midwives; industrial nurses; seasonal features of nursing; need for a pool of nurses; the male nurse.

14. *The Almoner and Social Services.*—Recruitment, training, payment, pensions, scope of work; specialised social work (mental health, family visiting, social research).

15. *Miscellaneous Problems.*—The E.M.S.; the state's liability in war; ancillary medical services (opticians, masseurs, chiropodists, laboratory technicians, &c.); special problems of medical research ("pure," clinical, social); attempts to combine teaching, administration and research; health services in other countries; medical missions; Highlands and Islands medical service; Gloucestershire medical services; Nuffield Provincial Hospitals Trust; Pioneer Health Centre, Peckham.

The list is a formidable one. With its 15 main headings and some 320 subject headings we hope that it is fairly comprehensive. Experience may show that it needs revision, and we are ready to admit errors of omission or commission. There has inevitably been a small amount of overlapping, where the same subject requires consideration from more than one aspect. The list illustrates the size and complexity of the problems which have to be studied; as a corollary it illustrates how essential it is that planning for the future should be done as a large-scale coöperative research rather than as a series of isolated efforts.

It is, of course, open to a drafting member to choose a main heading, or several subject headings. Even if each drafting member undertakes a wide subject or range of subjects, we shall need a large number of such members. If any drafting members also wish to undertake the work of assessing, collating and subediting reports they should indicate this when writing to Dr. Perry.

The signatories of this letter were recruited solely by personal contact. They make no claims to represent the whole profession, and while they are drawn from as wide a circle as possible there are necessarily many gaps to be filled. They profess no sectional interests.

SIDNEY ABRAHAMS
STANLEY ALCOCK
STANLEY ALSTEAD
G. O. BARBER
R. H. R. BELSEY
FRANK BODMAN
R. E. BONHAM-CARTER
E. J. R. BURROUGH
W. I. CARD
GEORGE DAY
RICHARD H. DOBBS
S. C. DYKE
J. A. FATHI
A. F. FOSTER-CARTER
A. S. HALL
J. R. G. HARRIS
L. A. HAWKINS
W. W. HAYES
ALASTAIR HUNTER
DONALD HUNTER
V. M. S. KING
W. N. LEAK
C. G. LEAROYD
A. DAVID LE VAY
DUNCAN G. LEYS
A. MACDONALD
D. MCGAVIN
H. H. MACWILLIAM
ANDREW MORLAND
GERALD PARSONS-SMITH
J. E. G. PEARSON
KENNETH M. A. PERRY
G. WHITE PHILLIPS
HUGH RAMSAY
A. H. T. ROBB SMITH
ALAN F. SHIRRAS
A. H. M. SIDDONS
CHARITY TAYLOR
STEPHEN TAYLOR
WILLIAM A. R. THOMSON
DORIS M. THORNTON
R. E. TUNBRIDGE
J. MICHAEL VAIZEY
H. J. VOSS
PHILIP WILES
CLIFFORD WILSON
HENRY WILSON

SULPHONAMIDE RASHES

SIR,—Many workers who have observed the effects of sulphonamide compounds in large numbers of cases will challenge some of the observations made in your leading article last week. If the treatment of a particular case with sulphonamide is justifiable, then the cessation of chemotherapy solely on account of the appearance of a rash is not justifiable. The majority of drug rashes seen during the administration of sulphonamides are due to sensitisation and will clear much more rapidly on desensitisation by continued therapy than they will if the drug is withdrawn. Further, the patient may remain sensitised for long periods if the treatment is

Digitized by Google

discontinued and symptoms, which may even be alarming, frequently occur if a sulphonamide is administered several months later—a not unlikely occurrence in these days of chemotherapy. If the rash is due to drug retention sulphonamide therapy should not be continued and elimination can be hastened by an increased fluid intake. Werner (*Lancet* 1939, **1**, 18) has described a simple urinary test which can be of value in indicating the possible cause of a particular rash. Rashes which are associated with photosensitisation usually occur before the eighth day of treatment, and it is customary to stop administration in these cases also. In all cases of suspected sulphonamide rash, the blood-picture should be examined but in the majority of cases there will be no contra-indication to the continuation of treatment, and in fact it would be better continued. In my experience the differential diagnosis of sulphonamide rashes is sometimes extremely difficult and reliance on Koplik's spots is probably of theoretical value only. It not infrequently happens that the patient withholds information from a second practitioner that he is taking a sulphonamide and several of my patients have thus been sent to fever hospitals with a diagnosis of one of the common exanthemata. The more general use of Werner's test would help to minimise these mistakes.

London, W.1. DAVID ERSKINE.

"SCIATICA"

SIR,—To answer all the questions raised in Mr. Bankart's letter would need not a letter but a monograph: and whatever we understand by the term "sciatica" the time is not ripe for that. But a few comments may serve to clear the ground. In the first place, no-one need be distressed by the suggestion that he is "out of touch with a great deal of modern thought and writing on the subject," even if the magic word "research"—as preferred by Mr. Kellgren—be substituted for "thought." Viewed, as this problem should be, against the general background of neuropathology, much of this thought and writing is singularly unconvincing and some of it irrelevant. It is in itself out of touch with the problem. At the same time, no-one will dispute that as a title "sciatica" has come to require precise definition. Until we have this we cannot discover with any certainty what the thought and the research are all about, and whether or not they have anything to do with disorders involving the sciatic nerve. Apparently, in some cases they have nothing to do with them. Yet even a definition seems scarcely enough. Today numerous states of disordered function of the nervous system, with or without structural change, have been found to provide other than purely neurological problems. They have thus come to be studied by observers unfamiliar with the known modes of reaction of the nervous system to disease, with the inevitable result that a number of ad hoc, and often fantastic, hypotheses have gained currency that have no relation to the general body of neuropathology. Sciatica is an example of this, but it is by no means the only one, for we have seen the same thing in the case of beri-beri and other varieties of polyneuritis. Therefore definition of our terms of reference and contact with neuropathology—familiarity with the material of study and its modes of behaviour—are surely necessary preliminaries to any useful consideration of sciatica. It is perhaps the salient feature of much modern study of sciatica that it has dispensed with both, and the word "sciatica" has come to mean so many things that it is in danger of meaning nothing. I cannot agree with Mr. Bankart that this state of affairs is progress, unless it is progress towards confusion.

Hitherto all neurological writing has taken for granted that by sciatica we refer, at least, to disorder of function of the sciatic nerve or of its component elements; and if we are to keep a rational use of the term we must get back to this basic notion. Some have sought to distinguish between a sciatica that is pain only, a neuralgia, and a sciatica that is the clinical expression of an underlying interstitial neuritis of the nerve or its component parts. Thus, in Kinnier Wilson's recently published book, we read of "sciatic neuralgia" and of "sciatic neuritis." But it is clear that he drew no essential pathological distinction between the two, both being the expression of interstitial neuritis. He also allowed of the categories of "symptomatic" sciatica, and of pain referred along the course of the sciatic nerve where the nerve itself was not involved in any disease process. Sciatic neuritis being a non-fatal illness our knowledge of its morbid anatomy and of its causation are admittedly less than we should like. Still there is clear evidence that an inflammatory reaction of the nerve coverings is more than a figment, and various naked-eye and microscopic changes have been described. Those who maintain that there is no such process, and no symptom-complex expressive of it, assert no more than their imperfect acquaintance with clinical medicine.

Neurologists recognise the occurrence of pain referred along the course of the sciatic nerve and arising from local lesions not directly involving the nerve, but they would probably maintain that this state of affairs is pathologically distinct, and clinically distinguishable, from true sciatic neuritis, and should not be spoken of as sciatica. Finally, they admit a "symptomatic" sciatica in which the nerve or its component elements are involved by the extension to them of inflammatory or neoplastic lesions arising outside them; or by compression, as by a herniated intervertebral disc. Here, also, neurologists would mostly maintain that this symptomatic variety is clinically distinguishable from true sciatic neuritis, which is an illness with quite characteristic behaviour. I submit, therefore, that clarity of thought and expression will be best served by restricting the term "sciatica" to this interstitial neuritis, adding the qualifying term "symptomatic" in the circumstances detailed above, and that we do not use it for cases of pain referred along the nerve where this is not itself the seat of disease or damage.

As to the sciatica of lumbar spondylitis, regarded by Mr. Bankart as the commonest variety, I would submit that no-one can with any certainty correlate the X-ray appearances of spondylitis with concurrent pain. As revealed by the radiogram, the most advanced cervical spondylitis may be found in middle-aged or elderly persons who are symptom-free, and the same is true of lumbar spondylitis. How often is not the latter condition, clinically silent, discovered in a radiogram taken for other ends? Both sciatica and spondylitis occur over approximately the same age-periods, and to attempt consistently to correlate the two must often be to jump a wide and deep gap of pure speculation. I cannot accept Mr. Bankart's invitation to jump it with him. We are far too ready to become the intellectual slaves of the radiogram, to let it do our thinking for us, forgetting that the very essence of clinical skill is to assess the relative value of all available modes of investigation, clinical and instrumental. Instrumental methods merely make another call on clinical judgment; they are not a substitute for it.

London, W.1. F. M. R. WALSHE.

E.M.S.

SIR,—"Cabuncus" complains that E.M.S. patients have no convalescent homes, but, after weeks in some primary base hospital are "hurled back homeless on the mercy of friends." This may be the case in his sector, but I am glad to assure him it does not obtain everywhere. In the Coventry sector all E.M.S. patients, if their condition will benefit by it—and this includes civilian air-raid casualties, to whom I presume "Cabuncus" particularly refers—pass from base hospitals to auxiliary hospitals. These are convalescent homes run under Red Cross auspices in large country houses. Owing to pressure on base hospital beds this joy of convalescing in the country has been extended by the hospital officer to include ordinary civilian sick, a privilege which has wrought much good and for which all are extremely grateful. Thus a large number of civilian sick and air-raid casualties, including all the wounded nurses from Coventry Hospital, are at the moment convalescing in delightful surroundings.

GERALD ALDERSON,
Coventry. Group officer.

SIR,—Cabuncus raises some important points in the defects of the E.M.S.

Specialists.—Surely these can be housed per night at a hospital by a rota system so that they will be on the spot if required instead of being called up during a raid.

Digitized by Google

Smaller hospitals.—These might well be used for chronic cases or as convalescent homes for air-raid casualties, instead of opening up a whole lot of "auxiliary" hospitals, so saving staff and expense.

Staff.—Not only the medical staff but the local nursing staff should be exchanged by rota. The exchange of nurses is an express recommendation by the Ministry of Health but is not being carried out because of jealousy between matrons. When urgency demands their transfer they will not know where materials are kept or the run of the hospital and will need someone to guide them.

Doctors.—There is no real shortage (vide advertisements for doctors and of doctors for posts) but a maldistribution. Most medical men have no organising experience or ability but some have, so administrative posts should be filled with care. A peace-time medical superintendent of a hospital or a M.O.H. is not necessarily a good choice for an E.M.S. hospital. The E.M.S. should be a service apart from the ordinary hospital staff and the medical superintendent of a local hospital should stick to his ordinary function of administration and have no say whatsoever in the appointments, or the necessities for, any physician, surgeon or specialist in the E.M.S. As to the number of casualties to be received, this should be mainly the duty of the medical officer in charge of the casualty service at the main control, and no-one—not even the M.O.H. or medical superintendent—should interfere with his decision. There can be only one captain at the helm when messages are coming in rapidly and he knows the bed state and areas involved.

Secretaries.—Why should certain nurses not be taught shorthand? They would prove invaluable to the doctor as he goes round the wards; alternatively engage some clerical staff. Army units should not have any claim to be present in an E.M.S. hospital; if there they must take orders from the doctors.

HUMERUS.

HYPNOSIS BY HYPNOTICS

SIR,—I was particularly interested in those cases described by Dr. Felix Brown (THE LANCET, May 31, p. 686) in which Evipan was used as an aid to psychotherapy, for his experience appears to conform to my own (*Ibid*, April 19, p. 507). In your annotation on my article (p. 514) you wrote: "That there are drawbacks and even risks needs no emphasis. Psychogenic factors disclosed may be irrelevant or fantastic, the catharsis trivial, the patient's misunderstanding of his illness or his symptoms all the greater; . . ." I cannot agree with these assertions and I would be glad to hear Dr. Felix Brown's reply to such criticism. In my experience, whatever psychogenic factors are disclosed they are never irrelevant or fantastic, and there is no valid reason why even a trivial catharsis should not provide a dramatic therapeutic success. Undoubtedly the patient can be made to misunderstand his illness and symptoms as a result of *bad* psychotherapy, and I am in complete accord that the technique is therefore "not one for indiscriminate use by those without psychiatric training."

Adverse criticism based on hypothetical considerations, unsubstantiated by clinical material, is calculated to restrict or delay the progress of a method which Dr. Felix Brown and other workers have apparently found satisfactory. Indeed, your observations are to me reminiscent of the attitude which my early work with evipan encountered in the field of psychological medicine.

Bentinck Street, W.1. ELLIS STUNGO.

MENINGOCOCCI IN THE PHARYNX

SIR,—In your annotation of May 24 (p. 671) you say that "Meehan and Merrillees cleared all but 6 out of 75 carriers by a single course of sulphapyridine. . . ." This statement is somewhat misleading, especially since you do not mention the doses they employed and go on to refer to Fairbrother's work and quote the amount of sulphapyridine he gave to his carrier cases: "a course of 4 g. of sulphapyridine daily for 2 days, followed by 3 g. daily for 2 days, could generally be relied on to clear the nasopharynx of either group I or group II meningococci." According to your previous annotation (*Lancet*, 1940, 2, 495) Meehan and Merrillees reported on children as follows: "Sulphapyridine was then given to all the carriers, in doses of 1 gramme daily per 14 lb. of bodyweight for five days, and this course was repeated after five days. . . ." Taking the children as weighing 4–5 st. the doses given would be 8–10 g. sulphapyridine daily for 5 days, repeated in 5 days, and would total 80–100 g.—a dosage considerable for adults let alone for children, and decidedly larger than that employed by Fairbrother with good results.

R. M. HEGGIE,
Aberdeen. J. F. HEGGIE.

ABDOMINAL ANEURYSM AND SYPHILIS

SIR,—Dr. Jennings discussing (p. 722) the ætiology of aneurysm of the abdominal aorta says, "All the writers who have described long series of cases (Nixon, Bryant, Kampmeier and Osler) agree on the predominance of syphilitic cases. . . ." But I can find other long series such as those of Nunneley (1906), Browne (1897), Pepper (1907), Garland (1932), Lucke and Rea (1921 and 1923), Lipshutz and Chadoff (1939).

Since the publication of Bryant (1903) and Osler (1905) much has been learnt about the diagnosis of syphilis. Nixon (1911) merely reviewed all the previous literature on the subject and his series (which incidentally amounted to 233 and not 179 as Dr. Jennings states) included Bryant's and Osler's. Nixon accepted other authors' views as to the ætiology of their cases. Twenty of Bryant's cases gave a history of syphilis and this was accepted as proof that the lesion itself was syphilitic. The only modern author Dr. Jennings quotes is Kampmeier, who from clinical findings, history, serology and post-mortem findings deduced that 39 of his 73 cases were due to syphilis. But of 38 of his cases in which post-mortem records are described only 5 had microscopic evidence of aortic syphilis. A history of syphilis is not sufficient evidence that the lesion is syphilitic, particularly when, as in Kampmeier's series, many of the patients are negroes in whom the incidence of this infection is high. Turnbull (1915) in a series of 175 cases of syphilitic aortitis seen post mortem found only 2 with abdominal aneurysms. Coombs (1930) reviewing 103 patients whom he had seen with syphilitic aortitis reported only one abdominal aneurysm, and accepted Garland's opinion that about a third of all cases are due to syphilis. Campbell and Bedford (1938) after a fairly comprehensive study of the literature deduced that about 30% of cases of aneurysm of the abdominal aorta are syphilitic.

Mitcham. M. H. PAPPWORTH.

REFERENCES

Browne, O. A. (1897) Aneurysms of the Aorta, London.
Campbell, M. and Bedford, D. E. (1938) British Encyclopædia of Medical Practice. vol. I, p. 503, London.
Coombs, C. F. (1930) *Lancet*, **2**, 227.
Garland, H. G. (1932) *J. Path. Bact.* **35**, 333.
Lipshutz, B. and Chadoff, R. J. (1939) *Arch. Surg., Chicago*, **39**, 171.
Lucke, B. and Rea, M. H. (1921) *J. Amer. med. Ass.* **77**, 935.
— — (1923) *Ibid*, **81**, 1167.
Nunneley, F. P. (1906) Aneurysms of Abdominal Aorta, London.
Pepper, W. (1907–08) *Univ. Pa. med. Bull.* **20**, 38.
Turnbull, A. M. (1915) *Quart. J. Med.* **8**, 201.

VITAMIN C AND FATIGUE

SIR,—I have been reading your stimulating annotation of March 22 in which you ask for more information about the effect of ascorbic acid on muscular efficiency. In the Union there is a generally held view that work precipitates scurvy in an otherwise (apparently) healthy individual. As we showed in our original study, there is little to support such a view as far as the history of scurvy in the gold mines is concerned, since natives engaged in hard work develop the disease neither more often nor more quickly than those doing lighter work, in spite of the fact that most natives yield a very low vitamin-C value in their blood. Time and further work will unravel what at present appears to be a somewhat contradictory state of affairs, but my own conclusion is that we seem to need only a small though definite amount of vitamin C every day and that further amounts have little if any effect in improving our diet. Our results (published in full in *Proc. Transv. Mine med. Offrs Ass.* for March, 1940) will perhaps tend to allay apprehension among those who find that people in Britain cannot now get the more generous ration of C that is available to them in happier times.

Johannesburg. F. W. FOX.

Digitized by Google

MUSTARD-GAS LESIONS OF THE EYE

SIR,—An instruction E.M.S. I.252 (revised) on the treatment of mustard-gas lesions of the eye has been widely distributed to the officers, consultants and hospitals of the E.M.S. It came before the medical board of Moorfields Eye Hospital "for your information." The board felt that several points in it required comment.

1. The use of Albucid solution is advised at first-aid posts and at hospitals in cases in which the eyes have been affected by gas vapour or gas splashing. It must be pointed out that the use of sulphanilamide preparations is not directed against gas contamination but only against subsequent infection of the conjunctiva and that opinion as to its efficiency in this latter respect is far from being generally favourable.

2. No mention is made in the instruction of the very diverse lesions which may be produced by gas, most of them slight and very few of them serious.

3. No indication is given of the treatment necessary when the cornea is definitely involved, and, while water is advised for irrigation of the eye at an incident and at first-aid posts, no advice is given as to the lotion to be used for the irrigations recommended at hospitals.

It would appear that this instruction is not in fact the "result of further experience" and should be withdrawn and replaced by a carefully considered and detailed note based on actual experience obtained in the last war and on substantiated experimental evidence.

Royal London Ophthalmic Hospital. F. A. JULER,
MAURICE WHITING.

BLACKCURRANT PREPARATIONS FOR CHILDREN

SIR,—For the past six months vitamin C has been supplied to the infants attending the Erith child-welfare clinics in the form of blackcurrant puree. This puree was supplied in 8-oz. tins. Each ounce was guaranteed to contain between 400 and 600 units of vitamin C (20–30 mg. of ascorbic acid); it is approximately twice as strong as orange juice, which, however, varies greatly in its vitamin content. The puree was used in three large weekly clinics, in which attendances averaged 80 per session. Very few children refused it, and of all those seen less than 10 disliked it or seemed at all upset by it. In my experience a larger proportion of children refuse orange juice. The puree was first given cautiously to children over nine months, and later to younger infants. Finally, it was used as a routine measure for all infants from the age of two months upwards, starting with a few drops three times a day in water, and working up gradually to a dosage of half a teaspoon three times a day. To lessen the time during which the vitamin was exposed to the air mothers were advised to share tins with their neighbours. The puree was used in larger doses with rapid effect on one case of acute scurvy and three of latent scurvy.

My object in writing this letter is to record that the puree is tolerated and liked by quite small infants, and that therefore the preparation of black-currant juice for them, as you suggest in your annotation of June 7, does not seem to be necessary.

CÉCILE ASHER.

Finchley.

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

MILK-BORNE EPIDEMICS

IN his address to the Ohio State University medical school Dr. James E. Perkins, director of the division of communicable diseases, New York state department of health, related the sum of epidemic disease known to have been milk-borne in the state, exclusive of New York city, in 1917–40. There were 4 outbreaks of bacillary dysentery involving 311 cases; 5 of diphtheria with 123 cases; 25 of scarlet fever with 1466 cases; 30 of septic sore throat with 5138 cases; and 75 of typhoid and paratyphoid fever with 1203 cases. In 136 out of these 139 outbreaks the milk-supply was frankly raw. Of the 3 remaining outbreaks 2 were due to milk contaminated after pasteurisation and in the third instance, although the milk had been labelled "pasteurised," the evidence clearly indicated it actually had not been so treated. The only possible reason for failure to pasteurise milk, said Dr. Perkins, is the excessive cost of treating small supplies. Even that reason is rapidly disappearing. An apparatus is now on the market which will pasteurise economically 48 quarts at a time.

CONSCRIPTION OF MEDICAL STUDENTS

In spite of the acknowledged need for maintaining the supply of doctors no exception is made in favour of medical students in the terms of the Selective Service Act, and Congress has refused to amend the act to provide exemptions. Various medical bodies have passed resolutions opposing the calling up of medical students and the army has arranged that students graduating this year shall be allowed to take their year of internship before being mobilised. The unwillingness of Congress to amend the law arises from the desire to leave to the local draft boards all decision as to who shall be excused. A Gallup poll shows that 87% of the population favour allowing medical students to finish their course. This suggests that in most cases the local draft boards will take favourable action.

MEDICAL CARE FOR THE UNFIT

Concern is expressed in many quarters that the large number of men found unfit for active service should be rehabilitated if possible by appropriate medical care. Colonel Kopetzky, who besides being director of the medical division of the Selective Service Administration of the New York city area is also the new president of the Medical Society of the state of New York, has proposed that men with remediable physical defects should be taken into the army and promptly referred to hospitals for curative therapy. The American Medical Association has proposed a system which it calls "prehabilitation," under which men will voluntarily submit themselves for examination and if necessary corrective treatment before they are examined for the draft. The recognition by the profession that there is a large number of remediable defects which have not been remedied must have an effect on the distribution of medical care, though it is not yet clear what that effect will be. All the reformers naturally see an opportunity to promote their particular panaceas and the advocates of compulsory health insurance are by no means silent.

Parliament

Civil Defence

IT was pointed out in the House of Commons last week that civil defence is no longer sticking paper on windows and carrying gas-masks but embraces the whole life of the nation under the blitz. We have passed the stage of improvisation, and Lord STRABOLGI in the Lords, and Mr. KENNETH LINDSAY in the Commons, urged the establishment of a ministry of civil defence to take over functions now shared by half a dozen departments, and ensure the living and working conditions of the civil population against air-attack. The Prime Minister, who had turned the Local Defence Volunteers into the Home Guard, and communal feeding into British Restaurants, could now turn the remnants of 6 Government departments, 12 commissioners, 315 large local authorities, 1200 smaller authorities, and 3,000,000 men and women into a civilian army under a minister of civil defence. Mr. Lindsay also pleaded for a simplification of the machinery of the Ministry of Health in all the reception areas of the country. Dr. HADEN GUEST thought the scope of the proposed ministry should be operational rather than administrative. He suggested the appointment of a small committee of the House to be charged with the swift preparation of a plan. He did not want to displace local government, but he wished to build a steel frame of civil-defence services within it.

From the Government side the proposal for a separate ministry of civil defence met with uncompromising opposition. Mr. HERBERT MORRISON, home secretary and minister of home security, thought that coördination of the kind suggested would lead to chaos. Could he, for instance, cut the hospitals and medical administration of the Ministry of Health in two? There was still an

Digitized by Google

enormous number of illnesses with which Hitler had nothing to do. Evacuation and hospital services went to the roots of general public-health administration. Dr. GUEST interposed to say that hospital administration was already cut in two. The E.M.S. hospitals were run by the Ministry of Health and had an account with the War Department for soldier patients. Dr. Guest suggested that people injured in air-attacks should likewise be taken in under a national scheme run by the Ministry. Mr. Morrison retorted that if the Government were to cut off the health and medical functions relating to civil defence from the school and medical services they would soon be faced with strong criticism. The same was true of food salvage and distribution and other matters which only affected civil defence in part. Mr. H. V. WILLINK, M.P. and a deputy regional controller, spoke as a well-informed Pooh-Bah, and said we must stir the imagination not of horror but of need. Mr. ERNEST BROWN, the minister of health, vigorously defended the part which his department played in this "war on the doorstep." They had mobile teams of officers in each region ready to establish advanced headquarters in any town which was badly bombed. The House showed a lively interest in billeting problems and agreed with Commander STEPHEN KING-HALL, who compared the billeting officer with a cuckoo and said a local bird could not be expected to operate on local nests.

Family Allowances

On June 16 the Chancellor of the Exchequer received a deputation of M.P.s on the question of family allowances. He informed them that he would himself conduct an investigation into the practicability and most desirable form of family allowances if the Government should decide to introduce such a scheme. The deputation was introduced by Wing-Commander J. A. C. Wright and consisted of Miss Rathbone, Dr. Edith Summerskill, Mr. C. Davies, Sir Francis Fremantle, Mr. Lindsay, Mr. Parker, and Mr. W. Roberts.

Miss RATHBONE said that according to the figures given her in Parliament a national scheme of family allowances, at 5*s*. for each child under 15, would cost £130 million; if reduced by not duplicating existing forms of allowances, only £60 million per annum. The cost could be reduced to less than half by omitting provision for the first child in each family.—Sir KINGSLEY WOOD said that there must be a greater measure of agreement about such a scheme than at present. It would be undesirable to introduce a scheme of this kind without the wholehearted support of the trade-unions. No large-scale expenditure would be feasible at the present time without causing the severest budgetary reactions. Some might feel that new expenditure amounting to something like £60 million per annum was of small moment in relation to the total of our current expenditure on the war. But this would be a permanent annual commitment equivalent on the most favourable assumptions to an extra shilling on the income-tax.

QUESTION TIME

Milk Rationing Scheme

Mr. H. J. PARKER asked the Parliamentary Secretary to the Ministry of Food whether he would revise the Milk Rationing Scheme so as to provide a pint of milk for all children under 16 years of age and a half-pint for all adults.—Major G. LLOYD GEORGE replied: The present restriction scheme requires those consumers who are not in the priority categories to curtail their consumption by a seventh as compared with the quantity purchased during the first week in March. Apart from this the scheme does not attempt to regulate liquid milk consumption. It would, however, be impossible to ration milk on the basis suggested as the quantity required, assuming that the whole of the ration was taken up, would be 50% in excess of the total milk production of the country at the period of the year when the milk output is at its lowest figure. In reply to a further question Major LLOYD GEORGE added: During April the quantity of milk saved by the scheme is estimated to have been 2,300,000 gallons. The scheme did not come into operation until April 13.

Alien Doctors

Sir FRANCIS FREMANTLE asked the Minister of Health what number of friendly foreign doctors were now on the British Medical Register; whether the promised number of over 100 were being added each week; and how many were now in medical employment.—Mr. E. BROWN replied: The number of doctors, apart from those commissioned in the British or Allied Forces, who have been registered as foreign practitioners under the Medical Register (Temporary Registration) Order, 1941, is 289. All of these are now in medical employment or have such employment which they are free to take up. The Central Medical War Committee has sent forward to the security departments the papers of all doctors who have furnished the required particulars, averaging 80 a week in the last 3 weeks.

Zone Medical Advisers

In answer to a question Captain H. D. R. MARGESSON stated that in addition to the battalion medical officers arrangements will shortly be made for the appointment in the Home Guard of zone medical advisers with the rank of lieutenant-colonel.

Protecting the Soldiers' Eyes

Captain MARGESSON also stated that the committee of the Medical Research Council which has been considering the need for additional protection against eye injuries has tested various devices and has recommended that no special vizor in any material is required other than the present anti-gas eyeshield.

Army Bread

Replying to a question Captain MARGESSON said: The present arrangements made by the Royal Army Service Corps for the supply of bread to troops in this country provide for the issue of both white and brown bread, the latter being made from wholemeal flour. The proportion of brown bread used is about 12% for the Army at home as a whole. Arrangements are now being made to change over gradually to the new Government 85% extraction wheatmeal flour.

Prison Dietary

In answer to a question Mr. HERBERT MORRISON said: Cheese is included in the prison dietary, but the allowance of cheese or meat does not exceed that allowed under the general rationing scheme. There are normally three meatless days a week.

Commotional Nervous Shock

Mr. F. C. WATKINS asked the Minister of Pensions if he would define the term nervous shock of a commotional character, used by his department in connexion with the compensation payable under the Personal Injuries (Civilians) Scheme.—Sir W. WOMERSLEY replied: The term nervous shock of a commotional character as used by my department refers to nervous shock resulting directly from physical violence, including concussion, blast or burial.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED JUNE 7

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 962; whooping-cough, 3774; diphtheria, 818; enteric fever, 161; measles (excluding rubella), 11,597; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 816; puerperal pyrexia, 123; cerebrospinal fever, 244; poliomyelitis, 7; polio-encephalitis, 0; encephalitis lethargica, 1; dysentery, 114. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on June 4 was 1814, including: scarlet fever, 213; diphtheria, 355; measles, 384; whooping-cough, 431; enteritis, 12; chicken-pox, 83; erysipelas, 58; mumps, 12; poliomyelitis, 2; dysentery, 19; cerebrospinal fever, 51; puerperal sepsis, 10; enteric fevers, 19; german measles, 21; other diseases (non-infectious), 68; not yet diagnosed, 76.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from smallpox or scarlet fever, 2 (0) from enteric fever, 24 (1) from whooping-cough, 9 (1) from measles, 21 (3) from diphtheria, 43 (3) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 10 (2) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

Liverpool and West Hartlepool each reported 1 death from enteric fever. There were 4 fatal cases of whooping-cough at Liverpool, and 3 of diphtheria at Birmingham. Nottingham had 5 deaths from diarrhœa.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 187 (corresponding to a rate of 35 per thousand total births), including 14 in London.

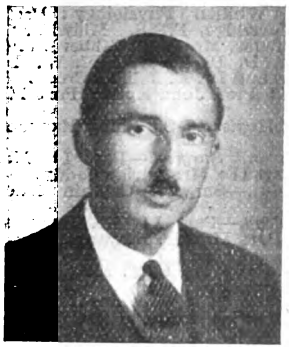
Digitized by Google

Obituary

HARRY EDWARD MANSELL

B.M. OXFD, F.R.C.P.

Dr. Mansell, who died, aged 40, at Lambeth Hospital on June 1, was one of the nine children of the late Dr. H. R. Mansell of Hastings. He spent happy years at Oxford where his philosophical outlook was allowed to flourish, and he never tired of talking of the good things and the good people he met there. He often spoke with gratitude of the kindness shown to him by Lady Osler. He was a true disciple of her husband and, like the master, enjoyed the search into the past to find that some new concept had already been mooted a thousand years ago.



Elliott & Fry

Mansell graduated B.A. in 1923, and qualified from St. George's, his father's hospital, in 1927, obtaining his B.M. two years later. After holding the Wander scholarship at the children's department of the Westminster Hospital, he was appointed resident assistant physician at St. George's. From there at the beginning of 1934 he went as deputy medical superintendent to the Lambeth Hospital. From the outset he showed clinical ability, and apart from his administrative duties he supervised the medical work and looked after all cases of pulmonary tuberculosis until his illness towards the end of 1937. At St. George's he had already much experience in the use of the electrocardiogram machine, and when the L.C.C. opened its doors to O'Shaughnessy to perform his surgical work on the heart, Mansell was chosen as his colleague. The quiet logic and commonsense of Mansell, together with the zealous enthusiasm of O'Shaughnessy, promised much in spite of difficulties and they worked well together.

Mansell developed many interests outside medicine. He was a great reader and his knowledge of furniture, and even of port, was not to be belittled. But he was a clinician of the first order and was always logical and neat in his mind.

Although he gave considerable thought to health and its preservation, and although he lived a most physiological life, he was dogged by ill health and it was sad and strange to see him dying of a natural disease at an early age amid the ruins and devastation produced by the enemy. His death is a loss to London medicine for he was a vital link between the old and the new, and between the voluntary hospital and the state-aided service.

He leaves two young children and a widow, née Jean Barnes, who was trained as a nurse at Lambeth Hospital.

D. T. D.

JOHN WILLIAM CORMACK GUNN

M.B. EDIN., F.R.S. S.AFR.

Prof. John Gunn died on May 4 in Cape Town, where he was dean of the faculty of medicine and held the chair of pharmacology. Born in Kirkwall in 1889, he followed his brother James (now an Oxford don) at the University of Edinburgh where he graduated in arts in 1908 and in medicine in 1912. He held posts in the department of materia medica in Edinburgh and the department of pharmacology in University College, London. He served with the R.A.M.C. during the last war at Alexandria and on demobilisation took up an appointment as lecturer in pharmacology at Queen's University, Belfast, but the same year he was called to the chair at Cape Town. Of the place he won for himself there one of his students, now an E.M.S. surgeon, writes: John Gunn was the ideal professor for the student—high amongst the mountains and yet the most approachable of peaks. He let you build your castles in the air and made you feel that your problems were all that concerned the world. He understood that the long lecture like the long road is enlivened by the little sprouts of folly. With gleaming eyes he would tell the story that makes the pill a pellucid image and not a mere pellet, and with admirable lucidity presented the winnowed facts. He showed the utter uselessness of many vaunted drugs, and how many of the doses were "about as good as giving the elephant acid drops." He taught the fallacies of the old blunderbuss prescription and would "hae none of them porridge." Life was grand fun to him, a thing to be enjoyed and to be lived, and Poppa Gunn, as his students called him, will be remembered for all time in the hearts of living South Africa.

CHARLES WILLIAM LAIRD

M.D. DUBL., D.P.H.

Dr. Charles Laird, consultant tuberculosis officer to the Lancashire county council, died on April 19 at his home at Ormskirk, after a long illness. He was born at Belfast in 1879, and after a distinguished career at Trinity College, Dublin, he obtained his B.A. with honours in classics in 1903, and first place at his final M.B. in 1908. The year before he had already won the Wheeler gold medal at the Royal City of Dublin Hospital for first place in the examination in clinical, theoretical and practical medicine. He took his M.D. in 1911, and the D.P.H. of the University of Liverpool in 1912.

After acting as house-surgeon at the Bootle Borough Hospital, he began his real work when he was appointed resident medical officer at the Whiteabbey Sanatorium, Belfast. He returned to Bootle to hold for over two years the posts of resident medical officer at the corporation hospital and of assistant medical officer. After a further spell of sanatorium work at the Westmorland Sanatorium at Grange-over-Sands, in 1913 he was appointed one of the first consultant tuberculosis officers on the Lancashire county staff, and for a time also undertook the duties of tuberculosis officer for Bootle. For 28 years Dr. Laird was in charge of a district round about Liverpool which contained some 200,000 acres and a population of 350,000. Since 1924 it included the Rufford Pulmonary Hospital, of which he was the visiting medical superintendent, and here he did excellent work especially with artificial pneumothorax and gold treatment.

Courteous and cultured, Laird set a high standard. He never spared himself, and as a reward had the esteem and affection of his colleagues. He was a keen golfer, winning many prizes, and as one would expect from an Irishman was an easy and excellent speaker. He leaves a widow and two sons, one following in his father's profession.

JAMES EDWARD COLLETON ROUSE

M.B. LOND., D.A.; MAJOR, R.A.M.C.

Major James Rouse, who was killed last month at the age of 38 by enemy air action in the Near East, was the only son of the late Dr. Algernon Rouse of Worthing. James was educated at Brighton College and King's College, London, then followed his grandfather, another James Rouse, and his father to St. George's, where he qualified in 1925. He held the posts there of house-surgeon, house-physician and resident anæsthetist, and after he joined his father in practice in Worthing he took advantage of the experience in anæsthetics he had gained at St. George's. His help as an anæsthetist was sought more and more by his professional colleagues, and his natural bent, constant study and increasing practical experience soon gave him a mastery of modern anæsthesia. Although still in general practice in 1936 he obtained the D.A., for it was his aim to practise exclusively as an anæsthetist. His talent in the specialty received official recognition when he was appointed anæsthetist to the Worthing, Hove General, and Royal Sussex County hospitals. At all these hospitals he rendered valuable service, for he was eager to help with difficult cases at any hour with no thought of his personal convenience.

Digitized by Google

In 1938 Rouse volunteered for service in the R.A.M.C. in the event of a national emergency, and he was mobilised on Sept. 1, 1939, as a specialist-anæsthetist with the rank of major. The second week of his active service found him in France where he served until the day before the enemy occupation of Cherbourg. Later he was employed as anæsthetist in various hospitals in the North of England until in January he sailed for the East.

There was no more popular man in Worthing and neighbourhood than Jamie Rouse, as the attendance showed at the service to his memory at the Worthing Hospital. His life of promise was but half-fulfilled, for his best work still lay before him. He married Nancy, daughter of Dr. Richard Galway Murray, and she survives him with one daughter.

CHRISTOPHER HENRY CONGREVE DENT

M.B. CAMB.; SURGEON-LIEUTENANT, R.N.V.R.

Christopher Dent, who was lost when the *Hood* went down, was the younger son of Mr. H. H. C. Dent, F.R.C.S., of Wolverhampton. He was educated at Marlborough College and Christ College, Cambridge. He graduated B.A. in 1935, obtaining a first-class in part I of the natural sciences tripos, and entered St. Mary's with a university scholarship the same year. He took the Conjoint qualification in 1938 and later in the same year graduated M.B. with distinction in medicine. He had already passed the primary fellowship examination of the Royal College of Surgeons in 1933 at the age of 19. He was appointed house-surgeon at St. Mary's Hospital in June, 1939, and was about to sit for the final fellowship when war broke out and he was called up at once as he was already in the R.N.V.R. He was proud that he had been appointed to the *Hood*, which he described as the best ship in the fleet. Of his term as house physician at Addenbrooke's his chief there writes: throughout his appointment Christopher Dent showed initiative, originality of thought, and I gained the impression that he would go far in the medical world. And D. C. L. F. adds: Apart from his brilliant academic distinctions, Dent was a likeable and sociable person, with a quick receptive brain, and had his life been spared he would have made his mark in surgery, on which his heart was set. His many friends will mourn his loss as much as the chiefs under whom he served.

Medical News

Royal College of Surgeons of England

At a meeting of the council held on June 12, with Sir Hugh Lett, the president, in the chair, a vote of thanks was given to the American Ambulance for their assistance in conveying specimens from the College to various parts of the country, and also to the Bernhard Baron trustees who have given £40,000 for an endowment of a research professorship at the college.

The subject for the Jacksonian prize for 1942 is the methods and results of treatment in cases of paralysis of the bladder following spinal injury. The Blane medal for 1941 has been awarded to Surgeon Commander James Callaghan Souter, R.N. Sir Arthur Smith Woodward and Prof. Matthew J. Stewart have been elected trustees of the Hunterian collection.

Diplomas of Fellowship were granted to the following:

C. J. Gordon, J. I. C. Mason, W. M. Beattie, E. G. Murphy, K. E. Bond, J. C. Adams, W. J. C. Crisp, J. S. Joly, C. P. Nicholas, A. W. Stewart, Moss Albert, Ross Bloom, G. H. Wooler, L. A. Ives, O. T. Mansfield, D. V. Morse, J. A. Edwards, J. D. Wade, B. E. Stanley, Hanns-Martin Goldberg, E. H. Travers, A. J. Drew, Katharine I. Liebert, L. J. Temple, H. L. Catchlove, R. S. Monro, H. E. H. Denham, T. L. Barry, R. V. Blaubaum, James Henderson, N. S. Martin, Thomas O'Neill, F. P. Raper, A. J. Slessor, and Eileen M. Whapham.

A diploma of membership was granted to G. K. Tutton (Manc.) and diplomas in anæsthetics were granted, jointly with the Royal College of Physicians, to the following:

Sheila M. Anderson, S. K. Bakhshi, Helen E. M. Barnes, J. T. Barr, J. D. Barrows, Margaret M. J. Conway, D. M. Dunn, Jean L. Edwards, Mark Garden, W. W. Gilford, H. C. R. Gunter, C. F. Hawkins, Franz Hoenigsberger, John Ives, H. R. Marrett, G. F. Panton, Charles Reid, Kenneth Roberts, Margaret J. Rowley, H. J. A. Simmons, J. M. Smith and K. B. Thomas.

The following examiners were elected for the ensuing year:

Dental Surgery—Surgical Section: Mr. E. G. Slesinger, Mr. Reginald Vick, Mr. J. Basil Hume, Mr. L. E. C. Norbury, Mr. A. C. MacLeod and Mr. A. J. Gardham.

Primary Fellowship—Anatomy: Prof. F. Wood Jones, F.R.S., Mr. A. M. A. Moore, Surgeon Rear-Admiral G. Gordon-Taylor and Dr. A. J. E. Cave. Physiology: Prof. D. T. Harris, Prof. A. St. G. J. Huggett, Prof. H. P. Gilding, Prof. R. J. S. McDowall.

Diploma of L.R.C.P., M.R.C.S.—Elementary biology: Mr. Wilfrid Rushton, D.Sc., Dr. E. I. Jones, Prof. T. J. Evans, F.R.S. and Mr. C. C. Hentschel. Anatomy: Prof. W. J. Hamilton, Prof. A. B. Appleton, and Mr. James Whillis. Physiology: Prof. D. T. Harris and Prof. Hamilton Hartridge, F.R.S. Midwifery: Mr. J. St. G. Wilson, Mr. Leslie Williams, Mr. G. F. Gibberd, and Dr. A. J. Wrigley. Pathology: Mr. D. H. Patey, Prof. W. D. Newcomb, Mr. R. M. Handfield-Jones and Dr. E. ffolliott Creed.

Diploma in Public Health.—Part I: Prof. John Eyre. Part II: Dr. Charles Porter.

Diploma in Tropical Medicine and Hygiene.—Sir Philip Manson-Bahr and Prof. R. B. Hawes.

Diploma in Ophthalmic Medicine and Surgery.—Part I: Mr. Frank Law and Mr. L. H. Savin. Part II: Mr. Adrian Caddy.

Diploma in Psychological Medicine.—Surgeon Captain Macdonald Critchley.

Diploma in Laryngology and Otology.—Part I: Mr. Norman Jory and Mr. Terence Cawthorne. Part II: Mr. Edward Carew-Shaw.

Diploma in Medical Radiology.—Part I: Dr. H. T. Flint. Part II: Mr. G. F. Stebbing.

Diploma in Anæsthetics.—Dr. A. S. Daly.

Diploma in Child Health.—Dr. Alan Moncrieff and Dr. Charles Harris.

University of Wales

At recent examinations at the Welsh National School of Medicine, the following were successful:—

FINAL EXAMINATION FOR M.B., CH.B.

Medicine.—N. E. France, Vera Harris, Margaret W. Hughes, D. F. V. Johnston, W. M. Jones, Gwenllian M. Lewis, John Lewis, Monica Parry-Morton, D. K. W. Picken, J. B. Randell, H. I. Rees, Nest G. Richards, Barbara C. Roberts, Erica M. G. H. Roberts, J. H. Stranger, E. R. Treasure, Glenys J. Wade, John Williams, Olwyn Williams, G. A. Wright.

Rolleston Prize

The next award of this prize, now worth about £100, will be made in Trinity term, 1942, and graduates or research students of the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge who have not been qualified for more than six years or matriculated for more than ten are eligible. The prize is given for original research in animal and vegetable morphology, physiology and pathology, or anthropology, and essays should be sent to the assistant registrar at the University Registry, Oxford, before March 31, 1942.

The Air Ministry have appointed Dr. T. F. Macrae and Squadron-Leader W. P. Stamm as biochemist and specialist medical officer to watch over the food supplied to the R.A.F. Dr. Macrae, who will also hold the temporary rank of squadron-leader, is biochemist to the division of nutrition of the Lister Institute. He will analyse the food and watch for any possible deficiency, while Squadron-Leader Stamm, who joined the medical branch of the Air Force in 1934, will keep a look out for signs of food deficiency in the health of the men. Both will study the preparation and cooking of the food and superintend the planning of a balanced ration and the prevention of waste.

The Association of Special Libraries and Information Bureaux is undertaking a national survey of enemy and enemy-controlled publications, especially the current issues of periodicals. Previous exploratory surveys have confirmed the impression that since the early part of 1940 only limited supplies have been arriving in this country, consisting of imperfect sets of a few periodicals largely restricted to departmental libraries not accessible to the general public. Through the good offices of the Royal Society, the Rockefeller Foundation has now provided funds for extensive survey which a committee of the association is hoping to complete by the autumn. A memorandum is being circulated to some two thousand institutions and individuals to ascertain what publications they need and the extent to which they are available. Those who are interested and do not receive a copy of the memorandum should notify the committee at 31, Museum Street, London, W.1.

Resident doctors, medical students and hospital nurses will be able to obtain their uniforms coupon-free. The Board of Trade is allowing hospitals to issue certificates stating that the goods are needed for use in a hospital. A free issue of outdoor uniform is also being made to members of the Civil Nursing Reserve.

Digitized by Google

Trinity College, Dublin

Dr. R. A. Q. O'Meara has been elected to a fellowship of the college where he is at present acting as professor of bacteriology.

Medical Association of Eire

At a meeting of the Irish Free State Medical Union, held on June 5, with Dr. D. F. MacCarthy, the president, in the chair, a resolution was passed to change its name to "The Medical Association of Eire (Eire Medical Association and British Medical Association)," with its equivalent in Gaelic as an alternative. The change has to be confirmed at another meeting which it is intended to hold before the end of the month. Dr. MacCarthy was re-elected as president and Dr. J. P. Shanley as vice-president. A long discussion took place on the remuneration for immunisation against diphtheria. For several years past there has been disagreement between the union and the department of local government and public health on the fees to be paid by the local authorities for this work, and some months ago a provisional agreement was reached, but difficulties have arisen.

The trustees of the Lady Tata memorial fund have awarded the following grants for research in blood diseases, with special reference to leukæmia:

Grants for research expenses: Dr. J. Furth (New York), Dr. P. A. Gorer (London), and Dr. A. H. T. Robb-Smith (Oxford).
Part-time personal grant and grant for research expenses: Dr. Warner Jacobson (Cambridge).

The annual meeting of the Royal Society of Medicine will be held on July 1, at 5 P.M., and the general meeting of fellows at the same time on July 15. On Tuesday, June 24, at 4.30 P.M., Dr. Eliot Slater will read a paper to the section of psychiatry on amnesic syndromes in war. The section of urology will hold a clinico-pathological meeting on June 26, at 5 P.M., and the section of orthopædics will meet at 2 P.M., on June 28, at Park Prewett Hospital, Basingstoke, for short papers and demonstrations.

A meeting of the Shaftesbury Military Hospital Medical Society will be held on Tuesday, June 24, at 3 P.M., at which Major J. C. Thomas, R.A.M.C. will read a paper on the control of air-borne infections in hospital wards.

The Rhodes trustees have awarded a scholarship in ophthalmology to Dr. K. A. Abayomi of Lagos, Nigeria, who is at present studying at the Royal Ophthalmic Hospital (Moorfields). Dr. Abayomi is a graduate of Edinburgh University.

Group-Captain H. A. Hewat, M.B. Edin. has been promoted to the rank of temporary air-commodore.

The D.S.O. has been awarded to Surgeon Commander J. J. Keevill, M.D. Camb., R.N., H.M.S. *Illustrious*, for distinguished services during the withdrawal from Greece.

The British Medical Students Association will hold a council meeting at Cambridge, on July 5 and 6, when Dr. J. Trueta will speak on the history of war surgery, and Dr. K. W. C. Sinclair-Loutit on A.R.P. and students. There will also be a discussion on the recommendation on medical education to be made to the Medical Planning Commission in response to the invitation of Mr. H. S. Souttar, the chairman. Further particulars may be had from 3, King's Parade, Cambridge.

The regulations governing the employment of alien doctors in hospitals lay down that they should not exceed 10% of the staff (or 20% in hospitals of less than 100 beds). The Minister of Health now announces (circular 2405) in calculating this proportion the visiting medical staff of the hospital may be included. Also where a hospital employs at least two resident doctors of British nationality it will be permissible to employ one doctor of enemy nationality even though the total medical staff may be less than five (in a hospital with less than 100 beds) or 10 (in a hospital with 100 beds or over).

The office and laboratory of the BRITISH PHARMACOPŒIA COMMISSION have been transferred to University College Hospital medical school, University Street, Gower Street, London, W.C.1.

SILAGE.—The portable types of silos mentioned in an annotation last week (p. 761) are made of wire mesh, lined with special paper. They are fairly cheap and materials for their construction are still available. They can be filled in the same field in which the silage is to be fed the following winter, thus saving labour in carting. Last season many farmers displayed ingenuity in home-made silos which gave excellent results.

Public Health

Tuberculosis and the War

IT seems that almost from the start of the present war, as in the last one, mortality from tuberculosis began to rise. The definite increase in the winter of 1939–40 was officially ascribed, at least in part, to the exceptional winter conditions. This cannot yet be tested in England and Wales since there are no figures available subsequent to June, 1940, but figures for Scotland (given in quarterly returns) show that the total deaths from tuberculosis both in the third and fourth quarters of 1940 also exceeded those in the corresponding quarters of 1939. For the whole of 1940 the tuberculosis deaths for Scotland number 4003 (2155 males, 1848 females), as against 3526 (1917 males, 1609 females) in 1939 and an average of 3586 for the preceding five years. This is an increase of 12% for males and 15% for females. The excess has been greatest for the younger ages. The death *rate* from tuberculosis in Scotland, which had been falling in pre-war years, returned in 1940 almost to its 1932 level. These danger signals indicate the necessity for planned and efficient action directed to prevention and to early diagnosis and prompt treatment, for we cannot afford to neglect the lesson of the last war. In considering action it is significant that the improved standard of living in 1939 over that of the previous generation in 1914 would not seem to be affording protection from another war-time rise in tuberculosis mortality.

From the Annual Reports

MANCHESTER

Manchester is one of the few education authorities whose medical officer is not the local medical officer of health nor directly connected with him. This arrangement is not favoured by the Board of Education or the Ministry of Health as it divorces school medicine from child welfare; but the officers who have held these posts have been the chief developers of the school service. Among the most prominent of them is Dr. Henry Herd who retired from Manchester two years ago. Manchester was an evacuation area and arranged from the first for the staff of the school medical service to assist in the reception areas where its services were required. In his report for 1939 Dr. J. G. Woolham mentions the difficulties of billeting children with lousy heads or enuresis. He also notes the impression that evacuated children improved in health and nutrition, but draws attention to the dangers of this impression and calls for facts. Dr. Cheesman has reported on the effects of transference of children from town to a rural area in our columns (1940, 2, 575), but more evidence should be collected without bias, so that it can be evaluated when we have time. The results will throw light on the rearing of children. When the schools in Manchester were reopened on a voluntary basis after the evacuation the state of cleanliness of those children who did attend school was good, but an exploration among the children who kept away showed 25% of them to be verminous and 20% to have untreated minor ailments. The child-guidance clinic of Manchester started early and is progressing, though the war has interfered with it. The I.Q.'s of 76 children referred to the clinic were: 7 below 70, 15 from 70 to 90, 39 from 90 to 110, and 15 above 110. Child guidance deals mainly with emotional disturbances and is not directly concerned with intellectual defects. The influence of the war on child behaviour requires study, for it is unknown and unpredictable. At the orthopædic clinic, only 32 rickety deformities were seen among 148 cases. The elimination of crippling due to rickets is one of the most remarkable benefits of the past quarter of a century, for though minor rickets is still not uncommon in our cities the graver forms have gone. Crippling from joint and bone tuberculosis is also decreasing rapidly, as much from improved treatment as from fall in incidence. On the other hand, spastic paraplegia is either increasing in incidence or is more often detected; at all events in the residential school for cripples 36 out of 113 children were the subjects of spastic paraplegia.

A meeting of the Medico-Legal Society will be held at 26, Portland Place, London, W.1, on Thursday, June 26, at 5 P.M., when Dr. Donald Blair will read a paper on alcoholism.

Digitized by Google

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

CLINICS FOR RECEPTION AREAS

Mr. JOHN AUDRIC, headmaster of Brockham Green School, Surrey, writes: Organised evacuation is a necessary result of enemy attack, but private evacuation has gone side by side with it, and has now assumed serious proportions—serious because since it is done privately it escapes the official eye. Thus large towns, which in pre-war days had a child population filling to capacity as many as ten or more large elementary schools, are left with only a quarter of the original number. The rest have been dispersed, either privately or officially, many miles away. They have entered the schools in the rural areas, and the result has been that many of these are crowded; some actually have waiting lists. Such schools were not constructed to take the large number of children who now receive full-time instruction within them. Apart from the fact that the classrooms are too small to meet the increased roll, the playgrounds are overcrowded, and the number of lavatories and drinking fountains are not up to the minimum required by regulation. True, great progress has been made in catering for the children's education, but there has not been the same advance on the medical side. Town children are accustomed to a well appointed, efficiently staffed clinic within easy reach of their school. Their parents are likewise accustomed to finding it within easy reach of their homes. They could take their children to the clinic, and discuss the various ailments with the nurses. This care has now fallen on the householders and helpers: a rural area with a child population corresponding to the former child population of the town does not boast a clinic. It did not have one before, and the powers that be are moving very slowly in that direction, although the need is urgent. Rural areas are often grouped around a town with a clinic, which thus acts as the centre. This would not be so bad if there were reasonable transport facilities, but these, unhappily, do not exist. Householders, helpers, or representatives of care committees have to rely upon an hourly bus service which will take them, provided there is room. Thus a whole morning is spent upon an errand which should only take a fraction of the time.

An abnormal child population in a small area offers an easy target for epidemics. The shortage of doctors is known and deplored, but there must be a goodly number of trained nurses now available from the evacuated areas, and there is in every village a hall, reading-room, or even accommodation in private houses where a clinic could be established. The health of the children would thus receive the necessary protection and they and their guardians would be spared a journey which in the present circumstances they should not be expected to make.

CALLING UP THE PHARMACIST.—Mr. Hugh Linstead, Ph.C., secretary of the Central Pharmaceutical War Committee, asks us to state that dispensers who wish to secure deferment of their call-up must apply to the secretary of the Ministry of Health, division 1 B, not later than July 1.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

CONDON.—On June 12, at Poona, the wife of Lieut.-Colonel G. F. Condon, I.M.S.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

BARBER—HAIGH.—On June 14, at Chalfont St. Peter, Harold Stuart Barber, M.D., squadron-leader, R.A.F.O., to Isobel Mary Haigh.

GARDNER—ADDISON-SCOTT.—On June 12, at Cupar, Arthur Miller Gardner, M.B., captain, R.A.M.C., to Janet Isobel Addison-Scott.

WALCH—MACRAE.—On May 17, at Hampstead, Roger Charles Walch, M.R.C.S., to Ruth Margaret MacRae.

WILSON—MANGER.—On June 10, at Sandford Orcas, William Wilson, M.B., captain, R.A.M.C., to Elizabeth Manger.

DEATHS

LIGHTWOOD.—On June 16, at Sidmouth, Edward Eric Lightwood, M.D. Lond., aged 47.

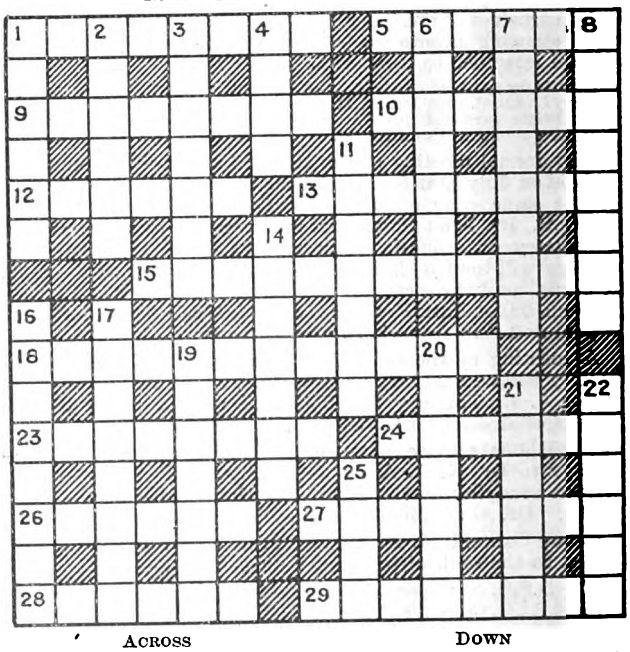
STEELE.—On June 13, William Kenneth Steele, M.R.C.S., lieut.-colonel, R.A.M.C. (S.R.), of Springfield, Devizes, aged 76.

TWYNAM.—On June 13, at Flackwell Heath, Bucks, George Edward Twynam, M.R.C.S., aged 85.

THE ELEMENTS OF PHYSIOLOGY

THANKS to the publication of small books on the subject there is no longer any excuse for abysmal ignorance of physiology. "How the Body Works" (Longmans, Green and Co. Pp. 64. 2s.) is a tale simply told in a dozen short chapters and in language well within the mental compass of an intelligent ten-year-old. In this little book, which is quite free from technical jargon, Dr. L. S. Michaelis explains the physiology of reproduction neatly and unsentimentally, and makes a clear distinction between the mind and the brain. It is profusely illustrated by Kupfer-Sachs with sketches showing the frequent similarity between physiological and mechanical devices, contains an excellent radiogram of the chest, and the now inevitable appendix on first-aid treatment. Normal children can hardly fail to be interested in its contents.

LANCET CROSSWORD



ACROSS

1. The Grecian bend (8).
5. A Slav company makes this anthrax serum (6).
9. Look again? (8).
10. Dad's part is his word (6).
12. Nymph or errant annelid, she prefers salt water (6).
13. If it is, you can eat it (8).
15. Invisible, intangible, it reaps no R.I.P. (12).
18. Would this describe the Revised Version? (12).
23. As salt (8).
24. Only a theory (6).
26. The bottom one is generally reckoned a safe bet (6).
27. Too much of a good thing (8).
28. Our peripatetic correspondent (6).
29. Postnasal sentinels with a stuffy reputation (8).

DOWN

1. Lack of it leaves people speechless (6).
2. "Rickety, rickety, ——, Why didn't they give me vitamin D?" (6).
3. Iridescent (7).
4. A ticklish problem (4).
6. Not what the transfusion expert fancies (7).
7. There are balder ways of describing it (8).
8. One voter is harmonic (8).
11. Pain, sir? Try this (7).
14. Military guards (7).
16. Do they use a White Star to steer her by? (8).
17. Twice fifty, twice five, alas: an anatomist for all that (8).
19. Every 16 has a high one (7).
20. Rennet nothing! It's the whole digestive tract (7).
21. Mobile 6 (6).
22. Any way in (6).
25. Serum with an appetite for work (4).

Appointments

ALLAN, K. B., M.B. Durh.: M.O. to the Daimler Co. (Aero Engines)

BARFORD, J. L., M.R.C.S., D.P.M.: temp. asst. M.O. for Surrey.

BURTON, HAROLD, B.M. Oxfd, D.R.C.O.G.: deputy R.M.O. at London Road Hospital, Stoke-on-Trent.

CAMERON, F. P., M.D. Manitoba, F.R.C.S.E.: R.S.O. at St. John's Hospital, Lewisham.

COLLINS, JOHN, M.B. Lpool: asst. M.O.H. and asst. school M.O. for Blackpool.

HART, KATHLEEN, M.D. Lond., D.P.H.: asst. M.O.H. and asst. school M.O. for Edmonton.

NICOL, C. G. M., M.B. Lond., D.P.H.: M.O.H. for Mirfield.

STRAHAN, J. H., M.B. Belf., D.P.H., D.T.M. & H.: malaria research officer, Federated Malay States.

WADSWORTH, G. R., M.B. Lpool: M.O., Gold Coast.

Digitized by Google

ORIGINAL ARTICLES

CUTANEOUS ANTHRAX

By Albert E. Hodgson, M.D. Edin. D.P.H.
MEDICAL SUPERINTENDENT OF THE CITY HOSPITALS, FAZAKERLEY, LIVERPOOL

THIS article covers a series of 93 cases of anthrax all of which have been treated with serum without surgical excision of the lesion. The first 52 received large intravenous doses of serum only; 6 patients, 4 of whom arrived almost hopelessly toxic, died. The remaining 41 were given Neokharsivan as well as serum intravenously, and of these none died, though many were gravely ill when admitted to hospital.

EXPOSURE TO INFECTION

Anthrax is not a common disease, but it is none the less a danger wherever dust from foreign hides or hair ("wool," to give the latter its trade name) and occasionally live cattle are handled. Infection may be direct from cattle, but most often is indirectly conveyed by infected dust. The spores of *Bacillus anthracis* are notoriously resistant and may remain viable for months and years. Some millions of dry hides and many tons of wool enter Britain by the Mersey each year from abroad, and consequently spore-infected dust in a ship's hold or in bales of hides or dockside sheds or tanneries is an ever-present danger to all who work there. Since imported wool has been treated at the Government wool disinfecting station at Liverpool the risk has been considerably lessened. Once only have I had a case directly infected from a carcase; the others (3 excepted) being dock labourers, carters, or wool-factory or tannery hands. The 3 exceptions—a baby aged 15 months whose father worked in a tannery, and 2 housewives whose husbands were a dock labourer and a tannery operative—were presumably infected by the dust carried in the clothes of their relatives.

The occasion of infection cannot always be fixed with certainty, and this fact, since anthrax is an accident, may cause difficulty where liability for compensation is contested in court; the balance must be swayed by probability in such cases. For the same reason a precise incubation period is difficult to assess, but it is usually accepted as 1–3 days, or "from a few hours to a few days."

Of my cases, 2 suggest that some degree of immunity follows an attack of anthrax.

One was a veterinary surgeon who had three vesicular foci on the left forearm; there was little œdema, and at first glance the lesions were not unlike impetigo, but anthrax bacilli were found in the vesicles. He had had anthrax, bacteriologically verified, 3 years previously, and a scar supported his claim; two small injections of serum rapidly cleared the infection. The other case was a teak buyer recently home from abroad. He had an uninflamed vesicular lesion on the back of his neck; the fluid was brown and contained unidentified bacilli. He had had anthrax 5 months previously in Beirut, where he was treated with serum and the focus was excised; the illness was very severe. He had a second attack 6 weeks later which was treated in like fashion in the same hospital; on this occasion, the inflammation and illness were much less severe and quickly subsided. He showed the two scars. The third illness which I saw was trivial.

DIAGNOSIS

The clinical diagnosis of typical cutaneous anthrax is usually easy. Infection takes place as a rule about the neck, face, wrists and forearms where dusty garments or infected fingers rub, but there may be no visible cut or breach of the skin; in most cases the patient's occupation is a significant pointer. The circumscribed ring of angry vesicles filled with clear yellow or sanious fluid, the brown or purplish central necrotic area, and the widely extended inflammatory œdema and induration form a characteristic picture of fully developed anthrax (fig. 1). Pain is surprisingly slight and fever may not be high; pus is never present. In my view, the presence of pus at this stage is against a diagnosis of anthrax unless the infection has been implanted on a pre-existing purulent condition. This, indeed, had happened in one of my cases—a wool machinist with an old facial impetigo which she had no doubt infected with a dusty hand. If infection is located within or near the anterior cervical triangle, dysphagia, dysphonia and—an ominous sign—dyspnœa become increasingly evident. Moreover instead of showing the localised and circularly set vesicles, the eruption may occasionally be diffused over an area of 2–3 in. each way (fig. 3). In the early nodular stage, visual recognition may not be possible with certainty; in 12–24 hours or so, the development of vesicles and rapid swelling will make diagnosis easier.

A swab from the vesicle fluid usually shows the anthrax bacillus on a simple or gram-stained film and later on culture. A direct film may disclose large numbers of the bacilli but often only an odd one is found, and that after much search; in other cases laboratory confirmation can be obtained only by culture or animal inoculation. In films the square-ended bacillus is sometimes much shorter than is pictured in books. Before vesicles have formed, scarification and kneading of the papule will produce exudate from which a swab may be taken.

Accidental vaccinia can present a picture which at first sight very closely resembles that of anthrax. Two such inoculations, in one case on the chin (fig. 2) and the other on the left temple, came to me notified as anthrax. Careful investigation and the clinical course of the case ultimately clarified the diagnosis.

TREATMENT

When conditions justify reasonable suspicion, treatment should not be delayed for final proof. There is no laboratory evidence that anthrax serum has prophylactic virtue, but I recommend that 5–20 c.cm. be injected intramuscularly in any circumstances where infection might have taken place.* It is an entirely empirical procedure, but I have carried it out in 37 instances where farmers and animal slaughterers have with abraded hands, handled carcases dead of verified anthrax, and none of them developed the disease. It can do no harm and may do good.

In an established case serum in large doses with neokharsivan are given together intravenously by gravity. An ordinary funnel and tube apparatus with a No. 18 serum needle is used and a vein in the elbow flexure is usually chosen. All apparatus as well as the saline solution, serum and neokharsivan dissolved in saline, is kept at blood-heat; the flow is started with pure saline and serum is added gradually until finally serum only is passing. The dissolved neokharsivan is then added. It is my rule at this stage also to add adrenaline, ℥ 5–8, to avert or minimise any liability to anaphylaxis. The injection is made slowly and takes about 10–15 min. according to the bulk of fluid given. Usually towards the end of the injection the patient complains of a feeling of heat and throbbing in the head, or a sensation of faintness or nausea, but a word of explanation will generally reassure him. When the injection is completed, hot bottles are placed near him in goodly numbers, for rigors almost invariably occur within half an hour or so. Adrenaline, if not already given, should be injected hypodermically, and a drink of brandy and warm water or a cup of strong tea will help. The rigors need cause no undue alarm; they are worst after the first injection, and decrease in severity with succeeding ones. Watch must be kept for true anaphylactic signs. Strictly, by a slow process of fractional injections, desensitisation should always be essayed, but in facing so rapidly progressive a disease, time is vital and risk must be taken. Should respiratory or cardiac failure threaten, the injection must be stopped. After a few hours, by slow and careful approach, it must be tried again, and often it succeeds; indeed, perseverance here can save life. Dosage, at 24-hour intervals, is:

First day: 100–250 c.cm. serum according to severity, with 0·3 mg. neokharsivan; in very urgent cases (front of neck with even slight dyspnœa), 300 c.cm. or more.

* A reliable serum is essential, and for many years I have used that of Messrs. Mulford (Sharp and Dohme) with complete satisfaction.

Digitized by Google

Second day: repeat serum.
Third day: repeat serum plus 0·45 mg. neokharsivan.
Fourth day: repeat serum.
Fifth day: repeat serum plus 0·3 mg. neokharsivan. In toxic or dyspnœic cases, give an extra second injection 12 hours or less after the first.

The mildest (i.e., distally placed) infections may need only one injection, an average case generally needing two or three, but dangerously sited or resistant lesions may require five or even more. In these last, should a precocious serum rash appear, I discontinue serum but continue with arsenic if desirable.

My most critical case which recovered received in seven injections during 6 days a total of 2265 c.cm. of serum. She was pastily toxic and came late under treatment. The lesion, only the size of a shilling, was just below the angle of the jaw, but the œdema spread from the temple to below the nipple, and dyspnœa and dysphonia were present. In another severe case, a man directly infected from a cow dead of anthrax, the focus was near the thyroid cartilage, and the advance was rapid. He needed six injections in 4 days, aggregating 1860 c.cm. to check the process.

FIG. 1—Localised type of lesion with swelling of cheek and across neck and chest.

FIG. 2—Accidental vaccinia.

FIG. 3—Diffuse type of anthrax with œdema from temple to nipple level.

These 2 cases were in the pre-arsenical series; with adjuvant neokharsivan they would doubtless have reacted to less serum. Response to treatment, in moderate and severe cases, shows itself in a slowing of the local inflammation and swelling and slight amelioration of dyspnœa; the temperature, if raised, tends to fall. Save in mild conditions, this improvement is not to be expected before 36–48 hours. If treatment has been ample the improvement continues, but the outlook darkens quickly if the arrest of symptoms is delayed. Occasionally, even in moderate cases on or about the 3rd day, when things seemingly are going well, there is a sudden exacerbation of inflammation; I have met this several times and have had to give increased serum quickly to counter it. In ordinary circumstances, once improvement is firmly begun progress is rapid. The vesicles shrivel and dry and symptoms abate. The gangrenous patch shows suppuration underneath and in 7–10 days separates, to leave a shallow granulating ulcer. If local sepsis causes trouble, sulphonamides help in clearing it up.

Local treatment, from the beginning, consists of thick warm eusol fomentations applied widely and often to the focus and the inflamed area. A brisk purge at the outset undoubtedly helps; I give pil. colocynth co. gr. 1 with calomel gr. 3. It sounds drastic, but in fact is not, resulting in only one effective action with little or no tenesmus.

There is almost invariably a serum rash, only 7 escaping in these 93 cases. The ulcer heals well as a rule, a shallow scarcely noticeable scar remaining. In uncomplicated cases, anthrax leaves no permanent disability.

The use of arsenicals without serum has been recommended by some observers, but my experience does not support this. I have tried neokharsivan alone on four occasions, but each time the advance of infection quickly outpaced my efforts, and only by prompt and massive serum injections was the onrush stemmed. That arsenic has a specific action in anthrax was demonstrated by Ehrlich and has since been amply proved (Eurich 1930, Brentnall 1930). Pijper (1918) and others in South Africa and Couparoussos (1930) in Macedonia control the disease solely with an arsenical. Couparoussos publishes photographs of cases which recovered, showing lesions of a degree which, in my view, would be hopeless in this country. I suggest that geography may influence either the virulence of the organism or the immunity of the population. In this country arsenic should be regarded in my opinion as a highly powerful but nevertheless ancillary aid to serum therapy, and its use alone should be limited to the mildest and most distally located infections or to circumstances where anthrax serum is not accessible.

Sulphapyridine has been used recently in conjunction with serum and arsenic in 2 cases by Bonnar (1940) and the sulphapyridine group have also been the subject of valuable laboratory research by Cruickshank (1939) and May and Buck (1939).

COMPLICATIONS

Toxæmia may develop wherever the lesion is situated, but it develops most often in infections above the shoulder level; the size of the focus does not seem to affect it. The rate of onset varies considerably in different patients. The day of disease at which treatment begins is vital in all cases. Even when mildly toxic, the patient looks pale and poisoned. The temperature is normal or only slightly raised, and lassitude is present. Nausea, vomiting, subnormal temperature, a weak and irregular pulse, and muscular weakness are ominous signs; there may be slight delirium, but this is not invariably present. When death occurs, it is usually by sudden unheralded syncope. Roughly speaking, up to the 3rd day of disease treatment offers a chance of recovery, but danger rapidly increases afterwards in all but mild cases. By boldly persevering with injections, as already indicated, success can be attained even in cases which appear to be extremely toxic. Incidentally, collapse of the venous walls, often found in these toxic patients, may make introduction of the serum needle difficult.

Laryngeal œdema with dyspnœa in a varying degree is manifest in all cases where infection has taken place in or near the anterior cervical triangle. The swelling in anthrax is not purely superficial but penetrates into the deeper tissues, and the coincident induration makes local treatment almost ineffective. Early and repeated injection of serum and arsenical is urgently required, and the presence of even slight swelling causing dyspnœa, dysphonia and dysphagia should be regarded as a grave sign. If relief is not given the patient slowly suffocates. I have tried local cupping, scarification, and once leeches, without effect. The deep and widely penetrating induration prevent relief by tracheotomy. As in

Digitized by Google

FIG. 4—Dark area of necrotic tissue left when acute inflammation had subsided.

toxæmia, vigorous intravenous therapy must be the main line of attack.

Local gangrene, which may result in extension or deep ulceration, is prone to follow severe inflammation where induration has been pronounced and has interfered with the vascularity of the part. This is especially liable to happen below the jaw and in the peri-orbital area. The immediate danger of septic absorption may call for sulphonamides, which I have found of much value; but later cicatrisation may necessitate surgical measures to prevent permanent deformity.

One patient with a diffuse lesion measuring 3 in. by 4 in. just above the left elbow, was not able, on recovery, to extend her arm more than half way as a result of contracture, until surgically treated. Two patients, infected on the eyelids, later required plastic operation for the same reason. In one the scar near the outer canthus pulled the eyelids outwards and seriously limited their mobility. The other was much more severe; both lids of the eye were deeply necrosed (fig. 4) and on healing the scar produced complete double ectropion. Two skin-graft operations were performed with a very satisfactory result. Another patient whose lesion was on the temple suffered from severe local neuralgia, doubtless from involvement of the nerve in the scar tissue; this passed off after a few weeks without any interference.

Another complication of a psychological nature may be met with, and apart from the effect on the individual patient may cause difficulty in assessing the ability of the patient to return to work, especially if the question comes to court. As recovery proceeds the patient develops an increasing fear of another attack; this ultimately becomes a fixed anxiety state, which no reasoning, however kindly, will dispel. On four occasions, patients comfortably placed in permanent jobs, despairingly gave them up because of fear.

The strictest care must be taken by those attending cases of anthrax. Gloves should be worn by everyone concerned, and all dressings must be burnt. Old bedclothes, linen and mattresses should be used so that they too can subsequently be destroyed by incineration. After three consecutive negative wound-swabs the case may be regarded as non-infectious, the first negative swab usually being obtainable at the end of a week or so.

Successful treatment hinges on two factors: the day on which the diagnosis was made and treatment begun; and the site of the infection. Up to the 3rd day, in the average case, treatment gives a reasonable chance of recovery, but with further delay this rapidly diminishes if toxæmia supervenes. The nearer the midline of the neck that infection occurs the greater is the danger of grave respiratory involvement. To help in the early recognition of anthrax the medical officer of health has had posters displayed in and about dock sheds and tanneries in Liverpool, urging anyone with a suspicious pimple, however trivial, to have it immediately seen at the nearest hospital or at the City Hospital, Fazakerley. In the past 11 years, 294 persons have attended here on such grounds; most of them suffered from simple pustules, boils and the like, but 12 proved to be anthrax and received prompt treatment in consequence.

SUMMARY

A series of 93 cases of cutaneous anthrax have been treated without surgical excision of the lesion. Of 52 which were given serum only, 6 died; the remaining 41 received serum together with neokharsivan, and of these none died.

In this country, an arsenical should be regarded solely as an adjuvant to serum therapy, and only in the mildest cases where infection is favourably located, or where serum is not available, is its use alone to be recommended.

Early recognition and treatment are essential to recovery. In doubtful cases pending bacteriological confirmation, or in circumstances where infection might possibly have taken place, a small amount of serum should be given intramuscularly.

I am grateful to my colleagues Dr. Elsie Burns Connolly and Dr. Louise Connolly, who between them have helped me throughout almost the whole of this series of cases.

REFERENCES

Bonnar, W. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **1**, 389.
Brentnall, C. G. (1930) *Lancet*, **2**, 1174.
Couparoussos, G. (1930) *Arch. Inst. Pasteur hellen* **2**, 353.
Cruickshank, J. C. (1939) *Lancet*, **2**, 681.
Eurich, F. W. (1930) M.R.C. System of Bacteriology, London, vol. v., p. 471.
Hodgson, A. E. (1928) *Lancet*, **2**, 594.
— (1929) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 667.
— (1937) *Ibid*, **1**, 75.
May, H. B., and Buck, S. C. (1939) *Lancet*, **2**, 685.
Pijper, A. (1918–19) *S. Afr. med. J.* **14**, 298.
— (1921–22) *Ibid*, **17**, 72.

EFFORT SYNDROME

BY

MAXWELL JONES, M.B., M.R.C.P. EDIN., D.P.M.
AUBREY LEWIS, M.D. ADELAIDE, F.R.C.P.

EFFORT syndrome is a diagnosis seldom used in normal times, but in war-time it is found convenient to classify many cases under this heading. The following study is based on more than 200 soldiers, so diagnosed, admitted during 12 months to an emergency hospital which is a centre for the treatment of effort syndrome.

The inquiry has been directed to the phenomena; the mechanisms at work in producing them; the external (environmental) causes, remote or recent, which have set these mechanisms in action; and the internal (constitutional) causes which have enabled external causes to act thus. Prognosis and treatment have also been considered. Physiological and psychological data, collected in the course of a more restricted and detailed investigation, are not included here.

THE PHENOMENA

The phenomena are partly inherent in the criteria of diagnosis; briefly they are the symptoms of excessive effort. But not all the phenomena are so specified: many observers hold, for instance, that pain over the left breast is not a symptom of effort, yet it is common in this disorder. It is true however that they are the symptoms of effort or emotion in the given patient. The physical phenomena of the disorder have often been fully described because of the need to differentiate it from cardiac and other diseases and the large part cardiologists have played in its study. We have nothing to add on this score to the description in the 1918 Report of the Medical Research Committee, and our cases exhibited the features there described.

The subjective or obviously psychological phenomena, which are chiefly those of emotion, have received relatively little attention. In our series we inquired into the mood and the outlook of each man: 76% reported conscious fear accompanying their symptoms at times; 72% had attacks, occurring while they were at rest, which corresponded in form to the familiar anxiety attack. Fear during the attack might be of falling, fainting or dying, or might be vague and without any recognised object. Half had fairly severe depression at times during their illness.

The frequent air-raids in the London area during the late autumn and the winter produced an experimental situation of which we took advantage: 31 patients were exposed to a frightening situation by being brought from the comparative safety of their shelters to an upstairs clinic during night raids, and were then questioned about their feelings. Many of them had been reluctant to come upstairs; 21 of them indicated that the symptoms they experienced during air-raids were essentially the same as those of their illness; they described palpitation, tightness in the chest, a choking sensation and so on, but it was noteworthy that there was seldom any concomitant physiological disturbance; thus only 10 had a pulse-rate over 90, and the highest rate recorded was 120. Only 2 patients denied any symptoms as a result of fear during air-raids, 4 were indefinite in their replies, and in 4 the symptoms were essentially different from those

Digitized by Google

experienced in their illness. These observations show only that some of the phenomena produced by fear are the same as some of the phenomena of effort syndrome in a given man; and that if subjective sensations are the criterion of an emotional state, then the emotional state of effort syndrome is partly that of fear.

Hypochondriacal phenomena were not uncommon: 53% of all cases were preoccupied with their symptoms unduly; they exaggerated their sensations and studied themselves with zealous care. The majority (64%) believed that they had some affection of the heart. The tenacity with which the men held this belief on arrival in the hospital was far from uniform, some offering it indifferently for lack of any better explanation, others maintaining it with the certainty that attaches to an idée fixe or a delusion. The number of these varied from time to time, and was dwindling as prompt and confident diagnosis in these cases before referring them to hospital became the rule rather than the exception. The same cannot be said of the patients' attitude towards the cause of this supposed affection of the heart; most of them still attribute it in the main to the effort or exertion they have had to make in their military work, and the diagnostic term "effort syndrome" has seemed to lend colour to this notion.

MECHANISM

The mechanisms can be seen physiologically as those of the autonomic system, psychologically as those of emotional expression; this familiar dualist attitude is pragmatically justifiable, though the two types of mechanisms can more properly be regarded as two aspects of the same complex happening, each capable of more or less separate and independent activation. Thus fear, as a subjective experience, will as a rule be accompanied by somatic (autonomic) manifestations—sweating, goose-flesh and dry mouth—but fear may be experienced without these physical signs, and some at any rate of these physical signs may be exhibited (for instance, under the influence of drugs) without the subject feeling the same quality of emotion. As to their prevailing mood, 50% of the men were depressed and over 70% showed evidence of anxiety.

Physiological observations made by one of us (M. J.) in conjunction with Guttmann (1940) have been reported elsewhere. The psychological mechanisms are more complicated than would be supposed merely from studying those men in whom direct threats or warnings of danger have sufficed to bring on acute symptoms of effort syndrome—e.g., sweating, palpitation, trembling and breathlessness. Thus in some men the response to bombing is far less severe than the symptoms that develop when they are exercising peacefully in the gymnasium, or lying on their beds at night at times when there is little or no enemy activity over London. The most striking observation is that almost all the men can exert themselves in the carpenter's shop or elsewhere without developing symptoms of effort, to a degree exceeding that which would bring on symptoms if they were at physical training or other obvious form of exercise. The more interest and pleasure the man has in his exercise, the less is it likely to produce undue symptoms of effort. In short, it is not effort but the situation in which effort may be required, and the emotional attitude of the man towards this situation, that are often the significant factors. This observation is in keeping with many that have been made in industrial psychology (Mace 1936 and Wyatt 1934 on incentives, and Wyatt and Fraser 1929 on the effects of monotony in work). Cathcart's (1935) comment is relevant:

> "It cannot be too strongly emphasised that the human being is no mere machine and that the mechanical efficiency of performance is not of primary importance. The performance of work by the human being is not a mere function of the combustion of so much fuel in the muscles involved in carrying out the particular movements. . . . Indeed the application of the word efficiency with its definitely limited mechanical meaning to the results of human activity is almost certainly not valid."

It is difficult to describe the psychological mechanisms (as apart from the causes) whereby symptoms are produced. A mechanism implies a fixity of performance, no matter how it is set going or where it is occurring, which is difficult to distinguish in the details of individual psychological behaviour, the nearest approach to it being evident in the development of habits, or so-called complex conditioning. There are at present several psychological theories—for example, the Pavlov theory of conditioned reflexes and the various hormic and libidinal theories of dynamic psychology—in terms of which the mechanism of symptom formation in these patients can be described, but such alternative explanations, equally plausible and equally disputable, are rightly suspect.

There is, moreover, no such regularity in the psychological as in the physical phenomena, since by definition certain physiological phenomena, such as breathlessness, must be present, and the physical apparatus subserving these phenomena must therefore be in action, whereas there is no word of explicit psychological phenomena in the definition. Consequently the term includes patients with anxiety and depression of which they are aware, as well as those who are not conscious of any such feeling; patients who are hysterically keeping up and fostering their symptoms, along with others who hypochondriacally fear theirs; some whose symptoms are mainly physiogenic, as after severe influenza; and some who have no symptoms that cannot be interpreted as plain fright. There is a constant temptation to single out one of these groups and call it true effort syndrome. Actually the problem is not that of effort syndrome but of anxiety neurosis, hysteria, hypochondriasis, post-influenzal fatigue and other states which are all lumped together under this umbrella; and the mechanism is as little or as much known as the pathology of these familiar conditions. We have not found anything peculiar to effort syndrome in the psychopathology of the cases seen here. Studies of the inter-relation of the psychological and physiological phenomena are more to the point, as are studies of the psychological aspect of causation, next to be discussed.

EXTERNAL CAUSES

First among external causes to be examined must be effort—or at any rate, as indicated above, the situation in which effort has been required. A considerable number of men reported that their first twinge of pain or other symptom came on while they were attempting to make an unusual or exhausting effort. But it turned out that this was less significant than had been one's impression, based on isolated cases. Only 47% of men in the whole series reported that the work they were doing when their symptoms began was heavier than they were accustomed to do without discomfort before the war, from which it must be inferred that there were other important factors besides effort bringing on their symptoms in the first place. Only 16% had had a sedentary pre-war occupation (clerks or shop assistants); 48% had done heavy work as labourers, miners or draymen. These proportions differ from those found during the last war. Moreover, 47% of the men had not had any familiar symptoms of effort syndrome at the beginning of their illness; in nearly half of these cases (20% of the whole) the first symptoms had been those of a respiratory infection, passing by degrees into an effort syndrome, irrespective of whether they undertook effort or not. Clearly effort was not the precipitating factor, though, of course, many of the men had come to regard some effort as one of the original causes of their illness and as the chief cause now of the occurrence of symptoms at any time: this is linked up with their belief that the heart was affected and that effort is bad for the heart. But they seldom incriminated effort alone. Those who had been in camp during the winter, especially in France, blamed the weather and living conditions as much, or more, than the actual hard work. In those who had not been overseas it was work that they disliked that brought on acute symptoms, and a high proportion (72%) of all the patients reported that their symptoms would come on also while they were at rest.

Some of the men had been given work for which their previous training and experience had not fitted them; they were obvous misfits. Many of those with effort syndrome had not found Army life to their liking, though there were exceptions (8% were in the Regular Army at the outbreak of the war, and many others had formerly been in the Army), but of the volunteers (who

Digitized by Google

accounted for 25% of all cases in a series analysed in June, 1940) and the conscripts, a majority had not taken to their new life, though in many cases willing or anxious to "stick it." This is relevant to their production of symptoms under Army conditions, especially while doing drill, physical training, digging or other essential Army work, though they may be free from symptoms in the occupational shops in hospital (while sawing at carpentry, for example). This is not a question of deliberate pretence (skrimshanking), for the patient is actuated by motives of which he is unaware or only dimly aware; hence his tendency to give a pseudo-rational explanation of the symptoms—according to his prejudices and half-knowledge—as being due to heart strain, exposure, unusual diet, nerves or poor constitution. Sometimes such explanations hit the nail on the head, but more often they are a rationalisation—a vague search for external causes when the man cannot admit to himself what it is that chiefly actuates him in developing his symptoms. He may say frankly that he would like to be out of the Army, and even proclaim it resentfully or provocatively, but he does not connect these feelings and wishes with his symptoms, though to the physician the connexion may seem warranted or obvious. Clearly there is in such men a mixture of external causes (Army life) and what may be called internal causes, predisposing them to exhibit such responses to threatening, depressing or otherwise disturbing circumstances. Contributory factors were exhaustion, infection (30%) and insufficient sleep; though after these have ceased to operate (as after a stay in hospital) the man's symptoms may still persist, and the causes for their persistence therefore have to be sought elsewhere.

The external causes just discussed are recent ones, closely connected with the war; along with them must be included such stresses as separation from wife and family; worry about financial and domestic troubles (such as a wife's fidelity); uncongenial company; unsuitable work; painful experiences (encountered by the patients who were evacuated through Boulogne and Dunkirk after active fighting) and added responsibility through promotion and the like. There were also the effects, after the onset of the illness, of repeated examination, especially directed to the heart, and perhaps of an incorrect diagnosis of cardiac disorder.

More than one cause was the rule in these cases. Multiple causation is familiar in psychiatric illnesses and it would require detailed tables or case-histories to demonstrate how interwoven were such cases in these patients. Besides the recent external causes there were more remote ones, almost equally important. They were varied; no common causes (such as rheumatism or psychological traumata in childhood) could be demonstrated in most cases. Nevertheless the patient's earlier history often helped to explain why he had been brought to his present pass. Thus a considerable number of men (60% in one series of a 100) had had one or other parent with symptoms similar to those of the patient, sometimes arising from heart disease, sometimes from pulmonary disease, often from a neurosis. The illness of their parents had made a considerable impression on these men, often leading them to view with alarm the least sign of heart trouble, so that any suggestion of heart disease could be a significant factor in the development of their disorder. Others had been suspected of having heart disease in childhood because of a murmur or some trivial symptom, and had had care and avoidance of effort enjoined upon them by an over-prudent doctor. A few others had a horror of military service inculcated by a parent, sometimes a widowed mother whose husband had been killed in the last war. There was the weakling who had been frightened in childhood and remained timid and averse from rough and tumble; the rebel whose upbringing and relationship with his parents and brothers conduced to his resentment of authority; the spoilt only child; the temperamentally unstable son of quarrelling or over-solicitous parents, who shows hypochondriacal or other manifestations of emotional conflict and frustration—there are many examples among our patients of life histories in which such familiar details figure. It need scarcely be said that facile explanations in terms of psychic traumata in childhood (such as were once current in the psychopathology of neurosis) do not suffice, though experiences in childhood may figure prominently in the chain of causation for these cases.

So far as physical disease is concerned, 14% of the men had some organic disease (of the circulatory system in 4% and in 10% mainly pulmonary conditions). It was never sufficient to account for their present symptoms, but it had sometimes been responsible, as in those who had had pleurisy or pneumonia, for the onset of their syndrome, which had subsequently been kept going by other causes. The effort-syndrome cases had been well sorted from those with physical disease still causing their symptoms before they were referred to us.

INTERNAL CAUSES

Constitution may be described in its physical aspects (physique, habitus, diathesis, idiosyncrasy) or its psychological (personality, character, instinctual trends). Though a certain degree of constancy or permanence is implicit in the usual notion of constitution, it does in fact appear to change in certain respects, so that one should properly speak of a man's constitution at a particular time of his life, rather than assume he has the same constitution from childhood to old age. A person originally of spare, asthenic habit may become plethoric and somewhat pyknic in type, or an idiosyncrasy may die away in middle life. A man's constitution is, in effect, his inherited tendencies, as inferred from the way they have hitherto manifested themselves under the conditions (nutritional, psychological and so on) of his life. In practice the manifestations themselves are largely taken as the measure of his constitution. It is therefore customary to take bony, muscular, and fatty structures as an index of physique.

There are many indices which have been proposed and used for this purpose. One of us, with E. Guttmann and W. L. Rees, investigated the most recent, and apparently the most satisfactory of these (the Strömgren index) in cases of effort syndrome. Inspection had suggested that a large number of the men were of asthenic build and that their posture was bad. As regards posture, the lack of any reliable measure obliged us to leave the matter uninvestigated, though we would be disinclined to put any weight on the observation, since it is probable (as appeared in Brown's (1921) study of 740 young male adults) that three-quarters of the male population adopts a bad posture judged by orthopædic standards. The build of the patients, however, could be measured and judged by well-tried methods. The Strömgren index (ϕ_3) has many advantages, and, when applied to Danish, Swiss and American populations, has served to distinguish those of asthenic habitus very well (Strömgren 1937). It is a function of the stature, the width and depth of the thorax, according to the equation:

$$\phi_3 = -0{\cdot}040a + 0{\cdot}127b + 0{\cdot}156c$$

where a = stature, b = breadth of chest, c = depth of chest at the level of the 4th costal cartilage.

We found in 85 patients that the Strömgren index gave an average reading of $-1{\cdot}059 \pm 0{\cdot}412$ (coefficient of variation 38·9). This would correspond, on the Strömgren observations, to a pronouncedly asthenic habitus. To check this we made similar measurements in a group of 48 manic-depressive patients kindly put at our disposal by Dr. J. S. Harris of Claybury Hospital. The average reading for the Strömgren index in them was $-0{\cdot}7938 \pm 0{\cdot}289$ (coefficient of variation 36·4); this was rather surprising, since though significantly different from the average in our patients it did not indicate the pronounced pyknic habitus that is to be expected in such patients, according to previous work. We next measured a group of 79 healthy soldiers, a random sample of the men stationed at a near-by barracks. The average index we found to be $-0{\cdot}969 \pm 0{\cdot}38$ (coefficient of variation 39·34). This figure is not significantly different from that obtained in our group of patients with effort syndrome (standard error of difference of means 0·062); it must therefore be concluded, if the two groups of effort-syndrome cases and healthy soldiers be accepted as random samples, that soldiers with effort syndrome are not, as a group, more asthenic in build than healthy soldiers.

Skeletal measurements such as these have been thought (*a*) to exhibit relationships (expressed in indices) which are statistically demonstrable and definite enough to

Digitized by Google

justify setting up types, and (*b*) to correlate with other characteristics, especially personality and proneness to a particular type of mental disorder. But such criteria are not obviously relevant to the composite clinical problem presented by effort syndrome, nor are skeletal measurements necessarily the best, even if among the most unvarying manifestations from which to infer constitutional tendencies and types. The same may be said of some other characteristics which are entirely, or almost entirely, determined by heredity (for example, blood group and response to phenylthiocarbamide); there is no reason to suppose that they would yield useful information here. Intelligence tests also normally measure a constitutional character, but we found a normal distribution of intelligence among our patients.

It seemed probable that a study of function would be more enlightening. What indications could be found of predisposition to the disorder, apart from those suggested by the illness itself? In other words, had these men been ready to respond with the normal form of response to what would ordinarily be inadequate stimuli, or ready to respond with excessive or quantitatively different responses to what are normally threshold stimuli? The response might be somatic in form (particularly along special lines; for example, cardio-respiratory or metabolic); the stimuli arousing it might be an emotional situation causing, say, fear and depression, or, of course, some physical disturbance, such as an infection or effort.

To determine such predisposition one is largely dependent on the patient's history—an unsatisfactory state of affairs. We found that 50% of our patients had had, often for the greater part of their lives, symptoms of vegetative disorder (such as breathlessness, palpitation, excessive sweating or diarrhœa) on slight provocation of an emotional sort, in the same way as they found their effort syndrome coming on whenever they got excited or perturbed, for instance, by having to interview a senior officer (cf. "anticipation neurosis" often diagnosed during the last war). Moreover, 38% had from the beginning, before the onset of their present illness, found it difficult or impossible to wear a gas mask, as it made them feel that they were breathless and choking. Other signs of predisposition in the sense described were that 40% of them had not played any games, in many instances because it upset them; and only 25% had fairly good athletic records. Half the men had shown neurotic traits severe enough to be called symptoms (stammering, bed-wetting, walking in their sleep). Nearly two-thirds had shown a more or less pronounced anomaly of personality; they had been, for example, shy, tense, hypochondriacal, sensitive or delinquent. The type of premorbid personality corresponded to the type of illness, psychiatrically diagnosed, and showed no special relationship to effort syndrome, considered as one illness. The most satisfactory evidence of predisposition to any illness is an attribute which remains constant whether the patient has recovered, has never been ill in this way, or is still ill, and which is related to his illness—in this instance to his emotional, respiratory and cardiovascular behaviour. No such attribute, however, has been recognisable. It might be thought that the response to the exercise-tolerance test was such an attribute; our observations do not bear this out, for 56% of our patients had a good response to the test (well within normal range) while their symptoms were still severe. The higher the initial pulse-rate the worse the response as a rule, but only 30% had an initial (i.e., resting) pulse-rate of over 90. In some, but not all, the rate of the pulse and the exercise response were dependent on their emotional state when being tested. Where the pulse-rate and exercise-tolerance test were unsatisfactory the man was sure to have fairly troublesome symptoms, but the converse did not hold. The test was not a criterion of improvement. All this is in conformity with the observations of McFarland and Huddleson (1936) on neurocirculatory reactions in the psychoneuroses.

An important finding was that 67% of the patients had had symptoms of effort syndrome before the war. In many the symptoms dated from their early schooldays, and the average duration of symptoms over all cases was 12 years. To say that they had had symptoms is perhaps misleading, symptoms that are ignored are scarcely symptoms. Many of them had never thought of going to a doctor for the dyspnœa or palpitation which they occasionally had on exertion or emotion, but had disregarded these sensations. Others, however, including some older men who had been invalided out of the Army with "D.A.H." in the last war, had regarded the condition as an incapacitating illness. This long history of symptoms, whether disregarded or not, indicates predisposition which is difficult to distinguish from pronounced "functional" illness, since the extent to which he is incapacitated will often turn on the man's attitude to his feelings, or on other people's attitude to them. This compares with the epileptic who may continue working or stop, according to whether anybody will risk employing him, and the hypochondriac who may be able or unable to work according to his view of the matter. It is not always the symptoms themselves so much as the attitude that the man and other people adopt towards them which may be the decisive factor.

NATURE OF THE DISORDER

The syndrome, being without any demonstrable somatic pathology, must be classified according to the functional changes manifested—that is, descriptively—or else according to its ætiology; a third possibility is to see whether all its characteristics appear in any other well-recognised syndrome or disease, in which it then might be included. This last has been the course adopted here. As the causes of effort syndrome are numerous, and no single cause is preponderant in most cases, a classification according to ætiology can scarcely be made. It is not even possible to say that all the cases are mainly psychogenic, mainly physiogenic or mainly of hereditary origin. There are similar difficulties in the way of classification according to the functional changes; they may be roughly subsumed under such headings as autonomic disturbance, neuro-circulatory disturbance or metabolic disturbance, but this is too vague to be of use, and any attempt to narrow down the category brings in other conditions not belonging to effort syndrome. The third possibility has led many writers to include the disorder under the category anxiety state or anxiety neurosis. This is somewhat unsatisfactory because there are some patients who exhibit depressive, hypochondriacal or hysterical features which may outweigh the anxiety features. It is not denied that many of the patients fit into the anxiety-state category without difficulty, but there are enough who have to be diagnosed otherwise to invalidate it as a general category.

The evidence is that effort syndrome is not a homogeneous group from any clinical standpoint, though administratively and practically there are excellent reasons for delimiting it. The syndrome is, however, in its setting, causes and form, a neurotic one. This is not to say that it is mainly a psychogenic disorder. Neurosis, like all mental disorders, can be in considerable measure physiogenic (as postencephalitic obsessional neurosis, postinfective neurasthenia and post-concussional personality disorder illustrate), but it does have to exhibit disturbances of function at a high level of integration—i.e., psychological disturbances—and its symptoms must not be such as can be properly attributed to definite and recognisable organic disease. In this sense effort syndrome is a neurosis. Such a classification does not prejudge the issue of what physiological mechanisms are at work nor indicate that psychological treatment is necessarily called for in all cases. A neurosis is a disorder of the patient, not of his disembodied mind only, or of his mindless body only, if such things can be conceived of. In a neurosis, physiological phenomena, either constitutional or temporary and reversible, will occur along with more conspicuous psychological ones. This is true of all illnesses that can be classified as mental disorders, of whatever degree or type—neuroses and psychoses, physiogenic and psychogenic. The distinction is only one of convenience at bottom.

We have therefore not been satisfied with effort syndrome as a diagnosis, but have classified the cases (100 successive admissions) as follows: anxiety state, acute 17%, chronic 14%; depression 12%; psychopathic personality 18%; hysteria 11%; postinfective 11%; hyperventilation tetany 1%; organic disease 11%; high-grade mental defect 4%; schizophrenia 1%.

The postinfective group represents an attempt at ætiological classification in an instance where one cause appears predominant; many of these patients showed

Digitized by Google

a mild depressive state—neurasthenia. They included men who had had paratyphoid, cerebrospinal meningitis, influenza and rheumatic fever. The patients with psychopathic personality were for the most part lifelong hypochondriacs, preoccupied with their health, self-centred, unenterprising and timid. Among those with organic disease, asthma, chronic bronchitis, old empyema and pulmonary tuberculosis occurred. They were mostly older men. There were also some among them with cardiac disease, which, in the opinion of our colleague Dr. Paul Wood, could not be held responsible for their symptoms; so that it would not be improper to classify them under the other categories, though we have left them among the 11% with organic disease. The mentally defective were men whose intelligence quotient lay between 70 and 80. Fuller consideration is necessary for the cases classified as anxiety states, depression and hysteria.

The differences of opinion between those who would call most of these cases anxiety state and those who would prefer the diagnosis of hysteria are to a large extent terminological. For the psycho-analyst, "psycho-neurotic anxiety state" is a subdivision of hysteria (except in the case of a small group, "actual anxiety neurosis," which he seldom if ever sees and only retains out of respect for Freud's earlier formulation). For the non-sectarian psychiatrist an anxiety state is characterised by physical and psychological phenomena of fear experienced when there is no external danger sufficient to account for them. It is the fixity of pattern in the physiological phenomena, and still more their relative independence of voluntary control, as well as the quality of the subjective emotion experienced (which may be called fear, anxiety or apprehension, according to one's definition of these terms) that distinguishes the disorder from hysteria. A mixture of anxiety features with hysterical ones is, however, common; the hysterical features being evident not in conversion symptoms which simulate neurological disorder, nor in dissociative-dysmnesic anomalies, such as fugues, but in motives that determine the form, time and place of manifestation of symptoms. These motives are not fully conscious and are directed at some psychological and perhaps material gain to be derived from the illness. Besides the mixture of anxiety and hysteria, it is common to find a mixture of anxiety and depression. Most of the cases diagnosed as acute or chronic anxiety state had also much depression; and those who are here diagnosed as predominantly depressive (12%) had nearly all some anxiety symptoms too. Half the depressive patients had had previous similar phases; some had had suicidal tendencies. It will be observed that 43% of all cases could be properly classified as "affective state."

TREATMENT

After an initial exploratory period, during which graduated exercises held the chief place in treatment, a regime was instituted which took into account the main symptoms so far as they limited the exertion the man would undertake, but sought to avoid stressing this aspect. Thus systematic occupation played as large a rôle as physical exercise; and exercise was not insisted on for men who seemed unlikely on psychological grounds to benefit by it. Sir Adolphe Abrahams, who observed and graded the men while they were doing physical training, confirmed or corrected this conclusion in many cases. Psychological treatment in the form of persuasion and suggestion was given, much or little according to the usual psychiatric principles; and when external stresses, such as domestic worries, had been responsible for provoking the illness, an attempt was made to remedy them if possible. There was nothing in all this different from the treatment given to neurotic patients in the other division of the hospital. Among the postinfective cases there was no call for specialised psychotherapy but plenty of need for measures, based on psychiatric and general medical experience, to prevent the convalescent patient from slipping into hypochondriacal invalidism. Such rehabilitation was in all cases far more a matter of treating the man than of treating his symptoms—hence the avoidance of too much stress on physical exercise alone.

The initial steps in psychological treatment have to take account of the belief or fear which most patients have that their hearts are damaged and that their life is therefore in danger—they may drop dead, they think. This belief is incompatible with improvement, and it is not to be shaken by dogmatic reassurance. It may rest partly on incorrect diagnosis by previous doctors, but this is less important than the simple reasoning whereby the patient attributes to his heart any pain over the left side of his chest, any shortness of breath or palpitation on exertion. He arrives at an irrational dread or pessimistic conviction about damage to this vital organ, which is always a ready focus for anxiety, however generated. To combat this, rational proof and firm contradiction alone will be found insufficient. The patient must either be given strong suggestion (effective only in a minority of cases) or he must be given a positive explanation which he can accept and understand. Just as it is not enough to let his statement "I think it is my heart" pass without getting him to say what he really feels and means, allowing for his crude notions of physiology and disease, so it is useless to tell him, when physiogenic factors have been excluded, that his nerves are at fault or that psychological trouble is to blame. He will perhaps repeat such phrases parrot-fashion, but is either at heart resentful because he suspects he is being accused of swinging the lead or not wanting to do his bit, or he feels that he is being cajoled and persuaded into denying the obvious. Negative or vague reassurance cannot supplant an emotionally based habitual belief. We have given the patient an explanation which is suited to his intelligence and general knowledge, and which he can accept without feeling resentful or ashamed of himself. It is midway between a meaningless phrase like "nerves" and a long account of psychological and physiological mechanisms which would be for him an obscure rigmarole or a quarry for catch-phrases. Occasionally, in some stupid and grossly hypochondriacal or hysterical patients, a simple somatic explanation or analogy which stressed the real harmlessness of the symptoms was given with suggestion to back it up; in others a more candid explanation with elucidation of emotional factors was found profitable. The treatment was on the lines of persuasion and re-education. Hypnosis has not been used. When difficulty has arisen in respect of pain on exertion analogy was used to illustrate that that too could be psychogenic. Here a frontal attack on the symptom seemed as inappropriate as in hysterical hyperalgesia or headache. Various suggestive measures were also used for dealing with this and other local symptoms.

The place of treatment may not be without importance in the results obtained; thus it might be held, on a priori grounds, that to treat men whose symptoms are largely those of fear in a place where sirens, anti-aircraft guns and enemy bombers are frequently heard is irrational. To ascertain data on this point 50 of the patients were questioned two weeks after the onset of daily raids last autumn; 28 of them said their state of health had not altered at all since the daily raids began; 18 said they felt better and 4 said they were worse. Some felt more "nervous" though their symptoms of effort syndrome had improved; altogether there were 16 who said they were more nervous as a result of the raids; 20 patients maintained that they had developed new symptoms since the raids started—frequency of micturition 10, dry mouth 3, flatulence 3, insomnia 3, headaches 2, diarrhœa 2, loss of appetite 2, stammer 1, hot flushes 1 and trembling 1.

At one stage of the blitz, cases of effort syndrome had to be evacuated from here to a hospital in the country, where they remained for three weeks. This afforded an opportunity for studying the effect of environment and relative freedom from danger, or the reminders of danger, on these men. After two weeks in the country, and before the men realised that the evacuation was only temporary, a survey was made of 48 cases. Of these, 18 had shown definite improvement since being evacuated, most of them expressing a desire to return to duty; 27 showed no apparent change in their condition; 3 were distinctly worse. These figures are inconclusive, and even if most of the men had improved strikingly it would not have indicated that the improvement was established and would persist when they were again exposed to danger; 28 of them said that they did not think coming back to the danger area would make their symptoms worse. Without discussing further a question which is of

Digitized by Google

general importance in the treatment of neuroses—the removal of removable stresses during the period of treatment—we would record our opinion that for those cases of effort syndrome in which the psychiatric diagnosis is acute anxiety or acute depression treatment in a relatively safe and quiet spot is preferable during the early stage of the illness; but that where hysteria, psychopathic personality, hypochondriasis or a chronic disorder is evident, somewhat different conditions, approximating to ordinary risks and discomfort, are not without therapeutic advantage in the long run. But this is only the framework within which treatment is carried out.

PROGNOSIS AND OUTCOME

Prognosis has not been easy to evaluate. By the time of their discharge from hospital few patients are quite free of symptoms, but many are as well as before they joined the Army—that is, they have improved greatly under treatment. The mode of disposal has been as follows in 200 cases: 39 (19·5%) were sent back to their units for full duty (sometimes with a recommendation for transfer) in category A; 9 intermediate cases returned graded as category B; 111 (55·5%) returned to their units for light duty at home in category C; and the remaining 41 (20·5%) were discharged from the Army (category E). Thus approximately equal numbers made an apparent recovery or were discharged, and the remaining 60% were returned to the Army for light duty. A systematic inquiry into the subsequent military history of 135 men who were returned to duty in one or other category was made six months or more after discharge from hospital. Replies about 62 of these men have so far been received from their commanding officers: 20 of them are now doing full duty, 15 are on light duty and 27 have been discharged from the Army as unfit. It is therefore the case (there being no reason to suspect that these 62 men are not a fair sample of the whole 135) that about a third of those treated and sent back to duty do well in the Army, a quarter of them moderately well and three-sevenths have to be invalided out. Similar results have been obtained by Dr. Paul Wood. This would indicate that of all the men admitted here with effort syndrome a quarter are back on full duty when an inquiry is made six months later; this is much the same as the 24% in our series sent out of hospital as category A or category B. The 43% of men returned to duty who have been subsequently discharged as unfit are drawn in the main from the ranks of those classified here as category C. It is scarcely proper to compare these findings with those in the supplementary memoranda of the Medical Research Committee Report of 1918, since so many of our patients had not seen active service before coming here, and few of those followed-up have as yet been subjected to the stress of active warfare.

In order to determine what are favourable prognostic features, the records of 35 patients now returned to the Army for full duty in category A were compared with those of 35 patients who were discharged from the Army in category E. Significant differences were found in respect of the following characteristics: willingness or eagerness to return to the Army for duty; incapacity to wear a gas mask without great discomfort; having had a parent with supposed or actual heart-disease; bad response on exercise-tolerance test; suspicion of ill health and avoidance of exertion during childhood; neurotic traits; bad work record; belief that the heart is damaged; acute onset of the condition. The findings were as follows:

	Category A	Category E
Wish to return to Army duty	31	14
Gas-mask very uncomfortable	6	33
Parent with heart symptoms	11	25
Bad exercise-tolerance test	9	19
Ailing as a child avoided exertion	4	15
Neurotic traits	7	17
Bad work record	2	12
Convinced heart affected	8	25
Acute onset	17	8

Other factors which did not occur with significantly different frequency in the two groups were: the nature of civilian occupation; average length of Army service; average length of stay in hospital; active service in France; relative numbers of volunteers, conscripts and reservists. Another difference not found to be significant was in the number who had had rheumatic fever at some time in their lives; 4 of those discharged category A and 9 of those discharged category E reported this ($\chi^2 = 1·5$, $P = 0·2$). The duration of illness in the two groups was very different; in those discharged category A (excluding 2 who had had symptoms all their lives) the average duration was 2½ years, whereas in those discharged category E (excluding 6 whose symptoms were lifelong) the average was 8 years.

Comparison of small groups in respect of individual symptoms and features is not the most satisfactory way of discovering what chiefly decides the outcome of an illness such as this. Whether the man succeeds in getting rid of his incapacity depends on so many internal as well as external factors that an appraisal of his aptitudes and attitudes must be balanced against the life he will be called on to lead. If he is honestly determined, or even willing, to try to do his military duty well, his symptoms will in many cases be of small consequence, just as they were of small consequence when he had them in civil life; in another man a reluctance, of which he may be partly unaware, to live the life of a soldier is one of the chief causes for the persistence of his symptoms and, more important, of his neurotic incapacity. It can be said with a little exaggeration that the symptoms in themselves are neither here nor there; two patients may have just the same symptoms, just the same exercise tolerance, just the same physical phenomena, yet one will carry on quite well while the other cannot be got to undertake exertion. The physician has therefore to take into account not merely the patient's symptoms, responses to effort and so on, but his whole equipment, physical and psychological, for meeting the requirements of his daily life as it now is during this war. The factors which in one patient or one group of patients are all-important appear insignificant in another group where some other trait, some constitutional twist, some hardship of military life or accident of circumstance, can be seen to determine the outcome.

REFERENCES

Brown, T. L. (1921) *J. nerv. ment. Dis.* **54**, 524.
Cathcart, E. P., Hughes, D. E. and Chalmers, J. G. (1935) *Rep. Industr. Hlth Res. Bd, Lond.* No. 71.
Guttmann, E. and Jones, M. S. (1940) *Brit. med. J.* **2**, 736.
Mace, C. A. (1936) *Rep. industr. Hlth Res. Bd, Lond.* No. 72.
McFarland, R. A. and Huddleson, J. H. (1936) *Amer. J. Psychiat.* **93**, 567.
Strömgren, E. (1937) *Z. ges. Neurol. Psychiat.* **159**, 75.
Wyatt, S. (1934) *Rep. industr. Hlth Res. Bd, Lond.* No. 69.
— and Fraser, J. A. (1929) *Ibid*, No. 69.

INTRAVENOUS ASCORBIC ACID IN EXPERIMENTAL ACUTE HÆMORRHAGE

BY

C. P. STEWART, M.SC. DURH., PH.D. EDIN.
J. R. LEARMONTH, CH.M. GLASG., F.R.C.S.E.
G. A. POLLOCK, M.B. GLASG., M.S. MINNESOTA, F.R.C.S.E., F.A.C.S.

(From the Wilkie Surgical Research Laboratory, University of Edinburgh)

Loss of hæmoglobin in acute hæmorrhage and circulatory failure in shock both lead to a considerable diminution in the supply of oxygen to the tissues, which is usefully treated by transfusion of either blood or plasma. The same improvement might be achieved in certain cases if the patient were enabled to use more efficiently the oxygen-carrying power he still possessed; in shock this might well lead to the return of immobilised blood to active circulation, and in acute hæmorrhage to the survival of the patient of an adequate metabolic level until the lost hæmoglobin was replaced by natural mechanisms or by transfusion. In any case, an easy means of increasing the tissue oxygen supply might prove of value until transfusion was convenient or possible. It seemed to one of us (C. P. S.) that since the problem resolved itself into assisting the transfer of oxygen from a diminished reservoir in the blood to the tissues, it might be useful to inject intravenously some substance which was readily and reversibly oxidisable in the animal body. Methylene-blue suggested itself as

Digitized by Google

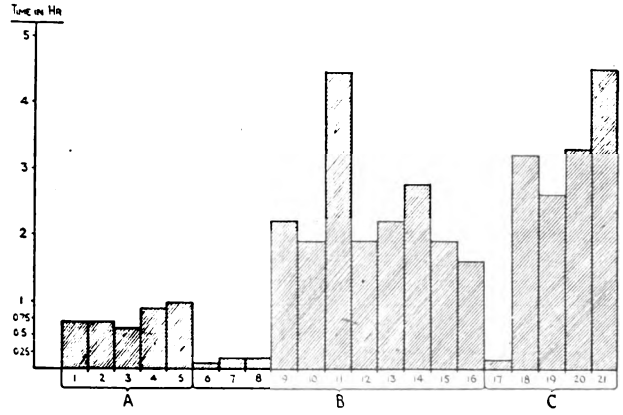


FIG. 1—Survival periods in 21 experiments. A, controls; B, 1 g. sodium ascorbate in 6 c.cm. saline; C, 200 mg. sodium ascorbate per kg. body-weight in saline equal to half the blood loss.

a possibility, but in other conditions experience with this dye had been disappointing. It seemed more hopeful to try one of those substances which either directly or after conjugation are believed to act as intermediate hydrogen carriers—for example, lactoflavin phosphate, nicotinamide, glutathione and ascorbic acid. The results of the intravenous injection of ascorbic acid seem sufficiently encouraging to justify this preliminary communication.

To relate this to previous work, we used many of the standard conditions adopted by Buttle, Kekwick and Schweitzer[1] in their experimental evaluation of blood substitutes in the treatment of acute hæmorrhage. Cats were used on a warmed operating table, under full ether anæsthesia maintained by an intratracheal tube. The blood-pressure was recorded from the right carotid artery, respiration by a tambour. Blood was removed through a cannula in the right femoral artery, and injections were made through a cannula in the left femoral vein. After blood-pressure and respiration had become stable, blood was allowed to escape through the former cannula to about half of the blood-volume, calculated as 6% of the body-weight. This produced a considerable fall of blood-pressure and often respiration of a spasmodic type.

RESULTS

Controls.—In a series of 5 control experiments, our findings (fig. 1) agree with those of Buttle, Kekwick and Schweitzer, all the animals dying within an hour. In these circumstances we felt that more controls were not necessary.

Ascorbic acid.—When the effect of intravenous injection of ascorbic acid was tested, it was clear that by this means the life of an animal bled under standard conditions could be prolonged. To test the effect of varying doses, 16 experiments were performed. In all cases the acid was dissolved in warm normal saline solution, and neutralised immediately before injection with the appropriate weight of sodium bicarbonate. In 11 cases the amount of fluid injected was 6 c.cm., and in 5 cases the amount of saline used was half that of the actual blood lost. The dose varied from 200 mg. per kg. of body-weight to a dose of 2 g. The effect of spaced dosage was also investigated, the first dose being given when the animal seemed at the point of death, the second after improvement had ceased and the blood-pressure had begun to fall again. The best results were obtained when a dose of 200 mg. per kg. of body-weight was given in an amount of normal saline equal to half of the blood loss (fig. 1). We were anxious for practical purposes to reduce the volume of fluid to be injected, and decided to give a single dose of 1 g. in 6 c.cm. normal saline. The periods of survival are shown graphically in fig. 1.

The effect on the exsanguinated animals of the intravenous injection of 1 g. sodium ascorbate in 6 c.cm. saline may now be considered in detail. (*a*) There was usually an immediate rise of blood-pressure, which began 10–15 sec. after injection and reached a maximum value of from 5 mm. to 64 mm. Hg. (*b*) The largest rise in blood-pressure corresponded to the longest period of survival: but period of survival cannot be correlated with rise in blood-pressure, for cat 16 lived for 1 hr. 40 min., during which the blood-pressure rose only 5 mm. Hg, while cat 10, which lived approximately the same time, had a rise in blood-pressure of 42 mm. Hg (fig. 2). (*c*) Three of the animals (nos. 6, 7 and 8) died soon after the experiment was started. Cat 6 showed a rise of 14 mm. Hg; it was pregnant. Cat 7 showed a rise of 28 mm. Hg; it collapsed twice under the anæsthetic. Cat 8 showed a rise of 15 mm. Hg; it was an old cat in poor condition. (*d*) In the animals which survived a striking feature of the record after the injection was the rapid reappearance of a good pulse-pressure, and the maintenance of this even when the systolic pressure remained low (fig. 3). (*e*) There was a rapid improvement in respiration (fig. 3).

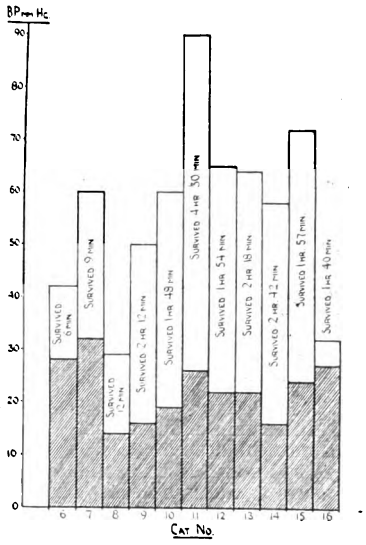


FIG. 2—1 g. sodium ascorbate in 6 c.cm. saline. The shaded part of each column shows the lowest blood-pressure after bleeding, and the unshaded part the highest blood-pressure after injection of sodium ascorbate. The time of survival is indicated in each case.

The administration of sodium ascorbate does not interfere with the beneficial effect of transfusion of plasma; we found it possible to prolong life for at least 6 hours by returning the animal's plasma to it at intervals after the administration of the sodium ascorbate up to 4 hours. In the circumstances in which we were working the experiments had to be terminated although the animals were still in good condition.

1. Buttle, G. A. H., Kekwick, A. and Schweitzer, A. *Lancet*, 1940, **2**, 507.

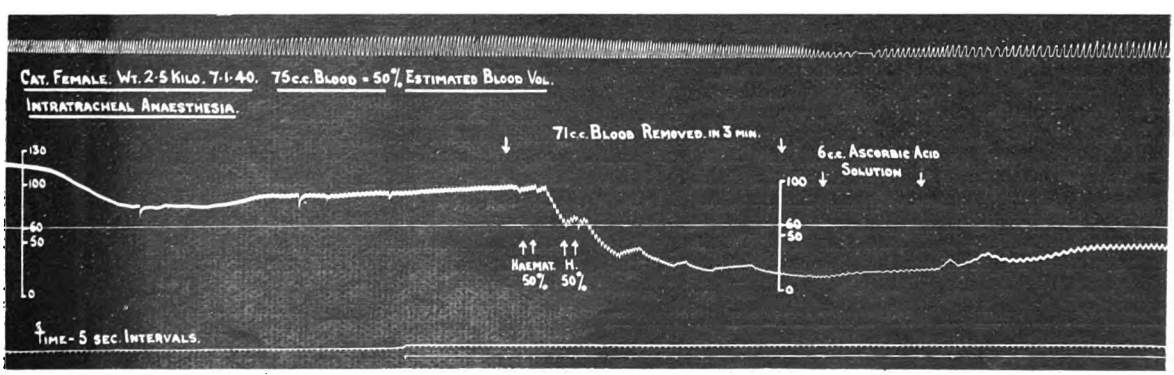

CAT. FEMALE. WT. 2·5 KILO. 7·1·40. 75c.c. BLOOD = 50% ESTIMATED BLOOD VOL.
INTRATRACHEAL ANAESTHESIA.
71c.c. BLOOD REMOVED IN 3 MIN.
6c.c. ASCORBIC ACID SOLUTION
HAEMAT. H.
50% 50%
TIME-5 SEC. INTERVALS.

FIG. 3—Cat 14. Tracing to show (1) the effect of bleeding, and (2) recovery of blood-pressure and pulse-pressure after injection of 1 g. sodium ascorbate in 6 c.cm. normal saline solution.

Digitized by Google

DISCUSSION

Our results show that in acute hæmorrhage in cats the benefit to be expected from the intravenous injection of 6 c.cm. sodium-ascorbate solution is at least as great as that from a much larger volume of normal saline or isotonic glucose. Buttle, Kekwick and Schweitzer found that when these crystalloid solutions were used to replace lost blood there were no survivors after 1 hr. 40 min.: in our series of experiments with sodium ascorbate, 8 out of 11 animals survived the strain of rapid bleeding to half the blood-volume, and each of these 8 cats survived longer than 1 hr. 40 min. The volume of fluid replaced (6 c.cm.) cannot play a part in promoting this temporary recovery; the possibility that its hypertonic nature contributed we excluded by giving 6 c.cm. of 15% saline solution without benefit in 3 controls. It seems that there are grounds for attributing the temporary improvement to increased availability of oxygen for the tissues, and the problem will be investigated more fully. It is possible that certain combinations of substances—for example, ascorbic acid-glutathione—would be even more effective; and Prof. I. de B. Daly has suggested that the addition of a respiratory stimulant such as lobeline would increase the usefulness of such intermediate hydrogen carriers. If there is an opportunity, we intend to test the efficacy of intravenous ascorbic acid in accidents and in injuries during air-raids. We propose a dose of 3 g. in not more than 10 c.cm. of solvent[2]; and the type of case we seek to benefit is the casualty pinned under wreckage who can be reached and cleared sufficiently to identify a vein, or the casualty to whom it is impossible for one reason or another to give an immediate transfusion of blood or plasma. We wish to emphasise that we do not hope to find the injection of ascorbic acid a remedy for hæmorrhage or shock, but at best a possible means by which certain patients who are alive and not past recovery may be brought to blood or to plasma.

SUMMARY

Intravenous injection of ascorbic acid prolongs the life of cats bled to 50% of their original blood-volume.

It is possible that the action of the ascorbic acid is to secure a more adequate supply of oxygen to the tissues.

A CASE OF CORONARY HÆMORRHAGE

By JOHN MACKAY, M.D. Glasg., D.P.M.
DEPUTY MEDICAL SUPERINTENDENT OF SOMERSET AND BATH MENTAL HOSPITAL

CORONARY hæmorrhage is comparatively rare and its accompanying clinical signs and symptoms are crowded into a short time. The following case reveals an unusually long period between the first sign of distress and death.

A woman, aged 62, had been a patient at the Somerset and Bath Mental Hospital since 1913. Apart from varicose ulceration of the legs in 1935 and 1937 she maintained fair health until May 27, 1941, when she vomited a quantity of bile-stained fluid. She was put to bed, given a light diet and appeared to be comfortable in the evening. As she was constipated, a simple enema was prescribed on May 28. She felt fairly well on that day. Her only complaint was a tight feeling in the epigastrium. There was little change in her condition next day. On the afternoon of the 30th she complained of severe pain in the epigastrium and almost collapsed. There were clonic movements of the arms and legs. She was able to converse with the staff attending her. An injection of Coramine was given with satisfactory results, although the pain in the epigastrium persisted. About 10.30 P.M. the pain became so severe that morphia was administered. During the morning of the 31st she was comparatively comfortable, but occasionally had short attacks of vomiting. About 1 P.M. she again collapsed, and died at 1.45 P.M.

At autopsy the pericardial sac was found to be full of clotted blood. There was an area of ecchymosis, about 1 in. in diameter, over the anterior branch of the left coronary artery, and fragmentation of muscle in the centre of this area; dissection revealed a rupture of the underlying vessel. The internal surface of the heart was intact. The mitral and tricuspid valves showed old thickening and there was evidence of aortic atheroma. The coronary arteries were deficient in elastic elements and showed only slight atheromatous changes. The heart muscle was of fair quality. No infarcts could be discovered and there was no evidence of thrombosis. The other organs showed no gross changes.

The anterior branch of the left coronary artery has been called the "artery of sudden death"; this case appears to be an interesting exception.

I have to thank Dr. W. S. Graham, medical superintendent of the hospital, for help in the investigation of this case.

2. Messrs. Roche Products Ltd. have kindly made up ampoules containing 10 c.cm. of 30% sodium ascorbate solution. On one occasion an ampoule has been given intravenously to an adult of average size without any untoward reaction, and without causing thrombosis of the vein.

Reviews of Books

A Short Textbook of Midwifery

(2nd ed.) By G. F. GIBBERD, M.S. Lond., F.R.C.S., F.R.G.O.C. London: J. and A. Churchill. Pp. 548. 18s.

DURING the three years which have elapsed since the first edition this has come to be one of our most popular textbooks of obstetrics. The chapters on the toxæmias of pregnancy, disproportion and puerperal infections are especially well done, and the section dealing with asphyxia neonatorum and the physiology of fœtal respiration has been revised, in view of the researches of Sir Joseph Barcroft. Mr. Gibberd in his preface warns readers of the limitations of radiology as an aid to the prognosis in a case of suspected disproportion, and emphasises the point later in the text.

When he cannot be dogmatic Mr. Gibberd does not grudge the space needed to set out arguments for and against, and his text is full though concise. His teaching is as sound as ever.

Anatomy of the Eye and Orbit

(2nd ed.) By EUGENE WOLFF, M.B. Lond., F.R.C.S. London: H. K. Lewis and Co. Pp. 374. 31s. 6d.

THIS book includes chapters on the development and comparative anatomy of the visual apparatus. It is beautifully illustrated, many of the drawings being made from the author's own anatomical preparations. Some of the histological illustrations are in colour, and all are accurate and clear. The text is on the whole good and authoritative. There are, however, some inconsistencies in the use of terms: for example, the author denounces papilla as a term and then uses it. The reader would be helped if the page number was given for figures referred to in other parts of the book.

The Extra-ocular Muscles

(3rd ed.) By LUTHER C. PETER, M.D., Sc.D., LL.D. London: Henry Kimpton. Pp. 368. 21s.

Professor Peter rightly insists on the importance of early treatment in concomitant squint and states that the best results are obtained before the sixth year and preferably before the age of four. The value of orthoptic training is discussed in a separate chapter which outlines the basic principles of the method and gives all the information the eye surgeon needs to help him in guiding the orthoptic technician. The chapter on nystagmus has been written with the collaboration of Dr. Gaskin, and will be useful to neurologists, ophthalmologists and otologists. Other chapters are concerned with normal and abnormal mobility, heterophoria, concomitant squint, paralytic squint and conjugate palsies. In the chapter about operative surgery the author condemns free tenotomy as an obsolete and unsatisfactory operation likely to lead to serious complications, and then proceeds to describe its technique. This chapter has particular interest, however, from the account he gives of various suturing methods including his own and Jameson's recession suture technique. He has included operations for ptosis, which he admits belong to the field of ophthalmic plastic surgery, but justifies their inclusion on the grounds that the levator palpebræ superioris and the superior rectus are extra-ocular muscles. Some of the illustrations are beginning to look old-fashioned and in future editions could be replaced by others more modern and clearer.

Captain N. S. Seaford, R.A.M.C., of Harrow, is reported missing in the Middle East.

Digitized by Google

THE LANCET

LONDON: SATURDAY, JUNE 28, 1941

SIGN PLEASE

THERE are 64,000 names on the Medical Register; annual subscriptions to the Royal Medical Benevolent Fund in the year 1940 amounted to £13,243. This is not greatly to our credit as a relatively rich profession, indicating as it does that only about one in five of us finds a yearly guinea to share with colleagues in difficulties. The fund, moreover, has suffered from the war; subscriptions are less by £1292 than they were in 1938. The committee, by cutting down office expenses, have made a saving of £880; but to cut down such expenses means, in effect, to cut down appeals, advertisements and postage—to reduce the number of sprats sent out to bring in the whales. On p. 833 Sir ARNOLD LAWSON reminds us that the falling off in subscriptions is largely due to financial losses among those who have been bombed, and encourages the rest of us to show gratitude for our safety. Besides, the unbombed of today may be the land-mined of tomorrow. The work of the fund in helping the dependants of doctors, as well as doctors out of luck is well known; we all admire it and we are all glad to know it is there in case of need. It is exceedingly odd that a profession with a tradition of altruism should look so carefully at the pennies before beginning a little charity at home. The Honorary Treasurer's address is 1, Balliol House, Manor Fields, London, S.W.15, our cheque books are in easy reach and a word to the bank would amend our standing order.

URINARY DISINFECTION

TWO outstanding causes of failure in the modern treatment of urinary infections are urinary stasis and renal damage. An obstructive lesion in the urinary tract may prevent eradication of the infection, which may be temporarily suppressed only to relapse as soon as treatment is stopped. Renal damage may hinder satisfactory excretion of the urinary antiseptic; this is a well-recognised cause of failure in cases of unilateral infection, the main bulk of the drug being excreted by the healthy kidney. If both kidneys are damaged and the drug is inadequately excreted, toxic levels may be reached in the blood. ALYEA, DANIEL and YATES [1] have shown that patients with impaired renal function have a lower urinary excretion and a higher blood concentration of sulphanilamide on the usual dosage and that, in such patients, the required blood level of the drug can be obtained on a dosage calculated from the results of renal function tests.

HELMHOLZ [2] has recently reported the results of treatment in a boy, aged 16, who had bilateral infected hydronephroses with megalo-ureters and a large distended bladder, the result of a valvular obstruction in the posterior urethra. The patient had a raised blood-urea and a considerable amount of residual urine; for 7 years he had been treated, without success, by all the recent additions to the list of urinary antiseptics. Using small doses of sulphanilamide (0·33 g., five times a day) there was a temporary improvement, but the infection recurred even though the patient was kept on the same dose. The urinary concentration of sulphanilamide was between 20 and 30 mg. per 100 c.cm. On small doses of sulphathiazole the infection also improved and the *B. coli* infection, which had been constantly present before, disappeared to be replaced by a pseudomonas infection. Unfortunately on a dose as small as 0·25 g., three times a day, the patient developed toxic symptoms and HELMHOLZ therefore reduced the dose still further. He found that 0·125 g. (gr. 2), at first three times and later only twice a day, was sufficient to keep the urine clear and the infection, though not cured, under good control without any general toxic effects occurring. At the time of the report the patient had kept well on this small dosage for about seven weeks. On 0·125 g. three times a day the urinary concentration was found to be 4–5 mg. per 100 c.cm. It would thus appear that a quite low concentration of sulphathiazole in the urine may be able to keep a chronic, and apparently incurable, infection in check, and if such small doses can be continued for a long time without producing any secondary toxic effects, this will prove a valuable advance. Further, in the presence of renal damage, though a full dose may produce general toxic symptoms, small doses of sulphathiazole may be adequately excreted and cure or control the infection.

Struck by the results of different concentrations of sulphanilamide and sulphathiazole in this patient, HELMHOLZ and LARSON [3] have compared the effect, in vitro, on various organisms of minimal amounts of these drugs in urine. They studied concentrations of only 10–30 mg. per 100 c.cm., since this level should be attainable even by a damaged kidney if almost full doses of the drug are given for a short time. They found that sulphathiazole was definitely superior to sulphanilamide as a urinary antiseptic at these low levels. Thus, using concentrations of 10 mg. per 100 c.cm., sulphathiazole was bactericidal to *B. coli* in 80%, and sulphanilamide in only 15%, of their experiments. Similar differences were noted with other organisms, but *Streptococcus fæcalis* proved resistant to both drugs at this concentration. Using urines containing 30 mg. per 100 c.cm., sulphathiazole was again superior to sulphanilamide, but the differences were not so marked. At this level, *Strep. fæcalis* was often killed by sulphathiazole though it resisted sulphanilamide. This difference between the two drugs is important in the treatment of urinary infections. It is probably due to an absolute difference in their bactericidal powers, for while it is known that a larger proportion of sulphathiazole than of sulphanilamide is excreted in the urine in its free form it has also been shown that sulphathiazole has a greater bactericidal action when excreted than when added in equivalent amounts direct to the urine.

These results lend added interest to the suggestion made recently that sulphonamide drugs should be used prophylactically to prevent the occurrence of urinary infections in patients who have to be catheterised. A large series of gynæcological cases were given a routine postoperative course of sulphanilamide

1. Alyea, E. P., Daniel, W. E. and Yates, A. *J. Urol.* 1939, **41**, 14.
2. Helmholz, H. F. *Proc. Mayo Clin.* March 5, 1941, p. 145.
3. Helmholz and Larson, N. *Ibid*, p. 149.

Digitized by Google

by a group of workers at the Mayo Clinic,[4] and they found that the incidence of urinary infection was greatly decreased. More than half their cases undergoing gynæcological operations required postoperative catheterisation—a rather high figure. Of those who were catheterised and who received no sulphanilamide, 50% showed definite pyuria on discharge from hospital, while of a similar group receiving prophylactic treatment only 17·8% had pyuria. Unfortunately the preoperative incidence of infection was not determined and full cultural examination of the urine was not always carried out, the report being based on the amount of pus present; but the figures suggest that many cases of urinary infection were prevented. Sulphathiazole has been used prophylactically by YOUNG[5] before and after urological operations and in 12 cases, which included plastic operations, much better healing was obtained than was expected. Sulphathiazole, then, appears to be the best of the sulphonamide drugs for the routine treatment of urinary infections and has three main uses: to prevent infection in cases requiring catheterisation; to cure a large proportion of uncomplicated infections; and to control established and incurable infection. In the prevention and control of infection a far smaller dose than that used in treatment should prove effective, and in the presence of renal failure doses as low as 0·3–0·65 g. (gr. 5–10) a day may be adequately excreted and should control, if not cure, the infection.

LAX CERTIFICATION

FRANCIS BACON was deposed from the highest judicial office in the land for the gravest judicial offence. In his admitted acceptance of bribes he did no worse perhaps than follow the custom of the age. Three centuries later the integrity of the bench is established beyond cavil. Similar progress, more speedy or more slow, can be claimed in other walks of life, and it is proof of this progress in our own profession that no-one even thinks of bribery when the General Medical Council issues a warning notice against lax certification, though, judged by some tests, a reckless want of care may be deemed as bad as fraud itself. Clergymen, barristers and others are authorised by the state to sign forms for various purposes. Are doctors more ready than these non-medical men to put their names to printed statements which, if they had to write out the document in full, they would study and endorse with more scrupulous care? Are they more ready to sign on the dotted line to save themselves trouble or to oblige an applicant? That there is some laxity cannot be denied. Insurance committees complain that it is not unknown for the panel doctor to continue to certify advanced pregnancy after the insured mother has been delivered of her child. Then there was the doctor who lightheartedly continued to certify incapacity for work ("I hereby certify that I have examined you on the under-mentioned date . . .") when the insured person was in prison; the facts duly came out and penal action naturally followed. These are gross and inexcusable examples, but every insurance practitioner knows the long-incapacitated patient (or his relative) who comes on Friday for a certificate dated the previous Monday, when his doctor did not see him, and many must have committed the technical fault of issuing one.

If the doctor is particularly prone to this failing the reason is not difficult to find. Familiarity has bred contempt, and, still worse, repeated doses have produced a hypersensitivity to the printed document, so that the practitioner tends to face a certificate proffered to him not only without interest but with irritation. The medical student is no respecter of authority, and little attempt is made to teach him respect for the laws of certification. Early in his qualified career he is, as a house-officer, expected by tradition to sign certificates of incapacity handed him in a heap by an outpatient or ward sister, and he signs them because he has full trust in her judgment and knows them to be true in spirit though not necessarily in letter. This is the kind of compromise between convenience and exactitude that makes the working of a hospital possible, and it is not surprising if the young doctor carries the principle with him into practice outside. There he is faced with a mass of "certificates, notifications, reports, and other documents of a kindred character," to quote the Medical Register, many of which require much thought and skill in their completion and carry but a small fee, if any. Much of what he is expected to certify must necessarily be "to the best of his knowledge"—he has often only the patient's word, for instance, that his name and address are as stated, and is not expected to verify these from the parish registers or a personal visit. Sometimes, when pressure of work is at its heaviest, he must choose between being a careless certifier and a careless doctor, and such is his training that he will choose the former every time.

When officials and lawyers design new certificates for doctors to sign they must remember, then, that they are to be completed by men and women with no legal training and a point of view which puts other considerations before legal ones; who have neither time for nor patience with long-winded documents; and who may tend to give the benefit of a doubt to the patient whom they know rather than to an insurance company or other body which is but a name to them. Some existing certificates might well be revised to save abuse—for instance, the familiar N.H.I. certificate already quoted might read simply "So-and-so was incapable of work on . . ." When this is said, however, it is up to the doctor and those responsible for training him to remember that these tiresome papers are legal documents and that anything they contain may later have to be justified on oath. The authority to certify in various statutory circumstances is one of the few privileges which distinguish the registered from the unregistered practitioner. It would be a pity if we showed ourselves unworthy to retain it.

SURGICAL TREATMENT OF RETINAL DETACHMENT

IT is 12 years since Prof. JULES GONIN of Lausanne showed that a detached retina could be effectively replaced by sealing any tears in that membrane and producing an aseptic choroido-retinitis at the site of the lesions, thus uniting the sclera, choroid and retina by adhesion. This end has been achieved by various means. The first step is a thorough survey of the

4. Emmett, J. L. and Hammer, H. J. *Ibid*, 1940, **15**, 801; Wilson, R. B. and Masson, J. C. *Ibid*, p. 806.
5. Young, H. H., Hill, J. H. and Semans, J. H. *J. Urol.* 1940, **44**, 714.

Digitized by Google

fundus oculi, careful drawings being made of lesions and of the vascular pattern, particularly in the neighbourhood of any retinal tears, so that these may serve as ophthalmoscopic landmarks during operation. Several such examinations each lasting about three-quarters of an hour should be made, with the patient in different positions, so that a retinal tear cannot escape detection or be obscured by a retinal fold. Full mydriasis is essential in cases suspected of small holes in the region of the ora serrata, and gentle instrumental compression of the sclera may be necessary at the suspected site to make these visible through the ophthalmoscope. The position of the retinal tear is assessed in terms of the meridian in which it lies, and its distance from the ora serrata is judged in optic disc diameters (1 diameter = 1·5 mm.). Surgical diathermy can be applied either to the surface of the sclera by a blunt applicator, 2·5 mm. in diameter, or more directly to the choroid and retina by a perforating needle of requisite length (1–2 mm. or more). A combination of these two methods is now generally favoured, the former being used to produce an area of thermocoagulation which shows up white on ophthalmoscopic examination and hence helps to verify the site of the retinal tear and induce an aseptic choroido-retinitis around its edges. Perforating diathermy permits the escape of the inter-retinal fluid between the rods and cones and the retinal pigment epithelium. Two things are essential to success: the production of an adequate local thermocoagulation of the retina and choroid around the site of a retinal tear, and the evacuation of the inter-retinal fluid so that the two membranes can come together and adhere securely.

The initial evacuation of inter-retinal fluid by perforating diathermy and suction aspiration through the fine holes produced in the ocular tunics is still under discussion. Those in favour of this procedure claim that by removing the fluid both the retina and the choroid are assured of effective local thermocoagulation around the site of the retinal hole. Its disadvantages are that it renders the eye soft and distorted so that the application of diathermy, whether perforating or at the surface, may be difficult and sometimes inaccurate. Moreover, leakage of inter-retinal fluid moistens the sclera and thus lessens the effect of surface diathermy. Probably the best method at present lies in a compromise. Surface diathermy is used initially for localisation, and efforts are made to produce the desired response in both retina and choroid. Later the sclera and choroid are punctured by the perforating diathermy needle, inter-retinal fluid is removed by gentle suction, and a few more perforations are made so that the needle point operates in the retina around the site of the hole. This work must be done with just the amount of diathermy current necessary to induce the degree of thermocoagulation judged capable of forming secure choroido-retinal adhesions. The strength of current necessary to achieve this varies in different subjects, because their bodily electrical resistance varies. In some, 70–80 mA for 7 seconds is sufficient, while others need 120 mA for the same time. Too heavy an application of diathermy may cause exudate and cellular infiltration into the vitreous, damaging it considerably; too little may produce a choroido-retinal adhesion which will not hold, so that retinal detachment recurs. Good postoperative nursing is a large factor in success. As a rule the head should be placed so that the retinal tear and the adjacent diathermy perforations are in the most dependent position possible. The retina and choroid thus remain apposed, and any residual inter-retinal fluid drains away. Some however believe that posture is of no account provided the head is kept still. Technical modifications will probably be made in both the apparatus and the surgical technique, and thus increase the scope of an operation which already allows us to restore vision in a disorder which not long ago had a hopeless prognosis.

Annotations

A RE-DRAFT OF THE DRUG BILL

THE bill to repeal the medicine stamp duties as originally drafted has been amended in several important respects. It is understood that an entirely new clause has been inserted which will correct the anomaly, pointed out in THE LANCET of June 14 (p. 762), by which a grocer was to be allowed to sell recommended remedies of unknown composition and not those whose composition had been declared. The objection has been met by a draft clause requiring disclosure of the composition of medicines whether proprietary or non-proprietary.

"No person shall sell by retail any article consisting of or comprising a substance recommended as a medicine unless there is written so as to be clearly legible on the article or a label affixed thereto, or, if the article is sold in any wrapper or container, on the wrapper or container or a label affixed thereto, either (*a*) a statement of the composition of the substance or of the active constituents thereof; or (*b*) in the case where the substance is described in any of the monographs contained in the edition of the British Pharmacopœia or British Pharmaceutical Codex which was last published before the date of the sale, either such a statement as aforesaid or the description, or an abbreviation or synonym of the description set out at the head of that monograph."

This would not apply to medicines supplied by doctors or dispensers on a doctor's prescription, but it would apply to medicines supplied by way of counter-prescribing by a pharmacist. While it has become a fairly common practice among owners of proprietary medicines to give some indication of the composition of their products, the practice is by no means universal and is not enforceable by law. The insertion of this clause in a bill which was intended to appear before Parliament as a measure agreed upon by the parties interested in the manufacture and distribution of proprietary medicines would probably come as a surprise to the trade, and although the majority of owners of proprietary articles, faced by Hobson's choice, may decide that it would be useless to oppose it, it is doubtful if they are pleased about it. They will find some consolation in the fact that the bitter pill is gilded by the proposal to allow their medicines to be distributed through all the usual channels free of tax.

The bill as redrafted contains other provisions which can hardly have been expected by the parties concerned. Thus the sale of recommended non-proprietary medicines would not be restricted solely to pharmacists, but would be allowed in the case of "a person who has served a regular apprenticeship to a registered pharmacist, or to a body corporate authorised to sell poisons by virtue of section 9 of the Pharmacy and Poisons Act 1933." The sale of such medicines would also be allowed in the case of a person who is at present carrying on business on his own account "which consists of or includes the selling of drugs." There is no provision for the transference of this privilege to the purchaser of a business. A mild form of concession is made to herbalists by a provision which allows the sale of a recommended medicine

Digitized by Google

which consists of "a substance produced by drying, crushing or grinding (but not subjected to any other process) a plant or plants of a single species or any part thereof." Apparently it would be lawful for a herbalist to recommend a packet of horehound as a remedy for some condition, but not a mixture of horehound and coltsfoot. Many members of Parliament may find the verbiage of some of the new clauses hard to understand, and not the least difficult of the tasks thrown on the Minister of Health will be to explain to the House precisely what the bill means.

MOTHERCRAFT FOR SCHOOLGIRLS

IN 1909 Miss Florence Chapman, headmistress of a girls school in Tottenham, began to give instruction to her pupils in what is now known as mothercraft. This word Miss Chapman claimed to have invented, though some think it was coined earlier by J. F. J. Sykes when medical officer of health for St. Pancras. No doubt the time had come for the pleasant and convenient word to be born; and perhaps it sprang full-blown to the lips of several people about that time. At all events it did not arrive in time for the letter M in Big Murray, published in 1908, and had to wait for definition in the Supplement (The "craft" or business of a mother; a mother's duties in the family) with the first quotation from the *Times* of 25 April, 1914. Some years later Miss Chapman's girls were able to give in Westminster a convincing demonstration and to answer unprepared questions on washing the baby, mother's milk, and dangers and how to avoid them.

Instruction in mothercraft was recommended by the Board of Education in 1910 and again in 1925, when Dame Janet Campbell, in a circular issued by the board, advised all mistresses responsible for girls approaching the end of their school life to "consider what teaching such girls may properly receive in the management of infants and little children." Sir George Newman was another advocate of such teaching. In his report of 1928 on the health of the school-child he said: "If the schoolgirls of this generation are to become the wise mothers of the next, they must be taught the elements of mothercraft." Wherever such teaching was introduced it became an immensely popular subject—a result hardly surprising when it is remembered how many schoolgirls in poorer homes are forced by circumstances to help in the care of their younger brothers and sisters. Yet somehow education in mothercraft does not seem to have caught on in general; as late as 1937 the joint executive committee of the recently amalgamated National Association of Maternity and Child Welfare Centres and for the Prevention of Infant Mortality found it desirable to appoint a mothercraft teaching sub-committee to consider what steps should be taken "to ensure that no girl should achieve motherhood without having had adequate practical instruction in mothercraft." For two years Dr. Agnes Nicoll conducted a mothercraft class at Kilburn Polytechnic Evening Institute, and though war conditions have caused the class to disperse, her syllabus and list of equipment have formed the basis for the regulations accepted by the N.A.M.C.W.C. & P.I.M., which has constituted itself a national examining body in the subject. The syllabus provides for two courses, one for women and girls over 16, the lectures and demonstrations to be given by doctors, nurses and health visitors, and the other for school-children under 16, the instruction usually to be given by nurses with health visiting experience. Emphasis is laid on the fact that the classes only aim at qualifying girls to become happy and reasonably efficient mothers: at present the teaching given in welfare centres comes too late, and is largely wasted because it has been preceded by the unskilled advice of mother or mother-in-law. The maternity and child welfare group of the Society of Medical Officers of Health devoted its first meeting of the year (held on March 29) to a discussion on the national teaching of mothercraft. Dr. Leslie Housden expressed the belief that to educate girls of 12 to 14 in mothercraft would result in a larger saving of expenditure on hospitals, juvenile courts, approved schools and prisons. Dr. Nicoll advised expert teaching, preferably by one conversant with the type of homes from which the pupils are drawn, besides being well-informed in the subject. She believes that sixty years ago girls of all classes had the opportunity in their own homes of acquiring a working knowledge of housecraft and mothercraft. This is debatable; in many well-to-do homes the subject of childbirth and even care of the baby were matters of secrecy, and the girl of 12–14 knew nothing whatever of the simplest facts concerning them, while the girl in the poorer home presumably imbibed the ignorance which the welfare centres now strive to combat.

Evidently there is room for much extension in the teaching of mothercraft, and probably the teacher is the most important element in the scheme: whether she be doctor, nurse, health visitor or a member of the ordinary teaching staff, it is essential that she should possess special knowledge and experience and the capacity to make acceptable contact with her pupils.

SULPHUR AND SULPHANILAMIDE

CYANOSIS following upon the administration of sulphanilamide or one of its derivatives is most commonly due to the presence of methæmoglobin in the blood. It may, however, be due to sulphæmoglobin which unlike methæmoglobin is not reconverted into hæmoglobin in the blood, but remains in the red cells until these are destroyed. Since sulphæmoglobin cannot transport oxygen, the presence of a large proportion of it may seriously deplete the oxygen-carrying power of the blood for a long time. The work of Snapper[1] and van den Bergh and Wieringa[2] makes it probable that sulphæmoglobinæmia results from the action of sulphuretted hydrogen, absorbed from the intestine, on the hæmoglobin of the blood in the presence of oxygen and of a catalyst. Sulphanilamide and its derivatives act as such catalysts. Sulphuretted hydrogen is formed in the large intestine by bacterial decomposition of food residues. Archer and Discombe[3] suggested that the intake of eggs should be limited to one or two daily, a low residue diet given and aperients forbidden. The object of limiting the eggs was to reduce the amount of sulphur in the food residues of the large intestine. Sulphur, however, is contained in protein, and the amino-acids resulting from the digestion of protein are believed to be absorbed in the small intestine. Archer and Discombe forbade aperients, especially magnesium sulphate, and prescribed a low-residue diet with the object of reducing the water content of the food residues in the large intestine and thus discouraging bacterial decomposition. Purgatives, especially magnesium sulphate, increase the amount of liquid in the large intestine and hurry the contents of the small intestine into the large intestine before absorption is complete.

Richardson[4] has studied the effect of diet upon the incidence of sulphæmoglobinæmia in mice. To different groups of mice he gave a basic diet containing very little combined sulphur, and added different sulphur-containing compounds in such proportions that the amount of sulphur added was in each case the same. Other groups of mice, having the same basic diet with the same additions, were given 2% of sulphanilamide mixed with the food. Fourteen days later he found that the animals receiving only the basic diet had an average of 4·9% of sulphæmoglobin in the blood. The addition of magnesium sulphate and of thiourea to the diet had produced no appreciable increase in the amount of

1. Snapper, I. *Ned. Tijdschr. Geneesk.* 1922, **66**, 2541.
2. van den Bergh, R. and Wieringa, H. *J. Physiol.* 1925, **59**, 407.
3. Archer, H. E. and Discombe, G. *Lancet*, 1937, **2**, 432.
4. Richardson, A. P. *J. Pharmacol.* March, 1941, p. 203.

Digitized by Google

sulphæmoglobin formed. The addition of sodium thioglycollate, of albumin-containing casein and of cysteine hydrochloride caused the proportion of sulphæmoglobin to increase to 8–11%. The addition of sulphur, sodium thiosulphate or potassium polysulphide caused the formation of 15–23% of sulphæmoglobin. The dosage of sulphanilamide employed represents, in the case of a human being, about 20 g. daily for fourteen days. In view of this very high relative dosage and of the fact that even the animals receiving the basic relatively sulphur-free diet developed 4·9% sulphæmoglobin, the relevance of these results to human therapeutics is doubtful. The only conclusion that can be drawn is that foods containing sulphur are more likely to produce sulphæmoglobinæmia. Clinical experience suggests that, provided purgatives are avoided, sulphæmoglobinæmia is rare with sulphanilamide therapy, even without restriction of diet.

HOUSING AND DISEASE

OVERCROWDING in the home is so interwoven with other factors of importance to health—nutritional standards, occupation, and so on—that it is an almost hopeless task to measure the effects of crowding by itself. The difficulty of so doing is not underrated in a paper by Britten and Altman.[1] Using the results of the National Health Survey, a house-to-house canvass covering 2½ million persons, they find, as would be expected, a rising sickness-rate as the degree of crowding in the home increases. Limiting attention to specific income levels, there is a distinct relation between crowding and acute illness, but virtually none between crowding and chronic illness. That at least some of the former resulted directly from bad housing seems a reasonable conclusion. Of particular note is the rise in the incidence of pneumonia, especially among children. Rather more surprising is the close association between degree of crowding and the frequency of influenza, for in urban communities influenza has usually appeared to be no respecter of persons or conditions of life. More in keeping with previous work, but none the less important, are the observations on the incidence of the common infectious diseases of childhood. With the curious exception of whooping-cough, each increases its rate as the home becomes more crowded—diphtheria par excellence—and in the more crowded homes each tends to fall in the age-group under 5 rather than at 5–9, thus increasing the risks of complications and death. Lastly, the probable effects of poor housing are shown by a higher incidence of home accidents in houses of low rental, and an excess of digestive diseases among those who do not enjoy the use of a private indoor flush lavatory. No-one will quarrel with the conclusion that these observations at least demonstrate that an excess of illness falls on those least able to meet the burden.

OCULAR COMPLICATIONS IN HYPEREMESIS

THE effects of the severe and continued vomiting in hyperemesis gravidarum fall into two main groups—metabolic disturbances, such as anhydræmia, uræmia and acidosis, and neurological disturbances, such as peripheral neuronitis and evidences of Wernicke's encephalopathy including its ocular manifestations. The neurological conditions, which are of grave significance and account for the majority of the deaths, are usually ascribed to a deficiency of some vitamin, either B_1, nicotinic acid or an unidentified one. The ocular complications have lately been described in detail by Ballantyne.[2] The current description of these is of partial or complete loss of vision associated with retinal hæmorrhages and optic neuritis, occurring in a patient who is seriously ill from hyperemesis. As a rule their appearance indicates that the patient will die within a few days, but if she recovers the sight returns fairly quickly to normal. Ballantyne maintains that this description is incomplete and misleading. He says that the earliest ocular disturbance is a retrobulbar optic neuritis associated with a central defect in the field and without visible ophthalmoscopic changes. This is succeeded by a visible œdema of the optic nerve and later by a characteristic type of peripapillary retinal hæmorrhage with total or almost total blindness. Ballantyne records a case in which he observed the progress of this series of changes in the eye. He also records five others in which the retinas were examined at the first onset of dimness of vision. Even at this first clinical danger signal, two of the patients showed lesions corresponding to his third stage, one to his second stage, and only two to his first stage. There is no clear proof that the former three of these cases had actually passed through any preceding stage of Ballantyne's classification, or that the latter three cases went through any subsequent stage. The evidence for a serial development of the ocular complications is thus not yet sufficient. Nevertheless, it is clearly important that frequent ophthalmological examinations should be made in every patient with severe hyperemesis, particularly if the warning triad of gross tachycardia, tenderness of leg muscles and nystagmus has appeared, and even if the patient has stopped vomiting. If it proves that the ocular disturbances are not of very rapid onset, but have a preclinical stage which can be recognised by an ophthalmologist, an additional indication could be obtained for the interruption of pregnancy before the full development of Wernicke's encephalopathy. The relation of these ocular manifestations to Wernicke's encephalopathy is also discussed by Campbell and Russell,[3] who report impairment of visual acuity in three of their nineteen cases of this disease in non-pregnant patients. One of these had bilateral central scotoma and papillœdema, and two of them had focal degenerative lesions in the optic nerves demonstrated at autopsy. A fourth patient had papillœdema but her visual acuity could not be tested. None of their cases had retinal hæmorrhages, and they say that, as far as they know, these have not been found in Wernicke's disease complicating conditions other than hyperemesis. This observation, taken in conjunction with certain clinical differences, suggests that the total basic ætiology of the Wernicke's encephalopathy in hyperemesis may be different in some respects from that of the encephalopathy in other conditions. The patient with hyperemesis is not only not taking food but is presumably having her stores of certain vitamins rapidly drained by the developing fœtus. The value of vitamin therapy is, however, not yet established; one of Ballantyne's patients was given 1 c.cm. of Betaxan intramuscularly every day for 13 days, but at the end of this time she developed partial blindness and retinal hæmorrhages. Hyperemesis is one of the few causes of Wernicke's encephalopathy that are not necessarily fatal, and an early and efficient treatment for these cerebral, ocular and nervous complications in hyperemesis would thus be of the utmost value.

WHAT ARE WE AIMING AT IN COLLAPSE THERAPY?

IN all disease the aims of therapy are roughly three: to arrest the progress of the disease, heal the damaged tissues and restore the general health and working capacity of the patient. Dr. S. Vere Pearson, addressing the North Western Tuberculosis Society at Manchester on May 8, pointed out that there was more chance of a clash between these aims in the treatment of tuberculosis than there was with other maladies. The question of what to do was often less important than that of when to do it. The constitutional effects of pulmonary tuberculosis, because they may jeopardise life and health, are

1. *Publ. Hlth Rep. Wash.* March 28, 1941, p. 609.
2. Ballantyne, A. J. *J. Obstet. Gynaec.* 1941, **48**, 206.
3. Campbell, A. C. P. and Ritchie Russell, W. *Quart. J. Med.* 1941, **10**, 41.

Digitized by Google

more important than the local effects: yet it is the damaged lung which generally rivets attention. The infection produces changes in the connective tissue matrix of the lung which are still obscure. We are still far, he said, from understanding the effects of ischæmia, passive hyperæmia and lymphatic stasis on the proliferation of connective tissue and the production of fibrosis.

Collapse therapy relieves tension not only in grossly diseased and excavated parts but in less obvious lesions; and the diseased areas are quick to take advantage of such relaxation. The aim of collapse therapy, he considers, should be to get a re-expanded healed lung in the end, whenever that is possible; and the best induced collapse is always a selective one. This was not fully recognised in the early days of collapse therapy, but all advances in collapse methods have been made by bearing this principle in mind. Nowadays experts plan their treatment to achieve selective re-expansion. One of the drawbacks of an extrapleural pneumothorax, he finds, is that when it is let out the diseased parts re-expand and fill the space: there is no way of getting neighbouring healthy areas to take up the slack, so to speak, as can be done with an ordinary pneumothorax. Instead, the procedure has to be followed by plombage or thoracoplasty. He considers that observations should be made on the effect of movement in collapse therapy, with the aid of the cinematograph. In dealing with cavities, collapse therapy can be used to advantage because it closes the bronchocavernous passage, reduces and stabilises the pressure in the cavity, and starves and debilitates the tubercle bacilli in the cavity walls. Since 1930 he finds attention has veered from the cavity itself to the walls, and thence to the opening and passages leading to it.

Dr. Pearson was the first in England to introduce a thoracoscope into the chest [1] and the first to introduce a hollow needle—wittingly—into a cavity. For the past twelve years he has studied the condition of the bronchial opening into cavities, and intracavernous pressures. He mentioned Caryllos's classification of cavities into open, closed and narrowed. The narrowed, and especially the valvular passage-ways are proving to be commoner and more important than was thought at one time. When a cavity is present the efficiency of a pneumothorax is to be measured, he thinks, by its success in closing the passage. Various surgical procedures can close a passage by kinking it, or closure may occur in other ways. He mentioned the technique, now being used more freely, of closure by means of a balloon introduced through a bronchoscope. When a cavity becomes blocked the anoxæmia produced, according to some authorities, upsets the bacilli more than their host. Though it is a laudable aim to get rid of tubercle bacilli in the sputum, Dr. Pearson considers it to be a secondary one; a well-trained, well-behaved and sensible patient will not spread disease. Occasionally patients with positive sputum are restored to working capacity, which might not have been achieved if they had been surgically treated. They make a truce with their bacilli and live long a life of symbiosis with them.

TUBERCULOUS PERICARDITIS

THOSE who had experience of casualties during the last war were uniformly impressed by the heart's power of resistance to septic infection; cases riddled with fulminating infection were found at necropsy to have no direct involvement of the heart. In view of the widespread distribution of pulmonary tuberculosis it is equally surprising that the heart and pericardium are so seldom attacked by the tubercle bacillus. According to Kornblum and his colleagues,[2] the incidence of tuberculous pericarditis in general necropsies is about 1%, while in patients with pulmonary tuberculosis the necropsy incidence of pericardial involvement is only 4%. When such infection is found, it is either part of a miliary spread or a result of direct spread from a tuberculous mediastinal lymph-gland. Direct spread from the pleura or lungs scarcely ever occurs. Hannesson[3] in a recent review of the subject reminds us that there is nothing distinctive about tuberculous pericarditis, except that the effusion is occasionally hæmorrhagic. The condition is usually suspected from the presence of the characteristic pericardial friction but signs of a pericardial effusion in a patient with miliary tuberculosis, or in a patient with a wasting illness of indeterminate origin, should always suggest it. The age-incidence has clinical significance: tuberculous pericarditis is more likely to occur after the age of 40, in contrast to rheumatic pericarditis which, of course, is almost entirely confined to childhood or early adult life. All observers agree on the difficulty of diagnosis in most cases; even guineapig inoculation is not always successful in isolating the tubercle bacillus. The mortality is high, most patients dying within 2–4 months; in Keefer's series [4] of 20 cases 18 died.

The relationship between tuberculosis and constrictive pericarditis has practical importance. Most workers consider that some at least of the cases of constrictive pericarditis are tuberculous in origin. Thus White [5] found that of his 15 cases 2 were definitely and 2 possibly tuberculous; and 16 of Burwell and Blalock's 19 cases were tuberculous.[6] Fischer,[7] on the other hand, found no evidence of a tuberculous origin in any of his 8 cases. Armstrong [8] has demonstrated the pathological changes produced in the pericardium. In non-constrictive adherent pericarditis the fibres are slender, the area of fibrosis relatively thin and the fibrotic pericardium much more vascular than in the constrictive type, where the adherent pericardium is thicker, denser and tougher, and contains large thick collagen fibres which give it microscopically more the appearance of fibrocartilage than normal granulation tissue. These changes are identical with the end-results of tuberculosis, though in his 10 cases a definite tuberculous origin was only proved in one. We must therefore differentiate more carefully two main types of tuberculous pericarditis: a slow, chronic type which may occur at any age, but more commonly in the earlier decades of life, and which does not prove immediately fatal but progresses in some cases to the stage of constrictive pericarditis susceptible of surgical treatment; and a more acute form with a higher age-incidence, usually progressing rapidly to a fatal termination. There must be others who acquire a low-grade tuberculous infection of the pericardium, never detected clinically, which settles down leaving in its train no permanent sequelæ.

BIRTHDAY HONOURS

To the list of honours conferred on members of the medical profession (see p. 800 of our last issue) should be added the O.B.E. to Dr. Paul Boffa, district commissioner for Malta, and the Kaisar-i-Hind Medal to Dr. Lydia Torrance Allen, F.R.C.O.G., superintendent of the Lady Dufferin Hospital at Calcutta. We regret the slip by which Dr. F. S. Hone's name was displaced from the heading C.M.G. under which it belonged.

Sir CHARLES WILSON, P.R.C.P., has been appointed consultant adviser in medicine to the Minister of Health for the Emergency Hospital and Medical Services.

1. *Lancet*, 1922, **2**, 1273.
2. Kornblum, K., Bellet, S. and Ostrum, H. W. *Amer. J. Roentgenol.* 1933, **29**, 203.
3. Hannesson, H. *Tubercle*, April, 1941, p. 79.
4. Keefer, C. S. *Ann. intern. Med.* 1937, **10**, 1085.
5. White, P. D. *Lancet*, 1935, **2**, 539, 597.
6. Burwell, C. S. and Blalock, A. *J. Amer. med. Ass.* 1938, **110**, 265.
7. Fischer, H. *Schweiz. med. Wschr.* 1926, **56**, 489.
8. Armstrong, T. G. *Lancet*, 1940, **1**, 475.

Digitized by Google

Special Articles

HOSPITALS AND GAS

RECEPTION AND MANAGEMENT OF GAS CASUALTIES

SHOULD the enemy employ gas the medical services would inevitably be heavily taxed and the hospitals would be confronted with a variety of new problems both clinical and administrative. Some of these must remain unforeseen; for others past experience and other sources of information provide a solution. As with bombing so with gassing modifications of plan and method in respect of the collection, transport, hospital treatment and evacuation of casualties would evolve from experience derived in new situations. In the meantime it must be considered urgently necessary to establish a state of preparedness in every suitable hospital in the country for such contingencies as can at present be visualised. Such preparedness demands thought and action and training, but need not involve any undue elaboration or expenditure. Much information and instruction has already been issued on decontamination and the treatment of the individual case. Outside the hospitals training and preparation should by now be well advanced. The present notes relate to organisation within the hospital.

In every hospital capable of receiving casualties there should be at least one physician whose duty it would be to take charge of the reception, sorting and care of gas cases. From the available manuals and other literature, and attendance at lectures or courses, he should make himself acquainted with the essentials of diagnosis and treatment. He should hold himself responsible for the instruction of house-officers, sisters, nurses and orderlies, and, in the teaching hospitals, of students in the methods of treatment advocated for casualties due to both the vesicant and pulmonary irritant gases; where staff is short the coöperation of dental surgeons for assistance with oxygen therapy and apparatus could also be sought. In conjunction with the medical superintendent or medical officer in charge he should ensure the arrangement and equipment of the hospital decontamination centre. He should personally supervise the training of a decontamination unit (male and female). He should acquaint himself with the storage, source and reserve sources of supply of oxygen cylinders, and should procure or improvise* sets of apparatus for the distribution of oxygen from one cylinder to several patients. He should ensure that all those likely to be concerned understand the use of the nasal catheter, the B.L.B. mask, the spectacle-frame outfit, and fine-adjustment valves and flowmeters, and that there is a sufficient supply of all of these and of rubber connexion tubing and glass connexions.

As with wounds so with gas casualties "reception and management" may be held to cover decisions in relation to (*a*) the initial reception and sorting of cases, (*b*) the grouping or separation of cases into categories for special treatments, (*c*) the disposal of cases, including suitability and optimum time for transportation elsewhere of special types of case. Such decisions clearly require different consideration and arrangements in the case of vesicant and pulmonary irritant casualties.

VESICANT GASES

Although every hospital should have its decontamination centre and a trained decontamination unit it should not, given good coöperation on the part of the public, the A.R.P. services and first-aid posts and cleansing centres, be called on to deal with the generality of mildly or moderately contaminated cases. It should, however, expect to handle severely contaminated cases (liquid), or people who have been recently contaminated (liquid or vapour) when without gas mask or otherwise inadequately protected; cases of simultaneous wounding and gassing; and its own personnel who have been exposed in or in the neighbourhood of the hospital. Of such cases, once they have been decontaminated and have received initial treatment for skin and eyes, it should be possible (when necessary) to evacuate the majority as stretcher or sitting cases forthwith or at an early date, excepting only those whose associated wounds are so severe as to preclude movement.

During the hours or days following a local gas attack it is probable that other cases than those in the above categories would begin to arrive for treatment of developed lesions. Minor skin and eye cases could be treated as outpatients, or, if desirable on other grounds, evacuated. Admission might be necessary for severe or extensive skin lesions; for such cases a good supply of cradles is necessary. Again, however, the evacuation of most of these, excepting the more severe broncho-pulmonary cases, would generally be justifiable. These later cases would be in a stage in which further decontamination by washing would no longer be necessary, or, in fact, of any value. In the case of people recently gassed and suffering from wounds and wound-shock, decontamination should not go beyond careful undressing with free use of scissors, attention to exposed parts, initial treatment of the eyes, and cropping of hair if liquid contamination is suspected. Once undressed and so treated patients would no longer present any dangers to those working in the operating-theatres or to other patients or personnel in a ward.

PULMONARY IRRITANT GASES

Phosgene casualties on or soon after arrival may be conveniently sorted into mild, moderate and severe categories. The mild cases (perhaps 50% or more of the admissions) may present themselves with such symptoms as cough and tightness or pain in the chest, but the colour is good, the rate and quality of the pulse are not greatly if at all disturbed, there is little or no dyspnœa, no cyanosis, and no physical signs of pulmonary œdema. Such cases should be treated in a separate ward, or, if weather and war conditions permit, in tents or marquees, on balconies or otherwise in the open. They can be nursed on stretchers if beds are not available. They should not be allowed to exert themselves or to get up; they may be given fluid nourishment as required and mild sedatives.

Moderate cases will show the same symptoms in more severe degree with the addition of more tightness in the chest, dyspnœa, and perhaps slight degrees of cyanosis. They can be similarly treated and further benefited by the administration of pure oxygen from an ordinary nitrous-oxide bag with small easily movable cylinders for a few minutes at a time every quarter of an hour. In this way one nurse or orderly can take charge of some dozen cases. Once a sufficient improvement is manifest, oxygen therapy can be discontinued. Should any case, on the other hand, deteriorate in spite of these measures, continuous oxygen therapy should be immediately instituted.

Severe cases (perhaps 20% or less of the admissions) show urgent dyspnœa. Blue or grey cyanosis may be present or appear, often with auscultatory signs of pulmonary œdema or with actual expulsion of froth from mouth or nose. There may be collapse with feeble pulse, low blood-pressure and cold extremities. These patients should be treated from the first with continuous oxygen given in sufficient quantity to maintain a pink colour. It may be necessary to continue the treatment for 24, 48 or even 72 hours. The closest watch must be kept on such cases and on the efficiency of the cylinders and oxygen-feeding apparatus. It may be necessary to raise the feet and lower the head to facilitate the escape of œdema fluid. Ideally no patient who is known to have been exposed to phosgene gas or who presents indisputable symptoms should be evacuated to a distance or otherwise than as a stretcher case for 48 hours. Exertion may bring on serious symptoms in a patient previously but little affected. No case requiring continuous oxygen is likely to be fit for evacuation in under a week. Absolute rest, fresh air, oxygen, posture, adequate fluids and good nursing are the essentials of treatment. The segregation of the severe from the mild cases is important from the psychological point of view as well as to ensure effective supervision and treatment.

* * *

There should be a weekly drill in reception, decontamination and oxygen therapy employing personnel as patients. All hospital personnel should be instructed to

* A note on inexpensive improvised distribution is in preparation.

Digitized by Google

keep their gas masks near their place of work. On one day in each week all personnel should wear and work in their gas masks for a quarter of an hour. All personnel should carry A.G. No. 2 ointment with their masks.

MEDICINE AND THE LAW

Divorce for Incurable Unsoundness of Mind

POINTS about divorce for incurable insanity continue to require decision. The Herbert Act allowed a petitioner to apply on the ground that the respondent was incurably of unsound mind and had been continuously under care and treatment for at least five years preceding the petition. A person of unsound mind was to be deemed "under care and treatment" if detained "in pursuance of any order or inquisition" under the Lunacy Acts or while receiving treatment as a "voluntary patient" under the Mental Treatment Act of 1930 if the voluntary treatment followed without interval a period of such detention under the acts. But nothing was said about the patient whose detention began as a period of "temporary treatment" under the 1930 act. Temporary treatment, like voluntary treatment, begins without any reception order.

Light was thrown upon this aspect of "care and treatment" in Benson *v.* Benson a few weeks ago. The wife was received at the county mental hospital at Chester on Sept. 29, 1933, for temporary treatment. Temporary treatment, according to the 1930 act, lasts six months but may be extended for three months by direction of the Board of Control where it is anticipated that the patient "will not recover within the six months but his early recovery appears reasonably probable." On application, the board extended the six-month period for a further three months from March 25, 1934. On the following May 29 the wife was discharged relieved from the Chester hospital and was admitted as a voluntary patient at the county mental hospital at Lancaster. She remained continuously in the Lancaster hospital for the necessary statutory period of five years and was still there at the date of the husband's petition for divorce.

It was argued for the wife that there was no five-year period of "care and treatment" because there was no preliminary "order or inquisition" under the acts. Her original reception at Chester had been as a voluntary patient and the 1930 act expressly declares that the reception of voluntary patients is to be "without a reception order." The court, however, discovered an "order" in the directions whereby the Board of Control had sanctioned the three-month extension. The subsequent treatment for the extended period could be reckoned detention "in pursuance of an order" under the 1930 act, and the voluntary treatment at Lancaster followed without interval this period of detention. Thus the statutory conditions of "care and treatment" for five years were complied with, and the husband was entitled to a decree nisi.

Alleged Nuisance from Flies

At Boston county court not long ago a lady complained that debris including decayed meat had been dumped on the defendant's land and had caused a bad smell and a plague of flies. She suffered in consequence, she said, from septic tonsillitis, and she asked for an injunction and damages. The judge went to view the premises and found that the alleged smell had ceased. The plaintiff could therefore not have an injunction; this remedy is available only where there is existing or immediately threatened injury. There was no proof of the dumping of decayed meat and thus the main question was whether her illness was due to flies which came from the defendant's land. The court heard evidence that septic tonsillitis was a streptococcal infection spread by flies, but the judge commented on the omission to take a swab of the plaintiff's throat or to make any bacteriological test of the debris dumped on the land. There were too many missing links in the chain of causation between the flies and the illness. He therefore dismissed this part of the claim (with the item of medical expenses), but awarded a small sum of damages for the general diminution of ordinary comfort caused by the defendant's use of his property.

SCOTLAND

NUTRITION IN WAR-TIME

AT a conference held in Edinburgh on June 7, under the auspices of the Edinburgh branch of the Children's Nutrition Council, Sir John Boyd Orr spoke of food as a munition of war. A vitamin-deficient man, he said, was a despondent man. Germany lost the last war partly because the morale of her people was undermined by inadequate diet, and the first objective of the Government should be to ensure that a diet fully adequate for health was available for the whole population. By "adequate" he meant not merely enough to satisfy hunger, but a properly balanced diet. There must be a suitable agricultural and import policy, and we must work and plan now to create a public demand for the right food. The Government had already introduced the free and cheap milk schemes and was fostering allotments. Cheap milk must be made available to all children and adolescents, and milk production should be increased even at the expense of other foods. Communal feeding had a place not only as a war measure but as a permanent institution in the form of increased school feeding, British restaurants, and industrial canteens. By way of such centres scarce foods could be directed where they were most needed. War-time incomes and prices should be studied, and changes in either prices or incomes must be pressed for whenever they were needed.

Mr. F. Le Gros Clark, secretary of the Children's Nutrition Council, considered that the limited cargo space in ships should be allotted first to grain and vegetable oils, and then to dried milk and cheese. Although there were nearly a million allotments in the country most town workers still had no access to land. Excessive hours of work and transport difficulties prevented many industrial workers from getting allotments. He suggested that it might increase efficiency to reduce factory hours to 50 a week and thus allow time for men to work in the open air growing food for their families. The coöperative societies were not getting a square deal out of food control because the Ministry of Food controllers were drawn from big private food concerns. The coöperative societies would not maintain their rightful place by moral rectitude alone; they must reorganise to meet the new situation. Local authorities were lagging far behind the Government over communal feeding. The Ministry of Food was pressing for communal restaurants and was prepared to repay capital costs, but it was doubtful whether more than 1 or 2% of the public were being communally fed. He quoted figures from a survey just published by the Edinburgh branch of the council: out of 76 poor families in Edinburgh, at the end of 1940, only 8 were spending enough on food for an adequate diet. The B.M.A. minimum diet for a man which was estimated as costing 5*s.* 11*d.* a week in 1933, cost 12*s.* 6*d.* in November, 1940. Over half the families surveyed were living above their incomes and running into debt. He urged that frequent surveys should be made all over the country, to reveal changes in food habits and thus give an opportunity for deficiencies to be made up.

GUNSHOT WOUNDS

In his Honyman Gillespie lecture in Edinburgh recently Prof. Sydney Smith said that all medical men ought to have a working knowledge of gunshot wounds since their special evidence was usually accepted in a court of law, and human life might be at stake. They should be able to recognise that a wound had been produced by a firearm, to tell what kind of projectile had been used and the range from which it had been fired, and to judge the direction in which the bullet moved. When a firearm was discharged within 1 in. of the skin the cone of gas and powder which passed out of the barrel went into the tissues and split them. The discharge of a firearm in the mouth, even with a blank cartridge, caused gross laceration of lips and cheeks and fractures of the jaw, and might well cause death. If the weapon is discharged 3–4 in. from the skin there was a complete circular zone of blackening and burning round the entry of the bullet, but at distances greater than this no powder blackening was to be seen. It might even be difficult to decide which was the wound of entrance and which of exit. The entrance wound was usually a clean hole which

Digitized by Google

incidentally might be smaller than the bullet itself because of the resilience of the tissues. Around this was a zone from which the epithelium was removed and which appeared bruised. The exit wound always showed tearing and splitting of the tissues, particularly of the skin. In the skull the entrance was clean-cut but where the bullet left the bone there was shelving. A glancing blow by a bullet, he said, might fracture the skull and drive portions of bone into the brain and these might cause injury or death as secondary missiles although no trace of the bullet itself might be found. Revolvers and automatic pistols fired bullets at a medium velocity up to 1200 ft. per sec. and the track produced by these bullets, while resulting in considerable damage, had no great disruptive character. The modern rifle, however, fired a bullet at 3000 ft. per sec.; the bullet spun at about 3600 revolutions per sec. and had in the early stage of its trajectory a wobble which could cause great injury. Rifle bullets produced clean-cut entrance wounds with a surrounding zone of epithelial removal. The exit wound was much larger and grossly torn, and there was much destruction and disruption of tissue along the track. It was this great internal disruption that in every war led to accusations of the use of explosive and dum-dum bullets—accusations which were usually entirely unfounded. Using clay as a medium, he had carried out experiments on the track and action of the bullets. When a rifle was fired at a short range (between 3 and 300 yards) the bullet enters the clay for about 3–4 in. and then explodes, producing a cavity about 14 in. in diameter. The bullet itself may completely disintegrate. This disruption, Professor Smith said, was not due either to the blast of air or to a sucking action, as could be proved by firing through a rubber sheet or through a soap bubble; it was due to the violent spin of the bullet. If the size of the cartridge charge was reduced by half, both velocity and spin were also reduced and the bullet produced no disruptive effect. Dum-dum bullets cause smashing at the entrance and not within the structure pierced.

THE TENNENT CHAIR

Dr. W. J. B. Riddell has been appointed to the Tennent chair of ophthalmology in Glasgow University as from Oct. 1, 1941, in succession to Prof. A. J. Ballantyne who retires under the age-limit. The new professor is 42 years of age and son of Brownlow Riddell who was surgeon to the Glasgow Eye Infirmary. He was educated in Glasgow, graduated in 1923, and studied in the eye wards at Glasgow and Moorfields, taking the D.O.M.S. in 1936. For some time he has been surgeon to the ophthalmic institute of Glasgow Royal Infirmary and in his new post he will have charge of the ophthalmic department of the Western Infirmary.

Infectious Disease in England and Wales

WEEK ENDED JUNE 14

Notifications.—The following cases of infectious disease were notified during the week: smallpox, 0; scarlet fever, 973; whooping-cough, 4764; diphtheria, 853; enteric fever, 146; measles (excluding rubella), 11,145; pneumonia (primary or influenzal), 804; puerperal pyrexia, 110; cerebrospinal fever, 236; poliomyelitis, 5; polio-encephalitis, 1; encephalitis lethargica, 3; dysentery, 97. No case of cholera, plague or typhus fever was notified during the week.

The number of civilian and service sick in the Infectious Hospitals of the London County Council on June 11 was 1670, including scarlet fever, 190; diphtheria, 325; measles, 319; whooping-cough, 430; enteritis, 20; chicken-pox, 86; erysipelas, 46; mumps, 10; poliomyelitis, 1; dysentery, 9; cerebrospinal fever, 44; puerperal sepsis, 12; enteric fevers, 20; german measles, 17; glandular fever, 3; other diseases (non-infectious), 58; not yet diagnosed, 80.

Deaths.—In 126 great towns there was no death from enteric fever, 1 (0) from scarlet fever, 19 (2) from whooping-cough, 9 (2) from measles, 26 (1) from diphtheria, 28 (1) from diarrhœa and enteritis under 2 years, and 19 (2) from influenza. The figures in parentheses are those for London itself.

Liverpool reported 4 deaths from diphtheria, Birmingham 3. Liverpool had also 3 deaths from whooping-cough.

The number of stillbirths notified during the week was 194 (corresponding to a rate of 36 per thousand total births), including 10 in London.

In England Now

A Running Commentary by Peripatetic Correspondents

SOME people may be able to obtain philosophic pabulum from the works of Kant or Hegel. For myself I find the philosophy of Alice in Wonderland singularly sustaining at the present time, since it inculcates the doctrine that wherever one finds oneself there is no need to be astonished or surprised. After having been thrown with considerable rapidity from one end of the earth to the other in fast-moving planes, after having descended thousands of feet into the bowels of the earth to see how gold is dug out of the Rand, after having ridden for miles on the backs of fierce-looking, though actually very tame, bulls, or plodded on my flat feet up the sides of tropical mountains, it seemed quite natural to be dressed in an old duffel coat doing anti-submarine watch on the bridge of a liner somewhere in the Atlantic. For the only contribution to his own and the general safety that the mere passenger condemned to travel in convoy has to make is to take a turn at submarine spotting. This is a very necessary job, for the modern submarine can usually see a ship long before the ship sees the submarine, while when travelling submerged it is only necessary for the submarine to raise her periscope above water occasionally and then only for six inches and for a few seconds at a time. Nevertheless if the periscope is raised more than once there will be a tell-tale line of white foam which with luck may be seen. Unfortunately for the uninitiated the wake from a submarine's periscope is only too easily imitated by a number of artefacts: a piece of flotsam bobbing about in a choppy sea, a school of porpoises, a whale, a shoal of flying fish, and even the froth raised by a ship's log line when seen from half a mile away, all gave rise to unnecessary alarums and excursions. Sometimes, instead of taking a shot at a single ship from a distance of half a mile, a submarine, like some old-fashioned medical practitioner, will employ a blunderbuss prescription and discharge from a range of as much as four thousand yards a bevy of torpedoes into the middle of a convoy on the hit or miss principle. On rare occasions a submarine has been known by mistake to surface in the middle of a convoy, and then its chances of survival are not too good, for it may well be rammed by some enthusiastic merchantman before it has time to crash dive. Actually travelling in convoy in war-time is far more interesting than a peace-time voyage where the sight of a single ship constitutes an event of major importance. Now, apart altogether from watch-keeping, it is always possible to study the manœuvres of some flurried merchantman as he does his best to keep station or to carry out the technical exercises devised by the commodore of the convoy to train the ships of his fleet to withstand air or surface attacks. Only too often some ship does not answer its helm quickly enough when told to alter course: on our first night out we only avoided collision with our next door neighbour by a smart piece of seamanship on the part of the officer of the watch.

One's fellow passengers are much of a muchness with those of peace-time. The inevitable bridge fiends are there to begin the business of the day immediately after breakfast, so too are the hard drinkers who prefer a whisky and soda to the most lavish breakfast rations. The inevitable bore has not been left behind and is still there to retail, as he fixes you with a cod-fish eye, exactly what he did in the last war and what, if only the Governor had let him go, he would have done in Norway, France, Libya, Greece or Crete, in command (for he could have had no lesser post) of what the Navy now calls the B.E.F. (Back Every Fortnight). Only one of the types to be found on every ship has slightly altered: the hearty, who in peace-time organised "compulsory" games or fancy-dress dances, now organises watches or has become an authority on Lewis guns.

While we were still in harbour, where for ten days we enjoyed the amenities of that port which not so long ago was named "the devil's poste restante," there was much talk of how this ship had been torpedoed or that one bombed. Once we were under way, however, more interest was taken in seeing that, if and when one took to the boats, there was a good supply of chocolate,

Digitized by Google

barley sugar and cross-words. As we steamed northwards day slowly succeeded day until there seemed no particular reason why we should ever reach our destination. When this stage is reached, as it inevitably is in every long voyage, there is a general fed-upness with the food, the ship and one's fellow passengers. Everyone knows everyone else's life history and the exact reasons why the last tour was so much much more trying, as it always is, than the previous one: everyone can answer a written examination paper on the merits, or more precisely demerits, of being stationed at Minnar or Maiduguri. It was a particularly depressing morning, the sky was a uniform grey, with just here and there a dash of yellow ochre as a reminder that somewhere, but certainly not here, there may have been a rosy-fingered dawn. The sea though flecked with white looked like lead—it shows how little the Greeks can have known of the Atlantic, if they could use wine-dark as a stock epithet for the sea; the Arabs were better informed when they called the Atlantic "the dark sea of greenness."

On the particular morning of which I write the general depression was heightened by a choppy sea and a half gale from the north-west so that the ship groaned as it pitched and rolled. The wireless news was not too good—things in Crete were going badly, the *Hood* had been sunk and the whereabouts of the *Bismarck* were unknown. Worse still, the supply of marmalade on the ship was exhausted and only enough cigarettes were left for another two days. Then suddenly something happened. Our escorting cruiser shot out from among her flock and with mounting bow-wave and ever-increasing speed vanished to the northwards. At once the ship was as full of rumour as the canteen of a sergeants' mess: the cruiser, it was said, had sighted a submarine, had been recalled to Plymouth; the *Scharnhorst* or the *Gneisenau* had got out of Brest; the *Bismarck* was heading south. During the day there was no news to lighten our gloom, which gradually became more inspissated. All day the gale increased and the air was filled with scud so that the sea and sky seemed one. To people returning from the tropics it was bitterly cold and at night even the poker school could not attract its usual clientele. Next morning was just as bad. About eleven I was walking round the deck in a vain effort to get warm when I was nearly knocked over by someone rushing down from the bridge with the news that the *Bismarck* had been sunk by our cruiser "H.M.S. *Dorsetshire*." At once the gloom lifted and faces that had been long as a boot suddenly brightened. The sun too came out and once more it was warm and bright. Twenty-four hours later the track of our convoy led us across the spot where the *Bismarck* had gone down. An empty raft, a baulk or two of timber and what looked like a piece of matting was all that remained afloat of the ship that German propaganda had said was unsinkable.

The next few days were uneventful. Escorts dashed around us rather like terriers smelling out a rat. Now and again someone would drop a depth charge and two or three of the escorts would gather in a bunch to listen. Soon we were steaming slowly into the haven where we would be. Thanks to the Navy it is still possible to go about one's lawful occasions.

* * *

Like the atheist whose indignation was roused by revision of the Prayer-book—"tampering with the rules of the game"—or the man who had never been to the National Gallery but wrote to protest when a Velasquez was cleaned of the varnish which for him made it an old master, most of us feel that there are certain inheritances, the patina of England, whose destruction we bitterly regret, though they made no contact with our working lives. The old glass in country churches (how little of it is ARPed), Wren's buildings (what is to be done with their exoskeletons?), the pompous rituals of civic and university life which astonished Cajal the Spanish neurologist when he came to England fifty years ago—all these things we unconsciously value even if we only recall them with affection when they are threatened. But libraries, those museums of old, useless and boring books, does anyone bother even as much as this about libraries except librarians? When we read in the accounts of air-raid damage that "30,000 books were burnt" in such and such a library, that Coventry has lost all its engineering journals, the state library in Berlin has had its roof burnt off, the libraries of Liverpool and Plymouth have been wholly destroyed, do we really mind? A warlike generation, living for the present, often thinks that the best thing to do with shelves and shelves of books is to burn the lot. "Do you ever read medical books?" I asked M. who has been a regimental M.O. since the beginning of the war. He had just been complaining how little he has to do and wishing he was either "at the war" or settled with his wife and children in a comfortable practice. "No, I don't read them now," he said at once. "Not the *Lancet* and *B.M.J.*?" I persisted. "In peace-time, yes," he answered, "but not now." A more usual excuse is "too busy to read," though the greatest readers are often the busiest men. Osler and Cushing were certainly busy and yet you could safely bet on their having been the best-read doctors of their time. But the bibliophile and the "well-read man" are creatures of an age of peace. Who will collect books if his library may be blown up any night? Or read them if he has to spend his evenings in the cellar or the first-aid post? But our semi-public medical libraries are collections already in being, feeding with books that minority of the profession which still has appetite for them. What is to be their policy? Ought they to move their collections out of the front-line of the big towns to some country place where they will be temporarily more or less useless, on the principle of "living to fight another day"? Or ought they to believe the serpent who whispers "you shall not surely die," and go on with their civilised and peaceful business as efficiently and completely as possible?

Everyone, even the layman with no elements of physiology, accepts the circulation of the blood, as the proverbial patient insists, "I've got blood-pressure, doctor." But how few medical men trouble to read the arguments which Harvey used in convincing his unwilling contemporaries. Or take the blessed word "evolution" which is a commonplace in the background of everyone's thought. Even among professional biologists how many have the information to weigh Darwin's hypothesis, not against the prejudices of a Wilberforce, but against the theories of a Lamarck or of modern diffusionists? Sir Charles Sherrington in his fascinating book "Man on his Nature" makes clear the value, even in war-time, of examining the foundations of our beliefs. What were the arguments from which we accept these generalisations—circulation, evolution, nervous integration—which seem the very framework of the scientific outlook which has to be defended against the mysticism and mythology of the Nazis? Their ability to answer these questions is the real justification of the historical collections in our libraries. The Nazis are thoroughly consistent in their burning of books. They realise that books preserve that continuity in development which differentiates civilised people from the savage who inherits unchanging traditions and from the uneducated proletariat who swallow whatever new political religion is put over them with the slickest advertisement. These landmarks of intellectual and scientific discovery, these really "holy books," a library ought to preserve with the utmost care from the dangers of war. But what ninety-nine readers out of a hundred want from a scientific library is not these philosophical monuments and still less their undergrowth of minor books of the past, but current information in the form of textbooks and monographs by the master-workers of today and, still more, the latest periodicals with contributions from their fellow specialists. On first thought such books can be safely risked, they are new and easily replaceable—or are they, when publishers' warehouses are being bombed no less than libraries, and not one copy but a whole edition of 1500 copies may disappear in a night? Almost all last November's issues of American journals were lost in the Atlantic, and we are quite cut off from German scientific work. And it is surely desirable, even from the most warlike motives, to follow the course of German medicine and German health. Can we not devise a central pool for current medical information, supplied from America by micro-post, like the thousands of letters now being flown in a single packet from the armies of the Middle East? Then our libraries could draw on this pool as their need arises. The problems both of supply and protection would be simplified.

Digitized by Google

Letters to the Editor

THE PHILOSOPHICAL APPROACH

SIR,—Dr. Russell Brain's essay on Brain and Mind, at the front of your issue of June 14, is most welcome and valuable. Welcome because just now I feel that there is a tendency among younger psychiatrists to swing away from the purely psychological approach to the study and treatment of the neuroses, and to hope that shock therapies and prolonged narcosis are all that is needed to help a patient back to a normal adjustment to life and to their own unconscious. I should like to think that this essay would be read at the inaugural lecture of any course in psychological medicine. It gives, to my mind at any rate, an unassailable charter for our special branch of medicine. I think too it may strengthen the weak knees of some, who, having become bogged in the apparent morass of the various schools of analytical psychology, or perhaps not having come to terms with their own unconscious, are tending to seek the firmer ground of more mechanistic conceptions.

Cardiff. MAURICE B. WRIGHT.

MEDICAL PLANNING RESEARCH

SIR,—It was a striking letter that you published in THE LANCET of June 21 over 47 signatures. If a genuine, detailed scheme of research can be carried out by strictly scientific methods into the 300-odd aspects of the medical services in this country it should lead to results of the utmost value. The very fact that it is undertaken in so self-consciously scientific a spirit should arouse a widespread appeal, and perhaps lead to a brushing-up of scientific principles in some of the signatories.

The weaknesses of the project as I see them are, first, that the organisers are apparently not concerned with making themselves representative of the profession as a whole. Secondly, I asked myself did my eyes deceive me, or did I read aright? What is all this Herculean labour to eventuate in? A book! The varied and detailed investigations, it is hoped, will be embodied in a book, and "when this stage is reached," the signatories declare, "our task will be ended." Sir, the mountain after its historic labour did produce a mouse—something living, organic and capable of increase. But I can visualise the volume that we are here (almost) promised—efficient, accurate and probably sterile in results. I can even imagine one of your peripatetic correspondents saying what a good book it was, and, in reminiscent vein, drawing thin philosophical and erroneous biological conclusions from it. Furthermore, if it conflicts to any serious extent with the findings of the B.M.A. planning commission is it not merely likely to be ignored? For, as the B.M.A. commission claims to be representative of the profession as a whole, will it not consider itself justified in disregarding the research results of a committee which, on its own admission, makes no such distinctive claim?

With youth at the helm, cannot the under 45s do better than this? Cannot they make themselves at least representative of this age-group in the profession and prepare to draw up a programme of action based on their research? I intend to send my half-guinea in support of the proposal. This is not to show any faith in the movement as it is described, but in the hope that any subversive influence I can exercise will stir those responsible to plan for deeds and not merely for words.

Harley Street, W.1. FREDERICK DILLON.

SIR,—Many younger members of the medical profession will doubtless be glad to give what evidence they possess to try to improve the services rendered by the profession to the public. But I question whether this is the proper time to collect "all available evidence" to achieve this end. Surely more evidence will be available when the great number of younger doctors now with the Services can have the matters now under discussion brought to their notice, and when those left in civil life have more time and opportunity than at present to contribute their views? The coming three months, in which all these important matters are to receive full consideration, are likely to be critical months. They may be hard and distracting months for many members of a profession confessedly so short-handed that it is receiving help from America and from exile doctors. Apart from these facts does not the problem now present more unknowns to would-be solvers than in any time past or to come? Why, then, have the promoters of this scheme of medical planning research waited till now to feel so strongly the need for reform that they must call in your columns for help? It is true, of course, that after a period of upheaval there may be unusual opportunities for reconstruction, but cannot our profession take Mr. Churchill's advice and deal with our problems in the order in which they present themselves?

UNDER FORTY.

THE NATIONAL LOAF

SIR,—Your leading article of May 31 is useful in drawing attention to the anomalous attitude taken by the Government in the provision of a war bread. The most recent pronouncements would indicate that the fortified loaf is, or will be, available within the next few days in certain restricted districts of the country. The delay in providing it has been attributed to a mechanical breakdown in the manufacture of vitamin B_1, and a further statement has been made that supplies are being obtained from the United States; but a very important aspect of the fortified loaf remains obscure, notwithstanding repeated questions in Parliament on the subject—namely, which salt of calcium, and in what dosage, is to be added to the government loaf. The second memorandum from the Medical Research Council, quoted in the same issue (p. 703), apparently recommends calcium carbonate. There is no indication that the Government has accepted, or is about to accept, this recommendation. No reasons are adduced in the memo for making this choice except its "convenience," to which one may perhaps add, its cheapness.

In view of this choice it may be pertinent to point out that at a symposium of biochemists held in 1940 to discuss fortified white bread there was a general consensus of opinion that "adulteration" (as this addition was widely described) of bread with lime salts is a bad precedent, and the choice of the carbonate was specifically deprecated, even by speakers who gave a qualified approval to the addition of synthetic vitamin B_1. This point of view is repeated with obvious knowledge and authority in the admirable article by Drs. Kent-Jones and Amos in the *Lancet* of June 7. There has been, as your columns testify, more recently a protest from clinical researchers, who have pointed out the positive dangers arising from the addition of any calcium. The advice upon which the Ministry of Food has acted, or is about to act, with regard to the calcium addition remains anonymous, and therefore lacks authority. To take such an important step, without the most careful clinical observation to reinforce or correct the opinions apparently founded upon laboratory experimentation, seems in conflict with the well-established English practice of giving proper weight to clinical evidence. The lack of candour, not to say the positive evasiveness apparent in the answers given in Parliament by the Minister of Food, is far from reassuring, and it is perhaps not too much to say that the government fortified loaf in these circumstances is already very largely discredited.

The present position therefore is that, until the fortified loaf of doubtful acceptance becomes actually and generally available (and its provision was promised just a year ago), the flour now predominantly supplied remains of an extraction of 70% to 75%, the latter ratio having been introduced last April. That this flour is of very inferior nutritive value is generally agreed, and surely it is a serious responsibility of the food ministry that the nation has been left for all these months in a precarious position as regards this most important foodstuff. The arguments in the last paragraph of your leader, for a universal adoption of the 85% extraction flour, seem unanswerable. Its adoption would represent a compromise, dear to the British temperament, between the 90–95% extraction adopted during the latter years of the last war (when the need for saving shipping space was inescapable) and the 75%, which the Parliamentary Secretary in an answer to me declared represented the "limit" of concession the Ministry was prepared to make in the matter of extraction for the fortified loaf.

House of Commons. E. GRAHAM-LITTLE.

Digitized by Google

THE CRUSH SYNDROME

SIR,—I have read with great interest the article in your last issue (p. 780) by Mr. Patey and Dr. Robertson on compression treatment of crush injuries of limbs. Arguing that the crush syndrome was due to a loss of substances from the circulation into the damaged limb, they treated their cases with intermittent positive pressure to the œdematous limb by means of a modified Pavaex apparatus. I have not had the opportunity of seeing one of these cases myself; but, if I might be so rash as to make a suggestion, might not continuous compression with Elastoplast or plaster-of-paris be equally effective and far easier? I notice that of 20 cases reported by themselves or quoted in the literature 16 had no evidence of fracture, while 4 had fractures: (1) Linear fracture of right pelvis, (2) fractured pubis with no displacement, (3) fractured forearm, (4) fractured tibia. No mention is made of the treatment of these fractures, but I imagine that plaster-of-paris was not used.

Many of Dr. Trueta's serious fracture cases at Barcelona had just as much œdema, but none developed renal failure. It seems to come to this: that if you are pinned down by a beam and sustain a fracture, when you reach hospital you are put up in plaster-of-paris and you escape this curious renal syndrome; while, if you are pinned down and get only a soft-tissue injury, you are not put up in plaster and you are liable to develop renal failure. Might not the principle of elastic compression of a limb be applied successfully to these crush injuries?

Selsey. JOHN GIBBENS.

POSTWAR HOSPITAL SERVICES

SIR,—After the letter from a medical superintendent (*Lancet*, May 31, p. 707) perhaps the views of a recently retired deputy medical superintendent on the vexed question of medical versus lay control may interest your readers. In my early days in a municipal hospital service there seemed to me to be only one solution—medical control. Now, after considerable experience, I find myself with an open mind. It would be ungracious to deny that, in my earlier years, I had the good fortune to work under some very able superintendents and I trust that I profited by the experience. But the very type of M.S. described in the article by Drs. Hunter, Perry and Vaizey (*Lancet*, May 17, p. 639)—the "wary political fencer"—unfortunately does exist; and the trouble is that such a man, because he too is a doctor, can be immeasurably more obstructive to clinical work than a layman. For example, it has been my lot to work in a municipal hospital treating general diseases (within a hundred miles of Piccadilly Circus) which for years did not possess a lumbar puncture needle and in which my efforts to order one annoyed the M.S. "more than somewhat," as Damon Runyon would say. Now I will, with some confidence, undertake to persuade an educated layman that every patient with a chronic cough should have his sputum examined and that every middle-aged patient with a positive Wassermann should have an examination of his cerebrospinal fluid; but—as a direct result of experience—I despair of converting a certain type of doctor to these views *if* he is my superior officer. No general conclusion can, of course, be drawn from my experience, but I wish to urge that very real snags can exist in the present system in municipal hospitals.

J. C.

SIR,—"Observer" condemns medical superintendents with such vehemence, and has such definite ideas as to the perfect hospital system, that one can imagine that had he been a superintendent himself he might have provided an example of his criticism. All medical superintendents have been trained in voluntary hospitals, and most have spent some years in them following graduation, and have a great respect for them. There may be medical superintendents who do not adjust themselves to consultants' views, but difficulties can be solved by a proper approach from both sides. Similarly medical superintendents sometimes have cause to criticise the actions of certain members of consulting staffs; for, though most of these are very conscientious, a few regard a public hospital appointment as a minor additional source of income, and fail to keep to their times of appointments and of operations if they conflict with a non-urgent private case. Some consultants see the municipal hospital as a possible menace to their livelihood, and are resentful that many interesting cases go there rather than into a voluntary hospital. They seem to wonder whether the patient will be properly looked after; though anyone who has had wide inside experience of both types of hospital knows that the general care and attention may be of a higher standard in the municipal hospital. Indeed, a large number of patients ask to be sent to municipal hospitals rather than voluntary ones. Amalgamation of hospital services will undoubtedly be desirable after the war; how successful or otherwise it may be will depend on the individuals concerned. Many medical superintendents are just as resentful of officialdom and red tape as is "Observer," and believe that a unified hospital system should be able to function independently of direct local or general government control. It is interesting to note that even "Observer" thinks that medical administration is essential: his suggestion that a medical superintendent should have definite beds of his own, the others being allotted to consultants, should work satisfactorily if the consultants could always be depended on to adhere strictly to their duties. Unfortunately in many areas it would be impracticable, as a municipal hospital appointment appears to take third place to voluntary hospital work and private cases, and the consultant's work sometimes has to be done by the permanent hospital staff. If all consultants would carry out their municipal hospital duties as assiduously as they do their voluntary hospital work, "Observer's" suggestion—of a medical board to deal with the clinical side, with the medical superintendent as chairman and decisions taken by general agreement—would be a good one. He cannot have a large knowledge of municipal affairs if he considers that the medical superintendent obstructs expenditure on equipment; it is just the reverse, he is continually pressing for advisable expenditure which is turned down because the hospital is merely part of a large and varied organisation, the total expenditure on which is controlled by fear of raising the rates. The relationship between the two types of hospital depends on the personality of the staffs, and in many areas there are mutual appreciation and happy relationships—to the benefit of the sick; and that is the primary object of all hospitals.

M. S.

SIR,—"Observer's" letter of June 14 on his trials in an E.M.S. hospital gives a picture of service under these conditions which is completely opposite to my experience in a similar hospital. This too is in the country under the control of the councils of three counties. It was a mental hospital quite unequipped for general work, and the original superintendent still functions as such under the new conditions. The medical staff includes the senior physician of a teaching hospital, a physician from another such hospital, and a recently retired physician from a very famous institution, all of whom work full time. On the surgical side are, beside myself, another full-time senior surgeon from a very important London hospital, two part-time surgeons from a great teaching hospital and another surgeon, trained in a professorial unit and now on the staff of a hospital near London. There is also an important orthopædic unit. The residents all come from one teaching hospital. All the members of the staff have their wards and working conditions as though they were in London. There is no interference in any way with their clinical activities, least of all by the medical superintendent. Special classes of case naturally drift to those members of the staff interested in a particular subject, though there is no rigid rule about this. Thus genito-urinary patients gravitate to the surgeon specially skilled in this work, and peripheral nerve injuries go to the same surgeon as he has had particular experience in such cases. Neurological patients go to the physician interested in them. These things happen quite naturally without irksome rules or regulations, usually by reference from colleagues. The medical superintendent is content to leave the clinical work in the hands of the clinical staff, and being a man of sympathy and perception is always willing to listen to their demands and accept their advice. Never have I known anything refused when a reasonable

Digitized by Google

case for it has been made out, though war conditions and policy must of necessity exert an influence. It is really extraordinary how equipment has been provided by the Ministry of Health in so short a time. An ordinary hospital gathers its equipment little by little over a period of years and it accumulates unnoticeably. When starting from nothing the demands of a general hospital are staggering in amount and cost. Yet this equipping has been done, and the result is a hospital able to grapple with almost any branch of work. Admittedly it is not perfect, but all the essential things, all those things absolutely necessary for first-class work are there. There is an atmosphere of comradeship and mutual help throughout the senior staff, the residents and nursing staff which makes for smooth working and efficiency. I cannot believe that our problems have been very different from those of other hospitals, and I do not think such a complete organisation could have been got together in so short a time and under such difficult conditions unless it had had the drive and prestige of a Government department behind it.

If Observer would visit this E.M.S. hospital I think he might revise his views of hospitals run by the state.

CHARLES PANNETT.

MEDICAL BENEVOLENCE

SIR,—A loss in income of £1292 sufficiently explains the reason for this letter. This loss to the Royal Medical Benevolent Fund is largely due to the fact that many of our regular subscribers practising in towns heavily bombed have suffered serious financial loss, and have had to reduce or cancel their subscriptions. Their number may well increase before the war is over. Everybody knows the beneficent work of the fund in helping members of our profession and their wives, widows and children who are living in straitened circumstances; and who, in many cases, are quite unable, through age and infirmities, to do anything to help themselves. The committee has done everything possible to cut down overhead charges. Administration is carried out with a reduced staff in less costly offices. Expensive annual reports have been abolished and one way and another we have managed to effect a very considerable saving in our annual expenditure. Unfortunately, however, this is not nearly enough, and if the work is not to be seriously crippled we must get more help. We need donations to meet the present emergency, and especially we need many more annual subscriptions. Poverty is hard to bear under any circumstances, but when accustomed help is curtailed and prices are soaring—as is the case today—the position may well become desperate. Here is a passage from a letter which reached me the other day:

"I am sending you a donation as a thank-offering for the fact that circumstances have placed my life in a spot where there is less danger from enemy action than is the case with my brother practitioners."

I appeal to all of your readers who feel that they are in similar fortunate circumstances to come forward at this critical time to help in carrying out our duty to our distressed colleagues. Contributions should be sent to the Royal Medical Benevolent Fund, 1, Balliol House, Manor Fields, Putney, London, S.W.15, and will be gratefully acknowledged.

ARNOLD LAWSON,
Chairman of the Committee of Management.

PUNCH WITH CARE

SIR,—The view expressed in your annotation of June 14 that punchdrunkenness is a condition mainly found in second-rate professional fighters of long standing is well supported by observation of a considerable number of boxers seen by Dr. E. Guttmann and myself during the past few years. We are, however, aware that our outlook may have become too pessimistic as the majority of these boxers were severely affected and only came because they were either worried about their health or had been urged to come by anxious relatives or managers. In order to obtain a well-balanced outlook on the problem of punchdrunkenness a controlled investigation should be carried out. A group of say 50 professional and 50 amateur boxers should be selected from recruits to the Services and members of these groups should undergo special individual examination. Such a comprehensive investigation of a representative cross-section of professional and amateur boxers selected in this way would have several advantages.

1. The policy which should be followed by the various Services as regards boxing could be indicated.
2. Attention would be drawn to any recruits who have even the slightest damage to the central nervous system.
3. The very earliest symptoms of what is later termed punchdrunkenness could be assessed.
4. Definite instructions could be given to all doctors who have the responsibility of examining at regular intervals professional and amateur boxers both in the Forces and in civilian life.

London, W.1. C. E. WINTERSTEIN LAMBERT.

THE SHORTAGE OF DOCTORS

SIR,—The shortage of medical personnel has been sadly overemphasised both by political statement and the press. That there is a shortage cannot be denied but it is only in two classes of the profession. It is unfortunate that these two classes are so important, for their importance has in part caused the overemphasis. The other cause has been the unwillingness of hospitals and the authorities in charge of them to let men whom they have trained to be competent surgeons and physicians go into the Services as regimental medical officers and corresponding ranks, to look after 500 fit men and the requisite number of latrines. It is this feeling of uncertainty about the proper utilisation of medical man power which is worrying the hospitals and the profession generally, and hence the unwillingness, which has created a spurious atmosphere of shortage. It should be made quite clear that there is no shortage of medical or surgical specialists in the country or in the Services, and that the training of many more is still going on.

The first class in which there is a true shortage is in the most important branch of the profession—general practitioners. This has resulted, first, from the overriding demands of the Services, and secondly, from the method by which the recruitment of G.P.s was done. The Central Medical War Committee, acting on behalf of the Government, delegated the duty of recommending who should be taken and who left to their local medical war committees. No other method of recruiting G.P.s was at hand, and to institute another would have cost both time and money. It is a pity that local selections should have contributed to this shortage, though naturally the final decision was not taken locally but by the Committee of Reference of the C.M.W.C., to whom all practitioners have a right of appeal. The system of local recommendation has resulted in the more active practitioners in many spheres of medical interest being recommended and finally taken into the Services. So the elderly and the relatively inactive have been left. It must be remembered that many active practitioners were territorials and many more volunteered, and there was no court of appeal to whom their patients could apply for their retention. All this seems inevitable but is scarcely fair to the public. The cure for this shortage is obvious but costly. The E.M.S. already has a comprehensive regional hospital scheme in operation. If inpatient treatment for cases referred to these hospitals by G.P.s was started it would greatly relieve the burden of the over-worked G.P. If outpatient treatment was also allowed at these hospitals it would serve the double purpose of solving the G.P.'s problem and giving the hospitals more to do between blitzes.

The second class in which there is a true shortage is the house-officer, who as the youngest member of the profession is naturally taken by the Services. This shortage too could be alleviated if all the newly qualified men were compelled to work in hospital pending their recruitment. Too much blame should not be attached to those of them who prefer to do locums in general practice, for in the six months before they are called up they can earn £200–£250 (all found) in this way, whereas as a house-officer they would only get £60 (all found).

Much has been written and said lately about the employment of alien doctors to replace our deficiencies, and more and more are being so employed, but, as Professor Greenwood pointed out in his letter of May 31, there are difficulties in their employment. In the main they are not suitable for general practice, even if they

Digitized by Google

have British medical degrees (picture a fashionable German Jewish gynæcologist attempting to doctor a Norfolk agriculturist), and indeed many of these aliens are specialists of whom there is no shortage. Reasons of national security also make them unsuitable for employment as G.P.s. When considering their employment as house-officers, it is well to bear in mind that the house-officer, admittedly under supervision, does a major share of the work of the hospital. Even under peacetime conditions he is expected at most hospitals to give a large number of anæsthetics, and anæsthetics as we know them, except in Scandinavia, do not form part of the medical curriculum on the Continent. It is quite understandable that hospitals are not always willing to employ middle-aged or elderly aliens as house-officers, and the aliens themselves are not always willing to accept this, the most ill-paid and menial task in the profession.

I am glad to see that a representative committee to inquire into the proper utilisation of all medical man power, both in the Services and outside them, has been set up. This should go a long way towards allaying the disquiet in the hospitals and the profession generally.

A. B. C.

THORACOPLASTY

SIR,—In his letter of June 14 Dr. Gregory Kayne writes with a little dissatisfaction about my article and your leader in the *Lancet* of May 31. It is with some hesitation that I ask you to give me space to make one or two points in reply. I do know Overholt's figures and consider them very striking, but Dr. Kayne must still allow us to hesitate over operating on the type of older patient that we get at Colindale Hospital. Exudative and proliferative disease may be clinical rather than strict pathological terms (this is open to dispute) but it would be a mistake to fail in their separate consideration when the question of treatment arises. Alexander, in his classic on collapse therapy says (p. 427) "the predominance of productive or fibrotic lesions, in contradistinction to exudative lesions, indicates a favourable resistance to tuberculosis"; and later "serial roentgenograms should show that the exudative elements are regressive or at least stationary," if a thoracoplasty is to be done. There is an excellent definition of the exudative type of disease in "A Textbook of X-ray Diagnosis, by British Authors" (p. 303). As regards blood examinations, I certainly would not lay too much stress on them; but, as I said, they "play a part in our assessment of resistance and toxicity." Other clinical features help in this, of course, and perhaps bronchospirometry will come into fashion as a helpful (though not essential) means of estimating respiratory function.

London, N.W.9. J. V. HURFORD.

SOCIALIST MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.—At the annual general meeting of this association, held on May 25, the following resolution was put on record:

That in view of the recent appeal for a thousand doctors from the United States and the decision to employ 4th and 5th year medical students as house officers, this meeting protests against the Government's failure to make use of the medical services of the anti-Fascist refugee doctors in this country. Since only about one hundred of the 1400 now in England are being allowed to use their medical skill and training, we demand that there should be an immediate speed-up of the machinery to effect the registration and employment of eligible alien doctors, and that those now employed on demolition and construction work in the Pioneer Corps be released for work in which their medical experience can be used.

BRITISH POSTGRADUATE MEDICAL SCHOOL.—A course on War Surgery of the Chest will be held from July 7–11, at which the following will lecture: Mr. Tudor Edwards, Mr. T. Holmes Sellors, Mr. O. S. Tubbs, Mr. Price Thomas, Dr. H. Woodfield Davies, Prof. J. A. Nixon, Mr. A. K. Henry, Prof. G. Grey Turner, Dr. J. Duncan White, Surg. Rear-Admiral G. Gordon-Taylor, Mr. R. C. Brock, Mr. N. Barrett, Mr. J. E. H. Roberts and Dr. A. J. Morland. Officers of the armed forces wishing to attend without payment should apply through their Director-Generals. For others the fee is a guinea, and tickets may be obtained from the Dean, British Postgraduate Medical School, Ducane Road, W.12.

Further courses will begin on the following dates: War Surgery of the Nervous System, July 21; Operative Surgery in War-time, Aug. 22; War Surgery of the Extremities, Sept. 1.

Parliament

Economy of Medical Personnel

Mr. E. BROWN, Minister of Health, in the House of Commons on June 24, announced his decision, in agreement with the Service ministers and the secretary of state for Scotland, to set up a committee to investigate what further steps can usefully be taken to secure the utmost economy in the employment of medical personnel in the Forces, the emergency hospital scheme and the civil defence services, and all other medical services including general practice. The names of its members are as follows:

Mr. Geoffrey Shakespeare, parliamentary under secretary for the dominions (chairman).
Prof. R. M. F. Picken, M.B., D.P.H., Welsh National School of Medicine.
Sir Alfred Webb-Johnson, vice-president R.C.S.
Dr. J. Crighton Bramwell, F.R.C.P.
Prof. Sydney Smith, M.D., Edinburgh University.
Dr. J. A. Brown.
Dr. William Malcolm Knox.
with medical representatives of the Admiralty, War Office and the Air Ministry.

In addition the following have agreed to be closely associated with the work of the committee:—

Sir Charles Wilson, P.R.C.P.
Sir Hugh Lett, P.R.C.S.
Mr. H. S. Souttar, F.R.C.S., chairman of the Central Medical War Committee.

QUESTION TIME

Clothing Coupons

Questions addressed to the President of the Board of Trade elicited the following information.

Temporary inmates of hospitals and institutions are already in a position to purchase the normal ration, since they possess a food ration book. The normal supply of clothing coupons will be issued to permanent inmates as soon as this can be arranged. In the meantime, hospitals of all kinds may, as a provisional arrangement, obtain their essential requirements by giving a formal receipt to the supplier. This latter provision enables hospitals to obtain supplies both for patients and for nurses. Similar facilities are available to institutions under local authorities.

Special temporary arrangements have been made for nurses of the British Red Cross Society, the St. John's Ambulance Brigade and members of the Joint War Organisation to obtain their uniforms without surrendering coupons. For other hospital nurses, arrangements are under discussion with the British Hospitals Association and, in the meantime, the hospitals may obtain supplies of rationed goods without coupons by giving traders a receipt specifying the goods and stating that these have been supplied for their use.

The Wholemeal Loaf

Commander LOCKER-LAMPSON asked the Parliamentary Secretary to the Ministry of Food if he had made an estimate of the amount of shipping which could be saved if a wholemeal loaf of 95% content were adopted; what saving in meat and other food products would ensue; and how many tons of offals would be available for pigs and poultry if all wheat were milled here.—Major LLOYD GEORGE replied: The Minister has estimated the amount of shipping space which could be saved on the transport of grain for bread for various rates of extraction and has considered this in relation to other factors of importance which must be taken into account. In reply to the second part of the question, as raising the rate of extraction would not be likely to increase the consumption of bread, it is unlikely that any saving in meat and other foods would ensue as a result of altering the rate of extraction of flour. In reply to the third part of the question, as the flour mills of this country are already milling wheat practically to their full capacity, it is obvious that to raise the rate of extraction to the figure mentioned would result in a substantial reduction of the wheat by-products available for pigs and poultry.

In reply to a further question Major LLOYD GEORGE added: It is estimated that since July, 1940, the consumption of wholemeal and wheatmeal flour has increased and now represents some 3% of the flour consumption of the country, exclu-

Digitized by Google

sive of national wheatmeal flour, which has only been produced since the beginning of this year and represents approximately 1½% of the flour consumption of the country. The use of any flour for purposes other than human food is prohibited, except under licence, by the Milled Wheaten Substances (Restriction) Order, 1940. The food ministry has not licensed the use of any undamaged flour for the feeding of dogs or for any other purpose.

Medical Equipment for the Home Guard

Mr. T. E. GROVES asked the Secretary of State for War whether he was aware that the medical equipment provided for Home Guard battalions contained no cotton-wool, no substance out of which antiseptic lotions could be made, no Vaseline, although this was officially approved for burns of the face and hands, no morphia or other sedative, no adhesive plaster or safety-pins, and no splint long enough for the immobilisation of a fracture of the leg; and whether he would take steps to see that the medical stores supplied were not less than those provided for regimental aid-posts.—Captain H. D. R. MARGESSON replied: The Home Guard medical organisation is framed to fit in with the existing system of military and civil medical facilities. In view of the wide dispersion of sub-units of the Home Guard it is seldom practicable to adopt the system of an infantry battalion with a regimental aid-post, and the normal practice is to establish sub-unit aid-posts at which casualties will be collected for evacuation to the nearest first-aid post or hospital, civil or military, which will have all items of medical equipment necessary for first-aid. Medical equipment has been provided for the sub-unit aid-posts on a scale that is considered sufficient to meet the requirements of their limited rôle.

Evacuation of the Chronic Sick

Sir ERNEST GRAHAM-LITTLE asked the Minister of Health how many chronic sick and bedridden patients were still housed in public-health and public-assistance institutions, in voluntary hospitals and homes for incurables in London and other large cities which had suffered intensive bombing; and what effort had been made to remove such patients from dangerous areas.—Mr. E. BROWN replied: I could not give this total without elaborate and detailed inquiry from a large number of different authorities. The desirability of removing as many as possible of the chronic sick from the vulnerable areas is fully recognised but the difficulties are considerable, in view of the urgent demands upon existing accommodation for the acute sick, for casualties and service sick, for transferred industrial workers and civil-defence personnel, and for others who have an at least equal claim to priority and the necessity of keeping a large number of beds immediately available for emergency purposes. Every effort consistent with the other priority demands has been made to assist the removal of these cases; from the London area, for example, it has been possible to remove some 8000 of the senile or chronic sick so far—4000 from public-assistance hospitals, and 4000 from those found in the public shelters and temporarily accommodated in London institutions.

Shortage of Male Nurses

Mr. R. W. SORENSEN asked the Minister whether he was aware of the increasingly serious situation in mental hospitals through the withdrawal of male nurses to the fighting forces; and whether he was considering the possibility of an extension of the Essential Works Order to cover the need of these hospitals.—Miss F. HORSBRUGH, parliamentary secretary to the ministry, replied: Male nurses over 30 are not called up, and those under 30 are called up only for service in their profession. Applications for deferment of individuals receive full consideration, recommendations for deferment are made to the Ministry of Labour and National Service. The Essential Works Order does not affect military service, but the Minister has under consideration the question whether an order of similar effect should be made in respect of mental hospitals.

Deferred Medical Examinations

Mr. ROBERT MORRISON asked the Minister of Labour whether, where the chairman of a medical board deferred examination for a definite period for hospital treatment and made an entry to that effect in red ink on the grade card, the man would be granted compensation for loss of income during his period in hospital.—Mr. ERNEST BEVIN replied: Medical boards are not empowered to require a man to undergo medical treatment or an operation, though they may in appropriate cases of temporary disability defer completion of examination and grading to a later date to be specified, together with the reason. I do not think however that I ought to prohibit the boards from giving advice to a man subject to his consulting his own panel doctor or other medical adviser and I could not accept a special charge on public funds on account of the expense or loss of earnings due to his following such advice.

Deaths from Encephalitis

In answer to a question Mr. ERNEST BROWN stated that of the fifteen cases of postvaccinal encephalitis reported in 1940 five were fatal. Two of the fatal cases were soldiers. All that did not prove fatal have recovered.

Medicine Stamp Duties

Mr. GRAHAM-WHITE asked the Minister of Health whether he was aware that the widespread advertising of patent medicines, often with an appeal to fear, led large numbers of people to treat their own ailments instead of using the medical services available under the National Health Insurance Acts; and whether, as the repeal of the medicine duties would stimulate such advertising, he would reconsider the proposal for repeal.—Mr. BROWN replied: I have no specific evidence that any large number of insured persons treat their own ailments instead of consulting their insurance doctors and this was among the matters considered before the Chancellor of the Exchequer announced the decision to repeal the duties.

Mr. HORABIN asked the Chancellor of the Exchequer whether he was aware that in proposing to repeal the medicine stamp duties his predecessor was influenced by the action threatened by Messrs. Woolworth for illegal administration of the duties; and whether, as an alternative to repeal, he would consider the introduction of a bill to legalise any such administration.—Sir KINGSLEY WOOD replied: The legal action referred to merely illustrates the difficulties to which the administration of these antiquated Acts continually gives rise. The answer to the second part of the question is therefore in the negative.

Mr. ROBERT MORGAN asked the Secretary to the Treasury whether he was yet in a position to state whether and, if so, to what extent the annual yield of the purchase tax on medicines, including proprietary medicines, exceeded £2,500,000 per annum.—Captain CROOKSHANK replied: Precise figures of the yield of the purchase tax on prepared drugs and medicines are not available, but I think it possible that the yield for a full financial year will be of the order of £3 million.

Sick Bay Service

Mr. ROSTRON DUCKWORTH asked the Minister of Health if it was his policy to encourage sick bay service; and in how many counties such services existed.—Mr. BROWN replied: The provision of sick bays, particularly for evacuated children, is encouraged as much as possible. Sick bays have been established in 53 out of the 62 counties in England and Wales.

E.M.S. Advisory Committees

Mr. T. E. GROVES asked the Minister of Health how many medical committees, advisory or executive, were referred to by him in relation to the national emergency; how, when and by whom were they appointed, and what was their constitution.—Mr. BROWN replied: The following is the information desired:

Central Medical War Committee and *Advisory Emergency Hospital Medical Service Committee*, the appointment and constitution of which are set out in replies to members on Oct. 26 and Dec. 12, 1939, and Feb. 20, 1941.

Medical Advisory Committee on Rehabilitation, consisting of a number of specialists on this subject invited by the Minister in November, 1940, to advise the Director General, E.M.S., from time to time on the rehabilitation of patients under the Emergency Hospital Scheme.

Standing Advisory Committee on Physiotherapy, consisting of medical practitioners with special experience of this form of treatment, selected in July, 1940, by the Minister's consultant advisors in collaboration with official representatives of the specialists concerned, to advise the Director General, E.M.S., on the facilities required for this form of treatment in hospitals under the E.H.S.

Lord Horder's Committee on Conditions in Air-raid Shelters (with particular reference to health) appointed on Sept. 14, 1940, jointly by the Minister of Health and the Minister of Home Security, and consisting of Lord Horder as chairman, a senior medical officer of the Ministry of Health, the chief engineer of the Ministry of Home Security, and two lay representatives of voluntary organisations concerned in welfare work.

Rehabilitation

In reply to questions addressed to him by Mr. ELLIS SMITH, Mr. E. BEVIN, Minister of Labour, said: The facilities for

Digitized by Google

vocational training provided by my Ministry's existing training scheme are open to all men who are fit to undergo the training and it is hoped that substantial numbers of men and women who have been injured in the Armed Forces, in war service of any kind or in industry will after treatment prove capable of this training. For those of them who require training but are not fit for the existing courses, special courses will be provided as the need for them reveals itself, either in the Ministry's own training centres or in other institutions or with employers. Account will be taken of the evidence given by the joint committee of the Trade-union Council and the British Medical Association. In the first instance the scheme will be limited to training in occupations useful for the war effort.

Obituary

JOHN FFRANGCON ROBERTS

B.A. CAMB., M.R.C.S. ; SURGEON LIEUTENANT R.N.V.R.

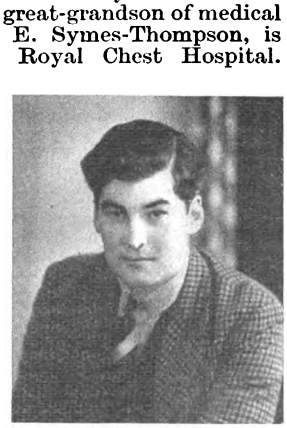
Surgeon-Lieutenant Ffrangcon Roberts, who was previously reported missing, presumed killed, is now known to have lost his life when the ship on which he was serving, H.M.S. *Rosaura*, was sunk by a mine in the Mediterranean on March 18. Elder son of Dr. Ffrangcon Roberts, of Cambridge, he was educated at King's College School (Cambridge), Marlborough, and Trinity College, Cambridge. After taking the natural sciences tripos he went on for his clinical work to the London Hospital, where he qualified in July, 1939. Before joining the R.N.V.R. in April of the following year, he was in turn house officer at the Albert Dock Hospital and resident anæsthetist at the London. How he met his death is described thus by the captain of his ship. The mine exploded and all the staff in the compartment affected had their legs broken. One of the greasers had both legs broken, and although the room was rapidly filling with water Roberts went down and helped to bring him on deck. Then in order to attend to other injured men there he had to go to his cabin to wash the oil off his hands. The ship sank very quickly, and he went with her. He was the best of shipmates, the captain adds, and the most popular member of the wardroom mess.

F. A. Swaine

RICHARD EDMUND SYMES-THOMPSON

B.A. CAMB., M.R.C.S.

Dr. R. E. Symes-Thompson, who died through enemy action last month while he was on duty at a London hospital, was the grandson and great-grandson of medical men, and his father, Dr. H. E. Symes-Thompson, is consulting physician to the Royal Chest Hospital. Richard Symes-Thompson was born in 1912 and educated at Repton, Christ's College, Cambridge and St. George's Hospital, where he won the Sir Charles Clark prize and the Thompson medal. He qualified last year and was proceeding to the Cambridge M.B. He had held resident posts at St. George's and at St. Luke's Hospital, Chelsea. At Cambridge he was secretary of the university medical society, and he was also secretary of his medical school club and for the past four years editor of the hospital gazette. He played cricket for St. George's regularly and also appeared for the Incogniti, the M.C.C. and the Repton Pilgrims. He had a fine physique and his friends testify that he was efficient as well as strong with an unusual capacity for helping others. He had a natural gift for dealing with his patients, and many will remember the charm of manner that went with his humbleness and keenness to learn.



Ramsey & Muspratt, Cambridge

HARRY WINTON DRYERRE

M.B. EDIN., F.R.C.P.E. ; SQUADRON-LEADER, R.A.F.V.R.

Squadron-Leader H. W. Dryerre died on June 9 as the result of a motor accident. He was the son of Dr. Henry Dryerre, professor of physiology in the Royal (Dick) Veterinary College, Edinburgh. He graduated in medicine at the University of Edinburgh in 1934, became a member of the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh two years later and was elected to the fellowship of that college in 1940. He held various hospital appointments in Edinburgh and before the outbreak of war was a tutor in clinical medicine in the Edinburgh Royal Infirmary, assistant in the department of pathology of the university and pathologist to the Edinburgh municipal hospitals. He had been a member of the medical branch of the R.A.F. Volunteer Reserve for some time and was called up at once. Harry Dryerre was an active and energetic young man with a considerable flair for research. He held the Crichton scholarship in 1937 and for some time before the war he was engrossed in the study of Addison's disease. In the R.A.F. hospital to which he was posted he rapidly became a valued member of the staff and his enthusiasm and ability were used to the full by his colleagues.

Lafayette

PROF. R. ROBISON

THE sudden death of Robert Robison, head of the biochemical department at the Lister Institute since the retirement in 1930 of his former chief the late Sir Arthur Harden, comes as a severe blow not only to his colleagues and many friends but also to the Institute's strength and to the science to which for nearly thirty years he had given unswerving devotion. When I saw him last, writes Sir John Ledingham, on the afternoon of June 17 in his room at the Lister he was feeling relieved that sciatic pains and cramps which had troubled him during the previous fortnight, and which he was inclined to attribute to overstrenuous gardening and fire-watching, had left him and he was busy with his notes of Harden for the Royal Society obituary series. Less than twenty-four hours later he had followed his old chief into the unknown, having succumbed to a stroke in the night hours. Physically never robust Robison had great stores of nervous energy on which, unfortunately for himself, he was too often apt to overdraw, for no-one was more conscientious than he in the conduct of a research department or more unselfishly devoted to the discharge of offices that came to him from outside. To his staff and the numerous workers from many countries to whom his department offered research facilities Robison gave himself unstintingly and he was never so happy as when a piece of work he had helped to pilot proved itself good. Without doubt he spent himself in service and it is a sad reflection now that for him there was to be no long-wished-for retirement in which to cultivate his beloved garden at his Putney home. By 1930 when he was elected to the Royal Society, Robison's scientific reputation based inter alia on his remarkable series of researches into the chemical mechanism of calcification of cartilage was thoroughly established, and it was to this vast subject of the phosphoric esters which his work had illuminated that he devoted his Herter lectures in New York. Robison's work goes on, it is never finished, but we mourn today the loss of his sympathetic and directing mind and of that catholic human interest that made him a power for good in our community. To his widow and daughter our sincerest sympathy goes out.

SULPHONAMIDES LOCALLY.—A level *tables*poonful represents 10 g. (correcting a slip in last week's leading article).

Digitized by Google

FORTIFIED BREAD

EFFECT OF CALCIUM SUPPLEMENTS ON INVALIDS

THE Medical Research Council have issued the following statement giving the views of their food rationing (special diets) advisory committee on the likely effects on invalids of bread fortified with calcium, as proposed in the memo published in THE LANCET of May 31 (p. 703).

The exigencies of the present situation have forced upon the people of the country a diet which requires, if health is to be maintained, the addition of a supplement of calcium salts. The need for this supplement is brought about in two main ways. First, the war-time diet tends to be deficient in available calcium, especially since restrictions have been imposed upon the sale of milk and eggs. Second, the high content of cereal foods in the diet increases the amount of calcium it is necessary to ingest; this is partly because most cereals are deficient in calcium but also because the presence of phytic acid in cereals often prevents the body from making use of the calcium they contain. The Ministry of Food have asked the Food Rationing (Special Diets) Advisory Committee whether the addition of small supplements of calcium salts to flour would be in any way deleterious to invalids. In reply the committee expressed the opinion that "There is neither medical nor scientific evidence that the consumption of bread made from flour fortified by the addition of appropriate quantities of calcium salts is harmful to patients suffering from any type of disease." This opinion was based on the following considerations.

It has been proposed by the Accessory Food Factors Committee of the Lister Institute and of the Medical Research Council that 14 oz. of calcium carbonate be added to each 280 lb. of 85% extracted flour and 7 oz. of calcium carbonate to each 280 lb. of white flour. Expressing these quantities in other terms it can be said that 1 lb. of the "fortified" 85% extracted flour and 2 lb. of the "fortified" white flour contain slightly less calcium than 1 pint of fresh milk. There can therefore be no objection to the use of this fortified flour on the grounds that it will result in the consumption by invalids of harmful amounts of calcium. It is, however, necessary to dispel a current misconception with regard to the qualitative aspect of this fortification. It has been suggested that the consumption of fortified flour might have a deleterious effect upon certain invalids, not because of the increased calcium content but because the calcium added to it is in a form—the carbonate of calcium—different from that which exists naturally in food and that this carbonate of calcium is harmful. This criticism appears to be ill-founded. There is direct evidence obtained on human beings that the calcium of calcium carbonate is as available to the body as that of calcium phosphate. In an easily assimilable food, such as milk, calcium is in the form of a combination with a phosphoric acid, a common normal component of animal tissues; in calcium carbonate, calcium is also present as the salt of an acid of widespread occurrence in living tissues. In both cases, the calcium is split off from the acid during the process of digestion, and it is absorbed into the body in the same form in each case.

The following appointments and awards have been made for brave conduct in civil defence:

M.B.E.—Dr. J. D. Dillon (Greenwich), Dr. Daniel Millar (Glasgow), Dr. J. S. Ord (Glasgow) and Dr. H. Glyn Jones (Lambeth).

George medal.—Dr. Laura Bateman (Shooter's Hill), Captain Hugh Davidson Miller, R.A.M.C.

A meeting of the Tuberculosis Association will be held at 11 A.M., on Saturday, July 5, at 26, Portland Place, London, W.1. In the morning Dr. H. E. Magee will read a paper on war-time diets and pulmonary tuberculosis and Dr. George Day on some experiments in diet. In the afternoon Prof. H. J. Seddon will speak on joint tuberculosis with special reference to the spine and sacro-iliac joints.

The 100th annual meeting of the Royal Medico-Psychological Association will be held at noon on Thursday, July 17, at 11, Chandos Street, London, W.1. At 2 P.M. in the Barnes Hall, R.S.M., papers will be read on Ear, Nose and Throat Disease in Mental Disorder.

Medical News

Rockefeller Medical Studentships 1941

The selection committee, of which Sir John Stopford is chairman, has chosen the following 26 students out of more than 90 applicants for overseas clinical training. They will be allocated to 19 different university medical schools in the U.S.A. and Canada. These studentships are in the first instance tenable for one year, renewable on the recommendation of the American dean.

Name	*Medical School*	*Name*	*Medical School*
J. Badenoch	Oxford	M. A. O'Hea	Glasgow
C. W. Bartley	London Hospital	D. A. Pond	Cambridge
E. F. B. Cadman	Liverpool	G. Rankine	St. Andrews
J. Davies	Leeds	R. J. Scothorne	Leeds
D. A. W. Edwards	Cambridge	J. Sharp	Manchester
M. A. Floyer	Cambridge	R. H. Shephard	Univ. Coll., London
J. B. Gibson	Edinburgh	J. V. Shepheard	Liverpool
R. H. Gosling	Birmingham	J. P. Shillingford	London Hospital
I. R. Gray	Univ. Coll., London	J. D. Stephens	St. Andrews
P. J. Hare	Univ. Coll., London	J. M. Stowers	Cambridge
P. R. A. May	Cambridge	G. I. M. Swyer	Oxford
M. Newton	Cambridge	J. M. Tanner	St. Mary's
		I. P. Todd	St. Bart's
		R. G. Turner	Cambridge

Hospitals and Petrol

The Ministry of Health has notified authorities with hospitals included in the E.M.S., and all voluntary hospitals included in the service, that petrol supplies are to be reduced. It is important there should be no waste of petrol, so the use of motor vehicles should be restricted to the minimum necessary for the effective execution of hospital duties.

Ling Physical Education Association

Dr. M. Burbury, medical director of the Manchester Child Guidance Clinic, will lecture to the Leeds and District Swedish Gymnastic Association on July 5, on "Interactions of Mind and Body." Dr. G. Prince, assistant medical officer at Leeds, will open a group discussion on coöperation between the school medical officer and the gymnastic teacher. A discussion on the broad aspect of the youth movement will be opened by Prof. Frank Smith and Miss D. Edwards-Rees, youth organiser to the West Riding County Council. Practical classes in gymnastics, national dancing, vaulting and playground games will be held.

Births, Marriages and Deaths

BIRTHS

CHESHIRE.—On June 20, the wife of Dr. Peter Cheshire, of Lincoln—a son.

DOUGLASS.—On June 12, at Harrow Weald, Middlesex, the wife of Dr. W. Michael Douglass—a daughter.

FELL.—On June 21, at St. Mary's Hospital, W.2, the wife of Dr. David W. Fell, of Colchester—a son.

HARDMAN.—On June 19, at Gillingham, Kent, the wife of Surgeon Lieutenant G. L. Hardman, R.N.—a daughter.

HOLFORD.—On June 23, at Worcester, the wife of Surgeon Lieut.-Commander J. M. Holford, R.N.—a son.

MACLELLAN.—On June 18, at Girvan, the wife of Surgeon Lieutenant P. Desmond MacLellan, R.N.V.R.—a daughter.

PEARSON.—On June 16, at Hartley Wintney, the wife of Dr. Rupert Bruce Pearson—a daughter.

SLEE.—On June 19, at the Radcliffe Infirmary, Oxford, the wife of Surgeon Lieutenant M. A. Slee, R.N.V.R.—a son.

TRUELOVE.—On June 21, at Cambridge, the wife of Captain S. C. Truelove, R.A.M.C.—a daughter.

MARRIAGES

DAVIES—BEES.—On June 17, at Prestatyn, David Joseph Davies, M.B., captain R.A.M.C., of Bargoed, Glam, to Betty Mary Bees, of Knowle, Warws.

DICKINS—ARGENT.—On June 12, at Worcester, Sidney J. O. Dickins, M.D., of Cowfold, to Eleanor Argent.

HESKETH—MIDDLETON.—On June 21, at Taunton, John Smallshaw Hesketh, M.R.C.S., of Southport, to Jean Hughes Middleton.

HOOKER—PINNINGTON.—On June 21, A. Gordon Hooker, M.R.C.S., lieutenant R.A.M.C., of Harpenden, to Joan Pinnington, of Romiley, Cheshire.

ROBINSON—MONK.—On June 12, at Penge, Richard Garwood Robinson, M.B., flying officer R.A.F.V.R., to Florence Ellen Monk.

DEATHS

BARTON.—On June 23, at Norwich, Samuel J. Barton, M.D. Dubl., aged 89.

DANVERS-ATKINSON.—On June 22, at Southminster, Frederick Cecil Edgar Danvers-Atkinson, M.B. Lond.

SING.—On June 23, at Cadogan Gardens, S.W.3, Wilfrid MacDonald Sing, M.D. Camb., aged 71.

WINCHESTER.—On June 21, in London, George Chisholm Winchester, M.B. Edin., of Ealing (late of Assam).

Digitized by Google

Notes, Comments and Abstracts

PREPARING GREEN VEGETABLES FOR THE TABLE

THE accessory food factors committee of the Medical Research Council has summarised our knowledge of the behaviour of vitamins in greenstuffs in the processes of preparation for the table, and has drawn up some simple rules by which the nutrients can be conserved to the utmost.

Fat-soluble vitamin A is unlikely to suffer damage; water-soluble vitamins B and C are the most likely to be lost on preparation and cooking. This is so for the following reasons:

1. Being water-soluble, they are dissolved out by soaking or cooking water; they also run out in the watery juice.

2. Raw vegetables contain enzymes which are active in destroying the vitamins, particularly if the raw foodstuff is left lying about after being bruised or cut up. These substances which destroy the vitamins become more active as the temperature rises during cooking up to a point at which they themselves are destroyed. This point of destruction is only a few degrees below boiling temperature.

3. The water-soluble vitamins are themselves also destroyed by heat to an extent which depends on the length and severity of the heating.

4. The water-soluble vitamins are found to diminish in amount in foods left standing after they are cooked.

5. Salt or sugar added to vegetables before cooking lessens the amount of destruction under conditions described in 3 and 4.

6. Vitamins B and C are more stable in the presence of acid, which is sometimes added as vinegar. The addition of alkali (carbonate or bicarbonate of soda) will, on the other hand, hasten the destruction of the vitamins.

If vitamins are to be conserved green vegetables should be obtained as fresh as possible and kept in a cool damp place in order to reduce wilting. Crushing or bruising during transport or handling must be avoided as far as possible. If vegetables are soaked, use salt water (2 teaspoonfuls to 1 pint); and if they are to be shredded or finely chopped for salads, prepare them immediately before serving. (The smallest possible amount of water should be used for cooking, and it must be boiling before the vegetables are put in.) Salt should be put into the water before vegetables are added. Vegetables should be put in gradually or in small amounts at a time, so that the water does not go off the boil. Vegetables should be cooked no longer than is necessary to make them tender, and cooking arrangements should be planned so that vegetables are dished up and served immediately after they are cooked. On no account should they be allowed to stand for a long time on a hot plate. If there is water left after cooking, it should be drained off and used to make soups and gravies; or, if successive batches of vegetables are being cooked on the same day the same water can be used again, more being added if necessary.

METHODS RECOMMENDED

Method 1.—Boil for the shortest time in a small quantity of boiling salted water. Use water left over for boiling other batches and for addition to soups and gravies.

Method 2.—Slice the fresh vegetables into ribbons about 2–3 in. long by ¾ in. wide and cook briskly for ½–1 minute in a small quantity of hot oil or dripping to which salt has been added (2 teaspoonfuls oil and ½ teaspoonful salt to an average sized cabbage). Add a small quantity of boiling water (½–1 cupful for above) and stew for about 10 minutes in a closed container. Keep the lid on so that no steam escapes. When the vegetables are cooked only a very little water should be left.

Method 2 is used throughout the Far East and India. In Europe the nearest approach to it is the French method of "casserole" or "conservative" cooking by which the vegetables are placed in a closed fireproof dish with a little water and fat and cooked in the oven or over a low flame for 15–25 minutes. In hay-box cookery vitamin C is destroyed so that this method should not generally be used for cooking green vegetables. Steaming, even with the best equipment, is not as satisfactory as the methods described above, which also have the advantage of conserving the valuable mineral salts present in green vegetables.

FRESH AIR

A MOMENT when most editors are hunting for another half-sheet of paper to receive their surging thoughts may seem inauspicious for launching a new journal. But war always sends up the birth-rate and a newcomer with such a purpose in life as the *M.T.E. Journal* deserves a welcome. It is to be published monthly by the Medical Training Establishment of the R.A.F. Medical Services, and its editorial staff hope to provide a link between all ranks and units of those services both at home and abroad. The journal is to contain educative medical and nursing articles—and begins well with a paper on burns by Wing-Commander Stanford Cade, and an account of the preparation of a surgical trolley by a nursing sister—as well as articles of general interest. The first issue also carries verses, humorous drawings and a clever competition based on problems of first-aid. No other journal has attempted to cover such a wide range of interests or to appeal to doctors, nurses and orderlies. The programme is ambitious but plenty of material should be available; the names of diseases, invented by the W.A.A.F.s under examination stress, are an achievement in themselves: which of us has not suffered at times from delulity and memoralgia? Under the editorship of Group-Captain J. Kyle and his assistant editor Corporal R. H. Smith the journal should soon lose all flavour of the school-magazine and become as entertaining and capable throughout as it already is in places.

A MANUAL OF HERB GATHERING

WE have already called attention to this excellent 50-page pamphlet[1] on harvesting medicinal plants. Dr. James remarks that these are not eaten whole and fresh like vegetables (some of them, perhaps, might well be), and the first step to preserve them is always suitable drying. How this should be done Mrs. Keen and Miss Armstrong, from long experience at the Valeswood Herb Farm, are able to tell the would-be collector in simple practical terms, not above the heads of guides and scouts, while the publisher has garnished the salad with Mr. Fitch's beautiful line drawings, borrowed from "Illustrations of the British Flora" (L. Reeve & Co.), and the brochure can be obtained for ninepence.

The annual meeting of the Auxiliary R.A.M.C. Funds will be held 12 noon on Friday, July 11, at 11, Chandos Street, London, W.1, when a financial statement will be presented and officers elected for the current year.

In the article on the milling aspects of fortified flour by Dr. Kent-Jones and Dr. Amos in THE LANCET of June 7 (p. 731), the sentence beginning at line 7 in paragraph 3 should read: "The concentrate is made by dissolving 1 lb. of aneurine in water."

1. Herb Gathering, by Barbara Keen and Jean Armstrong, with a foreword by W. O. James, D.Phil. London: Brome and Schimmer (drug millers), 4, Leather Market, S.E.1.

Appointments

CAVENDISH, ALFRED, M.B. Lond.: R.S.O. at the Children's Hospital, Birmingham.

GUBBINS, ROBERT CHARLES, M.B. Lpool, D.P.H.: M.O.H. for Chorley, Lancs.

HOCKEN, MAURICE EDWARD, M.B. Glasg., D.P.H.: deputy M.O.H. for Bootle.

SOLUTION OF LAST WEEK'S CROSSWORD

L	O	R	D	O	S	I	S	■	S	C	L	A	V	O
A	■	O	■	P	■	T	■	■	O	■	L	■	V	
R	E	S	E	A	R	C	H	■	P	A	R	O	L	E
Y	■	A	■	L	■	H	■	A	■	G	■	P	■	R
N	E	R	E	I	D	■	E	S	C	U	L	E	N	T
X	■	Y	■	N	■	E	■	P	■	L	■	C	■	O
■	■	■	P	E	R	S	P	I	R	A	T	I	O	N
C	■	V	■	■	■	C	■	R	■	■	■	A	■	E
U	N	A	U	T	H	O	R	I	S	E	D	■	■	■
N	■	L	■	O	■	R	■	N	■	N	■	E	■	A
A	R	S	E	N	A	T	E	■	A	T	O	M	I	C
R	■	A	■	N	■	S	■	A	■	E	■	B	■	C
D	O	L	L	A	R	■	O	V	E	R	D	O	S	E
E	■	V	■	G	■	■	I	■	O	■	L	■	S	
R	O	A	M	E	R	■	A	D	E	N	O	I	D	S

Digitized by Google

INDEX TO VOLUME I, 1941

REFERENCES AND ABBREVIATIONS

Readers in search of a given subject will find it useful to bear in mind that the references are in several cases distributed under two or more separate but nearly synonymous headings. Institutions and Corporations with the right to the prefix Royal will be found under that prefix, with the exception of Hospitals, which will be found under that heading; and Medical Societies, which are separately indexed under Societies. All Universities are indexed under the word University. (*A*) = *Annotation*, (*C*) = *Correspondence*, (*LA*) = *Leading Article*, (*ML*) = *Medico-legal*, (*NI*) = *New Invention*, (*O*) = *Obituary*, (*P*) = *Parliament and* (*R*) = *Review.*

A Concordance of page numbers and dates of issue will be found on page xix

A

Abdominal—aneurysm (Jennings) 719, syphilis and, 722, (Pappworth) (C) 804; examination in workers, 51; wounds, 715; *see also* Alimentary, Appendicitis, and Peritoneal
Abortion—anuria and (Bratton) 345, quinine and (Vartan) (C) 433; prosecution of abortionists, 330, 362; therapeutic (Williams) (C) 159, (Willis) (C) 261
Abrahams, Sir A., effort syndrome, 437
Absorption, lymphatic, *see* Lymphatic system and Nasopharynx
Abyssinia, *see* Africa
Accidents—contaminated sulphathiazole tablets, 766; road, statistics of (P) 326; *see also* Industrial medicine, Injuries, and Medicine and the Law
Acrocephaly, *see* Bone
Actinomycosis of nervous system (Eckhoff) 7
Actinotherapy, *see* Electricity, medical, and Ultraviolet
Addison's disease, *see* Adrenal gland
Adhesions, *see* Peritoneal
Adler, S., culture of intestinal protozoa, 213
Adolescents—delinquent, 393; physical education of, 98, 837; *see also* Industrial medicine
Adrenal gland—Addison's disease, desoxycorticosterone in, paralysis following (LA) 635; adreno-cortical syndrome, virilism and, 313; circulatory failure and, in diphtheria (A) 84; *see also* Fibroids and Shock
Adsorbents—(LA) 215, (Mutch) (C) 331; *see also* Kaolin and Paraffin, liquid
Adventure book (They Wanted Adventure) (McFarlane) 66
Aerosols, *see* Air-borne
Africa—Italian East, diseases of (Manson-Bahr) 609; leprosy in, 733; medical education for non-Europeans, 590; yellow fever in (LA) 451, 610; *see also* Libya
Age, *see* Vital statistics
Agranulocytosis, *see* Leucocytes
Agricultural family budgets, *see* Social conditions
Agricultural Research Council, appointment, 516
Agriculture, *see* Nutrition
Air-borne and droplet infections—air sterilisation, 12, (Masterman) (C) 25, (Eidinow) (C) 25, (Twort) (C) 61, 165, (LA) 79, 524, (LA) 511, 528, 584, 716; dust and, 12, 25, 528, diphtheria and (LA) 511, (Crosbie and Wright) 656, 716; dust and, in hospital cross-infection (Hare) 85, (LA) 79, (Thomas) (C) 433, (Cruickshank) (C) 493, (Glass) (C) 524, (LA) 511, (Fry) (C) 584, (Crosbie and Wright) 656, treatment of floors and bedclothes against, 433, (LA) 511, 656, (van den Ende and Edward) 716, (van den Ende and Spooner) 751; masks and, 12, 21, 65, 85, (LA) 79, 233, (LA) 385, 528, 656; *see also* Cross-infection, Nasopharynx, Respiratory, Shelters, Streptococcal, and Wounds
Airmen, *see* Aviation and R.A.F.
Air-raid precautions—(P) 805; antitoxins, storage of, 560; conference on, 98, 255; fire fighting, zinc chloride for (Lynch) (C) 680; Fire Services Bill (P) 710; fire-watchers, sickness benefit for (P) 297; general practitioner and, 21, (Phillips, Jay, Murnane, and David) (C) 362; Glasgow dentists and, 224; hospital for A.R.P. workers, 679; industrial, 358, 581; Irish mission's tour of inspection, 527; mobile unit, American grant for (A) 759; mobile units as health clinic, 367; recruitment for civil defence (P) 464; *see also* Casualty organisation, Enteric fever immunisation, Evacuation, First-aid, Shelters, and—
Air-raids—bombed-out (A) 81, 256, (P) 262, 559, (P) 616, American medical women's aid for (A) 759; charred documents, deciphering of (A) 548; feeding arrangements and (P) 326, 399, 616, for school-children, 560; gallantry awards, 129, 233, 267, 367, 404, 590, 651, 739, 837; insomnia and (Gillespie) (C) 26; Kensington maternity and child welfare and, 167; Lesson of London (Calder) 559; library and, 497; morale and, 406; nurses, bombed, aid for (A) 81, 759; panel practices and, 201; rest centres, 256, (P) 262, 399; tuberculosis service and (LA) 483; War Damage Act (Graham-Little) (C) 194, (P) 196, 224, 262, 326, 464, medical profession and (P) 225; *see also* Air-raid precautions, Blast, Casualties, Hospitals, Injuries, Psychiatry, Water-supplies, and Wounds
Air transport, *see* Aviation
Albucid—in gonorrhœa (Marinkovitch) 144; in mustard gas lesions of eyes, 613, 805; *see also* Chemotherapy
Alcock, A. T., on war strain in children, 121, (A) 118
Alcohol—stimulating action of (LA) 575; *see also* Analgesics, Spirit, and—
Alcoholism—drug tolerance and (A) 117; pellagra and (Davis and Hinden) 10; polyneuritis and, 33
Alderson, E., E.M.S. (C) 803
Alexander, D. R., "scrimshanking" (C) 62
Alexander, T. H. W. (O) 621
Alien practitioners—registration and employment of, 98, (P) 296, 406, (P) 465, 517, (LA) 511, (P) 587, 617, (LA) 603, 635, (P) 678, (Greenwood) (C) 706, (LA) 697, 732, (C) 773, (P) 806, 809, (C) 833, 834; *see also* Practitioners
Alimentary tract—Clinical Roentgenology of Alimentary Tract (Buckstein) (C) 401; *see also* Abdominal, Adsorbents, Gastro-intestinal, and Salmonellas
All is Vanity (Bell) 97
Allan, J. (O) 264
Allen, A. J. W. (O) 403
Allen, C., chilly sweeper (C) 162, 231
Allen, H. S., on healing of tendons (A) 638
Allen, W. T. D. (O) 263
Allergy—hay-pollen toxin, ultraviolet irradiation and, 540; margarine, sensitivity to (A) 638; *see also* Anæmia, pernicious, and Industrial medicine
Allison, R. S., peptic ulcer in Navy, 565, 596
Almoners, *see* Hospitals
Alstead, S., ammonium salts in bronchitis, 308, (A) 319; Pharmacology and Therapeutics (R) 314
Ambulances—air, 470; *see also* Casualty organisation
America, *see* Canada, South America, and United States
Amor, A. J., things to come (C) 27; X-Ray Atlas of Silicosis (R) 666
Amos, A. J., fortified flour, 731, 838
Amputations—715; M.R.C. memorandum on, 649; *see also* Wounds
Anæmia—calcium, iron, and, 11, (A) 487, 703; chlorosis (A) 354; diet and (A) 487, 703, in women (Khan) 11, (A) 354, 487; hæmolytic, paroxysmal hæmoglobinuria and (LA) 667; in workers, 51; vitamin B deficiency and, 176; *see also* Blood and—
Anæmia, pernicious, liver extract in, allergic reactions and (A) 638, (Andrews) 664, (A) 672
Anaerobic, *see* Gas gangrene
Anæsthesia—alcoholism and (A) 117; anoxia and (A) 636; emergency (Beckett-Overy) (C) 161; Essentials of General Anæsthesia (Macintosh and Pratt) (R) 78, 161; hexobarbitone, blood-oxygen capacity and (Pask) 411; in chest surgery (A) 488; nurse-anæsthetist, surgeon's liability and (ML) 223; opium premedication in children (Baker and Chivers) 171; sacral, in obstetrics (A) 547; *see also* Childbirth, Meningitis, Nupercaine, Procaine, and Shock

Digitized by Google

Analgesics, assay of (LA) 483
Anatomy—Anatomy of Eye and Orbit (Wolff) (R) 820; Illustrations of Regional Anatomy (Jamieson) (R) 382; Microscopic Anatomy of Vertebrates (Kendall) (R) 482
Anderson, H. J., bulbar palsy, 665
Andrews, C. T., allergic reaction to liver extract, 664, (A) 672
Androgens, *see* Breast, Lactation, and Sex hormones
Aneurysm—arterio-venous (LA) 115; *see also* Abdominal
Angina, monocytic, *see* Glandular fever
Angiomatosis (LA) 45
Angirany, J., Michon, L., and de Micheaux, A., La thoracoplastic élective (R) 696, (LA) 698
Animals—affected by blast, 110, (Stewart, Russell, and Cone) 172, (Buxton) (C) 261, 291, (A) 318; foot-and-mouth disease (LA) 351; Orientation of Animals (Fraenkel and Gunn) (R) 245; Personality of Animals (Fox) 168; UFAW report, 279; *see also* Anatomy, Anthrax, Helminthic, Insects, Tuberculosis, and Veterinary
Ankle—Foot and Ankle (Lewin) (R) 280
Anoxia, *see* Anæsthesia and Aviation
Anthony, S., Child's Discovery of Death (R) 542, 616
Anthrax—chemotherapy of, 68; cutaneous, serum and neokharsivan in (Hodgson) 811; statistics, 357
Antitoxins, storage of, 560
Anuria, *see* Urine
Anxiety, *see* Nervous disorder and Psychiatry
Aortic—coarctation, 743; disease an accident (ML) 459; *see also* Abdominal
Appendices epiploicæ, torsion of (Le Vay) 141
Appendicitis—incidence of, 51, 645; *see also* Peritoneal
Aptitude, tests of, *see* Psychology
Armstrong, J., and Keen, B., Herb Gathering (A) 795, 838
Armstrong, J. R., fractured carpal scaphoid, 537, (A) 546
Army, *see* Services
Arteries—atheromatous, bulbar palsy and (Anderson and Petch) 665; Diseases of Peripheral Arteries (Samuels) (R) 280; excessive calcium intake and (P) 197, (LA) 317, 400, 831; *see also* Aneurysm, Aortic, Cardiovascular, and Embolism
Arthritis, *see* Rheumatism and Shoulder
Artificial pneumothorax, *see* Chest and Tuberculosis, pulmonary
Ascites—examination of fluids in (A) 251; *see also* Heart disease
Ascorbic acid, *see* Hæmorrhage and Vitamin C
Asher, C., blackcurrant for children (C) 805
Ashmore, S. A., bed bug (C) 229
Asphyxia, *see* Respiration
Aspirin, *see* Analgesics
Asthma—Charcot-Leyden crystals and (A) 117; *see also* Industrial medicine
Atheromatous, *see* Arteries and Cardiovascular
Atkin, I., air-raids and mental-hospital admissions (C) 492
Atmospheric pollution, 403, 784
Atom—The World and the Atom (Møller and Rasmussen) (R) 245
Auden, G. A., on psychological factors in industry, 581
Auditory, *see* Ear
Audric, J., clinics for reception areas (C) 810; on school canteen, 560
Australasia, *see* New Zealand
Autopsies in rural practice (A) 488
Aveling, F. A. P., death of, 388
Aviation—American aviation medicine (A) 794; anoxia and (P) 398, (A) 636, 728; auditory apparatus and (Wodak) 8; hyperventilation and (A) 728; Swedish air ambulances, 470; *see also* R.A.F.

B

Babies, *see* Infants
B. coli, *see* Peritoneal and Urinary
Bacteriology — General Bacteriology (Swingle) (R) 696; Methods for Diagnostic Bacteriology (Schaub and Foley) (R) 382; *see also* Air-borne, Diffusion factors, and Lymphatic system
Bailey, H., Surgery of Modern Warfare (R) 112, 382, 602; and Love, R. J. M., Short Practice of Surgery (R) 418
Bailey, U. M., supravital staining in monocytic leukæmia, 41
Baird, D., premature baby (C) 160
Baker, A. H. L., opium as preanæsthetic sedative, 171
Balantidium coli, *see* Intestinal
Bankart, A. S. B., sciatica (C) 735
Banks, C., typhoid in Nottingham (C) 162
Banks, H. S., chemotherapy of cerebrospinal fever, 104, (C) 293
Banting, Sir F., death of (A) 286, (King) (C) 551
Barber, H. S., anginose glandular fever, 71, (A) 84
Barber, H. W., psoriasis and rheumatoid arthritis (C) 92
Barbiturates, *see* Anæsthesia and Sleep
Barbour, R. F., on morale, 406
Barlow, O. W., renal lesions from sulphathiazole (C) 770
Barlow, Sir T., Royal Medical Benevolent Fund (C) 63
Barnes, J. M., absorption of bacteria, toxins and snake venoms, 623
Barr, D. P., Modern Medical Therapy in General Practice (R) 418
Barrère, C. (O) 30
Barrie, H. J., meningitis following spinal anæsthesia, 242
Barsby, B., tuberculous obstructive emphysema, 627
Bashford, Sir H., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 524
Bassett, J. Y.—Medical Reports of John Y. Bassett, M.D. (Elkin) (R) 350
Bates, J., beri-beri heart, 176
Bath Medical Book Society, 64
Baynes, W. E. C., on hospitals and purchase tax, 470
Beach, T. B. (O) 556
Beall, D., preservation of blood for sugar analysis, 310
Beattie, W. M., on minor air-raid casualties, 381
Beckett-Overy, H., anæsthetic in emergency (C) 161
Bed-bugs—control of (Busvine) 55, (Ashmore) (C) 229; orientation of, 245; *see also* Shelters
Bed-wetting, 121, 774, 809
Beeson, P. B., on trichiniasis (A) 702
Behaviour—Behaviour of Nations (Roberts) 776; *see also* Children and Psychology
Beit fellowships, 436
Bell, G. H., Experimental Physiology (R) 450
Bell, James (O) 232
Bell, Josephine, All is Vanity, 97
Benjafield, J. D., diphtheria prophylaxis (C) 60
Bennet, E. A., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 467
Bennett, R. W., and Bothman, L., Fundus Atlas (R) 44
Bennett, T. I., substitute for liquid paraffin (C) 522
Benzene poisoning, *see* Industrial medicine
Bergson, H., death of (LA) 79, 195; work of (LA) 79, in London (Collins) (C) 195
Beri-beri, *see* Vitamin B
Berman, J. K., Synopsis of Principles of Surgery (R) 180
Berridge, F. R., on gastritis and duodenitis, 789
Berry, H., on sterilisation of injections, 406
Bettley, F. R., on erythema nuchæ (A) 184
Bicknell, F., substitute for liquid paraffin (C) 552
Biochemical Society, 367, 712
Biography—Congo Doctor (Davis) 767; Cooper, Sir Astley, 268; Doctor and his Patients (Hertzler) 746; My Uncle Frank (Bodkin) 497; Osler and "E.Y.D." (Malloch) (C) 196; Wakley, T., centenary of, 268; White, Charles (Burgess) 235; *see also* History, medical, and Obituary
Biopsy in cancer, *see* Cancer
Bird, D. A. (O) 434
Birth, *see* Childbirth
Birth control, *see* Contraception
Birthday honours, *see* Honours
Birth-rate, *see* Population and Vital statistics
Blackcurrant, *see* Vitamin C
Black's Medical Dictionary (Comrie) (R) 482
Blackwater fever, *see* Hæmoglobinuria
Bladder—cancer of, industrial, 1; Hodgkin's disease in (Phillips) 480; *see also* Urinary
Blast—experiences of, 461, (C) 586; *see also* Air-raids and—
Blast injuries—110, (Stewart, Russell, and Cone) 172, (Buxton) (C) 261, 291, (A) 318; *see also* Casualties and Fat-embolism
Bleach cream, *see* Poison gas
Blind—civilians, rehabilitation of (P) 225; prevention of blindness, 430; *see also* Eyes
Blond, K., Hæmorrhoids and their Treatment (R) 246
Blood—carbonic anhydrase and (A) 48; cells of, development of (LA) 248, (Gilmour) (C) 330; oxygen capacity of, hexobarbitone and (Pask) 411; Principles of Hematology (Haden) (R) 246; sedimentation (Day) (C) 62, (A) 516; venous, outfit for taking (Dalton) (NI) 14; *see also* Blood-sugar, Cardiovascular, Eosinophilia, Hæmorrhage, Leucocytes, Reticular, Transfusion, and—
Blood-pressure—high, problem of (Graham-Stewart) (C) 294; low, orthostatic, tilted bed for (A) 387; *see also* Cardiovascular and Shock
Blood-sugar—estimation, preservation of specimens for (King, Pillai, and Beall) 310, (Lawrence) 442; *see also* Diabetes and Hypoglycæmia
Blood-transfusion, *see* Transfusion
Blood-vessels, *see* Arteries, Capillary, Cardiovascular, and Veins
Blood-volume, *see* Shock
Blusger, I. N., staphylococcal osteomyelitis of spine, 480
Board of Education—appointment, 456; Glover, J. A., retirement of (A) 514; *see also* School-children
Boatman, D. W., traumatic streptococcal meningitis, 76
Bodkin, T., My Uncle Frank, 497
Boils and carbuncles (Murray) (C) 26, (Dodd) 558, (C) 648, (Hallam) (C) 618, sulphathiazole in, 276
Bolduan, C. F., education or compulsory immunisation (C) 162
Bombed, *see* Air-raids, Blast, Casualties, and E.M.S.
Bone—Acrocephaly and Acrocephalosyndactyly (Ferriman) (A) 636; disease of, pseudofractures and (A) 219; xanthomatosis of (Hilton and Eden) 782; *see also* Calcium, Fluorosis, Fractures, Osteomyelitis, and Vitamin D
Bone-marrow, *see* Blood and Enteric fever
Bonnell, H. E. (O) 774
Bosanquet, W. C. (O) 198
Bothman, L., and Bennett, R. W., Fundus Atlas (R) 44
Bourke, J. F. (O) 367
Bourne, A. W., on right to fitness, 527; Synopsis of Obstetrics and Gynæcology (R) 724
Bovine tuberculosis, *see* Milk and Tuberculosis
Bowel, *see* Intestine
Bower, A. G., on tetanus (A) 760
Bowlby, J., Personality and Mental Illness (R) 666
Boxing—Medical Aspects of Boxing (Jokl) (R) 756, (A) 759; punchdrunkenness, 756, (A) 759, (Lambert) (C) 833
Boyd, W. (O) 740
Boyden, A. L., Income Tax for Medical Practitioners, 129
Boys, F., on heparin in adhesions (A) 50
Bradshaw, T., on adreno-cortical syndrome, 313
Brailsford, J. F., mass radiography (C) 585
Brain—behaviour disorders, constitutional factor in, electroencephalography and (A) 285; mind and (Man on his Nature) (Sherrington) (R) 482, (Brain) 745, (Wright) (C) 831; narcolepsy and (Gill) 474, (Nattrass) (C) 525, (Critchley) (C) 618; stimulation of, by alcohol (LA) 575; *see also* Encephalitis, Epilepsy, Head injuries, Intracranial, and Nervous system
Brain, W. R., brain and mind, 745
Bratton, A. B., anuria with casts, 345
Bread, *see* Nutrition
Breast—mastitis, androgens in (LA) 351, (Emmens) (C) 431; paratyphoid abscess of, 174, (LA) 182; *see also* Cancer of and—
Breast-feeding—poverty, weaning and, 225, (A) 548; protective influence of, 346, 777; *see also* Lactation
Breech presentation, *see* Childbirth
Brend, W. A., shock (C) 769
Brewer, D., on school medicine, 644
Bridge, J. C., on industrial medicine, 581
Bright's disease, *see* Kidney
Brindle, B. H. (O) 334
Bristow, W. R., on peripheral nerve injuries, 312
British Empire Cancer Campaign, reports, 156, 334, (A) 636
British Hospitals Association, 469
British Institute of Philosophy, 773
British Medical Association, *see* Health services
British Medical Students Association, 809
British Pharmaceutical Conference, 527, 528, 560

Digitized by Google

British Pharmacopœia—767; amendments to, 288, 325, 767 ; *see also* Drugs
British Postgraduate Medical School, 269, 635, 834
British Red Cross Society—first-aid teaching, 120, (LA) 113 ; mobile physiotherapy unit, 267
British Social Hygiene Council—award, 98 ; medical secretary (A) 456, 762
British Standards Institution, 470
Britton, H. T. S., Chemistry, Life and Civilisation (R) 14
Brock, S., Injuries of Skull, Brain and Spinal Cord (R) 44
Brockington, F., feeding of young (C) 493
Bromehead, C. N., fluorosis in England (A) 286, 673, (A) 701
Bronchiectasis—lobectomy in, 704, dissection (Pilcher and Byrde) 303 ; *see also*—
Bronchitis—bronchial tree and (Engel and Newns) 212 ; bronchiectasis and, ammonium salts in (Alstead) 308, (A) 319 ; *see also* Respiratory infections
Brown, F., effort syndrome (C) 680 ; psychiatric air-raid casualties, 686
Brown, W., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 493
Browne, O'D. T. D., on lower uterine segment and uterine descent, 77
Brownscombe, B., head injuries, 593, (A) 607
Buchan, G. F., on foster-child, 302, 365
Buckstein, J., Clinical Roentgenology of Alimentary Tract (C) 401
Budget, the (P) 494, 521, (LA) 513, 551
Budgets, *see* Social conditions
Bugs, *see* Bed-bugs
Bulbar palsy, *see* Paralysis
Buller, Dame G., facing disability (C) 24
Bulloch, W., death of, 220, (O) 263
Burgess, A. H., Charles White of Manchester, 235
Burke, F. J., induction of labour with uroselectan (C) 553
Burma road, malaria on (LA) 315
Burnet, F. M., Biological Aspects of Infectious Disease (R) 44
Burnet, J., pyloric stenosis (C) 707
Burns—chemotherapy of, 43, 278, 426, tannic acid treatment and (Lunn) (C) 612 ; Hebra's baths for (O'Loghlen) (C) 62 ; in R.A.F. (P) 398 ; industrial, 581 ; lymph flow, immobilisation, and, 623 ; of eyelids, 426, (A) 488 ; oil treatment of (Clayton, Howard, and Thomson) 341, irrigation and (Fraenkel) (C) 402, (Clayton) (C) 434 ; treatment of, Ministry of Health recommendations for, 425, (A) 488, (Forbes) (C) 553 ; tulle gras for (Matthews) 43, 426, (A) 488 ; vaseline dressings for, sterilisation of, 425, (Forbes) (C) 553 ; *see also* Air-borne, Poison gas, and Transfusion
Burns, C., war neurosis (C) 293
Burns, C. D., After War—Peace ? 622
Burns, J. W., breech presentation (C) 432
Bursitis, subacromial (A) 82
Burt, C., Factors of the Mind (R) 280
Busvine, J. R., control of bed bug, 55
Butler, E. C. B., staphylococcal osteomyelitis of spine, 480
Butler, S. G. (O) 64
Buxton, H. F., animals affected by blast (C) 261, (A) 318
Buzzard, Sir F., post-war hospital policy, 155
Byrde, E., dissection lobectomy, 303
Byssinosis, *see* Industrial medicine
Bywaters, E. G. L., myohæmoglobinuria (C) 648

C

Caisson disease, 357
Calcium—deposition of, in forearm muscles (Shackman and Longland) 445 ; vitamin D and, in chilblains, 301 ; vitamin D and, in fractures (A) 283, 319 ; *see also* Bone and Nutrition
Calder, R., Lesson of London, 559
Cameron, D. R., meningitis with nasal disease, 479
Cameron, J. L., Gynæcological Operations (R) 790
Campbell, H. Y. (O) 64
Canada—blood-serum from (A) 760 ; *see also* Practitioners
Cancer—biopsy and (A) 578 ; carcinogenesis, 334, (A) 546, liver extracts and (A) 184 ; carcinogenesis, protozoa and (A) 638 ; control of, plan for, 652 ; hydatidiform mole, malignant, torsion of fibroid and (Way) 146 ; industrial, 1, 357 ; leukoplakia and (A) 252 ; mortality from, 645 ; œstrin and, 334, (A) 423 ; paraffinoma and, 4 ; research prize, 712 ; research reports, 156, 334, (A) 546, 636 ; serous fluids in (A) 251 ; trauma and (Low) (C) 24 ; tumour regression (A) 546 ; viruses and, 334, (A) 546, (LA) 604, (A) 638 ; *see also* Intracranial, Radiotherapy, Reticular, and—
Cancer of—bladder, industrial, 1 ; breast, 334, (A) 423, discharge from nipple in (A) 636 ; cervix (A) 486, radiation dosage in (A) 220 ; lung (A) 578, 704, industrial, 1 ; rectum, 334 ; testis, 747 ; *see also* Stomach
Canning, *see* Food and Vitamin C
Capillary—resistance, antisyphilitic therapy, toxic manifestations, and (Horne and Scarborough) 412 ; *see also* Hæmorrhagic diseases
Carbohydrate, *see* Diabetes, Hypoglycæmia, Nutrition, and Vitamin B
Carbon dioxide—for wounds (Hill) (C) 230 ; *see also* Pneumococcal
Carbon monoxide, *see* Poison gas
Carbonic anhydrase (A) 48
Cardiovascular—complications in diphtheria, 26, (A) 84, 208, (LA) 215 ; disease, early signs of, 590 ; disease in workers, 51 ; *see also* Angiomatosis, Arteries, Blood, Capillary, Hæmorrhage, Heart, and Veins
Cardroom asthma, *see* Industrial medicine
Carnegie Trust, 266
Carpus—mechanism of (A) 285 ; *see also* Fractures and Kienböck's disease
Carrots, sensitivity to, 444
Carson, H., on burns, 581
Cass, J. M., *B. lactis aerogenes* infection in newborn, 346
Casualties—blind civilian (P) 225 ; coroners and (P) 465, presumption of death and (LA) 420 ; expert and (LA) 151 ; from Western Desert and Libya (Mitchell, Logie, and Handley) 713, (LA) 792 ; medical, in services, 30, 65, 98, 167, 200, 233, 267, 301, 335, 497, 621, 739, 820 ; minor air-raid, 381 ; mobile teams for (LA) 15, 461, (LA) 451 ; surgical problems of, 417 ; *see also* Blast, Burns, E.M.S., Injuries, Poison gas, Services, Stretcher, Wounds, and—
Casualty organisation—in A.R.P. and hospital services (LA) 15, 151, 461, (LA) 451 ; in Home Guard (Ward) (C) 708, (C) 771 ; in R.A.M.C. and Spanish Republican Army, 579, (LA) 573, (Crome) (C) 618 ; *see also* A.R.P. and E.M.S.
Catarrh—non-infective (Copeland) (C) 26, 742, 92 ; *see also* Respiratory infections
Catatonia, *see* Mental disorder
Cathcart, E. P.; on protein needs, 676
Cawston, F. G., limb supports for stretchers (C) 168
Central Midwives Board—chairman, 488 ; *see also* Midwifery
Cerebral, *see* Brain and Intracranial
Cerebrospinal fever—cerebral influenza simulating (A) 116 ; chemotherapy of, 67, (Banks) 104, (C) 293, (A) 152, (Willcox and Cutts) (C) 194, (Kennedy) (C) 231, 361, (Grant) (C) 294, (A) 486, meningococci in pharynx after (A) 671, (Heggie and Heggie) (C) 804 ; complement-fixation test in (A) 152 ; war and, 641, (LA) 757, resistance of recruits, T.A.B. inoculation and, 772
Certification, lax, 733, (LA) 822
Cervix—amputation and repair of, 78 ; cancer of (A) 486, radiation dosage in (A) 220 ; metaplasia of, sex hormones and (A) 486 ; *see also* Uterus
Ceylon—health of, 554 ; malaria in (A) 154, 554
Chadwick Trust—lectures, 129, 773 ; prizes, 167, 528
Chagas's disease (A) 547
Chapman, C. W. (O) 299
Charcot-Leyden crystals (A) 117
Charities—Charities Register and Digest, 325 ; *see also* Hospitals and Medicine and the Law
Chartered Society of Massage and Medical Gymnastics, 267
Chemistry—Chemistry, Life and Civilisation (Britton) (R) 14 ; New Dictionary of Chemistry (Miall) (R) 148 ; Thorpe's Dictionary of Applied Chemistry (Thorpe and Whiteley) (R) 602
Chemotherapy—leucopenia and (A) 454 ; of streptococcal meningitis (Boatman) 76, (Cameron) 479 ; of wounds, American committee on (A) 794 ; of wounds, booklet on, 436 ; Paul-Bunnell test and, 69, 71, (A) 84, 195, 227, 584, (Logan) (C) 648 ; present position of (Thrower) 67 ; *see also* Albucid, *p*-nitrobenzenesulphonamide, Sulphadiazine, Sulphanilamide, Sulphanilyl-guanidine, Sulphapyridine, and Sulphathiazole
Chest—fluids from, examination of (A) 251 ; gas-replacement, method of (Falla) (NI) 148 ; surgery of, 704, (LA) 698, 715, anæsthesia for (A) 488 ; *see also* Empyema, Heart, Lung, and Tuberculosis
Chilblains, histamine and bee-toxin ointment in (Watson) 301
Childbirth—anæsthesia and, 159, (A) 251, 324, (A) 547 ; breech presentation (Gairdner, Jackson, and Jackson) 273, (C) 466, (LA) 283, (Riddell) (C) 329, (Claye) (C) 361, 647, (Russell) (C) 361, (Burns) (C) 432, (Mayeur) (C) 585 ; death after, shock, hæmorrhage and, 509 ; pelvic measurement and, 358 ; perineum, ruptured, increase in, 645 ; pituitary extracts and, 324, (LA) 603, shock and (Horwitz) (C) 680 ; uroselectan, induction with (A) 455, (Burke) (C) 553 ; *see also* Contraception, Gynecology, Infants, Midwifery, Pregnancy, Social conditions, and Uterus.
Children—behaviour disorders in, constitutional factor and (A) 285 ; behaviour disorders in, intelligence and (A) 152 ; care of, classes in, 557 ; child guidance, progress of, 336 ; Child's Discovery of Death (Anthony) (R) 542, 616 ; delinquent, 393 ; foster-children, plight of, 302, 365 ; Holt's Diseases of Infancy and Childhood (Holt and McIntosh) (R) 350 ; Hurler's lipoidosis in (LA) 249, (Ellis) (C) 332, (Poynton) (C) 401 ; of women war-workers, care of (P) 428, 557, (P) 617, 775 ; opium preanæsthetic sedation in (Baker and Chivers) 171 ; Psychiatric Clinics for Children (Witmer) (R) 572 ; Speech Training for Deaf Child (Martin) (R) 418 ; teeth of, 57, 741, fluorine and (Wilson) 211, 375, (LA) 216, 260, 673, (A) 701 ; tuberculous obstructive emphysema in (Barsby) 627 ; war-strain in, 121, (A) 118, 336, 622, 774 ; *see also* Cripples, Evacuation, Infants, Nutrition, Rheumatism, juvenile, School-children, and Threadworms
China—ambulance convoy for (Morland) (C) 196 ; Burma road, malaria on (LA) 315 ; Chinese Way in Medicine (Hume) (R) 314
Chiropody—Chiropody Group Council, 557 ; damages against chiropodist (ML) 490, 557
Chivers, E. M., opium as preanæsthetic sedative, 171
Chloroform, *see* Anæsthesia and Childbirth
Chlorosis (A) 354
Chorion epithelioma, *see* Uterus
Cinematograph film on industrial first-aid, 32
Circulation, *see* Cardiovascular
Cirrhosis, *see* Liver
Citizens Advice Notes, 336
Civil defence, *see* A.R.P. and Air-raids
Clarke, H. O., bone-grafting the scaphoid (C) 646
Claxton, E. E., things to come (C) 160 ; Weight Reduction : Diet and Dishes (R) 450
Claye, A. M., breech presentation (C) 361, 647
Clayton, E. B., Actinotherapy and Diathermy (R) 148
Clayton, W., oils in treatment of burns, 341, (C) 434
Clements, F. W., on scale of family coefficients, 234
Climate, *see* Respiratory infections and Temperature
Climenko, D. R., renal lesions from sulphathiazole (C) 770
Clive, T., on parasitic tuberculosis (A) 388
Cochrane, W. A., peripheral nerve injuries (C) 363
Cold, *see* Temperature
Colds, *see* Catarrh and Respiratory infections
Colebrook, L., chemotherapy and wound infection, 271, 278
Collapse therapy, *see* Tuberculosis, pulmonary
Collier, H. E., Outlines of Industrial Medical Practice (R) 180
Collingwood, P. H. (O) 620
Collins, Sir W., Bergson in London (C) 195
Collip, J. B., pituitary extract in diabetes (C) 227
Collis, E. L., on tuberculosis and war (LA) 483
Collis, R., premature baby (C) 91
Colvin, T. (O) 64
Commonwealth Fund report, 336
Comrie, J. D., Black's Medical Dictionary (R) 482

Digitized by Google

Concussion, *see* Blast and Head injuries
Cone, W. V., blast injury of nervous system, 172, (A) 318

CONFERENCES AND CONGRESSES.—A.R.P., 98, 255—Eugenics, in America, 766—Hospital regionalisation, 614—Pharmaceutical, 527, 528, 560—Students, 200, 224, 489, 527, 557

Conjunctivitis, *see* Eyes
Contraception (Williams) (C) 159, (Willis) (C) 261, (Spence) (C) 330, (C) 362

CONTROL OF COMMON FEVERS.—Enteric fever (Scott) 389

Convulsion therapy—electric, epanutin and (Hemphill and Walter) 446; without convulsions (Young) 12
Conybeare, J. J., Textbook of Medicine (R) 246
Cooper, Sir Astley, 268
Cooper, D., and Freeman, C. D., Road to Bordeaux, 66
Cope, C. L., on pregnandiol, 112
Cope, Z., on surgery and common law (A) 729
Copeland, A. J., non-infective catarrh, 742; ventilation (C) 26
Coronary, *see* Heart disease
Coroners—casualties and (P), 465, presumption of death and (LA) 420; Inquest (Oddie) (A) 606, (ML) 765; *see also* Crime and Medicine and the Law
Councell, C. E., on war and infectious disease (LA) 757
Counterirritation (A) 515
Cox, A. N., memorial to, 622
Cramp, ilio-tibial band and (Mennell) (C) 294
Crawford, C. M., Hazlitt on dying (C) 26
Crawford, J., medical planning (C) 619
Creer, W. S., hip spica, 9, 481
Cretinism, *see* Thyroid gland
Crichton-Miller, H., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 467
Crime—juvenile, 393; psychopathology of, 321, (A) 606; *see also* Legal medicine
Cripples—care of, 470, in Scotland, 224, 324, 704; *see also* Injuries and Orthopædics
Critchley, M., narcolepsy (C) 618
Crome, L., army casualties (C) 618
Crosbie, W. E., diphtheria bacilli in floor-dust, 656
Cross-infection—in scarlet fever (LA) 385; of wounds (Hare) 85, (LA) 79; *see also* Air-borne, Hospitals, and Streptococcal
Cruickshank, A. H., paraffinoma of peritoneum, 4, (A) 219
Cruickshank, R., infected dust (C) 493, (LA) 511
Crush syndrome, *see* Injuries
Curtis, R. H., retirement of (A) 116
Cushny's Pharmacology and Therapeutics (Edmunds and Gunn) (R) 246
Cuthbert, T. M., psychiatric casualty (C) 492
Cuthbertson, W. G. (O) 403
Cutts, G., sulphathiazole in cerebrospinal fever (C) 194
Cylinder, wrong (ML) 674
Cysticercosis, *see* Helminthic

D

Dalton, H. W., outfit for taking venous blood (NI) 14
Damages, *see* Legal medicine
Dansey-Browning, G. (O) 232
Dark adaptation, *see* Nutrition
David, C. K., practitioner and A.R.P. (C) 362
Davidson, J. M., toxic effects of iroko, 38
Davidson, L. S. P., on adult cripples, 704
Davis, E., alcoholism and pellagra, 10; hereditary familial purpura simplex, 145
Davis, W. E., Congo Doctor, 767
Davison, F. R., Synopsis of Materia Medica, Toxicology and Pharmacology (R) 482
Day, G., sedimentin index (C) 62
de Micheaux, A., Angirany, J., and Michon, L., La thoracoplastie élective (R) 696, (LA) 698
Deafness—hearing-aids, 654; in workers, 51; psychology of, 244; Speech Training for Deaf Child (Martin) (R) 418; *see also* Ear
Death—and dying (LA) 668, Hazlitt on (Crawford) (C) 26, (Weber) (C) 60; Child's Discovery of Death (Anthony) (R) 542, 616; on table (Gordon) (C) 195; *see also* Casualties
Death-rate, *see* Vital statistics
Debenham, G., war neurosis, 107
Decontamination, *see* Poison gas
Delinquency, *see* Crime
Della Vida, B. L., iso-agglutinins in pooled plasma, 564
Delory, G. E., myohæmoglobinuria (C) 648
Denny-Brown, D., head injury, 371, (A) 456, 576
Dent, C. H. C. (O) 808
Dent, J. Y., Anxiety and its Treatment (R) 542
Dental—hæmorrhage (Tomey) (C) 192; science, Colyer prize in, 406; *see also* Fluorosis, Teeth, and—
Dentists—Dentists Register, 301; Glasgow, A.R.P. service and, 224
Dermatitis, *see* Industrial medicine and Skin
Desoxycorticosterone, *see* Adrenal gland, Fibroids, and Shock
Dewar, J. M. (O) 741
Diabetes—carbonic anhydrase values in (A) 48; cards for diabetics, 229, 232; coma, renal function and (LA) 573; Diabetic Life (Lawrence) (R) 314; Diagnosis and Treatment of Diabetes (Ingram) (R) 14; pituitary and (Collip) (C) 227, 380, (LA) 383, (Himsworth) (C) 552, œstrogens and (Young) 600, (Lawrence and Madders) 601; prevention of (Himsworth) (C) 24, 160, 362, (Young) (C) 124, 227, (Lawrence) (C) 295; rations for, 232, 744; Treatment of Diabetes Mellitus (Joslin, Root, White, and Marble) (R) 572; Weight Reduction: Diet and Dishes (Claxton) (R) 450; *see also* Blood-sugar and Insulin
Diabetes insipidus, xanthomatosis and (Hilton and Eden) 782
Diagnosis—Modern Diagnosis (Rolleston and Moncrieff) (R) 180
Diamond, D. (O) 497
Diarrhœa, *see* Dysentery, Gastro-intestinal, and Intestinal
Diathermy—Actinotherapy and Diathermy (Clayton) (R) 148; *see also* Electricity, medical
Dick, B., on thoracic surgery, 704, (LA) 698
Dickinson, T. V. (O) 199
Dicks, H. V., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 467
Dictionaries—Black's Medical Dictionary (Comrie) (R) 482; *see also* Chemistry
Diet—Hutchison's Food and Principles of Dietetics (Mottram and Graham) (R) 147; sulphæmoglobinæmia and (A) 824; Weight Reduction: Diet and Dishes (Claxton) (R) 450; *see also* Diabetes, Food, Nutrition, and Vitamins
Diffusion factors—tissue permeability and (McClean) 797; *see also* Diphtheria
Diggle, W. S., on fractures of external tuberosity of tibia, 460
Dillon, F., medical planning (C) 831; war neurosis (C) 161, 331
Diphtheria—absorption of toxin, lymphatics and, 623; cardiac complications in, 26, (A) 84, 208, (LA) 215; electrophoretic components of antitoxin (A) 514, (Kekwick, Knight, Macfarlane, and Record) 571; high fatality, low incidence and, 429; hypertoxic, substance B, avid serum, and (O'Meara) 205, (C) 401, (McSweeney) 208, (C) 330, (LA) 215, (Donovan) (C) 293, (Trevan) (C) 329, 555, 571, diffusing factor and (McClean) 595; in small hospitals (Lambert) (C) 26; milk-borne, in United States, 805; overcrowding and (A) 825; paralysis and, 33, 205, 208, (LA) 215, 555; Paul-Bunnell test, antitoxin and, 69, (A) 84, 227, 584; tellurite blood-agar medium in (Hoyle) 175; throat affections diagnosed as (Thorp) (C) 295; veld sore and, 255; war and, 641; ward dust and (LA) 511, (Crosbie and Wright) 656, 716; *see also*—
Diphtheria immunisation—56, 188, 463, 641; in Cardiff, mobile units and, 367; in Ireland, 225; in Scotland, 22, (Benjafield) (C) 60, (P) 263; mass, 12, (Benjafield) (C) 60, (Millard) (C) 126, (P) 711, compulsion, education, and, 60, (Bolduan) (C) 162; nasal (A) 153; technique of (Pritchard) 130
Disabilities, *see* Injuries
Disclaimer, 32
Dislocations, *see* Fractures and Injuries
Divorce, *see* Medicine and the Law
Dobbie-Bateman, M., on women in industry (A) 761
Dobbs, R. H., eumydrin in pyloric stenosis, 661, (LA) 669, (C) 769, (LA) 791
Doctors, *see* Practitioners
Documents, charred, deciphering (A) 548
Dodd, H., anæsthesia in shock (C) 25; boils, 558, (C) 648
Donaldson, M., on radiotherapy in wartime, 348
Donations and bequests (ML) 119, 200, 335, 367, 590, 796, 808
Donovan, G. E., hypertoxic diphtheria (C) 293
Dressings, *see* Burns and Wounds
Droplet infection, *see* Air borne and droplet infections
Drugs—German control of, in America, 654; nauseous medicines, 744; pills, hand-made (A) 638; purchase tax and, 232; research on, Hanbury medal for, 684; sale of, legislation and, 130, 232, (P) 494, 521, (LA) 513, (Graham-Little) (C) 551, (A) 762, 823, (P) 835; supply of, wartime prescribing and (Pappworth) 3, (C) 162, (LA) 15, (Witts) (C) 92, (Galloway) (C) 92, (A) 117, (Goodall) (C) 126, (P) 197, 232, 288, 325, (A) 386, 396, 614, 682, (A) 730, 767, (A) 795, 838; tolerance to, alcoholism and (A) 117; United States Dispensatory, supplement to, 292; *see also* Pharmaceutical, Pharmacology, and Uterus
Dryerre, H. W. (O) 836
Dubois, E., death of, 286
Dudley, S. F., on tuberculosis in Navy, 481, (LA) 512
Duke-Elder, Sir S., Text-book of Ophthalmology (R) 510
Dun, R. C. (O) 264
Duodenum—duodenitis, 789; *see also* Peptic ulcer
Dust, *see* Air-borne, Industrial medicine, and Streptococcal infections
Dwyer, F. C., on Kienböck's disease, 460
Dyke, S. C., iso-agglutinins in pooled plasma, 564
Dysentery—in Italian East Africa, 611; milk-borne, 332, 805; Newcastle bacillus of, in Edinburgh (Rhodes) 244; war and (LA) 757; winter epidemics of, 332; *see also* Intestinal and Sulphanilylguanidine
Dysmenorrhœa, *see* Gynæcology and Sex hormones
Dyspepsia, *see* Services and Stomach

E

Ear—aviation and (Wodak) 8; otitis in school-children, 554; presbyacusis (Yearsley) (C) 619; *see also* Deafness
Eason, H. L., presidential address to G.M.C., 732
Ebbs, J. H., on generalised angiomatosis (LA) 45
Eckhoff, N. L., actinomycosis of nervous system, 7
Eclampsia, *see* Pregnancy
Eden, K., on head injury (A) 576; xanthomatosis, 782
Edinburgh Medical Missionary Society, 211, 640
Edminson, M. W., new scope for almoner, 591
Edmunds, G. W., and Gunn, J. A., Cushny's Pharmacology and Therapeutics (R) 246
Education—economic system and, 489; *see also* Board of Education, Health education, and—
Education, medical—curriculum, 489; in Fiji, 590; in first-aid, 120, (LA) 113; in industrial medicine, 1; in South Africa, 590; provincial, development of, Charles White and (Burgess) 235; Royal College of Physicians and, 655; secondary schools and, 767; students on, 489; *see also* Students, medical, and Universities
Edward, D. G. ff., dust-borne infection and bedclothes, 716
Effort syndrome, 394, (Abrahams) 437, (Wittkower, Rodger, and Wilson) 531, (Brown) (C) 680, (Jones and Lewis) 813
Egypt—orbital parasites (A) 153; plague, control of (LA) 726
Ehrenberg, C. J., ergot (C) 361
Eidinow, A., infection in shelters (C) 25; ultraviolet irradiation and immunity, 540
Electricity, *see* Lightning and—
Electricity, medical—counterirritation and (A) 515; electropyrexia in neurosyphilis (LA) 352; Medical Electricity for Massage Students (Morris) (R) 180; switch-table, new, 460; wireless interference by, 517, screening cubicle and, 622; *see also* Convulsion therapy, Physical treatment, Ultraviolet, and—

Digitized by Google

Electroencephalography—in behaviour disturbance and constitutional inferiority (A) 285 ; *see also* Epilepsy
Elkin, D. C., Medical Reports of John Y. Bassett, M.D. (R) 350
Elkington, J. St. C., on peripheral nerve injuries, 313
Ella Sachs Plotz Foundation, 335
Elliott, S. D., pemphigus neonatorum, 169
Ellis, R. W. B., gargoylism (LA) 249, (C) 332
Embolism—in heparin treatment of endocarditis, 443 ; *see also* Arteries and Fat-embolism
Emergency medical service—(Hunter) 287, (C) 736, (Alderson) (C) 803, (C) 803 ; advisory committees (P) 297, 835 ; appointments, 702, 826 ; beds for sick civilians, 22, 53, 88, (A) 83, 157, 712 ; bombed patients, lack of convalescent homes for, 737, (Alderson) (C) 803, 804 ; interchange of hospital personnel (C) 62, 736, 804 ; physiotherapy in (P) 739 ; research in (C) 736, (LA) 725, (Minski) (C) 769, 804 ; *see also* Casualties, Hospitals, Orthopædics, Practitioners, River emergency service, and Services
Emmens, C. W., androgens in gynæcology (C) 431
Emphysema, *see* Tuberculosis, pulmonary
Empire Rheumatism Council (A) 20, 457, 704, (A) 760
Empyema—quinine derivative in (A) 670 ; surgery of, 704 ; *see also* Bronchiectasis
Encephalitis—atypical, toxoplasmosis and (LA) 634, (A) 794 ; *see also* Narcolepsy
Endocarditis, *see* Heart disease
Endocrinology, *see* Hormones and Sex hormones
Engel, S., bronchitis and bronchial tree, 212
Entamœba histolytica, *see* Dysentery and Intestinal
Enteric fever—(Scott) 389 ; carriers (Vaughan) (C) 59, (LA) 182, 392, abscess formation, bone-marrow investigation, and (Macdonald) 174, (LA) 182 ; chemotherapy of, 68 ; in Finland (LA) 757 ; outbreaks of, 57, (Banks) (C) 162, 460, 494, 641, 645, in United States, milk and, 805 ; water-supplies and, 59, 94, (LA) 182, 391, 645 ; *see also*—
Enteric fever immunisation—(LA) 182, 393, (LA) 543 ; in services (P) 197, 393, (LA) 543, lowered resistance and, 772 ; names for vaccines, 234, (A) 285 ; reactions to (A) 285 ; ultraviolet irradiation and, 540
Enuresis, *see* Bed-wetting
Eosinophilia—Charcot-Leyden crystals and (A) 117 ; in Löffler's syndrome (A) 387 ; *see also* Trichiniasis
Epanutin, *see* Convulsion therapy
Epilepsy—air-raids and (Fox) 631, (Shafar) 632, (Hulbert) (C) 708 ; cysticercosis and (A) 700 ; eserine, prostigmin, and (Williams and Russell) 476, myasthenia and (Laurent) (C) 586, (Williams) (C) 619 ; relatives of epileptics, electroencephalograms of (LA) 247 ; *see also* Crime
Epsom College, 469
Ergot—alkaloids of (A) 48 ; *see also* Uterus
Erskine, D., sulphonamide rashes (C) 802
Erysipelas, *see* Streptococcal infections
Erythema, *see* Skin and—
Erythema nodosum, tuberculosis and (Punch) 10
Eserine, *see* Epilepsy
Eugenics—American conference on, 766 ; hereditary disease, research in, 766 ; *see also* Genetics and Population
Eumydrin in pyloric stenosis, *see* Stomach
Evacuation—(P) 775 ; American medical women's fund and (A) 759 ; child-care, classes in, 557 ; children's health and, 28, 56, 129, 167, (P) 197, 326, 333, 365, 463, (LA) 483, 757, 774, (P) 775, 809, (Audric) (C) 810, mental strain and, 121, (A) 118, 336, 622, 774 ; clinics for reception areas (Audric) (C) 810 ; communal feeding centres and (P) 326, 399 ; compulsory, 12, 129, (P) 326, 775 ; debts and (P) 464 ; medical practices affected by, 201, (P) 464, 521 ; nurseries and, 775 ; of chronic sick (P) 163, 835 ; of insured patients, 201 ; report on, 167 ; tuberculosis and (LA) 483, 712 ; *see also* Hospitals, Infectious diseases, and Practitioners
Evans, D. E., family allowances (C) 60
Evans, G., substitute for liquid paraffin (C) 552
Evans, P., impetigococcus (C) 737
Eve, F. C., heart angle, 659
Evidence, *see* Legal medicine and Medicine and the Law
Evipan hypnosis, *see* Psychiatry
Evolution—Bergson and (LA) 79 ; *see also* Genetics and Life
Ewing, I., on psychological aspects of deafness, 245
Exercise—in hot climates (A) 355 ; *see also* Effort syndrome, Muscles, and Physical education
Exophthalmic ophthalmoplegia (Martin and Pennell) 39, (A) 83
Expectorants, *see* Bronchitis
"E.Y.D." (Malloch) (C) 196
Eyes—Anatomy of Eye and Orbit (Wolff) (R) 820 ; burns of eyelids, 426, (A) 488 ; examination of, in workers, 51 ; Extra-ocular Muscles (Peter) (R) 820 ; Fundus Atlas (Bothman and Bennett) (R) 44 ; gonorrhœal ophthalmia, chemotherapy of, 741 ; hyperemesis and (A) 825 ; industrial injuries of, 581 ; Medicolegal Ophthalmology (Snell) (R) 724, 790 ; parasites in orbit (A) 153 ; poison gas and, 53, 613, (Juler and Whiting) (C) 805, 827 ; Practical Orthoptics in Treatment of Squint (Lyle and Jackson) (R) 510 ; retinal detachment, surgery of (LA) 822 ; scholarship in ophthalmology, 809 ; sulphonamide conjunctivitis, 274, (LA) 757 ; Text-book of Ophthalmology (Duke-Elder) (R) 510 ; *see also* Blind, Exophthalmic ophthalmoplegia, Nutrition, and Nystagmus
Eyre-Brook, A. L., on fracture of neck of femur, 460

F

Factories, *see* Industrial medicine
Fahmy, E. C., on hyperemesis gravidarum (LA) 484
Falla, S., method of gas-replacement (NI) 148
Family allowances and budgets, *see* Social conditions
Fat metabolism, *see* Diabetes
Fat-embolism, 416, (Rowlands and Wakeley) 502, (LA) 725, pulmonary (Robb-Smith) 135, (LA) 149, 416, 502
Fatigue, *see* Muscles
Feeding, *see* Nutrition
Feinstone, W. H., sulphadiazine (C) 681, (LA) 792
Felix, A., on typhoid vaccine (LA) 543
Fellowship of Medicine, 621
Femur, *see* Fractures
Ferriman, D., Acrocephaly and Acrocephalosyndactyly (A) 636
Ferro, A. A. (O) 556
Fertility, *see* Reproduction
Fevers, *see* Infectious diseases
Fibroids—œstrin, cortical hormone, and (Lipschütz and Vargas) 568, 744 ; *see also* Cancer
Fiji, medical education in, 590
Findlay, G. M., sulphonamides applied locally, 691
Fingal's Box (Williams) 776
Fire service, *see* A.R.P.
First-aid—teaching of, 120, (LA) 113, in services (C) 231 ; *see also* A.R.P., Casualties, and Industrial medicine
Fishberg, A. M., Heart Failure (R) 214
Fitness, *see* Nutrition, Physical education, and Social conditions
Fitzpatrick, W., mass radiography, 481, (LA) 512, (C) 647
Fleming, A., on chemotherapy and wound infection, 278 ; pneumococcus requiring CO_2 for growth, 110
Fletcher, C. M., heparin in endocarditis, 444
Fletcher, E., and Raven, R. W., War Wounds and Injuries (R) 112
Flies, *see* Insects
Flour, *see* Nutrition
Fluid therapy—in hot climates (A) 355 ; in hyperemesis gravidarum (LA) 484, 619 ; *see also* Intravenous and Transfusion
Fluorosis, *see* Industrial medicine and—
Fluorosis, endemic—(LA) 216, (A) 286, (Bromehead) 673, (A) 701 ; goitre and (Wilson) 211, (LA) 216 ; teeth and (Wilson) 211, 375, (LA) 216, (Suckling) (C) 260, 673, (A) 701
Foley, M. K., and Schaub, I. G., Methods for Diagnostic Bacteriology (R) 382
Folley, S. J., œstrogens and lactation, 40 ; prolactin and lactation, 380, (LA) 383
Foner, A., culture of intestinal protozoa, 243
Food—Canning Practice and Control (Jones and Jones) (R) 632 ; condemned for tuberculosis, 430 ; foot-and-mouth disease, meat supplies and (LA) 351 ; wastage of (P) 464 ; *see also* Diet, Enteric fever, Nutrition, and Vitamins
Food Education Society, 370, (Hecht) (C) 433
Foot—disorders of, in workers, 51 ; Foot and Ankle (Lewin) (R) 280 ; heat regulation and (A) 153 ; *see also* Bone
Foot-and-mouth disease (LA) 351
Forbes, A. T., sterilising vaseline dressings (C) 553
Forbes, J. G. (O) 589
Forces, *see* Services
Forearm, *see* Muscles
Foreign bodies, *see* Legal medicine and Wounds
Forensic, *see* Legal medicine
Forsyth, D., death of, 516, (O) 555
Foster, W. B. (O) 589
Fox, F. W., vitamin C and fatigue (A) 386, (C) 804
Fox, H. M., Personality of Animals, 168
Fox, J. T., epileptics in air-raids, 631
Fox, R. F., memorial to, 560
Fractures—Fractures (Perkins) (R) 246 ; Fractures and other Bone and Joint Injuries (Watson-Jones) (R) 280 ; medical treatment of (A) 283, 319 ; treatment of, in Libyan campaign, 714 ; *see also* Bone, Fat-embolism, Foot, Injuries, Orthopædics, and—
Fractures of—external tuberosity of tibia, 460 ; leg, compound, 460 ; neck of femur, 460 ; pelvis, 417, (A) 637, secondary infection and, in isolation hospital (ML) 674 ; scaphoid (Armstrong) 537, (A) 546, (Watson-Jones) (C) 585, (Clarke) (C) 646, dislocation of lunate and (A) 285 ; vertebræ (Greenwood) 755
Fraenkel, G. J., irrigation of burns (C) 402
Fraenkel, G. S., and Gunn, D. L., Orientation of Animals (R) 245
France—Road to Bordeaux (Freeman and Cooper) 66
Francis, A. E., sulphanilamide powder and streptococci, 271
Fraser, P., Papworth industries (C) 231
Freeman, C. D., and Cooper, D., Road to Bordeaux, 66
Fremantle, Sir F., post-war hospital policy (C) 293
Frey, H., on psychological aspects of deafness, 244
Friedlander's bacillary infections—chemotherapy of (A) 118, 217, 259, 681 ; pneumonia and (A) 118
Fruit, *see* Vitamin C
Fry, R. M., infected dust (C) 584
Fuller, C. J., angina of throat, 69, (A) 84
Fundus, *see* Eyes

G

Gaddum, J. H., Pharmacology (R) 214
Gairdner, A., breech presentation, 273, (LA) 283, (C) 466
Gallagher, J. C., on maternal death after delivery, 509
Galloway, T. McL., saving on drugs (C) 92
Gammon, G. D., on counterirritation (A) 515
Gargoylism (LA) 249, (Ellis) (C) 332, (Poynton) (C) 401
Garrow, R. P., on war strain in children, 122, (A) 118
Gas, *see* Poison gas
Gas gangrene—anaerobic infections and (Mullally) 269 ; chemotherapy and serotherapy of, 67, (McIntosh and Selbie) 240, 259, 269, 278, (Reed and Orr) 376, (Gordon and McLeod) 407, (LA) 419, (A) 486, 681, 713, (LA) 792 ; diffusion factors and, 797
Gas-replacement, *see* Chest
Gastro-intestinal disorders—emotional diarrhœa, 395 ; infantile (Cass) 346, 664, (LA) 669, (Williams and Pratt) (C) 769, 778, (LA) 791 ; winter epidemics of, 332 ; *see also* Abdominal, Dysentery, Intestinal, and Stomach
General Medical Council—American contacts, 732 ; appointment, 773 ; certification, lax, 733, (LA) 822 ; charges against practitioners, 766 ; educational problem, 767 ; house of, damaged by enemy action, 762 ; presidential address, 651, 732 ; reciprocity, 733 ; reservation of medical students, 732 ; *see also* British Pharmacopœia and Medical Register
General paralysis of insane, *see* Neurosyphilis

Digitized by Google

Genetics—hereditary familial purpura simplex (Davis) 145; radiological research and, 156; war and (A) 730; *see also* Epilepsy, Eugenics, and Evolution
George medals, 129, 233, 267, 367, 404, 590, 651, 837
Germany—American drug trade and, 654; foreign bodies, detection of (A) 699; hours of work (A) 455; infectious disease (LA) 757; rations, 684; *see also* Prisoners
Gibbens, J., crush syndrome (C) 832
Gibberd, G. F., Short Textbook of Midwifery (R) 820
Gibbs, E. L., on epilepsy (LA) 247
Gibbs, F. A., on epilepsy (LA) 247
Gibson, A., salmonella meningitis, 665
Gibson, P. C., Medical Planning Commission (C) 230
Gilbert, R., Public Health Nurse and Her Patient (A) 50
Gill, A. W., narcolepsy, 474
Gillespie, E. H., pemphigus neonatorum, 169
Gillespie, R. D., safeguarding sleep (C) 26
Gillies, J., anæsthesia in shock (C) 226
Gillison, G. C. (O) 556
Gilmour, J. R., infancy of blood-cell (LA) 248, (C) 330; myoglobinuria and crush syndrome (C) 524
Glandular fever and allied conditions, Paul-Bunnell test and (Fuller) 69, (Barber) 71, (A) 84, (Himsworth) (C) 195, (Tidy) (C) 227, (Israëls) (C) 260, (Paul) (C) 584, (Logan) (C) 648
Glass, V., infected dust (C) 524, (LA) 511
Glover, E., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 467
Glover, J. A., on hygiene in shelters, 13; retirement of (A) 514
Glover, L. G., Royal Medical Benevolent Fund (C) 433
Goitre, *see* Fluorosis and Thyroid gland
Goldberg, J. A., and Lanza, A. J., Industrial Hygiene (R) 179
Goldie, E. A. G., on anoxia (A) 636
Gonorrhœa—chemotherapy of, 67, (Marinkovitch) 144, 681, 741; sterility and (A) 49; *see also* Venereal disease
Goodall, F. C., saving on drugs (C) 126
Goodwin, L. G., sulphonamides applied locally, 691
Goodwin, T. W., vitamins A and D in dripping, 311
Gordon, D. S., River Emergency Service (C) 432
Gordon, J., death on table (C) 195; hair-line suturing, 788
Gordon, J., sulphonamides and antisera in gas gangrene, 407, (LA) 419
Gordon, M. L. (O) 741
Gould, R. B., anæsthesia in shock (C) 92
Graham, G., and Mottram, V. H., Hutchison's Food and Principles of Dietetics (R) 147
Graham-Little, Sir E., hospitals and War Damage Bill (C) 194; Medical Planning Commission (C) 93, (P) 163, (LA) 183; medicine stamp duties (C) 551; national loaf (C) 831
Graham-Stewart, A., high blood-pressure (C) 294
Grant, K. J., chemotherapy of cerebro-spinal fever (C) 294
Gray, H. F., and Herms, W. B., Mosquito Control (R) 350
Gray, S. (O) 333
Gray, W. (O) 774
Greenwood, H. H., fractured vertebræ, 755
Greenwood, M., foreign doctors (C) 706, (LA) 697
Grieve, J., procaine in minor injuries, 344
Griffith, A. S., death of (O) 525; on tubercle bacillus (A) 637, 795
Griffith, F., death of, 548, (O) 588
Grogono, E. B., on securing stretcher patient, 289
Guirdham, A., pituitary syndrome (C) 432
Gulland, G. L., death of, 605, (O) 650
Gunn, D. L., and Fraenkel, G. S., Orientation of Animals (R) 245
Gunn, J. A., on action of drugs on uterus, 324; and Edmunds, G. W., Cushny's Pharmacology and Therapeutics (R) 246
Gunn, J. W. C. (O) 807
Gye, W. E., on cancer research (A) 546
Gynæcology and obstetrics—Gynæcological Operations (Cameron) (R) 790; hospital centre in New Zealand, 731; postoperative catheterisation, chemotherapy and (LA) 821; service of, in Inverness, 53; Synopsis of Obstetrics and Gynæcology (Bourne) (R) 724; Textbook of Gynæcology (Shaw) (R) 790; women in industry, gynæcological sick-rate in (A) 761; *see also* Breast, Childbirth, and Sex hormones

H

Haden, R. L., Principles of Hematology (R) 246
Hadfield, G., on blast injuries, 111
Hæmatemesis—renal function and (LA) 573; *see also* Peptic ulcer
Hæmatology, *see* Blood
Hæmoglobinuria, paroxysmal (LA) 667, (Israëls) (C) 708
Hæmorrhage—coronary (Mackay) 820; dental (Tomey) (C) 192; experimental, intravenous ascorbic acid in (Stewart, Learmonth, and Pollock) 818; intracranial, 44, 371, 444, (A) 456, 593, (A) 607, 630; uterine, functional, androgens in (LA) 351, (Emmens) (C) 431; *see also* Blast, Casualties, Hæmatemesis, Shock, Transfusion, Wounds, and—
Hæmorrhagic diseases—192, (LA) 574, 642; Hemorrhagic Diseases (Nygaard) (R) 572, (LA) 574; prothrombin estimation in, 572, 642, (Owen and Toohey) 724, (A) 728; *see also* Blood, Capillary, Infants, and Purpura
Hæmorrhoids and their Treatment (Blond) (R) 246
Hæmothorax, *see* Chest
Haines, M., endocarditis lenta (C) 681; registry of lymph-nodes (C) 93
Hair, distribution of (A) 422
Hall, R. (O) 740
Hall, S. B., on war neuroses, 417
Hallam, R., boils (C) 618
Hallucinations (LA) 421
Hamilton-Paterson, J. L., chronic benzene poisoning, 73
Hanbury medal, 684
Hand, *see* Bone and Tendons
Handfield-Jones, R. M., artificial shortage of doctors (C) 192
Handley, R. S., casualties from Western Desert and Libya, 713, (LA) 792
Hansen, L., on estimation of sulphonamides in blood, 112
Hardwick, C., atypical pneumonia (C) 772
Hardwick, S. W., on thyroid therapy in periodic catatonia, 756
Hardy, E., obnoxious insects, 435
Hare, R., streptococci in normal people and carriers, 85, (LA) 79, 511
Harper, J. F. (O) 740
Harris, D. T., Experimental Physiology for Medical Students (R) 790
Harris, H. E. (O) 710
Harris, I., calcium needs (LA) 317, (C) 400
Harrison, G. A., defibrination, 405, (C) 585; quantitative aspects of transfusion, 685; separation of serum, 536
Harrison, J. H., on ruptured urethra (A) 637
Hart, F. D., percutaneous tuberculin test, 414
Hartfall, S. J., dyspeptics in army (C) 124
Hastings, S., post-war hospital policy (C) 229
Haugen, J. A., ergot (C) 361
Hawking, F., sulphonamide compounds in wounds, 279, 786, (LA) 792
Haworth, N., and MacDonald, E. M., Theory of Occupational Therapy (A) 19
Hay-fever, *see* Allergy
Hazlitt on dying (Crawford) (C) 26, (Weber) (C) 60
Head injuries—715; amnesia and (A) 576; apparently trivial (McKissock and Brownscombe) 593, (A) 607; delayed collapse after, brain-stem and (Denny-Brown) 371, (A) 456; in infants, 777; Injuries of Skull, Brain and Spinal Cord (Brock) (R) 44; physical aspects of (A) 576; psychological terms for (A) 424, 498; *see also* Boxing, Casualties, Intracranial, and Narcolepsy
Health, *see* Health services, Social conditions, and—
Health education—Health in the Shelter (A) 84; How the Body Works (Michaelis) 810; mothercraft for schoolgirls (A) 824; posters, 497; *see also* First-aid
Health services—at Newquay (P) 197; future of (Amor) (C) 27, (Williams) (C) 159, (Claxton) (C) 160, (Ward) (C) 260, (Willis) (C) 261, (Spence) (C) 330, (C) 362, 370, 527, (Roberts) 763, (MacWilliam) (C) 801, (C) 801, (LA) 793, (Dillon) (C) 831, (C) 831, B.M.A. Medical Planning Commission and, 63, (LA) 45, (Graham-Little) (C) 93, (Ward) (C) 125, (Olver) (C) 125, (C) 160, (P) 163, (LA) 183, (Hunter, Perry, and Vaizey) (C) 193, (Owen) (C) 193, (Ogilvie) (C) 229, (Gibson) (C) 230, 252, (Rickman) (C) 329, (Whittington and Crawford) (C) 619, (Roberts) (C) 620, (LA) 669, 801, (LA) 793, 831; future of, clinical pathology and (Murray) 187, (LA) 184; in Ireland, 225; in New Zealand, 297, (Robb) (C) 646, 732; in United States, 50, 457, 675, 766, 805; pharmaceutical services and, 527; *see also* Education, medical, E.M.S., Hospitals, Industrial medicine, Insurance, Practitioners, Public health, and School-children
Heart—measurement of, in angular degrees (Eve) 659; *see also*—
Heart disease—Atlas of Cardioroentgenology (Roesler) (R) 147; bacterial endocarditis, heparin in (Fletcher) 444, sulphapyridine and (Sevitt) 443, recovery without (Weber) 630, (C) 707, (Haines) (C) 681; Chagas's disease and (A) 547; coronary hæmorrhage (Mackay) 820; coronary thrombosis, 590; heart failure (Heart Failure) (Fishberg) (R) 214, congestive (A) 185; in young adults, 370; mitral stenosis, myocarditis and (A) 82, rheumatism and (Poynton) (C) 194, (P) 586; phonocardiography in (A) 607; pituitary syndrome and (Guirdham) (C) 432; polyneuritis and, 33; pregnancy and (A) 82, 194; smoking and (A) 18; *see also* Ascites, Cardiovascular, Chest, Pericarditis, Rheumatism, juvenile, and Vitamin B
Heat, *see* Temperature
Hebert, G. T., mass radiography (C) 647
Hecht, C. E., wholemeal enthusiasm (C) 433
Heggie, R. M., and Heggie, J. F., meningococci in pharynx (C) 804
Helmer, T., death of, 286
Helmholz, H. F., on urinary disinfection (LA) 821
Helminthic diseases—cysticercosis, unrecognised (A) 700; hydatid cyst, pelvic (Nicolson) 784, (A) 796; hydatid cysts, multiple peritoneal (A) 796; in Italian East Africa, 611; in Libya, 254; *see also* Eyes, Threadworms, and Trichiniasis
Hemphill, R. E., epanutin and electric convulsion therapy, 446
Henry, A. K., anæsthesia in shock (C) 25
Henry, K. M., vitamins A and D in dripping, 311
Heparin—in adhesions (A) 50; *see also* Heart disease
Herbs—collection of (A) 795; Herb Gathering (Keen and Armstrong) (A) 795, 838; *see also* Drugs
Heredity, *see* Genetics
Herms, W. B., and Gray, H. F., Mosquito Control (R) 350
Hertzler, A. E., Doctor and his Patients, 746
Heselson, J., sulphathiazole in staphylococcal septicæmia, 311
Hexobarbitone, *see* Anæsthesia
Hick, W. E., deduct misfits at source (C) 468
Hill, D., war neurosis, 107
Hill, D. K., blood-volume determination in shock, 177, 335
Hill, Sir L., carbon dioxide for wounds (C) 230; ventilation (C) 92
Hilton, E. L. G., xanthomatosis, 782
Himsworth, H. P., insulin kinase (C) 552; Paul-Bunnell test (C) 195; prevention of diabetes (C) 24, 160, 362
Hinden, E., alcoholism and pellagra, 10
Hip spica, *see* Plaster
Hird, B., on industrial eye injuries, 581
Histamine, *see* Chilblains
Histology, *see* Anatomy
History, medical—cardroom asthma, 744, (LA) 727; chlorosis (A) 354; eighteenth-century occupational disorders (Diseases of Workers) (Ramazzini) 233; Glasgow Royal Infirmary (A) 152; Greece and, 320; library of Sir D'A. Power, 497; Mary Stuart vindicated (Turner) (C) 331; materia medica cabinets in Cambridge, 350; Medical Reports of John Y. Bassett, M.D. (Elkin) (R) 350; Pharmaceutical Society centenary (LA) 383; Siamese twins, 653; sulphonamide therapy, 67; trichiniasis, Paget on, 201, (LA) 182; *see also* Biography
Hodges, H. F., on securing stretcher patient, 289
Hodgkin's disease—in bladder (Phillips) 480; *see also* Reticular system
Hodgson, A. E., cutaneous anthrax, 811
Holland, C. T. (O) 165
Holland, E., pemphigus neonatorum, 169
Holman, E., on arterio-venous aneurysm (LA) 115
Holt, L. E., and McIntosh, R., Holt's Diseases of Infancy and Childhood (R) 350
Home Guard, *see* Casualty organisation and Services

Digitized by Google

Honours—Birthday, 800, (A) 793, 826; New Year, 31, 64; *see also* Air-raids and Services
Honyman Gillespie lectures, 88, 268, 324, 358, 557, 652, 704, (LA) 698, 828
Horder, Lord, modern troglodyte, 499; Rheumatism: A Plan for National Action, 457
Hormones—maternal, infantile gastric acidity and (A) 605, (Taylor) (C) 738; *see also* Sex hormones
Horne, G., antisyphilitic therapy, 412
Horrocks, Sir W., death of, 154, (O) 298
Horwitz, C., pituitary shock (C) 680
Hospitals—air-raids and (A) 605, 614, 739, (A) 759, 768, 776, 827, evacuation and (P) 163, 234, 256, (A) 485, 605, 670, 712, (P) 835; air-raids, War Damage Bill, and (Graham-Little) (C) 194; almoner, new scope for (Edminson) 591; American medical women's aid for (A) 759; Bristol, coördination of (A) 81, 621; civil defence workers' hospital, 679; clothing coupons and (P) 834; evacuated persons treated in, 350; general, psychiatry in (A) 513, 608; infantile infections in (Elliott, Gillespie, and Holland) 169, (Cass) 346, 664, (LA) 669, 737, (Williams and Pratt) (C) 769, 777, (LA) 791; insects in, control of (Hardy) 435; Irish, bed bureau and, 336, 682; Irish, sweepstake and, 336, 682; New Zealand postgraduate teaching hospital, 731; petrol and, 837; poison gas and, 827; purchase tax and, 470; reading matter for, 527; regionalisation of, 22, postwar policy and, 97, (Buzzard) 155, (Hastings) (C) 229, (Fremantle) (C) 293, 469, 614, 621, (Hunter, Perry, and Vaizey) 639, (C) 706, (Snell) (C) 707, (C) 737, 763, (C) 772, (MacWilliam) (C) 801, (C) 801, (LA) 793, (C) 832, (C) 832, (Pannett) (C) 832; Scottish, 22, 266, waiting-lists and, 22, 53, 88, (A) 83, 157; small, diphtheria in (Lambert) (C) 26; street collections, 335; Swedish, air ambulance service and, 470; tropical diseases hospital, proposed, 730; ventilation of, alerts and, 768; *see also* Casualties, Cross-infection, E.M.S., Health services, Legal medicine, Mental hospitals, Nurses, Operations, and—

HOSPITALS.—Bristol Royal Hospital (Charity Universal) (A) 81—Coventry and Warwickshire Hospital, 234—Edinburgh Royal Infirmary, 22, 88, (A) 83—Glasgow Royal Infirmary: 53, (A) 83; history of (A) 152—Glasgow Western Infirmary, 224—Guy's Hospital: in the country (A) 670; lecture (LA) 668; psychiatric clinic (A) 513, 608—Hospital for Sick Children, Great Ormond Street, out-patient clinics at Watford Peace Memorial Hospital, 256—Incorporated Orthopædic Hospital of Ireland, 550—Middlesex Hospital, radon centre, 200, (Russ) (C) 430—Queen's Hospital, Birmingham, first-aid school, 120, (LA) 113—Royal Cripples Hospital, Birmingham, 739—Royal London Ophthalmic Hospital, prize, 367—Royal National Hospital for Rheumatic Diseases, Bath, empty beds in (A) 760—Royal Northern Hospital, gifts to, 335, 367—St. Dunstan's, 620—St. Thomas's Hospital in the country (A) 485—Salvation Army Mothers' Hospital, 776—Tata Memorial Hospital, Bombay, 335—Westminster Hospital: etchings of, 299; maternity home and teaching centre, 335

Housing, 403, 429, disease and (A) 825
Howard, A. J., oils in treatment of burns, 341
Hoyle, L., tellurite blood-agar medium in diphtheria, 175
Hubert, W. H. de B., nervous illness in warfare, 306
Hudson, R. V., sulphanilamide in intestinal obstruction, 438, (A) 576
Hulbert, N. G., epilepsy and air-raids (C) 708
Hume, E. H., Chinese Way in Medicine (R) 314
Humphreys, F. R., injuries from lightning (C) 586
Hunter, A., medical planning (C) 193, 639, (C) 801, (LA) 793
Hunter, D., medical service in industry, 1; neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 402
Hunter, J. B., E.M.S., 287
Hurdon, E. (O) 199, 265
Hurford, J. V., thoracoplasty, 693, (LA) 698, (C) 834
Hurst, Sir A., dyspeptics in army (C) 91; gastric acidity in infancy (C) 771; hyperemesis gravidarum (C) 619; Medical Diseases of War (R) 14, 64
Hutchison's Food and Principles of Dietetics (Mottram and Graham) (R) 147
Hydatid, *see* Helminthic
Hydatidiform mole, malignant (Way) 146
Hyperemesis, *see* Pregnancy
Hyperventilation, *see* Aviation
Hypnosis, *see* Psychiatry
Hypoglycæmia, spontaneous (A) 218
Hypogranulocytosis, *see* Leucocytes
Hypotension, *see* Blood-pressure
Hysteria, *see* Psychiatry

I

Iceland, health in, 32
Ilio-tibial band, cramp and (Mennell) (C) 294
Immunisation—lowered resistance and, in recruits (Sampson) (C) 772; nasal (A) 153; oral, against scarlet fever (A) 186; storage of antitoxins, 560; supplies of serum in Ireland, 54; *see also* Diphtheria, Enteric fever, Gas gangrene, Influenza, Typhus, and Ultraviolet
Imperial Cancer Research Fund—appointments, 773; report (A) 546
Impetigo, *see* Skin

IN ENGLAND NOW.—Age versus youth, 396, 490—Air-raids: 23, 59, 89, 123, 190, 223, 359, 461, 518, 583, 584, 616, 643, 677, 734, 735, 799, 800, 830; blast, 461, (C) 586, animals affected by, 291; shelters, 122, 221—American aid for Britain, 222, 328, 359, 398—Animals: affected by blast, 291; bird pests, 223; characteristics of, 583, 799—Baden-Powell, memorial service to, 190—Blood-donors, 615—Books: bombing of, 830; choice of, 159, 222, 830—Buying and selling, 191, 799—Children: delinquent, 158, 258; diarrhœa outbreak in, 157; discovery of death by, 616; evacuated, 23—Christmas: in Devon, 23; in hospital, 90; pantomime, 123—Death: child's knowledge of, 616; secrets lost by, 800—Evacuation, 23, of medical students, billeting and, 427—Factory workers, 157, 191—Farming and gardening, 223, 644, 678, 735—History: ancient castle, 799; disastrous retreat, 222; weather records, 158, 222—Home Guard, 58, 327, 677, 799—Hospitals: accommodation, competition for, 549; administrative red-tape, 549; air-raids and, 59, 123, 461, 735, 799; Christmas in, 90; convalescent, 257; diarrhœa outbreak, 157; maids, shortage of, 492; milk, human or cow's, problem of, 583; nurses' working conditions, 677—Journals: blue-pencilling, 584; general practitioners' contributions to, 258, (LA) 283; lost and destroyed in war, 830—Journeys: by road, 23, 222, 328; by sea, 550, 643, 798, 829—Medical education, 328, 705, 734—Medicine: clinical, return to, 190; descriptive terminology, 398; diagnostic methods, auscultation and, 327, 359, 583; disease supervening on disease, 191; fashions in, 519; future of, 427, 428, 734, 768; limitations of, social system and, 328, 360; materia medica terminology, 59; treatment of tuberculosis, 519—Neutrophil in battle, 678—Nutrition: communal feeding, 191; cooking suggestions, 223; sugar for children, trade journal on, 767; summer storage of health, 290; wartime problem of, 257—Patients: 221, 258, 705, 735, 799; doctors as, 222, 519, 734; professional sufferers, 491—Practitioners: American, for Britain, 359, 398; as patients, 222, 519, 734; fees, suggested increase in, 734; general, research by, 258, (LA) 283; medical board work, 767; mode of address for, 768; serving, 257, 258, 290, 462, 643, civilian needs and, 768—Psychology: age versus youth, 396, 490; danger, response to, 58, 491; death, child's knowledge of, 616; diagrammatic thinking, 518; environmental changes, reactions to, 426; insecurity, forces of, 58, 491, 768; irresponsibility, growth of, 158, 257; leadership, 221, 290, 427; long-distance runner, 519; man as captive animal, 491; of convulsion therapy, 615; of reactionary pronouncement, 123; psycho-analysis, land of, 290; selfishness, 359; speech to conceal thoughts, 644; war aims and national effort, 427—Racial impurity, 677—River emergency service, 359, (C) 431, (C) 431, (Gordon) (C) 432—Royal College of Surgeons bombed, 734, 800—Social: services, war expenditure and, 360; system, 491, medicine and, 328—Students: curriculum and, 328; evacuation of, 427; examinations and, 705, 734; war work by, 23—Verse, 23—Weather and climate, 158, 222, 799—Wireless, 291, 360, 704, 800—Words, new, 643

Income Tax for Medical Practitioners (Boyden) 129
India—army in, malaria in (A) 423; *see also* Helminthic
Indian Medical Service, 28
Industrial medicine—(Hunter) 1, 581; A.R.P. and, 358, 581; allergic skin reactions, 38, 444; anthrax, 68, 357, cutaneous (Hodgson) 811; blackout and, 357; burns, treatment of, 581; byssinosis (LA) 727, eighty years ago, 744, (LA) 727; caisson disease, 357; cancer and, 1, 357; carrot dermatitis, 444; dust in lungs, experiments on (A) 20; eighteenth century (Diseases of Workers) (Ramazzini) 233; eye injuries, 581; factories, report of chief inspector of, 357; first-aid and, 32, 120, (LA) 113, 358, 581; fluorosis (LA) 216, 358; Health and Efficiency of Munition Workers (Vernon) (R) 180; hours of work (LA) 181, (A) 286, (P) 428, 581, (A) 761, in Germany (A) 455; Industrial Hygiene (Lanza and Goldberg) (R) 179; iroko, toxic effects of (Davidson) 38; lighting and, 200, 357, 581; medical examination of 1592 workers (Morris) 51; Outlines of Industrial Medical Practice (Collier) (R) 180; poisoning, 1, 357, benzene (Hamilton-Paterson) 73, 357; postgraduate course in, at Birmingham, 470, 581; prevention of accidents, 32, 357, 581; professorial chairs in, 1; psychology and (A) 116, 581, (LA) 633, (A) 672; rations for heavy workers (P) 650; silicosis (A) 20, 358, (A) 422, (X-Ray Atlas of Silicosis) (Amor) (R) 666, (Ritterhoff) (C) 771; welfare work, 66, 581; women workers (LA) 181, (P) 428, (LA) 483, 551, 581, (P) 617, (A) 761, children of, care of (P) 428, 557, (P) 617, 775; *see also* Injuries, Legal medicine, Rehabilitation, Social conditions, Tuberculosis, and Unemployment
Infants—*B. lactis aerogenes* infection in (Cass) 346, 779; disease in, nature of (Spence) 777, (LA) 791; hæmorrhagic disease in (LA) 574, 777, cow's milk and (A) 250; hæmorrhagic disease in, vitamin K and (A) 250, 642, prothrombin estimation and (Owen and Toohey) 724, (A) 728; "Haldon" baby (ML) 324; premature (Collis) (C) 91, (Baird) (C) 160; respiration in (A) 186, failure of (A) 186, 355, (Leak) (C) 433, 778, (LA) 791; vitamin C for (A) 48, 729, (Asher) (C) 805; *see also* Children, Gastro-intestinal, Maternity and child welfare, Skin, Stomach, and Vital statistics
Infectious disease, weekly lists of, 28, 65, 93, 127, 165, 189, 226, 266, 300, 333, 364, 403, 430, 464, 498, 554, 587, 615, 645, 676, 712, 742, 775, 806, 829
Infectious diseases—Biological Aspects of Infectious Disease (Burnet) (R) 44; housing and (A) 825; milk-borne, in United States, 805; nurses for, need for, 109, (P) 428, 652; war and, 641, (LA) 757; *see also* Evacuation, Public health, and Shelters
Infertility, *see* Reproduction
Influenza—cerebral (A) 116; incidence of, 226, 266, 300, 333, 364, 404, 430, in Europe (LA) 757; 1918 epidemic, tuberculosis and (LA) 483; overcrowding and (A) 825; prophylaxis (LA) 47; viruses A and B (LA) 47, 114
Ingram, W. W., Diagnosis and Treatment of Diabetes (R) 14
Injections, *see* Sterilisation
Injuries—cancer and (Low) (C) 24; chest, 148, 715, anæsthesia and (A) 488; compensation rates for women (P) 617; crush, renal failure and local œdema in, 346, (Gilmour) (C) 524, (LA) 573, (Bywaters and Delory) (C) 648, compression treatment and (Patey and Robertson) 780, (Gibbens) (C) 832; fat-embolism and (Robb-Smith) 135, (LA) 149, 416, (Rowlands and Wakeley) 502, (LA) 725; in infancy, 777; Kienböck's disease and, 460; lightning (Humphreys)

Digitized by Google

(C) 586; nerve, 312, (Cochrane) (C) 363, 445, 460; patellar, excision and, 460, 471; procaine in (Grieve) 344; rehabilitation (Theory of Occupational Therapy) (Haworth and MacDonald) (A) 19, physical treatment and, of industrial and war casualties (A) 19, 20, (Buller) (C) 24, (LA) 149, 224, (P) 225, 259, 267, (P) 297, 324, (P) 398, 399, 470, (P) 496, (LA) 543, 581, (A) 760, 762, (A) 796, (P) 835; spinal (Injuries of Skull, Brain and Spinal Cord) (Brock) (R) 44, 715; tendon, 382, (Jones) (C) 492, (A) 638; urethra, ruptured, 417, (A) 637, 716; *see also* Accidents, Blast, Burns, Casualties, First-aid, Fractures, Head injuries, Orthopædics, and Wounds
Inquests, *see* Coroners and Medicine and the Law
Insanity, *see* Mental disorder
Insects—colour preferences of, 653; control of (Hardy) 435; flies, alleged nuisance from (ML) 828; fly larvæ in orbit (A) 153; rodent fleas, plague and (LA) 726; sandfly fever, dengue fever, and, 254; *see also* Animals, Bed-bugs, Lice, and Mosquitoes
Insulin—discoverer of (A) 286, (King) (C) 551; insulin kinase (Himsworth) (C) 552; supplies of, 463, use of stronger solutions and (Lawrence) (C) 228, 468; *see also* Diabetes and Hypoglycæmia
Insurance, health—for students, 200, 224; *see also* Health services and—

INSURANCE, NATIONAL HEALTH (*see also* Health services).—Certification, lax, 733, (LA) 822—Fire-watchers and (P) 297—Income limit and (P) 429, 711—Increased benefits (P) 262, 711—Insurance committee, unjustifiable deduction by (ML) 292—Migration of patients, 201—Transfers of patients (P) 197, 201

Intestinal—neuromuscular disorder in infancy, 778, (LA) 791; obstruction, 401, parallinoma and, 4, (A) 219; obstruction, sulphanilamide in (Hudson, Smith, and Selbie) 438, (A) 576; protozoa, culture of (Adler and Foner) 243; sedation (LA) 281; *see also* Adsorbents, Alimentary, Appendices epiploicæ, Duodenum, Gastro-intestinal, and Rectum
Intracranial—complications of heparinisation, 443, 444, 630; fat-embolism, 135, (LA) 149, 416, 502; tumours, jugular-compression test and (A) 701; *see also* Brain, Head injuries, and Meningitis
Intraperitoneal, *see* Peritoneal
Intravenous therapy—pyrexial reactions in (Knott and Leibel) 409; *see also* Fluid therapy and Transfusion

IRELAND.—Civil defence in London, Irish medical tour of, 527—Hospitals: bed bureau, 336, 682; sweepstake, 336, 682—Irish Free State Medical Union: change of name, 809; Martin, J. C., resignation of, 773—Public health and vital statistics, 53, 225, 323, in Northern Ireland, 164—Serum supplies, 54

Iroko, *see* Industrial medicine
Iron, *see* Anæmia and Nutrition
Israëls, M. C. G., paroxysmal hæmoglobinuria (C) 708; Paul-Bunnell test (C) 260
Isserlin, M. M. (O) 434

J

Jackson, L. N., breech presentation, 273, (LA) 283, (C) 466
Jackson, M. H., breech presentation, 273, (LA) 283, (C) 466
Jackson, S., and Lyle, K., Practical Orthoptics in Treatment of Squint (R) 510
James Mackenzie Institute, 22
Jamieson, E. B., Illustrations of Regional Anatomy (R) 382
Jaundice, *see* Capillary, Hæmorrhagic, and Liver
Jay, M. B., practitioner and A.R.P. (C) 362
Jennings, G. H., abdominal aneurysm, 719
Jessel, G., mass radiography (C) 553
Johnson, W., on war neuroses, 417
Joints, *see* Fractures, Injuries, Rheumatism, and Wounds
Jokl, E., Medical Aspects of Boxing (R) 756, (A) 759
Jones, F. W., on curriculum, 489
Jones, M., effort syndrome, 813
Jones, O., and Jones, T. W., Canning Practice and Control (R) 632
Jones, R. M., injuries to tendons (C) 492
Jones, T. W., and Jones, O., Canning Practice and Control (R) 632
Joslin, E. P., Root, H. F., White, P., and Marble, A., Treatment of Diabetes Mellitus (R) 572
Joules, H., parting of ways in diet (C) 196
Journals—foreign, survey of, 808; general practitioners' contributions to, 258, (LA) 283; *see also* Medicine and—

JOURNALS (reviewed).—Bulletin of the Medical Library Association (A) 20, 370—Indian Medical Gazette, 519—Journal of Clinical Endocrinology, 436—M.T.E. Journal, 838—Pharmaceutical Society's Journal, 622—Proceedings of Royal Society of Medicine, 773

Jugular-compression test (A) 701
Juler, F. A., mustard-gas lesions of eye (C) 805

K

Kaolin (LA) 215, 331, as antacid, 3, (Galloway) (C) 92
Kaye, G. W. C., death of (A) 578
Kayne, G. G., early foci of phthisis, 143, (LA) 512; thoracoplasty (C) 770
Keen, B., and Armstrong, J., Herb Gathering (A) 795, 838
Keith, Sir A., on frontier reflex, 66
Kekwick, A., secondary shock, 99, (LA) 113, 725
Kekwick, R. A., diphtheria antitoxin (A) 514, 571
Kellgren, J. H., sciatica, 561, (C) 681
Kemal, A. M., on plague in Egypt (LA) 726
Kendall, J. I., Microscopic Anatomy of Vertebrates (R) 482
Kennedy, J. M., chemotherapy of cerebrospinal fever (C) 231, 361
Kent-Jones, D. W., fortified flour, 731, 838
Kerr, A. L., feeding of children (C) 162
Khan, N. U., diet of anæmic women, 11
Kidney—Architecture of Kidney in Chronic Bright's Disease (Oliver) (R) 666; excessive calcium intake and (P) 197, (LA) 317, 400, 831; functional disorganisation of (LA) 573; *see also* Urinary
Kienböck's disease, 460
King, E. J., preservation of blood for sugar analysis, 310; Sir Frederick Banting (C) 551
King, H., award, 684
King George VI, appointments to, 30, 436, 456, 527
Kitchen waste (P) 464
Knee-joint—excision of patella, 460, 471; wounds of (Ogilvie) 471
Knight, B. C. J. G., diphtheria antitoxic sera, 571
Knott, F. A., pyrexial reactions in intravenous therapy, 409
Kon, S. K., vitamins A and D in dripping, 311
Kraurosis (A) 252

L

Labour, *see* Childbirth
Lactation—pituitary gland and (Folley and Young) 380, (LA) 383, œstrogens and (Folley) 40, androgens and (LA) 351, (Emmens) (C) 431; *see also* Breast-feeding
Lady Tata memorial fund, 809
Laird, C. W. (O) 807
Lambert, C. E. W., punchdrunkenness (C) 833
Lambert, W., diphtheria in small hospitals (C) 26
LANCET, THE.—Crosswords, 32, 98, 130, 168, 202, 234, 268, 336, 370, 498, 528, 654, 684, 810, 838—Thomas Wakley, Astley Cooper, and, 268
Lanza, A. J., and Goldberg, J. A., Industrial Hygiene (R) 179
Laurent, L. P. E., eserine and prostigmin (C) 586
Law, *see* Legal medicine
Lawrence, R. D., Diabetic Life (R) 314; economical use of insulin (C) 228, 468; œstrogens in diabetes, 601; preservation of blood for sugar analysis, 442; prevention of diabetes (C) 295
Lawson, Sir A., Royal Medical Benevolent Fund (C) 833, (LA) 821; support from U.S.A. (C) 294
Leach, J., on cardroom asthma, 744, (LA) 727

LEADING ARTICLES

Adsorbents, 215—Alcohol: as analgesic, 483; as stimulant, 575—Analgesics, assay of, 483—Aneurysm, arterio-venous, 115—Angiomatosis, 45
Bergson, H., work of, 79—Blood-cell: development of, 248; in hæmoglobinuria, 667—Blood-transfusion, 80, 113, 573, 725—Blood-vessels: angiomatosis, reticular tissue and, 45; arterio-venous aneurysm, 115; hæmorrhagic diseases and, 574—Bread, wartime, 317, 698—Byssinosis, 727
Calcium needs, 317, 698—Cancer of stomach, 150, 315—Casualties: arterio-venous aneurysm, gunshot wounds and, 115; classification of, expert and, 151; cross-infection of wounds, 79; evacuation of, in Army, 573; fat-embolism in, 149, 725; first-aid teaching and, 113; gas gangrene in, 419, 792; mobile surgical teams for, 15, 451; presumption of death and, 420; renal failure in, crush syndrome and, 573; shocked, 80, 113, 725; speed in treatment of, 451; sulphonamides, local use of, for wounds, 419, 792; transfusion and, 113, 573, 725, dried plasma and, 80—Certification, lax, 822
Death, presumption of, 420—Diphtheria antitoxin, 215—Drugs: medicine stamp duties, 513; Pharmaceutical Society's centenary, 383; saving on, 15—Dust, infection from, 79, 385, 511
E.M.S., research in, 725—Enteric fever: carriers, 182; immunisation against, 182, 543—Epilepsy, heredity and, 247—Expert's place, 151
First-aid, teaching of, 113—Fluorosis, endemic, 216—Foot-and-mouth disease, 351
Gargoylism, 249—Gas gangrene, 419, 792—G.P.I., pyrotherapy of, 352—Gynæcology and obstetrics: androgens in gynæcology, 351; hyperemesis gravidarum, 484; lactation, sex hormones, pituitary, and, 351, 383; pituitary extract in obstetrics, 603
Hæmoglobinuria, paroxysmal, 667—Hæmorrhagic diseases, 574—Hallucinations, 421—Hormones: androgens in gynæcology, 351; lactation and, 351, 383—Hospitals: casualty organisation and, 15, 151, 451; cross-infection in, 79, 385, 511, 669, 791; E.M.S., research in, 725; municipal hospital, responsibility in, 758—Hyperemesis gravidarum, 484
Industrial medicine: byssinosis, 727; first-aid, teaching of, 113; overtime, output and, 181; tuberculosis and, 483, 512—Infectious disease, war and, 483, 757—Influenza: prophylaxis, 47; viruses A and B, 114; war and, 483, 757—Intestine: adsorbents and, 215; neuromuscular disorders of, in infants, 791; sedation of, 281
Kidney: chemotherapy and, 821; functional disorganisation of, 573; hæmoglobinuria and, 667
Lactation, sex hormones, pituitary, and, 351, 383—Lipoid disorder, 249
Malaria: on Burma road, 315; paroxysmal hæmoglobinuria and, 667—Medical planning, 45, 183, 669, 793—Mental disorder: biological approach to, 544; hallucinations and, 421; nervous disorder and, in services, 543, 633, and civilians, 791—Mobile teams, 15, 451
Neonatal disease, 574, 669, 791—Nutrition: bread, wartime, 317, 698, calcium needs and, 317, 698; foot-and-mouth disease and, 351; vegetables and, 545
Periodic paralysis, 635—Pharmaceutical centenary, 383—Pituitary gland: extract of, in obstetrics, 603; lactation and, 351, 383—Plague in Egypt, 726—Pneumonia, atypical, 634—Practitioners: distribution of, service and civilian needs and, 149, 281, 511, 603, foreign practitioners and, 511, 603, 697; general, research by, 283; lax certification by, 822; physician as comforter, 668—Pulmonary fat-embolism, 149, 725
Rehabilitation of men boarded out of Army, 543—Research: in E.M.S., 725; in general practice, 283—Reticular maze, 45—Retinal detachment, 822—Rockefeller studentships, 353—Royal Medical Benevolent Fund, 821
Shock, 80, 113, 725—Stomach: adsorbents and, 215; cancer of, 150, 315;

Digitized by Google

disorders of, in Army, 46, 453, 543; pyloric stenosis, 791, eumydrin in, 669—Streptococcal infections: dust and, 79, 385, 511; epidemiology of, 385; hospital infection and, 79, 385, 511; sulphonamides locally and, 792—Sulphonamides: local use of, 419, 792; rashes and, 757; urinary disinfection with, 821
Threadworms, phenothiazine and, 16—Tobacco mosaic virus, 604—Total war and individual, 791—Transfusion of blood and blood derivatives, 113, 573, 725, dried plasma and, 80—Trichiniasis, 182—Tuberculosis: thoracoplasty and, 698; war and, 483, 543, 757, mass radiography and, 512
Urinary disinfection, 821
Vegetables, 545
Yellow fever, 451

Leak, W. N., asphyxia neonatorum (C) 433
Learmonth, J. R., ascorbic acid in hæmorrhage, 818
Leg, *see* Fractures
Legal medicine—certification, lax, 733, (LA) 822; gunshot wounds, 828; Medicolegal Ophthalmology (Snell) (R) 724, 790; responsibility in municipal hospital (LA) 758; surgery and common law (A) 729; *see also* Coroners, Crime, Medicine and the Law, and Workmen's compensation
Lehman, E. P., on heparin in adhesions (A) 50
Leibel, B., pyrexial reactions in intravenous therapy, 409
Leigh, A. D., neurosis, 394
Leishmaniasis—in Italian East Africa, 610; in Libya, 253
Lennox, W. G., on epilepsy (LA) 217
Leprosy control, 733
Leptospira, *see* Weil's disease
Leucocytes—granulopenia (A) 454, chronic, vitamin B and liver extract in (Piney) 348, (A) 454; *see also* Blood, Eosinophilia, Glandular fever, and—
Leukæmia—Charcot-Leyden crystals and (A) 117; monocytic, supravital staining in (MacKeith and Bailey) 41
Leukoplakia (A) 252
Le Vay, A. D., torsion of appendices epiploicæ, 141
Levitt, W., on radiotherapy in wartime, 348
Lewin, P., Foot and Ankle (R) 280; Orthopædic Surgery for Nurses (R) 790
Lewis, A., effort syndrome, 813
Lewis, C. S., Problem of Pain, 654
Lewis, E., on chemotherapy and wound infection, 278
Lewis, Sir T., on arterio-venous aneurysm (LA) 115
Libraries—hospital, 527; library seeks sanctuary, 497; military medicine and (A) 20, 370
Libya—diseases of (Manson-Bahr) 253; Western Desert and, casualties from (Mitchell, Logie, and Handley) 713, (LA) 792
Lice—head, in children, 57, 333, 365, 553, 809, and adults, problem of (A) 516, 741; *see also* Relapsing fever, Shelters, and Typhus
Life—Chemistry, Life and Civilisation (Britton) (R) 14; Man on His Nature (Sherrington) (R) 482, 745, 830; property of, viruses and (LA) 604; *see also* Evolution
Life, expectation of, *see* Medicine and the Law
Lightning, injuries from (Humphreys) (C) 586
Lintott, G. A. M. (O) 95
Lipoid disorder, *see* Gargoylism
Lipschütz, A., experimental fibroids, 568, 744
Listerism, birthplace of (A) 152
Liver—chloroform and, in obstetrics (A) 251; cirrhotic fluids (A) 251; extracts of, carcinogenesis and (A) 184; hypoglycæmia and (A) 218; *see also* Anæmia, pernicious, Leucocytes, and Weil's disease
Loaf, *see* Nutrition
Lobectomy, *see* Bronchiectasis
Löffler's syndrome (A) 387
Logan, R. F. L., glandular fever (C) 648
Logie, N. J., casualties from Western Desert and Libya, 713, (LA) 792
London and Counties Medical Protection Society (LA) 758
London County Council—annual report, 520; Curtis, R. H., retirement of (A) 116; grant, 712; mental health services (A) 116, 354, 520, 712; Thomas, C. J., retirement of (A) 386
London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, 528, report, 582
Long, P. H., sulphadiazine (C) 259, (LA) 792
Longland, C. J., calcification in muscles of forearm, 445
Love, R. J. M., and Bailey, H., Short Practice of Surgery (R) 418
Low, V. W., trauma and cancer (C) 24
Lucas, E., on war strain in children, 121
Ludford, R. J., on cancer (A) 546
Lum, E. A., carbon monoxide (C) 649, (A) 672; sulphanilamide and tannic acid (C) 612
Lung—abscess of, M. & B. 693 in (Richardson) 415; blast injuries of, 110, 172, fat-embolism and (Robb-Smith) 135, (LA) 149, 502; cancer of, 1, 704, biopsy and (A) 578; Löffler's syndrome and (A) 387; oil in, 4, (A) 219; *see also* Bronchiectasis, Chest, Industrial medicine, Pneumonia, Pulmonary, Respiration, and Tuberculosis
Lyle, K., and Jackson, S., Practical Orthoptics in Treatment of Squint (R) 510
Lymphadenoma, *see* Hodgkin's disease
Lymphatic system—absorption by, of bacteria, toxins and snake venoms (Barnes and Trueta) 623, effect of immobilisation on, 623, (Tomlinson) (C) 738; lymph-nodes, 112, registry of (LA) 45, (Haines) (C) 93; reticulosis and (LA) 45; *see also* Hodgkin's disease and Nasopharynx
Lynch, G. R., zinc chloride for fire fighting (C) 680

M

M. & B. 693, *see* Sulphapyridine
MacArthur, W. P., on cysticercosis (A) 700
McCance, R. A., on calcium needs (LA) 317
McCann, F. J. (O) 556
McClean, D., diffusion factors, 797, diphtheria toxin and, 595
MacConaill, M. A., on carpus (A) 285
McConnell, J. I. (O) 434
McCracken, I. E., trichiniasis (C) 332
McCrea, E. D'A. (O) 166
McCrea, E. F. W. (O) 166
Macdonald, A., paratyphoid abscess, 174, (LA) 182
MacDonald, E. M., and Haworth, N., Theory of Occupational Therapy (A) 19
Macdonald, J. S., death of, 456, (O) 620
Macdonald, L. H. (O) 128
McEwan, T. L. (O) 128
Macewen, H. A., retirement of, 356
McFadyean, Sir J., death of, 186, (O) 298
McFarlane, K., They Wanted Adventure, 66
Macfarlane, M. G., diphtheria antitoxic sera, 571
Macfarlane, R. G., on hæmorrhagic diseases (LA) 574
McGlashan, A., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 430
McInnes, R. G., psychopathic tenth (C) 401
McIntosh, J., chemotherapy of gas gangrene, 240, (LA) 419, 792
McIntosh, R., and Holt, L. E., Holt's Diseases of Infancy and Childhood (R) 350
Macintosh, R. R., and Pratt, F. B., Essentials of General Anæsthesia (R) 78
McKail, R. B. F. (O) 128
Mackay, H. M. M., on eumydrin in pyloric stenosis (LA) 669
Mackay, J., coronary hæmorrhage, 820
McKee, G. K., on compound fractures of leg, 460
MacKeith, R., supravital staining in monocytic leukæmia, 41
Mackenzie, D. (O) 96
McKillop, J. M. (O) 681
McKissock, W., head injuries, 593, (A) 607
Maclay, W. S., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 522
McLeod, J. W., sulphonamides and antisera in gas gangrene, 407, (LA) 419
McMillan, A. L. (O) 200
McMurray, T. P., on surgical problems of casualties, 417
McNally, P. A., on hypertoxic diphtheria, 555
McSweeney, C. J., avid serum in hypertoxic diphtheria, 208, (LA) 215, (C) 330
McWhirter, R., on cancer control, 652
MacWilliam, H. H., future of general practice (C) 801
Madders, K., œstrogens in diabetes, 601
Maizels, M., preservation of stored blood, 722
Malaria—in Army in India (A) 423; in Ceylon (A) 154, 554; in Italian East Africa, 609; in Libya, 253; on board ship (Stratford) (C) 619; on Burma road (LA) 315; periodic paralysis and (LA) 635; *see also* Hæmoglobinuria and Neurosyphilis
Malley, K., on adreno-cortical syndrome, 313
Malloch, A., "E.Y.D." (C) 196
Man on his Nature (Sherrington) (R) 482, 745, 830
Mansell, H. E. (O) 807
Manson-Bahr, P. H., diseases of Italian East Africa, 609; diseases of Libya, 253; Manson's Tropical Diseases (R) 78; phenothiazine as anthelminthic (LA) 17, (C) 93
Marble, A., Joslin, E. P., Root, H. F., and White, P., Treatment of Diabetes Mellitus (R) 572
Margarine, *see* Nutrition
Marinkovitch, R., albucid in gonorrhœa, 144
Marks, H. (O) 740
Marriott, H. L., secondary shock, 99, (LA) 113, 725
Marshall, J. F., mosquitoes in shelters (C) 127
Martin, L., exophthalmic ophthalmoplegia, 39, (A) 83
Martin, S. M., Speech Training for Deaf Child (R) 418
Mary Stuart vindicated (Turner) (C) 331
Masks, *see* Air-borne, Poison gas, and Shelters
Mason, M. L., on healing of tendons (A) 638
Massage—occupational therapy courses for masseuses (A) 796; *see also* Physical treatment and Students
Masson, G. H. (O) 299
Masterman, A. T., infection in air-raid shelters (C) 25
Mastitis, *see* Breast
Materia medica—cabinets in Cambridge, 350; *see also* Pharmacology
Maternal mortality—estimation of, 189; low, midwifery system and, 645; *see also* Childbirth, Puerperal infection, Vital statistics, and—
Maternity and child welfare—future of, preventive medicine and (Williams) (C) 159, (Willis) (C) 261, 330, 362; mothercraft, instruction in (A) 824; wartime, in Kensington, 167; *see also* Breastfeeding, Children, Midwifery, Nutrition, and Social conditions
Matthews, D. N., tulle gras in wounds and burns, 43
Maxted, G. R. E. (O) 265
Maycock, W. d'A., secondary shock, 99, (LA) 113, 725
Mayeur, M., breech presentation (C) 585
Meals, *see* Nutrition
Means test, *see* Unemployment
Meat, *see* Food, Foot-and-mouth disease, and Nutrition
Medical boards—grading of recruits, Army authorities and (P) 521; unfit passed by (Hick) (C) 468, (P) 586; *see also* Psychiatry, Rehabilitation, and Services
Medical Directory, 32
Medical Insurance Agency, 739
Medical planning, *see* Health services and Hospitals
Medical Register—entrants in 1940 (A) 388, 732; *see also* Alien and Practitioners
Medical Research Council—glossary of psychological terms (A) 424, 498; grant, 712; medical uses of radium, 156; war and (P) 494; *see also* Drugs, Nutrition, and Official Memoranda
Medical services, *see* Health services
Medical Sickness, Annuity and Life Assurance Society, 621
Medical War Relief Fund, 65, 115, 200, 258, 335, 406, 470, (A) 515, 556, 684, 773
Medicine—Bergson's work and (LA) 79; Chinese Way in Medicine (Hume) (R) 314; expert's place (LA) 151; Textbook of Medicine (Conybeare) (R) 246; war (Medical Diseases of War) (Hurst) (R) 14, 64, in America (A) 20, 370, (A) 794; war, publications on, survey of (A) 20, 370; *see also* Dictionaries, Health services, Practice, medical, and Therapeutics
MEDICINE AND THE LAW.—Aortic disease an accident, 459—Charitable bequest, uncertainties of, 119—Chiropodist, damages against, 490—Coroners: departmental control of, 765; inadmissibility of coroner's verdict, 459; qualifications of, medical or legal, 425, 765—Cylinder,

Digitized by Google

wrong, 674—Disfigurement, workman's, compensation for, 27—Duodenal ulcer not an accident, 358—Flies, alleged nuisance from, 828—Haldon peerage case, 324—Hospitals: charitable bequest and, 119; employment in, Truck Acts and, 54; liability of, for nurses, 223; mental hospital kitchen not a factory, 675; secondary infection, source of, 674; wrong cylinder, 674—Insurance committee, unjustifiable deduction by, 292—Life, lost expectation of, damages for, 88—Medical evidence, 425, 765, of insanity, 54—Mental disorder, divorce and, 828, medical evidence and, 54—Mental hospital kitchen not a factory, 675—Mental shock, damages for, 265—Milk, alleged adulteration of, 54—Noise, alleged nuisance from, 582—Nurse-anæsthetist, responsibility for, 223—Nystagmus, workman's false denial and, 459—Pelvis, fractured, secondary infection and, in isolation hospital, 674—Pharmacist's appeal against erasure, 292

Medicines, *see* Drugs
Medicolegal, *see* Legal medicine and Medicine and the Law
Melton, G., sulphathiazole in staphylococcal infections, 274, complications of, 274, (LA) 757
Meningitis—nasal disease and (Cameron) 479; salmonella London infection and (Wilsdon and Gibson) 665; spinal anæsthesia and (Barrie) 242; traumatic streptococcal (Boatman) 76; *see also* Cerebrospinal fever
Mennell, J., cramp and ilio-tibial band (C) 294
Menstruation, *see* Gynæcology and Sex hormones
Mental deficiency—care of defectives, 57, 520; course on, 162; cretin, mind of (A) 700; statistics, 365; *see also* Gargoylism, Psychiatry, and—
Mental disorder—clinics for, 463; neurological approach to (Symonds) 337, (C) 523, (Stannus) (C) 402, (Hunter) (C) 402, (McGlashan) (C) 430, (Worrall) (C) 431, (Rees) (C) 467, (Dicks) (C) 467, (Glover) (C) 467, (Crichton-Miller) (C) 467, (Bennet) (C) 467, (Brown) (C) 493, (Parsons) (C) 493, (Maclay and Stokes) (C) 522, (Bashford) (C) 524, (LA) 544; periodic catatonia, metabolic changes in, 755; Personality and Mental Illness (Bowlby) (R) 666; pituitary syndrome, cardiac abnormality, and (Guirdham) (C) 432; Theory of Occupational Therapy (Haworth and MacDonald) (A) 19; *see also* Convulsion therapy, Medicine and the Law, Nervous disorder, Psychiatry, and—
Mental hospitals—injured kitchenmaid, Factories Act and (ML) 675; Lebanon Hospital for Mental Diseases, 682; *see also* London County Council and Psychiatry
Merchant seamen, care of (P) 710
Mescaline hallucinations (LA) 421
Miall, S., New Dictionary of Chemistry (R) 148
Michaelis, L. S., How the Body Works, 810
Michon, L., Angirany, J., and de Micheaux, A., La thoracoplastie élective (R) 696, (LA) 698
Microscopic, *see* Anatomy
Micturition, control of, 337
Middleton, E. M. (O) 468
Midwifery—domiciliary, abolition of, 159; nursing and, administration of (A) 795; practitioners called in by midwives, 645; professional outlook in (A) 795; Short Textbook of Midwifery (Gibberd) (R) 820; *see also* Childbirth, Maternal mortality, and Maternity and child welfare
Migraine, ergot alkaloids in (A) 48
Miles, W. E., Rectal Surgery (R) 246
Military, *see* Medicine and Services
Milk—adulteration of, 365, alleged (ML) 54; cheese manufacture, restriction scheme and (P) 428, 465, 616, (A) 670, (P) 806, invalid milk requirements and (P) 429, 557, (P) 616, 650; cheese manufacture, whey and (P) 465, (A) 670; diarrhœa epidemics and, 332, 805; foot-and-mouth disease and (LA) 351; in Ireland, 226; in Northumberland (P) 327; in United States, epidemics and, 805; safe (P) 327, pasteurisation and, 365, (A) 795, 805; vitamin content of, variations in, 266; *see also* Enteric fever, Infants, Lactation, Nutrition, and Tuberculosis
Millard, C. K., diphtheria prophylaxis (C) 126
Miller, R. A., on gastric acidity in infancy (A) 605
Miller, S., sulphapyridine in poliomyelitis, 753
Mind, *see* Brain, Mental disorder, and Psychology
Miners, *see* Industrial medicine and Workmen's compensation
Ministry of Health—appointments, 6, 652, 702; Macewen, H. A., retirement of, 356; Minister of Health, 220; *see also* E.M.S., Health services, Nurses, and Official Memoranda
Ministry of Pensions, appointments, 367
Minski, L., research in E.M.S. (C) 769
Misfits, *see* Medical boards and Psychiatry
Mitchell, G. A. G., casualties from Western Desert and Libya, 713, (LA) 792
Mobile teams, *see* Casualties
Mobile units, *see* A.R.P.
Moir, C., on pelvic measurement, 358
Molar, *see* Teeth
Møller, C., and Rasmussen, E., The World and the Atom (R) 245
Moncrieff, A. A., and Rolleston, Sir H., Modern Diagnosis (R) 180; Special Surgery in War Time (R) 147
Morale, *see* Psychology
Morbidity, *see* Vital statistics
Morland, A., medical service in China (C) 196
Morphine, *see* Analgesics and Intestinal
Morris, H., Medical Electricity for Massage Students (R) 180
Morris, J. C., on meningococci in pharynx (A) 671
Morris, J. N., medical examination of workers, 51
Mortality, *see* Death and Vital statistics
Morton, R. A., vitamins A and D in dripping, 311
Morton, T. J. (O) 199
Mosquitoes—Mosquito Control (Herms and Gray) (R) 350; *see also* Insects, Malaria, and Shelters
Mothers, *see* Maternity and child welfare, Nutrition, and Social conditions
Mottram, V. H., nutrition in wartime (C) 159, 466; and Graham, G., Hutchison's Food and Principles of Dietetics (R) 147
Mowlem, R., on chemotherapy and wound infection, 278
Mullally, G. T., anaerobic infections and gas gangrene, 269
Munitions, *see* Industrial Medicine
Murnane, P. J., practitioner and A.R.P. (C) 362
Murray, D. S., boils (C) 26; future of clinical pathology, 187, (LA) 184
Muscles—efficiency of, vitamin C and (A) 386, (Fox) (C) 804; Extra-ocular Muscles (Peter) (R) 820; forearm, calcification in (Shackman and Longland) 445; *see also* Cramp, Exercise, Injuries, and Nervous system
Mustard gas, *see* Poison gas
Mutch, N., adsorbents (C) 331
Myasthenia gravis, *see* Epilepsy
Myers, C. S., on aptitude tests (A) 672
Myocarditis, *see* Heart disease
Myohæmoglobinuria, *see* Urine

N

Narcolepsy (Gill) 474, (Nattrass) (C) 525, (Critchley) (C) 618
Nasopharynx—absorption from, lymphatic pathway for (Yoffey) 529; disorders of, in school-children, 554; nasal carrier, pemphigus neonatorum outbreak and (Elliott, Gillespie, and Holland) 169; nasal immunisation (A) 153; *see also* Air-borne, Respiratory, Streptococcal, and Throat
National Institute of Industrial Psychology (A) 116
Nattrass, F. J., narcolepsy (C) 525
Naval Medical Compassionate Fund, 301, 527
Navy, *see* Practitioners and Services
Needs, *see* Social conditions and Unemployment
Negligence, *see* Legal medicine
Neonatal, *see* Infants, Skin, Stomach, and Vital statistics
Nephritis, *see* Kidney
Nerves, *see* Nervous system
Nervous disorder—Anxiety and its Treatment (Dent) (R) 542; nervous shock, damages for (ML) 265; *see also* Mental disorder and Psychiatry
Nervous system—actinomycosis of (Eckhoff) 7; blast injuries of, 110, (Stewart, Russell, and Cone) 172, (Buxton) (C) 261, 291, (A) 318; examination of, in workers, 51; hallucinations, sensory physiology and (LA) 421; neuromuscular disorders of organ function in infancy, 777, (LA) 791; neurosyphilis, 51, pyrotherapy of (LA) 352; peripheral nerve injuries and repair, 312, (Cochrane) (C) 363, 445, 460; polyneuritis (Walshe) 33; polyradiculoneuritis (Thorp) (C) 295; Practical Neurological Diagnosis (Spurling) (R) 632; *see also* Brain, Mental disorder, Pain, Paralysis, Sciatica, Spinal cord, and Vitamin B
Neter, E., local application of sulphathiazole (C) 707
Neuritis, *see* Nervous system and Sciatica
Neurology, *see* Mental disorder and Nervous system
Neuromuscular disorders, *see* Nervous system
Neurosis, *see* Nervous disorder and Psychiatry
Neurosyphilis—pyrotherapy of (LA) 352; undetected, in workers, 51

NEW INVENTIONS.—Blood, venous, outfit for taking (Dalton) 14—Gas-replacement, method of (Falla) 148

NEW PREPARATIONS.—Anethaine (Glaxo Laboratories) 589—Benerva vitamin B_1 tablets (Roche Products) 622—Carbact (Wilcox, Jozeau and Co.) 97—Crookes Lemon Powder (Crookes Laboratories) 525—Diphenan B.D.H. (British Drug Houses) 234—Gentian Violet Jelly B.D.H. (British Drug Houses) 300—Geviflex (Allen and Hanburys) 708—Novacrysin (Napp) 97—Oleo-Novacrysin (Napp) 97—Oxylan (Burroughs Wellcome) 528—Phenothiazine tablets (I.C.I. (Dyestuffs) Ltd.) 492—Pylumbrin (Boots) 165—Selix (British Drug Houses) 626—Sevicaine (Glaxo Laboratories) 622—Tabloid Ammonium Chloride (Burroughs Wellcome) 592—Varistab (Boots) 97—Vitamin C tablets (British Drug Houses) 592—Wellcome Brand Anti-typhoid-paratyphoid A, B and C vaccine (T.P.3) (Burroughs Wellcome) 560—Wellcome Brand Anti-typhoid-paratyphoid vaccine with Tetanus Toxoid (T.A.B.T.) (Burroughs Wellcome) 560

NEW ZEALAND.—General-practitioner service, 297, (Robb) (C) 646, 732—Obstetrics and gynæcology, proposed hospital centre for, 731

Newborn, *see* Infants
Newman, C., dyspeptics in army (C) 193, 449, (LA) 453
Newns, G. H., bronchitis and bronchial tree, 212
Nicholson, H. O. (O) 741
Nicolson, E. L., pelvic hydatid cyst, 784, (A) 796
Nicotinic acid, *see* Vitamin B
Nitrogen, *see* Protein
Nitrous oxide—accidental use of (ML) 674; *see also* Anæsthesia
Noise, injunction against, refused (ML) 582
Nose, *see* Nasopharynx
Nosworthy, M. D., on anæsthesia for chest surgery (A) 488
Nuffield Provincial Hospitals Trust, 97, (Buzzard) 155, (Hastings) (C) 229, 293, 469, 614, 801
Nupercaine spinal anæsthesia—(A) 284; *see also* Anæsthesia and Meningitis
Nurseries, *see* Evacuation and Industrial medicine
Nurses—bombed, aid for (A) 81, 759; coupon-free uniforms for, 808, (P) 834; fever and tuberculosis, need for, 109, (P) 428, 652; in employment of local authorities, 233; Ministry of Health nursing division, 200, 652, (A) 795; Orthopædic Surgery for Nurses (Lewin) (R) 790; Public Health Nurse and Her Patient (Gilbert) (A) 50; removal of, from register (P) 496; rest home for, 335; salaries and superannuation, 233, (P) 428, 495, 522, 587, 649, 711; *see also* Hospitals and Medicine and the Law
Nutrition—agriculture and (P) 521, 828, silage and (A) 761, 809; anæmia and (A) 487, 703, in women (Khan) 11, (A) 354, 487; assessment of, 684; bread, wartime, vitamins and minerals in (P) 29, (Willcox) (C) 126, (P) 164, 202, (P) 399, 703, (LA) 698, (Kent-Jones and Amos) 731, 838, (P) 739, 834, calcium needs and (P) 29, 197, (LA) 317, 370, (Harris) (C) 400, (Hecht) (C) 433, (P) 522, 703, (LA) 698, 731, 837, (Graham-Little) (C) 831, iron and (A) 487, 703; communal meals, 167, (P) 326, 399, 616, (A) 761,

Digitized by Google

828 ; dark adaptation and, 268 ; German rations, 684 ; margarine, sensitivity to (A) 638 ; milk and meals for mothers and children, 167, 226, (P) 296, 429, 554, 557, 560, (P) 616, 644, 742, 775, (P) 806, 828 ; of R.A.F., 808 ; offences against food laws (P) 738 ; problem of, wartime, food-supplies, child health, and (A) 48, (Mottram) (C) 159, 466, (Kerr) (C) 162, 167, (A) 184, (Joules) (C) 196, (P) 295, (Oldfield) (C) 331, (Brockington) (C) 493, (LA) 545, (P) 616, 617, 650, (A) 729, (P) 738, (Asher) (C) 805, 828, 838 ; protein needs (Mottram) (C) 159, 466, 162, (P) 295, (Brockington) (C) 493, 676 ; special rations, 232, (A) 638, 672, 744 ; *see also* Diet, Fluorosis, Food, Milk, School-children, Social conditions, Tuberculosis, and Vitamins
Nuttall, H. C. W., hæmatemesis from peptic ulcer, 35
Nygaard, K. K., Hemorrhagic Diseases (R) 572, (LA) 574
Nystagmus, workman's false denial and (ML) 459

O

Obesity, *see* Diet
Obstetrics, *see* Childbirth and Gynæcology
Occupational therapy—training in, for masseuses (A) 796 ; *see also* Injuries and Mental disorder
Oddie, I., Inquest (A) 606, (ML) 765
Œdema—prevention of, in inflammation, lymph flow and (Barnes and Trueta) 623, 738 ; *see also* Heart disease, Injuries, and Kidney
Œstrin—cancer and, 334, (A) 423 ; *see also* Diabetes, Fibroids, Lactation, and Sex hormones

OFFICIAL MEMORANDA.—Amputations, 649—Bread, 703, (LA) 698, 837—Burns, 425, (A) 488—Drug economy (A) 386, 396, 682, (A) 730, 795—Gas casualties, 53, 613, (A) 672—Medical man-power, 517, (LA) 511—Special rations (A) 638, 672—Vegetable cookery, 838

Ogilvie, A. G., Medical Planning Commission (C) 229
Ogilvie, W. H., wounds of knee-joint, 471
Oil—in lung (A) 219 ; *see also* Burns and Paraffin, liquid
Oldfield, J., food deficiencies (C) 331
Oliver, J., Architecture of Kidney in Chronic Bright's Disease (R) 666
Oliver, J. W. (O) 709
O'Loghlen, J. E., burns (C) 62
Olver, L., Medical Planning Commission (C) 125
O'Meara, R. A. Q., toxæmia of diphtheria, 205, (LA) 215, (C) 401, 555
Operations—death on table, resterilisation of theatre after (Gordon) (C) 195 ; *see also* Gynæcology, Orthopædics, Peritoneal, and Surgery
Ophthalmology, *see* Eyes
Opium, *see* Anæsthesia, Analgesics, and Intestinal
Orbit, *see* Eyes
Orde, R. H. P., death of, 702
Order of St. John of Jerusalem—mobile physiotherapy unit, 267 ; promotions and appointments, 66
Orr, Sir J., on nutrition in wartime, 828
Orr, J. H., chemotherapy of gas gangrene, 376, (LA) 419, 792
Orthopædics—Army and E.M.S. centres (LA) 149, (Weddell) (C) 259, 470, (P) 496, new fracture departments and, 762, (A) 796 ; Orthopædic Surgery for Nurses (Lewin) (R) 790 ; Orthopedic Operations (Steindler) (R) 14 ; *see also* Cripples and Injuries
Orthoptics, *see* Eyes
Orthostatic, *see* Blood-pressure
Osler, "E. Y. D." and (Malloch) (C) 196
Osteomyelitis, staphylococcal—chemotherapy of (Melton) 274, 311, 480 ; in infancy, 779 ; of spine, 274, (Butler, Blusger, and Perry) 480
Otitis media, *see* Ear
Owen, E. N., B.M.A. Medical Planning Commission (C) 193
Owen, T. K., prothrombin estimation, 724
Oxygen, *see* Anæsthesia, Aviation, Blood, Respiration, and—
Oxygen therapy—in fat-embolism, 135, (LA) 149, 416, 502 ; in heart failure (A) 185 ; of gas casualties, 613, 827 ; wrong cylinder and (ML) 674 ; *see also* Respiration and Shock

P

Paddock, F. K., on serous fluid (A) 251
Page, D. S. (O) 651
Pain—central, 338 ; counterirritation and (A) 515 ; Problem of Pain (Lewis) 654 ; *see also* Analgesics
Palsy, *see* Paralysis
Pannett, C., postwar hospital services (C) 832
Pappworth, M. H., abdominal aneurysm (C) 804 ; saving on drugs, 3, (LA) 15, (C) 162
Papworth, *see* Tuberculosis
Paraffin, liquid—lung and, 4, (A) 219 ; peritoneal paraffinoma (Cruickshank) 4, (A) 219 ; substitute for (Bennett) (C) 522, (Evans) (C) 552, (Bicknell) (C) 552 ; vitamin absorption and (LA) 215, 331
Paralysis—bulbar palsy, atheromatous vessel and (Anderson and Petch) 665 ; periodic, potassium and (LA) 635 ; *see also* Nervous system and Poliomyelitis
Paramore, R. H., uterine descent (C) 161
Parasites, *see* Helminthic diseases and Insects
Paratyphoid fever, *see* Enteric fever
Parliament—election, 590 ; *see also*—

PARLIAMENT

Agriculture, 521—A.R.P. services : 805 ; Fire Services Bill, 710 ; fire-watchers, sickness benefit for, 297 ; practitioners in, night rotas for, 496 ; practitioners in, service on local authorities and, 163 ; recruitment for, 464—Air-raids : blinded civilians, 225 ; casualties, 163, 296, 497, compensation for, 364, 806, women's compensation rates and, 617 ; casualties, coroners and, 465 ; casualties, rehabilitation and, 225, 297, 399, 496, 835 ; gas helmets for babies, 197 ; House of Commons bombed, 650 ; London children killed, 497 ; medical officers, exchange of, 297 ; medical practices affected by, 225, 521 ; N.H.I. cards destroyed by, 617 ; physical training activities and, 164 ; rest and feeding centres, 262, 326, 399, 616 ; shelters, health in, 163, 164, 326, children and, 326, 399, 775 ; War Damage Act, 196, 224, 262, 326, 398, 464, medical profession and, 225—Alien doctors, 296, 465, 496, 587, 617, 678, 739, 806
Blind civilians, rehabilitation of, 225—Blood donors, 297—B.M.A. Medical Planning Commission, 163—Budget, the, 465, 494, 521, 586, 679
Cancer deaths, 586—Central Medical War Committee staff, 618—Cost of war, 224
Daily Worker and the *Week*, 196—Determination of Needs Bill, 262, 398—Diabetes : deaths from, 364 ; rations and, 587—Diphtheria immunisation, 711, in Scotland, 263, 429—Drugs : imported and non-essential, 197 ; medicine stamp duties, repeal of, 494, 521, 679, 835—Drunkenness in London, 399
E.M.S. advisory committees, 297, 399, 618, 835—Evacuation : 197, 775 ; communal feeding centres and, 326, 399 ; compulsory, 326, 775 ; debts and, 464 ; exemptions from billeting, 326 ; of hospital patients and chronic sick, 163, 835 ; practitioners and, 296, 361, 464, 521 ; sick bay service and, 835
Family allowances, 679, 806—Foreign firms and patents, 164
Gas helmets for babies, 197
Hearing-aid batteries, 429—Hospitals : clothing coupons and, 834 ; E.M.S., 587, Advisory E.H.S. Committee and, 297, 399, 835 ; E.M.S., physiotherapy in, 739 ; evacuation of patients, 163, 835 ; exchange of personnel, 297 ; Glamorgan hospital, building delay and, 225 ; medical man-power and, 225, 465, 587, 617, 678, 834 ; mental, staff of, 263, 679, 835 ; military, inspection of, 364
Industrial medicine : accident statistics, 164, 225 ; apprentices, health of, 429 ; medical referees, 197 ; muscular strain among workers, 399 ; rations and, 650 ; rehabilitation of injured, 297, 399, 496, 835 ; silicosis, 587 ; women workers, 428, children of, care of, 428, 617—Influenza, 164—Insurance, National Health : capitation fees, 522 ; cards destroyed, 617 ; civilian prisoners of war and, 163 ; emergency treatment, 496 ; fire-watchers and, 297 ; income limit and, 429, 711 ; increased benefits, 262, 364, 711 ; night rotas for doctors, 496 ; transfers of patients, 197
Local authorities' finance, 522
Man-power, 163, medical, allocation of, 196, 225, 296, 326, 364, 465, 522, 587, 834, foreign practitioners and, 296, 465, 496, 587, 617, 678, 739, 806—Medical Research Council, war and, 494—Mental hospital staff, 263, 679, 835—Merchant seamen, care of, 197, 710—Milk : for invalids, 429, 616, 650 ; for mothers and children, 296, 429, 616, 806 ; in Newcastle, 465 ; in Northumberland, 327 ; supply of, 399, 521, restriction scheme and, 428, 465, 616, 650, 806
Newquay health services, 197—Northern Ireland, conscription of doctors in, 711—Nurses : coupon-free uniforms for, 834 ; male mental, 263, 679, call-up of, 835 ; salaries and superannuation of, 428, 495, 522, 587—Nursing register, removal from, 496—Nutrition : agriculture and, 521 ; bread, wartime, 29, 164, 197, 399, 494, 522, 616, 739, 806, 834 ; communal centres and, 296, 326, 399, 616 ; diabetic rations, 587 ; family allowances and, 679, 806 ; food examination, 587 ; horseflesh as food, 679 ; kitchen waste and, 464 ; milk supplies and, 399, 521, restriction scheme and, 428, 465, 616, 650, 806 ; national, food restrictions and, 295, 297, 464, 494, 496, 521, 616, 617, 650, 738 ; of British prisoners of war, 364 ; of mothers and children, 296, 428, 429, 496, 616, 617, 650, 806 ; offences against food laws, 738 ; plankton and, 399 ; prison dietary, 806 ; saccharin supplies, 739 ; Scientific Food Committee, dental representation on, 364 ; vitamin biscuits, 711
Physical training in London, 164—Press: medical, notices in, 587 ; scientific, paper for, 679—Prison dietary, 806—Prisoners of war : civilian, N.H.I. and, 163 ; exchange of, 739 ; medical, 196 ; nutrition of, 364 ; returned, examination of, 739—Progress of war, 163, 363, 650—Publishers, medical, reserved occupations and, 429
Remand homes, 429—Road accidents, 326—R.A.F., health of, 398
Saccharin, 739—Scotland : diphtheria immunisation in, 263, 429 ; male nurses' grievances, 679—Seamen, care of, 197, 710—Services : A.T.S., health of, 496 ; A.T.S. recruits, examination of, 521 ; bread for, 806 ; dyspeptics in, 197 ; eye-protection in, 806 ; Home Guard, medical equipment for, 835 ; Home Guard, zone medical advisers in, 806 ; hospitals for, inspection of, 364 ; inoculation in, 197 ; male nurses, call-up of, 835 ; medical examination and grading, 297, 399, 521, 586, 835 ; medical man-power and, 196, 225, 296, 326, 364, 465, 522, 587, 617, 678, 834 ; Merchant Navy, 197, 710 ; naval ratings, practitioners called in to, 587 ; nurses, salaries and superannuation of, 495, 522, 587 ; prisoners of war, 364, 739, medical, 196 ; rehabilitation of injured and unfit, 398, 399, 496, 586, 835 ; reserved occupations and, 429 ; rheumatic fever in recruit, 586 ; R.A.F., health of, 398 ; R.A.M.C. and air-raid casualties, 163, 296 ; vaccination in, 522, 679, encephalitis deaths and, 835—Smallpox deaths, 679—Students, medical, American offer to, 364—Sunday opening, 494—Surgical corsets, 650
Tuberculosis : after care, 465 ; deaths, 587 ; Essex County sanatoria, 587
Universities : Treasury grants to, 297 ; war damage and, 262
Vaccination, 522, 679, encephalitis deaths and, 835

Parsons, Sir J., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 493
Parsons, L. G., on generalised angiomatosis (LA) 45
Pask, E. A., hexobarbitone and blood-oxygen capacity, 411
Patella, *see* Knee-joint
Paterson, J. R., on radiotherapy in wartime, 349
Patey, D. H., crush injuries, 780

Digitized by Google

Pathology—clinical, future of (Murray) 187, (LA) 184 ; *see also* Diagnosis
Patrick, J., Short History of Glasgow Royal Infirmary (A) 152
Pattison, G. N., on cerebral influenza (A) 116
Paul, F. T. (O) 166
Paul, J. R., glandular fever (C) 584
Paul-Bunnell test, *see* Glandular fever
Payne, R. T., dyspeptics in army (C) 193, 449, (LA) 453
Pearl, R., death of (A) 81
Pearson, S. V., on collapse therapy (A) 825
Pellagra, *see* Vitamin B
Pelouze, P. S., Office Urology (R) 542
Pelvic—hydatid cyst (Nicolson) 784, (A) 796 ; joints in pregnancy (A) 218 ; paratyphoid abscess, 174, (LA) 182 ; *see also* Childbirth and Fractures
Pemphigus, *see* Skin
Pennell, V., exophthalmic ophthalmoplegia, 39, (A) 83
Peptic ulcer—hæmatemesis from (Nuttall) 35 ; in workers, statistics of, 51 ; workmen's compensation and (ML) 358 ; *see also* Services and Stomach
Percaine, *see* Nupercaine
Pericarditis—constrictive (Shaw) 76, (A) 826 ; tuberculous (A) 826
Periodicals, *see* Journals
Peritoneal—adhesions, heparin and (A) 50 ; fluid, examination of (A) 251, in acute abdomen (A) 487 ; intraperitoneal chemotherapy (Hudson, Smith, and Selbie) 438, (A) 576 ; talcum granuloma, postoperative (A) 608, (Wohlgemuth) (C) 649 ; *see also* Ascites, Helminthic, and Paraffin, liquid
Perkins, G., Fractures (R) 246
Perry, K. M. A., medical planning (C) 193, 639, (C) 801, (LA) 793 ; staphylococcal osteomyelitis of spine, 480
Personality, *see* Animals, Mental disorder, and Psychology
Petch, C. P., bulbar palsy, 665
Peter, L. C., Extra-ocular Muscles (R) 820
Pharmaceutical services—bleach cream, preparation of, in gas attacks (A) 286 ; future of, 527 ; military service, pharmacists, pharmaceutical students and, 267, (A) 577, 712, 810 ; *see also* Drugs and—
Pharmaceutical Society—335 ; centenary of (LA) 383, 470, 622 ; drug supply (A) 117 ; materia medica cabinets in Cambridge, 350 ; pharmacist's appeal against erasure (ML) 292 ; pills, handmade (A) 638 ; sterilisation of injections, 406 ; *see also* Pharmaceutical services
Pharmacology—Cushny's Pharmacology and Therapeutics (Edmunds and Gunn) (R) 246 ; Pharmacology (Gaddum) (R) 214 ; Pharmacology and Therapeutics (Alstead) (R) 314 ; Synopsis of Materia Medica, Toxicology and Pharmacology (Davison) (R) 482 ; *see also* Drugs
Pharmacopœia, *see* British Pharmacopœia and Drugs
Pharynx, *see* Nasopharynx and Throat
Phenothiazine, *see* Threadworms
Phillips, A., practitioner and A.R.P. (C) 362
Phillips, R., Hodgkin's disease in bladder, 480
Phonocardiography (A) 607
Photalix shock-proof diagnostic tube, 302
Phthisis, *see* Tuberculosis, pulmonary
Physical education—Ling Association, 98, 837 ; *see also* Boxing and Exercise
Physical treatment—at Bath (A) 760 ; at Droitwich Spa, 202 ; in E.M.S. hospitals (P) 739 ; mobile physiotherapy unit, 267 ; of rheumatism (A) 20, 202, 457, (A) 760—*see also* Electricity, medical, and Injuries
Physiology — Experimental Physiology (Bell) (R) 450 ; Experimental Physiology for Medical Students (Harris) (R) 790 ; *see also* Health education
Picken, L. E. R., defibrination, 405, (C) 585 ; quantitative aspects of transfusion, 685 ; separation of serum, 536
Picken, R. M. F., on tuberculosis statistics (A) 252
Pick's syndrome, *see* Pericarditis
Pilcher, R. S., dissection lobectomy, 303
Pillai, S. S., preservation of blood for sugar analysis, 310
Pills, *see* Drugs
Pilots, *see* Aviation
Pincy, A., chronic hypogranulocytosis, 348, (A) 454
Pituitary gland—cardiac abnormality and (Guirdham) (C) 432 ; extracts of, in obstetrics, 324, (LA) 603, shock and (Horwitz) (C) 680 ; *see also* Diabetes, Lactation, and Reproduction
Plague—in Egypt (LA) 726 ; in Italian East Africa, 610
Plasma transfusion, *see* Transfusion
Plaster—casts, preparation of, 481, hip spica and (Creer) 9 ; *see also* Œdema and Wounds
Pleural, *see* Chest
Pneumococcal infections—chemotherapy of, 67, (A) 217, 259, 278, 528, (A) 576, 681, (LA) 792 ; pneumococcus, growth of, in CO_2, (Fleming) 110 ; *see also*—
Pneumonia—atypical (LA) 634, (Hardwick) (C) 772, toxoplasmosis and (LA) 634, (A) 794 ; chemotherapy of (A) 49, 259, 268, 468, (A) 486, 741, quinine derivative and (A) 670 ; epidemiology of, 741 ; New York State Bureau of Pneumonia Control, 640 ; overcrowding and (A) 825 ; *see also* Friedlander's bacillary infections and Lung
Pneumothorax, *see* Chest
p-nitrobenzenesulphonamide in gas gangrene (Gordon and McLeod) 407, (LA) 419
Poison gas—bleach cream scheme, pharmacists and (A) 286 ; decontamination, provision for, 53, 613, 827 ; hospitals and, 827 ; Ministry of Health memoranda, 53, 613, carbon monoxide, gas-mask, and (Lum) (C) 649, (Sanders) (C) 681, (A) 672 ; respirators for special cases, 234 ; *see also* Eyes
Poisoning, *see* Abortion and Industrial medicine
Poliomyelitis—incidence of, in wartime, 641 ; potassium chlorate in (A) 154 ; sulphapyridine and serum in (Miller and Wray) 753 ; water-borne (A) 423
Polish medical faculty in Edinburgh, 157, 459
Pollock, G. A., ascorbic acid in hæmorrhage, 818
Polyneuritis, *see* Nervous system
Polyradiculitis, *see* Nervous system
Poole, W. H., on sacral anæsthesia in obstetrics (A) 547
Population—policy, need for, in United States, 766 ; *see also* Contraception, Genetics, and Vital statistics
Porphyrinuria, *see* Urine
Porter, F. J. W., dry dressings (C) 27
Porter, W. (O) 232
Postoperative, *see* Operations and Peritoneal
Posture, *see* Blood-pressure
Poverty, *see* Social conditions
Power, Sir D'A., death of, 672, (O) 709 ; library of, 497
Poynton, F. J., gargoylism (C) 401 ; rheumatic heart (C) 194
Practice, medical—in Russia, 202 ; rural, autopsies in (A) 488 ; *see also* Health services, Therapeutics, and—
Practitioners—allocation of medical manpower (LA) 149, (Handfield-Jones) (C) 192, (P) 196, 201, (P) 225, (Weddell) (C) 259, (Shaw) (C) 259, (C) 259, (Walters) (C) 259, (LA) 281, (P) 296, 326, (C) 363, (P) 364, 465, 488, 517, (LA) 511, (P) 522, 587, (LA) 603, 736, 804, (C) 833, (P) 834, extension of Medical Register and, 98, (P) 296, 406, (P) 465, 517, (LA) 511, (P) 587, 617, (LA) 603, 635, (P) 678, (Greenwood) (C) 706, (LA) 697, 732, (C) 773, (P) 806, 809, (C) 833, 834 ; American, for Britain (P) 296, (LA) 543, (P) 587, (LA) 603, (P) 617, 678, 732, (A) 794, 834 ; American, peace-time mobilisation and (A) 794 ; Birthday Honours, 800, (A) 793, 826 ; called in by midwives, 645 ; called in to attend naval ratings, 320, (P) 587 ; coupon-free uniforms for, 808 ; general, research by, 258, (LA) 283 ; general, treatment of venereal disease by, 27 ; Income Tax for Medical Practitioners (Boyden) 129 ; New Year Honours, 31, 64 ; physician as comforter (Fears may be Liars) (Ryle) (LA) 668 ; serving, plight of (C) 230 ; *see also* A.R.P., Alien, Biography, Casualties, E.M.S., G.M.C., Health services, Legal medicine, Practice, medical, and Services
Pratt, F. B., and Macintosh, R. R., Essentials of General Anæsthesia (R) 78
Pratt, F. W. M., pyloric stenosis (C) 769, (LA) 791
Pregnancy—eclampsia, veratrum in (A) 577 ; heart disease and (A) 82, 194 ; hyperemesis gravidarum (LA) 484, (Hurst) (C) 619, ocular complications in (A) 825 ; pelvic joints in (A) 218 ; *see also* Abortion, Childbirth, Maternity and child welfare, Uterus, and—
Pregnandiol excretion, 112, 314
Presbyacusis, *see* Ear
Prescribing, *see* Drugs
Pridie, K. H., on fracture of neck of femur, 460
Priestley, H. E. (O) 434
Pringle, J. H. (O) 651, 710
Prisoners—in Germany, from *Zamzam*, 773 ; *see also* Services
Pritchard, P. V., diphtheria immunisation, 130
Procaine—in minor injuries (Grieve) 344 ; in sciatica, 561 ; *see also* Anæsthesia and Shock
Prolactin, *see* Lactation
Prontosil, *see* Chemotherapy
Prostigmin, *see* Epilepsy
Protein—metabolism, periodic catatonia and, 755 ; *see also* Nutrition and Viruses
Prothrombin estimation, *see* Hæmorrhagic diseases
Proudfoot, F. G. (O) 29
Pseudofractures (A) 219
Psittacosis, 554
Psoriasis, rheumatoid arthritis and (Barber) (C) 92
Psychiatry—evipan hypnosis in (Stungo) 507, (C) 804, (A) 514, (Brown) 686 ; in general hospitals (A) 513, 608 ; in Liverpool, 622 ; philosophical approach to (Brain) 745, (Wright) (C) 831 ; psychopathic tenth (Taylor) 321, (McInnes) (C) 401 ; research in, 712, 773 ; village treatment centre in New England (A) 671 ; war, 26, (Debenham, Hill, Sargant, and Slater) 107, 121, (A) 118, (Dillon) (C) 161, 331, (Slater) (C) 228, 249, (Wright) (C) 261, (Burns) (C) 293, (Hubert) 306, 321, 336, (Leigh) 394, 406, 417, (Atkin) (C) 492, (Cuthbert) (C) 492, (Stalker) 535, (LA) 543, 622, (LA) 633, (Brown) 686, (Lectures on War Neuroses) (Ross) (R) 756, (Brend) (C) 769, 774, (Rickman) 785, (LA) 791, (A) 794, 804, effort syndrome and, 394, (Abrahams) 437, (Wittkower, Rodger, and Wilson) 531, (Brown) (C) 680, (Jones and Lewis) 813 ; war, epileptics and (Fox) 631, (Shafar) 632, (Hulbert) (C) 708 ; *see also* Blast injuries, Children, Mental disorder, Nervous disorder, and—
Psychology—After War—Peace ? (Burns) 622 ; aptitude tests (A) 116, 581, (LA) 633, (A) 672 ; Behaviour of Nations (Roberts) 776 ; Factors of the Mind (Burt) (R) 280 ; frontier reflexes, 66 ; hallucinations (LA) 421 ; industrial (A) 116, 581, (LA) 633, (A) 672 ; M.R.C. glossary of terms (A) 424, 498 ; morale in war, 406 ; of deafness, 244 ; personality change, national renaissance and (Amor) (C) 27, (Claxton) (C) 160 ; physician as comforter (Fears may be Liars) (Ryle) (LA) 668 ; Problem of Pain (Lewis) 654 ; Public Health Nurse and Her Patient (Gilbert) (A) 50 ; *see also* Brain, Children, Crime, Mental disorder, Nervous disorder, and Psychiatry
Psychosis, *see* Mental disorder
Public health—annual reports, curtailment of (A) 516 ; chief M.O.H. for Scotland, 47, 89 ; Practical Public Health Problems (Savage) (R) 418 ; Public Health Nurse and Her Patient (Gilbert) (A) 50 ; *see also* Health services, Infectious diseases, Vital statistics, and—

PUBLIC HEALTH.—Accrington, 553—Bermondsey, 463—Birkenhead, 554—Birmingham, 332, 774—Bournemouth, 365—Bury, 464—Cardiff, 333—Carlisle, 520—Ceylon, 554—Chadderton, 615—Chelmsford, 94, 554—Chester, 429, 520—Chorley, 95—Colchester, 553—Coventry, 333—Croydon, 645—Cumberland, 57, 520—Dagenham, 403—Devon, 332—Dewsbury, 553—East Ham, 614—East Kent, 554—East Sussex, 520—Eastbourne, 28, 741—Eccles, 554—Edmonton, 520—Essex, 365—Exeter, 430—Finsbury, 741—Gillingham, Kent, 189—Glasgow, 332, 614, 741—Gloucestershire, 57—Grimsby, 520—Hampstead, 188—Harpenden, Herts, 266—Harrow, 429—Hastings, 365—Hornsey, 614—Huntingdonshire, 57—Ipswich, 553, 645—Ireland, 164, 225—Kettering, 553—Kilmarnock, 95—Leamington Spa, 189—Leeds, 741—Leicestershire, 645—Leyton, 57, 188—Liverpool, 463—London, 226, 266, 300, 333, 364, 404, 430, 520—Macclesfield, 464—Manchester, 332, 809—Middlesbrough, 741—Newport, Mon., 189—Northamptonshire, 553—Northern Ireland, 164—Norwich, 164—Nottingham, 57, 162—Nottinghamshire, 95—Oldham, 300—Palestine, 266—Parts of Holland, 56—Plymouth, 188—Port-of-Spain, Trinidad, 300—Shoreditch, 94—Somerset, 463—Stafford, 56—Staffordshire, 520—Stirling, 463—Taunton, 741

Digitized by Google

—Todmorden, 28—Tunbridge Wells, 463—Wakefield, 403—Walthamstow, 520, 554—Warrington, 57—Willesden, 365
Appendicitis, incidence of, 645—Atmospheric pollution, 403—Bed bug, control of (Busvine) 55—Blindness, prevalence of, 430—Curtailment of annual reports, 27, (A) 516—Diarrhœa, winter epidemics of, 332—Diphtheria and diphtheria immunisation, 56, 188, 189, 225, 333, 429, 463, 615—Enteric fever outbreaks, 57, 162, 645, war and, 94—Evacuation, 28, 56, 333, 365, 463, 554, 774, 809—Foster children, 365—Health services in Ireland, 225—Housing, 365, 403, 429—Influenza, incidence of, 226, 266, 300, 333, 364, 404, 430—Lice, head, in children, 57, 333, 365, 553, 741, 809—Malaria in Ceylon, 554—Maternal mortality: estimation of, 189; low, midwifery system and, 645—Mental defectives, 365, care of, 57, 520—Mental disorder: clinics for, 463; mental health council, 300—Midwifery: maternal mortality and, 189, 645; ruptured perineum, 645—Milk: diarrhœa epidemics and, 332; in Ireland, 226; sophistication of, 365; supplementary, 226, 554, 644; tuberculous, 365; vitamin content of, variations in, 266—Otitis media in school-children, 554—Pneumonia, epidemiology of, 741—Psittacosis, 554—Quarterly return of births, marriages and deaths, 226—Rheumatism, juvenile, supervisory scheme and, 333—School-children: future of school medicine, 641; health and nutrition of, 57, 95, 333, 554, 741, 774, 809; teeth of, 57, 741—Trichiniasis outbreaks, 266—Tuberculosis: diagnosis of, 545, miniature radiography and, 615; epidemiology of phthisis, 464; housing and, 365; in animal carcases, 430; milk and, 365; war and, 553, 809—Ultra-violet ray clinic, 774—Venereal disease: gonorrhœal ophthalmia, M. & B. 693 in, 741; incidence of, 365, 554; treatment of, by general practitioners, 27—Vital statistics, 28, 56, 57, 94, 95, 164, 188, 189, 225, 226, 300, 333, 365, 403, 429, 463, 464, 520, 553, 554, 614, 615, 645, 741—Water supplies: air-raids and, 94; Chester, 429, 520; Gloucestershire, 57; swimming bath, 464—Whooping-cough in Glasgow, 614

Puerperal infection—Charles White on, 235; *see also* Air-borne, Maternal mortality, and Streptococcal
Pulmonary—embolism in heparin treatment of endocarditis, 443; *see also* Fat-embolism and Lung
Punch, A. L., erythema nodosum, 10
Punchdrunkenness, *see* Boxing
Purchase tax, hospital guide to, 470
Purpura—simplex, hereditary familial (Davis) 145; thrombocytopenic (A) 356, 572, (LA) 574; *see also* Hæmorrhagic diseases
Pylorus, *see* Stomach

Q

Quinine—derivative in pneumonia (A) 670; *see also* Abortion and Malaria

R

Radiography—Atlas of Cardioroentgenology (Roesler) (R) 147; Clinical Roentgenology of Alimentary Tract (Buckstein) (C) 401; pelvimetry and, 358; stretcher for, 498; *see also* Silicosis, Stomach, Tuberculosis, and X rays
Radiotherapy—in xanthomatosis, 782; war and, 348, (A) 354; *see also* Radium, X rays, and—
Radiotherapy in cancer—156, 334, 348, (A) 354, 652; biological measure of (A) 793; of cervix (A) 220; of lung, biopsy and (A) 578
Radium—medical uses of, report on, 156; radon gift from America, hospitals centre and, 200, (Russ) (C) 430; *see also* Radiotherapy
Ramazzini, B., De Morbis Artificum, 233
Rashes, sulphonamide, *see* Skin
Rasmussen, E., and Møller, C., The World and the Atom (R) 245
Rau, L., porphyry or porphyrinuria (C) 27
Raven, R. W., and Fletcher, E., War Wounds and Injuries (R) 112
Reception areas, *see* Evacuation
Record, B. R., diphtheria antitoxin (A) 514, 571
Recruits, *see* Medical boards, Psychiatry, and Services
Rectum—cancer of, 334; Rectal Surgery (Miles) (R) 246; *see also* Hæmorrhoids
Reece, P. O., on shelters, 528
Reed, G. B., chemotherapy of gas gangrene, 376, (LA) 419, 792
Rees, J. R., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 467
Rees, W. A. (O) 231
Registrar-General, *see* Vital statistics
Rehabilitation—of men unfit for active service (LA) 543, (P) 586, in United States, 805; *see also* Injuries, Orthopædics, Physical treatment, and Psychiatry
Relapsing fever—in Italian East Africa, 610; in Libya, 253
Renal, *see* Kidney and Urinary
Reproduction—male infertility (A) 49; *see also* Population and Sex hormones
Research—Beit fellowships, 436; by general practitioners, 258, (LA) 283; cancer, 156, (A) 184, 334, (A) 423, 546, 636, 638, 712; in E.M.S. (C) 736, (LA) 725, (Minski) (C) 769, 804; in industrial medicine, 1; James Mackenzie Institute, report, 22; Lady Tata memorial fund, 809; rheumatism (A) 20, 457; *see also* Donations, Medical Research Council, and Rockefeller Foundation
Resistance, *see* Immunisation
Respiration—in new born (A) 186, failure of, 778, (LA) 791, resuscitation and (A) 186, 355, (Leak) (C) 433; *see also* Aviation, Lung, Oxygen, Poison gas and—
Respiratory infections—diarrhœa epidemics and, 332; ventilation, climate, and (Copeland) (C) 26, 742, (Hill) (C) 92; *see also* Air-borne, Bronchitis, Lung, and Nasopharynx
Reticular system—(LA) 45; angiomatosis and (LA) 45; *see also* Lymphatic system
Retina, *see* Eyes
Rheumatism—campaign against (A) 20, (Rheumatism: A Plan for National Action) (Horder) 457, 704, empty hospital beds and, at Bath (A) 760; in Scotland, 704; painful shoulder (A) 82; psoriasis and (Barber) (C) 92; purpura and, 145; *see also* Physical treatment, Sciatica, and—
Rheumatism, juvenile—American campaign against, 640; in recruit (P) 586; purpura and, 145; *see also* Heart disease and Rheumatism
Rhodes, A. J., dysentery due to *B. dysenteriæ* Newcastle, 244
Richardson, A. P., on diet and sulphæmoglobinæmia (A) 824
Richardson, J. S., M. & B. 693 in lung abscess, 415
Rickman, J., hysteria, 785; medical planning (C) 329
Riddell, J., breech presentation (C) 329
Rigden, B. G., tuberculosis and war (C) 551
Ritterhoff, R., silicosis (A) 422, (C) 771
River emergency service, 359, (C) 431, (C) 431, (Gordon) (C) 432
Road accidents—(P) 326; *see also* Medicine and the Law
Road to Bordeaux (Freeman and Cooper) 66
Robb, D., medical service in New Zealand (C) 646
Robb-Smith, A. H. T., fat-embolism, 135, (LA) 149, 416, (LA) 725; on lymph-nodes, 112
Roberts, F., on biopsy (A) 578
Roberts, G. A. E., medical planning (C) 620
Roberts, H., future of general practice, 763, (LA) 793
Roberts, Sir J., death of, 762
Roberts, J. C., diagnosis of tuberculosis (C) 468
Roberts, J. F. (O) 836
Roberts, M., Behaviour of Nations, 776
Roberts, N., on excision of patella, 460
Robertson, J. D., crush injuries, 780
Robinson, M., on prosperity and weaning (A) 518
Robison, R. (O) 836
Rockefeller Foundation—301, 712, 773; studentships (P) 364, (LA) 353, 732, 837
Rodger, T. F., effort syndrome, 531
Roentgenology, *see* Radiography
Roesler, H., Atlas of Cardioroentgenology (R) 147
Rogers, J. G. (O) 774
Rogers, Sir L., on leprosy control, 733
Rolleston, Sir H., and Moncrieff, A. A., Modern Diagnosis (R) 180; Special Surgery in War Time (R) 147
Root, H. F., Joslin, E. P., White, P., and Marble, A., Treatment of Diabetes Mellitus (R) 572
Roper, R. D. (O) 265
Ross, T. A., death of, 320, (O) 366, 403; Lectures on War Neuroses (R) 756
Rouse, J. E. C. (O) 807
Rowlands, R. A., fat-embolism, 502, (LA) 725
Royal Air Force—health of (P) 398, 808; *see also* Aviation and Services
Royal Army Medical Corps, *see* Casualties, Practitioners, and Services
Royal College of Obstetricians and Gynæcologists—appointments, 166; fellows, 301; members, 166; pass list, 435
Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh—Dr. Jessie Macgregor prize, 712; licences, 166, 556
Royal College of Physicians of London—appointments, 200, 252, 590; diplomas, 98, 200, 267, 404, 497, 556, 590, 651, 808; elections, 200, 485, 497, 590, 651; fellows, 590; licences, 200, 497, 590, 651; medal, 651; members, 200, 590; presidential address (Wilson) 655
Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh—fellows, 682; licences, 166, 556
Royal College of Surgeons of England—appointments, 98, 252, 267, 556, 651; demonstrations, 267; diplomas, 98, 200, 267, 404, 497, 556, 590, 651, 808; donation, 796, 808; elections, 267, 320, 404, 556, 651, 808; fellows, 556, 651; fellowship examination, 556; hospitals recognised, 98, 267; Hunterian lectures, 65, 98, 131, 529, 747; Hunterian Oration, 65, 186, 235; lecture-demonstrations, 621; licences, 404; medal, 808; odontology lectureship, 556; prizes, 98, 267, 556, 651, 808; professorships, 404, 796, 808
Royal Faculty of Physicians and Surgeons of Glasgow—licences, 166, 556
Royal Institution, 98, 554
Royal Medical Benevolent Fund (Barlow) (C) 63, (Glover) (C) 433, 621, 712, (Lawson) (C) 833, (LA) 821
Royal Sanitary Institute, 590
Royal Society—fellows, 434, 730; members, 730
Royal Society of Arts, 65, 129, 301, 435, 499, 545, 621
Rural family budgets, *see* Social conditions
Rural practice, *see* Practice, medical
Russ, S., hospitals radon centre (C) 430
Russell, C. K., blast injury of nervous system, 172, (A) 318
Russell, V., breech presentation (C) 361; on welfare work in fighting city, 167
Russell, W. R., eserine in epilepsy, 476; on head injury (A) 576
Russia—antituberculosis work in (A) 356; blood-transfusion in (A) 796; medical practice in, 202
Ryle, J. A., Fears may be Liars (LA) 668

S

Sacral anæsthesia in obstetrics (A) 547
Sacro-iliac strain (A) 218
St. John Ambulance Association—first-aid teaching, 120, (LA) 113
Saline, *see* Fluid therapy
Salmonellas—identification of, 112; salmonella London, meningitis and (Wilsdon and Gibson) 665
Sampson, B. F., resistance of recruit (C) 772
Samuels, S. S., Diseases of Peripheral Arteries (R) 280
Sanatorium, *see* Tuberculosis
Sanders, A. G., carbon monoxide (C) 681, (A) 672
Sargant, W., war neurosis, 107
Sava, G., Twice the Clock Round, 97
Savage, Sir W., Practical Public Health Problems (R) 418
Savill, A., on leukoplakia and kraurosis (A) 252
Scadding, J. G., on dyspepsia in Forces, 449
Scaphoid, *see* Carpus and Fractures
Scarborough, H., antisyphilitic therapy, 412

Digitized by Google

Scarlet fever—chemotherapy of (A) 486; immunisation against, by mouth (A) 186; milk-borne, in United States, 805; types of streptococci in (LA) 385; war and, 641; *see also* Air-borne, Cross-infection, and Streptococcal infections
Schall, W. E., X Rays (R) 214
Schaub, I. G., and Foley, M. K., Methods for Diagnostic Bacteriology (R) 382
School-children—health and nutrition of, 57, 95, 333, 554, 741, 774, 809, future of school medicine and, 644; milk and meals for (P) 296, 554, 557, (P) 616, 644, 742, 828, school canteen and, 560; mothercraft for schoolgirls (A) 824; streptococcal infections in (LA) 385; *see also* Board of Education, Children, Diphtheria immunisation, Lice, and Physical education
Schwartz, L., toxicity of sulphathiazole (C) 468
Sciatica (Kellgren) 561, (C) 681, (Walshe) (C) 647, 803, (Bankart) (C) 735
Science—Century of Science (Taylor) (A) 220; *see also* Life
Scoliosis, *see* Spine

SCOTLAND.—A.R.P. service, dentists and, 224—Bovine phthisis (A) 637, 795—Cancer control plan, 652—Carnegie Trust, 266—Chief medical officer, 47, 89—Cripples, care of, 224, 324, 704—Dark adaptation, diet and, 268—Diphtheria immunisation, 22, (Benjafield) (C) 60, (P) 263—Dysentery, Newcastle bacillus and (Rhodes) 244—Gunshot wounds, 828—Gynæcological service in Inverness, 53—Honyman Gillespie lectures, 88, 268, 324, 358, 557, 652, 704, (LA) 698, 828—Hospitals: Edinburgh Royal Infirmary, 22, 88, (A) 83; Glasgow Royal Infirmary, 53, (A) 83, 152; Glasgow Western Infirmary, 224; Poor Law and, 266; reorganisation of, 22; waiting-lists, 22, 53, 88, (A) 83, 157—James Mackenzie Institute, 22—Medical missionary centenary, 211, 640—Nutrition: dark adaptation and, 268; in wartime, 828—Paratyphoid in Highlands, 460, 494—Pelvic measurement, 358—Students' health, 200, 224—Tennent chair, 829—Thoracic surgery, 704, (LA) 698—Universities: Carnegie Trust and, 266; Edinburgh, Polish medical faculty in, 157, 459; Glasgow, appointment, 829; students' health, 200, 224—Uterus, action of drugs on, 324—Whooping-cough in Glasgow, 614

Scott, W. M., death of, 548, (O) 588
enteric fevers, 389
Scrimshanking, *see* Services
Scurfield, H., death of, 220, (O) 264
Scurvy, *see* Vitamin C
Seamen, care of (P) 197, 710
Selbie, F. R., chemotherapy of gas gangrene, 240, (LA) 419, 792; chemotherapy of intestinal obstruction, 438, (A) 576
Serous fluid, *see* Chest and Peritoneal
Serum supplies in Ireland, 54
Serum transfusion, *see* Transfusion
Services—appointments, 47, 234, 320, 436, 556, 808; aptitude tests in (LA) 633, (A) 672; cysticercosis in (A) 700; dyspeptics in (LA) 46, (Hurst) (C) 91, (Hartfall) (C) 124, (Payne and Newman) (C) 193, (P) 197, 448, (LA) 453, 543, (Allison and Thomas) 565, (Allison) 596; first-aid instruction in (C) 231; Home Guard medical equipment (P) 835; honours and awards, 65, 267, 367, 404, 434, 436, 470, 651, 739, 773, 809, 837; immunisation in (P) 197, 393, (LA) 543, lowered resistance and (Sampson) (C) 772; malaria in, in India (A) 423; malingering (Alexander) (C) 62; merchant seamen, care of (P) 197, 710; mobile physiotherapy unit for, 267; morale of, 406; nurses' salaries and superannuation (P) 495, 522, 587, 649; pharmacists, pharmaceutical students, and, 267, (A) 577, 712, 810; prisoners of war (A) 18, 65, 233, 267, 335, 621, (P) 739; rheumatism in (A) 20; rise of Army Medical Service (LA) 281; students and, 252, 267, 516, (A) 577, 732, in United States, 805; tuberculosis, pulmonary, in (Wilson) (C) 400, (Roberts) (C) 468, 481, (LA) 512, 543, 551, (Jessel) (C) 553, 585, (Fitzpatrick) (C) 647, 647, in United States, 65; women in, health of (A) 421, (P) 496, 521; *see also* Casualties, E.M.S., Injuries, Medical boards, Practitioners, Psychiatry, Rehabilitation, R.A.F., and Wounds
Sevitt, S., heparin in endocarditis, 443
Sex, *see* Reproduction, Vital statistics, and—
Sex hormones—cervical metaplasia and (A) 486; in dysmenorrhœa and functional hæmorrhage (LA) 351, (Emmens) (C) 431; in eunuchism and hypogonadism (A) 83; in kraurosis (A) 252; in non-descent of testis, 747; pregnandiol excretion, 112, 314; *see also* Adrenal gland, Breast, Lactation, Œstrin, and Reproduction
Shackman, R., calcification in muscles of forearm, 445
Shafar, J., epileptics in air-raids, 632
Shanks, C., on mass radiography (LA) 512
Sharp, C., on minor air-raid casualties, 381
Shaw, C., Pick's syndrome, 76
Shaw, C. C., artificial shortage of doctors (C) 259
Shaw, W., Textbook of Gynæcology (R) 790
Sheldon, J. H., trichiniasis, 203
Shell shock. *see* Psychiatry
Shelters—(Horder) 499, 528; authorities responsible for (A) 50; canteens in (P) 326; child-care in, classes in, 557; Haldane, 256; health in, 12, 21, (Masterman) (C) 25, (Eidinow) (C) 25, (A) 50, (Twort) (C) 61, 165, 65, (Health in the Shelter) (A) 84, 233, 256, (LA) 483, (Horder) 499, 528, 559, 656, infestation and, 12, 21, (Busvine) 55, 65, 559, mosquitoes and (Shute) 6, 12, (Marshall) (C) 127; masks in, 12, 21, 65, 233, 528; social welfare appointment, 115; *see also* Air-raids and Evacuation
Sherrington, Sir C., Man on his Nature (R) 482, 745, 830
Shock—(Kekwick, Marriott, Maycock, and Whitby) 99, (LA) 113, 725; anæsthesia and (Dodd) (C) 25, (Henry) (C) 25, (Gould) (C) 92, (Gillies) (C) 226, (A) 284; blood-pressure readings in, 99, (LA) 113, 725; blood-volume determination in, 99, (LA) 113, (Hill) 177, 335; desoxycorticosterone in, 418; oxygen therapy in, 418; *see also* Childbirth, Fat-embolism, Hæmorrhage, Transfusion, and Wounds
Shock, emotional—(Brend) (C) 769; *see also* Nervous disorder and Psychiatry
Shock therapy, *see* Convulsion therapy
Short waves, *see* Electricity
Shoulder, pain in (A) 82
Shute, P. G., mosquitoes in shelters, 6
Silage (A) 761, 809
Silicosis—(A) 20, 358; rapidly developing (A) 422, (Ritterhoff) (C) 771; X-Ray Atlas of Silicosis (Amor) (R) 666
Silver nitrate sticks, bakelite holder for, 302
Simpson, R. E. H., impetigococcus, 683
Sinusitis, *see* Streptococcal
Skeleton, *see* Bone
Skin—erythema nuchæ, nævus and (A) 184; leukoplakia, kraurosis and (A) 252; lines of, hair trends and (A) 422; Michel skin clips, 744; pemphigus neonatorum (Elliott, Gillespie, and Holland) 169, impetigo, impetigococcus and (Simpson) 683, (Evans) (C) 737; psoriasis, rheumatoid arthritis and (Barber) (C) 92; sulphonamide rashes, 274, (LA) 757, (Erskine) (C) 802; ulcers, types of, in Libya, 255; *see also* Capillary, Erythema nodosum, Industrial medicine, Staphylococcal, Streptococcal, and Wounds
Skull, *see* Bone, Head injuries and Intracranial
Slater, E., war neurosis, 107, (C) 228
Sleep—barbiturates and (Gillespie) (C) 26; *see also* Narcolepsy
Smallman, A. B., on radiotherapy in wartime, 349
Smith, R., sulphanilamide in intestinal obstruction, 438, (A) 576
Smith, R. E., undescended testicle, 747
Smith, R. P. (O) 774
Smith, S., on gunshot wounds, 828
Smith, W. M. (O) 555
Smoke abatement, *see* Atmospheric pollution
Smoking—coronary disease and (A) 18; dyspepsia and (A) 454
Smyly, Sir W., death of, 424, (O) 526
Snake venoms, *see* Lymphatic
Snell, A. C., Medicolegal Ophthalmology (R) 724, 790
Snell, W., postwar hospital services (C) 707
Social conditions—Century of Science (Taylor) (A) 220; chilly sweeper (Allen) (C) 162, 231, (C) 196; education, new economic and, 489; family allowances, 159, 261, 493, (P) 806, mother's needs and (Evans) (C) 60; family budgets, 119, (A) 424, scale of family coefficients and, 234; housing, 403, 429, disease and (A) 825; national ill health and, 527; weaning, poverty and, 225, (A) 548; *see also* Industrial medicine, Maternity and child welfare, Nutrition, Tuberculosis, and Vital statistics
Social hygiene, *see* British Social Hygiene Council
Socialist Medical Association, 232, 370, 834

SOCIETIES, MEDICAL

ASSOCIATION OF CLINICAL PATHOLOGISTS.—Scientific meeting with demonstrations, 112
ASSOCIATION OF INDUSTRIAL MEDICAL OFFICERS.—367; women in industry, 621, (A) 761
BRITISH ORTHOPÆDIC ASSOCIATION.—Excision of patella, 460; fractures of external tuberosity of tibia, 460; fractures of leg, compound, 460; fractures of neck of femur, 460; Kienböck's disease, 460; medal and prize, 621; nerve regeneration and grafting, 460; scoliosis, 460
CARDIAC SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND.—590; cardiovascular disease, early signs of, 590; coronary thrombosis, 590
DAVYHULME MILITARY HOSPITAL MEDICAL SOCIETY.—201, 267
FACULTY OF RADIOLOGISTS.—232, 651; fellows, 775; gastritis and duodenitis, 651, 789; radiography, mass (LA) 512; radiotherapy in wartime, 232, 348, (A) 354
HALTON MEDICAL SOCIETY.—335; hæmorrhagic diseases, 642
HARVEIAN SOCIETY OF LONDON.—Harveian lecture, 590
LIVERPOOL MEDICAL INSTITUTION.—Casualties, minor air-raid, 381; casualties, surgical problems of, 417; war neuroses, 417
MEDICAL SOCIETY FOR STUDY OF VENEREAL DISEASES.—554, 651
MEDICAL SOCIETY OF LONDON.—129, 435
MEDICAL WOMEN'S FEDERATION.—232; American medical women's fund for bombed areas (A) 759
MEDICO-LEGAL SOCIETY.—527, 809; surgery and common law (A) 729
NORTH WESTERN TUBERCULOSIS SOCIETY.—Collapse therapy, 470, (A) 825
PADDINGTON MEDICAL SOCIETY.—200, 557, 773
ROYAL ACADEMY OF MEDICINE IN IRELAND.—Adreno-cortical syndrome, 313; cervix, amputation and repair of, 78; diphtheria, hypertoxic, 555; maternal death after delivery, 509; uterus, lower segment of, uterine descent and, 77, 161
ROYAL MEDICO-PSYCHOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION.—837
ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE.—Sections of: Anæsthetics (A) 488—Epidemiology, 12, 481, (LA) 512, (A) 702—Medicine, 178, 448, (LA) 453—Neurology, 416—Orthopædics, 312—Otology, 244—Pathology, 110—Psychiatry, 337, 523, (LA) 544, 755—Surgery, 110, 287—Therapeutics, 278
Subjects of discussion: anæsthesia for chest surgery (A) 488; anoxia (A) 636; blast injuries, 110; blood derivatives, transfusion of, 178; deafness, psychological aspects of, 244; dyspepsia in Forces, 448, (LA) 453; emergency medical service (Hunter) 287; fat-embolism, 416; head injuries (A) 576; mental disorder, neurological approach to (Symonds) 337, (C) 523, (LA) 544; periodic catatonia, metabolic changes in, 755; peripheral nerve injuries, 312; shelters, hygiene in, 12; trichiniasis (A) 702; tuberculosis, pulmonary, in Navy, 481, (LA) 512; wounds, chemotherapy of, 278
Colyer prize, 406; Lloyd Roberts lecture, 651; medal, 651
SHAFTESBURY MILITARY HOSPITAL MEDICAL SOCIETY.—232, 404, 435, 497, 557, 809; morale, 406
SOCIETY OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF HEALTH.—Luncheon, 232; mothercraft, teaching of (A) 824
TUBERCULOSIS ASSOCIATION.—335, 837; parasitic tuberculosis (A) 388

Society for Cultural Relations with U.S.S.R., 129
Society for Relief of Widows and Orphans of Medical Men, 730
Society of Apothecaries of London—diplomas, 497, 527, 773; scholarship, 167

Digitized by Google

Society of Chemical Industry, 470, (LA) 545, 676
Sodium chloride, *see* Fluid therapy and Kidney
Soldiers, *see* Services
Solomons, E., on amputation and repair of cervix, 78
Soluseptasine, *see* Chemotherapy
South America—Chagas's disease in (A) 547; yellow fever in (LA) 451
Souttar, H. S., Art of Surgery (R) 450
Spain—medical organisation in Republican Army, 579, (LA) 573, (Crome) (C) 618, research and, 736, (LA) 725; typhus in Madrid (A) 548
Spas, *see* Physical treatment
Speech, *see* Deafness and Terminological
Spence, A. W., on testosterone in eunuchism and hypogonadism (A) 83
Spence, H. D. L., things to come (C) 330
Spence, J. C., disease in infancy, 777, (LA) 791
Spinal cord—injuries and wounds of (Injuries of Skull, Brain and Spinal Cord) (Brock) (R) 44, (Boatman) 76, 715; lesions of, jugular-compression test and (A) 701; *see also* Nervous system, Sciatica, and—
Spine—fractured, fixation of (Greenwood) 755; scoliosis, correction of, 460; staphylococcal osteomyelitis of, 274, (Butler, Blusger, and Perry) 480; *see also* Sciatica
Spirit, economy in (LA) 15, 325, 682, (A) 730
Spleen—thrombocytopen and (A) 356; *see also* Hæmorrhagic diseases
Spong, W. A. (O) 96
Spooner, E. T. C., dust-borne bacteria and bedclothes, 751
Sprains, *see* Injuries
Sprott, A. (O) 231
Spurling, R. G., Practical Neurological Diagnosis (R) 632
Squint, *see* Eyes
Stalker, H., psychiatrically unfit recruits, 535
Standards, wartime, 470
Stanistreet, Sir G., death of, 154
Stanley, W. M., on tobacco mosaic virus (LA) 604
Stannus, H. S., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 402
Staphylococcal infections—chemotherapy of, 67, (A) 217, 259, 271, (Melton) 274, (LA) 757, 278, (Heselson) 311, 480, (A) 486, 681, 714, (LA) 792; diffusion factors and, 797; impetigo, pemphigus neonatorum, and, 683, 737; nasal and skin carrier, pemphigus neonatorum outbreak and (Elliott, Gillespie, and Holland) 169; *see also* Boils, Osteomyelitis, and Wounds
Starr, I., on counterirritation (A) 515
Stead, H. G., on education, 489, 557
Steindler, A., Orthopedic Operations (R) 14
Sterilisation—of injections, 406; *see also* Cross-infection, Intravenous, Operations, and Spirit
Sterility, *see* Reproduction
Sterling, R. G. (O) 64
Stewart, C. P., ascorbic acid in hæmorrhage, 818; on dark adaptation and nutrition, 268
Stewart, D., on factory casualty department, 581
Stewart, O. W., blast injury of nervous system, 172, (A) 318
Stock, P. G., on hygiene in shelters, 12
Stokes, A. B., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 522; on periodic catatonia, 755; on psychological aspects of deafness, 245
Stomach—acidity of, in infancy (A) 605, (Taylor) (C) 738, (Hurst) (C) 771; cancer of (Taylor) 131, (LA) 150, 315; gastritis, 131, (LA) 315, 789; gastroscopy (Taylor) 131, (LA) 150, 315, 789; kaolin and, 3, (Galloway) (C) 92, (LA) 215, 331; pyloric stenosis, 778, medical and surgical treatment of (Dobbs) 661, (C) 769, (LA) 669, (Burnet) (C) 707, gastro-enteritis and, 664, (LA) 669, (Williams and Pratt) (C) 769, (LA) 791; smoking and (A) 454; *see also* Adsorbents, Gastro-intestinal, Hæmatemesis, Peptic ulcer, and Services
Stone, D. M. (O) 589
Stratford, M., malaria on board ship (C) 619
Streptococcal infections — chemotherapy of, 67, (Boatman) 76, (A) 217, 234, 259, (Colebrook and Francis) 271, 278, (Richardson) 415, (Sevitt) 443, (Cameron) 479, (A) 486, 576, 630, 681, (Neter) (C) 707, 713, (LA) 792, 821; diffusion factors and, 797; epidemiology of (LA) 385; fractured pelvis, secondary infection and, in isolation hospital (ML) 674; impetigo, pemphigus neonatorum, and, 683, 737; meningitis, sinusitis and (Cameron) 479; meningitis, traumatic (Boatman) 76; nasopharyngeal carriers (LA) 385, contamination of skin, clothing, and rooms by (Hare) 85, (LA) 79, 511, 716; *see also* Air-borne, Cross-infection, Heart disease, Puerperal infection, Scarlet fever, Throat, and Wounds
Stretcher—limb supports for (Cawston) (C) 168; securing patient to, 289; X-ray, 498
Stuart, Mary, vindicated (Turner) (C) 331
Students—conferences of, 200, 224, 489, 527, 557; health of, 200, 224; Medical Electricity for Massage Students (Morris) (R) 180; *see also* Pharmaceutical and—
Students, medical—alien, 635; coupon-free uniforms for, 808; Experimental Physiology for Medical Students (Harris) (R) 790; meeting, 809; reservation of, 252, 516, 732, in United States, 805; Rockefeller (P) 364, (LA) 353, 732, 837; *see also* Education, medical, Surgery, and Universities
Stungo, E. V., endemic fluorosis (C) 260
Sugar, *see* Blood-sugar
Sulphadiazine (A) 217, (Long) (C) 259, (Feinstone) (C) 681, (Hawking) 786, (LA) 792
Sulphanilamide—67; American National Research Council on (A) 486; estimation of, in blood, 112; in burns, 43, 278, 426, tannic acid and (Lum) (C) 612; in meningococcal meningitis (A) 486; in peritonitis and intestinal obstruction (Hudson, Smith, and Selbie) 438, (A) 576; in scarlet fever (A) 486; in traumatic streptococcal meningitis (Boatman) 76; in urinary infections (LA) 821; in wound infections, 43, 76, (McIntosh and Selbie) 240, 269, (Colebrook and Francis) 271, 278, (Reed and Orr) 376, 381, (Gordon and McLeod) 407, 417, (LA) 419, 471, (A) 486, (Goodwin and Findlay) 691, 707, 713, (Hawking) 786, (LA) 792, 836, insufflator for, 234; porphyrinuria and (LA) 757; rashes and (LA) 757, (Erskine) (C) 802; sulphur-free diet and (A) 824; *see also* Chemotherapy
Sulphanilyl-guanidine—in bacillary dysentery (A) 388; in wounds (Hawking) 786
Sulphapyridine—67; American National Research Council on (A) 486; estimation of, in blood, 112; free distribution of, in United States, 268; in endocarditis (Sevitt) 443, 630; in Friedländer pneumonia (A) 118; in gonorrhœa, 67, 741; in lung abscess (Richardson) 415; in peritonitis (A) 576; in plague (LA) 726; in pneumococcal infections and pneumonia (A) 49, 67, 268, 278, (A) 576, quinine derivative and (A) 670; in poliomyelitis (Miller and Wray) 753; in salmonella meningitis, 665; in streptococcal sinusitis and meningitis (Cameron) 479; in typhoid carrier-state, 68; in wound infections, 67, (McIntosh and Selbie) 240, 278, (Reed and Orr) 376, (Gordon and McLeod) 407, (LA) 419, (Goodwin and Findlay) 691, 713, (Hawking) 786, (LA) 792, 836; rashes and (LA) 757, (Erskine) (C) 802; toxicity of (A) 49; *see also* Cerebrospinal fever and Chemotherapy
Sulphathiazole and sulphamethylthiazole—American National Research Council on (A) 486; contaminated tablets, 766; estimation of, in blood, 112; free distribution of, in America, 528; in pneumonia (A) 49, 468, (A) 486, 528; in staphylococcal infections, 67, 271, (Melton) 274, (LA) 757, 278, (Heselson) 311, 480, (LA) 792; in urinary infections (LA) 821; in wound infections (McIntosh and Selbie) 240, 271, 278, (Reed and Orr) 376, (LA) 419, (Goodwin and Findlay) 691, (Neter) (C) 707, (Hawking) 786, (LA) 792, 836; rashes, conjunctivitis, and, 274, (LA) 757, (Erskine) (C) 802; renal lesions from (Climenko and Barlow) (C) 770; toxicity of (A) 49, (Schwartz) (C) 468; *see also* Cerebrospinal fever and Chemotherapy
Sulphonamide, *see* Chemotherapy
Sulphur, *see* Sulphanilamide
Suprarenal, *see* Adrenal
Surgery—Art of Surgery. Textbook for Students and Practitioners (Souttar) (R) 450; Short Practice of Surgery (Bailey and Love) (R) 418; Synopsis of Principles of Surgery (Berman) (R) 180; Treatment in General Practice. Vol. IV. Surgery (R) 314; war (Surgery of Modern Warfare) (Bailey) (R) 112, 382, 602, (Jones) (C) 492, (Special Surgery in War Time) (Rolleston and Moncrieff) (R) 147. in America (A) 794; *see also* Anæsthesia, Casualties, Hospitals, Legal medicine, Operations, Spirit, and Wounds
Sutton, A. A. (O) 710
Suturing, *see* Wounds
Sweden—air ambulances in, 470
Sweeper, chilly (Allen) (C) 162, 231, (C) 196
Swingle, D. B., General Bacteriology (R) 696
Symes-Thompson, R. E. (O) 836
Symonds, C. P., neurological approach to mental disorder, 337, (C) 523, (LA) 544
Syphilis—tests for, false positive reactions and (A) 606; treatment of, toxic manifestations, capillary resistance, and (Horne and Scarborough) 412; *see also* Abdominal, Neurosyphilis, and Venereal disease

T

Taiana, J. A., Toracoplastias (R) 696, (LA) 698
Talcum granuloma (A) 608, (Wohlgemuth) (C) 649
Tannic acid, *see* Burns
Tavistock Clinic, 65, 121, (A) 118
Taylor, F. S., Century of Science (A) 220
Taylor, H., gastric acidity in infancy (C) 738; gastroscopy, 131, (LA) 150, 315
Taylor, J., on salmonellas, 112
Taylor, S., psychopathic tenth, 321
Teeth—first permanent molars (A) 250; of workers, 51; *see also* Children, Dental, and Fluorosis
Tellurite, *see* Diphtheria
Temperature—counterirritation and (A) 515; regulation of, feet and (A) 153; work in hot climates (A) 355; *see also* Neurosyphilis, Physical treatment, and Respiratory infections
Tendons, injuries to, 382, (Jones) (C) 492, (A) 638
Terminological exactitude (A) 424, 498
Testis—undescended (Smith) 747; *see also* Sex hormones
Tetanus—absorption of toxin, lymphatics and, 623; chemotherapy of, 67; nasal immunisation and (A) 153; new regime in, reduced fatality and (A) 760; *see also* Wounds
Tetany, hyperventilation, in airmen (A) 728
Therapeutics—Modern Medical Therapy in General Practice (Barr) (R) 418; Modern Treatment Year Book (Wakeley) (R) 790; Treatment in General Practice (R) 314; *see also* Pharmacology
Things to come, *see* Health services
Thomas, A. R., peptic ulcer in Navy, 565
Thomas, C. J., retirement of (A) 386
Thomas, G. E., on scoliosis, 460
Thomas, J. C., infection from dust (C) 433, (LA) 511
Thomson, D., oils in treatment of burns, 341
Thomson, R. (O) 527
Thoracic, *see* Chest
Thoracoplasty, *see* Tuberculosis, pulmonary
Thorp, E., polyradiculitis (C) 295
Thorpe, Sir J., and Whiteley, M.A., Thorpe's Dictionary of Applied Chemistry (R) 602
Threadworms—phenothiazine for (LA) 16, (Manson-Bahr) (C) 93, 492; symptoms of (A) 485
Throat—meningococci in (A) 671, (Heggie and Heggie) (C) 804; septic, flies and (ML) 828; septic, outbreaks of, milk and, 805; *see also* Air-borne, Diphtheria, Glandular fever, Nasopharynx, and Streptococcal infections
Thrombocytopen, *see* Purpura
Thrower, W. R., sulphonamide therapy, 67
Thunderstorms, *see* Lightning
Thyroid gland—Chagas's disease and (A) 547; extract of, in fracture cases (A) 283; mind of cretin (A) 700; periodic paralysis and (LA) 635; schizophrenia and, 756; subcutaneous implantation of thyroxine, 528; *see also* Exophthalmic ophthalmoplegia, Fluorosis, and Reproduction
Tibia, fractured external tuberosity of, 460
Ticehurst, C. B. (O) 366, 403

Digitized by Google

Tidy, H. L., glandular fever (C) 227; on dyspepsia in Forces, 448
Tilley, H. (O) 128
Tissues, *see* Wounds
Tobacco, *see* Smoking
Tobacco mosaic, *see* Viruses
Tod, M., on radiation in cervical carcinoma (A) 220
Tomey, E. V., bleeding tooth socket (C) 192
Tomlinson, K. M., absorption of bacterial toxins (C) 738
Tonsillitis, *see* Throat
Toohey, M., prothrombin estimation, 724
Toxicology, *see* Pharmacology
Toxins, absorption of, *see* Lymphatic
Toxoplasmosis (LA) 634, (A) 794
Transfusion—178, 418; American organisation for (A) 794; anuria and, 345, (LA) 573; Canadian serum (A) 760; defibrination (Harrison and Picken) 405, (C) 585; dried plasma and serum (LA) 80; equipment for, 32, 97; in hypertoxic diphtheria (Donovan) (C) 293, (McSweeney) (C) 330; iso-agglutinins in pooled plasma and serum (Della Vida and Dyke) 564; quantitative aspects of (Harrison and Picken) 685; Russian developments in (A) 796; separation of serum (Harrison and Picken) 536; stored blood (A) 699, preservation of, glucose and (Maizels) 722; *see also* Casualties, Hæmorrhagic diseases, Intravenous, Peptic ulcer, and Shock
Trauma, *see* Injuries and Wounds
Treatment, *see* Therapeutics
Trevan, J. W., hypertoxic diphtheria (C) 329
Trichiniasis—Charcot-Leyden crystals and (A) 117; in animals and man (A) 702; outbreaks of (LA) 182, (Sheldon) 203, 266, (A) 284, (McCracken) (C) 332, (A) 702; Paget on, 201, (LA) 182
Trichomonas intestinalis, *see* Intestinal
Trichomonas vaginitis (A) 17
Trimble, A. (O) 30
Troglodyte, *see* Shelters
Tropical medicine—hospital for, proposed, 730; Manson's Tropical Diseases (Manson-Bahr) (R) 78
Trotter, G. C., retirement of, 367
Trueta, J., absorption of bacteria, toxins and snake venoms, 623
Trypanosomiasis—Chagas's disease and (A) 547; in Italian East Africa, 610
Tuberculosis—blood sedimentation and (A) 516; carbonic anhydrase and (A) 48; diagnosis of (Wilson) (C) 400, (Roberts) (C) 468; erythema nodosum and (Punch) 10; Essex County sanatoria (P) 587; in animal carcases, 430; middle case, problem of (Varrier-Jones) 368; nurses for, need for, 109, 652; Papworth industries (Fraser) (C) 231; percutaneous tuberculin test (Hart) 414; pericardial (A) 826; Russian campaign against (A) 356; tubercle bacillus, fluorescent stain for, 323; tubercle bacillus, virulence of, in man and animals (A) 637, 795; war and (LA) 483, (Rigden) (C) 551, 553, (P) 587, 712, (LA) 757, 809; *see also* Milk, Peritoneal, Vital statistics, and—
Tuberculosis, pulmonary—diagnosis of (Wilson) (C) 400, (Roberts) (C) 468, 666, mass radiography and, 65, 481, (LA) 512, 551, (Jessel) (C) 553, (Brailsford) (C) 585, 615, (Fitzpatrick) (C) 647, (Hebert) (C) 647, detection of early foci, topographical difficulties and (Kayne) 143; obstructive emphysema and, in children (Barsby) 627; silicosis and (A) 422, (X-Ray Atlas of Silicosis) (Amor) (R) 666; symbiotic (A) 388, 825; *see also* Air-borne, Chest, Services, Shelters, and—
Tuberculosis, pulmonary, surgery of—704; aim of collapse therapy (A) 825; thoracoplasty (Hurford) 693, (C) 834, (La thoracoplastie élective) (Angirany, Michon, and de Micheaux) (R) 696, (Toracoplastias) (Taiana) (R) 696, 704, (LA) 698, (Kayne) (C) 770; *see also* Chest
Tulle gras, *see* Burns and Wounds
Tumours, *see* Cancer
Turner, Sir G., death of (O) 526; Mary Stuart vindicated (C) 331
Turner, J. W. A., on head injury (A) 576
Twice the Clock Round (Sava) 97
Twins, thailandic, 653
Twort, C. C., bactericidal aerosols (C) 61, 165
Typhoid fever, *see* Enteric fever
Typhus—in Italian East Africa, 610; in Libya, 254; in Spain (A) 548; vaccination against (A) 320, 548, 610; war and, 254, (A) 320, 548, 610, (LA) 757

U

Ulcers, *see* Skin
Ultraviolet rays—Actinotherapy and Diathermy (Clayton) (R) 148; air sterilisation with (Eidinow) (C) 25, (LA) 511, 716; apparatus for, 465; Birmingham clinic, children treated at, 774; immunity reactions and (Eidinow) 540; *see also* Electricity, medical
Unemployment—Determination of Needs Bill (P) 262, 398; *see also* Social conditions

UNITED STATES.—Chemotherapy: circular letter on (A) 486; contaminated sulphathiazole tablets, 766; free distribution of sulphapyridine and sulphathiazole, 268, 528—Diathermy, wireless interference by, 517—Diphtheria immunisation (Bolduan) (C) 162—Drugs: German control of, 654; supplement to U.S. Dispensatory, 292—Eugenics conference, 766—Katherine Berkan Judd prize, 712—Malformed babies, 517—Medical care, 50, 457, 675, 766, 805—Military medicine: (A) 794; medical examination for services, 65, (LA) 633, 805; publications on (A) 20, 370; rehabilitation of men unfit for service, 805—Milk-borne epidemics, 805—New York Academy of Medicine, 323—Pituitary extract in obstetrics, A.M.A. on (LA) 603—Pneumonia: atypical (LA) 634, (A) 794; Bureau of Pneumonia Control, appointment, 640; chemotherapy of, 268, (A) 486, 528—Practitioners for Britain (P) 296, (LA) 543, (P) 587, (LA) 603, (P) 617, 678, 732, (A) 794, 834—Practitioners, women, help from, for bombed British civilians (A) 759—Psychiatry: in general hospital (A) 608; in selection for services (LA) 633; village centre (A) 671—Radon gift to Britain, 200, (Russ) (C) 430—Rheumatic fever drive, 640—Students, medical: British, Rockefeller studentships for (P) 364, (LA) 353, 732, 837; conscription and, 805—Support for Britain (Lawson) (C) 294—Toxoplasmosis (LA) 634, (A) 794—Trial of American Medical Association, 457, 675, 766—Tuberculosis: fluorescent stain for tubercle bacilli, 323; radiography and, in examination for services, 65—Vital statistics, 323, 517—Vitamin sweets (A) 319

Universities—Scottish, Carnegie Trust and, 266; Treasury grants to (P) 297; UFAW report, 279; war damage and (P) 262; *see also* Education, medical, Students, and—

UNIVERSITIES.—Birmingham, postgraduate course in industrial medicine, 470, 581—Bristol: appointment, 435; pass list, 30—Cambridge: appointments, 267; bequest, 590; degrees, 166, 232, 335, 404, 590, 651, 739, 773; lecture, 621; pass lists, 30, 267, 301, 367; prizes, 367, 808—Dublin: degrees, 435; fellow, 809; pass list, 469—Edinburgh: degrees, 497; diplomas, 497; Polish medical faculty in, 157, 459; Sharpey Schafer lecture, 301—Glasgow: degrees, 557; medals, 557—Liverpool, pass list, 469—London: appointments, 367, 404; board of studies in pathology, 367; elections, 98, 404; fellowship, 367; mental deficiency, course on, 162; pass lists, 129, 200, 497, 590; professor of dental surgery, 367; scholarship, 367—Manchester: appointment, 267; industrial medicine course, 773—National University of Ireland: appointment, 367; degrees, 129, 367, 435, 712—Oxford: appointments, 65, 682; degrees, 367, 621; diploma in ophthalmology, 712; election, 435; fellowship, 367; prize, 808; research grants, 200, 301, 773—Sheffield: appointments, 267, 404, 651; election, 267; pass list, 469—Toronto, appointment, 30—Wales, pass lists, 166, 590, 808

Urethra—ruptured, 417, (A) 637, 716; *see also*—
Urinary—infections, catheterisation and, 715, (LA) 821; infections, chemotherapy of, 68, (LA) 821; lesions following sulphathiazole (Climenko and Barlow) (C) 770; *see also* Bladder, Kidney, Urethra, Urology, and—
Urine—anuria with casts (Bratton) 345, (Vartan) (C) 433, crush syndrome and (LA) 573, (Patey and Robertson) 780, (Gibbens) (C) 832, myohæmoglobinuria and (Gilmour) (C) 524, (Bywaters and Delory) (C) 648; paroxysmal hæmoglobinuria (LA) 667, (Israëls) (C) 708; porphyrinuria, porphyry or (Rau) (C) 27; porphyrinuria, sulphanilamide (LA) 757; *see also* Micturition and Urinary
Urology—Office Urology (Pelouze) (R) 542; *see also* Kidney and Reproduction
Uroselectan, *see* Childbirth
Uterus—ergot and, 324, (Ehrenberg and Haugen) (C) 361; fibroid, torsion of, malignant hydatidiform mole and (Way) 146; fibroids, œstrin, cortical hormone, and (Lipschütz and Vargas) 568, 744; lower segment of, uterine descent and, 77, (Paramore) (C) 161; *see also* Cervix, Childbirth, and Sex hormones

V

Vaccination deaths (P) 522, 679
Vaccines, names for, 234, (A) 285
Vacuum gauge, 97
Vagina—trichomonas vaginitis (A) 17; *see also* Vulva
Vaizey, J. M., medical planning (C) 193, 639, (C) 801, (LA) 793
van den Ende, M., dust-borne infection and bedclothes, 716, 751
van Rooyen, C. E., on meningococci in pharynx (A) 671
Vargas, L., experimental fibroids, 568, 744
Varrier-Jones, Sir P., death of (O) 198, (Fraser) (C) 231, (O) 264; middle case of tuberculosis, 368
Vartan, C. K., anuria with casts (C) 433
Vaseline dressings, *see* Burns
Vaughan, A. C. T., typhoid carriers (C) 59, (LA) 182
Vaughan, J., on transfusion of blood derivatives, 178
Vegetables, *see* Nutrition and Vitamin C
Veins—arterio-venous aneurysm (LA) 115; *see also* Blood and Hæmorrhoids
Vener, H. I., on tetanus (A) 760
Venereal disease—in Italian East Africa, 611; in Libya, 254; incidence and control of, 365, (A) 421, 554; treatment of, by general practitioners, 27; *see also* British Social Hygiene Council, Gonorrhœa, and Syphilis
Ventilation—of hospitals in alerts, 768; *see also* Air-borne, Catarrh, and Respiratory infections
Veratrum in eclampsia (A) 577
Vernon, H. M., Health and Efficiency of Munition Workers (R) 180
Vertebræ, *see* Spine
Vertebrates, *see* Anatomy and Animals
Veterinary—surgeons, numbers of, 652; *see also* Animals
Viruses—acute pneumonitis (LA) 634; cancer, 334, (A) 546, (LA) 604, (A) 638; nature of, tobacco mosaic virus and (LA) 604; yellow fever (LA) 451; *see also* Influenza, Nasopharynx, and Poliomyelitis
Vital statistics—28, 56, 94, 164, 188, 225, 226, 300, 333, 365, 403, 429, 463, 520, 553, 614, 645, 741; in Ceylon, 554; in Iceland, 32; in Ireland, 53, 225, 323; in Northern Ireland, 164; in United States, 323, 517; malformed babies, 517, 777; mortality of husbands and wives (A) 515; quarterly return of births, marriages and deaths, 226; sex-ratio at birth (A) 19; tuberculosis incidence and mortality, 464, 551, 553, (P) 587, 645, (LA) 757, sex and age differences in (A) 252, (LA) 483, 809; *see also* Industrial medicine, Infectious diseases, Population, and Public Health
Vitamin A—absorption of, liquid paraffin and (LA) 215, 331; dark adaptation and, 268; ergotism and (A) 48; in dripping (Henry, Goodwin, Kon, and Morton) 311; in milk, 266
Vitamin B—adsorbents and, 331; alcoholism, pellagra, and (Davis and Hinden) 10; beri-beri heart in young woman (Bates) 176; carbohydrate metabolism, polyneuritis, and (Walshe) 33; dark adaptation and, 268; deficiency diseases in Libya, 254; sulphonamide dermatitis and (LA) 757; vegetable cookery and, 838; *see also* Leucocytes and Nutrition
Vitamin C—blood sedimentation, tuberculosis, and (A) 516; dark adaptation and, 268; fatigue and (A) 386, (Fox) (C) 804; for infants (A) 48, blackcurrant

Digitized by Google

and (A) 729, (Asher) (C) 805; fractures, wounds, and (A) 283, 319; heparinisation and, 443, 444; immunisation and, 772; in fresh and stale fruits and vegetables (A) 48, 184, (LA) 545, (A) 729, (Asher) (C) 805, cooking, canning, and (LA) 545, 838; in milk, 266; manufacture and sale of, 681; *see also* Hæmorrhage and Hæmorrhagic diseases
Vitamin D—absorption of, liquid paraffin and (LA) 215; in dripping (Heury, Goodwin, Kon, and Morton) 311; *see also* Calcium
Vitamin K, *see* Hæmorrhagic diseases and Infants
Vitamin P, *see* Hæmorrhagic diseases
Vitamins—biscuits containing (P) 711; capsules containing, from America, 159, (A) 319; *see also* Nutrition
Vulva, leukoplakia, kraurosis, and (A) 252

W

Wakeley, C. P. G., fat-embolism, 502, (LA) 725; Modern Treatment Year Book (R) 790
Wakley, T., centenary of, 268
Wallace, W. (O) 64
Walshe, F. M. R., polyneuritis, 33; sciatica (C) 647, 803
Walter, W. G., epanutin and electric convulsion therapy, 446
Walters, G. A. B., artificial shortage of doctors (C) 259
War—After War—Peace? (Burns) 622; Behaviour of Nations (Roberts) 776; genetic effect of (A) 730; total, individual and (LA) 791; *see also* Air-raids, Casualties, Drugs, Germany, Hospitals, Infectious diseases, Injuries, Medicine, Nutrition, Psychiatry, Radiotherapy, Services, Surgery, Tuberculosis, Typhus, and Wounds
Ward, G., Home Guard casualty organisation (C) 708; Medical Planning Commission (C) 125; things to come (C) 260
Water-supplies—air-raids and, 59, 94, (LA) 182; Chester, 429, 520; poliomyelitis and (A) 423; swimming-bath, analysis of, 464; *see also* Enteric fever and Fluorosis
Watson, A. (O) 96
Watson, G. I., chilblains, 301
Watson, J. M. (O) 740
Watson-Jones, R., bone-grafting the scaphoid (C) 585; Fractures and other Bone and Joint Injuries (R) 280
Watt, G. T. R. (O) 681
Way, S. A., malignant hydatidiform mole, 146
Weber, F. P., Hazlitt on dying (C) 60; subacute bacterial endocarditis, 630, (C) 707
Webster, A. D. (O) 469
Weddell, J. M., artificial shortage of doctors (C) 259
Weight, *see* Diet
Weil's disease, diagnosis of, 112
Wenckebach, K. F., death of (A) 220, (O) 299
Whey, *see* Milk
Whitby, L. E. H., on transfusion of blood derivatives, 178; secondary shock, 99, (LA) 113, 725
White, Charles, of Manchester (Burgess) 235
White, C. F., on hygiene in shelters, 13
White, P., Joslin, E. P., Root, H. F., and Marble, A., Treatment of Diabetes Mellitus (R) 572
Whiteley, M. A., and Thorpe, Sir J., Thorpe's Dictionary of Applied Chemistry (R) 602
Whiting, M., mustard-gas lesions of eye (C) 805
Whittington, T. H., medical planning (C) 619
Wholemeal, *see* Nutrition
Whooping-cough—in Glasgow, 614; nasal immunisation and (A) 153
Who's Who, 32
Wildman, W. W. (O) 64
Willcox, P. H., sulphathiazole in cerebrospinal fever (C) 194
Willcox, Sir W., bread (C) 126
Williams, D., eserine in epilepsy, 476, (C) 619
Williams, E., things to come (C) 159
Williams, H., Fingal's Box, 776
Williams, P., pyloric stenosis (C) 769, (LA) 791
Willis, A. D., things to come (C) 261
Wilsdon, K. F., salmonella meningitis, 665
Wilson, A. T. M., effort syndrome, 531
Wilson, Sir C., address to Royal College of Physicians, 655
Wilson, D. C., fluorosis, goitre, and dental caries, 211, (LA) 216, 375, (A) 701
Wilson, S. R., diagnosis of tuberculosis (C) 400
Wireless, *see* Electricity, medical
Witmer, H. L., Psychiatric Clinics for Children (R) 572
Witness, *see* Medicine and the Law
Wittkower, E., effort syndrome, 531
Witts, L. J., on hæmorrhagic diseases, 642; saving on drugs (C) 92
Wodak, E., auditory apparatus and aviation, 8
Wohlgemuth, A., talcum granuloma (C) 649
Wokes, F., on implantation of thyroxine, 528
Wolff, E., Anatomy of Eye and Orbit (R) 820
Work, *see* Industrial medicine, Temperature, and—
Workmen's compensation—aortic disease and (ML) 459; byssinosis and (LA) 727; disfigurement and (ML) 27; duodenal ulcer and (ML) 358; nystagmus, workman's denial of disease, and (ML) 459; *see also* Legal medicine
Worms, *see* Helminthic diseases, Threadworms, and Trichiniasis
Worrall, R. L., neurological approach to mental disorder (C) 431
Wounds—absorption from, lymphatics and (Barnes and Trueta) 623, immobilisation and, 623, (Tomlinson) (C) 738; arteriovenous aneurysm and (LA) 115; carbon dioxide for (Hill) (C) 230; chemotherapy of, 43, 67, 76, (McIntosh and Selbie) 240, 259, 269, (Colebrook and Francis) 271, 278, (Reed and Orr) 376, 381, (Gordon and McLeod) 407, 417, (LA) 419, 436, 471, (A) 486, 681, (Goodwin and Findlay) 691, (Neter) (C) 707, 713, (Hawking) 786, (LA) 792, (A) 794, 836, insufflator for, 234; closed plaster treatment of (Creer) 9, (LA) 79, 381, 417, 473, 481, (Barnes and Trueta) 623, (Tomlinson) (C) 738, (Gibbens) (C) 832; detecting foreign bodies, German method of (A) 699; diffusion factors, tissue permeability, and (McClean) 797; dry dressings for (Porter) (C) 27, (C) 93; gunshot, appearance of, 828; hair-line suturing of (Gordon) 788; muscle calcification following (Shackman and Longland) 445; of abdomen, 715; of knee-joint (Ogilvie) 471; shrapnel in spinal cord, streptococcal meningitis and (Boatman) 76; tulle gras for (Matthews) 43; vitamin C and (A) 319; War Wounds and Injuries (Fletcher and Raven) (R) 112; *see also* Amputations, Casualties, Cross-infection, Gas gangrene, Injuries, Services, Shock, Surgery, Tetanus, and Transfusion
Wray, S., sulphapyridine in poliomyelitis, 753
Wright, H. D., diphtheria bacilli in floor dust, 656
Wright, M. B., philosophical approach (C) 831; war neurosis (C) 261
Wright, S. L., on shelters, 528
Wright, W. C., Ramazzini's Diseases of Workers, 233
Wrist, *see* Carpus

X

Xanthomatosis, *see* Bone
X rays—portable apparatus, new, 742; X Rays (Schall) (R) 214; *see also* Radiography, Radiotherapy, Silicosis, and Tuberculosis

Y

Yearsley, M., presbyacusis (C) 619
Yellow fever—epidemiology of (LA) 451; in Italian East Africa, 610
Yoffey, J. M., absorption from nasopharynx, 529
Young, F. G., œstrogens in diabetes, 600; prevention of diabetes (C) 124, 227; prolactin and lactation, 380, (LA) 383
Young, G. C., convulsion therapy without convulsions, 12
Young, J. Z., on nerve regeneration and grafting, 460

Z

Zinc chloride, *see* Air-raid precautions
Zoology, *see* Animals
Zuckerman, S., on blast injuries, 110, (LA) 149

CONCORDANCE

To enable the reader to determine at a glance the date and serial number of the issue of THE LANCET containing the required page reference.

Pages.	Date of Issue.	No.	Pages.	Date of Issue.	No.	Pages.	Date of Issue.	No.
1– 32	Jan. 4	6123	303–336	Mar. 8	6132	561–592	May 3	6140
33– 66	„ 11	6124	337–370	„ 15	6133	593–622	„ 10	6141
67– 98	„ 18	6125	371–406	„ 22	6134	623–654	„ 17	6142
99–130	„ 25	6126	407–436	„ 29	6135	655–684	„ 24	6143
131–168	Feb. 1	6127	437–470	April 5	6136	685–712	„ 31	6144
169–202	„ 8	6128	471–498	„ 12	6137	713–744	June 7	6145
203–234	„ 15	6129	499–528	„ 19	6138	745–776	„ 14	6146
235–268	„ 22	6130	529–560	„ 26	6139	777–810	„ 21	6147
269–302	Mar. 1	6131				811–838	„ 28	6148

PUBLISHED by the PROPRIETORS, THE LANCET LIMITED, 7, Adam Street, Adelphi, in the County of London.
Editorial Office Address, 26, Temple Street, Aylesbury, Bucks (Aylesbury 315).
Printed by HAZELL, WATSON & VINEY, LTD., London and Aylesbury.—Saturday, September 6, 1941.
PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN—Entered as Second Class at the New York, U.S.A., Office.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google